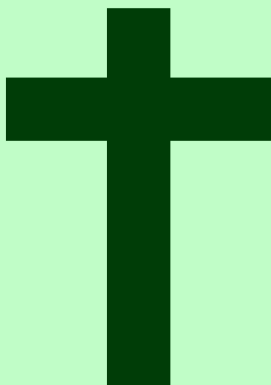


Angkentye Mwerre



Portions of the Holy Bible in the Central and Eastern
Arrente language of Australia

Angkentye Mwerre

Portions of the Holy Bible in the Central and Eastern Arrente language of Australia

copyright © 2002-2014 Wycliffe Bible Translators

Language: Eastern Arrente (Arrenrnte, Eastern)

This translation is made available to you under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-Noncommercial-No Derivatives license 4.0.

You may share and redistribute this Bible translation or extracts from it in any format, provided that:

You include the above copyright and source information.

You do not sell this work for a profit.

You do not change any of the words or punctuation of the Scriptures.

Pictures included with Scriptures and other documents on this site are licensed just for use with those Scriptures and documents. For other uses, please contact the respective copyright owners.

2019-05-14

PDF generated using Haiola and XeLaTeX on 19 Dec 2025 from source files dated 12 Dec 2025

26bd077a-984c-5596-a099-f37f2651f363

Contents

Matthew	1
Mark	147
Luke	225
John	388
Acts	502
Romans	636
1 Corinthians	702
2 Corinthians	771
Galatians	817
Ephesians	841
Philippians	869
Colossians	889
1 Thessalonians	904
2 Thessalonians	917
1 Timothy	926
2 Timothy	948
Titus	963
Philemon	973
Hebrews	977
James	1031
1 Peter	1047
2 Peter	1067
1 John	1079
2 John	1096
3 John	1099
Jude	1102
Revelation	1108

Matthew Ayeye Jesus-akerte Matthew-elarle intelhe-ilemeke

*Abraham-eke-artweye-ngentyele Jesus-werne atheke
(Luke 3:23-38)*

¹ Israel-arenye areyeke Angkentye nhenhe Jesus Christ-akerte. Jesus Christ arrateke David Akngerrepateke-artweye-ngentyele arrule-arle anetyarteke. David Akngerrepate re akenhe Abraham-eke-artweye-ngentyele-arle arrateke arrule-arle ikwerenge arrekwele anetyarteke, kele David-engentyele atningke arrpenhe areye-arlike anteme inteke arrpenhe anteme arrpenhe anteme. Kele ikwerengentyele arrulenge arrpenhele anteme Jesus anteme inteke. Abraham-engentyele nhenhe arritnye areye aneke arrpenhe-ngentyele arrpenhe anteme Jesus-arle inteke-werne-atheke, nhenhe-arle arritnye arrpenhe itne Jesus-enge arrekwele aneke:

² Alere Abraham-kenhe Isaac arritnye, alere Isaac-kenhe arritnye Jacob-arle, alere Jacob-kenhe areye aneke Judah uthene atyeye ikwerenhe areye-arlike.

³ Alere Judah-kenhe atherre Perez uthene Zerah uthene-arle arritnye. Mikwe ikwere-atherrenheke Tamar arritnye. Alere Perez-kenhe anteme Hezron aneke akenhe alere ikwerenhe akenhe Ram-arle aneke.

⁴ Alere Ram-kenhe arritnye akenhe Amminadab-arle aneke, alere Amminadab-kenhe Nahshon-arle aneke, alere Nahshon-kenhe Salmon-arle aneke.

⁵ Salmon-ele arelhe Rahab arritnye anewe akeke alere anteme ikwere-atherrenhe Boaz arritnye aneke, Boaz-ele marle Ruth arritnye anewe akeke alere ikwere-atherrenhe anteme Obed arritnye aneke. Alere Obed-kenhe Jesse arritnye-arle aneke.

⁶ Alere Jesse-kenhe David-arle aneke, arrantherre itelareme Ngkartele-arle renhe akngakeke King anetyeke tyerrtye Israel-arenye areyeke.

Alere David-kenhe Solomon arritnye-arle aneke. Meye Solomon-kenhe anewe aneke artwe Uriah arritnyeke-arle arrekwele.

⁷ Alere Solomon-kenhe Rehoboam arritnye-arle aneke, kenhe alere ikwerenhe akenhe Abijah arritnye-arle aneke. Alere Abijah-kenhe Asaph arritnye-arle.

⁸ Alere Asaph-kenhe Jehoshaphat arritnye-arle aneke kenhe alere ikwerenhe akenhe Joram arritnye-arle aneke, alere Joram-kenhe Uzziah arritnye-arle.

⁹ Alere Uzziah-kenhe Jotham arritnye-arle, kenhe alere ikwerenhe akenhe Ahaz, alere Ahaz-kenhe Hezekiah arritnye-arle.

¹⁰ Alere Hezekiah-kenhe Manasseh arritnye-arle aneke alere ikwerenhe akenhe Amon arritnye-arle aneke, alere Amon-kenhe akenhe Josiah arritnye-arle.

¹¹ Alere Josiah-kenhe atningke aneke Jeconiah uthene kake ikwerenhe areye-arlike. Ikwerenge-ntyete anteme Babylon-arenye areye apetyemele Israel-arenye areye apmere Babylon-werne akngetye-alpeke.

¹² Alere Jeconiah-kenhe aneke Shealtiel arritnye kenhe alere ikwerenhe arritnye Zerubbabel-arle aneke.

¹³ Alere Zerubbabel-kenhe aneke Abiud-arle alere ikwerenhe akenhe Eliakim arritnye-arle, kenhe alere ikwerenhe akenhe Azor arritnye-arle.

¹⁴ Alere Azor-kenhe Zadok arritnye-arle, alere ikwerenhe akenhe Akim arritnye-arle, alere Akim-kenhe Eluid-arle aneke.

¹⁵ Eluid-eke alere akenhe Eleazar arritnye-arle aneke, alere ikwerenhe akenhe Matthan arritnye-arle, alere ikwerenhe akenhe Jacob-arle aneke.

¹⁶ Alere Jacob-eke Joseph-arle aneke, arrantherre itelareme anewe Mary-kenhe, kele Mary-ele anteme ampe atnyeneke Jesus arritnye, arritnye arrpenhe Christ, nhenge Ngkartele-arle alhileke.

¹⁷ Altye nhenhe areye-ngentyete Jesus inteke, arrange-arange Abraham-kenhe 14-pele anthurre aneke anyente-ame-anyente itne arrateke David-eke-atwetye. Kele David-engentyete awethe arrange-arange areye-akerte. Kele ikwerenge awethe 14-pele arrateke arrange-arange itne anyente-ame-anyente anteme itne ilweke. Kele thultye areye anteme apetyeke itnenhe Babylon-werne akngetyeke. Kele ikwerenge awethe 14-pele arrateke arrange-arange itne anyente-ame-anyente anteme itne ilweke, itneke-ngentyete anteme Jesus inteke.

Jesus anteme inteme
(Luke 2:1-7)

¹⁸ Angkentye nhenhe nthakenhe-arle Christ inteke-akerte, re akenhe Ngkartele-arle alhileke-arle yernetyeke. Arelhe

awenke anyente Mary arritnye, artwe Joseph arritnye-arle, ratherre nhenge inerretyeke. Urreke-arle Joseph-ele Mary anewe aketyenhenge, Utmenge Akngerre ikwere-werne apetyeke renhe atnerte-atnerte mpwaretyeke.

¹⁹ Nhenge Joseph-ele Mary areke re apale itirreke artwe arrpenhele-arle akwele ingkernenge akurne mpwarekeke, rarle akutne aneke nthakenhe-arle Utmenge Akngerrele mpwarekeke. Joseph artwe mwerre anthurre aneke re atywerrenge Jew-arenye areye-kenheke akangkwe-irretyarte re Mary apurele-anthetye-kwenye ahentye-aneke atningkele awerlenghe. Re itirreke, "Iwenhenge-arle-ame the marle atnerte-atnerte anewe aketyeke ahentye aneme? Ayenge ikwere nterte-nterte angkeye, renhe ipmentye impemele."

²⁰ Nhenge Joseph-arle alakenhe itirretyamenge, alkere-arenye Ngkarte-kenhe arrateke Joseph-eke, re altyerre arerle-anerlenghe, re anteme ikwere angkeke, "Joseph, David-eke-artweye, apure-irretyalaye Mary anewe aketyeke, ampe akweke nhenhe Utmenge Akngerrengentyele-arle, artwe arrpenhe-kenhe anetyakenhe-arle.

²¹ Re anteme ampe atnyenetyenhe, re akweke renhe atnyenemele unte renhe Jesus arritnye anthetyeke, rarle tyerrtye ikwerenhe areye itetheke mpwaretyenhenge ilweketye, itne-arle arne akurne mpwarewarrerlenghe." Alakenhe renhe utmenge alkere-arenye Joseph-eke angkeke.

²² Angkentye nhenhe areye alakenhe-irreke Ngkartele-arle arrule anthurre ilekenghe artwe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre Isaiah-eke alakenhe kwenhe arraty anetyenhe. Re alakenhe angkeke,

²³ "Awaye, arelhe awenke anyente artwenge-arlike arrekwe-lenghe intetyakenhe atnerte-atnerte-irretyenhe imerte ampe akweke atnyenemele,

itne anteme renhe "Immanuel" iletienhe," arritnye nhenhe alakenhe ileme, "Ngkarte anwernekenghe apurte aneme."

Isaiah 7:14.

Alakenhe-arle alkere-arenye utmenge Joseph-eke angkeke.

²⁴ Joseph re anteme akeme-irremele ankwenge-ntyale utmenge alkere-arenye renhe-arle aweke-iperre re Mary anewe akeke imerte renhe arntarnte-aremele apmere ikwerenhenge.

²⁵ Ratherre akenhe apurte intetyakenhe-arle aneke ampe akweke ikwere akarelhemele intetyeke. Yanhe iperre ampe akweke rarle intekenghe anteme ratherre akweke renhe Jesus arritnye antheke.

2

Ayeye Jesus inteme-akerte

¹ Jesus inteke apmere Bethlehem arritnye-enge apmere akngerre Judea-nge, ikwerenge artwe anyente Herod arritnye apmere Judea-ke akngerrepate aneke. Kele Jesus-arle inteke-iperre artwe akaltye anthurre urrpetye ikngerrengentyele Jerusalem-werne apetyeke. Itne akngerre itelareke kwerralye areye arerlte-apemele ware.

² Itne Jerusalem-eke-irremele itne tyerrtye apmere-arenye areye apayuthneke, "Nthenhele-ame ampe akweke re inteke, akngerrepate Jew areye-kenhe arrantherre itelareme? Ikngerrele anerlte-aneme anwerne areke kwerralye akngerre arraterlenge lyete-ante. Kwerralye renhe areke-arle iperre anwerne itirreke, 'Jew areyeke akngerrepate-arle inteke.' Alakenhenge anteme anwerne apetyeke ikwere akangkentye."

³ Kele nhenge Herod Akngerrepatele awemele artwe akngerre urrpetye-arle untherlte-apekenge ampe akweke inteke-arle ikwere, re akwele akngerrepate anetyenhenge, Herod arnterre anthurre itirremele, ingkerte-irremele itirreke, "Ampe akweke nhenhe apeke amangkemele apmere atyinheke-artweyeke akngerrepate irreme, ayengetetye." Jerusalem-arenye areye atere-irreke, Herod-arle anyingkeke awemele.

⁴ Aweke-arle iperre, Herod-ele kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatye-arenye areye apurtelhe-ileke angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-arlike, re anteme itnenhe apayuthneke, "Nthenhenge-ame angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areyele ileke Christ, Ngkartele-arle alhileke-arle intetyenheke?"

⁵ Itne akenhe ikwere ilerlenge, "Re kwenhe apmere Bethlehem-ele intetyenhe apmere Judea ikwerele. Anwerne itelareme artwe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre Micah-elarle arrule intelhe-ilekenge. Alakenhe-arle re intelhe-ileke:

⁶ 'Awerrirraye apmere akweke nhenge Bethlehem-arenye areyele, apmere akngerre Judea ampinyele!

Apmere arrekantherrenhe impene anthurre, artwe-arle apmere arrekantherre-ngentyele akngerrepate anetyenhenge.

Re Israel-arenye atyinhe areye arntarnte-aretyenhe, yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerrele yepe-yepe ikw-erenhe areye arntarnte-areme-arteke.' " *Micah* 5:2.

Alakenhe-arle itne Herod-eke angkeke.

⁷ Herod-ele alakenhe awemele re angkentye yerneke artwe akaltye anthurre urrpetyeke renhe nterte-ntertele aretyeke apetyetyeke. Kele re anteme akaltye-irreke ilengare anthurre-arle kwerralye arrule arratekeke.

⁸ Re anteme itnenhe ularele ileke itneke alakenhe angkemele, "Bethlehem-werne alherlte-iwaye ampe akweke ikwere mwantyele aretyeke imerte apetyalpemele atyenge ilettyeke ayenge anteme alhetyenhenge renhe aretyeke." Re anteme itnenhe Bethlehem-werne yerneke.

⁹⁻¹⁰ Kele renhe-arle aweke-iperre itne alheke anteme. Itne imerte aremele kwerralye renhe ikngerrenge-arle arrateke renhe itne imerte akangkemele anthurre aremele arteke. Kwerralye re itnekenge arrekwelele akwete alheke apmere Bethlehem-ele apmere nthenhele-arle ampe akweke rarle intetyame ikwerenge tnetye-alpetyeke.

¹¹ Apetyemele arteke itne apmere kwene-werne irrpenheke imerte ampe akweke renhe aremele Mary meye ikwerenhenge. Itne anteme kwene-irremele akweke renhe tnakemele arne mwerre akngerre itne-arle akngetyeke ar-eye imerte altywere-ilemele anthemele apwerte gold, mwerre akngerre ntyentye akngerre arne atherre frankincense uthene myrrh uthene.

¹² Yanhe-ngentyele itne itirremele Herod-werne alpetyeke, kenhe ingwe ikwerele itne-arle ankwe anekenge Ngkartele itnenhe altyerrenge ileke Herod-werne alpetyale anetyeke. Ingweleme anteme itne apmere itnekenhe-werne alperlte-iweke Herod-ketye iwerre arrpenhele.

Jesus-kenheke-artweye areyele renhe apmere Egypt-werne akngeme Herod-ketyenge

¹³ Artwe yanhe urrpetye alpekenge-arle anteme, alkere-arenye Ngkarte-kenhe arrateke Joseph-eke ingwele altyerrenge imerte ikwere angkemele, "Iparrpe akeme-irraye, akweke nhenhe akngetyeke meye ikwerenhe uthene apmere Egypt-werne thultye Herod-kenhe areye-arle akweke nhenhe atwetyeke unthetyenhe-ketye. Ikwerele urrekeke-atwetye anemele the ngenhe ilettyeke ilengareke-atwetye unte apetyalpetyeke the ngenhe ilerlengye."

¹⁴ Kele ingwe ikwerele antime Joseph akeme-irreke imerte menhenge atherre akngemele Egypt-werne.

¹⁵ Egypt-eke arteke-irremele itne aneke akweke renhe arntarnte-aremele arruleke-atwetye Herod ilwetyeke-atwetye. Alakenhenge anteme iwenhe-arle Ngkarte angkeke arrule artwe angkentye Ikwerenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre Hosea-ke arraty-arle irrerlengye. Hosea alakenhe angkeke,

"Ampe atyinhe alhetyeke Egypt-werne anetyeke, yanhe-
ngentyele anteme the renhe iletynhe apmere ikw-
erenge impemele apetyalpetyenhenge." *Hosea*
11:1.

*Thultye Herod-kenhe areyele urreye akweke areye atweme
apmere Bethlehem-enge*

¹⁶ Herod uyarne akarelheke artwe akaltye anthurre ur-
rpetyeke apetyalpetyeke re anteme aweke itne-arle renhe
ularele ileke itne imerte apmere itnekenhe-werne anteme
alperlte-iwemele re ahele anthurre irreke. Kele imerte
re thultye ikwerenhe areye ileke ampe urreye akweke
areye atwetyeke Bethlehem-ele apmere itwele-arle aneme
areyeke-arlike. Re ileke ampe akngerre ulkere areye-arlike
atwetyeke, nhenge uterne atherreke-arle aneke areye-arlike.
Re alakenhe irreke re itelarekenge artwe urrpetye itne-arle
ileke kwerralye arrekwenye renhe aremele, re anteme
itirreke, "Re kwenhe ampe akweke ware apeke, lyete-ante
apeke-arle unthentye irreme." Thultye ikwerenhe areyele
akenhe arraty-arle ampe urreye areye atweke.

¹⁷⁻¹⁸ Alakenhenge anteme iwenhe-arle Ngkarte angkeke
arrule artwe angkentye Ikwerenhe awemele ilerle-apentye
akngerre Jeremiah-nge anpere-irrenheme arraty-arle ir-
rerleng. Alakenhe anteme re intelhe-ileke,

"Apmere Ramah arritnyenge itne aweme arelhe arnterre
anthurre artnerleng,

Re akenhe arelhe Rachel-arle aneke irrare-irrare,
ampe ingkirreke-ante-arle ikwerenhe uyerrekeng.

Itne anteme uyarne anthurre renhe ntertele ileke ampe
areye-arle ilwekeng ikwerenhe." *Jeremiah 31:15.*
Angkentye nhenhe akenhe arraty-arle aneke.

*Joseph-ele renhe-atherrenhe apmere Israel-werne akngirt-
neme*

¹⁹ Ikwerenge-ntyale Herod-arle ilwekeng anteme alkere-
arenye Ngkarte-kenhe awethe arrateke Joseph-eke nhenge
re altyerre aremele Egypt-nge.

²⁰ Alkere-arenye utnenge re ikwere angkeke, "Akeme-
irraye, menhenge atherre inerle-alhemele alpaye apmere
ngkwinhe Israel-werne. Kele mwerre anteme artwe ampe
akweke renhe-arle atwetyeke aneke-arle kele ilwekeng."

²¹ Kele arraty Joseph-ele renhe-atherrenhe inerle-
alhemele alpeke apmere Israel-werne.

²² Kele re arrernelhemele aweke Archelaus, alerikwe Herod-kenhe akngerrepate anerleng e apmere Judea ikwerele. Akngeye ikwerenhe ilweke-arle iperreng e re anteme-arle apmere Judea-ke akngerrepate aneke. Nhenge Joseph-ele awemele re atere-irreke re ahentye-anetyakenhe-irreke apmere ikwere-werne alpetyeke. Kele awethe, altyerre arrpenhe anteme re areke utnenge alkere-arenye nhengele renhe ileke re Judea-werne alpetyale anetyeke re ayerrere alhetyeke apmere kwatye alaye itwele Galilee-werne rarle mwerre anetyenheke.

²³ Re anteme alheke apmere akngerre Nazareth arritnye-werne ikwerele anteme re aneke. Re Nazareth-werne alhemele alpeke alakenhenge anteme arratye aneke Jesus Anwerneke-artweye-arle angkeke arrule artwe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areyeke, itne anteme alakenhe renhe intelhe-ileke,
 “Artwe Ngkartele-arle alhileke rarle Nazareth-arenye-arle anetyenhe,

tyerrtye areye anteme ikwere angkerrirretyenhe artwe nhenhe-arle Nazareth-arenye-arle.”

Nhenge Joseph-ele anteme Jesus Nazareth-werne akngeke, angkentye nhenhe akenhe arratye-arle aneke.

3

*John kwatyeke akwernentye akngerrele angkentye ileme
 (Mark 1:1-8; Luke 3:1-18; John 1:19-28)*

¹ Ikwerenge-ntyale uterne arrpe-anenhe-arle anpere irrenhekenge, artwe John arritnye, nhenge tyerrtye areye kwatyeke akwernentye akngerre, angkentye iletyme Ngkarte-akerte tyerrtye atningkeke apmere ahurratye Judea ikwere.

² Re anteme alakenhe angkeke, “Akurnenge utepe-irraye Ngkarte-werne-atheke, kele arlte angathe anteme-arle irremenge Ngkarte-arle tyerrtye areyeke akngerrepate anetyenhe itnenhe arntarnte-aremele.”

³ John akwele artwe re, arrantherre itelareme angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre Isaiah arritnye-arle ileke ikwere-akerte alakenhe ilemele,
 “Tyerrtye anyente kwenhe apmere ahurratye-arenye arlkerle-apeme tyerrtye areyeke ikwere-werne apetyerleng e-arle, alakenhe:

‘Ngkarte Anwerneke-artweyeke arratye-irreraye arrekwele nhenge re apetyemele angkerleng e, arrantherre mwantyele awerrirretyeke.

Arrantherre itelareme artwele iwerre arratye-ilerleng e akngerrepate ingkerne apetyetyenhe.

Alakenhe akwele arrantherre arratye-irremele akarel-hemele anetyeke, Nhenge Ngkarte Anwerneke-artweye apetyemele angketyeke, arrantherre renhe mwantyele awetyeke ikwere akangkwe-irremele.' "

Isaiah 40:3.

⁴ Nhenge mantere ikwerenhe akenhe alte kamule-kenhengentyele-arle mpwareke, re ulte ikwerenge ayernelheke irrtnye kere-kenhele-arle. Re inteltye uthene ngkwarle urltampe uthene arlkwetyarte.

⁵ Tyerrtye atningke apetyewarretyarte renhe angkerleng awetyeke. Itne apmere Judea-ngentyele apetyewarreke, apmere Jerusalem-engentyele anteye apetyewarretyarte, apmere itweke-itweke arrpenhe areye-ngentyele-arlike, lhere akngerre Jordan-engentyele-arlike, lhere nhenhe kwatye urewe-arle.

⁶ Re angkerleng itne renhe awemele apure-irrerirreke, itne anteme ingkirreke ikwere akethe illeheke arne akurne areye itne mpwaretyarte-arle. Re anteme aweke-arle-iperre itne ilelherleng, re itnenhe kwatyeke akwerneke Jordan lhereke imerte itnenhe baptise-eme-ilemele.

⁷ Artwe Pharisee uthene Sadducee uthene areyele renhe apayuthneke itnenhe-arlike kwatyeke akwernetyeke. John-ele itnenhe aremele alakenhe angkeke, "Iwenhenge-ame arrantherre kwatyeke irrpetyeke apetyeke? Arratye-ame arrantherre akurne imperlte-alhemele akngarte-iwelheke? Arrangkwe, arrantherre-arle urrttyirrentye akngerre areye-arle! Arrantherre apeke-arle apale-arle itirreme Ngkartele-arle arrenhantherrenhe ipeltye-ilemeke tharle arrenhantherrenhe kwatyeke akwernerleng. Kele arrangkwe-arle! Ngkarte ahele anthurre aneme arrantherre-arle akurne mpwarekenge.

⁸ Arrantherre ingkirrekele awerrirraye. Arrantherre akurne areye arratye impetyeke akngarte-iwelhemele mwerre mpwaretyeke mwerre anemele. Kele yanhengentyele, Ngkartele aremele arrantherre-arle mwerre mpwaremenge, kele re arrekatherre akangkemele-arle aneme.

⁹ Kenhe arrantherre alakenhe apeke-arle itirreme, 'Ngkartele anwernenhe akurne areye-arteke aretyakenhe, anwerne-arle arrange-arange Abraham-kenhe areye anerleng. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme re anwernenhe atwetyakenhe.' Kenhe arrangkwe-arle, arrantherre-arle apale-arle itirreme. Kele apwerte nhenhe areye araye. Ngkarte apeke-arle ahentye-aneke re arrange-arange Abraham-kenhe areye apwerte nhenhe areye-ngentyele mpwaretyeke.

¹⁰ Awerrirraye! Arrantherre akurne anerrirreme, arne merne-kwenye-arteke, angwenhele apeke-arle arne merne-kwenye aremele, ikwere akarelhetyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle, renhe akemele ureke iwetyenhenge. Ngkarte Re artwe-arteke arne areye irntwernetyeke aneme, Re akarelhemele tyerrtye atwetyeke itnenhene ureke iwetyeke akurne akwetethe-arle anerrirrerlenghe.” Alakenhe renhe-arle John-ele itneke ileke.

¹¹ Kele John tyerrtye itneke alakenhe angkeke, “The arrenhantherrenhe kwatye-werne irrpelhe-ilemele baptise-eme-ilettyeke. Kenhe urreke, tyerrtye arrpenhe anyente apetyeme atyengenge awethe arntwarre anthurre. Ayenge akenhe urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe-arteke ware-arle. Tharle ingke-kenhe ikwerenhe uyarne-arle ilyweme, ayenge-arle akweke-ulkere. Urreke re arrenhantherrenhe urele uthene Utnenge uthenele-arle baptise-eme-ilettyenhe. Re Utnenge Akngerre ikwerenhe arrpenhemeke-arleke akwernetyenhe, arrantherre anteme akngarte-iwelhetyenhenge. Arrpenheme areye Re ure akngerreke-arleke akwernetyenhe.

¹² Re apetyetyenhe tyerrtye areye akngaketyeke, arelhele-arle ntange areye alkereke iweme-arteke kenhe akenge areye rlkele akngerlenghe kenhe mwerre areye ante-arle anerlenghe. Alakenhenge re mwerre areye akngakemele itnenhe arntarnte-aretyeke, kele akurne areye akenhe re itnenhe akngakeme imerte itnenhe yernemele aywepemele. Re mwerre areye atnyenetyenhe tyerrtye akurne areyengentyele. Re mwerre atnyeneme akayake-ilemele akurneketye, akurne areye akenhe re ureke-arle iweme, ure nhenge akwetethe anthurre-arle ampepampemeke.”

John-ele Jesus kwatyeke akwerneme renhe baptise-eme-ilemele

(Mark 1:9-11; Luke 3:21-22)

¹³ Yanhe-ngentyele anteme Jesus apmere Galileengentyele apetyeke lhere Jordan-werne imerte John apayuthnemele renhe kwatyeke akwernemele baptise-eme-ilettyeke.

¹⁴ Kenhe John lterrke akwete aneke, ikwere angkemele, “Arrangkwe, unte ayenge-tetye kwatyeke akwernemele baptise-eme-ilaye. Iwenhenge-arle-ame the ngenhe kwatyeke akwerneye?”

¹⁵ Jesus imerte ikwere angkirtnemele, “Arrangkwe, kele mwerre, unte ayenge kwatyeke akwernaye, Ngkarte-arle ahentye-aneme unte ayenge kwatyeke akwernemele baptise-eme-ilettyeke.”

Jesus-arle alakenhe angkekenge, John itirreke mwer-rantye imerte renhe kwatyekenge akwernemele baptise-emele.

¹⁶ Jesus-arle kwatyengentyele akeme-irrekenge alkere altywere-irreke re areke Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhe anteme atnarnperlenge thiye urelyarre-arteke imerte ikwere-arleke arrernelhemele.

¹⁷ Alkere-ngentyele anteme Ngkarte alakenhe angkeke, "Nhenhe-arle ampe impene atyinhe-arle, ayenge-arle ikwere ahentye anthurre-arle ayenge-arle ikwere akangken-tye anthurre-arle aneme."

4

Arrentye Satan-le Jesus arrkerneme

(Mark 1:12,13; Luke 4:1-13)

¹ Utmenge Akngerre-arle Jesus-eke-arleke arrernelheke-ipperre re Jesus apmere ahurratye-werne akngeke, apmere ikwere-werne nhenge tyerrtye-arleke anetyakenhe-werne, arrentye Satan-ele renhe uternetyenhenge.

² Re akenhe merne-arleke arlkwetyakenhe arrule aneke arlte 40-eke-atwetye re angayakwe aneke.

³ Arrentye Satan anteme apetyeke ikwere alakenhe angkeke, "Unte-ame angayakwe? Unte apeke-arle Alere Ngkarte-kenhe, apwerte nhenhe areye akngarte-iwaye merne irretyeke."

⁴ Kenhe Jesus akenhe ikwere alakenhe-arle angkirtnerlenge, "Arrangkwe, alakenhe-arle pweke-nge arrule intelhe-ileke,

'Tyerrtye areye itethe akwete anetyakenhe merne-ante ware arlkwemele, itne itethe akwete aneme angken-tye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele.' " *Deuteronomy 8:3.*

⁵ Arrentye Satan-ele anteme Jesus apmere akngerre Jerusalem-werne akngeke imerte renhe ilemele tyatye akngerre Jew areye-kenhe akertnele tnetyeke.

⁶ Re imerte renhe ileme uternemele-arteke, "Alere Ngkarte-kenhe akwele unte, tyatye akngerre nhenhe akertne-ngentyele ahelheke antewelhaye. Intelhe-ilentye Ngkarte-kenhele alakenhe-arle ileme,

'Ngkartele alkere-arenye Ikwerenhe areye yernetyenhenge ngenhe arntarnte-aretyeke unte apeke atnyerlenge itne ngenhe akertne-atheke arntwirrketyenhenge apwertele ingke ngenhe atweme-ketye.' " *Psalms 91:11,12.*

⁷ Kenhe Jesus akenhe ikwere alakenhe-arle angkerlenge, "Arrangkwe, ayenge-arle antewelhetyeke arrangkwe-arle, alakenhe-arle akenhe pweke-nge arrule aneke, 'Unte Ngkarte ware apayuthnetyale arrkenelhetyeke, renhe uternetyale ngenhe akayake-iletyeke.' Alakenhe ikwerengentyele-arle ayenge apmere akertne nhenhenge-ntyele ahelheke antewelhetyakenhe." *Deuteronomy 6:16.*

⁸ Awethe Arrentyele renhe apwerte akngerre anthurwerne akngeke, yanhe-ngentyele anteme re ikwere imerneke ahelhe ingkirreke anthurre, apmere arrpeanenhe mwerre areye-akerte tyerrtye areye-arlike. Re anteme Jesus-eke angkeke,

⁹ "Awaye! Unte apeke atyenge kwene-irreme akangkwe-irremele the ngenhe apmere nhenhe areye ingkirreke-arle antheme."

¹⁰ Kenhe Jesus akenhe ikwere alakenhe-arle angkirtnerlenge, "Atyenge-ketyenge alhaye! Ayenge-arle ngkwenge akangkwe-irretyeke arrangkwe-arle, alakenhe-arle Moses-ele arrule intelhe-ilekenge tyerrtye Israel-arenye areyeke,

'Arrantherre Ngkarteke-ante ware kwene-irremele Renhe utyernemele anthurre tnaketyeke. Ikwere-ante ware awemele akangkwe-irretyeke.' " *Deuteronomy 6:13.*

¹¹ Arrentye re anteme renhe imperle-alheke, alkerearenye utnenge areye anteme renhe apetyemele arntarntaretyeke.

*Jesus-ele angkentye ileme kwatye alaye Galilee itwele
(Mark 1:14,15; Luke 4:14,15)*

¹² Jesus-arle apmere ahurratye ikwerenge-ntyele aratemele apetyeke aweke Herod-elarle John jail-ke akwerneke, awemele arteke re apmere Galilee-werne-atheke alheke.

¹³ Apmere Nazareth-eke arteke irremele re ikwerele anetyakenhe anpere akwete alheke apmere Capernaum-werne, yanhe ikwerele aneke. Apmere yanhe kwatye alaye Galilee itwele. Kenhe apmere yanhe re akenhe Galilee arrantherre itelareme arrange-arrange Zebulun uthene

Naphtali uthene areye-kenhe apmere-arle. *

¹⁴ Jesus anerle-aneke apmere Galilee-le. Nhenhe alakenhe-irreke Ngkarte-arle arrekwele angkekenge angkentye Ikwerenhe ilerle-apentye akngerre Isaiah-eke, nthakenhe-arle arraty-irretyenhe. Re angkentye renhe intelhe-ileke arrule anthurre alakenhe,

¹⁵ "Arrenge-arrege areye Zebulun uthene Naphtali uthene-kenhe nhenhe awerrirraye!

Iwerre akngerre inteme kwatye alaye Galilee-werne, arrantherre ingkirre anetyeke lhere Jordan altulenge. Jew anetyakenhe areye-arlike ayenge awerrirraye, kele arrantherre-arlike Jew areyenge apmere Galilee-nge anepaneme.

¹⁶ Arrantherre kwenhe ingwemertele anerlte-aneme arrantherre-arle Ngkarteke akutne anerlte-anekenge, ikwere akangkwe-irretyakenhe, arrantherre anteme ilweketye atere-irrerlte-aneme.

Kele urreke alkngenthe akngerre arratetyenhe ingweleme pwarartyemele uterne-arteke arratetyenhe re tyer-tye areyeke arratemele apmere tyer-tye ilweke-arle areye-kenhele-arle anerlte-anemeke,

alkngenthe re anteme akwete pwar-tyerle-anetyenhe ingwemertele-arle aneme areye itne Ngkarte are-tyenhe uterne-arteke pwar-tyerlenge." *Isaiah 9:1-2.*

Alakenhe-arle Isaiah-ele arrule intelhe-ileke, arraty-arle akenhe irrerlenge Jesus-arle apetyemele apmere Galilee-le aneke.

¹⁷ Yanhenge anteme Jesus untherle-apemele angkentye ilerle-apemele. Alakenhe anteme re ileke, "Akurne-arle mpwareke-iperre utepe-irraye akurne mpwaretyale, angathe irrerlenge Ngkarte-arle tyer-tye areyeke aknger-repate anteme anetyenhe itnenhe lterrke akwete atnyene-tyeke."

Jesus-ele irrpennge arntirrkwentye akngerre urrpetye it-nenhene ikwere akngakeme renhe apenterlte-apetyeke (Mark 1:16-20; Luke 5:1-11)

* **4:13** Zebulun uthene Naphtali uthene apele alere Jacob-kenhe atherre-arle arrule aneke. Arritnye Jacob-kenhe arrpenhe aneke Israel-arle, re anteme alere 12-pele-akerte, itneke-ngentyele anteme Israel-arenye areye atningke-irreke. Yanhe-ngentyele anteme Israel-arenye areye Egypt-ngentyele alheke apmere Israel-werne aneke anteme apmere ikwerele. Yanhenge ureke Ngkarlele apmere renhe akngakeke imerte Israel-arenye areye anthemele itne anerlte-anetyeke. Kele re anteme arrange-arrege Zebulun uthene Naphtali uthene-kenhe areye re antheke apmere altule-werne kwatye alaye Galilee-werne-atheke itne apmere arrpe-anenhe mpwaretyenhenge itne ikwerele anerlte-anetyeke.

¹⁸ Jesus nhenge kwatye alaye Galilee iterele alhepal-hemele areke arrwempenhenge atherre Simon uthene Andrew uthene. Ratherre-arle kere kwatye-arenye areye arntirrkwetyame net-nge, arne nhenge inwerle akngerre-artekenge.

¹⁹ Re anteme ikwere-atherre angkeke, "Apetye-alherrye, ayenge apenterle-anerrye, the mpwelenhe akaltyele-anthetyenhenge mpwele tyerrtye areyeke angketyeke itne atyenge itweke-irremele anetyenhenge, itne atyinhe apententye akngerre irretyenhenge."

²⁰ Angkentye anyente-ngare aweke-arle iperre, ratherre arne arntirrkwentye akngerre areye iparrpe imperle-alheke, renhe ratherre apentenheke.

²¹ Arlenge-werne irreke-arle Jesus-ele areke ampe-ikwe Zebedee-kenhe atherre James uthene John uthene anerle-anerrrlenge anyikwele-arlenge. Ratherre-arle anetyame boat kwenele net-ele ayernemele uyarne, arne nhenge areye inwerle-artekele ultakerle-alheke. Jesus-ele renhe-atherrenhe apurte aremele ikwere-atherre antangkeke renhe apentetyeke.

²² Ratherre akngeye ikwere-atherrenhe Zebedee boat ikwere-atherrenhe impemele renhe apenterle-anerreke.

Jesus-ele tyerrtye areye akaltyele-antheme, rlkerte areye angkwerre-iwemele anteye

(Luke 6:17-19)

²³ Jesus untherle-apemele apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele tantype arrpe-anenhele imerte alhemele tyatye Jew areye-kenhe-werne angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe iletyeke tyerrtye areyeke. Re anteme itneke Angkentye Mwerre ileke nhenge Ngkartele-arle tyerrtye areye akngerrepate itnekenhele-arteke arntarnte-aretyeke. Apmere arrpe-anenhele re rlkerte areye apanemele ngangkerele angkwerre-iwemele rlkerte atningke arrpenhe arrpe-anenhe angkwerre-iweke.

²⁴ Apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele itne awerrirreke Ngkartele-arle rlkerte areye angkwerre-iwerle-apemele-akerte apmere Syria-ngentyele-arlike. † Awemele arteke itne rlkerte atningke akngetyeke angkwerre-iwetyeke, ar-rwengkelthe atningke-akerte areye. Arrpenhe areyele arrentye-arle atnyeneke, arrpenhe areye akenhe arrewerlenge imerte atnyemele ahelhe-werne-atheke, arrpenhe areye akenhe lterrke-irreke ngkwerne uye imerte alhemele. Jesus-ele anteme ingkirreke itnenhe angkwerre-iweke.

† 4:24 Apmere Syria re akenhe Galilee-nge ayerrere-atheke-arle.

²⁵ Tyerrtye areyele anteme renhe akwetethe anthurre anteme apentetyarte. Ikwere-akerte awemele, itne apmerek arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele apetyewarreke, apmerek nhenge areye Galilee itwele, tantiye 10-pele-ngentyele, arntwarrenge-arlike apmerek Judea-nge, Jerusalem-enge, ikngerrenge lhere Jordan-enge-arlike.

5

*Jesus tyerrtye areyeke angkeme apwerte akertnenge
(Luke 6:20-23)*

¹ Jesus-ele aremele tyerrtye atningke anthurre ikwerek irrperremele angathe-irrerleng, re alheke apwerteke antyenheke arrernelhetye-alhemele, apententye akngerrek ikwerenhe areyele imerte renhe apenteke.

² Re anteme itneke angkeke, alakenhe akaltyele-anthemele,

³ “Kele mwerre-arle tyerrtye arrpenhe areye itne Ngkartenge arrekwelele tnerleng itelarelhemele itne iwenhe-arteke apure-irremele.

Kenhe tyerrtye nhenhe areye Ngkartele atyewe Ikwerenhe-arle aketyenhe, itnenhe arntarnte-aremele,

alakenhenge anteme itne akangkentye anetyenhe.

⁴ Mwerre-arle tyerrtye arrpenhe areye atnerte akurne awelheme.

Kenhe Ngkartele-arle itnenhe amantye-aketyenhe ntertelhe-ilemele,

alakenhenge anteme itne akangkentye anthurre anetyenhe.

⁵ Mwerre-arle alakenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-arle ahe-akngerrek kwenye.

Tyerrtye nhenhe areyeke Ngkartele arne mwerre areye-arle anthetyenhe,

alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itne akangkentye anthurre anetyenhe.

⁶ Mwerre-arle alakenhe tyerrtye areye ahentye anthurre aneme Ngkartele akwetethe akangkwe-irremele.

Itne akangkentye anerlte-aneme Ngkartele-arle itnenhe atnyenerleng, itne alakenhe anerirretyeke.

⁷ Mwerre-arle alakenhe nhenge tyerrtye arrpenheme arrpenhe areyeke alhwarrepe-irreme mwantye-mwantye-ilemele,

alakenhenge anteme itne mwerre anetyenhe akangkemele.

Itne akangkentye anerlte-aneme Ngkartele-arle itnenhe mwantye-mwantye-ilekenge.

8 Mwerre-arle alakenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye utnenge itnekenhele akangkwe-irrerlenghe Ngkarte akangketyeke mpwaremele.

Itne ingkirrekele-arle Ngkarte aretyenhe, alakenhenge anteme itne akangkentye anetyenhe.

9 Mwerre-arle alakenhe tyerrtye areyele arrpenhe itnenhe arrkngente-iwemele atwerreketyenge, itne ipeltye-ilerretyeke.

Ngkartele tyerrtye nhenhe areye Ikwere-artweye aketyenhe, itne ampe Ikwerenhe areye anteme anetyenhenge, alakenhenge anteme itne akangketyenhenge.

10 Mwerre-arle alakenhe tyerrtye arrpenheme areye Ngkartenge arratyte anerlte-anerlenghe kenhe arrpenhe areye itneke tyele angkemenge.

Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe Akngerrepate itnekenhe-arle, itnenhe Ikwerenhe areye aketyenhe, itnenhe arntarnte-aremele, alakenhenge anteme itne akangketyenhe.

11-12 Mwerre-arle alakenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye arrekantherre apale angkemele arrenhantherrenhe atwerrirrerlenghe. Arrekantherre itne-arlike tyele angkerremele arrantherre-arle ayenge apenterlte-anemenge.

Tyerrtye areyele arrekantherre arne akurne mpwaretyenhe itne-arle arrule angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areyeke akurne mpwareke-arteke.

Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe arne mwerre anthurre-arle arrekantherre alkere akertnele atnyenerle-aneme.

Alakenhenge anteme arrantherre akangkentye anetyeke."

Tyerrtye areye Jesus-arle apentewarreme-arle apirnte uthene alkngenthe uthene-arteke-arle

(Mark 9:50; Luke 14:34-35)

13 "Arrantherre-arle apirnte-arteke-arle tyerrtye areyeke. Nhenge tyerrtyele apirnte arrerneme kere ikwemeye ilemele. Kele alakenhe-arle, nhenge arrantherre Ngkartele akangkwe-irremele. Itne arrenhantherrenhe aremele alakenhe anerlenghe, kele itne ahentye-arle-aneme atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe anetyeke. Kele nhenge apirnte akurne-irremele arrpenhele imerte kereke-arleke arrernemele kere renhe akurne-arle-ileme. Kele re akurne arrkernemele kele impemele anteme. Kele re apirnte renhe ahelheke iwemele tyerrtye areyele anteme ingkele ultherreme. Alakenhe

anteye-arle arrantherre mwernte-irremele akngakelheme Ngkarte-ketyenge, arrenhantherrenhe tyerrtye areyele ar-erleng, kele itne Ngkartenge apurte-irretyeke ahentye anetyakenhe-arle aneme. Alakenhenge anteme arrantherre atyenge uyarne mwerre urrakapeme.

¹⁴ “Arrantherre alkngenthe-arteke-arle anerlte-aneme tyerrtye areyeke. Itelaraye, nhenge alkngenthe ingwele pwarrtyerleng iwerre akethe imernemele, tyerrtye areyele iwerre renhe arraty aremele, itne arraty anteme alheme. Kele alakenhe-arle arrantherre iwerre imerneme tyerrtye ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyeke Ngkarte-werne apetyetyeke. Nhenge tantiye apwerte akertneke-arle arteke akethe renhe tyerrtye areyele aretyenhenge.

¹⁵ Kele alakenhe-arle, nhenge tyerrtyele apmere kweneke-arle lamp alkngenthe-ilemele, urtn akwekele artetyakenhe-arle anemele, kenhe re akenhe akertneke arrernemele-tetye ingkirrekele alkngenthe aretyenhenge.

¹⁶ Alakenhenge anteme alengke-iwelhewarretyale. Kele itne anteme arrenhantherrenhe areme arne mwerre mp-warerleng kele itne Akngeye arrekhantherrenhe akertnele-arle anemeke akangkwe-irreme anteye.”

Angkentye Moses-kenheke arraty itirretyeke

¹⁷ “Arrantherre apeke-arle atyenge apale itirrewarreme alakenhe, ‘Tyerrtye nhenhe apeke-arle apetyeke angkentye Moses-kenhe impetyeke, angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areyele ileke-arlke.’ Kele arrangkwe-arle, ayenge-arle angkentye yanhe areye iwe-tyeke apetyetyakenhe-arle, kele ayenge apetyeke angkentye arruleny arraty irretyeke.

¹⁸ Tharle arrenhantherrenhe arraty-arle ileme, alkere uthene ahelhe nhenhe uthene nterte tnerleng angkentye ingkirreke itne-arle arrekhantherre akwete-arle anetyenhe arrantherre akangkwe-irremele mpwaretyeke, angkentye akngerre uthene angkentye akweke ware uthene. Angkentye itne-arle uyerretyeke arrangkwe-arle, angkentye itne-arle arraty irrekeng ante-arle uyerretyenhe arlte ingkerne nhakwenge.

¹⁹ Alakenhenge anteme arrantherre angkentye itneke akangkwe-irretyeke. Kele angwenhe apeke angkentye nhenheke akangkwe-irretyakenhe anyente apeke-arle re itirreke angkentye renhe ingkirreke arrpenhenge akweke ulkere, arrpenhe areye akaltyele-anthemele angkentye nhenhe impetyeke, kele Ngkartele areme tyerrtye nhenhe ikwere akangkentye anetyakenhe, re anteme angkeme

tyerrtye nhakweke rarle arrpenhekenge anetyakenhe-arle arrpenhe ingkirrekenge akweke ulkere Ngkarte tyerrtye areyeke akngerrepate anteme anerlenge. Kenhe tyerrtye apeke akangkwe-irremele angkentye nhenhe areyeke mpwaremele itne-arle angkemeke tyerrtye arpenhe areye-arle akaltyele-anthemele itne arne-ante mpwaretyeke. Nhenge Ngkarte tyerrtye yanhe aremele ikwere akangkeme-arle, re impene anetyenhenge Ngkarte tyerrtye ingkirrekeke akngerrepate anerlenge.

²⁰ Nhenhe awerrirraye! Arrantherre nhenhe itelarrirreme, artwe areyele nhenge angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-arlike, Pharisee areye-arlike, itne angkentye Moses-kenheke akangkwe-irremele, aywerrkele mpwaremele, itne Ngkarteke arraty anetyeke. Kenhe Ngkarte arrenhantherrenhe ikwerenhe areye mpwaretyakenhe arrantherre-arle itne-arteke akangkwe-irremenge ware. Nhenge arrantherre utnengele uthene urtakwertele uthene Ngkarteke ahentye-anemele, angkentye ikwerenhe aywerrke akangkwe-irremele, yanhenge anteme Ngkarte arrenhantherrenhe ikwerenhe mpwareme arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-aretyenhenge.”

Jesus-ele akaltyele-antheme ahele-irretyeke-kwenye anerlte-anetyeke akerte

²¹ Jesus-ele akwete akaltyele-antherle-anemele itnenhe ileke, “Itelareme nthakenhe-arle Ngkarte angkeke tyerrtye areyeke arrule anthurre, nhenge rarle angkeke arrule arrange-arrege arrekantherrenheke alakenhe:

‘Tyerrtye arrpenhe areye atwetyale anetyeke, arrantherre apeke tyerrtye atwemele itne-arle arrenhantherrenhe court-werne-arle akngetyenhenge.’ *Exodus 20:13.*

²² “Kenhe ayenge arrekantherre angkeme, Unte apeke arrpenheke ahele ware irreme, Ngkarte ngenhe court akngerre-werne akngetyenhe. Kele unte apeke arrpenheke angkeme alakenhe, ‘Unte apele arerte!’ Unte court-werne alhemele. Kele unte apeke arrpenhe renhe ilteme, ikwere alakenhe angkemele, ‘Unte Ngkarteke akutne!’ Kele Ngkarte ngenhe ure akwetethe alkngentheke-arle iweme.

²³⁻²⁴ Alakenhe irreme-ketyenge anteme arrantherre mwerre anetyeke tyerrtye arrekantherre-artweye areyenge. Iwenhe apeke-arle unte akngetyeke tyaty arriwele tnemele Ngkarteke anthetyeke kele unte itelaremele, ‘Kweye, alakenhe akwele tharle akurne mpwarekenge atyenge-artweyeke, ahele re aneme atyenge.’ Alakenhe itirremele akwele unte arrekwele alhetyeke anyente-irremele

ikwerenge ipeltye-irretyeke imerte apetyalpemele tyatye akngerre-werne, arne nhenge Ngkarte anthemele.

²⁵ "Unte apeke tyerrtye arrpenheke akurne mpwaremele re ahele-irremele ngenhe court-werne-arle akngeme. Kenhe nhenge re ngenhe court-werne akngerlunge unte ikwere mwerrantye angketyeke unte alhepalhemele unte anyente-irremele ikwere ipeltye-irretyenhenge urreke unte court-werne alhetyenhenge. Re anteme apeke imerte ipmentyele impemele court-werne akngetyakenhe. Kenhe unte apeke angketyakenhe anemele unte apeke anyente-irretyakenhe ikwere akangkwe-irretyakenhe anemele, kele re ngenhe akngeme judge anteme aretyeke-arle, kele re ngenhe itelaretyenhenge akurne-arle re anteme ngenhe ileme apwerte ngkweltye anthetyeke, re anteme ngkwenge irrkwentye inemele ngenhe jail-ke akwerneme.

²⁶ Unte anteme aneme ikwerele akwete anthurre unte apwerte ngkweltye ingkirre anthetyeke-atwetye. Arratye-arle ayenge angkeme."

Jesus-ele akaltyele-antheme angwenhe apeke re anewe arrpenhe-kenhe-nge intetyale anetyeke

²⁷ Jesus re akwete angkeme, "Arrantherre nhenhe-arlike awerrirraye, arrantherre itelareme Ngkarte-arle arrantherrenhe arrule ileke alakenhe,

'Unte anewe arrpenhe-kenhenge intetyale, anewe ngkwinhenge-ante intetyeke.'

Exodus 20:14.

²⁸ "Kenhe ayenge arrekatherre alakenhe anteme angkeme, artwele apeke marle arrpenhe aremele imerte alakenhe ware itirremele, 'Ayenge arelhe mwerre akngerre yanhenge intetyeke.' Arrantherre apeke apale itirreme-ketye re marle ikwerenge intemele Ngkartele renhe akurne-arle ileme. Kele re renhe aremele ware ikwerenge intetyeke ahentye-anemele kele Ngkartele renhe akurne-arle ileme.

²⁹ "Kele unte apeke-arle alkng arratye ngkwinhene areke-arle iperre, unte imerte akurne mpwaremele. Kele, unte alkng renhe tyerrelele iwetyeke unte akwete akurne mpwareketyenge. Kele mwerre-arle unte alkng anyente-akerte anetyeke Ngkartele tyerrtye ngkwinhene ureke iweketyenge unte-arle akurne mpwarekenge.

³⁰ "Alakenhe ante apeke unte iltye akwe-arratye ngkwinhene akurne mpwaremele. Kele, unte iltye ngkwinhene akemele iwetyeke unte-arle akurne akwete mpwaremeketyenge. Kele mwerre-arle iltyeke arrangkwe anetyeke Ngkartele ngenhe ureke iweketyenge unte-arle akurne mpwarekenge."

Anewe ngkwinihe yernetyale, alakenhe akurne-arle
(Matthew 19:9; Mark 10:11-12; Luke 16:18)

³¹ Jesus alakenhe-arlike angkeke, "Itelareme nthakenhe-arle Ngkarte arrule anthurre angkeke, nhenge arrule anthurre re angkeke arrwekelenye arrekatherrenhe areyeke alakenhe, 'Artwe apeke anewe ikwerenhenge akalke-irreme renhe yernemele, re pipe-ke intelhe-iletayeke renhe imerte anthemele re itelaretyenhenge rarle ikwere ahentye-anetyakenhe aneme.' *Deuteronomy*

24:1.

³² Kenhe the akenhe arrenhantherrenhe alakenhe-arle ileme, 'Artwele apeke anewe ikwerenhe pipe apeke anthemele renhe yernetyenhenge. Kenhe arelhe nhenge artwe arrpenhenge intetyakenhe. Urreke artwe arrpenhele anteme apeke renhe anewe aketyenhenge. Kele artwe arrekwelele arelhe renhe akurne-ileme, rarle artwe arrpenhenge intemenge. Artwe arrpenhele arelhe renhe ingkerne anewe akemele re-arlike-arle akurne mpwareme.' "

Jesus-ele akaltyele-antheme unte-arle mpwaretyeke iwenhe apeke renhe alhilekenge

³³ Jesus-ele itnenhe akwete akaltyele-anthemele, itnenhe ileke, "Arrantherre nhenhe-arlike awerrirraye, Ngkarte-arle angkeke arrwekelenye arrekatherrenheke arrule anthurre,

'Arrantherre apeke Ngkarte Akngerre alhilemele iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke, kele arratye mpwaraye.'

Leviticus 19:12.

³⁴⁻³⁷ "Arrantherre apeke alhiletayeke ahentye-anemele arne iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke, kele ware alhilaye, arritnye arrpenhe-kenhe ilemele alhiletaye. Tyerrtye arrpenheke apeke unte alhiletayeke arne iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke arritnye arrpenhe-urrke ilemele, arritnye alkere akertne-ngentyele apeke ahelhe nhenhenge apeke Jerusalem-enge apeke, tyerrtye re unte arritnye alakenhe atniwelenge aweme kele re ngenhe arratye aweme-arle. Kenhe the akenhe arrekatherre alakenhe-arle ileme, 'Unte apeke alhiletayeke arratye ahentye-aneme arritnye arrpenhe-kenhe iletalaye. Nhenge unte alhilemele arritnye arrpenhe-kenhe ilemele ngenhe-arle arrentyele-arle uterneme arritnye arrpenhe-kenhe ilemele alhiletaye. Kele-arlike re akertnenye arritnye ilemele alhiletalaye Ngkarte-arle apmere yanheke akngerrepate anemenge. Alakenhe anteye arritnye ahelhe nhenhe-arennyenge-arlike alhiletaye ahelhe nhenhe Ikwerenhe antime-nge. Jerusalem arritnyenge-arlike alhiletaye, apmere yanhe-arle Ngkarte-kenhe-arlike Rarle apmere ikwere

akngerrepate. Unte apeke-arle ahentye-aneme alhiletayeke arritnye arrpe-anenhe iletaye ware alhilaeye.' "

*Tyerrtye areyele atwirtnetyeke arrangkwe
(Luke 6:27-28,32-36)*

³⁸ Kele Jesus angkeke, "Nhenhe-arlike awerrirraye! Arrule anthurre Moses-ele alakenhe intelhe-ileke, 'Ngenhe apeke tyerrtyele alkngge atwerlengge, renhe alkngge ware atwirt-naye, ngenhe apeke artitye atwerlengge ultakemele renhe artitye ware atwirtnetyeke ultakemele.' *Exodus 21:24.*

³⁹ Kenhe the akenhe arrekanttherre alakenhe-arle ileme, 'Ngkwenge apeke akurne mpwarerlengge unte akenhe ikwere akurne mpwarirtnetyale anetyeke. Ngenhe apeke ar-elyenngge anyente atwerlengge ikwere arrpenhe anthelhaye.

⁴⁰ Tyerrtye arrpenhele apeke ngenhe court-werne aknggerlengge, unte-arle arne iwenhe apeke ikwere renhe arrekwele apayuthnekengge, anthirtnetyenhenge. Artwe court-eke akngerrepatele apeke ngenhe ilemele tyarte ilywetyeke tyerrtye renhe anthetyeke, kele tyarte ante ware renhe anthirtnetyale renhe mantere arrpenhe ngkwinhe-arlike anthaye unte-arle apwerte mane atningkele ineke.

⁴¹ Thultye-le apeke ngenhe uternemele unte yakwethe ikwerenhe akngernetyeke ikwerengge alherle-apemele. Kele unte akwete akngernerle-apetyeke, kele re anteme ngkwenge angkemele renhe anteme anthirtnetyeke kele unte ikwere alakenhe-arle angketyeke, "Kele mwerre-arle, the intwarre ulkere akngetyenhenge ngkwenge." Ikwerengge imerte awethe intwarre alhemele yakwethe ikwerenhe akngernemele.

⁴² Tyerrtye arrpenhele apeke ngenhe iwenhe apeke renhe apayuthnerlengge, kele renhe ipmentyele awetyale, renhe anthaye iwenheke-arle re ahentye-anemenge. Re apeke-arle arne arrpenhe iwenhe apeke ikwere inkeme, renhe anthaye.' "

*Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe areye tyerrtye ingkirrekeke
ahentye-anetyeke*

⁴³ Jesus-ele akwete akaltyele-anthemele itnenhe ileke, "Nhenge angwenhe apeke rarle alakenhe arrule angkeke, 'Unte atyewe ngkwinhe areyeke ahentye-anetyeke, ngkwenge-arle ahentye-anetyakenhe areyeke ahentye-anetyale.' *Leviticus*

19:18.

⁴⁴ Kenhe the akenhe arrenhantherrenhe angkentye arrpenhe-arle akaltyele-antheme, 'Arrantherre akangkelhe-iletayeke arrekanttherre-arle ahentye-anetyakenhe areye arrenhantherrenhe-arle atweme areye-arlike, Ngkarteke

imerte angkemele arrekatherre-arle ahentye-anetyakenhe areyeke re itnenhene mwantyele arntarnte-aretyenhenge.’

⁴⁵ Arrantherre alakenhe mpwaremele Ngkartele akertne-arenyele aremele itirreme, ‘Arratyé apelaye! Tyer-tye nhenhe areye arratyé atyinhe, itne-arle ayenge angwaremenge.’ Arrantherre itelareme, Ngkartele uterne-arle akertne-ileme tyerrtye mwerre areyeke-arleke pwar-tyetyeke tyerrtye akurne areyeke-arleke-arlike. Kwatyé mwerre-arlike-arle re yerneme tyerrtye mwerre areyeke akurne mpwarentyé akngerre areyeke-arlike.

⁴⁶ Arrantherre apeke tyerrtye arrpenheke mwerre mp-waremele rarle arrekatherre mwerre mpwarekenge-ante ware. Kenhe Ngkartele nhenhe aremele re-ame arrekatherre akangkeme? Arrangkwe, arrantherre awethe arnterre ulkere mpwaraye. Kenhe artwe akurne areyele government-eke-arle mane inerlte-aneme areye alakenhe antime-arle mwerre mpwareme, tyerrtye arrpenhele ikwere mwerre mpwarerlengen-ante. * Kenhe arrantherre ak-enhe mwerre anetyeke atherre anteyeke, atyewe arrekatherrenhe areyeke uthene akurne mpwarentyé akngerre itneke-arlike.

⁴⁷ Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe areme arrantherre atyewe arrekatherrenhe-werne itneke akangkentyele angkemele apetyerlengen, Re arrekatherre akangketyakenhe anetyenhe, arrantherre-arle awethe arnterre ulkere mpwaretyeke. Kenhe tyerrtye Ngkartele akutne areye mwerre angkeme atyewe itne-kenheke. Arrantherre kwenhe mwerre angketyeke atherre antimeke atyewe arrekatherrenheke, atyewe anetyakenhe areyeke-arlike.

⁴⁸ Yewe, arrantherre kwenhe mwerrantye anthurre anetyeke, arrantherre itelareme Ngkarte-arle mwerrantye aneme-arteke, alakenhe-athewe.”

6

Alengke-iwemele anthetyeke arrangkwe-arle aneme areyeke

¹ Jesus-ele akwete atyewe ikwerenhe areye akaltyele-anthemele itnenhe ileke, “Nhenge arrantherre Ngkarte utyernemele tnaketyeke arrantherre akwetethe-arle arne arrpenheke-arrpenhe mpwareme, apwete ngkweltyeke

* **5:46** Artwe nhenhe areye-arle Jew areye-arle, itne akenhe apmere Rome akngerrepateke-arle urrakewarretyarte, tax mane inetyarte Jew areye-ngentyele akngerrepate itne-kenheke yernetyenhenge. Kele Jew areye ahele anteme irreke itne-arle Jew anetyakenhe areyeke urrakapemenge.

arrangkwe areye anthemele, imerte merne arlkwetyakenhe anemele ikwere angketyeke. Kenhe tyerrtye arpenhe areyele akenhe alakenhe mpwarenty akngerre arpenhe areyele arerlenghe itnenhe akwele tnaketyenhenge. Itne-arteke anetyalaye. Arrantherre apeke alakenhe irremele, kele Ngkarte alkere akertnenye-arenye arrekanttherre akangkentye kwenye-arle anetyenhe.

² “Arrantherre apeke-arle arneke arrangkwe areyeke anthetyeke ahentye-anemele, itnenhene anthetyakenhe arpenhe areyele arrenhantherrenhe arerlenghe. Alakenhe renhe urrtyalthe areyele mpwareme. Itne alethe alhemele iwerrele akunye-apenhe areye aremele, anthemele tyerrtye areyele arerlenghe itnenhe tnakewarretyke. Alakenhe awethe, itne antheme tyatye Jew-kenhe areyeke arpenhe areyele arerlenghe nhenge, itne itnenhe aremele, itne itnenhene tnakemele. Alakenhe the arrekanttherre arratyaleme, nhenge Ngkartele aremele itne alakenhe mpwarerlenghe, rarle itnenhe tnaketyakenhe, arpenhe areyele-arle itnenhe kele arerlenghe tnakewarreke.

³ Nhenge arrantherre apeke-arle ahentye-anemele tyerrtye akunye-apenhe areye anthetyeke, alengke-iwelhe anteme itnenhe anthaye arpenhe areyele aretyakenhenge.

⁴ Yewe, arrantherre anthemele alengke-iwemele anthetyeke arpenhe areyele itelaretyakenhenge. Akngye-ante arrekanttherre-akerte akaltye anemele arrantherre-arle alengke-iwemele antherlte-anemenge arrenhantherrenhe-arle re arekenge anteme re arrekanttherre arne mwerre antheme.”

Ngkarteke angkeme-akerte
(Luke 11:2-4)

⁵ Jesus angkeke, “Arrekanttherre-arrpe arelhewarraye, Ngkarteke angketyale nhenge ularele arpenhe areyele-arteke. Itne nhenge Ngkarteke angkeme akangkemele tnemele tyatye kwenele, akethele-arlike, tyerrtye arpenhe areyele akwele aretyenhenge. Kele ingkirrekele itelaraye: Ngkartele itnenhe tnaketyeke arrangkwe-arle, arpenhe areyele-arle itnenhe kele tnakewarrerlenghe.

⁶ Nhenge unte Ngkarteke angkemele apmere ngkwinnhe arriwe martemele anyente-ante ikwere angketyeke. Kele Ngkarte-ante-arle akaltye aneme unte-arrpe-arle angkeke, re anteme, ngenhe areke-arle-iperrenge, ngenhe arne mwerre anthurre anthetyenhe.

⁷ “Unte apeke Ngkarteke angkemele, angkentye akwete-akwete angketyale. Alakenhe renhe tyerrtye areye

Ngkarteke akutne angkeme. Itne apale itirremele itne-arle akwete-akwete angkentye angkepangkeme, re itnenhe awerlenge.

⁸ Itnenhe angwaretyale arrantherre Ngkarteke angkemele, kele Ngkarte anwerne-kenhe-arle akaltye-arle iwenheke-arle arrantherre ahentye-anemeke urreke-arle arrantherre apayuthnetyenhenge-ante.

⁹ Kele nhenge arrantherre Ngkarteke angkemele, alak-enhe angketyeke,

‘Ngkarte Akngeyaye, alkerele-arle aneme.

Impene anthurre kwenhe arritnye ngkwinhe aneye.

Altyerre Ngkwinhe apetyaye.

¹⁰ Alakenhe anetyenhe ahelhe nhenhele apmere Ngkwinhe-arteke.

¹¹ Arlte nhenhenge merne anwernenhe anthaye.

¹² Anwerne akurne mpwareke-arle iperre, anwernenhe ilpernetyakenhe anaye.

Alakenhe-arteke, nhenge arrpenhe areyele anwernenhe akurne mpwaremele, anwerne itnenhe ilpernetyakenhe anerlenge.

¹³ Anwernenhe akurne-werne-atheke akngetyalaye.

Anwernenhe akngarte-iwaye akurne-ketye.’ ”

¹⁴ Jesus alakenhe-arlike itneke angkeke, “Angwenhele apeke arrekantherre akurne mpwareme, arrantherre anteme itnenhe ilpernetyakenhe anetyeke. Kele Akngeye alkere akertne-arenyele arrenhantherrenhe ilpernetyakenhe aneme nhenge arrantherre akurne mpwarerlenge.

¹⁵ Kenhe arrantherre apeke tyerrtye arrpenhe areye ilpernemele aneme itnekenge ipeltye-irretyakenhe anemele itne arrekantherre akurne mpwarerlenge, kele Akngeye arrekantherrenhe alkere akertne-arenyele arrenhantherrenhe ilperneme ipeltye-irretyakenhe anemele nhenge arrantherre akurne mpwarerlenge.”

Merneke arrangkwe anemele Ngkarteke angketyeke

¹⁶ Jesus angkeke, “Arrantherre apeke-arle merne arlk-wetyakenhe Ngkarteke angkerlte-anetyenhenge. Kenhe arrantherre apeke alakenhe mpwaremele artwe arrpenhe areye angwareketyenge urrtirremele-arle mwerre akwele anerlte-aneme. Tyerrtye yanhe arrpenhe areyele aretyenhenge ahentye-anemele merneke arrangkwe anemele, itnenhe akwele tnaketyenhenge. Nhenge itne-arle arlpmenye inngerreke arrernelhemele untherlte-apemele alhwarrpe akwele arrpenhe areyele itnenhe aremele alakenhe akwele itirretyenhenge, ‘Yewe, arratyape apelaye, tyerrtye mwerre

nhenhe areye-arle arlkwetyakenhe-arle Ngkarteke angkerirretyenhenge.’ Kenhe the akenhe arrenhantherrenhe arraty-arle ileme, Ngkartele itnenhe aremele rarle itnenhe tnaketyakenhele, tyerrtye areyele-arle itnenhe tnakemele arekenge.

¹⁷ Unte apeke-arle merne arlkwetyakenhe Ngkarteke angketyenhenge, alte ngkwinhe comb-eme-ilelhomele ingerre ngkwinhe kwatyele alhewelhaye.

¹⁸ Kele arrpenhe areyele ngenhe aremele itne itelaretyakenhe unte-arle merne arlkwetyakenhe. Kele Akngeyele-ante-arle ngenhe areke nthakenhe-arle-irreke. Areke-arle iperreng Re ngenhe arne mwerre areye anthirtnetyenhenge.”

*Arne ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyeke arnterre itirretyale
(Luke 12:22-34; Luke 16:13)*

¹⁹ Jesus angkeke, “Arne arrpe-anenhe-arlike, apwerte ngkweltye-arlike inetyale alengke-iwetyeke arrantherre apmere ahelhe nhenhele anepanemele, itne-arle akurne-irretyenhenge. Apmere ahelhe nhenhele interrke areyele-arle arne ingkirreke arlkweme. Anyelkngalthe areyele-arlike anteme apmere arrekanttherrenheke irrperleng anyelkngale inetyenhe arne yanhe areye.

²⁰ Kele ahelhe nhenhele anerlte-anemele arrantherre Ngkarteke akwete urkapewarreteyeke re anteme arrekanttherre arne mwerre akngerre areye renhe-arle akngakemele arrerneme arrekanttherre alkerenge. Alkerere akenhe arne itne mwerre akwete-arle aneme, apmere yanhenge-arle arne angkweye-irretyeke arrangkwe-arle interrkeke-arlike arrangkwe-arle, anyelkngalthe areyeke arrangkwe.

²¹ Unte apeke-arle ahentye-aneme arne alkere-arenye utnengeke unte-arle arne ahelhe-arenye areyeke ahentye-anemele unte-arle arne itneke akwete-arle itirrekele anteme. Unte apeke arnterre ahentye-aneme arne alkere-arenye utnenge itneke unte alkngrirretyeke arne ahelhe-arenye areyeke alkere-arenye utnengeke anteme itirremele imerte Ngkarteke-ante akangkwe-irremele.”

Anwerne ingkirre alkngrenthele anerlte-anetyeke

²²⁻²³ Jesus angkeke, “Alkng ngkwinhe-arle alkngrenthe-arteke tyerrtye ngkwinheke. Alkng mwerre apeke unte mwerre aretyeke, unthemele mwerre. Kenhe alkng ngkwinhe akurne apeke, ingwemertele aneme-arteke, aretyeke arrangkwe-arle, unte itelaretyakenhe-arle irreme. Alakenhe-arle, unte apeke akwetethe mwantye-mwantyele

arrpenhe areye antherle-anemele kele utnenge alkngenthe-akerte anetyenhenge. Kenhe unte apeke arne areye atnure-irremele atnyenemele, kele utnenge apele ingwemerte-arle anetyenhenge."

Apwerte ngkweltye-akerte

²⁴ Jesus angkeke, "Tyerrtye-arle akngerrepate atherreke urrakapetyeke arrangkwe-arle. Re apeke-arle arrpenheke impenele awelhemele, arrpenhe irlpe artepele aweme. Re arrpenhe yanheke apeke-arle ahentye-arle-aneme arrpenheke akenhe re ahentye anetyakenhe apeke-arle. Alakenhe-arteke, unte apeke apwerte ngkweltyeke ahentye-anemele kele unte Ngkarteke ahentye-anetyakenhe-arle, Unte Ngkarte uthene mane uthene anyentelhe-iletyeke arrangkwe-arle imerte itirremele anteme. Unte Ngkarte anyenteke-ante akangkwe-irretyeke-tetye, mane ngkweltyeke itirretyale."

Arne iwenhe apeke areyeke itirretyalaye

²⁵ Jesus anteme angkeke, "Arlte arrpenheme arrantherre apeke arnterre itirremele alakenhe, 'Nthenhenge-ame anwerne merne inetyenhe anwerne anhelke anetyenhenge, kwatye antywetyeke anteye? Nthenheke-ame mantere ineme anwerne untyetye anetyeke?' Kenhe the akenhe arrekantherre ileme, Ngkarteke kwenhe anwernenhe mpwareke mwerre anetyeke. Re anwerneke alkngwirretyakenhe anwernenhe ipmentye-iwetyakenhe, anwernenhe arntarnte-arerle-anetyenhe. Kenhe nhenhe ikwerenge-ntyale anwerne merneke-arlike mantereke-arlike itirrewarretyale.

²⁶ "Thipe areye aremele itirrewarraye, itne ntange areye-arlike ahelheke ngkernewarretyakenhe merne lyapelhe-iletyeke, arrangkwe-arle. Nhenge ntange mpenge-irrerlenghe, itne-arle kutyewarretyakenhe-arle apurtelhe-ilemele apmere itnekenhe-werne akngirtnewarretyeke arlte arrpenhele arlkwerirretyeke, arrangkwe-arle. Kenhe itne Ngkarte merneke apayuthnetyeke arrangkwe-arle, re itnenhene arntarnte-arerle-anerlenghe. Kenhe Ngkarte arrekantherre ahentye anthurre aneme thiye areyenge arntwarre ulkere. Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale merneke akwenpe anerrirraye itirrewarretyale.

²⁷ Iwenheke-ame arrantherre merneke itirrewarreme? Arrantherre merneke itirrewarremele, arrenhantherrenhe itethe-iletyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle."

²⁸ Jesus alakenhe akwete angkeke, "Kele iwenhenge-arle akenhe arrantherre mantereke itirrewarreme? Antethe

itnenhene araye, itneke itirreke nthakenhe-arle itne lyaperlenge, mwerre anthurre-arle itne aneme, kele itne-arle urrakapetyakenhe-arle mantere itnekenhe mpwaretyeke irpetyenhenge.

²⁹ Kenhe arrantherre itelarerrirreme artwe akngerrepate Solomon arritnye aneke, arrule anthurre akngerrepate anetyarte, rarle mantere mwerre akngerre areyeke-arlike irpetyarte. Kenhe antethe nhenhe areye ikwerenge mwerre akngerre ulkere.

³⁰ Atherrke antethe-akerte-arle itne akenhe akwete anthurre arruleke-atwetye anerrirretyeke arrangkwe-arle, akweke ware, lyeteke-atwetye ware itne anerrirreme. Kele antyerrke-irremele, urele anteme ampeme uyerretyeke-ante. Kele-arle itne akweke ware aneke, Ngkartele akenhe atherrke renhe mwerre akngerre akwete-arle mpwareme. Alakenhe-arle re atherrkeke mpwareme, kele re mantere antheme-arle arrantherre ahentye-anemenge, arlte lyetenyenge. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe itirreme rarle uyarne mpwaremeke-athene.

³¹ “Kele yanhenge itirretyale alakenhe ware angkaye, ‘Ayenge akunye-apenhe, kwatye uthene merne utheneke arrangkwenge, ayenge-ame nthakenhe-irretyenhe? Nthenhenge-arle-ame the inetyenhe?’ Alakenhe-arlike itirretyale angkemele, ‘Ayenge akunye-apenhe, mantere atyinhe-arle alterrelhekenge. Nthakenhe-arle-ame ayenge irretyenhe? Nthenhenge-ame the mantere inetyenhe irpetyeke?’

³² Ayenge alakenhe angkeme, alakenhe rarle Ngkartele akutne areye-arle itirrerlte-anemenge. Kenhe Ngkartele-arle ingkirrenyeke anthurre itelareme iwenheke-arle arrantherre ahentye-anemeke re anteme arrenhantherrenhe anthemele-arle.

³³ Kele arrantherre akenhe arne atningkeke itirrewarretyale anetyeke, ware, kele anerlte-anaye. Kele ikwere-ante akwete itirrerlte-anemele anaye Rarle arrenhantherrenhe akwetethenhe-arle arntarnte-arerlengenge. Ikwere aywerrkele akangkwe-irremele iwenhe apeke renhe-arle re arrekantherre angkeme iparrpele mpwarewarre, re anteme arrenhantherrenhe merne anthemele mantere-arlike, arne atningke arpenhe areyeke-arlike arrantherre ahentye-anerlengenge, arlte lyetenyenge.

³⁴ Arne areye ingwentheke inetyeke itirrewarretyale. Kele itneke alakenhe itirrewarretyale, ‘Nthenhe-ngentyele-arle-ame anwerne arne inetyenhe?’ Arrantherre itelareme yanhenge anteme-arle Ngkartele arrekantherre anthetyenhe, arrantherre anteme arnterre itirrewarremele

anetyale arlte arrpenheke, arrantherre itirrewarraye lyeteke-arle arrantherre ahentye-anemeke-ante."

7

Angketyale tyerrtye arrpenhe-arle akurne akwele anemeke

(Luke 6:37,38,41,42)

¹ Jesus-ele apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye akaltyele-anthetyame alakenhe, "Kenhe arrantherre apeke arrpenhe areye ilperneme, Ngkarte anteme arrenhantherrenhe ilperneme.

² Nhenge arrantherre apeke arrpenhe areyeke angkemele itnenhe akurne akeme, Ngkarte alakenhe-arle angkeme arrenhantherrenhe akurne akeme. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke angkemele itneke akangketyeke mpwaremele itnenhe ilpernetyakenhele kele arrenhantherrenhe Ngkarte-arle alakenhe akangketyeke mpwareme ilpernetyakenhele.

³⁻⁵ "Iwenhenge-arle-ame arrantherre akurne-irreme arpenhe areyeke apale angkemele itnenhe arraty-iletyeke akwele? Arrantherre itirrewarraye arrekatherre-urrke, urrke arrantherre arrpenhe areyeke akenge itirretyen-henge. The arrekatherre arraty ileke arrantherre itelarerrirretyeke arrantherre akurne mpwarerlenge kele Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenheke anteme angkemele arrantherre apeke renhe aremele akurne-irrerlenge."

⁶ Jesus-ele itnenhe akwete akaltyele-anthetyame, "Angkentye Mwerre Ngkarte-kenhe kwenhe atyeperre anthurre. Kele arlte arrpenheme arrantherre angkentye nhenheke angkemele kele tyerrtye arrpenhe areye akenhe akangkwe-irretyakenhe-arle. Kele itne apeke ipmentyeweme iwenhe renhe itneke arrantherre-arle ilerlenge, itneke awethe iletalaye. Nhenge tyerrtye itne akenhe akngwelye ahe akngerre-arteke, pike-pike-arteke-arlike. Arrantherre apeke akwete angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe itneke mwerre ilerlte-apemele itne-arle irlpe martelhentye-arle akangkwe-irretyakenhe, itne anteme arrekatherre ahele angkerremele, akngwelye nhenge ahe akngerrele tyerrtye uthneme, alakenhe athewe. Itne anteme akurne-ileme angkentye arrantherre-arle angkeme, tyerrtyele nhenge pike-pike merne anthemele imerte itne ahelhe urrkengeke akwernemele imerte ulthemele, alakenhe akwele itne angkentye renhe akurne-ilentye akngerre. Arrantherre akenhe Angkentye Mwerre Ngkarte-kenhe akwete itneke ilerle-apetyale anetyeke-arle, kele impetyeke ante, angkentye yanhe-arle atyeperre anthurrenge."

Akwete anthurre Ngkarteke angketyeke, mwernte-irretyale

(Luke 11:9-13)

⁷⁻⁸ Kele Jesus-ele itnenhe akaltyele-antheke alakenhe Ngkarteke angketyeke, “Kele, angwenhele apeke arne iwenhe-iwenheke renhe Ngkarteke akwete anthurre apayuthnerle-aneme re renhe ineme-arle. Kenhe angwenhe apeke arne iwenhe ikwere apale unthemele kele re renhe aretye-alheme-arle. Kenhe angwenhele apeke re arriwe renhe ltare-atwetye-alhemele, Ngkarteke renhe altywere-ileme re Ikwere-werne alhetyeke renhe aretye-alhetyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre Ngkarte renhe arne iwenhe-iwenhe apeke ikwere apayuthnerrirretyeke, kele Re arrenhantherrenhe anthetyenhe-arle. Kenhe arrantherre apeke Ikwere akwete-arle untherlte-anemele, Re kele arrekantherre imernelheme. Kenhe arrantherre apeke arriwe renhe akwete-arle ltare-atwerlte-aneme, kenhe Re kele arriwe renhe arrekantherre altywere-ileme-arle arrantherre-arle irrperrirretyenhenge.

⁹ Kenhe arrantherre nthakenhe-arle irretyenhe nhenge alere arrekantherrenhele apeke merneke apayuthnerlenge? Arrantherre-ame renhe apworte anthetyenhe? Arrangkwe!

¹⁰ Nhenge re arrenhantherrenhe irrpenngeke apayuthnerlenge, renhe akenhe apmwe anthetyakenhe. Arrantherre renhe irrpennge-arle anthetyenhe arlkwetyeke.

¹¹ Kele arrantherre ampe arrekantherrenhe areye arne mwerre antherlte-aneme itne arrenhantherrenhe apayuthnerlenge, kele arrantherre-arle akurne akwete mpwarerlte-anemenge. Kele Akngeye arrekantherrenhe alkere akertnele-arle anemeke, arrantherre itirrewarremele iwenhe-arteke-arle Re aneke? Rarle nhenge mwerre anthurre aneme, arrekantherrenge mwerre akngerre ulkere. Re akenhe arne mwerre akngerre aywerrkele anthentye akngerre-arle arrantherre apayuthnerlenge.”

¹² Jesus angkeke, “Arrantherre ahentye-aneme tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele mwerre aywerrkele mpwaretyeke arrekantherre. Kele arrantherre-arle akenhe akwete mwerre aywerrkele mpwaretyeke tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke alakenhe-arle Moses uthene artwe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areye uthenele-arle intelhe-ileke arrule anthurre, anwerne alakenhe mpwaretyeke.”

Iwerre urlpmeke unthemele renhe apentetyeke
(Luke 13:24)

13-14 Jesus angkeke, “Ingkirrekele awerrirraye! Iwerre atherre kwenhe aneme tyerrtye areyele apentetyeke. Iwerre anyente arriwe anteke-akerte-arle aneme, iwerre arrpenhe akenhe urlpme anthurre-arle, arriwe urlpme-akerte. Kenhe iwerre anteke re akenhe impeltye anthurre-arle mwerre anthurre, iwerre ikwerenge akenhe tyerrtye atningke anthurre-arle irrpenheme arriwe antekenge. Kele iwerre re akenhe apmere akurne-werne-arle tyerrtye areye Ngkarte-ketyenge akngakemele irrare anerlte-anetyenhe. Kele iwerre urlpme re akenhe impeltye anetyakenhe-arle lterrke anthurre apentetyeke, tyerrtye urrpetye ware-arle akenhe arriwe urlpme ikwere irrpenheme iwerre renhe apentemele. Kele iwerre re akenhe alheme apmere mwerre akngerre ikwere-werne Ngkartenge-arle anyente-irreme-werne, akwetethe-arle akangkentye anerlte-aneme-werne. Kele, arrantherre iwerre urlpme ikwere irrpenhemele akwete urlpme renhe apentetyeke.”

*Arrantherre ameke-arelhetyeke
(Luke 6:43-44)*

15 Jesus-ele atyewe ikwerenhe areye alkgarre-ileke alak-enhe, “Ameke-arelhewarraye akwetethe yanhe areye-ketye urrtyrremele ilemenge itnarle angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ilerlte-apeme akwele. Itne akngwelye artnwere-arteke yepe-yepe yenpeke irrpemenge yepe-yepe akwele anteme, itne-arle alengke-iwelheke iperre, apetyewarremele anteme yepe-yepe itnenhe uthnemele arlkwetyeke.

16 Kele arrantherre itnenhe alhengke-arle-areme itne-arle mpwaremenge, arrantherre arerrirremele itne akurne atningke mpwarerlenge kele arrantherre itelareme-arle urrtyrrentye akngerre nhenhe areye. Merne ntange areye-akerte itelaraye, merne kripethe areye-arle arne lyekelyekenge lyapetyakenhe-arle, nhenge merne utyerrke arne ilpeyenge lyapetyakenhe-arle.

17-18 Arrantherre itelareme arne mwerrenge-ante kwenhe merne ntange lyapeme mpenge-irremele ikwemeye-irremele, kenhe arne akurnenge akenhe merne akurne-arle aneme. Nhenge alakenhe-arlke arne mwerrenge merne akurne-arle lyapetyakenhe aneme, alakenhe anteye arne akurnenge merne mwerre lyapetyeke arrangkwe-arle. Awemele anteme akaltie-irraye angkentye nhenhe areyeke, angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areyele mwerre-ante-arle mpwareme, kenhe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe akngarte-iwentye akngerre areyele akenhe akurne-ante-arle mpwarerlenge.

19 Arrantherre itelareme artwe garden-eke-artweye, re areme arnele merne ntange akurne akwete atnyenerlengi, re ultakemele-arle ureke iweme.

20 Alakenhe-arteke, arrantherre arerrirremele angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areyele akurne mpwarerlte-aneme kele arrantherre itelarerrirreme itne-arle urrtirreme-arle angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ileme."

Jesus-arle angketyenhe rarle tyerrtye arrpenheme areyeke akutne-arle

(Luke 13:25-27)

21 Jesus awethe angkeke, "Arrantherre itelareme arpenhemele ayenge-arle akngerrepate ilemenge. Arpenhe areye akenhe urrtirremele ileme ayenge-arle akwele akngerrepate itnekenhe. Kenhe itne akenhe akangkwe-irretyakenhe awetyakenhe-arlike mpwaretyakenhe Ngkartele-arle itnenhe ilekeke. Alakenhenge anteme Ngkartele itnenhe atyewe aketyakenhe itnenhene arntarnte-aretye-arlike-akenhe akngerrepatele-arteke.

22 The arrekannerre ileme arlte ingkernenge tyerrtye areye tnetyenhe Ngkartenge arrekwele-arle atningkele ayenge-arle akngerrepate ileme areye akenhe alakenhe-arle angketyenhe, 'Akngerrepate! Arritnye ngkwinhe angkeke-arle iperre anwerne angkentye ngkwinhe tyerrtye areyeke ilemele, anwerne-arle arrentye areye aywepeke tyerrtye areye-ngentyele arritnye ngkwinhe ilemele, awethe ante, arritnye ngkwinhe ilemele, anwerne arne ilyernpenye atningke ngangkerele mpwareke.'

23 Kenhe ayenge akenhe itneke alakenhe-arle angkirtnetyenhe-arle, 'Arrangkwe, the arrenhantherrenhe itelaretyakenhe-arle. Arrantherre akwetethe-arle akurne mpwaretyarte Ngkarteke. Atyenge-ketyenge alhayel! "

Ayeye apmere artentye akngerre atherre-akerte

(Luke 6:47-49)

24 Jesus angkeke, "Awerrirraye! Tyerrtye angwenhele ayenge-arle awemeke nthakenhe-arle angkeke-arle iperre, renhe anteme aywerrkele mpwaremele, artwe-artekele-arle ilthe ikwerenhe apwerte athirnteke-arleke arteke. Nhenge artwe nhenhe itelarentyele-arle apwerte athirnte angwareke apmere arteke re apwerteke-arleke mwantyele arteke, rarle lterrke anekenge.

25 Ikwerenge-ntyele kwatye akngerre apetyeke imerte anhemele, lherenge-arlike kwatye urewe akngerre anteke-irreke kele apmere re akenhe atnyetyakenhe akwete-arle anerlengi. Rlike akngerrele-arlike werneke apmere renhe ankerte-iwemele, kele atakelhetyakenhe akwete-arle

anerlenghe, artwe rarle apworte athirnteke artekenge apmere ikwerenhe, mwerre akwete tneke akngelhetyakenhe-arlike. Alakenhe arrantherre apeke angkentye atyinhe awerrirreke-arle iperre, renhe anteme aywerrkele mpwaremele, kele arrantherre atnyetyakenhe, kele ltterrke-arle aneme arrekatherre apeke akurne-irrelenghe.

²⁶ Kele tyerrtye angwenhele apeke aweke-arle iperre nthakenhe-arle ayenge angkeke imerte ipmentye-iwemele-arle rarle artwe arrpenhe apmere artentye akngerre-arteke-arle. Artwe nhenhele akenhe arerte apeke lhere itereke-arle apmere ikwerenhe arteke ahelhe urrkngel-arle.

²⁷ Ikwerenge-ntyale kwatye akngerrele anheke, lherele kwatye urewe akngerre anteme irreke anteke-irremele. Kwatye ikwerenge akenhe rlke akngerrele-arlike werneke apmere renhe ankerte-iwemele, iparrpe anthurre apmere re atakelheke imerte atnyemele uyerretyeke-ante."

Jesus ilernpenye angkeme

²⁸ Jesus-arle angkentye nhenhe areyeke angkeke iperre tyerrtye renhe-arle aweke itne arnterre anthurre apatewarreke, rarle nhenge ilernpenye anthurrele angkerlenghe.

²⁹ Alakenhe-arle nhenge Jesus-elarle tyerrtye areye akaltyele-anthetyarte, re itneke angkentye ileke Ngkartele-arle renhe anthekenge. Kenhe angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areyele tyerrtye itnenhe akaltyele-anthetyarte, itne itneke angkentye itnekenhe-arrpe iletartye, angkentye itnekenge-arrpe ware.

8

Jesus-ele artwe rlkerte angkwerre-iweme

(Mark 1:40-45; Luke 5:12-16)

¹ Jesus apworte akertne-ngentyele atnarnpemele iperre tyerrtye atningke anthurrele renhe apentewarreke.

² Kenhe artwe anyente utylene irrkelhe-irrkelhe ilentye akngerre-akerte apetyeke nhenge Jesus aremele re amperere-arlenghe tnemele renhe apayuthneke, "Jesus-aye, ayenge utylene nhenhe angkwerre-iwaye. The itelareme unte-arle ayenge angkwerre-iwemere, unte-arrpe apeke awelhemele."

³ Kele Jesus-ele iltye ikwerenhele renhe anpeke, ikwere angkirtneleme, "The ngenhe angkwerre-iwetyeke ahentye-aneme." Kenhe iparrpe anthurrele utylene akngerre uyerrelenghe, yenpe alyere-alyere-irremele.

⁴ Kele anteme Jesus ikwere angkeke, "Arrpenhe areyeke ilelhetyale tharle ngenhe angkwerre-iweke. Angkentye

Moses-kenhe alakenhe angkeme: Kenhe arrekwele kwertengerle tyatye-arenyeke imernelhetyeke alhaye ngenhe-arle angkwerre-iwekeke. Kele re ngenhe areke-arle-iperre ilemele yenpe ngkwinshe ulkere anteme, kele thiye akweke atherre inaye ampetyeke Ngkarteke yanhe atherre tyawerrelhele anthetyenhenge. Kele mwerrantye mpwarekengentyele itne itelarerrirretyenhenge unte-arle mwerre-irrekenge."

Jesus-ele urrkapentye akngerre thulty-kenhe angkwerre-iweme

(Luke 7:1-10)

⁵ Nhenge Jesus-arle apmere nhenge Capernaum-werne alherlenge thultye akngerrepate ikwere-werne apetyeke. Artwe nhenhe apmere Rome-arenye thultye Rome-arenye 100-eke alartetye-arle apmere Capernaum-ele. Re anteme Jesus-eke angkeke, alakenhe renhe apayuthnemele,

⁶ "Akngerrepate anwerne-kenhe, urrkapentye akngerre atyinhe rilberte apmerele interle-aneme, akngelhetyakenhe-arle arekare awelhemele."

⁷ Awemele Jesus ikwere alakenhe angkeke, "Kele mwerre-arle! Ayenge iparrpe alheme renhe angkwerre-iwemele mwerre ilettyeke."

⁸ Kenhe akngerrepate thulty-kenhe re akenhe angkerlenge, "Arrangkwe akngerrepate, unte kwenhe akngerre aneme, kele ayenge akenhe artwe akurne akweke ware-arle ayenge apure-arle-irreme unte apmere atyinhe-werne apetyetyeke. Unte nhenhenge ware angkeye arrwengkelthe re nhenhenge-ntyale ware mwerre-ilettyenhenge.

⁹ The itelareme unte-arle Ngkarteke mpwarepareme. Kenhe Re ngenhe ileme mpwaretyeke, nge Renhe awemele, kele nge mpwareme-arle. Alakenhe rarle ayenge warrke-irreme Rome-arenye areyeke akngerrepate. Kenhe ayenge akngerrepate aneme thultye arunthe anthurre-akerte. Ayenge anyenteke angkemele yanhe-werne alhetyeke, kenhe re iparrpe anthurre alherlenge. Kenhe ayenge apeke anyenteke angkemele, "Nhenhe-werne apetyaye!" Kele re iparrpe anthurre apetyeme. Kenhe ayenge anyenteke angkemele mpwaretyeke, kenhe re iparrpe anthurrele mpwarerlenge. Kele unte-arteke rarle. Kele unte-arle angkemele arteke kenhe iparrpe anthurre urrkapentye akngerre atyinhe re mwerre-irrerlenge."

¹⁰ Nhenge Jesus-ele nhenhe awemele re apatemele anthurre. Re imerte tyerrtye areyeke angkemele renhe-arle apentewarremeke, "The arrenhantherrenhe arratye

ileme, artwe nhenhe thultye atningkeke akngerrepate-arle anemeke re Jew anetyakenhe-arle, re akenhe arratyte itirreme tharle mpwaretyeke, Jew areye-arteke kwenye. Ap-mere nhenhe Israel-enge the arrpenhe aretyakenhe artwe nhenhe-arteke-arle arratyte itirremeke tharle iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke.

¹¹ The arrekanttherre arratyte ileme, tyerrtye apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele Jew anetyakenhe areye apetyetyenhe. Itne-arle apetyetyenhe Abraham-eke anyente-irretyeke, Isaac-eke, Jacob-eke-arlike akangkemele merne apurtele arrpenhe areyenge arlkwetyenhe Ngkarte akngerrepate anerlenge itnenhe arntarnte-aretyenhele.

¹² Kele Jew arrpenhe areye itnekenge apurte anetyeke arrangkwe-arle. Ngkartele-arle itnenhe arrule akngakeke Ikwerenhe areye anetyeke. Itne-arle akenhe Ikwerenhe areye anetyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe-arle anekenge Re akenhe itnenhe uliletyenhe, kenhe itne ingkirreke arrangkemele artitye Iterrkemele utylene-ante-irretyeke alngultyeke-ante artnemele anerle-atherre-anetyenhe."

¹³ Jesus anteme thultye akngerrepateke angkeke, "Kele, apmere-werne alpaye! The urrkapentye akngerre ngkwinhe mwerre-ileke unte-arle itirreke the mpwaretyeke." Ikwerenge anteme urrkapentye akngerre re iparrpe anthurre mwerre-irreke.

*Jesus-ele tyerrtye arunthe itnenhene angkwerre-iweme
(Mark 1:29-34; Luke 4:38-41)*

¹⁴ Jesus apmere yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale imperle-alhemele apmere Peter-kenhe-werne alheke nthenhele-arle mwerikwe Simon-kenhe rilkerte anthurre apmere kwenele intekenge, amperlenghe anthurre re awelheke.

¹⁵ Jesus-ele iltye ikwerenhe apaneke, iparrpe anthurre rilkerte imperle-alhemele arratintyeke, arelhe re akenhe mwerre-arle-irrerlenghe. Re akeme-irremele merne-arlike itetyeke. Re anteme Jesus-arlike anthemele arrpenhe areye-arlike.

¹⁶ Kele-arle alernnge irrpeke-arle arrpenhe areyele apmere yanhe ikwere areye-ngentyele arrentye areye-akerte Ngkarte-werne akngetyewarreke re itnenhe mwerre-iltyeke. Rarle angkentyele ware arrentye itneke-ngentyele arrattelhe-ilemele aywepeke, itne mwerre-irreke. Jesus-ele rilkerte areye ingkirreke angkwerre-iweke.

¹⁷ Nhenge Jesus-ele tyerrtye areye alakenhe angkwerre-iweke, alhientye Ngkarte-kenhe arratyte-irretyeke, angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre Isaiah-

ele intelhe-ilekenge-arteke arrule anthurre pwekeke-arleke alakenhe,

“Re arrenkwelthe anwerne-kenhe areye uyerrelhe-ileke anwernenhe mwerre-ilemele.” *Isaiah 53:4.*

Ayeye Artwe Atherre Jesus apentetyeke-arle itirreke-akerte (Luke 9:57-62)

¹⁸ Jesus-ele areke tyerrtye atningke anthurre ikwere-werne apetyewarremele tnerirrerlengere angkeke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke, “Mpe, boat-eke antyemele alhetyekeye ahelhe irntwarre-werne kwatye alayeke arrenkakwe-werne!”

¹⁹ Nhenge re angkeke alhetyeke, artwe angkentye Moses-kenhe-arle akaltyele-anthetyarte apetyeke Jesus-eke angkemele, “The ngenhe apenterle-apetyeke nthenhe-werne apeke unte alherlengere.”

²⁰ Kele Jesus akenhe ikwere angkerlengere, “Kere rapite itne alhwengele anerrirreme, kenhe thiye areye akenhe arne akertnele antywele anerrirreme. Kenhe ayenge akenhe, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, apmere-kwenye-arle, arrangkwe. Ayenge-arle akwetethe re intetyeke. Ayenge-arle akwetethe-arle unthetyarte.”

²¹ Kele apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe arppenhe anteme ikwere angkeke, “Ayenge apele alhampwe-irreke-arle. Ayenge urrekeke impaye ayenge-arle apmere-werne alpetyeke, akngeye atyinhe artetyeke. Kenhe yanhe iperrele the ngenhe apenterle-apetyenhenge.”

²² Kele Jesus akenhe ikwere alakenhe-arle angkirtnerlengere, “Arrangkwe, lyete nhenhe ayenge apentaye, atyenge akangkwe-irretyakenhe areyele renhe iperteke artetyeke re ilwerlengere.”

Jesus-ele rlke ntertelhe-ileme (Mark 4:35-41; Luke 8:22-25)

²³ Kele Jesus boat-eke antyemele kwatye alayeke tyanemele alhetyeke-irreme apententye akngerre areye-akerte.

²⁴ Itne alaye talkwe alherlte-iwepiwemele, rlke akngerrele wernerlengere impeltye-ngentyele. Kwatye alyepe boat ikwere-arleke irrpeke, itne akenhe atere-irrerirrerlengere alhekwarle-irrerirre-ketyenge. Kenhe Jesus boat ikwerele ankwe-interle-aperlengere akwenpe anthurre.

²⁵ Kenhe ikwerenhe areyele akarrelhe-ilemele akemelhe-ilerirremele angkerirreke, “Akngerrepataye! Anwernenhe itetheke mpwaraye, alhekwarle-irrerirre-ketyenge!”

²⁶ Kele Jesus itneke angkirtneke, "Iwenheke-ame arrantherre atere-irreme? Arrantherre itirretyakenhe tharle arrenhantherrenhe ulyeyele arntarnte-arerle-aneme."

Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyeye, re akeme-irremele rlke mwantye-irretyeke kwatye arnmarre-arlke akweke-irretyeke ileke. Iparrpe anthurrele rlke atnengke-irreke kwatye arnmarre akweke-irreke.

²⁷ Itne apatemele angkerreke, "Artwe iwenhe-arle-ame nhenhe re? Re rlke uthene kwatye arnmarre uthene akweke-irretyeke ileke, kenhe ratherre atnengke-irrerlengearle!"

Jesus-ele arrentye itnenhene artwe atherre-ngentyele aywepeme

(Mark 5:1-20; Luke 8:26-39)

²⁸ Kele Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-arlke kwatye alayenge intwarreke-irremele itne alherlte-eweke apmere Gadara arritnye-werne. Apmere yanhe re, arratye apwerte akngerre areye-arle interrirreme inteye arrpe-anenhe aneme-akerte. Yanhe ikwere areye itne ilweke-arle areye inteye kweneke arrernewarretyarte. Kenhe artwe arerte atherre apmere yanhe ikwerele anerle-anerretyarte, arrentye atningke areye-arle ikwere-atherrele-arleng aneme-akerte. Tyerrtye apmere ikwere-arenye areye iwerrele inteye itwele alhetyakenhe aheakngerre ikwere-atherre-ketyenge.

²⁹ Ratherre untetyemele Jesus-nge arrekwele tneke, arrentye areye ikwere arlkemele, "Alere Ngkarte-kenhe, ingkirreke anthurreke akngerre anerlengearle. Unte-ame anwernenhe nthakenhe-iletynhe? Unte-ame anwernenhe apmere akurne anthurre-werne yernetyeke lyete ware, urrekeke impetyakenhe?"

³⁰ Kenhe pike-pike atningke apwerte itwele tnerrirreke arlkwerirremele.

³¹ Arrentye areyele Jesus renhe ileke, "Unte apeke nhenhe atherreng arratelhe-ilemele anwernenhe pike-pike itneke-werne yernaye anwerne tyerrtye itne-kenheke irrptyeke."

³² Kele Jesus itneke angkirtnerleng, "Kele mwerre-arle, pike-pike itneke irrperirraye."

Iparrpele arrentye itne artwe yanhe atherreng-ntyeye arratewarremele pike-pike itne areyeke-arleke irrperirreke. Kele imerte pike-pike itne apwerte kwene-werne unterlte-iwemele apwerte arnke-werne, ingkirreke akertnengentyele atnyerrirremele kwatye kweneke, ingkirreke anthurre anteme itne alhekwarle-irrerirreke.

33 Kenhe tyerrtye yanhe itne pike-pike itnenhene arntarnte-arerlte-anemele arerrirreke nthakenhe-arle-irrerne, kele itne anteme-arle apmere-werne-arleke-irreme. Kenhe itne ingkirrenyekeke ilerrirreke nthakenhe Jesus-ele mpwareke-akerte, artwe atherre-arle arrentye areye atnyeneke-akerte-arlke.

34 Kele ikwerenge-ntyale, tyerrtye apmere yanhe-arenye itne Jesus-eke atwaremele alherlte-iweke. Itne renhe aremele, Gadara-arenye yanhe areye atere-irrerirremele, ikwere angkerirreke, "Apmere nhenhenge-ntyale alperlte-iwaye!"

9

Jesus-ele artwe inwerre angkwerre-iweme
(Mark 2:1-12; Luke 5:17-26)

1 Kele Jesus, apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-arlke boat-eke antyemele kwatye alaye tyanemele alpeke apmere nthenhe re anetyarte-werne.

2 Apmereke-irrerlenghe, artwe four-pelele artwe anathe antyameke arrernemele inerlte-alheke renhe imerte Jesus-werne akngetyemele. Kele Jesus-ele renhe-arle akngetye-warrekenghe aremele itirreke, "Artwe nhenhe areye arratye itirreme tharle artwe anathe nhenhe mwerre-iletyenheke." Re anteme artwe rlkerte ikwere angkeke, "Aye artwe-aye, atere-irretyalaye Ngkartele-arle ngenhe ilpernetyakenhe aneme unte-arle akurne mpwarekenghe. Rarle ngkwengenge ipeltye-irreke-arle."

3 Kenhe artwe areyele, angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areyele Jesus awemele, alakenhe itirremele, "Aye! Artwe nhenhele-arle Ngkarte angwareme, rearrpe-arle Ngkarte akwele itirreme."

4 Kele Jesus-ele itelareke nthakenhe-arle itne ikwere-akerte itirreme imerte itneke angkemele, "Arrantherre akurnentye itirretyale anetyeke!"

5-6 Arrantherre-arle ayenge areke-arle artwe nhenheke ayenge angkerlenghe, kenhe arrantherre akenhe iwenhe apeke renhe aretyakenhe-arle aneke. Kele arrantherre apeke-arle atyenge apale itirreme ayenge-arle ware angkerlenghe, kele arrantherre itirretyakenhe tharle mpwaretyeke. Kele ayenge lyete angkeme artwe inwerre nhenheke renhe mwerre-iletyeke. Kele arrantherre renhe areme, artwe inwerre nhenhe akngelhetyakenhe akeme-irrerlenghe, kele anteme arrantherre itelaretyenhenge nthakenhe-arle ayenge arrekwele angkeke, the, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, angwenhe apeke

renhe Ngkartenge ipeltye-ilerreme mpwaretyeke, Ngkartele anteme renhe ilpernyakenhe aneme. Re anteme awethe angkeke artwe inwerre ikwere, "Artwe-aye, akeme-irraye, antyame ngkwinhe inemele apmerekere-werne alpaye!"

⁷ Kele arratyete re iparrpe akeme-irreke apmerekere-werne alpemele.

⁸ Kele tyerrtye arunthe angathele-arle tneke areyele areke-arle itne atere-irremele Ngkartele anteme utyernemele tnakemele angkeke alakenhe itirremele, "Aye! Arratyete-arle Ngkartele artwe nhenhe ngangkere antheke re, ngangkere akngerre-akertele tyerrtye areye mwerre-iletynhenge."

Jesus-ele Matthew akngakeme

(Mark 2:13-17; Luke 5:27-32)

⁹ Kele yanhe-ngentyele Jesus-ele apmerekere renhe impemele alheke artwe Matthew arritnye areke iwerre iterele ilthe akwekele anerle-anerlengere apwerte ngkweltye inemele government-eke. Nhenge artwe yanhele tyerrtye areye aremele iwerre ikwerele alherlengere re apwerte ngkweltye itneke-ngentyele inetyame government-eke. * Jesus anteme ikwere angkeke, "Apetyaye, ayenge apentetyeke." Kele Matthew akeme-irremele alheke apententye akngerre arrpenhe areyenge apurte-irremele.

¹⁰ Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-akerte alheke apmerekere Matthew-kenhe-werne merne arlkwetyeke. Kenhe arrpenhe areyele-arle mane-arle inerlte-anetyarteke arrpenhe areyele-arle akurne mpwaretyarteke itnekengere apurte-irremele merne arlkwerirretyeke.

¹¹ Pharisee areyele itnenhe areke merne arlkwerlengere Jesus-enge, itne ikwerenhe areye alakenhe apayuthneke, "Aye! Iwenhenge-arle-ame akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe arrekanttherrenhe apurtele arlkweme apwerte ngkweltye inentye akngerre areyenge tyerrtye akurne mpwarentyete akngerre areyenge-arle? Re itnekengere apurte-irretyale anetyeke, re kwenhe artwe mwerre areyenge anetyeke."

¹² Kele Jesus-ele itnenhe awemele alakenhe angkerlengere, imerte itneke alakenhe angkemele, "Nhenhe awerrirraye! Tyerrtye mwerre areye ngangkere aretyeke alhetyakenhe-arle! Rlkerte areyele-ante-arle renhe aretyeke alheme.

¹³ Arrantherre apeke apale itirreme ayenge-arle akwele apetyeke mwerre areye akwele ikngwetyeke. Arrangkwe,

* **9:9** Matthew re akenhe Jew-arenye-arle aneke, Re akenhe Rome-arenye government areyeke-arle urrkapetyarte, imerte Jew areyenge tax mane inemele yernetyarte Rome-werne. Jew areye akenhe ikwere ahentye-anetyakenhe-arle anetyarte rarle Jew anetyakenhe areyeke urrkapetyartenge.

ayenge-arle apetyeke tyerrtye akurne areye ikngwetyeke. Akwete anteme itelaretyeke angkentye nhenhe arrpenhele arrule-arle Bible-nge intelhe-ileke. Ngkarte-arle alakenhe angkeke, 'Kere atwetyale ayenge anthetyeke. Alakenhe-ante-arle ayenge ahentye-aneme; arrantherre arrpenhe areyeke alhwarpe-irremele alpe-eme-ilettyeke. The areme alakenhe arrantherre mpwarerlunge kele ayenge arnterre anthurre-arle akangkeme.' "

Hosea 6:6.

Tyerrtye areyele Jesus apayuthneme merne arlkwetyale anetyeke-akerte

(Mark 2:18-22; Luke 5:33-39)

¹⁴ Arlte anyentele apententye akngerre John kwatye akwernentye akngerre-kenhe arrpenhe areye apetyemele Jesus apayuthneke, "Anwerne Pharisee areyele-arlke merne arlkwentye akngerre kwenhe anwerne-arle Ngkarteke angketyeke ante-arle ahentye-aneme. Iwenhenge-arle-ame apententye akngerre ngkwinhe areyele akwetethe merne arlkweme, arraretyakenhele-arlke?"

¹⁵ Jesus itneke angkirtnerlunge, "Nhenge artwele apeke anewe-akemele, atyewe atningke-arle apurte-irremele akangkentyele merne arlkwerirretyeke. Re itnekenge akwete anemele, itne arlkwerirremenge akwete. Kele yanhe-ngentyele arrpenhe areyele artwe renhe atyewe ikwerenhenge arntwirrkemele akngeme. Kele alakenhe ikwerenge itne, irrare-irremenge-arle, merne arlkwetyakenhe-arle. Kenhe itne akenhe ayenge arntirrkwemele akngeme apententye akngerre atyinhe areyele merne arlkwetyakenhe-arle anerlunge." †

¹⁶ Jesus-ele itneke ileke angkentye alengkiwentye mantere-akerte. "Arrantherre itelareme mantere tyerrtye-kenhe ingkweye-irrerlunge altywere-akerte re, artetyeke, re mantere akweke alkarlunge-ntyale aketyakenhe ingkweye ikwere-arleke arrernetyeke, alterrelheketye alhewerlunge. Kele unte apeke renhe alheweme, mantere akweke alkarle rarle arrerneke re akenhe akweke-arle-irrerlunge imerte alterrelhemele-arle, kele mantere altywere-akerte re akenhe altywere akngerre-arle-irrerlunge."

¹⁷ Jesus-ele itneke ileke angkentye alengkiwentye arpenhe ngkwarle-kenhe ayakwethe-akerte. "Awethe anteme angkentye arrpenhe-ulkere nhenhe awerrirraye

† 9:15 Alakenhe-arle Jesus angketyame ikwere-arrpe-akerte, re itelareke ur-reke-arle arrpenhe ikwere ahentye-anetyakenhe itne-arle renhe inetyenhe raketyenhenge imerte renhe irrerlknge atwemele. Kele atyewe ikwerenhe areye akenhe irrare-irremele merne arlkwetyakenhe-arle anerlunge.

ngkwarle-kenhe yakwethe-akerte. Artwe arrpenhele mpwareme yakwethe kere yenpe-ngentyele ngkwarle lyetenye akwernetyeke atnyenemele. Kenhe re akenhe yakwethe angkweyeke ngkwarle lyetenye akwernetyeke arrangkwe-
arle, re apeke ngkwarle lyetenye thelemele ngkwarle
rarle akurne-arle-irrerleng. Yakwethe angkweyenge, an-
tyerrkenge, alterrelhemele, ngkwarle re altyiwehemele
ahelhe-werne-atheke-arle. Alakenhe-irreme-ketye anteme
re ngkwarle lyetenye renhe akwernemele yakwethe atyete-
atyete mwerre lyetenyeke-arleke kele yakwethe re mw-
erre alterrelhetyakenhe-arle aneme kele yakwethe uthene
ngkwarle uthene kele mwerre-arle aneme.” Alakenhe-arle
Jesus itneke angkeke itne-arle angkentye ikwerenhe Moses-
kenheke-arleke anyentelhe-ileme-ketye.

Jesus-ele amenhenge atherre angkwerre-iweme
(Mark 5:21-43; Luke 8:40-56)

¹⁸ Nhenge Jesus-arle itneke angketyamenge artwe Jew
areyeke tyaty-arenye akngerrepate apetyeke. Jesus-eke
kwene-irremele ikwere angkeke, “Ampe marle atyinhe
apele ilwerne lyete ware. Aretyeke apetyaye, renhe an-
pemele re itethe-irrirtnetyenhenge.”

¹⁹ Jesus-ele awemele artwe renhe apentenheke, atyewe
ikwerenhe areye-arleke apentenheke.

²⁰⁻²¹ Itne ingkerre artwe ikwerenhe apmere-werne
alherlte-iweke, kele arelhe rlkerte arrpenhe apetyeke-arle
mpwepe-mpwepele. Rarle alhwe itnyetyarte akwetethenhe
akwetethe arrule-arrule-ngentyele year 12-peleke-atwetye.
Re Jesus-werne angathe-irremele re itirreke, “The nterte-
ntertele ware mpwaremele mantere ikwerenhe anpeme,
kele ayenge mwerre-arle-irreme.” Kele arraty re mantere
atnartenge ikwerenhe anpeke.

²² Jesus-ele alkngarelhemele renhe areke re renhe
mwantye-mwantye-ilemele angkeke, “Akunye-apenhe! The
ngenge angkwerre-iweke unte-arle ayenge arraty ite-
larekenge. Apmere-werne alpaye itirretyakenhenge, unte-
arle kele mwerre aneme.”

²³ Kele Jesus apmere artwe irrare-kenhe-werne alheke,
re apetyemele areke tyerrtye areye akayale artnelhe-
ilerrrerleng, arrpenhe areyele horn pewe-ileke irrarele.

²⁴ Re anteme itneke angkeke, “Akeme-irrerirraye, akethe-
werne alherlte-iwaye! Ampe nhenhe kwenhe ilwetyakenhe
rarle interle-aneme ware.” Nhenhe itne awemele itne
atherreke Jesus ikwere, itne-arle itelareke marle renhe kele
ilweke-arle.

²⁵ Kele akngeye ampe marle-kenhele anteme itnenhe
akethe-werne alhetyeke ileke. Kele Jesus irrpenehe

ampe rarle intetyame-werne imerte renhe iltyenge inemele, kele ampe re akenhe akeme-irrerlenge mwerre anteme-irremele.

²⁶ Tyerrtye areyele awerrirreke ampe akeme-arle-irreke ikwere-akerte imerte angkentye antekelhe-ilemele apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne.

Jesus-ele artwe alkngwe pwenge atherre anpeme imerte alkngwe altywere-ilemele ratherre aretyeke

²⁷ Kele Jesus-ele apmere rarle imperle-alheke. Rarle iwerrele alhetyamenge artwe pwenge atherrele renhe apenteke alakenhe arlkerle-aperremele. "David-eke-artweye-aye! Ilerneke alhwarrpe-irraye." ‡

²⁸ Jesus apmereke-irremele re kwene-werne alpeke, artwe ratherre renhe apentemele kweneke irrperle-annerreke. Kele Jesus-ele renhe-atherrenhe apayuthneke, "Mpwele-ame arratyte itirremele tharle mpwelenhe alkngwe ulyeyele altywere-ilemere?"

Ratherre angkirtnerlenge, "Yewe Ngkarte, ilerne arratyte itelareme."

²⁹ Kele renhe-atherrenhe alkngwe anpeke imerte angkemele, "Kele mwerre, alkngwe mpwele-kenhe-arle altywere-arle-irretyenhe mpwele-arle itirremenge tharle mpwelenhe angkwerre-iwetyeke."

³⁰ Kele arratyte, alkngwe ikwere-atherrenhe altywere-irreke ratherre imerte aremele. Kele Jesus-ele renhe-atherrenhe ileke tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke iletyle anetyeke.

³¹ Kele ratherre akenhe akangkwe-irretyakenhe-arle aneke, ratherre alheke apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne tyerrtye areyeke ilelhomele Jesus-ele-arle renhe-atherrenhe mpwareke angkwerre-iwemele.

Jesus-ele angkwerre-iweme artwe angkenhe-angkenhe kwenye-arle

³² Kele ratherre-arle alhekenge kele tyerrtye arrpenhe areye anteme Jesus-werne apetyemele akngetyeke artwe angketyakenhe anyente arrentye-arle ikwerele-arlenge anekenge.

³³ Kele Jesus-ele arrentye renhe ileke arratemele alhetyeke, kele artwe arrakerte altywere-irreke kele re anteme angkeke. Tyerrtye areyele aremele itne apatewarreke imerte angkemele, "Ayekaye! Anwerne-arle alakenhe aretyakenhe-arle apmere nhenhe Israel-eke."

‡ 9:27 Re Jesus ileke David-eke-artweye rarle itirrekenge, Jesus akwele Ngkartele-arle alhileke apetyetyenhe-arle, David-eke-artweye.

³⁴ Kele artwe Pharisee itne akenhe angkeke, “Arrangkwe, rarle arrentye areye aywepemele tyerrtye areye-ngentyele arrentye akngerrepatele-arle renhe ngangkere anthekege-arle.”

Jesus alhwarrpe-irreme tyerrtye ingkirrekeke

³⁵ Jesus apmere arrpe-anenhele untherle-apeke apmere akweke areyele apmere akngerre areyele-arlike, re tyatye Jew areye-kenhe-werne-arlike alheke. Re itneke Angkentye Mwerre Ngkarte-kenhe ileke Ngkarte-arle itneke akngerrepate aneme itnenhe arntarnte-aremele. Apmere arrpe-anenhele re rlikerte-arlike inwerre areye-arlike angkwerre-iweke.

³⁶ Re tyerrtye areye aremele re itneke alhwarrpe anthurre awelheke, itne akunye-apenhe-arle apatewar-rerlunge untherlte-apekenge yepe-yepe areye-arle aparlpe-irreke, arrpenheke arrangkwele itnenhe arntarnte-aretyeke nhenge ulkere-arteke.

³⁷ Jesus tyerrtye areyeke alhwarrpe-irremele atyewe ikw-erenhe areyeke angkeke, “Tyerrtye arrpenhe arunthe areye apmere arrpe-anenhe yanhe ikwerele-arle anerrirremeke. Kenhe the atyenge urrkapentye akngerre urrpetye ware atnyeneme tyerrtye ingkirreke-arle inemeke Ngkarte Ikwere-werne akngetye-akngetye-alhetyenhe.

³⁸ Kenhe Ngkarte ingkirreke yanhe areye Ikwere-arrpe anteme-arle atnyenetyeke. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe Ngkarte Ikwere angkerrirraye Renhe apayuthnerrirraye urrkapentye akngerre awethe arrpenhe areye nhenhe-werne yernetyeke, Re itnenhe ingkirreke Ikwere-werne akngetyeke.”

10

Jesus-ele apententye akngerre 12-pele ikwerenhe areye akngakeme

¹⁻⁴ Kele Jesus-ele atyewe 12-pele ikwerenhe areye ikngwemele akngakemele, anyente Simon arritnye Peter-arle ar-ritnye arrpenhe ikwerenhe aneke, kake ikwerenhe Andrew, alere Zebedee-kenhe atherre James uthene John uthene, Philip uthene Bartholomew-arlike, Thomas uthene Matthew uthene apwerte mane inentye akngerre-arle government-eke, James alere Althaea-kenhe-arle, Thaddaeus uthene Simon uthene, Rome-arenye areyeke akngerrepate-arle ahentye kwenye anthurre, Judas Iscariot, re akenhe urreke-arle Jesus Jew areye-kenhe akngerrepate areyeke imernetyenhe itne renhe arntwirrketyenhenge. Jesus-ele artwe nhenhe areye ikngweke ikwere-werne apetyetyeke,

ngangkere anthemele, itnenhe ileke alhetyeke arrentye areye tyerrtye areye-ngentyele aywepetyenhenge tyerrtye areye-arlike angkwerre-iwemele mwerre-iletayeke.

*Jesus-ele apententye akngerre 12-pele yerneme
(Mark 3:13-19; Luke 6:12-16)*

⁵ Nhenge Jesus-ele apententye akngerre 12-pele yernemele, ngangkere anthemele itnenhe ilemele Israel-arenye areyeke-ante ware alhetyeke imerte itneke alakenhe angkemele, "Apmere Jew anetyakenhe areye-werne alhetyale. Samaria-arenye areye-werne-arlike alhetyale!

⁶ Anwerne-kenhe areye-werne-ante alherlte-iwaye, nhenge tyerrtye Israel-arenye areye itne-arle yepe-yepe areye-arteke aparlpe-aparlpe anerlunge, arntarnte-arentye akngerrenge-ntyale untherrirrekenge.

⁷ Arrantherre itneke-werne alherlte-iwemele Angkentye Mwerre Ngkarte-kenhe iletayeke, alakenhe itneke ilaye, 'Kele angathe anteme-irreme Ngkartele anwernenhe ikwernenhe mpwaretyeke anwernenhe arntarnte-aremele akngerrepatele.'

⁸ The arrenhantherrenhe ngangkere anthekenge, tyerrtye rlkerte areye angkwerre-iwemele mwerre-iletayeke, arrantherre apeke aremele tyerrtye ilweke-arle, renhe akemelhe-ilaie itethe-ilirtnamele, tyerrtye utylene-akerte areye-arlike angkwerre-iwaye mwerre-iletayeke, arrentye areye-arlike tyerrtye areye-ngentyele aywepaye. Kele itne mwerre-irrerlunge, itnenhe maneke apayuthnetyale tharle arrenhantherrenhe yernerlunge areye mwerre-iletayeke, kele arrantherre akenhe akangkentyele itnenhe angkwerre-iwetyeke mane kwenye.

⁹⁻¹⁰ Imerte iltye-ante alherlte-iwemele yakwethe akngetyale. Mantere arrpenhe apeke, ingke-kenhe arrpenhe-arlike apeke urrekeke akngetyale, atneme-arlike akngetyale, iltye-ante alethe alherlte-iwaye. Tyerrtye areyele arrenhantherrenhe iwenhe apeke renhe antheme arrantherre-arle atyenge urrkapemenge.

¹¹ "Arrantherre apmere arrpenhe-werne alherlte-iwemele aremele tyerrtye mwerreke arrenhantherrenhe-arle apmereke akwernetyenheke. Apmere ikwernenhele akwete anaye altheke-arlekele-ante iwerle-alhetyeke-atwetye.

¹² Kenhe urreke arrantherre ilthe arrpenhe-kenheke irrpetyenhenge itneke alakenhe angkerrirraye, 'Ngkartele arrekanttherrele-arlunge aneme-arle akwetethenhe-akwetethe.'

¹³ Kenhe yanhe-arenye apeke arrekhantherre mwerre angkerrirrerlenghe, Ngkartele itnekenghe anetyenhe akwetethenhe-akwetethe. Kenhe itne apeke arrekhantherre ahentye-kwenye anerrirrerlenghe, itnenhene imperre-arle-irraye, Ngkartele itnenhe imperlenghe anteye.

¹⁴ Kele itne apeke arrenhantherrenhe apmerekhe akwer-netyakenhe ikngwetyakenhe itne angkentye-arlike arrekhantherrenheke akangkwe-irretyakenhenge. Kele arrantherre apmerekhe renhe impemele alhaye, kenhe urreke arrantherre apmerekhe ikwerenghe alhetyenhenge ahele lernelhetyeke ingke-kenhe arrekhantherrenhe-ngentyele. Itne aremele ahele lernerlenghe kele itne itelaremele-arle Ngkartele-arle itneke ahele-arle-irreme.

¹⁵ Ayenge-arle arrekhantherre arraty-e-arle angkeme, arlike ingkernenge Ngkartele-arle tyerrtye areye akngakemele akalkelhe-iletienhe apmerekhe arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele. Re aywepemele yernetyenhe Sodom-arenye areye uthene Gomorrah-arenye areye uthene apmerekhe akurne arrenkwelthe-arle akwetethe aneme-werne. Re tyerrtye areye angkentye arrekhantherrenhe-arle aweke-arle iperre, akangkwe-irretyakenhe areye-arlike yerneme. Kenhe itne akenhe rlike akngerre anthurre renhe inetyenhe Sodom-arenye areye uthene Gomorrah-arenye areyenge awethe arntwarre ulkere." *

Jesus-ele apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke alkngarre-ileme

(Mark 13:9-13; Luke 21:12-17)

¹⁶ Kele Jesus awethe itneke angkeke, "Ye, the arrenhantherrenhe apmerekhe areye-werne yerneme, arrantherre angkentye atyinhe iletieke. Kenhe apmerekhe itnekenghe akenhe tyerrtye ahe akngerre areye-arle aneme, itne-arle arrekhantherre ahele-irretyenhe, arrekhantherre akurne-arle-irreme. Kele arrantherre yepe-yepe-arteke-arle akngwelye artnwere ahe-akngerre areyele utepe-akerrirreke. Alakenhenge anteme arrantherre mwantyele awerrirretyeke, ameke-arelhewarremele itneke ahele-irritnetyale, nterte ware anemele thiye urreyarre-arteke.

¹⁷ Yewe ameke-arelhewarrraye, itne-arle arrenhantherrenhe arntwirrkemele court-eke arrernetyenhe. Itne arrenhantherrenhe atwetyenhe, tyatye Jew areye-kenhe arrpe-anenhenge, arrantherre-arle angkentye atyinhe ilemengo.

* **10:15** Sodom uthene Gomorrah uthene anetyarte, Ngkartele akenhe itnenhe ingkirreke akethe-ante arrerneke tyerrtye ingkirreke apmerekhe yanhe atherre-arenye-arle akwetethe akurne mpwarewarretyartengo.

18 Alakenhe-arlike itne arrenhantherrenhe akngetyenhe ngkernetyeke akngerrepate areyeke-arlike arrantherre-arle ayenge apentemenge. Kenhe arrantherre anteme Ayeye Mwerre itneke akwenpele iletynhe, Jew anetyakenhe areyeke-arlike.

19 Itne apeke arrenhantherrenhe arntirrkwerlunge arrenhantherrenhe court-werne akngetyeke atere-irretyale anaye, akwenpe. Arrantherre apateketye nthakenhe akngerrepateke angketyeke. Arnterre itirretyale nthakenhe angketyeke, Ngkartele-arle arrenhantherrenhe angkentye anthetyenhenge nthakenhe angketyeke.

20 Utmenge ikwerenhele-arle arrekantherre imernetyenhe nthakenhe angketyeke arraty. Arrantherre-arle itirrentye arrekantherrenhenge angketyeke arrangkwe-arle, kele arrantherre-arle angketyenhe rarle arrenhantherrenhe ileme-arteke-arle.

21-22 "Ye, tyerrtye areye arrekantherre ahentye-anetyakenhe anetyenhe arrantherre-arle atyinhe anemenge. Artwe ayenge apentetyakenhele-arle kake ikwerenhe ilye anthetyenhe akurne areyeke rarle ayenge apenterlunge itne anteme renhe atwetyenhenge. Alakenhe anteye akngeyele apeke mpwareme ampe ikwerenhe areyeke ayenge-arle itne apentemenge. Ampele apeke ilye anthemele mikwe uthene anyikwe uthene ilye anthemele artwe ahe akngerre itnenhe atwetyeke itne-arle atyinhe anemenge. Kele arrantherre apeke ayenge akwetethe apenterlte-anemele arrantherre ilwetyeke-atwetye kele arrenhantherrenhe Ngkartele mwantyele-arle arntarntearme arrantherre akwete-ante ikwere anerlte-anetyeke.

23 Arrantherre apeke apetyemele apmere arrpenheke arratetye-alhemele arrenhantherrenhe tyerrtye areyele atwemele-arle ilerreme arrantherre-arle angkentye atyinhe ilemenge, kele arrantherre apmere arrpenhe-werne untetyeke-arle. Kele the akenhe arrenhantherrenhe arraty-arle ileme, arrantherre Israel-ele akwete untherlte-anemenge angkentye atyenge-akerte ilerlte-apemele, ayenge Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, apetyalptyenhe akngerrepate anteme anetyeke.

24 "Awerrirraye, tyerrtye ahele akngerre areye atyenge-akerte angkerreme, atyenge-arle itne akurne-irrekenge itne arrekantherre anteme akurne-irretyenhe arrantherre-arle atyewe atyinhe anemenge. Angkentye nhenheke akangkwe-irraye, 'Arrantherre itelareme artwe akaltye-arle-irrerle-aneme, rarle akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe ikwerenhenge akngerre ulkere anetyakenhe-arle, alakenhe

anteye urrkapentye akngerre areye akngerre-irretyakenhe akngerrepate ikwerenhenge ulkere.'

²⁵ Alakenhenge arrantherre itirrewarretyeke, tyerrtye areyele apeke akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe ilterrirrerlenghe kele itne ikwerenge-arle akaltye-irreke areye-arlike-arle ilteke. Itne apeke akngerrepate akurne-ilemele, alakenhe itne akurne-ileme urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhenge areyeke. Itne kwenhe atyenge ahele-irremele alakenhe angkeme, 'Unte kwenhe arrentye nhenge Beelzebul, arrentye areyeke akngerrepate.' Itne apeke atyenge apale angkemele kele itne akurne awethe arntwarre-arle arrekantherre, arrantherre-arle atyinhe anemenge."

Ngkarte-ketye atere-irretyeke, tyerrtye areye-ngentyele kwenye

(Luke 12:2-7)

²⁶ Kele imerte Jesus angkemele, "Tyerrtye yanhe areyenge atere-irretyale tharle arrekantherre ileme-arle itne-arle tyele angkerlte-anemenge, arne yanhe apele Ngkartele iletyenhe-arle urreke tyerrtye ingkirrekele awetyenhenge.

²⁷ Angkentye nhenge tharle arrekantherre ileke anyelknghe-anyelknghele ingwele arrantherre arltele akethe angketyeke tyerrtye areyeke. Angkentye tharle arrekantherre arretyemele ileke, arrantherre arnterre arlketyeke tyerrtye areyele awetyenhenge.

²⁸ Atere-irretyalaye tyerrtye areyele arrenhantherrenhe atweketye, itne-arle tyerrtye arrekantherrenhe ware-arle atwerlenghe, itne akenhe utnenge arrekantherrenhe uyarne atweme. Kele Ngkarte-ketyenge-ante akwete atere-irretyeke, Ngkartele-ante-arle kwenhe tyerrtye uthene utnenge-arlike apmere akurne ureke iweme.

²⁹ Ngkarte-arle arrekantherre akwetethe-arle mwerran-tye itirrerle-aneme alkngrwirretyakenhele. Thipe nhenge nyingkeke itirraye. Unte apeke thipe atherre alakenhe inemele mane akwekele ware. Arrantherre apeke itirreme Ngkarte-arle akwele thipeke itirretyakenheke-athene. Arrangkwe, Ngkarte-arle itneke akwetethe-arle itirrerle-aneme nhenge thipe anyente atnyeme imerte ilwemele, kele re itelareme-arle.

³⁰⁻³¹ Ngkarte arrekantherre thipe areyenge awethe anthurre ulkere ahentye-aneme. Re itelareme nthakentyeke alte akapertele arrekantherrele-arlenghe, re yanhe areyeke ingkirreke anthurreke alkngrwirretyakenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre arrpenhe itne-ketye atere-irrerirretyale anetyeke itne apeke apetyewarrerlenghe ar-

renhantherrenhe atwerrirretyeke. Kele arrenhantherrenhe Ngkartele arntarnte-aretyenhe.”

*Akwenpe ilelhetyeke atyewe Jesus-kenhe anemele akerte
(Luke 12:8-9)*

³² “Unte apeke akwenpe ilelheme tyerrtye atningkenge unte-arle atyewe atyinhe aneme, kele ayenge alakenhe anteye-arle angkeme alkere akertnenge akngeye atyinhe anerlunge alakenhe, ‘Nhenhe areye-arle atyinhe areye-arle.’

³³ Kenhe unte apeke atyenge akutne angkemele tyerrtye atningke arrekwelenge, kele ayenge ngkwenge akutne-arle ilelheme Akngeye atyinheke alkere akertnele anemeke.”

*Jesus-eke ahentye-anetyeke arrekhantherre-artweye
areyenge awethe ulkere
(Luke 12:51-53; 14:26-27)*

³⁴ Jesus itneke akwete angkeke alakenhe, “Arrantherre apeke-arle apale itirrewarreke ayenge-arle ahelhe-werne apetyeke nhenge tyerrtye areye akwele arrpenhe-arrpe anyente-irrerlte-anetyenhenge. Kele arrangkwe, tyerrtye areye-arle ahele-irremele atwerreme-arle atyengenge.

³⁵ Akngeye alerikweke ahentye-anetyakenhe rarle ayenge-ante apentemenge. Kenhe meye ampikeke ahentye-anetyakenhe rarle ayenge-ante apentemenge. Kenhe arelhe arrpenhe akenhe anherre-anherre ikwerenheke ahentye-anetyakenhe rarle ayenge-ante apentemenge.

³⁶ Ye, ngkwenge-artweye areyele ayenge arratyte apentetyakenhe ngkwenge ahentye-anetyakenhe-arle unte-arle ayenge apentemenge.

³⁷ Unte apeke-arle ngkwenge-artweye areyeke ahentye anthurre aneme apeke, akngeye uthene meye uthene ngkwinhe ampe-arlike ngkwenge, kele mwerre-arle. Kele unte ayenge apentetyeke unte atyenge-arle ahentye-anetyeke itnekenge awethe ulkere. Kele, unte-arle atyenge ahentye-aneme alakenhe-arteke, kele unte apententye akngerre atyinhe arratyte anetyenhe-arle.”

³⁸ Jesus angkeke, “Kenhe ayenge apmere Jerusalem-werne alhemele arne arntarlkeke-arleke ilwetyeke. Kenhe arrantherre apeke akangkemele atyengele-arlunge ilwetye-alhetyeke, kele mwerre-arle. Apetyaye atyewe atyinhe anaye. Kenhe arrantherre apeke akenhe atyengele-arlunge ilwetyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe, nthakenhe-ame arrantherre atyenge atyewe-irretyenhe?

³⁹ Kenhe angwenhe apeke itethe anetyeke-arle itirremele ilweketyenge, re ilwetyenhe akwete. Kenhe angwenhe

apeke ilwetyenhe rarle ayenge apentemenge, the renhe itethe atnyenetyenhe.”

Ngkartele anthintye-alpeme

(Mark 9:41; Luke 10:16; John 13:20)

⁴⁰ Jesus angkeke, “Tyerrtyele apeke arrenhanther-renhe aremele, akangkemele arrenhantherrenhe ikngweme, imerte apmere kweneke arrernemele arrenhanther-renhe arntarnte-aremele, kele ayenge ikwerenge akangkentye anthurre-arle aneme rarle ayenge ikngwemenge-arteke ayenge arntarnte-aretyeke-arteke. Rarle aleme altywerele renhe apmere-werne ikngwemele alakenhe. Rarle ikngweme anteye arrpenhe ayenge-arle yerneke-arlke.

⁴¹ Angwenhele artwe angkentye Ngkartele-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre akangkemele ikngweme rarle angkentye ilemenge, kele, Ngkartele renhe-atherre-ante-arle arne mwerre-arteke antheme-arlke. Kele angwenhele apeke artwe mwerre ikngweme rarle mwerenge, kele, Ngkartele renhe-atherre-ante-arle arne mwerre-arteke antheme.

⁴² Nhenhe itelareye. Angwenhele apeke kwatye irrernte anthemele apententye akngerre kwenhe rarle ayenge apentemenge, kele, akwetethenhe-arle Ngkartele renhe arne mwerre arraty antherle-aneme.” Alakenhe-arle Jesus-ele apententye akngerre 12 pele ikwerenhe areye akaltyele-antheke urreke re itnenhe yernetyenhenge.

11

Jesus-arle John-akerte angkeme

(Luke 7:18-35)

¹ Nhenge Jesus-ele 12 pele itnenhene akaltyele-antheke-arle iperre, re apmere ikwerenge-ntyale alheke apmere akweke itweke-itweke arrpenhe areye-werne tyerrtye ingkirrekeke angkentye Ngkartele-akerte ilerle-apemele itne akangkwe-irremele awetyeke.

² Artwe nhenhe John, tyerrtye areye kwatyeke akwernentye akngerre-arle, re aweke jail-ngentyele Christ-ele-arle arne atningke ngangkere akngerrele mpwareke, re apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye ilekenge Jesus apayuthnetyeke alhetyeke.

³ Itne anteme alherlte-iweke, ikwerenge anyente-irremele apayuthneke, “Unte-ame artwe John-elarle iletyme urreke apetyetyenhe-arle? Unte apeke-arle tyerrtye arrpenhe apeke-arle, kele anwerne ikwere akarelheme akwete-arle.”

⁴ Kele re itneke angkirtneke, “John-eke ilerretye-alhaye arne atningke arrantherre-arle areke awemele-arlke.

⁵ Pwenge aneke-arle areye kele aretyeke anteme akenhe, inwerre areye akenhe akeme-irremele untheme anteme-arle, arrenkwelthe-akerte areye kele mwerre anteme-arle, kele irlpe awetyakenhe areyele kele aweme anteme-arle, tyerrtye ilweke-arle areye akenhe itethe anteme-arle. Tyerrtye ingkirreke alhwarrpe aneke kele Angkentye Mwerre Ngkarte-kenhe anteme aweme.

⁶ Ye, kele awethe anteye John-eke ilettye-alpaye Ngkartele yanhe areyeke-arle akangkeme atyenge-arle arratyte akwete akangkwe-irremenge." Alakenhe-arle Jesus angkeke nhenge re itnenhe John-werne yernirtneleme.

⁷ Kele itne alherlenghe, Jesus tyerrtye areyeke angkeke John-akerte alakenhe, "Arrantherre itelareme arrule anthurre, urreke Herod-ele-arle renhe jail-eke akwerne-tyenhenge, arrantherre apmere ahurraty-werne, apmere nhenge arntwarre tyerrtye areye-arle aneme-ketye, artwe John renhe aretyeke. Kele iwenhenge-arle-ame arrantherre renhe aretyeke alheke? Artwe iwenhe-arteke-arle-ame arrantherre aretyeke alheke? Arrantherre apeke apale-arle alakenhe itirreke John-arle angkentye ikw-erenhe akwethenhe-akwetethe akngarte-iwerle-anetyame. Arrangkwe, rarle angkentye anyente akwete-arle ilerle-aneme.

⁸ Kele iwenhenge-arle-ame arrantherre renhe aretyeke alheke? Arrantherre apeke-arle artwe mantere mwerre akngerre-akerte apeke-arle aretyeke alheke? Kele arrangkwe-arle, John-arle alakenhe anetyakenhe-arle, artwe mantere mwerreke irrpentye akngerre-arle akngerrepate itnekenhe akenhe apmerele-ante-arle anentye akngerre-arle ahurratyele anetyakenhe, tyerrtye areyetyenge arntwarrele.

⁹ Atyenge ilaye! Artwe iwenhe-arteke-ame arrantherre aretyeke alheke? Arrantherre apeke-arle artwe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre apeke areke? Ye, kele arrantherre arratyte-arle areke! John-arle atyeperre rarle angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ilentye akngerrenge awethe ulkere. Arrpenhe areyenge atyeperre anthurre ulkere.

¹⁰ Arrpenhele angkentye ikwere-akerte intelhe-ileke pipeke-arleke arrule, Ngkarte-arle ikwere alakenhe angkeke-akerte,

"The angkentye ilenhe-ilenhe yernetyenhe ngkwengenge arrekwele.

Re ngkwengenge arrekwele-arle alhetyenhe, tyerrtye itneke ilettye ngkwenge akwetante mpwaretyeke unte-arle apetyetyeke.' "

Malachi 3:1.

¹¹ Jesus awethe itneke angkeke, "Nhenhe itelaraye! Artwe John, tyerrtye areye kwatyeye akwernentye akngerre-arle, re arrpenhe ingkirrekenge atyeperre anthurre ulkere, ikwerenge-arle arrekwele anerirrekeke. Kenhe lyetengentyele akenhe iwerre arrpenhe-arle aneme. Ampe akweke areye Ngkartele-arle atyewe ikwerenhe areye akeme, itne kwenhe John-enge atyeperre anthurre ulkere-arle.

¹² John Baptist apetyeke tyerrtye areyeke ilemele Ngkartewerne utepe-irretyeke, itneke ilemele Ngkarte rarle itneke ahentye-anerlengenge arnenge-ikwe mpwaretyeke, itnenhene arntarnte-aretyeke. Lyete tyerrtye arrpenhemele akwete arrkernewarremele arnterre anthurre Ngkarte akngerrepate itnekenhe mpwaretyeke, itne Jesus-nge anyente-irretyeke ahentye anthurre anemele.

¹³ "Arrule anthurre Moses-ele-arlike, angkentye Ngkartekenhe ilentye akngerre arrpenhe areyele-arlike intelhe-ileke Ngkartele-arle akwetethe anteme tyerrtye areyeke akngerrepate anerle-anetyenhenge. Kele nyurrpe arrpe-anenhe re anteme akngerre-irreke, ilweke anteme. Kele arrpenheke-artweyeke-artweye irreme ilwerirreke anteme. Kele John anteme ingkernenge apetyeke.

¹⁴ Itne ileke-arle arrekwele akwete urreke-arle angkentye ilentye akngerre arrpenhe artwe Elijah arritnye-arle apetye-alpetyenhe arrekwele akngerrepate alhileke-arle ikwerenge. * Alakenhenge anteme arrantherre angkentye ikwere akangkwe-irretyeke, anyente Elijah-arteke-arle apetyetyenhenge, arrantherre itelareme artwe nhenge John.

¹⁵ Ye, kele arrantherre apeke akaltye-irretyeke ahentye-aneme, kele mwantyele awaye nthakenhe-arle ayenge angkerneke."

¹⁶ Kele Jesus itneke alakenhe awethe angkeke, "Iwenhe-arteke-arle-ame arrantherre? Arrantherre-arle akurrkngenge akwetethe akngarte-iwelhewarreme ampe areye-arteke. Arrantherre itelareme nthakenhe-arle ampe areye apurte-irremele tnemele arlkerrentye akngerre nhenge alakenhe angkemele,

¹⁷ 'Anwerne kwenhe alyelhetyame arrkerneme-arlike irlpentye mwerreke, arrantherre akenhe urntetyeke apetyetyakenhe-arle.' Kele arrpenhe areye akenhe itne alakenhe-arle angkirtnerlengenge, 'Yewe, kele anwerne akenhe artnemele-arle irrare-irremele-arle alyelhetyame alyelhentye irrare-irrareke. Kenhe arrantherre anwernenhe awemele, anwerneke anyente-irretyakenhe, anwernenge artnetyakenhe-arle.'

18-19 Alakenhe rarle arrantherre John ilerneke ipmentye-iweme. John apetyeke re ngkwarle antywetyakenhe aneke, awethe-ngare merne-arlke arlkwetyakenhe anet-yarte Ngkartekte-ante angketyenhenge. Kele nhenge arrantherre renhe arerrirremele, arrantherre angkeke rarle arrentye-akerte ikwerenge untyeme-irreke. Kele nhenge arrantherre ayenge aremele, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, kele arrantherre apale angkemele alakenhe, 'Artwe yanhe-arle atnure-arle-irreme merne uthene ngkwarle utheneke, atyewe akemele tyerrtye akurne areyenge anemele, arrantherre itelareme artwe areye mane inenhe-inenhe government areyeke-arle, tyerrtye akurne arrpenhe areye-arlke.' Arrantherre alakenhe rarle atyenge angkerirreke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre ampe areye-arteke. Kele nhenhe-arle awerrirraye, Ngkarte akenhe akaltye anthurre re, iwerre arrpenheke-arrpenhe tyerrtye arrpe-anenheke mpwareke. Urreke tyerrtye areyele itelaretyenhe John-elarle iwerre Ngkarte-kenhe apenteke ikwere, kenhe the akenhe iwerre Ngkarte-kenhe apenteme atyenge."

Tyerrtye areye apmere urrpetye-arenye-arle Jesus-eke akangkwe-irretyakenhe
(Luke 10:13-15)

²⁰ Kele Jesus aletheke-irretyame apmere nhenhe areye-werne Chorazin, Bethsaida, Capernaum-werne-arlke, re rlkerte areye angkwerre-iwerle-apetyame itneke ngangkerele arne mwerre-arlke mpwaremele. Tyerrtye apmere yanhe-arenye areyele akethe areke ngangkerele mpwarerle-aperleng, itne akenhe ikwere akangkwe-irretyakenhe-arle aneke. Itne apure-irretyakenhe aneke akurne areye-arle mpwarekenge. Itne Ngkarte-werne utepe-irretyakenhe. Kele Jesus itneke alakenhe ahele-ahele angkeke,

²¹ "Akurne akngerre-arle anetyenhe Chorazin-arenye areyeke-arlke Bethsaida-arenye areyeke-arlke. Apmere arrekanttherenge tharle tyerrtye rlkerte areye-arle angkwerre-iwekenge ngangkerele-arle itnenhe mwerre-ileke, ngangkerele-arle atningke arrpenhe mpwareke. Kele arrantherre areke-arle iperre, Ngkarte-werne utepe-irretyakenhe-arle. The apeke alakenhe arrekwele mpwareke-arle apmere Tyre uthene Sidon uthenele tyerrtye apmere yanhe atherre-arenye areye-arle kele iparrpe-arle apure-irremere akurne itnekenhe-ngentyele. Kele imerte mantere ingkweyeke irrpeleme imerte

arlpmenyele inngerre apernelhemele imernetyeke apure-irremele akurnentye impemele. †

²² Nhenhe awerrirraye! Urreke, arlte ingkernenge, Ngkartele-arle inemele akngaketyenhe tyerrtye apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele, re alkngetherre ilemele tyerrtye areye Tyre-arenye, arrpenhe areye-arlike Sidon-arenye itnenhe apmere akurne-werne yernetyenhe, itne arrengk-welthe inetyenhenge rlkerte-irretyeke. Re arrenhantherrenhe alkngetherre ilemele yernemele arrantherre-arlike arrpenhe yanhe areyenge alhetyeke, kele apmere yanhenge arrantherre rlkerte arrpenhe-arle ineme tyerrtye itnekenge awethe ulkere, arrenhantherrenhe kwarname anthurre.

²³ Kenhe arrantherre apmere Capernaum-elarle anerrirremeke, arrantherre-ame itirrewarreme Ngkartele-arle arrenhantherrenhe alkere akertne anthurre-werne utyernetyenhe apeke? Arrangkwe! Kenhe Re akenhe arrenhantherrenhe ure atetherre-werne iwetyenhe-tetye. Arrekantherre arrekwelenge kwenhe the atningke-ngare ngangkerele mpwareke-arle, kele arrantherre areke-arle-iperrele akenhe akurne areye impetyakenhe, akngarte-iwelhetyakenhe. The apeke-arle arne areye ngangkerele mpwareke apmere Sodom-ele arrule anthurre, kele itne apeke-arle areke, akurne impemele akngarte-arle-iwelheme. Kele apmere itnekenhe kele akwete-arle tneme, kenhe arrangkwe-arle akenhe. ‡

²⁴ Urreke, arlte ingkernenge, Ngkartele-arle tyerrtye areye inemele akngaketyenhe Re anteme itnenhe akayake-iletyakenhe imerte itnenhe yernemele Sodom-arenye itnenhe apmere ahelhe akurne-werne, ure alkngenthe-werne arrwengkelthe akngerre inetyeke itnenhene atwetyeke anthurre. Re arrenhantherrenhe akayake-iletyakenhe itnekenge yernemele, kele apmere yanhenge arrantherre rlkerte arntwarre-arle ineme arrantherre-arle ayenge arekenge atningke-ngare ngangkerele arne arunthe mpwarerleng, kele arrantherre akenhe atyenge akangkwe-irretyakenhe akwete-arle aneke." Alakenhe-arle itneke Jesus angkeke.

Jesus-ele Ngkarte utyerneme tnakemele
(Luke 10:21-22)

† **11:21** Apmere Tyre uthene Sidon uthenele tyerrtye Jew anetyakenhe areyele-arle akwetethe-arle akurne mpwarelte-anetyarte, kele Israel-arenye angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ilentye akngerre areyele ileke tyerrtye yanhe areye akurne-arle. ‡ **11:23** Arrule anthurre-arle apmere Sodom-arenye areye akurne anthurre anerrirretyarte, Ngkartele anteme ure akngerre alkere-ngentyele yerneke, apmere-arlike tyerrtye areye-arlike ampetyeke akethelhe-ilemele.

²⁵ Kele Jesus Akngeye ikwerenheke angkeke, “Akngeye-aye, unte kwenhe tyerrtye ingkirrekeke alartetye anthurre, apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arlike alkere akertnele-arlike. Kele the ngenhe utyernemele tnakeme, unte-arle angkentye mwerre nhenhe tyerrtye areyeke imernekenge nhenge ngkwenge akutne areyeke, unte akaltye areyeke imernetyakenhe aneke, unte-arle alengke-arle-iweke itne-ketyenge.

²⁶ Yewe Akngeye-aye, unte alakenhe mpwareke unte-arle ahentye-anekenge warte.”

²⁷ Kele ikweringe-ntyale, Jesus itneke angkeke, “Akngeye atyinhele ayenge ingkirreke anthurre antheke alartetye anetyeke. Ayenge-arle Alere Ikwerenhe. Re-ante ayenge itelareme anthurre. Kenhe ayenge-arle akenhe, Alerikwe-arle, the-ante Renhe itelareme anthurre. Kenhe yanhe areye the akngakeke-arle, tharle itneke Ngkarte Ikwere-akerte ileke, yanhe areye-arle atyenge-artweye-arle anemeke. Itne Ngkarte awerrirretyenhe.”

²⁸ Kele Jesus itneke angkeke, “Yewe, angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltye-anthenhe-anthenhe areyele-arle arrenhantherrenhe uterneke arne arrpe-anenhe mpwaretyeke, arrenhantherrenhe apurrkele-antheme. Kele nhenhe anteme awerrirraye, arrantherre apeke-arle apurrke anthurre awelheleme atyenge-werne apetyewarraye the arrenhantherrenhe ltyerretyeke arrernetyenhenge.

²⁹ Yewe, atyenge-ngentye akwete akaltye-irraye atyenge akangkwe-irremele ayenge angkerlenghe, tharle arrenhantherrenhe mwantye-mwantye-ileme akangkemele. Kele the arrenhantherrenhe ltyerretyeke-arle arrerneme arrantherre akangkentye anetyeke.

³⁰ Angkentye atyinhe arrantherre awemele akangkwe-irremele, arrantherre akangkentye anthurre-arle aneme.” Alakenhe-arle Jesus itneke angkeke itne akwenpe anetyenhenge.

12

*Arlike Apurrkele Urrkapeme akerte
(Mark 2:23-28; Luke 6:1-5)*

¹ Kele yanhe-ngentye Jesus apmere arrpenhe-ngentye alheke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-akerte arlike apurrkele Saturday-enge. Itne merne ulpe mpwarenty akngerre-arle amangkeke-mpele alheke. Kele apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye akenhe angayakwe irreke itne merne ulpe mpwarenty akngerre ntange areye akemele arlkwerlte-aperlenghe alherle-apemele.

² Kenhe Pharisee arrpenhemele itnenhe merne ulpe mpwarenty akngerre ntange areye inerleng areke imerte Jesus-eke angkemele, “Aye, nhenhe araye! Arlte apurrkele apententy akngerre ngkwins areyele kwenhe merne ulpe mpwarenty akngerre ntange areye akemele arlkweme. Itne urrkapemele kwenhe angkenty anwerne-kenhe ul-takeme. Kenhe angkenty anwerne-kenhe alakenhe-arle, arlte apurrkenge urrkapetyale anetyeke.”

³⁻⁴ Kele Jesus itneke angkirtnerleng, “Kele arrantherre-ame aretyakenhe pipe-nge David-arle angayakwe-irremele alheke ilthe ameke-ameke Ngkarte-kenhe-werne imerte merne impene-werne renhe arlkwemele imerte arrpenhe areye ikwerenge-arle aneke areye arlkwetyeke anthemele. Kele arraty-arle angkenty ileme kwertengerle tyaty-arenye areyele-ante merne renhe arlkwetyeke. Kele itne akenhe akangkwe-irretyakenhe-arle aneke imerte merne renhe arlkwemele itnenhe iltetyakenhe-arle aneke itne-arle angayakwe anekenge ware.”

⁵ Jesus akwete angkeke, “Kele awethe, arrantherre-ame aretyakenhe pipe-nge angkenty Moses-kenhenge: Arlte apurrkele kwertengerle tyaty-arenye areye tyaty-ke akwetethe irpenherleng ikwerele urrkapetyeke. Nhenge Ngkartele itnenhe urrkaperleng areme itneke ahele-irretyakenhe-arle, itne-arle urrkapewarrerleng. Re akwenpele anerle-aneme.

⁶ Kele lyete the angkenty arrpenhe arrekannerle ileme. Ngkartele-arle ayenge yerneke angkenty atyperre anthurre ilettyeke, angkenty atyinhe atyperre anthurre ulkere angkenty temple-nge ileme-akerte.

⁷ Arrantherre itelaretyenhele nthakenhe-arle angkenty nhenhele ileme Ngkarte-arle arrule angkeke: “Kere atwetyale ayenge anthetyeke.” Nhenheke-ante-arle ayenge ahentye-aneme; arrantherre arrpenhe areyeke alhwarre-irremele alpe-eme-ilettyeke. Nhenge The arerleng arrantherre alakenhe mpwarerleng, kele ayenge arnterre anthurre-arle akangketyenhe. *Hosea 6:6.*

“Arrantherre apeke renhe itelarerrirremele, kele arrantherre apententy akngerre atyinhe areyeke ahele-irretyale-arle, itnenhe ilemele itne-arle akwele akurne mpwarekeke.

⁸ Yewe, arrantherre itelaretyakenhe-arle ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke in-teke, alartetye anthurre, the kwenhe ilttyenhe nthakenhe-irretyeke arlte apurrkenge.” Alakenhe-arle Jesus angkeke Pharisee areyeke.

Arlte apurrkele Jesus-ele angkwerre-iweme artwe iltye tharre-akerte

⁹ Yanhe-ngentyele anteme Jesus arrpenhe areyele-arlenge apmere ikwerenge-ntyale alheke imerte tyatye Jew areye-kenheke irrpemele. Arrernelheke-arle iperre itne kweneke irrpenherlte-iweke.

¹⁰ Yanheke anteme Jesus-ele areke artwe iltye tharre-arle-irreke tyerrtye areyenge. Kele Pharisee areyele anemele arerlenge Jesus nhenge itne renhe iltetyenhenge re apeke ahele-irrelenge. Nhenge itne artwe iltye tharre renhe aremele alakenhe itirreke, "Re apeke-arle lyete renhe angkwerre-iwemele mwerre mpwaremele arlte apurrkele angkentye Moses-kenhe akurne-ilemele." Kele itne anteme renhe apayuthneke, "Iwenhe-arteke-arle-ame angkentye Moses-kenhe? Mwerre-ame tyerrtye rlkerte areye mwerre-ilettyeke arlte apurrkele, arrangkwe apeke?"

¹¹ Kele Jesus itneke angkirtnerlenge, "Nhenge yepe-yepe apeke iperteke atnyerlenge-artaye arlte apurrkele, arrantherre-ame renhe impeme urrekeke tyerretyakenhe imerte anemele? Arrangkwe, tyerrelemele-arle ingwelemeke impetyakenhe.

¹² Artwe akunye nhenhe akenhe yepe-yepenge impene anthurre-ulkere! Angkentye Moses-kenhenge-arle akenhe anwerne arrpenheke alhwarrpe-irretyeke alpe-eme-ilettyeke arlte apurrkele-arlke."

¹³ Jesus anteme angkeke artweke iltye tharre-akerte, "Ilttye aternelhaye!" Kele arratye re iltye antekelhe-ileke, iltye arratye mwerre-irreke iltye arrpenhe-arteke.

¹⁴ Pharisee areyele nhenhe areke-arle iperre itne anteme alhemele angkerretyamele Jesus akwele irrerlkngge atwe-tyeke.

Ngkartele Jesus akngakeme urrkapentye Ikwerenhe mpwaretyeke

¹⁵ Kele Jesus-ele aweke itne-arle renhe irrerlkngge atwe-tyeke angkerreke re anteme apmere renhe impemele alheke apmere arrpenhe-werne. Kenhe tyerrtye atningke anthurrele renhe apenteke, re anteme tyerrtye rlkerte areye anpemele angkwerre-iwemele mwerre mpwarerle-apeke.

¹⁶ Re itnenhe ileke arrpenhe areyeke ilettyaleke.

¹⁷ Kele angkentye nhenhe Jesus-akerte rlkerte areye angkwerre-iweme, Ngkarte arrekwele angkeke-arle angkentye ilerle-apentye akngerre Isaiah arritnyeke. Isaiah-ele arrule anthurre pwekeke intelhe-ileke alakenhe:

¹⁸ "The renhe akngakeke atyenge urrkapetyeke.

Re impene anthurre atyinhe, ayenge-arle ikwere akangkentye anthurre-arle, the utnenge atyinhe ikwere-arleke arrerneme.

Re anteme tyerrtye areye iletynhe, Ngkartele-arle Jew anetyakenhe areye itelaremele arraty atnyenetyen-henge.

‘Ngkarte ahentye-aneme tyerrtye ingkirrekeke ikwerenhe irretyeke arraty anemele.’ Alakenhe-arle re iletynhe.

¹⁹ Re anteme nterte anetyenhe, tyerrtye areyeke ahele-irrerle-apetyakenhe, iwerre arrpenhenge itwele tnemele arlkerle-apetyakenhe arrpenhele renhe awetyeke.

²⁰ Nhenge re tyerrtye akunye areye ilwetyeke-irrerlengere mele, re itnenhe impetyeke arrangkwe-arle, kele alhwarrpe-irremele itnenhe itethe-ilemele akemelhe-ilirtneme-arle.

Arrantherre itelareme, nhenge artwele ure akweke amperle-anerlengere mele, re mwantyele pewe-ileme akngerre irretyeke-atwetye, alakenhe-arle re tyerrtye areye itethe atnyeneme.

Re apurrke-irretyakenhe-arle aneme mpwepenge apeke ingkirreke arraty-ileke-ante-arle iperre, re imerte lty-erremele anteme-arle.

²¹ Tyerrtye ingkirreke apmere arrpe-anenhe-arenye areye ikwere akarelhemele arelheke re itnenhe apetyemele itetheke mpwaretyeke.” *Isaiah 42:1-4.*

Alakenhe-arle Ngkarte arrule angkeke, kele arraty anteme alakenhe-irreke.

*Tyerrtye arrpenhemele Jesus ilpernewarreme
(Mark 3:20-30; Luke 11:14-23)*

²² Tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele artwe rlkerte Jesus-werne akngetyeke. Artwe re akenhe pwenge-arle aneke angketye-arlke-akenhe arrentye-arle ikwerele-arlengere ane-lenge. Kele Jesus-ele artwe renhe angkwerre-iweke, alknge alknгамpe-ileke arraty aretyeke artwe angketyeke-irreme anteme.

²³ Kele tyerrtye areyele areke apatemele anthurre imerte alakenhe angkerremele, “Artwe nhenhe David-eke-artweye apeke Ngkartele-arle alhileke.”

²⁴ Kele nhenge Pharisee areyele nthakenhe-irrekenge awemele itne arrpenhe areyeke ileke, “Arrangkwe, arren-tye nhenge Beelzebul-ele ngangkere ikwerenhe renhe an-theke, arrantherre itelareme re arrentye arrpenhe areyeke akngerrepate nhenge, alakenhenge akwele re arrentye aywepwerle-anetyeke tyerrtye areye-ngentyele.”

²⁵ Jesus-ele kele itelareke nthakenhe-arle itne ikwere-akerte itirreke re anteme alakenhe angkeke, “Nhenhe awerrirraye! Tyerrtye apmere anyente-arenye areye apeke atwerrentye akngerre itne akenhe akweteke-ilemele atwerreme, tyerrtye areyeke arrangkwe anetyeke-atwetye. Alakenhe anteye artweye-nhenge areye apeke warle anyente-arenye areye atwerrirle-aneme imerte akweteke-ilemele atwerreme, tyerrtye areyeke arrangkwe anetyeke-atwetye.

²⁶ Alakenhe-ante-arle Arrentyeke, re apeke arrentye ikwere akwerrke areye tyerrtye areye-ngentyele aywepetyeke aneke kele itne ikwere ahentye-anetyakenhe-arle aneme ikwere anetyakenhe. Kele re itnenhe uyarne uterneme, alyepe-alyepe-irremere alartetye itnekenhe anetyakenhe anteme.

²⁷ Kenhe arrantherre akenhe angkeme arrentye Beelzebul arritnyele-arle akwele ngangkere ayenge antheme arrentye areye aywepetle-anetyeke tyerrtye areye-ngentyele. The apeke-arle arrentye aywepeme ngangkere ikwerenhele, angwenhele-arle akenhe arrenhantherrenhe ngangkere antheke arrentye aywepetyeke? Arrentye Satan-eleye? Arrangkwe, Ngkartele-arle itnenhe ngangkere antheke arrentye areye aywepetyeke. Arrantherre apale angkeme Beelzebul-ele akwele ayenge ngangkere ikwerenhe anthe-menge arrentye areye aywepetyeke.

²⁸ Kenhe Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhe re apele ayenge ngangkere-arle antheme the arrentye areye aywepetyeke. Arrantherre ayenge areke-arle iperrele arrentye aywepetle-itelaretyenhe Ngkarte-arle apetyeke arrenhantherrenhe apurtelhe-ilettyeke arrekatherre Alartetye anetyen-henge.”

²⁹ Kele Jesus-ele angkentye arrpenhe anteme itneke ileke itnenhe akaltyele-anthemele alakenhe, “Artwe-ame apmere lterrke akngerre-kenhe-werne arne areye akwenpele anyelkgele inetyeke? Arrangkwe-arle. Re artwe lterrke-urrke ayernetyekeke-amparre kele imerte re arne itnenhe anteme inetyenenge.”

³⁰ Jesus awethe angkeke, “Tyerrtye apeke atyengenge apurte urraketyakenhe, re arrentye Satan-kenhe-arle, atyenge ahele-irremele. Re apeke tyerrtye areye Ngkartewerne akngetye-alpetyakenhe, kele re itnenhe aterele-anthemele atyenge-ketyenge aywepemele.

³¹ Kele nhenhe-arle itelarerrirraye, arrantherre apeke-arle apure anerlte-aneme akurne atningke mpwarekenge, Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe ilpernetyakenhe aneme. Arrantherre apeke-arle apure-irreme arrantherre-arle Renhe

arrkentye-ilekenge, kele Re arrenhantherrenhe ilper-netyakenhe aneme-arle. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe arrkentye-ilemele Utnenge Akngerreke, Re arrekanttherrenge ipeltye-irretyakenhe, arrenhantherrenhe ilwetyeke-arle arrerneme.

³² Yewe, angwenhe apeke atyenge-akerte akurnentye angkeme, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, kele Ngkartele tyerrtye renhe ilper-netyakenhe aneme-arle. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe arrkentye-ilemele Utnenge Akngerreke, ikwerenge ipeltye-irretyakenhe arrekanttherrenge, re arrenhantherrenhe ilwetyeke-arle arrerneme, renhe ilwetyeke-arle ngkerneme arlte ingkerneke-atwetye.” *

*Jesus-ele angkentye merne ntange-akerte ileme
(Luke 6:43-45)*

³³ Jesus Pharisee itneke akwete angkeke, “The angkentye merne ntange-akerte ileme. Arne mwerre-ngentye merne mwerre-arle lyapeme, kenhe arne akurne akenhe merne akurne-arle lyapeme.

³⁴ Arrantherre untherlte-aneme, arrpenhe areyeke urtyirremele. Kele arrantherre-arle akurnentye anemenge, kele arrantherre angkentye mwerre uyarne angkeme. Kenhe tyerrtye mwerrantye itirrentye akngerre-arle angkentye mwerre akngetyeke.

³⁵ Tyerrtye mwerrantye angkeme rarle itirrentye mwerre-akerte, arne akurnele merne akurne lyapelhe-ileme-arteke, tyerrtye akurnentye angkeme rarle itirrentye akurne-akerte-arle.

³⁶ “Alakenhenge anteme akwete itirretyeke, urreke arlte ingkernenge Ngkartele akalkelhe-iletyenhe tyerrtye ingkirreke, itneke anyenteke-anyente Re akaltye alakenhe angketyenhe, ‘Iwenhenge-arle-ame unte mwerrantye itirretyakenhe, apale angkemele ahelhe nhenhele anetyarte?’

³⁷ Yewe, arlte ikwerele Re arrenhantherrenhe akngaketyenhe nthakenhe-arle arrantherre angkekenge. Kele mwerrantye apeke-arle arrantherre angkekenge re mwerrantye arrekanttherre anetyenhe arraty. Kenhe akurnentye apeke-arle arrantherre angkeke re arrenhantherrenhe akurne akwete aketyenhe re arrenhantherrenhe apmere akurne ikwere-werne yernetyenhe.”

* **12:32** Nhenge Pharisee areyele-arle ileke Jesus-elarle arrentye atnyeneke, itne-arle Utnenge Akngerre ware-arle arrkentye-iletyame rarle akenhe arrentye itnenhe aywepetyamele areye-ngentye arrentyele kwenye.

Tyerrtye areyele Jesus arrerikelhe-ileme ngangkere lter-kele mpwaretyeke

(Mark 8:11,12; Luke 11:29-32)

³⁸ Kele Pharisee areye uthene angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye Jesus-eke alakenhe angkeke, "Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye! Kele unte apeke-arle ngangkere ngkwinhele mpwaremele-artaye anwerne aretyenhenge kele anwerne anteme itelareme Ngkartele-arle ngenhe yerneke."

³⁹ Kele Jesus akenhe ayenelhe-ileke itneke alakenhe-arle angkemele, "Kele arraty-arle arrantherre akurne areye Ngkarteke akangkwe-irretyakenhe-arle. Arrantherre ayenge akwete apayuthneme ngangkerele mpwaretyeke, ayenge areke-arle iperrengge arrantherre akwele ayenge arraty itelaretyenhenge. Kele arrangkwe, Ngkartele iwenhe apeke renhe ngangkerele mpwaretyakenhe arrantherre-arle aretyenhenge ware akwele. Urreke-arle arrantherre aretyenhe arne nhenge-arle Jonah-eke nthakenhe-irrekenge, arrantherre anteme itelaremele-arle. Jonah re angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre anetyarte.

⁴⁰ Re kere kwaty-arenye akngerre-apenhe atnerte kwenele anetyarte arlte urrpetyeke-atwetye, ingwe urrpetyeke-atwetye-arlike. Alakenhe-arteke-arle Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, ahelhe kwenele anerle-anetyenhe arlte urrpetyeke ingwe urrpetyeke-arlike.

⁴¹ "Kenhe the akenhe arrekanttherre awethe ilettyeke ahentye-aneme artwe nhenge Jonah angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre-akerte. Arrule anthurrengge re, apmere Nineveh-arenye areyele awerrirrerlengge Jonah-ele itneke angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ileke. Re itneke Ngkarte-akerte ilettyarte. Kele re itneke ileke-arle iperre, itne arne akurne ingkirreke anthurre itnenhe imperlte-alheke itne-arle mpwarewarretyarte Ngkarte Ikwere-werne itne utepe-irrintyete-alpeke. Kenhe urreke re anteme, arlte ingkernenge, Ngkarte tyerrtye ingkirrekeke itirretyenhe nthakenhe itnenhe mpwaretyeke. Kenhe apmere Nineveh-arenye areye tnerirremele angkerirreme arrantherre kwenhe mwerre anerrirretyakenhe anteye-arle. Alakenhenge angkentye atyinhe akenhe angkentye Jonah ikwerenhenge akngerre-ulkere-arle. Itne angkentye ikwerenhe awerrirreke, kenhe arrantherre akenhe angkentye atyinhe awerrirretyakenhe.

⁴² "The arrekanttherre angkentye arrpenhe ilettyenhe: Arrule anthurre arelhe alartetye Sheba-arenye, apmere ar-

lenge anthurre-ngentyele apetyeke artwe akaltye anthurre Solomon awetyeke. Kenhe lyete nhenhe akenhe angkentye atyinhe angkentye Solomon ikwerenhenge akngerre-ulkere-arle, kenhe arrantherre angkentye atyinhe awerrirretyakenhe. Kele arlte ingkernenge, Ngkarte tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurreke itirretyenhe nthakenhe itneke mpwaretyeke. Kenhe arelhe nhenge re akenhe tneleme angkeme arrantherre kwenhe mwerre anetyakenhe arrantherre-arle angkentye atyinhe awerrirretyakenhenge-arle."

Ayeye arrentye areye-akerte
(Luke 11:24-26)

⁴³ Jesus-ele itneke awethe ileke, "Nhenge arrentye tyerrtye ikwerenge-ntyete arratemele, re apmere ingkinyele-arteke anteme anemenge, tyerrtye arrpenhe anetyakenhe anteme, arrangkwe anthurre. Kenhe arrentye-arle apmere kwatye-kwenyele-arlike ahurratye untherle-apemele, apmere mwerreke arerle-apemele anetyeke. Kenhe re apeke apmere mwerreke uyarne aremele anetyeke,

⁴⁴ re ilelhomele alhepalheme, 'Ayenge-arle tyerrtye nhenge-werne alpetyeke itirreme ikwerele-arlenge arrek-wele ayenge-arle aneke-werne. Kenhe arrpenheke arrangkwe rarle re lyete aneme.' Arratye rarle, arrentye tyerrtye nhenge-werne alpemele renhe aretye-alpeke apmere alkarle-arteke renhe ingkirreke-arle akngarte-iwerlenge.

⁴⁵ Re anteme alpemele arrentye 7-pele arrpenhele-arlenge, ikwerenge akurne anthurre ulkere-arle. Kele itne tyerrtye yanheke irrpirtnewarremele atneme ikwerele-arlenge apmere mpwaremele. Kenhe yanhe ikwerenge-ntyete, tyerrtye arrentye areye-akerte re akurne awethe-arle re anekenge-ntyete anpere anthurre anteme aneme. Alakenhe-irretyenhe tyerrtye akurne areyeke angkentye atyinhe aweke-arle iperre." Alakenhe-arle Jesus-ele itnenhe akaltyele-antheke.

Ayeye meye Jesus-kenhe-akerte, atyeyikwe areye-akerte-arlike
(Mark 3:31-35; Luke 8:19-21)

⁴⁶ Nhenge Jesus apmere kwenele anetyamele atningkeke angkemele, mikwe-arlike atyeyikwe areye-arlike renhe arerrirretyeke apetyewarreke. Kele itne akethele tnetyetalhemele arrpenhe itneke angketyete-alheke, "Anwerne Jesus-eke angkerrirretyeke."

⁴⁷ Kele anyentele ware Jesus-eke ilettyeke alheke, "Jesus-aye, mangkwe-arlike atyeyangkwe areye-arlike akethele yanhe tnetyetalheme. Itne ngkwenge angkerrirretyeke ahentye-anerrirreme."

⁴⁸ Kenhe Jesus re ikwere angkirtneke, “The ngkwenge meye atyinhe uthene atyeye atyinhe areye uthene-akerte ileme. Unte-ame itelareme angwenhe apeke tyerrtye areye the akeme meye atyinhe uthene atyeye atyinhe uthene?”

⁴⁹ Ikwere iperrele Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye thilemele angkeke, “Nhenhe-arle meye atyinhe atyeye atyinhe areye-arlke!

⁵⁰ Angwenhe apeke Akngeye alkere akertne-arenyeke akangkwe-irremele, Ikwere aywerrke arne mwerre areye mpwareme, itne atyeye atyinhe uthene meye atyinhe uthene-arle aneme.”

13

Ayeye ntange areye-akerte

(Mark 4:1-20; Luke 8:4-15)

¹ Arlte yanhe ikwerele, Jesus anteme apmere ikwerenge arratemele alhemele kwatye alaye Galilee iterele aneke.

² Tyerrtye atningke anthurre anteme renhe awetyeke apetyewarreke re akaltyele-antherlenge. Re akeme-irremele boat-eke antyemele itneke angketyame. Kenhe tyerrtye areye akenhe kwatye iterele tnerrirrerlenge.

³ Re itnenhe angkentye alengkiwentye akngerre atningke alakenhe akaltyele-anthetyame:

“Awerrirraye. Artwe arrpenhe nhengele ntange areye iwerle-apeke ahelhe rarle atyerte-ilekeke.

⁴ Ntange areye iwemele, ntange arrpenhe areye akenhe iwerreke-arle atnyerlenge. Kenhe thipele anteme apetyemele itnenhe arlkweke.

⁵ Kenhe ntange arrpenhe areye akenhe ahelhe apwerte-apwerteke-arle atnyerlenge. Kenhe atherrke anteme iparpe anthurre lyapeke iwenhe-akweyenge ahelhe akweke-arle yanhe anekenge.

⁶ Nhenge uterne arratemele arne itnenhe ampeke antyerrke-ilemele itne-arle artekerre ntarneke ware arrn-erlenge.

⁷ Kenhe ntange arrpenhe areye akenhe atnyeke lyeke akngerre-arle lyapetyartenge. Lyeke akngerre lyapemele arrpenhe itnenhe ayelpayernemele akurne-ileke. Merne ntange lyapetyakenhe aneke.

⁸ Kenhe ntange arrpenhe areye akenhe ahelhe mwerreke atnyeke. Arne nhenhe areye lyapeke akngerre anthurre. Arrpenhemele merne akweke ware atnyeneke, arrpenhemele akngerre awerne atnyeneke, arrpenhe areyele akenhe akngerre anthurre-arle atnyeneke. Ayeye alakenhe-arle aneke.”

⁹ Jesus itneke angkeke, “Yewe, angkentye nhenhe awer-
rirraye, arrantherre ingkirreke akwetethe itirreme nhenge
itelarerrirretyeke.”

*Jesus-ele itneke ayeye alengke-iwelhentye areye ilerle-
apeme*

¹⁰ Kele apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe areye
apetyemele renhe alakenhe apayuthneke, “Iwenhenge-arle-
ame unte tyerrtye areyeke angkentye alengke-iwelhentye
areye alakenhe ilerle-apeme, arratye-arratye iletakenhe?”

¹¹ Re anteme itneke angkirtneke, “Ngkarte angketyenhe
arrekantherre imernemele angkentye-arle artemeke, arran-
therre anteme itelarerrirretyeke, kenhe arrpenhe areyele
itelarerrirretyakenhe. Angkentye nhenge arrekantherre
alartetye anetyenhenge-akerte. Arrpenhemele nhenge ak-
wetethe awemele angkentye nhenhe-ante ware nhenge
angkentye akngerre anthurre, re itneke imernetyakenhe.

¹² Angwenhele apeke Ngkarte-akerteke akweke ware
itelaremele, re apeke awethe itelaretyeke, Ngkartele ikwere
awethe imernetyenhe-arle. Kenhe angwenhe apeke akenhe
Ngkarteke akangkwe-irretyakenhe iwenhe apeke-arle itne
Ikwere-akerte aweke-arle, kele Ngkartele itnekenge repe-
akemele iwenhe apeke renhe itne atnyenerlenghe, itne
Ikwere-akerte alkngrwirretyenhe.”

¹³ Jesus itneke angkeke, “Tharle angkentye ileme ty-
errtye areyeke, arratye-arratye-iletakenhe iwenhe renhe
tharle itneke ileme, kele-arle itne areme-itanye nthakenhe-
arle the mpwareme, kele itne akenhe itelaretyakenhe-arle
nthakenhe-arle the ileme. Kele itne akwetethe awerlte-
anemele itne akenhe uyarne itelarerrirreme.

¹⁴ Arrule anthurre angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele
ilerle-apentye akngerre Isaiah-ele itneke-akerte alakenhe
intelhe-ileke,

‘Arrantherre iwenhe apeke renhe akwete awerlte-aneme
ayenge angkerlenghe, kenhe arrantherre uyarne ite-
larerrirreme.

Awethe ante, arrantherre akwetethe arerlte-anemele
iwenhe apeke renhe the mpwarerlenghe, kenhe arran-
therre uyarne itelarerrirreme.

¹⁵ Ayenge alakenhe angkerne tyerrtye nhenhe areye-arle
akenhe akaperte martelhekenge itne anteme akaltye-
arlke-irretyakenhe anteme.

Kele-arle itne irlpe-akerte-itanye, itne-arle atyenge ahentye-
anetyakenhe akangkwe-irretyeke nthakenhe-arle
ayenge angkemeke.

Itne apeke-arle alkngwe apeke-arle martelheke-arteke
itne-arle akangkwe-irretye-kwenye-arle iwenhe-arle
arraty anemeke.

Itne apeke-arle arraty awemele, itne anteme arraty
akangkwe-irremere warte, itne-arle alkngwe
arekenge,

irlpele-arlke awemele.

Kele itne apeke arraty itelarentyele akangkwe-irremele-
arlke angkentye tharle ileke areyeke.

Alakenhe-arle mpwarekenge itne untyeme-irremele arne
akurne itne-arle mpwaretyarte-ketye itne atyenge-
werne apetye-apeke-alpetyenhenge.

Kele yanhe-ngentye the itnenhe mwerre-ileme.
Kenhe itne akenhe alakenhe mpwaretyeke ahentye-
anetyakenhe-arle.' *Isaiah*

6:9-10.

Alakenhe-arle Isaiah-ele intelhe-ileke."

¹⁶ Jesus alakenhe anteme angkeke apententye akngerre
ikwerenhe areyeke, "Arrantherre akenhe ayenge alkngwe
areme, atyenge irlpele akangkwe-irremele. Alakenhe ikw-
erenge anteme arrantherre angkentye anthurre.

¹⁷ Kenhe the akenhe arrekatherre arraty-arle ileme: Ar-
rule anthurre tyerrtye areye angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe-arle
awemele ilerle-apetyarte, arrpenhe areye-arlke Ngkarteke-
arle arratyentye anerirretyarte, itne kwenhe ahentye-
anetyarte aretyeke iwenhe-arle arrantherre areme. Kele
itne akenhe uyerreke-arle, aretyakenhe akwete. Itne
akwele awetyeke-arlke ahentye-aneke arrantherre-arteke,
itne akenhe awetyakenhe akwete-arle uyerreke."

Jesus-ele ayeye ntange areye-akerte akethelhe-ileme
(Mark 4:13-20; Luke 8:11-15)

¹⁸ Kele Jesus itneke angkeke, "Awerrirraye, tharle ar-
rekatherre ileme angkentye merne ntange-akerte.

¹⁹ Tyerrtye arrpenheme areye ntange iwerreke-arle
atnyeke-arteke. Itne angkentye Ngkarte-akerte awerrir-
reme rarle alartetye anetyenhe-akerte, kele itne akenhe
itelaretyakenhe-arle. Kele arrentye-arle apetyemele itnen-
hene alkngwe-ilettyeke.

²⁰ Tyerrtye arrpenheme akenhe ntange ahelhe apwerte-
apwerteke-arle atnyeke-arteke-arle. Itne angkentye renhe
awemele iparrpele arnterre anthurre-arle akangkeme.

²¹ Kenhe itne angkentye renhe awerrirreme. Kenhe
ikwerenge-ntyale apeke itneke akurne akngerre-
irrerirretyenhe, arrpenhe apeke itneke ahentye-
anetyakenhe itne-arle angkentye Ngkarte-kenheke

akangkwe-irrerlengi, kenhe itne akenhe Ngkarte ikwere iparrpe alknngwirrewarreriengi, ikwere-ketye untyeme-irrerirremele.

²² Tyerrtye arrpenheme areye ntange-arteke nhenge ahelhe lyeke akngerre-akerteke-arle atnyeke. Angkentye yanhe renhe awemele akangkwe-irremele akweke ware. Kenhe itne imerte itirrewarremele arne iwenhe-iwenhe apeke ahelhe nhenhe-arenyeke. Kele yanhe areyele itne angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe renhe awerrirremele, kenhe itne akenhe angkentye renhe lterrke atnyenewarretyakenhe-arle, arrpenhe itnenhe akaltyele-anthetyakenhe Ngkarte-akerte.

²³ Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenheme yanhe areye itne ahelhe ulpmerre yanhe areye-arteke, itne yanhe areye apele angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe renhe awerrirremele, arratyelarle itne awemele renhe arratyelalarerrirremele anerrirreke. Kenhe yanhe iperrele itne anteme tyerrtye arrpenhe areye anteme Ngkarte-akerte akaltyele-antherrirreme. Arrpenhemele akweke ware mpwareme. Arrpenhemele akenhe akngerre-ulkere-arle mpwarerengi. Arrpenhe areyele akenhe akngerre anthurre-arle mpwarerengi. Tyerrtye atningke anthurre Ngkarteke akangkwe-irretyenhenge.”

Ntange mwerre uthene ntange akurne uthene-akerte

²⁴ Jesus-ele anteme angkentye alengke-iwelhentye arrpenhe itneke ileke, “Ngkarte tyerrtye areyeke alartetye irrerlengi itnenhe arntarnte-aremele, alakenhe-arle anetyenhe: Artwe anyente, garden arntarnte-arentye akngerre, ntange mwerre areye iweke ahelhe rarle atyerte-ilekeke.

²⁵ Kele ingwele artwe rarle ankwe intekenge urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-arlke, artwe anyente apetyeke, re apmereke-artweyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe, re ahelhe ikwere-werne alheke imerte anyelkng-anyelkngenge anng akurne areye irrarnpelhe-ilemele iwemele. Re anteme ikwere-iperre alheke.

²⁶ Ikwere iperre merne ntange akngerre amangkeke ntange areye-akerte, anng akurne itne-arlke lyapeke itnekenge imerte akngerre anthurre lyapemele.

²⁷ Nhenge urrkapentye akngerre areyele aremele itne alartetye itne-kenheke alakenhe angkeke, ‘Alartetye-aye! Nthenhe-ngentyele-ame arne akurne nhenhe areye lyapeke? Unte itelareme, unte kwenhe ntange mwerre areye-ante-arle ngkerneke.’

28 “Re akenhe angkirtnerlenge, ‘Arrangkwe, tharle an-nge akurne ngkernetyakenhe-arle, artwe atyenge ahentye-anetyakenhenge apeke anyelkngge-anyelknggele apetyemele annge akurne areye iweke.’

“Itne anteme renhe apayuthneke, ‘Anwerne-ame itnenhe tyerre-mele iweme?’

29 “Re angkirtnerlenge, ‘Kele impaye! Arne akurne areye tyerretyale arne mwerre-arlike anteme tyerre-me-ketyenge-arlike.

30 Apurte lyapetyeke impaye, kele ikwerenge-ntyale, ntange itne mpenge anteme irremele. The anteme ileme ntange inemele akentye akngerre areye uthnemele arrek-wele akurne areye apurtelhe-ilettyeke inemele urele ittyeke. Ntange mwerre arrpenhe areye imerte arrernemele apmerekere merne ntangeke.’ Alakenhe-arle anetyenhe arlte ingkerne nhakwenge.” Alakenhe-arle Jesus-ele itneke ileke.

Ayeye annge akweke anyente-akerte

(Mark 4:30-32; Luke 13:18-19)

31 Jesus-ele anteme angkentye alengke-iwelhentye arpenhe itneke ileke, alakenhe, “Ngkarte tyerrtye areyeke alartetye irrerlenge itnenhe arntarnte-aremele, alakenhe-arle anetyenhe. Artwe garden arntarnte-arenttye akngerrele annge mustard anyente inemele ahelheke ngkernemele renhe arteke.

32 Annge re akenhe akweke anthurre-arle, arrpenhe ingkirrekenge akweke-ulkere. Kele amangkemele akenhe ulye akngerre anthurre anentye akngerre-arle, arne arpenhe areyenge akngerre-ulkere. Arne ikwerenge akenhe thiye areye apetyemele unttye itnekenhe mpwaremele aneme.” Alakenhe-arle Jesus-ele itneke ileke.

Ayeye merne urlpmernte arlware-ilenttye akngerre-akerte

(Luke 13:20-21)

33 Jesus-ele anteme angkentye alengke-iwelhentye arpenhe itneke ileke, alakenhe, “Ngkarte tyerrtye areyeke alartetye irrerlenge itnenhe arntarnte-aremele, alakenhe-arle anetyenhe. Nhenge arelhe anyentele merne arlware-ilenttye akngerre akweke arrerneme ulpmerre akngerreke-arleke anyentelhe-ilemele ittyeke. Kele nhenge re anteme arlware-ilenttye akngerre akwekele merne renhe arlware-ileme.”

Jesus-elarle angkentye alengke-iwenttye akwetethe ileme-akerte

(Mark 4:33-34)

³⁴ Yewe, Jesus-ele tyerrtye areyeke angkentye alengke-iwentye alakenhe ilemele, itnenhe akngarte-iweke. Rarle angkentye arrpenhe-arteke iletakenhe-arle.

³⁵ Re alakenhe angkemele, angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre anyentele arrule anthurre ileke, arraty-e-arle aneke. Angkentye alakenhe:

"The angkentye alengke-arle-iweke areye-arlke ileme arne atningke-akerte.

The itneke angkentye arrpenhe artemele angkeme, Ngkartele-arle angkentye nhenhe areye alengke-iweke nhenge rarle ahelhe uthene alkere uthene mpwarekenge.

Alakenhe akwete rarle the ilerle-anetyenhe." *Isaiah 6:9-10.*

Arne akurne areye-akerte

³⁶ Kele Jesus-ele areye impemele alheke imerte apmere kwene-werne irrpenhemele. Kele apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye apetyemele ikwere alakenhe angkeke, "Anwerneke angkaye, angkentye arne akurne areye-akerte arraty-e-ilemele."

³⁷ Kele Jesus angkeke, "Ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, annge mwerre-arle iweke re-arteke-arle.

³⁸ Apmere ahelhe anteke akenhe ahelhe-arle atyerte-ileme-arteke-arle. Kele tyerrtye Ngkarte-arle alartetye irremele atnyeneke akenhe annge mwerre areye-arteke-arle. Kele tyerrtye Satan-ele-arle atnyeneme areye akenhe annge akurne areye-arle arrentye-kenhe areye-arteke.

³⁹⁻⁴⁰ Artwe-arle apmerek-artweye ikwere ahentye-anetyakenhe aneke nhenge annge akurne-arle ngkerneke, re akenhe arrentye-arteke-arle. Kele annge mpenge areye-arle kutyeke areye akenhe, utnenge alkere-arenye areye-arteke-arle. Arrantherre itelareme, urreke ahelhe uthene alkere uthene uyerrrerleng kele itne tyerrtye arrentye Satan-kenhe areye-arle apurtelhe-ileme, nhenge areye arne akurne-arteke imerte ureke iwemele.

⁴¹ Urreke, arrantherre itelareme the, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, utnenge alkere-arenye atyinhe areye yernetyenhe, itne anteme tyerrtye arne akurne areye mpwarenty akngerre areye apurtelhe-iletayeke alheme, tyerrtye nhenge areye-arlke arpenhe areye-arle uterneme akurne mpwaretyeke.

⁴² Itne itnenhe apurtelhe-ilekarle-iperre ure akngerreke iweme amperle-arle-anemeke, itne anteme akwetethe artnerlte-anetyenhe rlkerte akngerre-akerte, uyarne itirremele.

⁴³ Kenhe Ngkartele kele tyerrtye ikwerenhe areye apmere mwerre akngerrele-arle atnyeneme, itne anteme pwarrrtyetyenhe uterne-arteke. Ye, arrantherre apeke akaltye-irretyeke ahentye-aneme, mwantyele anteme awe nthakenhe-arle ayenge arrekatherre angkeme.”

Ayeye mane akngerre iperteke alengke-iweme akerte

⁴⁴ Jesus-ele anteme angkentye alengke-iwelhentye arpenhe itneke ileke, alakenhe, “Ngkarte tyerrtye areyeke alartetye irrerlenghe itnenhe arntarnte-aremele, alakenhe-arle anetyenhe. Arne mwerre akngerre arrpenhe areye mane akngerreke ipertele artelherlte-aneme ahelhe kwenele. Artwe arrpenhe akutne-arle anekele apetyemele tnyemele renhe areke, areke-arle iperre anteme re akangkeke imerte ahelhele artirtnemele alpemele arne ingkirreke anthurre ikwerenhe areye maneke antheke. Kele mane atningke-akertele anteme re alpemele ahelhe renhe pay-eme-ileke arne mwerre nhenge areye-akerte arrpenhele-arle arteke.”

Ayeye apwerte impene-akerte

⁴⁵ Jesus-ele anteme angkentye alengke-iwelhentye arpenhe ileke, alakenhe, “Ngkarte tyerrtye areyeke alartetye irrerlenghe itnenhe arntarnte-aremele, alakenhe-arle anetyenhe: Artwe apwerte impene inenhe-inenhe apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne alherle-aneme apwerte mwerre akngerre anthurreke aremele pay-eme-ilettyeke.

⁴⁶ Re anteme apwerte impene anthurre areke arrpenhe areyenge mwerre akngerre-ulkere artwe arrpenheke-arleke. Re alpemele arne ingkirreke anthurre ikwerenhe areye maneke antheke, mane ikwerele anteme re apwerte impene renhe pay-eme-ileke.”

Ayeye kere kwatye-arenye-akerte

⁴⁷ Jesus-ele anteme angkentye alengke-iwelhentye arpenhe itneke ileke, alakenhe “Ngkarte tyerrtye areyeke alartetye irrerlenghe itnenhe arntarnte-aremele, alakenhe-arle anetyenhe: Arrantherre itelareme, artwe areyele net iweme kwatye iperte akngerreke kere kwatye-arenye arrpe-anenhe inetyeke.

⁴⁸ Kele itne tyarre-inemele kwatye alayenge-ntyele kele imerte kwatye iterele anemele akngakerle-anemele mwerre areye imerte tyampite-ke arrernemele imerte akurne areye iwemele.

⁴⁹ Alakenhe-arle anetyenhe urreke nhenge ahelhe uthene alkere uthene uyerrrerlenghe. Yanhenge anteme utnenge

alkere-arenye areye alhetyenhe akurne areye uthene mw-
erre areye apurte anerlte-anerlenghe. Itne imerte tyerrtye
akurne mpwarenty akngerre areye anyentelhe-ilemele,

⁵⁰ itnenhe imerte ure akngerreke iwemele, itne an-
teme yanhele akwete-ante anerlte-aneme rlkerte-akerte
artnerlte-anemele, uyarne itirremele."

Ayeye lyetenye uthene ayeye arrulenye uthene-akerte

⁵¹ Jesus-ele anteme apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye
apayuthneke, "Arrantherre apeke angkentye nhenhe areye
arraye itelarerrirreme?"

Itne anteme angkirtneke, "Yewe, anwerne-arle itele-arle-
areme."

⁵² Re anteme angkeke, "Yewe, arrantherre arraye-
arle akalbye-irreke angkentye Ngkarte-kenheke, nhenge
Rarle alartetye irremele tyerrtye itnenhe arntarnte-areme-
akerte. Arrantherre angkentye atherreke akalbye, angken-
tye lyetenyeke uthene arrulenyeke uthene, arrantherre
itelareme angkentye atherre nhenge tharle arrekatherre
ileke, nhenge Ngkartele Moses-eke-arlike-arle ileke. Ar-
rantherre itelareme artwe anyentele arne mwerre areye
atnyenentye akngerre arne box kwenele apmere ikweren-
hele arne angkweye uthene lyetenye-arlike apurte. Re
akenhe ahentye arne angkweye uthene lyetenye utheneke-
arlike. Alakenhenge anteme arrantherre atyengenge
akalbye-irreke angkentye atherre atnyenetyeke, atherre
anteye lyetenye uthene arrulenye uthene."

*Yanhe areye apmere Jesus-kenhe-arenyele renhe ite-
laretyakenhe*

(Mark 6:1-6; Luke 4:16-30)

⁵³⁻⁵⁴ Jesus-elarle angkentye nhenhe areye ileke-iperre
re apmere ikwerenge-ntyale alheke apmere ikwerenhe
Nazareth-werne. Apmere ikwere irremele re tyaty
Jew areye-kenheke irrpenheke imerte itneke angkentye
angkemele akalbye-anthemele. Itne renhe awemele
apatewarremele angkerreke, "Aye! Angwenhele-ame renhe
akalbye-antheke angkentye ilernpenyele angketyeke?
Nthakenhe-ame re ngangkere akngerre-akertele arne
arrpenheke-arrpenhe mpwarerle-apeme?"

⁵⁵ Re alere-arle artwe apmere artentye akngerre nhenge-
kenhe, meye ikwerenhe akenhe Mary-arle, kele ikwere
atyeye areye akenhe James, Joseph, Simon, Judas uthene
nhenhele aneme.

⁵⁶ Ikwerenhe marle atyeye areye-arlike-arle nhenhele
aneme. Kele, nthakenhe anteme re alakenhe ilyenpenye-
irreke?"

⁵⁷ Itne-arle itirrewarretyakenhe-arle aneke rarle arne iwenhe apeke renhe ngangkerele mpwaretyeke, itne anteme ikwere awelhetyakenhe aneke.

Kele Jesus, nhenhe awemele, angkeke, "Tyerrtye apmere arrpenhe-arenye areyele-arle akwetethe-arle tnake-warreme tyerrtye areye angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe-arle awemele ilerle-apetyameke. Kele apmere ikwerenhe-arenye areyele-arlke akenhe ikwere akangkwe-irretye-kwenye-arle renhe tnakewarretyakenhe re angkerleng itne renhe awetyakenhe-arle aneme."

⁵⁸ Kele apmere yanhe ikwerele Jesus-ele ngangkerele mpwaretyakenhe aneke tyerrtye atningkeke, itne-arle itirrewarrekenge rarle uyarne mpwaremeke-athene, kele re urrpetye-arrpe ware-arle angkwerre-iweke.

14

Itne John Kwaty Akwernentye Akngerre irrerlkng atweme
(Mark 6:17-29)

³⁻⁴ Arrule-arle Herod-ele arelhe atyeyikwe-kenhe ineke-arle renhe anewe akeke. Arelhe Herodias arritnye aneke. John-ele arnterre iletyme Herod renhe alakenhe, "Unte apale-apale mpwareme renhe anewe akemele." Alakenhenge anteme Herod-ele, thultye ikwerenhe areye yerneke arntwirrketyeke John, renhe ayernemele jail-ke akwernetyenhe. Arratye itne arntwirrkeke renhe jail-ke akwernemele.

⁵ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme re ingkwe John irrerlkng atwetyeke aneke, Herod re kwenhe atere aneke tyerrtye areye-ketye. Itne itirreke John-arle artwe nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre-arle.

⁶ Kele, urreke-ulkere-nge anteme, tyerrtye atningke apurte-irreke nhenge itne merne arunthe arlkwetyenhenge Herod ikwerenge akangketyeke. Alakenhe re itne mpwarerleng, marle wenke Herodias-kenhe apetyetyame unterle-apemele nhenge itne renhe arerrirretyenhenge. Herod akangkeke anthurre marle anthepe-irrerleng aremele.

⁷ Kele, Herod marleke angkeke, "Iwenhe ikwere-ame atnerte ngkwihne ahentye anthurre aneme? Iwenhe ikwere apeke-arle unte itirreme, the ngenhe arne ingkirreke antheme nhenge unte-arle ahentye-anemeke. Ngkartele itelareme ayenge-arle ngkwenge arratye ilelhemeke."

⁸ Kele imerte re meye ikwerenhe Herodias-werne alhemele renhe apayuthneke, "Meye, Alartetye yanhele kwenhe ayenge ileke nhenge the akwele yanhe renhe apayuthnetyeke arne iwenhe apeke ikwere, yanhe

ikwerenge-ntyele anteme re ayenge antheme. Iwenheke-ame the renhe apayuthneye?"

Meye ikwerenhe akenhe angkirtnerlenghe, "Alakenhe ikwere angkaye, 'Akaperte John Baptist-kenhe ultakaye imerte akngetye-alpemele atyenge imernetyeke!' "

Kele, re untirtneke Herod-werne, ikwere angkeke, "Akaperte John Baptist-kenhe ultakaye atyenge-werne akngetyetyeke!"

⁹ Nhenge Herod-ele renhe alakenhe angkerlenghe aweke-arle, kele re alhwarrpe anthurre awelherlenghe John-eke. Re uyarne anthurre itirreke marle nhenhe ikwere alakenhenge re kwenhe renhe alhileke-arle arne areye renhe anthetyeke, arrekwele arrpenhe areyenge. Kele re yerneke thultye anyente ikwerenhe sword akngerre-akerte.

¹⁰⁻¹¹ Re jail-ke irrpenheke John Kwatyeke Akwernentye Akngerre akaperte ultaketyeke. Re akaperte ware apantheke arrernemele akngetye-alpeke. Nhenge akwete-arle aneke re marle renhe antheke, re anteme akngeke meye ikwerenhe Herodias-werne.

¹² Nhenge apententye akngerre John-kenhe areyele angkentye nhenhe renhe awerrirremele, itne apetyewarremele renhe ineke renhe iperteke akwernewarreke mwerrentyele artemele. Itne anteme alhemele ileke Jesus-eke John-arle uyerreke-akerte.

Herod apale itirreme

(Mark 6:14-16; Luke 9:7-9)

¹ Nhenhe ikwerele ureke Herod Antipas-ele, artwe nhenge Galilee-arenye areyeke-arle alartetye aneme, angkentye Jesus-akerte aweke tyerrtye areyele ilerlte-aperlenghe apmere arrpe-anenhenge.

² Herod mpwarenty e akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "Artwe yanhe-ame John kwatyeke akwernentye akngerre? Itne-ame renhe atweke? Ilweke-arle-iperre-ame re nhenhe itethe-irrintye-alpeke? Alakenhenge-ame re ilyrnpenye arne arunthe anteme mpwareme?"

Jesus-ele tyerrtye atningke wanteme, 5,000 anthurre

(Mark 6:3-44; Luke 9:10-17; John 6:1-14)

¹³ Nhenge Jesus-ele aweke John-arle ilweke-akerte, re boat-eke antyemele alheke apmere arrpenhe-werne rearrpe anetyeke. Kenhe tyerrtye areyele awerlenghe rarle yanhe ikwere-werne alheke. Apmere arrpe-anenhengentye itne ingkele apetyeke nthenhele Jesus anemenge.

¹⁴ Nhenge Jesus apmere yanheke irremele boat-engentye atnarnpemele, re areke tyerrtye atningke anthurre tnerrirrerlenghe, itne ikwere akarelheke. Re itneke

alhwarrpe awelheke rlkerte itnekenhe-arle angkwerre-iwekenge.

¹⁵ Angwerre-angwerre-anteme-irreke, apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye apetyemele ikwere angkeke, "Apmere nhenhe apmere arrpenhenge arleng-ulkere, uterne kwenhe irrpeme. Itnenhene yernaye merne itneke-arrpe alhetyeke inetyenhenge."

¹⁶ Jesus akenhe itneke angkerleng, "Itne kwenhe nhenhele aneme. Arrantherre itnenhe merne anthaye!"

¹⁷ Apententye akngerre areye ikwere angkirtnerleng, "Anwerne kwenhe merne tampe 5 pele ware atnyeneme kere kwatye-arenye atherre-arlike ware."

¹⁸ Jesus itneke angkeke, "Merne uthene kere kwatye uthene akngetyaye, ayenge anthetyeke."

¹⁹ Tyerrtye areyeke anteme re ileke nhenge itne ar-rnelhetyeke atherrke-karleke. Kele Jesus anteme merne 5 pele kere kwatye-arenye atherre ineke. Re alkere akertne-werne-atheke areke Ngkarte utyernemele tnakeke. "Akngetyaye, ayenge kwenhe lyete ngkwenge akangkemele ankeme merne nhenheke." Kele re anteme merne renhe ultakeke, kere kwatye-arenye nhenge ngkweltye-ngkweltye-ilemele, re antheke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye. Itne untherlte-apemele merne uthene kere kwatye-arenye akweke ware anthirtnaneke tyerrtye apurte-arle anerrireke itnenhe.

²⁰ Tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurrele arlkweke anhelke-irretyeke. Ikwere iperrele apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyele kutyerlte-apeke nhenge merne uthene kere kwatye-arenye uthene impekele areye yakwethe akngerre 12-pele areye-akertele. Yakwethe ikwerele ipmentye-ipmentye anthurre inteke.

²¹ Artwe areyele nhenge arlkweke atnerte ulhelkeke-atwetye, areye kwenhe aneke 5,000 anthurre. Arelhe-arlike ampe areyele-arlike merne uthene irrpennge uthene arlkweke.

*Jesus kwatye artepele alheme
(Mark 6:45-52; John 6:15-21)*

²² Jesus anteme apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "Arrantherre arrwekele alhaye boat-enge kwatye alayenge arrengakwe ampinye-werne. The kwenhe tyerrtye nhenhe areye apmere itnekenhe-werne yernirtneme." Apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye anteme boat-eke antyemele alheke kwatye alayenge arrengakwe ampinye-werne-atheke. Jesus-ele tyerrtye areye apmere itnekenhe-werne yernirtneke.

23 Nhenge itnenhe apmere-werne yerneke-arle iper-rele, re apwerte akertneke antyeke re-arrpe angketyeke Ngkarteke. Ingwele anteme-irreke, Jesus anyente-arenye anetyame.

24 Yanhe ikwerenge apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe kwatye alaye mpwepele akwete alhetyame, kenhe itne uyarne anthurre arrenkere-irreke nhenge rlkele inngerre itnekenhe wernekenge, kwatyele itnenhe ulpertilhe-ilemele iweke.

25 Ingwemertele akwete, Jesus apwerte-ngentyele atnarnpeke, kwatye artepele itneke-werne atheke ingke apetyemele.

26 Apententye akngerre areyele renhe areke kwatye artepele apetyerlenghe, itne atere anthurre irrereke arlkerrirremele, "Ayekaye! Lthane-aketye alaye!"

27 Jesus akenhe itneke angkerlenghe, "Atere-irretyale anaye! Ayengeyaye! Atnerre anerrirraye!"

28 Peter anteme angkeke, "Akngerrepataye! Unte-ame yanhe? Unte apeke-arle arraty yanhele tnemenge atyenge antangkaye ayenge boat-engentyele atnarnpemele alhetyenhenge ngkwenge-werne kwatye artepele."

29 Re anteme angkeke, "Kele, atnarnpemele atyenge-werne apetyaye!"

Re anteme boat-engentyele atnarnpemele alheke kwatye artepele Jesus ikwere-werne-atheke.

30 Nhenge re alherle-apemele rlkele kwatye akngelhetyeke mpwarerlenghe re anteme atere-irreke mpwepe anthurreke-irremele re anteme kwatye kweneke irrpetyeke alhemele re arlkeke, "Akngerrepataye! Ayenge kwatye-ketye inaye!"

31 Iparrpe anthurrele Jesus-ele renhe amultenge tyarre-ineke imerte renhe kwatye-ngentyele tyarre-inemele imerte ikwere alakenhe angkemele, "Aye! Iwenhenge-ame unte itirreke tharle ngenhe uyarne mpwaretyame?"

32 Kele ratherre boat-eke antyemele rlke atyenpe anteme irrerlenghe.

33 Apententye akngerre arrpenhe areye boat-elarle aneke areye Jesus-nge arrekwele kwene-irremele renhe tnakewarremele ikwere angkeke, "Arraty-arle unte Alere Ngkartekenhe."

Jesus-ele rlkerte atningke angkwerre-iweme apmere Gennesaret arritnye-arenye areye
(Mark 6:53-56)

34 Ikwerenge anteme itne kwatye alayenge arrenkakwe ampinyeke-irreke apmere Gennesaret ikwerenge.

³⁵ Tyerrtye atningke anthurrele renhe alhengke-areke, itne iparrpe angkentye antekelhe-ileke Jesus-arle apmerekwerele anetye-alheke. Itne tyerrtye rlkerte areye ikwerewerne akngetyeke.

³⁶ Rlkerte areye Jesus-ekke arlketyame, "Anwerne ahentye aneme mantere akantye-ante ware ngkwinye anpetyeke nhenge yanhe-arle anpeme-iperrele anwerne iparrpe mwerre-irretyenhenge!" Nhenge Jesus-ele mwerrelhe-ileke ingkirrekele-arle mantere ikwerenhe anpekenge.

15

Ayeye tyerrtye areye-akerte, angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe-arle arraty atnyenyakenhe
(Mark 7:1-13)

¹ Ikwerenge Pharisee urrpetye-arlike angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-arlike Jerusalem-engentyele apetyeke Jesus aretyeke. Itne renhe apayuthneke,

² "Nthakenhe-arle-ame apententye akngerre ngkwinye areyele apentetyakenhe akngerrepate arrulentye anwerne-kenhele-arle anwernenhe akaltyele-antheke? Itne kwenhe ilye alhewelhetyakenhe, akngerrepate arrulentye anwerne-kenhele anwernenhe akaltyele-antheke-arteke, nhenge merne arlkwetyenhenge."

³ Re itneke angkirtnerlenge, "Iwenheke-ame arrantherre angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awerrirretyakenhe, angkentye akngerrepate arrulentye anwerne-kenhe ware awerrirremele?"

⁴ Nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe alakenhe angkeke, 'Arrantherre akngaye uthene meye utheneke akurne angkirtnetyale, renhe-atherrenhe aywerrke-irremele awe-tyeke. Angwenhe apeke akurne angkerlenge akngaye uthene meye utheneke, arrpenhe areyele renhe irrerlkngearle atwetyeke.'

⁵ Kenhe arrantherre akenhe alakenhe-arle apale akaltyele-antherlenge, 'Unte mangkwe uthene anyangkwe utheneke angketyeke, "The mpwelenhe alpe-eme-ilyeke arrangkwe-arle. Arne nhenge tharle mpwelenhe anthetyeke aneke arntarnte-aretyeke, the Ngkarte anteme alhileke renhe anteme anthetyeke." ' "

⁶ Jesus anteme itneke angkeke, "Alakenhe-arteke arrantherre angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe untyeme-ileme. Angkentye arrekannerrenhe-arrpe akaltyele-anthemele."

⁷ Yewe, arrantherre-arle ularele mwerre aneme akwele. Kenhe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe-arle ileke, Isaiah-ele, ar-ratye anthurre-arle arrule arrekanttherre-akerte alakenhe intelhe-ileke,

⁸ “Tyerrtye nhenhe areyele ayenge tnakeme arrakerte itnekenhenge ware.

Kenhe itne akenhe angkentye atyinheke akangkwe-irretyakenhe-arle, atyenge ahentye-anerrirretyakenhe.

⁹ Itne urrtiyirremele kwene-irremele ayenge tnakeme. Alakenhenge itne akaltyele-anthemele angkentye itnekenhe-arrpe.

Itne urrtiyirremele ileme angkentye atyinhe alakenhe re.”

Isaiah 29:13.

*Tyerrtye areye-arle akurne-irrerirreme-akerte
(Mark 7:14-23)*

¹⁰ Kele Jesus-ele tyerrtye areyeke antangkeke, itne angathe-irremele apetyeke renhe awetyeke. Re anteme itneke alakenhe angkeke, “Ayenge awemele akaltye-irraye!

¹¹ Iwenhe apeke renhe tyerrtyele-arle arrakerte ikwere-arleke akwerneme, renhe akurne-iletyeke arrangkwe Ngkartenge alkngetherre. Tyerrtye akurne-irreme Ngkartenge alkngetherre, rarle angkentye akenge areye angkemenge.”

¹² Urreke, apententye akngerre areye ikwere alakenhe angkeke, “Unte-ame itelareme Pharisee yanhe areye-arle ahele anthurre irrereke, angkentye-arle unte angkekenge?”

¹³ Jesus imerte itneke angkemele, “Ngkarte akertne-arenye atyinhe, Re tyerrtye areye angkentye apale-arle akaltyele-antheme iwetyenhe-arle, arne nhenge Ngkarte-ketye, merne ngkernentye akngerrele-arteke-arle arne areye iwetyenhenge rarle ngkernetyakenhe. Re arne nhenge areye tyarre-inetyenhe, artekerre-arlke.

¹⁴ Kele Pharisee itneke akangkwe-irretyale anaye, itne kwenhe pwenge areye-arteke ware pwenge arrpenhe areye-arle arntirrkwemele akngerle-apeme. Nhenge pwenge arrpenhele pwenge arrpenhe arntwirrkerle-apeme ratherre imerte alhemele iperte akngerreke atnyerle-anerremele.”

¹⁵ Peter imerte Jesus-eke angkemele, “Anwerneke ilaye angkentye nhenhe areye akethelhe-ilemele anwerne anteme itelarerrirretyenhenge.”

¹⁶ Jesus anteme itneke angkeke, “Arrantherre-inpe ayenge itelarerrirretyakenhe.

¹⁷ Arrantherre itelarerrirretyeke, nhenge tyerrtye areyele arlkwemele, merne re arrakerteke irrperlenge kele imerte merne nhenge anpere-irrenhemele arratetyenhenge.

¹⁸ Kele itirrewarraye iwenhe-arle arrakerte-ngentyele arratemeke, angkentye akurne areye-arle! Tyerrtye akurne areye-akerte itirremele, re anteme akurne angkeme, alakenhenge-arle re Ngkarte tnaketyakenhe.

¹⁹ Nhenge tyerrtye akurnentye itirremele, alakenhenge anteme re tyerrtye arrpenhe atweme, arelhe arrpenhe anyelkngele intelhe-ilemele, imerte anewe arrpenhe-kenhe mpwenye akngemele. Re imerte arne arrpenhe-kenhe anyelkngele inemele, imerte urrtiyirremele-arlike ilemele, arrpenhe areye-akerte akurne angkemele.

²⁰ Ye, tyerrtye akenge-irremele rarle akenge itirremele-arle akenge mpwareke-arle. Kele Ngkartele aremele tyerrtye iltye alhewelhetyakenhele merne inemele arlkwerlenge rarle itnenhe akenge iletyakenhe-arle." Alakenhe-arle Jesus apententye akngerre areyeke angkeke.

*Arelhe apmere arrpenhe-arenyele Jesus arratye aweme
(Mark 7:24-30)*

²¹ Yanhe-ngentyele Jesus alheke apmere yanhe iwerle-alhemele akweke ware anetyeke apmere Tyre uthene Sidon uthene itwele.

²² Apmere yanhe ikwerele arelhe anyente apmere Canaan-arenye apetyeke Jesus-werne imerte ikwerenge arrekwele tnemele angkemele, "David-eke-artweye-aye, atyenge mwerre anemele atyenge alhwarrpe-irraye! Ampe atyinhe akunye rikerte anthurre arrentyele-arle renhe rikerte mpwarekenge."

²³ Jesus-ele akenhe renhe irlpe artepele-arle awerlenge nthakenhe-arle re angkekenge, ikwere angkirtnetyakenhe anemele. Kele arelhe re renhe akwete apentemele ikwere arlkerle-apeke. Kele apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe areye anteme ikwere angkeke, "Renhe aywepaye! Re kwenhe anwerneke arlkemele apenterle-apeme."

²⁴ Kele Jesus arelheke angkeke, "Arrangkwe, Ngkartele-arle ayenge Israel-arenye areye-werne-ante-arle yerneke, itne-arle yepe-yepe aparnte-arle-irreke-arteke-arle anemenge itnenhe-arle arntarnte-aretyakenhe."

²⁵ Nhenhe awemele arelhe re amperele-arlenge tnemele Jesus-eke angkeke, "Alartetye-aye, atyenge mwerre anemele renhe mwerre-iletyeke apetyaye!"

²⁶ Kele Jesus renhe ayene-ilemele, angkentye artemele ikwere angkeke, "Atyenge kwenhe mwerre anetyakenhe merne ampe areyenge rakemele akngwelye areye

anthetyeke-arteke.” Alakenhe-arle re angkeke, Ngkartele-arle renhe yerneke Jew areye-ante angkwerre-iwetyeke, Jew anetyakenhe areye-kwenye.

²⁷ Arelhe re akenhe ikwere angkirtnerlenge, “Ye, arratyelarle akngerrepate kele unte itelareme nhenge ampe areyele arlkwerlenge, merne ngkweltye-ngkweltye table-ngentyele atnyerlenge, kele akngwelyele arlkwerlenge-arle.”

²⁸ Jesus imerte ikwere angkemele, “Arelhaye, unte kwenhe arratyelarle angkeke. Unte-arle arratyelarle itirreme tharle mpwaretyeke, kele ikwerenge anteme the mpwareme iwenhe-arle unte ahentye anemeke.” Kele arratyelarle anthurre anteme ampe ikwerenhe mwerre-irreke.

Jesus-ele tyerrtye atningke angkwerre-iweme

²⁹ Ikwerenge Jesus-ele apmere renhe impemele alpeke apmere Galilee-werne ikwerele anteme re kwatye iterele alhetyame re imerte apwerte akertneke antyenhemele anetye-alpeke.

³⁰ Kele tyerrtye atningke anteme ikwere-werne apetye-warreke, itne tyerrtye rlkerte atningke renhe akngetyeke, nhenge, inwerre areye, pwenge areye, angketyakenhe areye, awetyakenhe areye-arlike arrengkwelthe arunthe-akerte arrpenhe areye-arlike. Jesus-werne akngetyemele itne ingkeke athenemele, re akenhe itnenhe angkwerre-iwerlenge-arle ingkirre.

³¹ Tyerrtye areyele aremele nhenhe itne arnterre apatewarreke, angketyakenhe areye angkerlenge awemele, inwerre areye mwerre-irrerlenge, unthetyakenhe areye untherlenge, pwenge areyele arerlenge anteme. Itne anteme ingkirreke Ngkarte tnakewarreke, Israel-arenye areyele-arle utyernemele tnakewarreme renhe.

Jesus-ele tyerrtye atningke merne antheme, 4,000 anthurre (Mark 8:1-10)

³² Jesus antangkeke-arle-iperrele apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke, re itneke angkemele, “Ayekaye, ayenge alhwarrpe awalheme tyerrtye nhenhe areyeke itne-arle atyengenge anekenge arlte urrpetyenge merne itnekenhe uyerreke anteme. Tharle itnenhe uyarne yernekenge alhemele apeke itne angayakwe atnyeketyenge. Nhenge arrpenhe areye itne apmere arlenge-ntyale apetyeke.”

³³ Apententye akngerre ikwerenhe akenhe angkerlenge, “Anwerne apmere unpenyele anemele, nthenhe-ngentyele anteme anwerne merne inetyenhe atningke nhenhe areye wantetyeke?”

³⁴ Jesus itneke angkirtneke, “Merne tampe nthakentye-arle-ame arrantherre atnyeneme.”

Itne akenhe angkirtnerlengi, “Seven pele, kere kwatyeyenye akweke urrpetye-arlike.”

³⁵ Re ileke tyerrtye areye aheleke arrernelhetyeke.

³⁶ Merne tampe seven-pele, kere kwatyeyenye akweke urrpetye-arlike itnenhe akngeke-iperle, Ngkarteke angkemele ultakeke. Re antheke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye tyerrtye areye antherle-apetyeke. Itne akngernerle-apemele anthirtthaneke itnenhe.

³⁷ Tyerrtye ingkirrekele arlkwemele atnerte ulhelke anteme. Apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye yakwethe seven-pele inemele, merne ipmentye-ipmentye areye kutyekapurtelhe-ileke itnenhe.

³⁸ Artwe 4,000 atningkele arlkwemele atnerte ulhelke anteme, arehe arrpenhe atningkele-arlike ampe areyele-arlike arlkwerrireke.

³⁹ Jesus-ele tyerrtye areye yerneke apmere-werne alpetyeke. Apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye boat-eke antyeye. Itne kwatyeye alheke arrangakwe-werne apmere Magadan-werne.

16

Tyerrtye areyele Jesus uterneme arrkernemele re iwenhe apeke renhe ulyeyele mpwaretyeke

(Mark 8:11-13; Luke 12:54-56)

¹ Kele Pharisee areye uthene Sadducee areye uthene Jesus-werne apetyeke renhe uternetyeke arne ulyeyele mpwaretyeke, itneke imernetyeke Ngkartele-arle arratyeyenhe ngangkere antheke.

² Kele Jesus itneke angkeke, “Nhenhe awerrirraye. Arrantherre itelareme nhenge uterne irrperlengi angkulye mwerrantye athetheke-irreme, renhe aremele arrantherre angkerrirremele, ‘Araye, angkulye areye athetheke-irreme. Kele ingweleme alkere akethe anetyenhe, kwatyeye ar-rangkwe.’

³ Arlte arrpenhe akenhe ingweleme, urreke uterne akertne-irretyenhenge, alakenhe ante-arle angkulye athetheke-irremele imparrkeme, alakenhe irremele arrantherre angkerrirreme, ‘Araye angkulye athetheke-irrekeyaye. Kwatyeye apeke lyete anheteyenhe.’ Kele, arrantherre alkere aremele arrantherre akaltye itelaremele-arle angkeme. Kele arrantherre areme nthakenhe-arle lyete-irreme arrantherre itelaretyakenhe-arle nthakenhe-arle Ngkartele mpwareme.”

⁴ Kele Jesus itneke angkerlenge, “Kele arratye-arle arrantherre akurne areye Ngkarteke akangkwe-irretyakenhe. Arrantherre ayenge akwete apayuthneme the akwele ngangkerele mpwaretyeke arrantherre-arle atyenge-ante-arle akangkwe-irreme ayenge aremele alakenhe mpwarerlenge. Kele arrangkwe, Ngkartele iwenhe apeke renhe ngangkerele mpwaretyakenhe arrantherre aretyenhenge ware akwele. Urreke-arle arrantherre aretyenhe arne nhenge Jonah-ekarle irreke-arteke kele arrantherre itele-arle-areme.” * Alakenhe-arle itne angkeke-iperre re alheke anteme.

Merne arlware-ilentye akngerre Pharisee areye uthene Sadducee areye uthene-kenhe
(Mark 8:14-21)

⁵ Itne apurte antyemele boat-eke kwatye alaye akngerrele alheke. Kenhe apententye akngerre areye akenhe alkgwirreke-arle merne tampe akngetyetyeke.

⁶ Jesus anteme angkelpe-angkeke, itnenhe alakenhe ilemele, “Mwantye itirremele ameke-arelhewarreyeke arne nhenge merne arlware-ilentye akngerre Pharisee areye uthene Sadducee areye uthene-kenhe-ketyenge.”

⁷ Nhenge apententye akngerre areyele awemele alakenhe itne angkerreke, “Nthakenhe-ame re angkeme? Re apeke-arle alakenhe angkeme anwerne-arle merne imperlte-alhekenge.”

⁸ Kenhe Jesus-ele awerlenge nthakenhe-arle itne angkeke imerte itneke angkemele, “Iwenhenge-arle-ame arrantherre angkerreme arrantherre-arle merne akngetyetyakenhe? Arrantherre apeke-arle itirreme tharle arrenhantherrenhe uyarne wantemeke-athene.

⁹ Arrantherre-ame ayenge ipmentyele-arle areme ayenge itele-arlike-aretyakenhele? Arrantherre apeke-arle alkgwirreke-arle tharle artwe 5,000 wanteke merne 5-pele-ngentyele ware, kele itne arlkweke-arle iperre atnerte anhelke-ilelhemele, arrantherre merne ampenye ineke imerte kutyemele yakwethe 12 pele anthurreke arrernemele.

¹⁰ Arrantherre apeke alkgwirreke tharle tyerrtye arpenhe atningke anthurre 4,000 ingkirreke wantekeke merne 7-pelele ware, arrantherre anteme urtne 7-peleke merne ampenye areye arrerneke.

* 16:4 Jonah-akerte angkentye 1:15-2:6, Matthew 12:40 Jonah-arle irppenngge akngerre atnertele aneke arlte urrpetyeke-atwetye ingwe urrpetyeke-arlike.

¹¹ Nthakenhe anteme arrantherre itelaretyakenhe akwete nthakenhe-arle ayenge angkemeke? Ayenge-arle arrekanttherre merne-akerte angketyakenhe-arle, kele the akenhe arrenhantherrenhe ileme mwantye itirretyeke-arle ameke-arelhemele merne arlware-ilentye akngerre Pharisee areye uthene Sadducee areye uthene-kenhe-ketye.”

¹² Kele apententye akngerre itne itele-anteme-areke nthakenhe-arle re angkeke, itne-arle apale-arle itirreke Jesus-eke rarle angkekenge merne arlware-ilentye akngerre-akerte. Kele arrangkwe-arle, re ileke itnenhe alkngarre-ilemele Pharisee areye uthene Sadducee areye uthene-ketye angkentye urrtiyirrentye-arle ilemenge.

Peter arratye angkeme Ngkartele-arle alhilekeke Jesus-akerte

(Mark 8:27-30; Luke 9:18-20)

¹³ Kele Jesus itne-akerte apmere arrpenhe-werne alheke, Caesarea Philippi arritnye-werne, re anteme apententye akngerre itnenhe alakenhe apayuthneke, “Atyenge ilaye! Nthakenhe-ame tyerrtye arrpenhe areye atyenge-akerte angkerreme, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke-akerte?”

¹⁴ Itne akenhe ikwere angkirtnerlenghe, “Arrpenheme areye itirreme unte-arle akwele John nhenge tyerrtye areye-arle kwatyeke akwernetyarteke, itethe-arle-irrintye-alpeke. Arrpenhe areye akenhe itirreme unte-arle Elijah-arle akwele itethe-arle-irrintye-alpeke. Arrpenhe areye akenhe itirreke unte-arle Jeremiah-arle, itethe-arle-irrintye-alpeke. Arrpenhe areye akenhe itirreke unte-arle akwele arrule-arle angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre, itethe-arle-irrintye-alpeke.”

¹⁵ Kele Jesus itneke angkeke, “Kele angwenhe anteme arrantherre-arle ayenge ileme?”

¹⁶ Kenhe Simon Peter akenhe angkirtnerlenghe, “Unte-arle Christ-arle, nhenge Ngkartele-arle alhileke. Unte Alere Ngkarte-kenhe-arle, Ngkarte lterrke akngerre-arle aneme akenhe.”

¹⁷ Kele Jesus anteme ikwere angkeke, “Yewe arratye Simon, Jonah-eke alere! Unte arratye-arle angkeme. Kele mwerre-arle, artwe arrpenhele-arle ngenhe akaltyele-anthetyakenhenge. Unte alakenhe angkeke Akngeye akertne-arenyele ngenhe alakenhe akaltyele-anthekenge.

¹⁸ Awaye! Lyete the ngenhe ileme, Peter arritnye ngkwinhe, arritnye yanhele ileme “apwerte.” Unte apwerte-arteke, apmere artentye akngerrele arrekwele apwerte arrerneme warle artetyenhenge. Unte arrpenhe atningke

anthurreke atyenge-akerte iletynhe, itne ayenge apenteyenhenge. Itne ayenge akwete apentewarretynhe, ipertewerne atheke apeke.

¹⁹ Kele Peter, the ngenhe arrernetyenhe, unte-arle tyerrtye itneke arriwe altywere-iletynhe, nhenge tyerrtye areyeke Ngkarte-arle alartetye anetyeke. Apmere ahelhe nhenhele unte arrpenhe areye arraty ayaketyenhe iwenhe apeke renhe mpwarerlenge, Ngkarte-arle akertnenge kele ayakekenge. Apmere ahelhe nhenhele unte arrpenhe areyeke arraty yewe angketyenhe iwenhe apeke renhe mpwarerlenge, Ngkarte-arle akertnenge kele yewe angkekenge.”

²⁰ Kele Jesus alakenhe itneke angkeke, “Tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke atyenge-akerte iletyle, kele arrantherre itelareme ayenge-arle Christ aneme Ngkarte-arle alhileke!”

Jesus angkeme ilwetyenhe-arle akerte

(Mark 8:31—9:1; Luke 9:22-27)

²¹ Kele Jesus anteme apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke alakenhe angkeke, “Urreke ulkere ayenge apmere Jerusalem-werne alhetyeke, yanhe ikwerele Jew akngerrepate areyele, kwertengerle akngerrepate tyaty-arenye areyele, angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areyele atyenge anyurre-irremele, akurne anthurre irretynhe atyenge, ayenge rlkerte anthurre atwetyenhe. Apmere yanhenge itne ayenge iltyn anthenhe arrpenhe areyele ayenge atwetyeke. Itne-arle ayenge irrerlkng atwekenge ingwe atherre-iperrele ayenge itethe-irrirtnetyenhe akeme-irremele.” Alakenhe-arle Jesus-ele apententye akngerre itneke ileke.

²² Peter-ele Jesus-eke antangkeke akngakelhe-ilemele, ikwere ahele angkemele, “Itne kwenhe ngenhe irrerlkng atwetyakenhe. Ngkarte ngenhe mwantyle arntarntaretynhe!”

²³ Jesus Peter-werne ularre-irremele ikwere ahele angkeke, “Arrentye-aye ayenge impemele alhaye. Unte akenhe itirreme tyerrtye ahelhe-arenye-arteke-arle. Unte kwenhe Ngkarte-arteke itirretynhe.”

²⁴ Kenhe Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe itneke angkeke, “Angwenhele apeke-arle ayenge apenterle-anetyeke ahentye-aneme, re ikwere-arrpe alkngwirretyeke, atyenge-ante itirremele ayenge apenterle-anetyeke. Kenhe arrpenhe areyele apeke ngenhe atwerirretynhe arne arntarlkeke-arle, unte-arle ayenge apentemenge, kele mwerre-arle. Atere-irretyalaye ilweme-ketye, ayenge apenterlte-akwete-anaye!

²⁵ Kenhe unte apeke-arle akwete itethe anetyeke ahentye-aneme, unte imerte ilelhemele unte-arle atyenge akutne-arle, arrpenhe areyele ngenhe atweketye, kele unte Ngkartenge itethe akwete-ante anetyakenhe-arle. Kenhe arrpenhe areyele apeke ngenhe atweme unte-arle ayenge apentemenge, kele unte Ngkartenge itethe akwete-ante-arle aneme.

²⁶ Kele tyerrtye nhenge ahentye-aneme arne ahelhe nhenhe-arenye ingkirreke inetyeke, kele re apententye akngerre-irretyakenhe-arle, nthakenhe anteme irretyenhe re ilwerlenghe? Kele, re ilwemele, aparnte-irretyenhe, Ngkartenge akwete-ante anetyeke arrangkwe. Anwerne arne areye Ngkarte uyarne antheme, ikwerenge itethe akwete-ante anetyenhenge.

²⁷ Urreke, ayenge Alere alkere-arenye ahelhe nhenhele-arle alkngirreke, Ngkarte-ngentyele kwene-werne apetyetyenhe, utnenge alkere-arenye atningke anthurre atyengenge irlkwatherre. Ayenge arratemele pwarartyenhe alkngenthe akngerre-arteke, ingkirrekeke imernemele Ngkarte-arle mwerre akngerre aneme. Ayenge-arle apetyalpeke iperre ayenge ingkirrekeke itirretyenhe nthakenhe itnenhe iletyeke, the arne mwerre anthetyenhe tyerrtye mwerre-arle mpwaretyarte areyeke. The akenhe ilpernentye akngerrele atwetyenhe, tyerrtye arne akurne-arle mpwaretyarte areye.

²⁸ Mwantyele awerrirraye! Arrpenhe areye lyete nhenhele tnerrirremele ayenge arerrirretyenhe, Alere alkere-arenye ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, apetyalpetyenhe Akngerrepate anetyeke. Urreke itne ilwerirretyenhenge nhenhe aretyenhe." Alakenhe re, Jesus-ele itneke ileke.

17

*Jesus arrpenhe-irreme apwerte antherrtye akertnele
(Mark 9:2-13; Luke 9:28-36)*

¹ Arlte six pele iperrele Jesus antangkeke Peter, James, John-ekarlike. Re itnenhe akngeke apwerte akertne anthurre-werne, itne-arrpe anetyeke.

² Itne aretyame, Jesus arrpenhe anthurre irrerlenghe, inngerre arrpenhe-irreke alernngele-arteke pwarartyeke, mantere-arlike ikwerenhe mperlkere alernnge-alernnge anthurre irrerlenghe.

³ Iparrpele, Elijah uthene Moses uthene arraterle-anerremele Jesus ikwere angkerle-anerreke.

⁴ Peter anteme Jesus-eke angkeke, "Akngerrepataye, Mwerre kwenhe anwerne ngkwenge nhenhele aneme. Unte

apeke-arle ahentye-anemenge anwerne ilthe urrpetye arte-tyeke, ngkwenge anyente, Moses-eke anyente, anyente arrpenhe Elijah-eke-arle? Mwerreye?"

⁵ Kenhe Peter angkerleng, kenhe angkulye alernnge-alernngele itnenhene urrpetye-arlike ingkirreke arterleng. Angkulye-ngentyele angkerleng itne aweke, "Nhenhe kwenhe alere atyeperr anyente atyinhe. Renhe akwetethe anthurre awerlte-anaye ingkirrekele."

⁶ Kenhe yanhe ikwerenge re, apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe areye atere-irremele atnyerrirreke.

⁷ Jesus re akenhe itneke-werne alhemele anpetyeke, itneke angkeke, "Akeme-irraye! Atere-irretyale!"

⁸ Nhenge utnyeneke-arle-ipenhele, itne areke Jesus re-arrpe anteme tnerle-anerleng ikwerele.

⁹ Itne apwerte kwenekerle-alhemele Jesus-ele itneke ileke, "Arrantherre iletyle anetyeke tyerrtye areyeke iwenhe-arle arrantherre nhenheke arerne. Nhenge urreke ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, itethe-arle-irreke irrerlkngenge aneke akeme-irretyenhe. Ikwere iperre anteme arrpenhe areye iletynhenge."

¹⁰ Apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe areyele renhe apayuthneke, "Iwenhenge-arle angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe angkeme nhenge Elijah arrwekele apetyetyenhe? Nhenge itnekenge, artwe Ngkartele alhileke-arle ipenhe urreke akwele apetyeme intertele?"

¹¹ Re itneke angkirtneke, "Yewe, Elijah anteme arrekwele apetyemele arne ingkirreke mpwaretyeke.

¹² The arrekkantherre arratye ileme: Elijah kele apetyeke, kenhe itne akenhe renhe alengkaretyakenhe-arle anerleng. Itne ikwere irrpelthe-irreke. Itne renhe atweke alakenhe-arteke itne ayenge atwetyenhe, ayenge-arle Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke atwetyeke-arteke."

¹³ Kele anteme itne itelarerrirreke rarle John kwatyeke akwernentye akngerre-akerte itneke angkeke.

Jesus-ele ampe arrentye-akerte mwerre-ileme

(Mark 9:14-29; Luke 9:37-43a)

¹⁴ Jesus apententye akngerre-akerte apwerte akertne-ngentyele atnarnpeke atningke arrpenhe tnerirretyamenge-werne. Kenhe artwe anyentele Jesus ikwere-werne apetyemele kwene-irremele ikwere angkeke,

¹⁵ "Alartetye-aye, alere atyinhe-werne apetyaye. Re akwetethe arerte-irremele akurne anthurre aneme, re

akwete-akwete ureke-arleke atnyerle-aneme, kwatyeke-arleke-arlke.

¹⁶ The apententye akngerre ngkwinhe areye apayuthneke renhe mwerre-iletyeke. Itne akenhe uyarne-arle angkwerre-iwerlengere renhe."

¹⁷ Nhenge Jesus-ele nhenhe awemele re imerte itneke angkeke, "Arraty, tyerrtye arrantherre-arle Ngkarteke akangkwe-irretyakenhe-arle arrantherre akwetethe-arle apale itirrentye akngerre. Arrantherre-ame ayenge akwete ulpertelhe-ileme arrantherre-arle itelarerrirretyakenhe? Ilengareke-atwetye ayenge arrekanttherenge anerle-anetyeke urreke anthurreke-atwetye apeke? Kele ampe urreye atyenge-werne akngetyaye!"

¹⁸ Kele imerte Jesus-ele arrentye ampe urreyeke-arleke ileke, "Arrentyaye, the ngenhe uterneme ampe urreye nhenhenge-ntyele arratintyeke awethe apetyalpetyale alhaye!" Iparrpe arrentye ampe urreye-ngentyele arratemele alheke. Urreye iparrpe mwerre-irrerle-alheke.

¹⁹ Ikwere-ipenhe Jesus alpeke apmere rarle aneke-werne. Jesus re-arrpe anerlengere, apententye akngerre areyele renhe apayuthneke, "Iwenhenge-arle-ame anwerne uyarne arrentye yanhe ayweperne?"

²⁰⁻²¹ Jesus anteme angkirtneke, "The arrekanttherre araty ileme, arrantherre itirretyakenhe rarle arraty anetyeke arrantherre-arle akweke ware-arle akwenpe aneke. Alakenhenge anteme arrantherre mpwaretyakenhe aneke aywepemele anetyeke. Arrantherre itirreme rarle arraty anetyenhe, arrantherre apwerte akngerre nhenhe alakenhe angkemele, 'Nhenhe-ngentyele akeme-irraye, nhakwe-werne alhaye!' Kele arraty-arle re alheme arrantherre-arle ilekengere, arrantherre anteme arne akngerre atningkere ngangkerele mpwareke." *

Jesus ilelhome rarle ilwetyenhe-akerte

(Mark 9:30-32; Luke 9:43b-45)

²² Kele apententye akngerre areye apmere renhe imperlte-alhemele apmere Galilee-werne alheke imerte ikwerele apurte-irremele. Jesus imerte itneke angkemele, "Artwe anyentele ayenge imernetyenhe itneke, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, imerte ayenge artwe areye iltye anthemele, itne imerte ayenge inemele akngerlte-iwemele ayenge atwetyeke.

* **17:20-21** Artwe arrpenhele angkentye nhenhe intelhe-ileke imerte ayeye Matthew-kenheke-arleke arrernemele alakenhe. *Kenhe arrentye nhenhe-arteke akenhe arrantherre aywepetyeke ahentyele arrantherre merne arlkwetyale anetyeke Ngkarteke imerte angkemele.*

²³ Kele ingwe atherre iperre ayenge itethe-irritnemele ilweke-arle iperre akeme-irretyenhe.”

Nhenge apententye akngerre areyele renhe alakenhe angkerlenghe awemele, itne atnerte akurne anthurre awelheke.

Apwerte mane-arle tyatye Jew areye-kenheke antheme akerte

²⁴ Jesus ikwerenhe areye-akerte apetyeke apmere Capernaum-werne artwe maneke apurte irrentye akngerre areye tyatye Jew-kenheke apetyemele. Itne Peter apayuthneke alakenhe, “Arrekantherrenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhele-ame mane tyatye-ke anthentye akngerre?”

²⁵ Kele Peter akenhe angkirtnerlenghe, “Kele, arratye-arle!”

Kele itne apmere-werne anteme alpeke kele Peter apmereke irremele Jesus ikwere angkeke, “Simon, nthakenhe-ame unte itirreme? Tyerrtye areyeke akngerrepate nhenhe areyele-ame angwenhenge tax mane inerreperreme? Alere itnekenhe-ngentyele apeke, tyerrtye apmere itnekenhe-ngentyele areyenge apeke?”

²⁶ Kele Peter angkirtnerlenghe, “Kele, itne tyerrtye apmere itnekenhe areye-ngentyele-arle ineme.”

Kele Jesus angkeke, “Ye, arratye alere akngerrepate areye-kenhe areyele itnenhe mane tax-eke anthetyeke arrangkwe-arle.

²⁷ Kele mwerre-arle, anwerne itnenhe antheme-arle itne anwerneke ahele-irreme-ketyenge. Kele unte apeke-arle kwatye alaye akngerre-werne alhemele-artaye, imerte hook iwemele kere kwatye-arenye inetyeke kwatye kwene-werne, unte kere kwatye-arenye arrekwele-iperre arratye inemele unte areme kere kwatye-arenye ikwerenhe arrakerte kweneke mane ngkweltye anyente. Peter alhemele arratye mpwaremele. Mane yanhe-arle ilerneke-arle tyatye renhe anthetyeke, kele inemele akngaye mane inerlte-apentye akngerre areye-arle anthetyeke tyatye Jew areye-kenheke.”

18

Angwenhe-ame alartetye impene anetyenhe?

(Mark 9:33-37; Luke 9:46-48)

¹ Yanhenge anteme apententye akngerre areye Jesus-werne apetyemele renhe apayuthneke, “Nhenge Ngkartele anwernenhe arntarnte-arerle-anerlenghe alartetyele-arteke, angwenhe anteme re itelareme akngerre anthurre-arle aneme, arrpenhe areyenge akngerre anthurre-ulkere?”

² Aweke-arle iperre re ampe akweke anyentekeantangkeke re imerte renhe itneke mpwepeke ngkernemele.

³ Re imerte itneke alakenhe angkemele, "Ayenge-arle arrekanttherre arratye-arle angkeme, arranttherre apeke akngarte-iwelhemele ampe nhenhe-arteke anerlenge, Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe ikwerenhe ileme arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-aremele akwete alartetyele warte.

⁴ Ampe akweke nhenhe aremele nhenheke itirrewarraye, rarle akangkemele tnakelhetyakenhe-arle. Arranttherre apeke atyeperre anthurre anetyeke ahentye-aneme, kele ampe nhenhe-arteke irremele-ante, Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe atyeperre-ileme re alartetye irrerlenge.

⁵ Kele angwenhele apeke ampe akweke nhenhe-arteke atyewe akeme, the renhe atyewe akeme-anteye."

Apententye akngerre akurne mpwaretyeke iletyle, kele impetyeke ante

⁶ Jesus itneke akwete angkeke, "Kele arranttherre apeke apententye akngerre atyinhe anyente akurne mpwaretyeke ileme, ampe akweke nhenhe-arteke apeke, Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe akenge-arle-ileme. Arrpenhele apeke apwete akngerre iteke-arleke ayernerlenge ngenhe kwatye iperteke iwemele, kenhe tyerrtye areye itirrewarremere arne akenge-arle ngkwenge irrekeke. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe ngkwenge akenge awethe ulkere-arle mpwarerlenge, unte apeke arrpenhe, ampe akweke nhenhe-arteke renhe, akurne mpwaretyeke ilerlenge.

⁷ "Yewe, apmere arrpe-anenhele tyerrtye akurne atningke aneme itne anteme akwetethe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye uterneme akurne mpwaretyeke. Ngkartele-arle itnenhe atwetyenhe-arle akngerre anthurre itne tyerrtye itnenhe ularele uternerlenge akurne-irretyeke.

⁸ Kele, unte apeke iltye ngkwinhele apeke ingke ngkwinhele apeke akurne mpwareme. Kele, unte iltye apeke ingke apeke anyente ultakemele iwetyeke unte akwete akurne mpwareme-ketyenge. Kele mwerre-arle unte iltye anyente apeke ingke anyente apeke atnyeneme, kele unte itethe akwete anetyenhenge Ngkartenge. Kele akurne anthurre unte-arle iltye atherrele apeke ingke atherrele apeke akurne mpwarerle-aneme, Ngkartele akenhe ngenhe apmere akurne ikwere-arle iwerlenge, ure akngerreke-arleke.

⁹ Unte apeke alkngge ngkwinhele arerlenge akurne mpwarerlenge. Kele unte alkngge ngkwinhe tyerremele iwetyeke unte akurne awethe mpwarerle-aneme-ketye. Kele mwerre-arle unte apeke alkngge mwerre anyente aneme

itethe akwete anetyeke Ngkartenge. Kele unte akurne akwete mpwarerle-aneme alkngge atherre-akertele Ngkartele ngenhe iweme-arle apmeme akurne ikwere-werne, ure akngerreke-arleke.” Alakenhe-arle Jesus itneke angkeke.

*Angkentye yepe-yepe aparlpe-arle-irreke-akerte
(Luke 15:3-7)*

10-11 Kele Jesus tyerrtye itneke angkeke, “Ameke-arelhewarraye! Akurne-iletyle ampe akweke nhenhe areye. Alkere-arenye ingkirreke ampe nhenhe areye-kenhe, alkere akertnele Ngkartenge, akwetethe akweke areye arntarnte-arerlte-aneme. Kenhe ayenge akenhe apmeme nhenhe-werne apetyeke aparlpe-arle-irreke areye mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke.

12 “The arrekanttherre angkentye iletynhe artwe anyente-akerte yepe-yepe 100 anthurre-arle atnyeneke. Yepe-yepe anyente akenhe aparlpe-arle-irrerlengge. Anyente-arle aparlpe-ilekengge, nthakenhe anteme re irretynhe? Arratye, rarle yepe-yepe 99 arrpenhe areye apwerte areyeke impemele, arrpenhe anyente ikwere-arle unthetyeke alhemere.

13 Kenhe arntarnte-arentye akngerrele apeke areke yepe-yepe anyente aparlpe-arle-irreke renhe, re ikwere akangketyenhe anthurre-arle. Arratye apelaye. Re anyente ikwere akangkentye anthurre awethe ulkere arrpenhe 99-pele-nge, nhenge aparlpe-arle-irretyakenhe areyenge.

14 Akngeye arrekanttherrenhe alkere akertnjenje yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerre yanhe-arteke, re arrpenhe aparlpe-iletyle ahentye anetyakenhe. Re ampe akweke areyeke ahentye anthurre aneme. Re itneke ahentye-aneme arntarnte-aretyeke ikwerenge utepe-irreme-ketye.”

Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhele akurne ngkwenge mpwarerlengge, alakenhe nhenhe mpwaraye

15 “Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe apeke ngkwenge apale angkeme, akurne mpwaremele apeke. Kele unte ikwere-werne alhetyeke mpwele apurte-irremele nthenhenge apeke imerte mwantyele ilemele rarle ngkwenge akurne mpwarekengge. Re apeke ngkwenge akangkwe-irremele ahele-irretye-kwenye anetyenhenge, apure-irremele ipeltye-irremele ngkwengenge.

16 Re apeke ngkwenge akangkwe-irretyakenhe, atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe anyente apeke, atherrame apeke inemele alhaye apurte imerte angketyeke alhemele. The ngkwenge nhenhe ileme arrule tyerrtye anyentele intelhe-ileke Bible-nge unte alakenhe mpwaretyeke. “Tyerrtye anyentele apeke arrpenhe ilperneme rarle akwele renhe akurne

mpwarekenge. Kele re akenhe anyente-arrpe angketyeke alhetyale anetyeke, imerte akngemele tyerrtye arrpenhe anyente apeke atherrame apeke areke-arle akurne-arle mpwarerlenge imerte yanhe urrpetye apurte-irremele angkerremele ikwere.'

¹⁷ Re apeke-arle ngenhe irlpe artepele aweke, renhe atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe-werne areye akngaye, imerte ikwere angkemele atningkenge alkngetherre. Re apeke mwernte akwete tneme atningkele arerlenge, kele ikwere-ketye untyeme-irremele anetyeke. Re anteme Ngkarteke akutne areye-arteke aneme."

Nthenhele apeke urrpetye apurte-irrerlenge Jesus yanhele itneke-nge aneme

¹⁸ Kele Jesus awethe angkeke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke, "Awerrirraye! The angkentye nhenhe arrekatherre arratyale ileme. Apmere ahelhe nhenhele arrantherre arrpenhe areye arratyale ayaketyenhe iwenhe apeke renhe mpwarerlenge, Ngkartele-arle akertnenge kele ayakake. Apmere ahelhe nhenhele arrantherre arrpenhe areyeke arratyale yewe angketyenhe iwenhe apeke renhe mwerre mpwarerlenge, Ngkarte-arle akertnenge kele yewe angkenge.

¹⁹ "Awethe ayenge arrekatherre angkeme alakenhe: tyerrtye atherre apeke apurte-irremele imerte yewe angkerremele iwenhe apeke ikwere, kele imerte Ngkarte anteme ikwere-akerte apayuthnemele. Kele re mpwareme-arle iwenhe-arle ratherre apayuthneke.

²⁰ The arrekatherre ileme tyerrtye atherre apeke urrpetye apeke atyenge akangkwe-irrentye akngerre apurte-irremele Ngkarteke angkeme, kele ayenge itnekenge apurte-irretye-alheme-arle yanhele."

Mwantye-mwantye akwete anetyeke tyerrtye areyenge

²¹ Kele Peter Jesus-werne apetyemele renhe apayuthneke, "Alartetye, atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhele apeke atyenge akurne akwete mpwarerle-anerlenge, nthakentyengare-ame the renhe ipmentyele impetyeke renhe ilpernetyakenhe anemele? The-ame renhe 7-ngare anthurre impeme, re apeke awethe akurne-irrerlenge the-ame renhe atweye?"

²² Kele Jesus akenhe ikwere angkerlenge, "Arrangkwe, renhe ipmentyele impetyeke renhe atwetyale.

²³ The arrekatherre ileme, Ngkarte tyerrtye areyeke alartetye irrerlenge itnenhe arntarnte-aremele, alakenhe-arle anetyenhe: Artwe akngerrepate aneke re mane anthet-yarte ingwenheke ware urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe

areye, itne imerte anthirtnemele anteme. Arlte anyentele re itirreke, 'The pipe nhenhe areye, aretyeke angwenhele-arle ayenge mane anthirtnetyenheke.'

²⁴ Re imerte pweke altywere-ilemele aremenge re imerte arritnye anyente-arle aremele, mane akngerre anthurre-arle anthirtnetyeke aneke. Akngerrepatele imerte urrkapentye akngerre anyente ilemele tyerrtye yanhe renhe ikwere-werne akngetyetyeke. Re anteme alhemele renhe ikngweke imerte renhe akngetye-alpemele.

²⁵ Kele artwe re uyarne itirreke nthakenhe anthirtnetyeke rarle akweke ware atnyenekenge. Akngerrepate imerte alakenhe-arle angkemele, 'Artwe nhenhe akngaye anewe-arlke ampe-arlke ikwerenhe areye-arlke arne itnekenhe-arlke ingkirreke imerte tyerrtye arrpenhe anthemele maneke, kele unte mane renhe inemele atyenge anteme-arle akngetye-alpemele.'

²⁶ "Kenhe artwe re akenhe amperele-arlenge tnemele angkerlenge, 'Mwantyele akarelhaye, kele the ngenhe ingkirreke anthurre-arle mwantyele antherle-anetyenhenge!'

²⁷ Akngerrepate ikwere alhwarrpe-irremele renhe yerneke alhetyeke anteme.

²⁸ "Kele artwe urrkapentye rarle alhekenge anteme re urrkapentye akngerre arrpenhe areke imerte itirremele, 'The kwenhe artwe nhenhe mane ngkweltye akweke ware antheke arrekwele, re kwenhe ayenge anthirtnetyakenhe akwete.' Re artwe renhe arntwirrkemele ahentyenge tnerneke imerte ikwere angkemele, 'Iparrpe ayenge mane atyinhe anthirtnaye tharle ngenhe arrekwele antheke!'

²⁹ "Urrkapentye akngerre re akenhe ikwere amperele-arlenge tnemele angkerlenge-arle, 'Mwantye ulkere atyenge akarelhaye, the ngkwenge urreke anthirtnetyenhenge!'

³⁰ Kele artwe re akenhe ikwere alhwarrpe-arlke-irretyakenhele renhe jail-ke akwerneke re jail-le anemele renhe anthirtnetyenhenge.

³¹ "Kenhe urrkapentye akngerre arrpenhe areyele renhe aremele alakenhe irrelenge itne ahele-irremele itne alheke akngerrepate itne-kenheke ilettyeke iwenhe-arle itne areke ipenhe.

³² Kele akngerrepatele itnenhe ileke artwe renhe ikwere inetyeke. Kele itne anteme alhemele renhe inerle-alpeke. Kele akngerrepate anteme ikwere angkeke, 'Unte kwenhe akurne anthurre, unte kwenhe ayenge mane akngerre anthintye-alpetyeke, unte-arle ayenge apayuthneke iperre the ngenhe mwantyele-arle impeke.

³³ Unte-arle urrkapentye akngerre nhengeke alhwarrpe-irretyakenhe-arle irreke, ayenge-arle ngkwenge alhwarrpe-irreke-arteke.'

³⁴ Kele akngerrepate re ahele anthurre irreke urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenheke imerte alakenhe angkemele, 'Artwe nhenhe jail-werne akngerlte-iwaye thultye areyele renhe tnyante atwetyeke. Kele re-arrpe apeke jail-ele anemele, mane atyinhe ingkirreke anthirtnemele-ante re arratetyenhenge.'

³⁵ Kele Jesus-arle itneke alakenhe angkeke-iperre re itneke angkeke, "Akngeye atyinhe alkere akertnele-arle aneme kwenhe akngerrepate nhenhe-arteke aneme. The arrekanttherre ileme arranttherre apeke arrpenhe areyenge ipeltye-irrerlenghe itnenhe atwirtnetyakenhe anemele, Akngeye akertne-arenye akenhe arrekanttherrenge ipeltye anteye-arle irreme imerte atwirtnetyakenhe-arle anemele. Kenhe arranttherre apeke ahentye-anetyakenhe aneme ipeltye-irretyeke kele re ipeltye-irretyakenhe anteye-arle aneme arrekanttherrenge."

19

Anewe ngkwinhe impetyalaye

(Mark 10:1-12)

¹ Alakenhe angkeke-arle iperre, Jesus apmere Galilee imperle-alheke Judea ampinye-werne. Re kwatye lhere Jordan-enge arntwarre aneke.

² Tyerrtye atningke anthurre ikwere-werne apetyewarremele tnerrireke ikwerenge. Kele re akenhe itnekenhe rilkerte areye angkwerre-arle-iwerlenghe.

³ Artwe Pharisee urrpetye apetyemele Jesus renhe apayuthneke nhenge itne alknginye-alknginyele ahentye-anemele renhe alhule-iwetyeke. Kele itne renhe apayuthneke, "Anwerneke ilaye! Mwerre-ame artwe anewe ikwerenhenge akalke-irreme arelhe renhe mikwe anyikwe-werne yernirtnemele nthakenhe apeke-arle re irrekenge?"

⁴ Kenhe Jesus itneke alakenhe-arle angkirtnerlenghe, "Arranttherre-ame Bible-nge apeke aretyakenhe? Arlte arrwekele-arle Ngkartele-arle urreye uthene marle uthene aknganeke.

⁵ Kele alakenhenge anteme artwele anyikwe uthene mikwe uthene imperle-alhemele arelhe anewe akemele anyente-irretyeke.

⁶ Yewe, ratherre atherre-arle aneke anyente anteme irreke, alakenhenge anteme artwe re arelhe ikwerenhe yernetyale anetyeke ikwerenge akwete, Ngkartele-arle artwe

renhe anyentelhe-ilekenge arelhe anewe ikwerenheke-arleke."

⁷ Itne ikwere angkeke, "Iwenhenge-ame angkentye Moses-kenhe alakenhe angkeke? 'Nhenge artwe apeke ahentye-aneme anewe ikwerenhenge akalke-irretyeke, re apeke intelhe-iletayeke pipe-ke-arleke renhe re anthetyeke renhe yernetyenhenge.'"

⁸ Jesus itneke angkirtnerleng, "Nhenge Ngkartele urr-eye uthene marle uthene arrwekele aknganeke, ratherre anewe akerrretyeke akwetethe anerle-anerretyeke. Kenhe arrantherre-arle angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe impeme, iwenhe apeke renhe akwenpele mpwarewarreme. Alakenhe ikwerenge-ntyale Moses-ele arrenhantherrenhe angkentye antheke artwele anewe ikwerenhe kele impetyeke.

⁹ Artwe apeke anewe ikwerenhenge akalke-irremele yernirtnemele arelhe-arle artwe arrpenhenge intekenge, kele mwerre rarle. Kenhe the akenhe arrekanttherre ileme, artwe angwenhe apeke anewe ikwerenhenge akalke-irremele renhe yernirtnemele re anteme arelhe arrpenhe anewe akemele, rarle mpwenye ikngwemele, akurne anthurre rarle."

¹⁰ Kele apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe areye ikwere angkeke, "Alakenhe apeke-arle anewarte-arle aneme-akerte unte ileme, kele anwerne mwerre-arle anewe akerrretyakenhe aneme!"

¹¹ Kenhe Jesus itneke angkirtnerleng, "Artwe arrpenheme ware anewe aketyakenhe. Kenhe Ngkartele apeke artwe nhenge areye ileme anewe aketyale, kele alakenhenge-arle itne anyente anetyeke.

¹² Artwe arrpenheme uyarne anewe akerrreme itne-arle arne akurne-akerte intekenge. Kenhe arrpenheme uyarne anewe akerrreme artwe arrpenhele-arle itnenhe iwenhe apeke renhe mpwarekenge. Kenhe arrpenheme anewe akerrretyakenhe aneme itne Ngkarteke urrakapetyenhenge. Kenhe artwe arrpenheme impentyele aneme anewe akerrretyakenhe, kele mwerre-arle."

Jesus ampe akweke areyeke antangkeme ikwere-werne apetyetyeke

(Mark 10:13-16; Luke 18:15-17)

¹³ Urreke re, tyerrtye arrpenhemele ampe akweke itnekenhe Jesus-werne akngetyewarreke, re itnenhene iltyele itneke-arleke arrernetyeke, Ngkarteke itneke angketyeke. Kenhe apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe areye ahele-irremele-arle itneke angkerrireke.

¹⁴ Kele Jesus angkeke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke, "Arrantherre apeke areme ampe akweke areye

atyenge-werne apetyerlengi itnenhe ayaketyale! The ar-rekantherre ileme angwenhe apeke ampe akweke nhenhe areye-arteke anemele Ngkartele itnenhe atyewe Ikwerenhe aketyenhe arntarnte-aremele akngerrepate itnekenhele-arteke.”

¹⁵ Kele anteme Jesus-ele ampe akweke areye iltyele anpeke Ngkartele itneke angkemele, re itnenhe mwerre mpwaretyenhenge. Re anteme itnenhe impemele alheke.

Ayeye artwe apmerrke mane atningke-akerte arne-arlke atningke-akerte

(Mark 10:17-31; Luke 18:18-30)

¹⁶ Arlte arrpenhele tyerrtye anyente apetyeke imerte Jesus apayuthnemele, “Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye! Arne iwenhe-ame mwerre the mpwaretyeke Ngkartele anyente-irremele ikwerenge akwete-ante anetyenhenge?”

¹⁷ Kenhe Jesus ikwere angkirtnerlengi, “Iwenheke-ame unte ayenge apayuthnerne iwenhe mwerre-akerte? Tyerrtye arrpenhe mwerre anetyakenhe, kenhe Ngkartele-ante mwerre. Unte apeke ahentye-aneme itethe akwete-ante anetyeke, kele antime unte akwetethe angkentye Moses-kenhe akngerre apenterle-anetyeke.”

¹⁸ Artwele Jesus renhe apayuthneke, “Iwenhe-ame angkentye Moses-kenhe the apentetyeke?”

Jesus ikwere angkirtnerlengi, “Tyerrtye arrpenhe renhe irrerlknge atwetyale! Intetyale anewe tyerrtye arrpenhe-kenhenge, impetyeke akwete. Anyelkngele inetyale! Ula-rele apwerte ngkweltye inetyale anetyeke! Arrpenheke akurne ilpernetyale!

¹⁹ Meye uthene akngeye uthene awerle-anetyeke ikwere-atherre ahele-irretyale! Arrpenhe areyeke ahentye-anetyeke ngkwenge-arrpe ahentye-aneme-arteke.”

²⁰ Kenhe apmerrke re awethe angkeke, “Akngerrepataye, the angkentye akngerre renhe areye apenteke, renhe akwetethe awerle-apemele. The-ame angkentye arrpenhe apenteme re?”

²¹ Jesus imerte ikwere alakenhe-arle angkemele, “Unte apeke mwerre anthurre anetyeke ahentye-anemele, unte alhetyeke arne ingkirreke ngkwihinhe anthetyeke maneke, kele mane anthemele mane atnyenetyakenhe areyeke imerte apetyemele ayenge apentetyeke. Yanhe-ngentyele anteme, unte ineme arne mwerre anthurre alkere akertne-ngentyele.”

²² Nhenge artwele nhenhe awemele re irrare-irreke imerte alpemele rarle mane-arlke mantere-arlke atningke

atnyenekenge, re akenhe ikwere-arrpe atnyenetyeke-arle ahentye-aneke.

²³ Nhenge Jesus-ele areke artwe renhe alherlenge re angkeke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke, "The arrekhantherre arratye ileme, tyerrtye mane-arlke mantere-arlke atningke-akerte areye arrpernkeme Ngkarte renhe apayuthnetyeke akngerrepate irretenhenge itnenhe arntarnte-aretyenhenge.

²⁴ Ayenge awerrirraye! Arrantherre itelareme alhwenge yerre-kenhe altywere akweke anthurre-akerte, kamule apeke-ame altywere ikwerenge irrpenhemere? Arrangkwe. Alakenhe akwele angwenhe apeke mane atningke-akerte, arrpernkeme Ngkarte renhe apayuthnetyeke akngerrepate irretenhenge itnenhe arntarnte-aretyenhenge."

²⁵ Kele apententye akngerrele awekenge anteme, apatemele itne Jesus apayuthneke, "Kele, tyerrtye iwenhe-arteke-ame Ngkartele itethe akwete-ante atnyenetyenhe?"

²⁶ Kele Jesus-ele itnenhe arratye aremele angkeke, "The arrenhantherrenhe ileme, tyerrtye-arle arntarnte-arelhetyeke arrangkwe-arle, kele Ngkartele-ante-arle arntarnte-areme."

²⁷ Kele Peter angkerlenge, "Awaye, unte itelareme anwerne kwenhe arne areye impemele apetyeke ngenhe apentetyenhenge, kele iwenhe anteme anwernenhe Ngkartele anthyenhe?"

²⁸ Kele Jesus angkirtnerlenge, "Urreke-arle uterne uthene alkere uthene uyerretenhenge, ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, alartetye anetyenhe chair atyeperre anthurrenge, ahelhe uthene alkere uthene arrpenhenge. Kele arrantherre apententye akngerre 12 pele atyinhe, alakenhe-arteke chair atyeperre 12-pele-nge anetyenhe, kele arrantherre Israel-arenye arwekelenye areyeke itirretenhe nthakenhe itneke mpwaretyeke.

²⁹ Kele angwenhele apeke ayenge apentetyenhenge, re apeke-arle apmere impekenge, kake akngerre uthene yaye akngerre uthene-arlke, mikwe uthene anyikwe uthene-arlke, ampe-arlke, kartene ikwerenhe-arlke. Kele alakenhenge Ngkartele renhe antheme awethe ulkere rarle arrekwele atnyenekenge, kele re Ngkartenge aneme akwete-ante apurte anteme.

³⁰ Arrantherre itelareme tyerrtye arrpenhe areye atyeperre anthurre anteme, kele arrpenhe areye akenhe anetyakenhe-arle. Kele atyeperre-arle aneke itne akweke anteme-arle irreme, kele atyeperre anetyakenhe itne

anteme-arle atyeperre anthurre irretyenhe.” Alakenhe-arle Jesus angkeke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke.

20

Ayeye urrkapentye akngerre areye-akerte

¹ Jesus-ele anteme angkentye alengke-iwentye arrpenhe itneke ileke, alakenhe, “Ngkarte tyerrtye areyeke alartetye irrerlenghe itnenhe arntarnte-aremele, alakenhe-arle anetyenhe: Artwe anyentele atnyeneke garden mwerre anthurre merne kripethe areye-akerte. Arlte anyentele, ingweleme anthurre re alheke apmere arrpenhe-werne urrkapentye akngerre artwe areyeke unthetyeke, garden ikwerenhenge urrkapetyeke.

² Re alhemele areke artwe urrpetye urrkapetyeke tnerlteranerlenghe itneke re antangkemele ileke, ‘Apetyewarraye, garden atyinhenge urrkapetyeke, the anteme mane antheme arrantherre ingweleme-ngentyele ingweke-atwetye urrkaperlenghe.’ Alakenhe awemele itne mwerre angkeke. Re anteme itnenhe ileke urrkapetyeke alhetyeke.

³ “Kele uterne-arle akertne anteme irrekenghe re awethe alheke artwe urrkapentye akngerre arrpenhe areye aretyeke re arraty areke arrpenhe areye tnerlteranerlenghe urrkapetyakenhe.

⁴ Re anteme itne angkeke, ‘Apetyewarraye garden atyinhenge urrkapetyeke, kele the mane anthetyenhenge ingweke-atwetye urrkaperlenghe.’

⁵ Kele itne alhemele urrkerlpe-urrkapeke. Kele arlte mpwepele alartetye re awethe apmere arrpenhe-werne alheke artwe arrpenhe areye aremele re ileke urrkapetyeke alhetyeke. Alakenhe anteye re alheke angwerrele artwe arrpenhe areye anteme ileke urrkapetyeke garden ikwerenhenge.

⁶ “Kele ulye arlpentyele re alheke awethe imerte aremele artwe areye tnerlteranerlenghe urrkapetyakenhe. Re imerte itneke angkemele, ‘Iwenhenge-ame arrantherre akwete ingweke-atwetye tnerlteraneme urrkapetyakenhe?’

⁷ “Kele itne angkirtnerlenghe, ‘Arrangkwe anwerne kwenhe, tyerrtyele anwernenhe urrkapetyeke ikngwetyakenhe-arle.’

“Re anteme itneke angkeke, ‘Yewe, arrantherre-arlke apetyewarraye garden atyinhele urrkapetyeke.’ Kele itne alheke urrkerlpe-urrkapetyeke.

⁸ “Kele uterne-arle irrpekenghe anteme akngerrepate artweke antangkeke, urrkapentye akngerre arrpenhe

areye-arle arntarnte-aremeke, ikwere angkemele, 'Antangkaye artwe urrkapentye akngerre areyeke itnenhe anteme mane anthemele. Ingkerne-arle apetyeke areye-urrke anthaye, imerte mpwepenge-arle apetyeke areye anteme, kele imerte ingweleme anthurre-arle apetyeke areye anteme anthemele.'

⁹ "Kele artwe re antangkeke yanhe areyeke ingkerne-arle apetyekeke, akweke ware-arle urrkapemeke, itnenhene mane anthemele arlte akngerreke.

¹⁰ Ingweleme-arle apetyeke areye akenhe aremele itirrerlenge, 'Yewe, re itnenhe antheme arlte akngerrele-arle urrkapekenge kele re anwernenhe awethe-arle anthetyenhe anwerne-arle ingweke-atwetye urrkapekenge.' Kele re akenhe itnenhe rante-rante ante-arle antherlenge.

¹¹⁻¹² Kele itne mane inemele itne ahele angkerreke imerte alartetyeke angkemele, 'Unte itelareme artwe yanhe areye kwenhe apetyeke ulye akngerrele imerte akweke ware urrkapemele, kele anwerne akenhe ingweleme-ngentyele ingweke-atwetye-arle urrkapeke uterne akngerrenge, unte akenhe anwernenhe itnekenge awethe akngerre ulkere apeke anthetyakenhe-arle. Iwenhenge-arle-ame unte anwernenhe ingkirreke rante-rante antheke?'

¹³ "Kele alartetye re artwe anyenteke angkeke, 'Atyewe-aye, the kwenhe ngenhe apalele anthetyakenhe the kwenhe arraty-arle antheke. Nhenge unte-arle ingweleme apetyekenge the ileke tharle ngenhe mane arlte akngerreke anthetyenhe unte-arle arltele-akake urrkaperlenge. Unte itelareme, awemele, yewe angkerreke.

¹⁴ Kele mane ngkwinshe inemele anteme apmerek-werne alpe! The apwerte mane mpwanke anthetyeke ahentye-aneme artwe ingkerne-arle apetyekeke nhenhe areye ngenhe-arle antheke-arteke.

¹⁵ Kele mwerre-arle the mwerrantye antheke ayenge-arle ahentye-anemenge, nhenhe-arle mane atyinhe-arle the antheme nthakenhe-arle ayenge ahentye-aneme-arteke. Iwenhenge-arle-ame arrantherre ahele angkerreme? Arrantherre apeke-arle ingkerte-arle-irreme tharle anthemenge mwerrantye.' "

¹⁶ Kenhe Jesus angkentye-arle itneke ileke iperre itneke alakenhe angkeke, "Arrantherre itelareme tyerrtye arrpenhe areye atyeporre anthurre anteme, kele arrpenhe areye akenhe anetyakenhe-arle. Kele tyerrtye atyeporre-arle aneke itne akweke anteme-arle irreme, kele tyerrtye atyeporre anetyakenhe itne anteme-arle atyeporre anthurre irretyenhe."

Jesus awethe angkeke ilweme-arle-akerte

(Mark 10:32-34; Luke 18:31-34)

¹⁷ Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-arlike iw-erle alherlte-iwetyame Jerusalem-werne-atheke, re itneke antangkeke akngakelhe-ilemele, angkeke,

¹⁸ "Ayenge awerrirraye! Anwerne apmere Jerusalem-werne-atheke. Yanhe ikwerele, tyerrtye arrpenhe apeke atyenge-ngentyele artepe untyeme-irretyenhe, Alere alkere-arenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, iltye anthetyenhe kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatye-arenhe areyeke, angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areyeke-arlike. Kenhe itne ayenge imerrentye irrerlkngeke atwetyeke.

¹⁹ Kele itne anteme ayenge iltye anthetyenhe Jew anetyak-enhe areyeke. Kele itne anteme atyenge anhelhetyenhe, imerte arne atypele-arteke atwemele. Kele itne ayenge arne arntarlkweke-arlike irldpare arrernetyenhe ayenge ilwetyenhenge. Kenhe ingwe atherre iperrele, ayenge itethe-irritnetyenhe akeme-irremele."

Anewe Zebedee-kenhele Jesus iwenhe apeke ikwere apayuthneke

(Mark 10:35-45)

²⁰ Ikwerenge-ntyale anewikwe Zebedee-kenhele alerikwe atherre James uthene John uthene Jesus-werne akngeke kwene-irremele ikwere ankeye inkeke.

²¹ Kenhe Jesus ikwere angkerlenghe, "Iwenhe-ame the ngkwenge mpwaretyeke?"

Re ikwere angkirtnerlenghe, "Urreke, unte tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurreke akngerrepate anerlenghe, ampe nhenhe atherre akngerrepate ngkwenge itwele anetyeke, ngkwenge itweke arrernelhetyeke anyente akwe-arratyekhe, arrpenhe akwe-alyengeke."

²² Kenhe Jesus ikwere-atherre angkeke, "Akutne-akutne ware kwenhe mpwele ayenge apayuthneke. Mwerre-ame alakenhe itne renhe-atherrenhe rlkerteke atweme, irrerlknge atwetyeke, nhenge itne-arle ayenge irrerlknge atwetyeke-arteke?"

Ratherre ikwere angkirtnerlenghe, "Yewe, kele mwerre-arle."

²³ Jesus akenhe ikwere-atherre angkerlenghe, "Mpwele kwenhe arratyekhe rlkerte akngerre inetyenhe. Mpwele ayenge-arteke ilwetyenhe. The kwenhe uyarne akngakeme angwenhe apeke re atyenge akwe-arratyekhe akwe-alyengeke anetyeke. Nhenge Ngkartele-ante kwenhe akngakentye akngerre itnenhe."

24 Nhenge apententye akngerre arrpenhe ten-pelele ikwere-atherre-akerte awemele, itne ahele-irreke atyeyen-hengeke.

25 Kele Jesus-ele itnenhe anyentelhe-ilemele angkeke, "Arrantherre itelareme nthakenhe-arle akngerrepate ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyele tyerrtye ingkirreke uterneme mpwaretyeke. Itne uterneme itnenhe arne arrpe-anenhe renhe mpwaretyeke itne ahentye-anerlenghe.

26 Kenhe arrantherre akenhe yanhe areye-arteke anerrir-retyale anetyeke-arle! Kenhe angwenhe re apeke arrekanttherrenge akngerrepate anetyeke, re arrpenhe itnekenge ingkerneke arrernelhetyeke, urrkapentye akngerre-arteke anetyeke, arrpenhe ingkirrekeke urrkaperle-anetyeke.

27 Kenhe angwenhe re apeke arrekanttherrenge arrekwele anetyeke, re arrpenhe areyeke mpwaretyeke.

28 Alakenhe apeke arrantherre apale itirreme, ayenge-arle, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, apetyeke nhenge arrpenhe areye akwele atyenge urrkapetyeke. Arrangkwe-arle! Ayenge-arle apetyeke tyerrtye areyeke urrkapetyeke, ingkirrekeke ilwe-tyeke Ngkarte-arle atnerte ulthelhetyenhenge."

Jesus-ele artwe pwenge atherre alkgampetyeke mpwareme

(Mark 10:46-52; Luke 18:35-43)

29 Apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe areye anteme apmere Jericho imperlte-alhemele alheke, tyerrtye atningke anthur-rele anteme itnenhe apentewarreke.

30 Itne arerrirreke artwe alkng pwenge atherre iwerre iterele anerle-anerrirrenghe. Ratherre aweke arrpenhe areye angkerrirrenghe nhenge Jesus Nazareth-arenye-arle apetyeme. Ratherre arlkemele angkeke, "Jesus-aye. David-eke-artweye, ilerneke apeke alhwarrpe awelhaye ilernenhe mwerre-ilemele mpwaraye."

31 Tyerrtye areyele renhe-atherrenhe ntertelhe-ileke, "Nterte-irraye."

Kenhe ratherre akenhe awethe anteye-arle arnterre anthurre arlkerlenghe, "Jesus-aye, David-eke-artweye, ilerneke apeke alhwarrpe awelhaye ilernenhe mwerre-ilemele mpwaraye."

32 Kele Jesus ngkernelhemele renhe-atherrenhe apayuth-neke, "Iwenheke-ame unte atyenge ahentye-aneme mpweleke mpwaretyeke?"

33 Ratherre akenhe angkirtnerlenghe, "Akngerrepataye! Alkng altywere-ilaye ilerne aretyeke."

³⁴ Jesus pwenge ikwere-atherre alhwarrpe-irreke, re alkngge ikwere-atherrenhe anpeke, alkngampelhe-ileke-iperre, iparrpe anthurre arerle-anerreke ratherre Jesus apenterle-anerreke iwerrele alhetyeke.

21

*Jesus Jerusalem-werne apetyeke tangkeye-ke antyemele
(Mark 11:1-11; Luke 19:28-38; John 12:12-19)*

¹ Jesus, apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-akerte apetyemele, itne itwe-irretye-alheke apmere Jerusalem-eke, itne apmere nhenge Apwerte Olive areye-akerte arritnyeke irretye-alheke, yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale itne apmere Bethphage areke. Jesus-ele yerneke apententye akngerre atherre arrwekele alhetyeke,

² ikwere-atherre angkeke, "Apmere Bethphage nhakwe-werne alherrye, mpwele irpenhe-irremele aretye-alherremele tangkeye menhenge atherre arneke-arleke ayerneke-arle iwerrele tnerle-anerrrrenge, yanhe atherre irlwemele atyenge-werne akngetyetyeke.

³ Kenhe tyerrtye angwenhele apeke mpwelenhe apayuth-neme, 'Iwenheke-ame mpwele tangkeye yanhe atherre akngerle-anerreme?' Alakenhe ilerle-anerraye, 'Ngkarte Anwerneke-artweye-arle ikwere-atherre ahentye-anemeke. Re renhe-atherrenhe iparrpe anthirtntyenhe.' "

⁴ Angkentye nhenhe tangkeye-akerte angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre Zechariah-le-arle intelhe-ileke Pipe-nge arrule anthurre. Angkentye nhenhe arraty anthurre-arle aneme:

⁵ "Angkentye antekelhe-ilaye apmere Jerusalem-arenye areyeke,

'Araye! Alartetye arrekatherrenhe apetyerlenge, re tnakelhetyakenhe. Re apetyeme tangkeye-nge, tangkeye akweke ulkereke antyerle-alhemele.' "
Zechariah 9:9.

⁶ Kele ratherre apmere-werne-atheke arnpenheke, mpwaretyeke iwenhe Jesus-elarle ileke.

⁷ Ratherre tangkeye renhe-atherrenhe Jesus-werne akngetye-alperreke. Mantere ikwere-atherrenhe ilywelhe-ilemele tangkeye akweke ikwere artepeke-arleke arrernerle-anerreke. Jesus tangkeye akweke-ulkereke-arleke antyerle-alheke.

⁸ Tyerrtye arrpenhe atningkele-arlike mantere itnekenhe ilywelhe-ilerrirremele antekelhe-ilemele iwerreke, arrpenhe areyele walye areye akemele iwerreke antekelhe-ilemele, Jesus ikwere arrwekele rarle

alhetyenheke. Alakenhe re itne ikwere akangkentye renhe imernewarreke.

⁹ Nhenge arrwekele areye alherlte-apetyame, ingkernele areye-arlike alhetyame arlkerlte-apetyeme angkemele, "Yewe, Ngkarte, artwe nhenhe arntarnte-araye unte-arle yerneke. Renhe impaye akngerrepate anemele anwernenhe arntarnte-aretyeke arrange arrwekelenye David-ele-arteke. Yewe, Ngkarte kwenhe mwerre anthurre!"

¹⁰ Kele re Jerusalem-eke-arteke irremele tyerrtye areye apatewarreke, itne ikwere-werne untemele arlkemele, apayuthnerreke itne-arrpe, "Angwenhe-ame nhenhe?"

¹¹ Nhenge tyerrtye areye Jesus-nge Jerusalem-werne apetyewarreke, itneke angkirtnemele, "Artwe nhenhe Jesus, angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre-arle, apmere Nazareth-arenye, apmere akngerre Galilee-nge."

*Jesus tyatye akngerre Jew areye-kenheke irrpenheme
(Mark 11:15-19; Luke 19:45-48; John 2:13-22)*

¹² Kele Jesus yarte tyatye Jew-kenheke irrpenheke imerte aremele tyerrtye areyele arne arrpe-anenhe areye sell-eme-ilerlengge arrpenhe areyeke. Kele re table areye nthenhele-arle itne mane antherrerlengge re irtwakeke, chair-arlike itnekenhe nthenhele-arle itne thiye mperlkere-arlike-arle sell-eme-ileke.

¹³ Re anteme itneke angkeke, "Iwenhe-arle pipe-le intelhe-ileke akwete-arle tneme, Ngkarte alakenhe angkeke, 'Tyatye atyinhe, atyinhe akwete anetyeke-aye, tyerrtye areye atyenge angkerlte-anetyeke, ayenge utyernemele tnakewar-retyeke.'

Isaiah

56:7.

Kenhe arrantherre akenhe maneke ntyelhe akngerre-arle tyatye nhenheke irrperreke kele, mane inemele tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-ngentyele. Apmere nhenhe arrantherre akenge mpwaremele apmere anyelkngalthe areye-kenhe-arteke mpwaremele." *

¹⁴ Kele imerte pwenge areye uthene inwerre areye uthene ikwere-werne apetyewarreke, tyatye Jew-kenhe yanhe ikwere-werne, re itnenhe angkwerre-iwetyeke.

¹⁵ Tyatye Jew-kenhe nhenge ikwerele ampe areyele renhe utyernemele tnakewarreyame, alakenhe angker-rirremele, "Renhe impaye akngerrepate anetyeke anwernenhe arntarnte-aretyeke arrange arrwekelenye David-ele-arteke!"

* 21:13 Jeremiah 7:11 read-eme-ilaye.

Nhenge kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatye-arenye areyele, angkentye akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areyele-arlike ampe itnenhe awemele Jesus renhe utyernerlenge tnakewarrekele, renhe areke rlkerte areye angkwerre-iwerlenge, itne ahele anthurre awelheke.

¹⁶ Itne ikwere angkeke, "Unte ampe nhenhe areye ntertelhe-iletyeke. Unte apeke itnenhe awetyakenhe ngenhe utyernemele tnakewarrerenge."

Jesus akenhe itneke angkirtnerlenge, "Yewe, the itnenhe aweme. Arrantherre apeke angkentye Pipe-ke akutne, alakenhe angkerlenge, 'Ngkarte, unte ampe-arlike, ampe akweke areye-arlike akaltyele-antheke itne Ngenhe arraty utyernemele tnaketyeke!' "

¹⁷ Kele-arle re angkeke iperre Jesus, apententye akngerre areye-arlike alheke Jerusalem-engentyele apmere Bethany-erne yanhe ikwerele itne inteke.

*Ayeye utyerrke-arle antyerrke-irretyenhe akerte
(Mark 11:12-14,20-24)*

¹⁸ Ingwe arrpenhele intemele arlte arrpenhele anteme, akeme-irremele alherlte-iweke Bethany-ngentyele apmere Jerusalem-erne-atheke. Itne alherlte-iwemele Jesus an-gayakwe anteme-irreke.

¹⁹ Re areke arne utyerrke apurte-apurte iwerrele tnerlenge. Re alheke merne anngeke uyarne areke arlkwetyeke, arlpelhe-ante ikwerele, re arne ikwere angkeke, "Arrpenheke arrangkwe merne arlkwetyeke ngkwengenge urreke, akwete-ante unte merneke arrangkwe tnetyenhe!" Iparrpe anthurre arne re antyerrke-irreke.

²⁰ Apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe areyele aremele nthakenhe-arle-irreke, itne apatewarreke, renhe apayuthnemele, "Nthakenhe-ame utyerrke nhenhe iparrpe antyerrke-irreke?"

²¹ Re itneke angkirtnerlenge, "Ayenge arraty angkeme, arrantherre itirreme rarle arraty anetyenhe, arrantherre arne utyerrke ikwere angketyeke, ayenge-arle angkeke-arteke, kenhe re antyerrke-arle-irrerlenge. Arrantherre apeke apwerte akngerre yanheke angketyeke, 'Akeme-irraye, unte-arrpe kwatye alayeke iwelhaye!' Apwerte yanhele arrenhantherrenhe awetyenhe, re akeme-irremele kwatye alaye kwene-erne iwelhetyenenge.

²² Kele arrantherre ingkirreke apeke itirreme Ngkartele-arle renhe arrenhantherrenhe arraty anthetyeke, kele arrantherre apeke renhe apayuthneme nhenge arne iwenhe ikwere apeke, kenhe Re arrenhantherrenhe antherlenge-arle."

*Angwenhele-ame Jesus angketyeke mpwareke
akngerrepate-arteke anetyeke?*

(Mark 11:27-33; Luke 20:1-8)

²³ Jesus-kenhe areye arratetye-alheke Jerusalem-eke, Jesus tyatye akngerre Jew areye-kenheke irrpenheke tyerrtye areye akaltyele-anthetyame. Kenhe kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatye-arenye areyele-arlike, akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-arlike, apmerek-artweye areye-arlike, artwe ampwe arrpenhe areye-arlike ikwere-werne alhemele renhe apayuthneke, "Angwenhele-ame akngerrepate anthurrele-arle ngkwenge ileke mane-akerte artwe akngerrepate nhenge ingkirreke aywepetyeke apmerek nhenhenge-ntyete? Anwerneke ilaye!"

²⁴ Kenhe Jesus akenhe itneke angkirtnerleng, "Awer-rirraye, the arrenhantherrenhe apayuthneme, arrantherre atyenge iletyenhenge, kele anteme the arrekantherre iletyenhenge angwenhele ayenge alartetye arrerneke.

²⁵ Angwenhele apeke John kwatyete akwernentye akngerre renhe ileke tyerrtye itnenhene kwatyete akwernetyeke baptise-eme-iletyeke? Ngkartele apeke, artwe arrpenhele apeke? Atyenge ilerrirraye."

Kenhe itne Jesus renhe awerrirremele angkerleng, itne angkerreke, "Anwerne ikwere angkerirretyakenhe Ngkartele-arle renhe ileke, tyerrtye itnenhene kwatyete akwernetyeke, rarle anwernenhe apayuthnetyenhe-ketye, 'Twenheke-ame arrantherre ikwere akangkwe-irretyakenhe?'

²⁶ Kenhe anwerne ikwere alakenhe angkerirretyakenhe, 'Artwe arrpenhele-arle renhe ileke-arle tyerrtye itnenhene kwatyete akwernetyeke,' arrpenhe itne apeke anwerneke ahele-irrerirretyenhe-ketye apwertele atwerirretyenhe itne-arle itirrewarrerleng John-arle angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre-arle aneke. Kele nthakenhe-ame anwerne angkerirreye?"

²⁷ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itne Jesus-eke angkirtnewarreke, "Anwerne akutne. Angwenhele-ame John ileke tyerrtye itnenhene kwatyete akwernetyeke?"

Kenhe Jesus re akenhe itneke angkirtnerleng, "Arrantherre ayenge tyernewarretyakenhe, kenhe the akenhe arrenhantherrenhe tyernirtnetyakenhe arrekantherre ilemele angwenhele-arle ayenge alartetye anetyeke arrerneke, arne nhenge areye mpwaremele."

Ayeye kenhenge atherre-akerte

²⁸ Kele Jesus angkeke kwertengerle tyatye-arenye areyeke, alakenhe, "Urrekaye the angkentye artele arrekantherre

iletienhenge, kele arrantherre awerrirremele atyenge iletieke nthakenhe arrantherre itirrewarreme. Artwe kenhenge atherre-akerte, alere akngerrepateke angkeke, 'Akngerrepate atyinhe-aye, unte alhemele urrkapetyeke garden merne annge areye-akerte anwerne-kenhe-werne.'

²⁹ "Kenhe alere akngerrepate re angkerlenghe, 'Ar-rangkwe! Ayenge ahentye kwenye-arle.' Kele ingkerne ante anteme re itirreke urrkapetyeke alhetyeke, imerte urrkapetyeke alhemele garden ikwere-werne.

³⁰ "Akngeye re imerte alere ingkernenye ikwerenheke anteme alakenhe angkemele, 'Garden-werne urrkapetyeke alhaye.'

"Ingkernenye re akenhe angkirtnerlenghe, 'Yewe, ayenge alheme urrkapetyeke.' Ikwerenge akenhe re alhetyakenhe urrkapetyeke."

³¹ Kele Jesus-ele angkentye renhe-arle ileke iperrele itnenhe apayuthneke, "Alere angwenhe-ame aywerrkele akangkwe-irremele alhemele mpwareke akngeye ikwerenhele renhe ilekenghe?"

Itne imerte angkirtnemele, "Alere akngerrepatele."

Re anteme itneke angkeke, "Yewe, the arrekantherre ar-atye ileme, Ngkarte akngerrepate irretyenhe mane inenhe-inenhe government-eke areye, arelhe artwe arrpenhe arrpe-anenhenge intentye akngerre areyenge maneke, it-nenhe arntarnte-aretyenhe. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe ingkerneke-arle iwerle-alhetyenhe, rarle arrekantherre akngerrepate irretyakenhe, arntarnte-aretyakenhele.

³² Arrekwele-arle John kwatyek akwernentye akngerrele arrenhantherrenhe ilekeke Ngkarteke arratye-arratye ane-tyeke, arrantherre akenhe renhe irlpe artepele awerlenghe, ikwere akangkwe-irretyakenhe-arle. Kenhe mane inenhe-inenhe areyele renhe awemele, arelhe maneke artwe ar-penhe arrpe-anenhenge intentye akngerre areyele-arlke awemele, itne renhe awemele ikwere akangkwe-irreke imerte akurne-ketye untyeme-irremele anteme. Kele arran-therre areke itne-arle akangkwe-irremele akngarte-anteme-iwelhelenghe kele arrantherre akenhe awelhetyakenhe-arle akngarte-arlke-iwelhetyakenhe-arle." Alakenhe-arle Jesus angkeke kwertengerle tyatye-arenye akngerrepate areyeke artwe ampwe akngerrepate areyeke-arlke.

Artwe akurne areyele apmere akweke merne kripethe-akerte arntarnte-areme alartetye itne-kenheke

(Mark 12:1-12; Luke 20:9-19)

³³ Jesus-ele angkentye alengkiwentye arrpenhe itneke ileke, alakenhe: "Apmere arrule re, apmereke-artweye

anyentele arne kripethe areye kele ngkerneke. Re ar-
rkngerte ngkerneke itepe arrpe-anenhele, iperte atnyeke
nhenge kripethe itnenhe ingkele arterte-ileme ngkwarle
mpwaretyeke. Re apmere arlpentye akngerre arteke
nhenge re akertne-ngentyele arerle-anetyenhenge tyerrtye
areyele-arle merne anyelkngele ineketye. Urreke re apmere
arrpenhe-werne alhetyenhenge, re merne ngkernentye
akngerre ikwerenhe artwe arrpenhe itnenhene antherle-
alheke ikwere arntarnte-aretyeke. Kele imerte re apmere
ikwerenhe-ngentyele impemele apmere arrpenhe ikwere-
werne alhemele urrekeke-atwetye anetyeke.

³⁴ Kenhe urreke kripethe yanhe areye amangkemele
mpenge-irrerlenghe, artwe apmere yanheke-artweye re
urkapentye urrpetye ikwerenhe yanhe ikwere-werne
yernirtneke. Alartetyele anteme urkapentye areye yerneke
kripethe akngetye-alpetyeke akwele, akalkelhe-ilekenge ik-
werenhe akwele.

³⁵ Kenhe mpwarentye akngerre yanhe areyele itnenhe
arnarewarremele itneke-werne-atheke apetyerlenghe it-
nenhe anteme anyente arntirrkewarremele renhe atwer-
rirreke, kenhe arrpenhe renhe irrerlknghe atweke, arrpenhe
renhe apwarte areyele atweke.

³⁶ Kenhe artwe kripethe ngkernentye akngerre yanhe
ikwere-artweye re awethe-arle artwe arrpenhe areye an-
teme yernirtneke. Kenhe mpwarentye akngerrele itnen-
hene anteme arntirrkewarremele anthurre atwerirre-
tyeke anteye.

³⁷ "Kele imerte, artwe kripethe ngkernentye akngerre
yanheke-artweye re-arrpe angkemele, 'Iwenhe-ame the
mpwaretyenhe? Atyinhe anyente-arle, the apeke renhe
yernemere-artaye, itne apeke renhe awerrirretyenhenge
atwerirretyakenhele.' Kele renhe yerneke.

³⁸ "Kenhe mpwarentye akngerre areyele akenhe renhe
arnarewarremele itneke-werne-atheke apetyerlenghe, itne-
arrpe angkerreke, 'Yanhe araye, alere apmereke-artweye-
kenhe nhenhe-werne apetyerlenghe. Anwerne renhe ir-
rerlknghe atwerirretye, kele anwerne imerte ahelhe nhenhe
ikwerenge rakewarremele!'

³⁹ Kele itne renhe arntirrkewarremele apmere merne
ngkernentye akngerrenge-ntyale aketheke iwerirremele
renhe irrerlknghe atwerirreke."

⁴⁰ Ikwere iperrele Jesus-ele itnenhene apayuthneke,
"Iwenhe-ame artwe apmere yanheke-artweyele
mpwaretyenhe urkapentye akngerre areyeke re apmere
ikwerenhe-werne apetyalperlenghe?"

⁴¹ Itne angkirtnerlenge, "Re apetyemele akurne anthurre yanhe areye irrerlknge atwetyenhe. Ikwere iperrele re mpwarenty akngerre arrpenhe itnenhene kripethe ngkernentye akngerre renhe anthetyenhe itne arntarnte-aretyeke, merne kripethe mpenge-irrerlenge itne renhe anthirtnetyenhenge."

⁴² Kenhe Jesus re akenhe itnenhene aremele angkeke, "Mwantye itirrewarraye nthakenhe-arle Payepule ikwerele atyenge-akerte angkeme:

'Kenhe apwerte renhe-arle urrkapentye akngerre itne akethe-werne iwerirreke,
kenhe arrpenhe areyele akenhe apwerte nhenge ap-
mere anthurreke arrerneke,
apwerte nhenge arrpenhe ingkirrekenge mwerre
akngerre anthurre ulkere aneke!

Ngkartele apwerte renhe akngakemele yanhe ikwere ar-
rerneke,
anwerne angketyame, "Re tnerle-aneme yanhe ikw-
erele arraty mwerre akngerre anthurre." '

Alakenhe itne Payepule-nge intelhe-ileke." *Psalm 118:22-23.*

⁴³ Kele Jesus anteme akngerrepate areyeke angkeke, "Alakenhe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe angkeme: 'Ngkarte akngerrepate arrekanttherrenhe anetyakenhe, arrenhan-therrenhe arntarnte-aretyeke arrangkwe. Re anteme ar-
rpenhe areyeke Alartetye anetyenhenge, nhenge areye ikwere aywerrkele akangkwe-irreme warrke ikwerenhe mpwaretyenhenge.

⁴⁴ Tyerrtye apeke-arle apetyetyenhenge. Apwerte yan-
hele anteme renhe tyelpelhe-ileme atnyetyeke mpwaretyen-
henge. Kele ngkwerne ingkirreke ikwerenhe ultake-arle-
lheme. Kele apwerte re apeke tyerrtye arrpenheke-arleke-
arle atnyeke iperre, imerte tyerrtye renhe ngkweltye-arle-
ilemele.' " †

⁴⁵ Kenhe nhenge Pharisee akngerrepate areyele kw-
ertengerle akngerrepate tyaty-arenye areyele awerrir-
remele angkentye-arle Jesus-ele ilekenge kripethe ngker-
nentye akngerreke-artweye ikwere-akerte, kenhe itne ak-
enhe itelarerrirreke re itneke-akerte-arle angkeke.

⁴⁶ Kele imerte itne ikwere itirrewarremele nthakenhe
renhe arntirrkewarreyeke. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe
areye akenhe itne itirrewarreke Jesus-arle angkentye

† **21:44** Nhenge angkentye apwerte nhenhe-akerte angkemele Jesus kwenhe ikwere-arrpe angketyame.

Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre-arle. Alak-
enhe ikwerenge-ntyale akngerrepate yanhe areye atere-
irrerirreke renhe imperrirremele arrpenhele itnenhene
atweketye.

22

*Artwe anyentele uyarne apayuthneme tyerrtye areye ap-
mere ikwerenhe-werne merne arlkwetyeke apetyetyeke*
(Luke 14:15-24)

¹ Awethe Jesus-ele angkentye alengkiwentye arrpenhe
ileke alakenhe,

² “Ngkarte tyerrtye areyeke alartetye irrerlenghe it-
nenhe arntarnte-aremele, alakenhe-arle anetyenhe: Artwe
anyente aneke apmere arrpe-anenheke akngerrepate-arle,
kenhe alerikwele akenhe anewe aketyeke anteme-arle
aneke. Kele alartetyele urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe
areyeke ileke merne-arlke kere-arlke akngerre itetyeke. Re
antangkeke atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke-arlke apetyetyeke
apurte-irremele merne arlkwetyeke alere ikwerenhele-arle
anewe akekenge.

³ Kele alartetyele areke kele-arle merne-arlke kere-arlke
itekenge anteme re urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe areye
yerneke alhetyeke tyerrtye areyeke antangketyeke, rarle
kele ileke areyeke. Nhenge itne apetyewarremele, apurte
anteme anemele merne arlkwetyenhenge. Kele itne alheke
itnenhe ikngwetyeke. Kenhe ingkirrekele awemele akenhe
itne apetyetyakenhe-arle anerlenghe.

⁴ Kele imerte re urrkapentye akngerre arrpenhe ar-
eye anteme-arle yernemele tyerrtye itnenhe ikngwetyeke
apurtele merne arlkwetyeke. Itne imerte alhemele itneke
angkemele, ‘Apetyewarraye! Alartetye anwerne-kenhele
merne-arlke kere-arlke akngerre mpwarekeyaye, pweleke
akngerre areye uthene pweleke akweke areye uthene kere
tyelke mwerre anthurre-akerte. Re kwenhe ingkirreke iteke
arrantherre apetyemele arlkwetyeke. Kele apetyewarraye
akangkemele anwerne arlkwetyenhenge.’

⁵ “Kele arrpenhe areyele akenhe itnenhe irlpe artepele
awemele, arne itnekenhe akwete mpwarerlte-anerlenghe,
arrpenheme areye garden itnekenhe-werne alperlte-iweke,
arrpenheme areye akenhe urrkapetyeke-ante-arle alperlte-
iweke mane awethe mpwaretyeke.

⁶ Kele arrpenhe areyele akenhe urrkapentye akngerre
alartetyele-arle yerneke areye arntwirrkemele anthurre-
arle atwerirreke ilwetyeke-ante.

⁷ “Nhenge alartetyele awemele atwerre-arle-irreke-akerte re ahele anthurre irreke. Re thultye areye ileke alhetyeke. Itne alhemele tyerrtye itnenhe atwerrireke imerte apmerek itnekenhe urele itemele ngkweltye-ilemele.

⁸ Alartetye anteme urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke antangkemele imerte ilemele, ‘Awerrirraye, the merne-arlike kere-arlike akngerre anthurre itekeyaye. Kele tyerrtye areye tharle ikngweke apetyetyeke akenhe itne ayene-ilelherlenge apetyetye-kwenye.

⁹ Apmere arrpenhe-werne alhemele anteme arrantherre apeke aremele tyerrtye iwerrele untherlte-anerlenge itnenhe-arlike ikngwaye apetyetyeke merne akngerre arlk-wetyeke.’

¹⁰ Kele itne alhemele tyerrtye iwerre iterele-arlike-arle aneke areye akngetyeke. Arrpenheme akurne-arlike-arle akwetethe mpwareke, arrpenhe areye akenhe mwerre-arle mpwareke-arle, itne anteme apetyeke apmerek alartetyekenheke irrpemele, atningke anthurre irremele.

¹¹ “Kele alartetye irrpintyemele aretyeke tyerrtye areye, re areke artwe anyente mantere angkweye-akerte. Nhenge artwele anewe akerlenge kele tyerrtye areye akenhe mantere mwerreke-arle irrpelenge imerte apetyemele anteme. Kele artwe nhenhe re akenhe mantere mwerreke irrpetyakenhe-arle.

¹² Artwe alartetye imerte ikwere alakenhe angkemele, ‘Atyewe! Iwenhenge-ame unte mantere mwerreke irrpetyakenhe apetyeke?’ Artwe re akenhe angketye-arlike-akenhe yanhe ikwerele aneke.

¹³ Kele artwe alartetye anteme urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke antangelheke imerte itnenhe ilemele, ‘Apetyewarraye, artwe nhenhe ingkenge uthene iltyenge uthene ayernaye imerte renhe aketheke ingwemerteke iwemele, yanhele re akwete anetyeke akngerre artnemele.’ Kele itne renhe ayernemele aketheke iwerrireke.”

¹⁴ Jesus-elarle angkentye nhenhe ileke-iperre re itneke angkeke, “Ngkartele kwenhe tyerrtye atningke anthurreke antangkeme renhe apentetyeke, kele re akenhe urrpetye ware-arle akngakeme, akangkwe-arle-irreme areye, renhe aywerrkele apentetyeke areye-ante.” Alakenhe-arle Jesus angkeke kwertengerle tyatye-arenye akngerrepate areyeke, artwe ampwe areye uthene Pharisee areye utheneke-arlike.

Mane apeke anthetyeke apmerek Rome-arenye akngerrepate, arrangwe apeke?

(Mark 12:13-17; Luke 20:20-26)

15 Artwe Pharisee areye apurte-irremele angkerretyame, Jesus renhe ularele apayuthnetyeke, urrtiyirremele, re apale angkemere. Itne itirrewarreyame, re apeke apale angkerlenghe itne renhe arntirrkewarreytyeke inerte Rome-arenye akngerrepate ilttye anthemele.

16 Itne Pharisee areye, apententye akngerre Herodenhe areye-arlike Jesus-werne yerneke apayuthnetyeke nhenge re akwele apale angketyenhenge. Itne-arle ikwere-werne apetyewarreke-iperre ikwere alakenhe angkerirreke, "Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, anwerne itelareme unte tyerrtye ingkirrekeke akwetethe arraty angkentye akngerre. Unte akngerrepate areyeke-arlike akwenpe anthurre angkenhe-angkenhe. Unte-arle angkentye arraty Ngkarte-akerte itneke ileme. Kele arraty mwerre-arle.

17 Nthakenhe-ame unte itirreme? Kele mwerre-arle anwerne apeke tax mane artwe akngerrepate Caesar anthetyeke? Nthakenhe-ame anwerne irreye?"

18 Kele Jesus-ele itelareke itne-arle renhe ularele ware apayuthnetyame, re inerte itneke alakenhe-arle angkemele, "Arrantherre kwenhe tyerrtye urrtiyirremele ware-arle anerlte-aneme mwerre akwele. Iwenheke-ame arrantherre ayenge urrtiyirremele apayuthneme?"

19 Atyenge-werne mane ngkweltye anyente akngetyaye, arrantherre-arle Caesar renhe anthemenge, the renhe aretyeke." Itne arraty akngetyemele renhe antheke.

20 Mane ngkweltye areke-arle iperre, Jesus-ele itnenhe apayuthneke, "Inngerre-arlike arritnye-arlike angwenhekenhe-ame ngkweltye ikwerele aneme?"

21 Kenhe itne ikwere angkirtnerlenghe, "Artwe nhenge Caesar."

Awethe Jesus itneke angkeke, "Arne areye Caesar-kenhe renhe anthirtnewarrraye. Kenhe iwenhe apeke renhe Ngkarte-kenhe, Renhe anthirtnewarremele."

22 Kenhe itne Jesus renhe awerrirreke angkerlenghe itne apatewarremele nthakenhe-irretyeke itirrewarreke. Kele itne ikwerenge-ntyale alheke.

Ayeye nhenge Ngkartele-arle tyerrtye areye itethe-ilirotneme-akerte

(Mark 12:18-27; Luke 20:27-40)

23 Arlte yanhe ikwerele tyerrtye arrpenheme Sadducee areye Jesus-werne apetyewarreke. Nhenhe areye angkerirretyarte Ngkartele-arle akwele tyerrtye ilweke-arle-ngentye itethe-ilirotnetyakenhe-arle. Itne renhe apayuthnerirreke,

24 “Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, arrule artwe Moses-ele pipe-ke intelhe-ileke anewenhenge angwenhe apeke ikwere-atherre-akerte. Kele artwe apeke ampeke arrangkwe akwete ilwerleng, kenhe atyeyikwe re anteme-arle warlekwerte renhe anewe aketyeke, anewenhenge atherrele ampe atnyenetyeke kikweke.

25 Kenhe lyete anwerne angkentye kenhenge-nhenge seven pele-akerte ngkwenge ileme. Kenhe artwe atyeyenhenge areye amangkemele akngerre-irrerirremele, meye uthene akngeye uthene anyente-ngentyele. Kenhe kake akngerre akenhe anewe akemele ampeke arrangkwe akwete-arle ilweke.

26 Kenhe atyeyikwe re anteme-arle arelhe warlekwerte renhe anewe akeke, kele imerte re anteme-arle ampeke arrangkwe ilwemele. Kele anyenteke-anyentele atyeyikwe yanhe areyele arelhe warlekwerte yanhe renhe anewe akeke, kele imerte itne anyenteke-anyente anteme ilwerrirremele, ampeke arrangkwe akwete.

27 Kele ikwerenge-ntyale, arelhe yanhe re anteme-arle ilweke.

28 Kenhe urreke re akenhe, Ngkarte itnenhene itethe-ilintye-alpetyenhe, kenhe anewe angwenhe-kenhe-arle-ame arelhe re anetyenhe? Anwerneke ilaye.”

29 Jesus itneke angkirtnerleng, “Arrangkwe, arrantherre untyeme itirreme, akutne iwenhele arrule intelhe-ileke-akerte Payepuleke. Arrantherre akutne Ngkarteke nhenge arne iwenhe apeke renhe ngangkerele mpwareme-arleke.

30 Kenhe tyerrtye areye akenhe ilwemele itethe-irritneke-iperre, anewe akerryakenhe anetyenhe. Itne utnenge alkere-arenye areye-arteke alkerele anetyenhe, anewe akerryente akngerre kwenye.

31 “Arrantherre ayenge apayuthnerirreke Ngkarte-arle tyerrtye areye itethe-ilirtneke apeke ilweke-arle-iperre? Arrantherre-ame angkentye nhenge itelarerrirreme nhenge Ngkarte-arle Moses-eke angkeke, Abraham, Isaac, Jacob-arle-arle apmere arrule ilwenge,

32 ‘Ayenge Ngkarte, Abraham, Jacob, Isaac-elarle utyernemele tnakewarreme akwete. Kenhe ilweke-arle areyele ayenge utyernemele tnaketyakenhe-arle. Kenhe itethe areyele ayenge utyernemele tnakewarreme akwete.’ Abraham, Isaac, Jacob arrule anthurre ilweke, urreke Moses intetyenhenge, kenhe Ngkarte angkerleng itne-arle renhe utyernemele tnakewarreme akwete-arle!”

33 Kele renhe-arle awerrirreke iperre, itne apatewarremele nterte anthurre irrerirreke anteme.

Angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe iwenhe-ame arrpenhe areyenge atyeperre ulkere

(Mark 12:28-34; Luke 10:25-28)

³⁴ Kenhe Pharisee areyele awerrirreke Jesus-ele Sadducee itnenhe ntertelhe-ilerlengen, itne apurte-irrerirreke Jesus apayuthnerrirretyeke.

³⁵⁻³⁶ Kele artwe anyente itnekengen aneke, angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe, re Jesus ularele ware apayuthneke nthakenhe-arle re angketyen-hengen alakenhe, “Ngkartele anwernenhe angkentye atningke akaltyele-antheke, angkentye iwenhe-ame akngerre-ulkere?”

³⁷ Jesus ikwere angkirtneke, “Unte Ngkarteke-ante ware ahentye-anetyeke atyepes-atyepes. Ikwerengen untyemerrirretyeke arrangwe. Ikwere-ante ware urrkaperle-anetyeke atyepes-atyepes!

³⁸ Angkentye nhenhe arrpenhengen arrekwele aneme, angkentye nhenhe arrpenhe areyengen impene-ulkere.

³⁹ Angkentye akngerre arrpenhe akenhe alakenhe-arle aneme: Arrpenhe areyeke ahentye-anetyeke, ngkwengen-arrpes-arle unte ahentye-aneme-arteke.

⁴⁰ Arrantherre apele Ngkarteke ahentye-anetyeke atyepes-atyepes, arrpenhe areyeke ahentye-anetyeke, ngkwengen-arrpes-arle unte ahentye-aneme-arteke, arrantherre angkentye arrpenhe ingkirreke aywerrkele apentewarretyenhe-arle, angkentye nhengen areye Moses-elarle, angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areyele-arlike-arle anwernenhe akaltyele-antheke.”

Christ apele aneme, anyente re Ngkartele-arle alhileke

(Mark 12:35-37; Luke 20:41-44)

⁴¹ Pharisee areye yanhele akwete anerlengen, Jesus-ele itnenhe apayuthneke,

⁴² “Artwe nhengen Ngkartele-arle alhileke, nthakenhe-ame arrantherre itirrewarreme ikwere-akerte? Re-ame angwenhe-kenhe arrwekelenyen-gentyele?”

Itne ikwere angkirtnerlengen, “Artwe nhengen Ngkartele-arle alhileke, rarle David-eke-artweyen-gentyele aneme.”

⁴³ Kele Jesus-ele itnenhene awethe apayuthnemele, “Arule anthurre, David itethe akwete anerlengen, Utnengen Akngerrele ikwere ileke artwe nhengen-akerte Ngkartele-arle alhileke-akerte, rarle renhe ileke, “Akngerrepate atyinhe.” Nthakenhe-arle-ame David-ele renhe Alartetye akeke?

⁴⁴ Arrantherre itelareme, David Alartetyele-arle pipe-ke intelhe-ileke ikwere-akerte alakenhe: ‘Ngkarte Alartetye atyinheke angkeke,

"Unte atyenge itweke arrernelhaye atyengenge alartetye anetyeke,
 tharle tyerrtye yanhe areye ngkwenge ahentye-kwenye areye ingke ngkwinhenge kwene-iletynhenge,
 kele itne ngkwenge akangkwe-irretyenhenge." ' *Psalm 110:1.*

⁴⁵ "Arrantherre apeke itelarerrirreme? David angkeke artwe nhenge Ngkartele-arle alhileke-arle, alartetye ikw-erenhe aneme. Nthakenhe-arle-ame artwe re urreke-arle apetyetyenhe David-engentyele uthene anetyenhe? Rarle David-engentyele aneke-iperre, re alartetye ikw-erenhe-arlike aneme. Artwe nhenge Ngkartele-arle alhileke David-enge awethe arntwarre-arle."

⁴⁶ Itne ikwere angkirtnetyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Kele itne nterte anthurre irrerrirreke anteme. Itne atere-irrerrirreke renhe awethe apayuthnetyeke.

23

Jesus-ele tyerrtye areyeke alnkngarre-ileme Pharisee areye-arlike-akerte angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-arlike-akerte

(Mark 12:38-39; Luke 11:43,46; 20:45-46)

¹ Yanhe-ngentyele Jesus angkeke apententye akngerre ikw-erenhe areyeke tyerrtye arrpenhe yanhele-arle aneke areyeke-arlike.

² "Arrantherre itelareme angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-arlike, Pharisee areye-arlike-arle Ngkartele akngakeke Jew areye arrenhantherrenhe angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthetyeke.

³ Alakenhenge anteme itne apeke angkerlenghe, arrantherre kwenhe itneke akangkwe-irretyeke imerte ayw-errkele mpwaremele iwenhe-arle itne angkeme. Kele itnenhe angwaretyale anetyeke iwenhe apeke-arle itne mpwareme. Nhenge itne apeke arraty-arraty-arlike akaltyele-antherlenghe yanhe areye-arle itne-arrpe arraty mpwaretyakenhe-arle.

⁴ Itne akwetethe-arle itirreme arne arrpe-anenheke tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele mpwaretyeke itnenhe akwetethe-arlike uternemele arne itnenhe mpwaretyeke. Kele itne tyerrtye yanhe areye aremele, itnenhe alpe-eme-ilettyeke arrangkwe-arle. Nhenge alartetyele-arle urrkapentye akngerre ikw-erenhe uternemele-arteke arne ulthen-tye akngernetyeke re-arrpe. Nhenge re-arrpe uyarne akemelhe-ilemele akertne-ilettyeke anyentele, alartetyele

renhe akwenpele-arle arerle-aneme. Alakenhe anetyale anetyeke.

5 “Alartetye yanhe areyele akenhe arne arrpe-anenhe-arle mpwareme nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele akwele itnenhe aremele tnaketyenhenge akwele. Itnenhe arerrir-
raye! Arrantherre-ame areme arne akweke yanhe areye itne-arle akngerneme amultele-arlike urlele-arlike? Itne an-
teme pipe angkentye Moses-kenhe-akerte ayerneke imerte arne akweke yanheke akwerneke. Itnenhe arerrirraye! Itne mantere arlpentyeke irrpemele untherlte-aperlenghe tnakel-
hemele, itnenhe akwele tyerrtye areyele aretyenhenge.

6 “Kele itne imerte tyatye itne-kenheke apurte-irremele, apurtele apeke merne akngerre arlkwemele, itne chair im-
pene anthurre areye-arle akngakeme, chair nhenge areye tyerrtye akngerre areyeke, tyerrtye areyele aretyenhenge itnenhe akwele tnaketyenhenge.

7 Nhenge itne alhemele merne uthene kere uthene in-
etyeke, itne arnterre anthurre-arle akangkemele tyerrtye arrpenhe areye itneke akaperte kwene-irrerlenghe itnenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-arlike akerlenghe.

8 “Kele awerrirraye! Tyerrtyele apeke arrenhantherrenhe “Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe” akerlenghe renhe ayakaye, arrantherre ingkirreke kake uthene yaye uthene-arle aneme alakenhe anteye-arle Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe anyente aneme arrekantherre.

9 Tyerrtye arrpenhe renhe “akngeye” aketyale anetyeke. Arrantherre Akngeye anyente-ante-arle atnyeneme alkere akertnele-arle anerle-aneme.

10 Tyerrtyele apeke arrenhantherrenhe “akngerrepate” akerlenghe, arrantherre akenhe renhe ayaketyeke-arle re arrenhantherrenhe apalele tnakeme-ketye arrekantherrenhe kwenhe Akngerrepate anyente-ante aneme, anyente nhenge Ngkartele-arle alhileke.

11 Kele angwenhe apeke-arle arrekantherrenhenge atyeperre anetyeke ahentye-aneme, kele re-arrpe arrekantherre ingkirrekeke urrkapetyeke.

12 Kenhe angwenhe apeke re ikwere-arrpe akngerre atniwelheme, arrpenhenge areye akngerre ulkere, urreke Ngkartele renhe ingkerne arrernetyenhenge renhe apurele-anthemele. Kenhe angwenhe apeke re tnakelhetyak-
enhe, kenhe ikwere-arrpe akurne-akurne itirremele, urreke Ngkartele renhe akngerre atniwetyenhe, arrpenhenge ar-
eye arrekwelenghe arrernetyenhenge.”

*Jesus-ele yanhe areye alkngetherre ileme urrtyirremele-
arle mwerre akwele aneme areye*

(Mark 12:37b-40; Luke 11:39-42, 44, 52; 20:47)

¹³ Kele Jesus angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye uthene Pharisee areye utheneke angkeke, "Akunye areye-aye! Arrekantherre akurne akngerre irretyenhe arrantherre-arle urrtyirrerlte-anemenge arne areye mpwarerlte-anemele. Nhenge tyerrtye areye Ngkarteke anerlte-anetyeke arrkernerleng, arrantherre-arle arriwe metye-arteke-arle aneme, itnenhe ayakemele apmere Ngkarte-kenheke irrpenheme-ketye. Kele, arrantherre-arlike irrpenhetyeke arrangkwe-arle, kele arrantherre tyerrtye arrpenhe areye ayakeme-arle irrpenheme-ketye."

¹⁴ Kele Jesus angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye uthene Pharisee areye utheneke awethe angkeke, "Akunye areye-aye! Arrekantherre akurne akngerre irretyenhe arrantherre-arle urrtyirrerlte-anemenge arne areye mpwarerlte-anemele. Arrantherre apmere warlekwerte areye-kenheke irrpeme arne areye itnekenhe anyelkngale inerlte-anemele. Kele imerte arrantherre mwerre akwele tyatye-ke irrpemele Ngkarteke akwete anthurre angketyeke. Kele mwerre anetyakenhe-arle alakenhe, akurne-arle alakenhe! Ngkartele-arle arrenhantherre arerle-aneme alakenhe mpwarerleng, kele re arrekantherre arne akenge anthurre mpwareme!

¹⁵ "Akunye areye-aye! Arrantherre angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye uthene Pharisee areye uthene. Arrekantherre akurne akngerre irretyenhe arrantherre-arle urrtyirrerlte-anemenge arne areye mpwarerlte-anemele. Arrantherre apeke apmere arrpenanhe-werne untherlte-apemele, apmere kwatye alayenge arntwarre apeke, apmere arleng anthurre-werne-arlike, arrantherre tyerrtye anyente uternetyeke arrantherre-arteke anetyeke. Tyerrtye re anteme arrantherre-arteke irremele, re arrekantherrenge akurne awethe arntwarre-ulkere aneme, urreke re apmere arrentye Satan-kenhe-werne-arle alhetyenhe, arrantherre-arlike yanhe-werne ante-arle alherlte-iweme, apmere akurne urele akwetethe amperle-aneme-werne.

¹⁶ "Arrantherre angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye uthene Pharisee areye uthene. Akunye areye-aye! Ngkartele arrekantherre akurne anthurre mpwareme. Arrantherre-arle itelaretyakenhe-arle iwenhe arrantherre angkeme, arrantherre akaltyele-antheme akutne areye, alakenhe itneke angkemele, 'Unte apeke tyerrtye arrpenhe arne iwenhe apeke renhe

mpwaretyeke alhileme, tyatye Jew-kenhe arritnye ilemele, kele mwerre-arle mpwaretyakenhe apeke. Kenhe unte apeke tyerrtye arrpenhe nhakweke uternelheme apwerte gold arritnye tyatye Jew-kenhe kwenele-arle aneme yanhenge. Kele urrtiyirretyale! Arrantherre arratye mpwaretyeke.' Alakenhe-arle arrantherre itnenhe apale akaltyele-antheme.

¹⁷ Itirrentye arrekatherrenhe arratye anetyakenhe. Tyatye Jew-kenhe impene anthurre aneme. Gold re akenhe impene anetyakenhe. Kenhe gold impene anteme-arle irreme, rarle tyatye akngerre Jew-kenhele anemenge ware, mwerre Ngkarteke.

¹⁸ "Arrantherre itelareme nthakenhe-arle arrantherre kere akngetyemele, kere renhe apwerte athereke-arleke ure itemele ntheke-iwemele Ngkarte anthemele, renhe tnakemele. Arrantherre awethe akaltyele-antheme alakenhe, "Unte apeke tyerrtye arrpenhe arne iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke alhileme, "apwerte athere kere ntheke-iwentye akngerre" arritnye ilemele, kele mwerre-arle mpwaretyakenhe apeke. Unte apeke tyerrtye arrpenhe arne iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke alhileme, "kere apwerte athereke-arleke-arle arrerneke" arritnye ilemele. Kele urrtiyirretyale! Arrantherre arratye mpwaretyeke.

¹⁹ Itirrentye arrekatherrenhe arratye anetyakenhe! Kere nhenge apwerte athere ntheke-iwentye akngerre ikwere-arle arrerneke impene aneme. Kenhe apwerte athere ntheke-iwentye akngerre renhe kere yanhenge impene anthurre ulkere-arle, itne-arle apwerte athere ntheke-iwentye nhengele kere areye amperlenge itne Ngkarte utyernemele tnakewarretyke.

²⁰ Kere rarle impene-ante-arle irreme apwerte ikwere-arleke-arle arrernekenge ware. Apwerte athere ntheke-iwentye rarle kerenge impene anthurre ulkere-arle. Angwenhele apeke tyerrtye arrpenhe arne iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke alhileme, "apwerte athere ntheke-iwentye akngerre" kele re angkeme apwerte atherre ntheke-iwentye akngerre ikwere-akerte-arle iwenhe-arle akertnele ampeme ikwere-arleke-arle.

²¹ Angwenhele apeke tyerrtye arrpenhe arne iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke alhileme, "Tyatye Jew areye-kenhe" arritnye angkemele, kele rarle arritnye Ngkarte-kenhele-arle alhileme, Ngkarte-arle yanhe tyatye kwenele-arle anemenge.

²² Arrpenhele apeke arne iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke alhileme, "alkere akertne" arritnye angkemele, kele re alakenhe angkemele re arritnye Ngkarte-kenhele-ante-

arle ileme, alkere-arle Ngkarte chair ikwerenhele anentye akngerre, ingkirreke anthurreke akngerrepate.” Alakenhe-arle Jesus angkeke angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye Pharisee areye utheneke.

²³ Awethe re angkeke angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areyeke Pharisee areyeke-arlike, “Akunye areye-aye! Arrantherre tyerrtye urrtirremele mwerre akwele anerlte-aneme, arrangkwe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme akurne akngerre arrekantherre irretyenhe! Nhenge arrantherre arne akweke areye karteneke ngkerneme itne lyaperleng, arunthe akweke arlpelhe-akerte areye, arne akweke nhenge mint-arlike, dill-arlike, cumin-arlike. Kele imerte itneke-ngentyele arrantherre merne annge 100 akngeme, imerte akngakemele Ngkarteke 10-pele anthemele. Alakenhe nhenhe rarle angkentye Moses-kenhenge ularre. Kele mwerre-arle alakenhe arrantherre akwete mpwarerlte-anetyeke. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe angkentye impene anthurre areyeke alkngwirreke. Arrantherre tyerrtye areye arratyentye arntarnte-aretye-kwenye-arle, arrantherre itneke urrtirreme-arle. Arrantherre itneke alhwarrpe-irretye-kwenye-arle alpe-eme-iletakenhe-arle. Arrantherre-arle Ngkarteke akwete awerrirretyakenhe.

²⁴ Yewe, arrantherre-arle akutne-arle, artwe pwengele-arteke-arle arrantherre akngerlte-apeme tyerrtye arrpenhe areye arrantherre itelaremele-arteke, kele arrangkwe-arle. Ayenge alakenhe akwete angkeme arrantherre-arle akwete arne akweke areye alakenhe mpwarerlte-anemenge, kele arrantherre akenhe arne akngerre areye mpwaretyeke arrangkwe-arle.

²⁵ “Akunye areye-aye! Arrantherre angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye Pharisee areye-arlike arrantherre urrtirremele ilentye akngerre mwerre akwele anerlte-anemele. Arrantherre tnakelhentye akngerre areye! Alakenhenge-arle arrekantherre akurne akngerre irretyenhe! Arrantherre-arle itne-arteke nhenge tyampite uthene plate uthene akethe-ante urlkernemele, kwene akenhe aterngge-arle. Arrantherre arne arrpe-anenhe akethele mpwarerlte-aneme arrpenhe areyele aretyenhenge arrantherre mwerre akwele. Kele arrantherre akenhe atnure, ntyelhe-arle aneme-arle.

²⁶ Itirrentye arrekantherrenhe arraty anetyakenhe. At-nure ante ntyelhe anetyale! Kele imerte arrantherre mwerre apeke arne renhe arraty mpwaremele. Arrantherre apeke tyampite uthene plate uthene kwenele arrekwele alhewerleng, kele itne alkarle anthurre anetyenhenge. Alak-

enhe arrantherre itirretyeke iwenhe-arle arrekanttherrele-arlenge kwenele anemeke, akurne areye-ketye untyeme-irreme, kele yanhe-ngentyele imerte arrantherre mwerre arraty anteme anetyenhele.

²⁷ “Akunye areye-aye! Angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye Pharisee areye-arlike arrantherre urrtirremele mwerre akwele anerlte-aneme. Arrantherre tnakelhentye akngerre areye-arle! Alakenhenge anteme arrekanttherre akurne akngerre irretyenhe! Arrantherre-arle tyerrtye ilweke-arle areye-kenhe iperte-arteke-arle, arpenhe areyele mperlkere intelhe-ileke. Arrpenhe areyele iperte yanhe areye arerlenge, itne akethele mwerre aneme, kenhe kwenele akenhe tyerrtye areye-kenhe ngkwerne-ante-arle aneme, ilweke-arle arnterte-irrerlte-anerlenge.

²⁸ Alakenhe anthurre-arle arrantherre aneme. Tyerrtye areyele arrenhantherrenhe aremele, itne itirreme arrantherre mwerre akwele, kele arraty anetyakenhe-arle, kwene akenhe arrantherre akurne anthurre-arle. Arrantherre angkeme arrantherre-arle angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe akwele apententye akngerre, kele arrangkwe-arle, arrantherre arratyentye apentetyakenhe-arle.”

Jesus-ele angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye uthene Pharisee areye utheneke ileme, akurne anthurre-arle itneke irretyenhe

(Luke 11:47-51)

²⁹ Jesus angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye uthene Pharisee areye utheneke awethe angkeke, “Akunye areye-aye! Arrantherre mwerre akwele anerlte-aneme. Apmere irrare nthenhele-arle, arrekanttherrenhe arrekwenye areyele angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areye artelheme, arrantherre warle impene arteme itnenhe itelaretyeke itne-arle atweke areye. Arrantherre awethe mwerre akngerre mpwareke apmere nthenhele-arle artwe arpenhe areye Ngkarteke-arle arraty anetyarte areye artelhemenge.

³⁰ Kele arrantherre atyenge alakenhe-arle angkeme, ‘Altyerre iperre anwerne-kenhe areyele-arle angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areye-arle atweke. Kenhe anwerne apeke-arle yanhe ikwerele ureke aneke, anwerne itnenhe atwetyakenhe-arle anemere.’

³¹ Kele arrantherre akaltye angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areye mwerre-arle. Kenhe arrantherre angkentye atyinhe akwenpele irlpe artepele awemele, imernemele arrantherre-arle arrekanttherrenhe altyerre ipenhe areye-arteke anemenge.

³² Kele lyete arrantherre altyerre iperre arrekantherrenhe impatye apenterlte-anetyenhe!"

³³ Arrantherre-arle tyerrtye akurne anthurre aneme apmwwe arrengkwlthe akurne-akerte areye-arteke! Ngkarte-ketye alengke-iwelhetyeke arrangkwe-arle. Re arrenhantherrenhe ure akngerreke-arle iweme ampetyeke!

³⁴ "Awerrirraye! Ngkarte arrekantherre antangelhetyenhe, yanhe areyeke angkentye Ikwerenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre, ake altywere areye, akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areyeke-arlike. Arrantherre arrpenhe areye atweme, arrpenhe areye akenhe arrantherre arne arntarlkweke-arlike irlpare arrerneme ilwetyeke, arrpenhe areye arrantherre tyatye kweneke-arle ngkerneme itnenhe whip-ele atwemele. Arrantherre itnenhe alwernerlte-anetyenhe antime apmere anyente-ngentyele apmere arrpenhe-werne-atheke.

³⁵ Alakenhenge anteme Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe ilpernemele atwetyenhe, arrantherre-arle artwe arrpenhe mwerre areye apelkele atwekenge. Arrantherre itelareme angwenhele Abel atweke. Alakenhenge anteme altyerre iperre arrekantherrenhe areye, arrpenhengentyele arrpenhe-werne-atheke, itne tyerrtye areye akwetethe atwerlte-anemele anteme, ikwerenge anteme itne Barachiah-eke alerikwe Zechariah atweke. Itne aremele renhe tyatye arrkngerte kwene-werne irrpenherlengere, renhe atwerrireke.

³⁶ Yewe, the arrenhantherrenhe arratye alkngetherre ilemele Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe-arlike atweme re anteme arrwekelenye areyele-arle artwe nhenhe areye atwekenge." Alakenhe-arle Jesus angkeke angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areyeke Pharisee areyeke-arlike.

Jesus artneme tyerrtye Jerusalem-arenye areyeke rarle itneke alhwarrpe-irremenge

(Luke 13:34-35)

³⁷ Kele Jesus alhwarrpe anthurre irremele tyerrtye Jerusalem-arenye areyeke angkeke, "Jerusalem-arenye areye-apenhe, Jerusalem-arenye areye-apenhe! Akunye areye! Kele arrule anthurange arrantherre angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areye apwortele wemele atwerriretyarte Ngkartele-arle angkentye-akerte areye-arlike yernetyarte apmere nhenhe-werne. Arrulenge-arrule ayenge ahentye-aneke arrenhantherre apurtelhe-ilemele arntarnte-aretyeke, nhenge thiye mikwele akweke ikwerenhe areye apurtelhe-ilemele arlpelhe

kwenেকে arrernemele arntarnte-aremele-arteke, alakenhe athewe. Kele arrantherre akenhe ayenge ikwele-areke anthurre-arle.

³⁸ Lyete ware Ngkartele Temple Jew areye-kenhe arrekanttherrenhe ipmentye-iwetyenhe, apmere arltwe ntetyenhe, Re awethe yanhele anetyakenhe anteme.

³⁹ Kenhe ayenge apmere nhenhenge-ntyale alpeme antime, arrantherre ayenge awethe urreke arerrirretyakenhe, urrekeke-ante apeke. Kenhe urreke rarle, ayenge apetye-alpetyenhe, nhenge arrantherre ayenge arerrirremele arlkerrirretyenhele, 'Anwerne ingkirreke alyelhewarretyekaye Ngkarte anwerne-kenhe-werne-atheke! Artwe nhenhe apele Ngkartele-arle anwerneke-werne yernekeke. Ngkarte-aye, unte-arle renhe akangkentye-ileme.' " Alakenhe-arle Jesus angkeke irrare-irremele tyerrtye apmere Jerusalem-arenye areyeke.

24

Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke angkeme, "Tyatye Jew-kenhe ngkweltyeke atakelhetyenhe."

(Mark 13:1-2; Luke 21:5-6)

¹ Nhenge Jesus tyatye Jew areye-kenhe ikwerengentye arraterleng, apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye apetyeke ikwere angketyeke, "Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, Tyatye mwerre akngerre yanhe araye."

² Kenhe Jesus re akenhe itneke angkirtnerleng, "Yewe, apmere akngerre nhenhe areye itne arteke apworte akngerre areye-ngentye, itne alakenhe anerrirretyakenhe-arle anetyenhe, arrangkwe anthurre-arle. Urreke rarle, tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele itnenhene ahelhe-werne-atheke atakemele ankerte-iwerrirretyenhe."

Jesus-ele apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke ileme akurne-arle itneke irretyenhe

(Mark 13:3-13; Luke 21:7-19)

³ Urreke, Jesus Apworte Olive-akartele re-arrpe anetyame, apententye akngerre areye apetyemele renhe apayuthnerrireke, "Anwerneke ilaye, ilengare-ame tyatye nhakwe renhe itne ultaketyenhe? Anwerneke ilaye, nthakenheke-amparre-arle irretyenhe nhenge anwerne akaltye anetyenhenge ilengare-arle unte apetyalpetyeke, ahelhe-arlike alkere-arlike uyerretyeke anerleng."

⁴ Kenhe Jesus itneke angkirtnerleng, "Arrantherre tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-ketye arntarnte-arelhewarraye, itne apeke arrekanttherre urrtirreme-ketye, itne apeke arrenhantherrenhe utepelhe-ilemeketye atyengenge.

⁵ Kenhe atningke arrpenhe areye akenhe apetyewarremele, arrekhantherre alakenhe apale angkerirretyenhe, 'Ayenge Messiah, nhenge Ngkartele-arle arrekhantherre alhileke yernetyeke!' Atningkele-arle aweke-iperrele itnenhe apentewarretyenhenge.

⁶ Atere-irretyale anaye nhenge arrantherre awemele thultye areye atwerrerrlenge apmere arrpe-anenhele. Yanhe areyeke-amparre arrekwele irretyenhe, kenhe yanhe ikwerele ahelhe-arlike alkere-arlike uyerretyeke arrangkwe-arle.

⁷ Kenhe urreke ahelhe nhenhe uyerretyenhenge, tyerrtye apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele-arle ahele uthnerremele atwerretyenhe, tyerrtye ingkirreke itne ahele uthnerretyenhe. Ikwerenge-ntyale ahelhe anteke nhenhe arrewemele irrerirretyenhe, apmere arrpe-anenhele-arlike kele merneke arrangkwe anerrirretyenhe.

⁸ Alakenhe arrekwele-arle aneke. Kenhe arne yanhe areyeke-amparre irretyenhe. Urreke ayenge apetyalpetyenhenge arne arrpenhe akurne anthurre areye-arle anetyenhe.

⁹ "Yanhenge anteme tyerrtye areye arrekhantherre anteme ahele-irretyenhe, itne thultye areye itnekenhe iletienhe arrenhantherrenhe arntwirrkemele irrerlknge atwetyeke. Yewe, tyerrtye areye apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele arrekhantherre ahentye-anetyakenhe anetyenhe arrantherre-arle atyewe atyinhe anekenge.

¹⁰ Yanhenge anteme atyinhe atyewe arrpenhemele ayenge-arle apenteke-iperre untyeme-irremele atyenge akangkwe-irretyakenhe anteme anetyenhe. Kenhe arrpenhemele arrpenhe itnenhe thultye areye iltie anthetyenhe itnenhe atwetyeke.

¹¹ Tyerrtye atningke urrtiyirretyenhe, ilelhemele itne-arle angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ilentye akngerre akwele. Tyerrtye atningkele awemele akangkwe-irretyenhe angkentye itnekenhe-ke imerte apale anteme alherlte-iwemele.

¹² Yewe, tyerrtye areye apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele akurne-irretyenhe akwete akurne mpwarerlte-anemele. Tyerrtye areye Ngkarteke akangkwe-irretyakenhe, itne arrpenhe areye-ketye alhule-iwetyenhe, Ngkarte-arle awerrirremenge.

¹³ Kele arrantherre apeke ayenge akwetethe apenterlte-anemele ilwetyeke-atwetye kele arrenhantherrenhe Ngkartele mwantyele-arle arntarnte-aretyenhe, akayake-ilemele arrantherre anteme akwete-ante Ikwerenge anerlte-anetyenhe.

¹⁴ Apententye akngerre atyinhe areyele angkentye mw-

erre Ngkarte-akerte ilerlte-apetyenhe, angkentye nhenge Ngkarte-akerte tyerrtye areyeke-arle akngerrepate irremele itnenhe arntarnte-aremele. Kele tyerrtye areyele-arle kele apmere arrpe-anenhenge awekenge iperre ante-arle, ahelhe uthene alkere uthene uyerretyenhe.”

*Akurne akngerre irretyenhe apmere Jerusalem-ele
(Mark 13:14-23; Luke 21:20-24)*

¹⁵ Kenhe Jesus awethe apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, “Urreke, arrantherre arne akurne anthurre arerrirretyenhe Tyatye nhenhe kwene ikwerele. Alakenhe ikwerenge Ngkartele tyatye renhe impetyenhe-arle, renhe arntarnte-aretyakenhe. Kenhe Daniel-ele, angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerrele arrule anthurre-arle nhenhe ikwere-akerte intelhe-ileke. Angwenhele apeke angkentye nhenhe read-eme-ileme, mwantye itirraye!

¹⁶ Kenhe arrantherre apmere Judea ikwerele apeke aneme arne akenge areye alakenhe areye irrerlengen aremele, apwerte-werne iparrpe alherlte-iwetyeke-arle!

¹⁷ Yanhe ikwerele-ureke tyerrtye anyente apeke ulyentye apmere itweke aneme, re akenhe apmere-werne alpetyale anetyeke-arle, arne ikwerenhe areye inetyeke, urreke alwirretyenhenge.

¹⁸ Alakenhe apeke arrantherre apmere akethele urkapemele, alpetyale anaye apmere-werne mantere arrekannerrenhe inetyeke, impemele-ante alhaye.

¹⁹ Kenhe arelhe atnerte-atnerte areyeke arne iwenhe-iwenhe apeke renhe akurne anthurre-arle anetyenhe. Kenhe arelhe ampe arethape-akerte, itne uyarne alheme!

²⁰ Ngkarte apayuthnaye nhenge akurne yanhe areye alhwerrpele anetyale, arrantherre-arle uyarne untemenge. Awethe anteye Ngkarte apayuthneme nhenge akurne yanhe areye arlte apurrkele anetyale.

²¹ Yewe, akurne akngerre anthurre kwenhe anetyenhe, arrekwele-ngentye nhenge Ngkartele-arle ahelhe nhenhe mpwareke arne arrpe-anenhe akurne aneke akwetethenhe. Kenhe tyerrtye areyele arrwekele arne akurne nhenhe-arteke irrerlengen aretyakenhe-arle. Alakenhe-arteke anteme awethe anetyakenhe anetyenhe.

²² Ngkarte kele angkeke akurne nhenge areye alakenhe-irrerlengen, urteke ware anetyenhe kele uyerremele. Re alakenhe mpwareke ingkirreke ilweketyenge. Re itirreke rarle arrekwele akngakeke areyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge re angkeke akurne nhenge areye anetyenhe iparrpe uyerretyenhenge.

23 “Kenhe arrpenhe apeke arrekkantherre angketyenhe, ‘Apetyewarrraye aretyeke, nhenhe anyente aneme Ngkartele-arle alhileke nhenhe-werne yernetyeke.’ Renhe irlpe artepele awetyeke! Angwenhe apeke alakenhe angkeme, ‘Nhakweyaye re!’ Renhe irlpe artepele awetyeke!

24-25 Kenhe arrpenhe areye akenhe urrtirremele ware-arle angkerlenghe alakenhe, ‘Ayenge kwenhe artwe Ngkartele-arle alhileke.’ Kenhe arrpenhe areye akenhe urrtirremele ware angketyenhe, ‘Ayenge kwenhe aneme angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre.’ Itne arne impene ngangkerele mpwareke tyerrtye itneke urrtirretyeke, arrekkantherre-arlke, nhenge areye Ngkartele-arle kele akngakeke. Kenhe itne arrekkantherre uyarne-arle urrtirreke tharle arrenhantherrenhe nhenhe areye-akerte arrekwele ilekenge.”

26 “Kenhe arrpenheme areye apeke apetyewarremele arrekkantherre angkerirretyenhe, ‘Nhakwe arerrirraye, artwe nhenge Ngkartele-arle alhileke re apmere ahur-ratyale anerlenghe!’ Kenhe itne apeke akenhe angkerirre-tyenhenge, ‘Re apmere kwenele alengke-iwelheme!’ Kenhe itne apeke arrekkantherre alakenhe angkerirrerlenghe, it-nenhene awerrirretyale!

27 Ayenge-arle Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke. Nhenge ayenge apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetye-alpemele, ayenge alarrkentye-arteke apetyetyenhe, alarrkemele alkere akertne alnggenthe-iletienhe ikngerre-ngentyele alturle-werne-atheke. Alarrkentye-arteke, tyerrtye ingkirrekele ayenge arerrirretyenhe.

28 Thihe irretye areye itelaraye! Arrantherre itelareme nhenge kere apmere awangkele ilwerlenghe yanhele in-temele irretye areye irrpererlenghe. Kele anwerne ite-lareme iwenheke-arle itne yanhele aneme. Alakenhe-arle arrantherre ayenge akethe aretyenhe apetyalperlenghe, iwenheke-arle ayenge nhenhele aneme-arlke.”

Jesus angkeme apetye-arle-alpeme akerte

(Mark 13:24-27; Luke 21:25-28)

29 Jesus itneke awethe angkeke, “Akurne yanhe areye-arle irreke iperre, uterne ingwemerte-irretyenhe, at-nyentye pwarrrtyetyakenhe anetyenhe. Kwerralye ar-eyekere-ngentyele atnyerrirretyenhe, Ngkartele altyerre-ipperre alkere akertne-arenye areye lernetyenhe.

30 Ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, angkulyenge arratemele, apetyetyenhe

pwarrtyemele. Nhenge ayenge nhenhe-werne ngangkere akngerre-akerte apetyetyenhe. Kenhe tyerrtye areye apmere arrpe-anenhe-arenyele ayenge aretyenhe, itne ingkirreke arrangkelhe-ilerremele atere anthurre irrerirretyenhe.

³¹ The utnenge alkere-arenye atyinhe areye yernetyenhe, trumpet itnekenhe arnterre angkelhe-angkelhe-iletienhe, utnenge alkere-arenye atyinhe areye alhetyeke, ikngerre-werne, antekerre-werne, alturle-werne, ayerrere-werne. Itne alhetyenhe apurtelhe-iletieke tyerrtye areye Ngkartele-arle akngakeke areye, imerte akngetye-alpemele ikwere-werne."

Jesus angkeme arne utyerrke-akerte

(Mark 13:28-31; Luke 21:29-33)

³² Jesus anteme angkeke, "Arne utyerrke-akerte itirrewar-raye. Arrantherre itelareme alhwerrpenge arlpelhe areye atnyentye akngerre uyerremele imerte. Ikwere-ipenhele, nhenge arlpelhe arrpenhe areye arraterlengge arrantherre itelareme uterne-arle itwe-irreme.

³³ Kele alakenhe rarle anetyenhe, arrantherre yanhe areye arerrirretyenhe alkerele anerlengge, kele arrantherre itelarerrirretyenhe ayenge-arle itwe anteme-irreme apetyalpetyeke.

³⁴ "Itelarerrirraye. Kenhe nhenge tyerrtye arrpenheme lyete itethe akwete anerlte-aneme, urreke itne ilwerrirretyenhenge, itne akurne anthurre ingkirreke arerrirretyenhe.

³⁵ Ahelhe-arlike alkere-arlike uyerretyenhe, kenhe angken-tye atyinhe areye akenhe uyerretyakenhe akwete-arle anetyenhe."

Tyerrtye ingkirre akutne aneme ilengare-arle Jesus apetyalpetyenheke

(Mark 13:32-37; Luke 17:26-30,34-36)

³⁶ Jesus-ele apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke alakenhe ileke, "Ingkirrenyeke akutne aneme ilengare-arle ayenge apetye-alpetyenheke, Utnenge alkere-arenye areye-arlike akutne aneme. Ayenge-arlike, the-arlike itelaretyakenhe. Ngkarte-ante kwenhe akaltie aneme.

³⁷ Ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, apetyalpetyeke aneme, ingkirreke arreware akwete anetyenhenge. Alakenhe-arteke, ahinpe anthurre Noah-arle itethe anetyartenge.

³⁸ Urreke kwatye urewe akngerre anetyenhenge tyerrtye ingkirreke arreware aneke. Itne merne arlkwetyarte, anewe akerrityarte. Kele imerte Noah ikwere-artweye areye-arlike boat-eke antyenhemele, rarle mpwarekeke.

³⁹ Kenhe tyerrtye areye akenhe akwete arreware anerlte-aneke. Kele kwatye urewe akngerre anteme apetyemele itnenhe atweke. Alakenhe-arle urreke tyerrtye areye arreware anthurre-arle anetyenhe, ilengare ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, apetyalperleng.

⁴⁰ “Kenhe urreke-arle ayenge ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyalpetyenhenge, yanhe ikwerele artwe atherre apeke akethele urrkaperle-anerrleng. Kenhe the akenhe anyente ware-arle akngetyenhe, kenhe arrpenhe akenhe ipmentye-arle irrerleng.

⁴¹ Awethe-arlke, arle yanhe ikwerele arelhe atherrele apeke merne ntange areye atherle-anerreme. Kenhe the akenhe anyente ware-arle akngetyenhe, kenhe arrpenhe akenhe ipmentye-arle irrerleng.

⁴² Alakenhe rarle re, arrantherre arelherlte-anetyeke akwete atyenge, Alere alkere-arenye ahelhe nhenhele-arle alkngirreke, apetyalpetyeke-atwetye, arrantherre-arle akutne-arle ilengare-arle ayenge apetyalpetyenheke.

⁴³ The arrekanttherre angkentye akweke arrpenhe ile-tyeke ahentye-aneme artwe ikwere-akerte apmere iltheke-artweye. Kenhe re apeke apmere kwenele ankwe akngerre, kenhe arrpenhe apeke anyelkngeke apetyerleng, kele re imerte ingkirrenyeke anthurre-arle anyelkngale inerle-alhemele. Kenhe apmereke-artweye re apeke-arle akarre aneke-arle, re aretyeke-arle aneke anyelkngalthe re apetyerleng, re imerte renhe-arle ulilemele-arle arne ikwerenhe areye anyelkngale ineme-ketye. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe arraty nhenhe itelarerrirreme.

⁴⁴ Alakenhe rarle, arrantherre kwenhe arelherlte-anetyeke atyenge ilengare-arle ayenge apetyalpetyenheke. Ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, apetye-arle-alpetyenheke arrantherre akutne-arle aneme. Arrantherre alkngwe akwete anerlte-aneme ware.” Jesus-arle ikwere-arrpe-arle angketyame apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke.

*Ayeye urrkapentye akngerre atherre-akerte
(Luke 12:41-48)*

⁴⁵ Kenhe Jesus re angkentye nhenhe ileke: “Angwenhe-ame urrkapentye akngerre mwerre Ngkarte-kenhe? Kenhe ilthekeke-artweye re alethe alhetyeke, re kele urrkapentye akngerre anyente ware ikwere ineme urrkapentye akngerre arrpenhe areye arntarnte-aretyeke, itnenhene merne-arlke kere-arlke anthetyeke angayakwe irrerirrerleng.

⁴⁶ Nhenge artwe iltheke-artweye alethe alhekengentyele apetye-alpemele, re apeke urrkapentye akngerrenhe aretye-alpeme arnterre anthurre warrke-irrerlenghe, iltheke-artweye re ikwere akangketye-alpeme.

⁴⁷ Kele the arrekatherre arraty-arle ileme. Kenhe re imerte urrkapentye akngerre yanhe renhe-arle arne ingkirrenyeke ikwerenheke akngerrepate arrernemele.

⁴⁸ "Kenhe urrkapentye akngerre akurne, re-arrpe angketyenhenge, 'The itelaretyakenhe, ilengare apeke-arle akngerrepate atyinhe apetyalpetyenhe, re apeke-arle akwete-ante anthurre-arle alhetyenhe, kele re akutne-arle aneme nthakenhe-arle ayenge irremeke.'

⁴⁹ Re anteme urrkapentye akngerre arrpenhe areke ahele-irremele itnenhe atwemele. Kele re arrpenhe areyenge apurte-irretyenhe, merne akngerre-arlike arlkwemele, ngkwarle akngerre-arlike antywemele irrkaye-irrkaye-irremele.

⁵⁰ Kele urreke, akngerrepate apetyalpetyenhe artwe yanhe re alknge anerlenghe.

⁵¹ Re renhe aremele akurne anthurre irrerlenghe, re renhe iwetyenhe arnterre anthurre atwemele renhe apmere akurne nhenge-werne yernemele. Re kele alhetyeke arrpenhe areyele-arlenghe anetyeke tyerrtye yanhe areyenge mwerre-arle akwele anerlte-anemenge. Re anemele artitye inkerrelhilemele rlkerte awelheke, uyarne itirremele."

25

Ayeye arelhe awenke 10 pele-akerte

¹⁻² Jesus-ele itneke angkentye arrpenhe ileke, "Ayenge apetyalpemele ahelhe nhenhe-werne akngerrepate anteme anetyeke, alakenhe-arle irretyenhe. Arlte yanhe ikwerele tyerrtye areye arelhe wenke 10 pele-arteke-arle apmere atyewe itnekenhe-werne alherlenghe, akarelhemele anewe akwerrke-iperreke apetyetyeke renhe anewe aketyeke. Itne ingwele alknгентhe-akerte alheke.

³ Kenhe arelhe 5 pele akwenpele aneke, alknгентhe itnekenhe alknгентhe-ileke iperre, antere awethe akngetyakenhe urrekeke.

⁴ Kenhe arelhe ilernpenye 5 pele arrpenhele akenhe itelareke-arle, irlpangkemele antere awethe akngetyetyeke urrekeke, alknгентhe ilwernelheketye.

⁵ Ingwele anteme, artwe re apetyetyakenhe akwete aneke. Arelhe itne akarelhemele akarelhemele-irreke, ankwe-anteme-interrirreke.

⁶ "Kele ingwe mpwepele anteme tyerrtye anyentele arlkelhe-ileke alakenhe, 'Iparrpe akeme-irraye! Artwe

anewe-arle aketyenhe re angathe anteme apetyemenge, kele alhetyekeye ikwere arnekarnare irretyeke!’

⁷ Kele itne akeme-irrerirreke ankwenge-ntyele alkngenthe itnekenhe-arle akngerre-ilemele alhetyeke.

⁸ Kele arerte-arerte itne uyarne itirreke alkngenthe itnekenhe akweke-arle-irrekenge, ‘Anwerne kwenhe antere akngerre inetyakenhe irreke.’ Uyarne itelaremele itne arelhe 5 pele arrpenhe areye apayuthneke. ‘Antere akweke anwernenhe anthaye! Alkngenthe anwerne-kenhe-arle ilwernelhekenge.’

⁹ Kele itne angkirtnerleng, ‘Arrangkwe, anwerne-kenhe-arle akweke ware-arle anwerneke-ante-arle. Shop-werne alherlte-iwaye antere awethe arrekantherre inetyeke!’

¹⁰ “Kele itne alherlte-iweke inerrirretyeke. Kele itne-arle alhekenge-ureke artwe re apetyeke anteme-arle anewe aketyeke akwerrke-iperre ikwerenhe renhe akngetyeke. Arelhe ilernpenye areye-arlike apurte-iremele ikwere-atherrenge alheke lamp alkngenthe-akerte akng-eye ikwerenhe-kenhe apmerek-werne arrernelhemele itne kwene irrpenherlte-iweke imerte merne akngerre anthurre arlkwerirremele, artwe urrkapentye akngerrele anteme arriwe marteke.

¹¹ Kele antere awethe-arle ineke iperre arelhe 5-pele arrpenhe itne apetyalpeke apmerek ikwere-werne akethele tnemele arlkerrirremele alakenhe, ‘Akngerrepataye! Altywerek-ilaye anwerne irrpenhetyenhenge!’

¹² “Kele re alakenhe-arle angkerleng, ‘Twenhe ikweraye? Ayenge-arle arrekantherre akutne-arle.’ ”

¹³ Kele Jesus-ele angkentye nhenhe ileke-iperre re itneke angkeke, “Kele mwantyele anteme awerrirraye! Arrantherre kwenhe arelhe 5 pele itelarentye nhenge areye-arteke anetyeke. Akwetethe atyenge akarelherlte-anetyeke ayenge-arle ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyalpetyenheke, arrantherre-arle akutne-arle ilengare-arle ayenge apetyalpetyenheke.”

Ayeye urrkapentye akngerre areye-akerte

¹⁴ Ikwere iperrele Jesus-ele angkentye itneke ileke, “Ayenge apetyalpemele ahelhe nhenheke-werne akngerrepatente anteme anetyeke, alakenhe-arle irretyenhe: Artwele urrkapentye akngerre urrpetye atnyeneke. Artwe yanhe rarle arne ikwerenhe areye anyenteke-iletyame apmerek arrpenhe-werne alethe-irrerle-alhetyeke. Urreke re alhetyenhenge re itneke antangkeke. Anyenteke-anyente re itneke mane ampenye ikwerenhe antheke, itne arntarnte-aretyeke akngerre-ilemele.

15 Artwe arrekwele-iperreke re antheke mane 5000 gold ngkweltye akngerre anthurre nhenge yanhenge re ikwere arntarnte-aretyenhenge. Artwe arrpenheke akenhe re antheke mane 2000 gold ngkweltye ikwere re arntarnte-aretyeke anteye, kele artwe ingkerne-iperreke akenhe re antheke mane 1000 gold ngkweltye areye. Ikwere-iperrele anteme re alheke apmere arrpenhe-werne ilengareke-atwetye ikwere apeke.

16 "Urrkapentye arrekwele-iperrele nhenge 5,000 gold ngkweltye areye atnyenetyeke, re iparrpe alheke arne arrpenhe mpwaremele, apwerte nhenge atningke-irretyeke. Ikwere-iperre anteme 5,000 awethe mpwareke. Kele re 10,000 atnyeneke anteme.

17 Urrkapentye arrpenhele nhenge 2,000 gold ngkweltye areye atnyeneke, re alheke arne arrpenhe mpwaremele, rarle apwerte nhenge atningke-irretyeke. Ikwere-iperre anteme 2,000 awethe mpwareke. Kele re 4,000 atnyeneke anteme.

18 Urrkapentye ingkerne-iperrele 1,000 gold ngkweltye areye-arle ineke, re apele alhemele iperte tnyeke ahelheke, re ngkweltye itnenhe iperteke arteke.

19 "Urrekenge anteme, artwe akngerrepate re nhenge urrkapentye urrpetyeke re apetyalpeke apmere arrpenhe ikwerenge-ntyete, re itnenhe mane ikwere apayuthneke.

20 Urrkapentye arrekwele-iperre nhenge 10,000 gold ngkweltye areye-arle atnyeneke re apetyemele ikwere angkeke, 'Akngerrepataye unte kwenhe ayenge antheke-arle 5,000 gold ngkweltye areye ngkwenge atningke-iletyeke. Nhenhe araye! Nhenhe 5,000 unte-arle ayenge antheke, the kwenhe 5000 awethe mpwareke! Re anteme ingkirreke anthirtneke akngerrepate ikwerenhe renhe.'

21 "Yanhenge anteme artwe akngerrepate re angkeke, 'Unte kwenhe urrkapentye mwerre anthurre atyenge aneme. Unte kwenhe atyenge mwerre anthurre urrkapeke nhenge tharle ilerle-alhekeke. The kwenhe ngenhe mane akweke ware antheke unte atyenge atningke-iletyeke, unte akenhe ayenge mane akngerre-arle anthirtnerlenge. Yewe, arlte lyete-ngentyete the ngenhe arrerneme unte akngerrepate anetyeke mane atningkeke atyinhe, apmere kwene atyinhe-werne irrpintyaye, anwerne apurte akangkemele anetyeke!'

22 "Ikwere-iperrele, kele urrkapentye arrpenhe nhenge 2,000 gold ngkweltye atnyeneke, re apetyemele angkeke pwathe ikwerenheke, 'Akngerrepataye, unte kwenhe ayenge antheke 2,000 gold ngkweltye ngkwenge atningke-iletyeke. Nhenhe araye! Nhenhe 2,000 unte-arle ayenge

antheke, the kwenhe 2,000 awethe mpwareke!' Re anteme mane ingkirreke anthirtneke akngerrepate ikwerenhe renhe.

23 "Ikwere-iperrele anteme artwe akngerrepate ikwerenheke re angkeke, 'Unte kwenhe urrkapentye mwerre anthurre atyenge mpwareke. Unte kwenhe urrkapeke tharle ngenhe ileke urrkapetyeke. The ngenhe mane akweke ware antheke atyenge atningke-iletaye, unte akenhe ayenge mane akngerre-arle anthirtnerlenge. Yewe, arite lyetengentyele the kwenhe ngenhe pwathe mpwareme unte mane atyinhe areye arntarnte-arerle-anetyeke. Apmere kwene-werne irrpintyaye anwerne apurte akangkemele anetyeke!'

24 "Yanhe ikwere-iperrele, artwe nhengele 1,000 gold ngkweltye areye-arle atnyeneke, re apetyemele angkeke akngerrepate ikwerenheke, 'Akngerrepate, the itelareke unte-arle ankeyalthe. Unte kwenhe akwetethe arne areye rakerle-aneme nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-ngentyele. Unte kwenhe uyarne ntange areye ngkerneme lyapelhe-ilemele, arrangkwe. Nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele wheat lyapelhe-ilerlenge, unte akenhe ware alhemele-arle itneke-nge rakemele inerlenge.

25 Nhenge unte ayenge yanhe 1,000 gold antheke ngkwenge atningke-iletaye, ayenge-arle atere anthurre-arle awelheke the apeke aparlpe-ileme-ketye. Kele, ayenge alhemele mane ngkwinhe areye the alengke-iweke. Nhenhe araye! Nhenhe kwenhe 1,000 gold ngkwinhe!'

26 "Yanhe ikwere-iperrele, akngerrepatele ileke urrkapentye akngerre renhe, 'Unte kwenhe aname-atheke, akenge-arle ware! Unte kwenhe atyenge akaltye aneme. Arraty kwenhe aneme nhenge tharle arne areye rakemele inerle-aneme tyerrtye areye-ngentyele, nhenge ntange wheat areye-arlke.

27 Kele mwerre, unte kwenhe nhenge mane nhenhe renhe inemele bank-ekarleke arrernemele, itne awethe mpwaretyeke. Nhenge unte apeke arrerneke, ayenge-arle apetyalpekenge mane arrpenheme ware inirtnemere bankngentyele.'

28 "Yanhe ikwere-iperrele anteme, akngerrepate re angkeke urrkapentye ikwerenhe areyeke, 'Rakirtnaye 1,000 gold yanhe renhe urrkapentye akurne yanhe-ngentyele, urrkapentye akngerre arrekwele-iperre yanheke anthaye nhenge 10,000 gold-akerte.

29 Angwenhele apeke mwerre mpwarerlenge, the renhe awethe akngerre antheme nhenge re mwerrentye atyenge

urkapetyenhenge. Kenhe angwenhele apeke aname-atheke, warrke akweke ware mpwarerlenghe, kele the ikw-erenge rakeme arrpenhe anthetyenhenge mpwaretyeke.

³⁰ Warrkene ingkerne-iperre akenhe, akenge-arle ware anemeke, renhe apmerekengentyele aywepaye apmerekengemerte akwetethe-arle aneme-werne. Yanhele anteme re arlkemele artnetyenhe, artitye arrurrketyenhe re rilkerte awelhemele.' "

Jesus-ele tyerrtye areye akalkelhe-iletienhe akurne areye uthene mwerre areye uthene anetyeke

³¹ Yanhe ikwere-iperrele anteme, Jesus-arle angkeke tyerrtye areyeke, "Urreke, ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmerekelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyalpetienhe alkngethe akngerre-arle ampemekarteke, ayenge apetyetienhe utnenge alkere-arenye atyinhe areye-akerte. Yanhe ikwere-iperrele anteme ayenge chair mwerre akngerre atyinhele anetyenhe.

³² Utnenge alkere-arenye atyinhe areye alhetyenhe itne tyerrtye areye apurtelhe-ilemele inetienhe apmerekelhe nhenhenge, itne itnenhe akngetyetienhe atyengenge arrekwele-arle ntetyeke. The tyerrtye areye akalkelhe-iletienhe, nhenge yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerre areyele arrerneme yepe-yepe uthene nanikute uthene akalkelhe-ilemele-arteke.

³³ Tyerrtye mwerre-arle aneme areye, the itnenhene akwe-arratyete atyinheke-arleke arrernetyenhe, tyerrtye arpenhe areye the akwe-alyenge atyinheke-arleke arrernetyenhe."

³⁴ Jesus akwete itneke angkeke, "Kele imerte the ilemele tyerrtye yanhe itnenhe nhenge akwe-arratyetele-arle aneme areye, 'Tyerrtye areyaye, Akngeye atyinhele kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe mwerre atnyeneme, mwantyele arerle-anemele. Urreke Ngkartele-arle ahelhe uthene alkere uthene mpwaretyenhenge, re akwete-ante apmerekelhe nhenhele-arle akngerre arrekanketherre mpwaretyeke, arranketherre ikw-erenge alethe akwete anerrirretienhenge. Yewe, apmerekelhe nhenhe-werne apetyewarraye nthenhele-arle aranketherre akangkemele anetyenhenge.'

³⁵ Ayenge tyerrtye yanhe areyeke awethe angketyenhenge nhenge akwe-arratyetele-arle aneme areye, 'Nhenge ayenge angayakwe anerlenghe, arranketherre ayenge merne antheke arlkwetyeke. Nhenge ayenge angkethakwe anerlenghe, arranketherre ayenge kwatye antheke antywetyeke. Ayenge ipenye anerlenghe, arranketherre ayenge apmerekelhe nhenhele-arle arrekanketherrenheke kweneke.

³⁶ Nhenge ayenge tyerrtye akethe anerlenghe, arrantherre ayenge mantere antheke irrpetyeke. Nhenge ayenge uyarne anthurre itirrerlenghe, arrantherre ayenge arntarnte-areke. Nhenge ayenge jail-ele anerlenghe, arrantherre apetyeke ayenge akangketyeke mpwaretyeke.' Yanhe alakenhe re kwenhe ayenge angketyenhe tyerrtye akwe-arratyele-arle aneme areyeke.

³⁷ "Yanhe ikwere-iperrele anteme, tyerrtye arratye yanhe areyele ayenge apayuthnetyenhe, 'Ngkartaye, iwenhenge-arle-ame unte anwerneke alakenhe angkeme? Anwerne kwenhe ngenhe angayakwe aretyakenhe, anwerne ngenhe merne anthetyakenhe. Anwerne ngenhe angkethakwe aretyakenhele aneke, anwerne ngenhe kwatye anthetyakenhe aneke, arrangkwe.

³⁸ Anwerne kwenhe ngenhe ipenye-arteke apmere anwerne-kenhe-werne akngetyakenhe aneke. Anwerne kwenhe ngenhe tyerrtye akethe aretyakenhe aneke nhenge mantere apeke anthetyakenhe aneke nhenge unte irrpetyeke.

³⁹ Anwerne-arle ngenhe aretyeke apetyetyakenhe-arle aneke unte jail-ele anerlenghe, unte rlkerte anerlenghe.' "

⁴⁰ Jesus itneke akwete angkeke, "Arrantherre tyerrtye atyinhe akunye nhenhe areye arntarnte-areke, arrantherre-arle ayenge arntarnte-areke-arteke, itne-arle ampernentye atyinhe anekenge."

⁴¹ "Yanhe ikwere-iperrele anteme, ayenge angkeme tyerrtye akwe-alyengele-arle tneme areyeke, 'Alherlte-iwaye. Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe akwete-ante aywepeme Ikwerenge-ntyale, apmere urele akwete amperle-aneme-werne. Apmere yanhe kwenhe Ngkartele mpwareke arrentye, utnenge akurne alkere-arenye ikwerenhe areye-arlke iwetyeke.

⁴² Nhenge ayenge angayakwe anerlenghe, arrantherre kwenhe ayenge merne anthetyakenhe aneke arlkwe-tyeke. Nhenge ayenge angkethakwe anerlenghe, arrantherre ayenge kwatye anthetyakenhe aneke antywetyeke.

⁴³ Nhenge ayenge ipenye anerlenghe, arrantherre kwenhe ayenge apmere arrekantherrenhe-werne akngetyakenhe aneke ankwe-intetyeke. Nhenge ayenge tyerrtye akethe anerlenghe, arrantherre kwenhe ayenge mantere anthetyakenhe aneke irrpetyeke. Nhenge ayenge jail kwenele anerlenghe, arrantherre kwenhe apetyetyakenhe aneke nhenge ayenge akangketyeke mpwaretyeke.'

⁴⁴ "Yanhe ikwere-iperrele, tyerrtye ingkirreke nhenge akwe-alyengele-arle tneme areye, itne atyenge

angketyenhe, 'Ngkartaye, anwerne kwenhe ngenhe angayakwe aretyakenhe aneke, nhenge angkethakwe apeke, ipenye apeke, tyerrtye akethe apeke, nhenge rikerte apeke, jail-le anerlenghe. Anwerne uyarne ngenhe ipmentyele impeke nhenge ngenhe arntarnte-aretyakenhele, arrangkwe.'

⁴⁵ "Kenhe ayenge akenhe yanhe areyeke angketyenhe, 'Apmere ahelhe nhenhenge, arrantherre akunye areye arerrirretyarte itne-ketye untyemurle-irremele, alakenhe anteye anteme aneme nhenge arrantherre-arle atyenge-ketye untyemurle-irreke-arteke.' "

⁴⁶ Kele Jesus tyerrtye itneke angkeke, "Yanhe ikwerele iperrele, the itnenhe yernetyenhe apmere urele amperle-aneme-werne uyerretyakenhele. Kenhe tyerrtye areyele-arle mwerre mpwareme, itne Ngkartenge akwete-ante anerrirretyenhe."

26

Akngerrepate areye anyelknghe-anyelknghe angkerreme Jesus atwetyeke

(Mark 14:1-2; Luke 22:1-2; John 11:45-53)

¹ Nhenge Jesus-elarle angkentye yanhe areye akaltyele-antheke iperre re apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke alakenhe angkeke,

² "Arrantherre itelareme arlte atherre iperre anwerne arrawe-irrentye akngerre atnyenetyenhe Passover arritnye. Ikwerele ureke, tyerrtye areyele ayenge arntwirrketyenhe, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, imerte ayenge iltie anthemele itne atwetyeke arne arntarlkweke arlpare arrernetyenhenge." *

³ Arlte yanhe ikwerele, kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatye-arenye areye, artwe akngerrepate arrpenhe areye-arlke apmere Caiaphas-kenhe-werne alheke, rarle kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye anekenge, itne ikwerenge angkerreke.

⁴ Itne anteme apayuthnerreke, "Nthakenhe-arle-ame anwerne Jesus anyelknghe-anyelknghe inerrirremele irrerlknghe atwetyenhe?

⁵ Anwerne akarelheye urrekeke-atwetye, Passover arrawe-irrentye akngerre nhenge kele uyerreke-arlenghe. Anwerne apeke renhe lyete mpwarerlenghe arrawe-irrentye akngerrele-ureke, tyerrtye-arle nhenhe-werne

* **26:2** Exodus 12:21 ff. Arlte yanhe ikwerele itne apurte-irrerirretyarte merne athirnte-arle kere yepe-yepe akwerreke-arlke atwemele arlkwetyeke, itnarle irlpangketyeke nthakenhe-arle-irrekeke apmere Egypt-ele arrule anthurre.

apetyewarremele anwerneke ahele-irremere, ahele-ahele akemele, itne-arle itelareme rarle nhenge Ngkartele-arle alhileke yernetyeke.”

Arelhe anyentele antere mwerre akngerre theleme Jesus akaperteke-arleke

⁶ Jesus, apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-arlike apmere Bethany-ele anerlenghe, itne apmere Simon-kenheke irrpetye-alheke. Artwe yanhe utyene irrkelle-irrkelle-iltye akngerre-akerte aneme.

⁷ Jesus table-le anetyame arlkwemele, arelhe anyente anteme irrpintyeke. Re kwene-werne akngeke tyampite antere mwerre ntyentye akngerre-akerte, antere impene anthurre. Rarle altywere-ileke-arle-iperre tyampite ikweringe antere theleke Jesus akaperteke-arleke.

⁸ Apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe areyele renhe aremele itne ahele-irrerreke. Itne angkerreke, “Iwenhenge-arle-ame re antere mwerre ntyentye akngerre akngetyeke ipmentye altyelpe-altyiwetyeke?

⁹ Re apeke-arle sell-eme-ileke, kele re apwerte ngkweltye akngerre inemere tyerrtye alhengkeye areye anthetyenhenge.”

¹⁰ Kenhe Jesus-ele itelareke nthakenhe-arle itne angkerreme, imerte itneke angkemele. “Iwenhe ikweringe-ame arrantherre ikwere akengentye angkerirreme? Renhe imperrirraye. Re kwenhe atyenge mwerre anthurre mpwarne.

¹¹ The arrenhantherrenhe irlpangkelhe-ileme, nhenge tyerrtye alhengkeye areye arrekantherrenge akwetethenhe anerlenghe, arrantherre itnenhe arntarnte-aretyeke, nhenge arrantherre ahentye-anemele. Kenhe ayenge akenhe arrekantherrenge akwete anetyakenhe-arle. Alakenhenge re mwerre atyenge mpwareke, imernemele rarle atyenge akangkentye aneme.

¹² Nhenge re antere mwerre yanhe atyenge akaperteke-arleke theleke, re apeke-arle itelarekenge ayenge-arle ingwen the ware ilwetyenhe. Re yanhe mpwareke, nhenge ayenge iperteke artetyeke-arteke akwele.

¹³ Arrantherre ingkirrekele itelarerrirraye, tyerrtye arpenhe areyele angkentye mwerre ilerremele ahelhe anteke nhenhele itne alakenhe-arlike itelaretyenhe arelhe nhenhe ikwere-akerte angketyenhe.”

Judas yewe angkeme rarle Jesus iltye anthetyenhenge

¹⁴ Yanhe ikweringe Judas Iscariot, apententye akngerre akwele re, kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatye-arenye areyewerne alheke.

15 Re itneke angkeke, “The apeke arrekhantherre ileke nthenhele-arle Jesus aneme, mane nthakentye-ame arrantherre ayenge anthetyenhe, arrantherre renhe arntirrk-wetyenhenge?” Kele tyaty-arenye akngerrepate areyele akenhe silver apwerte ngkweltye 30-pele-arle Judas renhe antherlenghe.

16 Kenhe Judas anteme arelhetyarte ilengare-arle re Jesus itnenhe ilye anthetyenheke itne-arle renhe arntwirrkewar-retyenhenge.

Jesus-ele merne Passover-eke arlkweme apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyenge

(Mark 14:12-21; Luke 22:7-13,21-23; John 13:21-30)

17 Arlte arrekwele arrawe-irrentye akngerre Passover-enge, nhenge merne tampe ilperre-ilperre arlkwetyenhenge, yanhenge apententye akngerre areyele Jesus apayuthnerrirreke, “Nthenhe-werne-ame unte anwernenhe yernetyenhe merne-arlke kere-arlke ngkwenge itetyeke Passover-eke irlpangkemele?”

18 Kele, Jesus anteme angkeke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke, “Apmere akngerre Jerusalem-werne alherlte-iwaye, kele arrantherre kwene-werne alhemele, arrpenhe anyenteke araye. Ikwere ilaye ayenge, akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe, kwenhe kele ilwetyeke anteme aneme. Ikwere ilaye tharle yepe-yepe arlkwetyenhe Passover-ele-ureke apmere ikwerenhele apententye akngerre atyinhe areye-akertele. Alakenhe artwe ikwere angkaye.”

19 Kele itne Jerusalem-werne alhemele mpwareke nthakenhe-arle Jesus-ele itnenhe ileke-arteke akwete. Kele itne merne tampe ilperre-ilperre renhe iteke kere-arlke imerte ingwele arlkwetyeke arrernemele.

20 Uterne-arle irrpeke-ipperle, Jesus, apententye akngerre twelve pele ikwerenhe areye-akerte alheke, apmereke irrpelemele arrernelhemele merne arlkwetyeke.

21 Itne anemele arlkwetyame Jesus angkeke, “Awerrir-raye. Anyentele ayenge ilye atnerte anthetyenhe, anyente anwernenhe-arle nhenhele arlkweme, arrpenhe areyele ayenge arntirrkwetyeke.”

22 Itne aweke-arle-ipperle itne atnerte akurne anthurre awelheke. Itne anyenteke-anyente ikwere angkeke, “Ngkarte anwerneke-artweye! Ayenge-eye?”

23 Kenhe Jesus itneke angkirtneke, “Twelve pele nhenhele aneme, kenhe anyente nhenhele aneme, ilerne apurtele merne tampe urtneke thweke-eme-ilemele arlkwetyenhe. Anyente yanhe rarle ayenge ilye anthetyenhe.

24 Yewe, ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, ilwetyenhe, alakenhe re arule aneke intelhe-ileke-arle Bible-le inteme. Kenhe ayenge alhwarrpe awelhome artwe nhenheke ayenge-arle iltye anthetyenheke. Ikwere akurne anthurre anetyenhe rarle ayenge iltye anthemenge. Mwerre apeke-arle anetyeke aneke artwe yanhe apeke-arle intetyakenhe aneke."

25 Kenhe Judas, iltye-arle anthetyenhe re, Jesus apayuthneke, "Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, ayenge-eye?"

Jesus ikwere angkirtnerlenghe, "Unte-arle alakenhe angkeme."

*Jesus-ele merne atyeperre renhe itnekenge arlkweme
(Mark 14:22-26; Luke 22:14-20; 1 Corinthians 11:23-25)*

26 Nhenge itne-arle arlkwetyamenge, Jesus-ele merne tampe ilperre-ilperre renhe ineke, imerte Ngkarteke tnakemele. Ngkarteke-arle utyernemele tnakeke iperre, tampe renhe ultakirtnanemele, re imerte apententye akngerre areye anthemele. Re anteme itneke angkeke, "Nhenhe kwenhe tyerrtye atyinhe. Nhenhe renhe inemele arlkwaye."

27 Re imerte tyampite ngkwarle-akerte anteme akertne-ilemele Ngkarte tnakemele. Ngkarte-arle utyernemele tnakeke iperre ngkwarle ikwere, re apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye antheke imerte angkemele, "Ingkirrenyekele, inemele antywaye."

28 Nhenhe-arle alhwe atyinhe-arle tyerrtye areyeke thelelhetyenhe-arle. Nhenge ayenge ilwerlenghe alhwe atyinhe thelelhemele, Ngkartele akenhe alhileme anyente-irretyeke tyerrtye areyenge itnenhe ilpernetyakenhe anemele itne-arle akurne mpwarekenge.

29 The arrekantherre arratye ileme, ahelhe nhenhenge the awethe ngkwarle antywetyeke arrangkwe. Kele urreke Akngeye atyinhele tyerrtye areye apurtelhe-ilemele itnenhe akngerrepatele-arteke arntarnte-aretyenhe. Yanhenge anteme-arle the arrekantherrenge ngkwarle awethe antywetyenhe ngkwarle arrpenhe anteme." Alakenhe-arle Jesus itneke angkeke.

30 Kele itne-arle arlkweke iperre antyweke-arlke iperre anyente-ngare alyelheke iperre-arlke itne arratemele alheke apmere renhe iwerlte-alhemele alheke Apwerte Arne Olive areye-akerte-werne.

Jesus-ele Peter-akerte ileme

31 Jesus itneke angkeke, "Ingwe nhenhele arrantherre ingkirrekele ayenge impemele unterlte-iwetyenhe. Nhenge

Bible-nge arrule anthurre intelhe-ileke angkentye akngerre anthurre alakenhe,

'Ngkartele irrerlknge atwetyenhe yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerre anyente.

Yepe-yepe areye irrarnpe-irremele unterlte-unterlte-iwetyenhe.'

Zechariah

13:7.

³² "Irrerlknge-arle inteme-iperre Ngkartele ayenge itethe-ilirtnetyenhe. Ayenge arrwekele alhetyenhe Galilee-werne. Kenhe arrantherre urreke apentemele apurte-irretyenhe atyengenge."

³³ Kenhe Peter akenhe angkeke, "Arrangkwe! Nhenhe areyele apeke-arle ngenhe impemele alhetyenhe, kenhe the ngenhe impetyakenhe-arle anetyenhe."

³⁴ Kenhe Jesus ikwere angkeke, "Peter ayenge awaye. Lyete ingwele, urreke tyweke-tyweke arlketyenhenge unte angketyenhe urrpetye-ngare unte atyenge akutne aneme."

³⁵ Re aweke-arle iperre Jesus alakenhe angkerlenghe, Peter angkeke, "Arrangkwe, the iletakenhe urrtirremele alak-enhe, itne apeke-arle ayenge atwetyeke apetyemele ngenhe-arteke, yanhe ikwerele ayenge angketyakenhe ayenge-arle ngkwenge akutne."

Apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye ingkirreke anthurre alakenhe angkerrirreke.

Jesus angkeme Akngeyeke apmere garden Gethsemane arritnyenge

(Mark 14:32-42; Luke 22:39-46)

³⁶ Kele itne imerte apmere Gethsemane ikwere-werne irremele, Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "Nhenhele anerrirraye urrekeke ayenge nhakwe-urrke-arle alhemenge Ngkarteke angketyeke."

³⁷ Kele re antangkeke apententye akngerre urrpetyeke, Peter-eke, alere Zebedee-kenhe atherreke James uthene John uthene re itnenhe ikwerenge akngeke. Kele re itnekenge irntwarre ulkere anteme alhemele, alhwarrpe-irremele, arrakele-akele anthurre anteme irreke.

³⁸ Kele re anteme angkeke apententye akngerre urrpetye itneke, "Ayenge arrakele-akele anthurre anteme irreke, iwenhe apeke rarle utnenge ultherlenghe-arteke, kele ayenge ilwetyeke anteme aneke-arteke. Nhenhele akwete anerrirraye, atyengenge akarre anemele!"

³⁹ Kele-arle re angkeke iperre re akeme-irremele alheke irntwarre ulkere apmere arrpenhe-werne. Re anteme inngerre ahelhe-werne-atheke intemele angkeke Ngkarteke alhwarrpe akngerre-akerte imerte alakenhe angkemele,

"Akngeye atyinhe-aye! Unte atyenge ileke, ayenge-arle ilwetyenhe, ayenge uye anthurre itirretyeke mpwareme. Unte angkentye yanhe akngarte-iwaye, ayenge rlkerte awelhetyakenhe anetyenhenge. Kenhe arrangkwe-arle, iwenhe apeke ikwere unte ahentye-anemele mpware, iwenhe apeke ikwere-arle ayenge ahentye-aneme mpwaretyale!"

⁴⁰ Kele Jesus akeme-irremele alpeke apententye akngerre urrpetye itne-arle aneke-werne ahelhe akethe-werne. Re itnenhe aretye-alpeke ankwe-interrirrerlenge. Kele, re itnenhe akemelhe-ilemele alakenhe Peter-eke angkeke, "Peter, arrantherre-ame akarre anetyakenhe atyengenge akewe ware apeke?"

⁴¹ Re itneke awethe angkeke, "Ameke-arelhewarraye, Ngkarteke angkemele rarle arrenhantherrenhe atnyentyeke, arrentye Satan-ele arrenhantherrenhe uterne-ketye ayenge imperle-alhetyeke. Arrantherre mpwaretyeke ahentye-anemele iwenhe the ilerlenge, kenhe arrantherre arewampe aneme."

⁴² Kele itneke-arle re angkeke iperre re alpeke Ngkarteke awethe angketyeke, "Akngeye atyinhe-aye! Unte ayenge ileke ilwetyeke, yanhele ayenge uye anthurre itirretyeke mpwareme. Unte angkentye yanhe akngarte-iweye ayenge rlkerte awelhetyakenhe anetyenhenge. Kenhe arrangkwe-arle, iwenhe apeke ikwere unte ahentye-anemele mpware, iwenhe apeke ikwere-arle ayenge ahentye-aneme mpwaretyale!"

⁴³ Kele rarle Ngkarteke angkeke iperre re alpemele itnenhe areke ankwe-interlte-anerlenge alkng itnekenhe akenhe arraty apurrke anthurre anteme aneke.

⁴⁴ Re itnenhe impemele alpeke Ngkarteke angketyeke awethe-ame awethe.

⁴⁵⁻⁴⁶ Kele-arle Ngkarteke angkeke iperre re apetyalpemele itneke angkeke, "Arrantherre-ame ankwe akwete inteme? Kele-arle arrantherre inteke ltyerremele. Akeme-irremele araye. Judas-ele itnenhe nhenhe-werne akngetyeme, tyerrtye atyenge-arle ahele-irreke itnenhe, kele re anteme ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, ilye atnerte anthetyenhe. Artwe akurne yanhe areyele anteme ayenge arntwirrkemele ayenge akngerlte-iwetyenhe. Iparrpe akeme-irraye anwerne itneke ineke-anare alhetyenhenge."

Itne Jesus arntwirrkeme

(Mark 14:43-50; Luke 22:47-53; John 18:3-12)

47-48 Nhenge Jesus-arle apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke angketyamenge, Judas apententye akngerre arpenhe nhenge, artwe arrpenhe atningkenge apetyeke. Apententye akngerre Judas-ele ileke kwertengerle tyeperre tyaty-arenhe areye nthenheke Jesus aretye-alhetyeke, re itneke angkeke, "Unte ayenge arerlengen renhe arrelyengenge arrwantyerlengen, renhe akwele arrantherre arntwirrketyeke." Kele kwertengerle akngerrepate tyaty-arenhe areyele itnenhene yerneke arrpenhe atningke-akerte nayepe uthene arne kwetere-arlike-arteke-akerte Jesus renhe arntirrkwetyeke.

49 Kele, Judas irrpenheke apmere Gethsemane-ke, re Jesus areke imerte ikwere alakenhe angkemele, "Wertaye? Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye?" Re imerte Jesus arrelyengenge arrwantyemele.

50 Jesus anteme Judas-eke angkeke, "Kele atyewe, iparrpele mpwaraye iwenhe apeke-arle unte ahentye-anemenge" Kenhe itne areke Judas-ele renhe arrwantyelengen, itne Jesus arntwirrkewarreke, lterre anthurre arntirrkwemele.

51 Itne-arle Jesus arntirrkwetyamenge, yanhe ikwerenge apententye akngerre anyentele nayepe akngerre ikwerenhe tyerreke belt ikwerenhe-ngentyele, re irlpe ultakeke urkapentye akngerre anyente-kenhe kwertengerle tyeperre tyaty-arenhe Caiaphas-eke-arle warrke-irremeke.

52 Kele Jesus ikwere alakenhe-arle angkerlengen, "Nayepe yanhe arrernirtnaye belt ngkwihinheke-arleke! Angwenhele apeke tyerrtye arrpenhe nayepele akemele renhe nayepele-arle akirtneme.

53 Arrantherre-arle ayenge itelareme. Ayenge apeke ahentye-aneme Akngye atyinheke angketyeke ayenge arntarnte-aretyeke. Kele re utnengen alkere-arenhe atningke anthurre-arle yerneme, kele itne apetyerlengen thultye areye-arteke ayenge arntarnte-aretyeke, kele mwerre-arle.

54 Bible-nge inteme, ayenge tyerrtye areyeke ilwetyeke. Kenhe utnengen alkere-arenhe areye apeke apetyerlengen ayenge arntarnte-aretyeke, kele angkentye Bible yanhe-arle urrtirremele-arle aneme. Alakenhengen anteme the Akngye atyinhe apayuthnetyakenhe ayenge arntarnte-aretyeke."

55 Jesus awethe itneke angkeke, "Ayenge anyelkn-galthe anetyakenhe! Iwenheke-ame arrantherre nhenhe-werne apetyewarreke akwetere-arlike irrtiyarte-arlike-akerte ayenge arntirrkewarreyeke? Arlte arrpe-anenhele rarle ayenge arrekantherre-akerte Tyaty Akngerre ikwerele anetyarte akwetethenhe-akwetethe, arrenhanther-

renhe akaltyele-anthetyarte, kenhe arrantherre akenhe iwenhenge-arle yanhe ikwerele ayenge arntirrkewar-retyakenhe?

⁵⁶ Kenhe arrule anthurre iwenhe-arle itne Bible-nge intelhe-ileke atyenge-akerte arratye-arle irreme.”

Ikwerenge apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe areye atere-irremele unterlte-iweke.

Itne Jesus court Jew areye-kenhe-werne akngeme

⁵⁷ Thulty areyele Jesus akngetyeke apmere Caiaphas-kenhe-werne, artwe nhenge kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye. Apmere ikwerele tyatye-arenye akngerrepate arrpenhe areye-arlke, angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-arlke apurte-irremele anerrireke.

⁵⁸ Kenhe Peter-ele renhe apenterle-apeke arlengenge-ulkere. Re irrpenheke yarte kwene-werne apmere ikwerenge. Re thulty areyenge apurte-irremele anetyame, akarelhemele aretyeke nthakenhe-arle-irretyenhenge.

⁵⁹ Kenhe kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatye-arenye areye, akngerrepate Jew-kenhe areye-arlke anetyame kwenele. Itne aretyame tyerrtye angwenhe apeke apetyemele ilettyeke nthakenhe-arle Jesus irreke-akerte nhenge itne renhe irrerlkng atwetyenhenge.

⁶⁰ Tyerrtye atningke apetyetyame Ngkarte Jesus-akerte urtyirremele ilettyeke. Akngerrepate areyele uyarne arelheke tyerrtye atherrele angkentye anyente ilettyeke. Kele artwe atherre arratetye-alherreke.

⁶¹ Ratherre alakenhe angkerle-annerreke, “Ilerne awerle-annerreke artwe nhenhe re akwele alakenhe angkerleng. ‘The tyatye nhenhe ulyeyele ataketyeke, renhe awethe artetyenhe ingwe atherre-iperrele.’ ”

⁶² Kenhe kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye akeme-irremele Jesus-eke angkeke, “Unte-ame aweme nthakenhe-arle artwe nhenhe atherre angkerne? Arrkngente-iwelhaye! Ratherre-arle arratye angkeke apeke urrttyirremele apeke?”

⁶³ Kenhe Jesus akenhe nterte akwete tnetyame. Kenhe kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenyele renhe alakenhe apayuthneke, “Ngkarte-arle akwete-ante aneme! Re aweme anwerne angkerrirrerleng. Arratye ilaye! Unte-ame Christ, Alere Ngkarte-kenhe?”

⁶⁴ Jesus angkirtneke, “Arrantherre-arle alakenhe angkeme. Kenhe the akenhe arrekantherre ileme. Urreke arrantherre aretyenhe ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, Ngkarte Angkeye

akwe-arratyē itwele akngerrepate anerlengē. Arrantherre ayenge aretyenhe angkulye artepenge apetyalperlengē.”

⁶⁵ Nhenge kwertengerle tyeperre tyatyē-arenyele angkentye nhenhe awemele re ahele anthurre irreke imerte mantere ikwerenhe alterremele re angkeke kwertengerle tyatyē-arenye arrpenhe areyeke, “Araye! Artwe nhenhele-arle Ngkarte-arle angwareme. Iwenhenge-arle-ame anwerne artwe arrpenheke unthetyenhe ikwere-akerte apale angketyeke court-enge? Kele lyetenge anwerne awerne rarle angkerne rarle Ngkarte akwele. Re akenhe artwe ware-arle aneme.

⁶⁶ Kele nthakenhe anteme arrantherre ingkirreke itirreme?”

Kele itne angkirtnerlengē, “Nhenhele atywerrengē anwerne-kenhe ultakeke! Kele renhe yernetyekaye itne renhe atwerrireteyeke?”

⁶⁷ Kenhe arrpenhe areyele Jesus-ekarleke pelhe-iwerreke, inngerre-arlike atwemele, itne alkngē manterele ayerneke,

⁶⁸ ikwere angkerriremele, “Unte akwele Christ aneme! Kele anwerneke ilaye, angwenhele-ame ngenhe atwerne?”

Ayeye nhenhe Peter-akerte rarle angkeke re Jesus-ekē akutne

⁶⁹ Kenhe Peter re yanhe akethele anekengē, yarte kwenele, marle mpwarentyē akngerre anyentele renhe arintyeke imerte ikwere angkemele, “Unte-arlike akwele Jesus ikwerele-arlengē aneke, artwe nhenge Galilee-arenye!”

⁷⁰ Kenhe Peter re arelhe wenke ikwere apale angkirtnerlengē, “Ayenge akutne iwenhe-arle unte angkeme!”

⁷¹ Peter akeme-irremele, arriwe-werne-atheke alhetyame, arelhe arrpenhele renhe areke yanhele tnerlengē, re artwe areyeke ileke, “Ayenge awerrirraye, artwe yanhe arriwe itwele tnerle-anerlengē araye, artwe yanhe Jesus Nazareth-arenye ikwerele-arlengē aneke.”

⁷² Peter re apale angkirtneke awethe, “Ngkartele awerlengē ayenge angkeme, the arrekatherre arratyē-arle ileme, arrangkweyaye, ayenge artwe yanheke akutne!”

⁷³ Kenhe arrpenhe areye apurtele tnetyame Peter renhe areke, ikwere angkemele, “Arratyē apelaye! Unte-arle Galilee-arenye-arteke angkentye anthurre-arle, unte anteme apmere yanhe-arenye antime Jesus-arteke. Unte apententyē akngerre ikwerenhe arratyē rarle aneme!”

⁷⁴ Kenhe Peter itneke awethe apale angkirtneke, “Ayenge akutne artwe angwenheke-arle arrantherre angkeme. The kwenhe arrekatherre arratyē ileme. Ayenge apeke urrtyrreme, kele Ngkartele apeke ayenge artimperre-iwetyeke!”

Rarle angkeke ikwerele-anteye, tyweke-tyweke iparrpe arlkeke.

⁷⁵ Kenhe iparrpe Peter-ele itelareke nthakenhe-arle Jesus-ele ikwere arrekwele ileke, “Urreke tyweke-tyweke arlketyenhenge, unte angketyenhe urrpetye-ngare unte-arle atyenge akutne aneme.” Kenhe Peter re anteme akethe-werne alhemele arnterre anthurre artneke.

27

Jew akngerrepate areyele Jesus apmere Pilate-kenhe-werne akngeme

(Mark 15:1; Luke 23:1-2; John 18:28-32)

¹ Kenhe ingweleme anthurre arrpenhe atningke areye apurte-irrerirremele Jesus ikwere-akerte angkerretyeke, kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatye-arenye areye, akngerrepate areye-arlke angkerretyame nthakenhe-akenhe itne Jesus renhe atwerrirretyenhe.

² Itne akwete anthurre angkerretyame, itne yewe angkerreke Jesus renhe Pilate-werne akngetyeke, re nhenge apmere Rome-arenye alartetye anerlenge. Ayerneke-arle iperrele, itne renhe akngetyemele akngerrepate renhe iltje antheke.

Judas re-arrpe irrerlkng atwelheke

(Acts 1:18-19)

³ Kenhe Judas akenhe, rarle nhenge Jesus iltje antheke-arle iperre, re anteme aweke itne Jesus ilpernerlenge irrerlkng atwetyeke, Judas anteme apure anthurre awelheke re mpwarekenge-arle. Re silver ngkweltye 30 pele ineke akngirtnelele kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatye-arenye areyeke akngerrepate arrpenhe areyeke.

⁴ Re alhemele itneke angkeke, “Jesus kwenhe arratye mwerre aneme, re kwenhe arne akurne mpwaretyakenhe. Itne anteme lyete renhe-werne irrerlkng atweme! Ayenge apetyetyakenhe-tetye-arle arrekantherre. The Jesus arrenhantherrenhe iltje anthetyeke arrangwe-arle!”

Kenhe akngerrepate Jew-kenhe areye akenhe ikwere angkirtnerlenge, “Anwerne-arle akutne-arle! Yanhe-arle unte-arrpe-arle angkerne!”

⁵ Judas-ele anteme ngkweltye ahelheke iwemele Tyatye ikwerenge-ntyele arrateke. Nthenhe-werne apeke rarle alheke, rope-le ayernelhetyeke ikwere-iperre anteme ilweke-arle irlpare anetyame.

⁶ Nhenge Judas-ele ngkweltye iweke-arle Tyatye kweneke, kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatye-arenye areyele ngkweltye itnenhene kutyemele angkeke, "Artwe kwenhe ilwe-tyenhe, anwerne-arle ngkweltye nhenhe areye anthekenge. Angkentye anwerne-kenhele ileme anwerne-arle mane nhenhe-arteke Tyatye bank-eke arrernetyeke arrangkwe. Nthakenhe-ame anwerne irreye?"

⁷ Itne angkerreke imerte yewe angkerremele, "Anwerne ngkweltye nhenhele ahelhe inetyeke anwerne-arle ipenye areye artetyeke apmere anwerne-kenheke ilwerlenghe." Kele itne anteme ahelhe akweke ineke artwe-ngentyele-arle arne areye ahelhe urte-ngentyele mpwaretyartenge.

⁸ Alakenhe ikwerenge lyete apmere yanhe renhe ileme. "Ahelhe alhwe-akerte."

⁹⁻¹⁰ Alakenhenge anteme Ngkartele arrule ileke Jeremiah-eke, angkentye Ikwerenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre-arle, arraty anetyenhe. Alakenhe re intelhe-ileke,

"Israel-arenyeke-artweye arrpenheme kwenhe angkeke itne-arle ngkweltye silver 30 pele anthetyenhe anetyeke artwe yanheke.

Ngkweltye yanhele itne imerte ahelhe akweke inemele artwe nhenge arne areye ahelhe urte-ngentyele mpwarenty akngerrenge-ntyale. Itne mpwarerlenghe Ngkartele ayenge ileke-arteke." *Zechariah 11:12-13.*

Alakenhe re kwenhe Jeremiah angkeke.

Pilate-le Jesus apayuthnetyame

(Mark 15:2-5; Luke 23:3-5; John 18:33-38)

¹¹ Kenhe akngerrepate areyele Jesus akngemele apmere Pilate-kenhe-werne, renhe ikwerenge ngkerneke. Kenhe Pilate-le Jesus apayuthneke, "Unte-ame Jew-arenye areyeke Akngerrepate anthurre?"

Jesus ikwere angkirtnerlenghe, "Unte-arle alakenhe angkerne."

¹² Kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatye-arenye areye uthene, akngerrepate arrpenhe areye uthenele Jesus ilperneke, angkemele rarle akwele arne arrpenhe akurne areye mpwarekenge. Jesus-ele awemele impeke, Re yanhe ikwerele nterte anthurre tnetyame, arrkngenteke impetyakenhe.

¹³ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Pilate-le renhe awethe apayuthneke, "Iwenhe ikwere-ame unte akwete yanhe tnerle-aneme nterte anthurre, angketyakenhe? Unte aweme itne-arle angkerrerne, arne areye unte-arle akwele mpwareke."

14 Kenhe Jesus akenhe akwete anthurre-arle nterte ntetyame. Nhenge Pilate-le aremele apateke anthurre.

*Pilate-le thulty areye ileme Jesus irrerlknge atwetyeke
(Mark 15:6-15; Luke 23:13-25; John 18:39—19:16)*

15 Year arrpe-anenhele nhenge arrawe-irrentye iperre Passover anekenge, artwe Pilate-le, akngerrepate-arle Rome-arenye, akwetethe artwe anyente apmere jail-ngentyele ipmentye aywepetyarte tyerrtye areye ahentye-anerlunge-arteke.

16 Ikwerele ureke artwe anyente Barabbas arritnye aneke jail-le. Tyerrtye areyele itelareke rarle akurne anthurre aneke.

17 Arlte ikwerele, tyerrtye atningke anthurre arriwe-werne apetyewarremele apmere Pilate-kenhe akethele tnerrireke, “Artwe jail-iperre angwenhe-ame the ar-rekantherre tyerrelhe-ileme, Barabbas apeke Jesus apeke, artwe nhenge arrantherre-arle itirreke Ngkartele-arle al-hilekenge?”

18 Pilate-le itelareke Jew akngerrepate areye-arle Jesus-ekke ingkerte-irrerlunge, alakenhenge athewe itne renhe apmere Pilate-kenhe-werne akngetyewarreke.

19 Pilate anetyame chair akngerre ikwerenhele, arrantherre itelareme rarle chair ikwerele aneme tyerrtye angwenhe apeke ikwere itirreme nthakenhe renhe mpwaretyeke. Nhenge re angkemele anetyame chair ikwerele, anewe ikwerenhele ikwere-werne angkentye nhenhe yerneke, “Artwe Jesus nhenhe impaye re kwenhe arratyelarle aneke. Ingwele kwenhe the ikwere-akerte altyerre areke ayenge anteme atere-irremele arrewewe. Kele renhe impaye, renhe atwetyeke uternetyale.”

20 Yanhe-ngentyele, kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatyere-arenye areye uthene akngerrepate arrpenhe areye uthenele atningke arrpenhe areye uterneke Pilate apayuthnetyeke Barabbas anyente-ante jail-nge arratelhe-ilettyeke, Jesus-ante atwetyeke!

21 Kele Pilate-le itnenhe awethe apayuthneke, “Artwe jail-iperre nhenhe atherrenge-ame, the angwenhe arratelhe-ileme alhetyeke?”

Kele itne akenhe angkirtnerlunge “Barabbas anwernenhe anthaye!”

22 Kele Pilate-le itnenhe awethe apayuthneke, “Nthakenhe anteme the ileye artwe nhenhe arrantherre-arle Ngkarte Messiah ileme?”

Ingkirreke akenhe alakenhe-arle angkerlenghe, “Renhe akanthatweme arne arntarlkweke-arleke irlpare arrernaye!”

²³ Kele Pilate itneke alakenhe-arle angkerlenghe. “Kele nthakenhe anteme re akurne mpwareke?”

Itne renhe alakenhe angkerlenghe awemele itne arnterre anthurre arlkemele angkeke, “Renhe nail-ele arne arntarlkweke-arleke irlpare arrernaye!”

²⁴ Kele, Pilate-le itnenhe areke angkelhe-angkelhe angkerlenghe impemele apeke renhe re itirreke, “Tyerrtye nhenhe areye apeke ahele-irrerirremele atwerreketye.” Kele re kwatye inemele iltie alhewelheke tyerrtye areyele arerlenghe imerte angkemenge, “Ayenge nhenhe iltie alhewelhemele arrantherre ayenge ilpernetyale, arrantherre-arle renhe atwetyeke ahentye-aneme, ayenge kwenye. Arrantherre kwenhe ayenge uterneme thultye atyinhe areye iltieyke renhe akngemele atwetyeke.”

²⁵ Kele tyerrtye areye ikwere angkirtnerirreke, “Unte akenhe angkeme renhe atwetyeke anwerne-arle ahentye-anemenge. Anwerne apeke nhenhe alakenhe akurne mpwaremele, kele mwerre-arle Ngkartele apeke anwernenhe atwemele-arle, ampe anwerne-kenhe areye-arlike, ampe itnekenhe areye-arlike, ngenhe kwenye.”

²⁶ Nhenge Pilate-le aweke tyerrtye areye alakenhe arlkerirrerlenghe, re Barabbas apmere jail-ngentyele tyarrelhe-ileke imerte tyerrtye areye iltie anthirtneleme. Yanhengentyele, Pilate-le Jesus iltie antheke thultye ikwerenhe areye. Re anteme thultye ikwerenhe areye ileke Jesus whip-ele atwetyeke imerte nail-ele arne arntarlkweke-arleke irlpare arrernemele.

*Thultye areyele Jesus-eke anyurre-irreme
(Mark 15:16-20; John 19:2-3)*

²⁷ Thultye areyele Jesus akngeke arrernetyeke yarte-ke apmere Pilate-kenheke. Thultye arrpenhe areyeke arlike iperre, itne apurte-irreke ingkirreke apmere yanhe ikwerele.

²⁸ Itne Jesus-nge mantere ilyweke-arle-iperre, itne mantere athetheke ikwere-karleke arrerneke.

²⁹ Itne irrkarlpe walye lyeke-lyeke-akerte-ngentyele mpwareke akaperte ikwerenheke-arleke arrerneke. Itne arne akwe-arrayetyeke arrerneke, arne nhenge akngerrepatekenhe-arteke, ikwerenge arrekwelele kwene-irremele, anhelhewarretyeke, ikwere anyurre-irremele renhe tnaketyame-arteke, angkemele, “Unte kwenhe Jew-arenye areyeke akngerrepate mwerre anthurre.”

³⁰ Arne nhenge ineke-iperrele itne akwete anthurre akaperte ikwerenhe atwetyame, ikwere-karleke pelhe-
iwetyame.

³¹ Renhe akwele tnakemele. Itne ikwere anhelhewarreke akwete, kele itne mantere athetheke ikwerenge inirtneke. Itne renhe mantere ikwerenheke-arrpe akwernirtneke. Itne renhe akngeke apmere-werne nthenhele-arle renhe nail-ele arne arntarlkweke-arleke irlpare arrernetyeke.

Thultye areyele Jesus nail-ele arne arntarlkweke-arleke irlpare arrernewarreme

(Mark 15:21-23; Luke 23:26-43; John 19:17-27)

³² Jesus-ele arne arntarlkwe renhe re-arrpe akweke-ulkere ware akngetyeke iperre, thultye areyele imerte arerrirreke artwe anyente Simon arritnye apmere Cyrene-arenye apetyerleng. Itne renhe-arle uternewarreke arne arntarlkwe ulthentye nhenge akngernerle-apetyeke.

³³ Kenhe itne apwerte Golgotha yanheke irreke, renhe "Akaperte Ngkwerne" ileme.

³⁴ Yanhe ikwerenge, itne ngkwarle-arlke arne irrkerteye-arlke anyentelhe-ilemele, Jesus renhe antheke. Kenhe re akenhe arrkerneke-arle, ayenelhe-ileke antywyalye.

³⁵ Kele thultye areyele renhe nail-ele arne arntarlkweke-arleke akertnelhe-ileke irlpare arrernemele, yanhenge anteme itne mantere ikwerenheke arrkene-irrereke itne mantere renhe impetyeke.

³⁶ Yanhe-ngentyele itne anemele arerrirretyame arne arntarlkwele renhe inetyeke apetyeme-ketye.

³⁷ Akapertenge akertnele itne intelhe-ileke renhe ilpernemele, "NHENHE JESUS, JEW AREYEKE AKNGERREPATE." Alakenhe ikwerenge-arle itne renhe nail-ele arne arntarlkweke-arleke irlpare arrerneke.

³⁸ Itne artwe anyelkngalthe atherre-arlke nail-ele arne arntarlkweke-arleke arrpenhe atherre-arle akertneke irlpare arrerneke ikwere itweke, anyente itepeke-ante-atherre.

³⁹ Tyerrtye areye anpere alhemele, ikwere atherremele-arlke anyurre-irreke.

⁴⁰ "Unte kwenhe angkeke tyatye akngerre anwerne-kenhe ataketyeke. Unte akwele angkeke arlte atherre iperrele artirtnetyenhenge! Unte apeke Alere Ngkarte-kenhe, arne arntarlkwe-ngentyele atnarnpaye!"

⁴¹ Kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatye-arenye areye, angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe

areye-arlike, akngerrepate arrpenhe areye-arlike ikwere-akerte rante-rante angkeke. Itne alakenhe tyele angkerrirreke,

42 “Nhenhele tyerrtye arrpenhe areye itetheke mpwareme, kenhe re-arrpe itetheke mpwarelhetyakenhe. Re akwele Israel-arenye areyeke akngerrepate akelheme. Re apeke arne arntarlkwe yanhe-ngentyele atnarnperlenge kele imernte anwerne renhe aremele arratyte itelaremere.

43 Rarle akwele angkeke renhe-arle Ngkartele mwantye atnyenemele re ilelheke re Alere Ngkarte-kenhe-arlike. Kele nhenhe anthurrele akarelhemele aretyeke renhe apeke-arle Ngkartele arntarnte-aremeke re ilweketyenge.”

44 Kele artwe anyelkngalthe atherre ikwere itwele-arle aneke atherre ikwere anhelhetyame anteye.

Jesus arne arntarlkweke ilweme

(Mark 15:33-41; Luke 23:44-49; John 19:28-30)

45 Kenhe arlte yanhe ikwerele, arlte mpepele uterne ingwemerte-irreke. Kenhe re ingwemerte akwete angwerreke-atwetye. Kenhe tyerrtye ingkirrekele alernnge arerrirretyakenhe, arrangwe akwete.

46 Kele uterne anteme pwarntyekwe awethe Jesus arlike arnterre anthurre arne arntarlkwe ikwerenge-ntyete, “Eloi, Eloi, lama Sabachtani!” Alakenhe-arle re angkeke, “Akngeye, Akngeye! Iwenhenge-ame unte ayenge anyente-kenheke iweke, ayenge impemele?”

47 Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele renhe awemele angkerreke, “Renhe awaye, re arlkerlenge Elijah-eke apetyetyeke renhe arntarnte-aretyeke.”

48 Kenhe artwe anyente akenhe arrekwele untemele mantere akweke ineke-ipperle ngkwarle irrkerteyeke irrpelhe-ilemele. Arneke-arleke ayerneke iperrele, re arntwirrkeke Jesus akwele anthetyeke.

49 Kenhe arrpenhe areye anteme angkeke, “Urrekaye, anwerne aretyekaye Elijah-ele apeke-arle renhe inetyeke apetyemeke renhenhe atnarnpelhe-ilemele.”

50 Kele Jesus awethe-ngare arnterre arlike imerte angkentye uyerremele ilwemele anteme.

51 Rarle ilwekenge, antyame-arteke-arle anetyarte tyatyte akngerre ikwerele irlpare anemele alterrelheke mpwepenge akertne-ngentyele kwene-atheke kele apmere ameke-ameke renhe anteme akethelhe-anthurre-ileke. Ahelhe akenhe arnterre anthurre-arle akngelheke, apwerte akngerre-apenhe arrpenheme alhe mpwepenge ultakelheke.

52-54 Thultye areye angathele-arle tnetyamele areke ahelhe akngelhelenge uterne-arlike ingwemerte-irrerlenghe, apwerte-arlike mpwepenge ultakelhe-ilerlenghe arne arpenhe areye-arlike, kele yanhe-ngentyele itne atere anthurre irremele angkeke, "Ayekaye! Artwe nhenhe kwenhe Alere Ngkarte-kenhe arratye-arle aneke."

Inteye artelheke-arle-arlike altywere-irreke, kele anteme Jesus-arle itethe akeme-irrinyalpeke ilweke-arle iperre Ngkarte-kenhe areye arrekwele-arle ilweke areye itethe akeme-irrereke inteye-ngentyele itethe-irrerirremele. Itne apmere Jerusalem-werne irpenherlthe-iwemele untherrirreke, tyerrtye atningkele itnenhe areke.

55-56 Kenhe arelhe areye yanhe ikwerele tnetyame arerlthe anemele arlenghe-ngentyele. Mary Magdala-arenye, Mary mikwe James uthene Joseph utheneke, mikwe James uthene John utheneke, ratherre-arle alerikwe Zebedee-kenhe, arpenhe atningke-arlike. Itne Jesus-nge apetyewarreke apmere Galilee-ngentyele apmere Jerusalem-werne. Arelhe nhenge areye Jesus-akerte alhetyarte re nhenge Galilee-le anekenge merne mpenge-ilemele ikwere.

Itne Jesus inteye kweneke arteme

(Mark 15:42-47; Luke 23:50-56; John 19:38-42)

57 Arlthe angwerre-angwerrele anteme irreke, artwe Joseph arritnye, apmere Arimathea-arenye, yanhe ikwere irretye-alheke. Artwe yanhe mane akngerre atnyeneke, re apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe anemele.

58 Artwe nhenhe Pilate-werne alheke renhe apayuthntyeye tyerrtye atyalangke Jesus-kenheke.

Pilate-le ileke thultye akngerrepateke Joseph renhe anthyeyeke.

59 Thultye areyele imerte alhemele atyalangke Jesus-kenhe arne arntarlkwe-ngentyele atnarnpelhe-iletyeye, imerte Joseph anthemele. Re atyalangke Jesus-kenhe mantere alkarlele imarteye-iwemele,

60 ikwerenhe inteye-werne akngeke, kwene ikwere atheneke, tyerrtye arrwekelenge inteyeke athenetyakenhe. Inteye nhenge urrkapentye akngerre Joseph-kenhe areyele arrekwele tnyeke ikwere-arrpe akwele. Kenhe Joseph-ele atyalangke Jesus-kenhe inteye ikwere atheneke-iperre, kele imerte re ankerte-iwemele apwertele arriwe martemele arrerneke, yanhe-ngentyele alheke anteme.

61 Kenhe Mary Magdala-arenye kenhe Mary uthenele inteye mwantyele arntarnte-arerle-anerreke arrpenhe ampinyenge anerle-anerremele.

Thultye areyele inteye arntarnte-arerlte-anemele nthenhele-arle atyalangke Jesus-kenhe aneme

⁶² Arlte ingweleme arrpenhele anteme Arlte Apurrke Jew areye-kenhele, kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatye-arenye areye uthene Pharisee areye-arlike, itne Pilate-werne alhemele angkeke.

⁶³ Itne ikwere alakenhe angkeke, "Akngerrepateye, anwerne itelareme nthakenhe-arle Jesus urrtiyirreke rarle itethe akwete anakenge. Re angkeke rarle ilweke-arle iperre ingwe atherreke, Ngkartele renhe inemele itethe-ilemele.

⁶⁴ Unte thultye ngkwinhe areye iletaye inteye ikwerenhe arntarnte-aretyeke arlte atherreke-atwetye, apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyele inteye ikwere-werne apetyeme-ketyenge atyalangke Jesus-kenhe ineme-ketyenge. Nhenge Jesus-arle itethe aneke-arle re urrtiyirremele angkeke alakenhe, 'Ayenge-arle Ngkartele-arle alhileke-arle.' Akurne-arle alakenhe re angkeke! Kenhe apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyele apeke ilemele Ngkartele-arle renhe itethe-ilirtneke kele akurne anthurre-arle kwenhe!"

⁶⁵ Kele, Pilate itneke angkirtnerlenge, "Kele alherlte-iwaye thultye atyinhe areye inetyeke itne inteye renhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyenhenge."

⁶⁶ Kele, akngerrepate Jew-kenhe areye alheke, imerte thultye inemele, inteye ikwere-werne anteme itne alheke. Itne rope akweke lterreke anthurre arrerneke apwerte renhe ayernemele, kenhe tyerrtye apeke nterte-nterte apetyemele apwerte renhe ankerte-iwemele itne-arle areme-arle. Kele itne thultye areye ileke inteye yanhe arntarnte-aretyeke.

28

Ngkartele Jesus itethe-ilirtneme ilwekarle-ngentyele (Mark 16:1-10; Luke 24:1-12; John 20:1-10)

¹ Ingweleme arrpenhele anteme, Arlte Apurrke Jew areye-kenhenge interte, uterne-arle arratekenge, Mary Magdala-arenye uthene Mary arrpenhe uthene inteye-werne aretyeke alherreke.

² Ratherre-arle alhetyamenge ahelhe iparrpe akngerre anthurre akngelheke, alkere-arenye Ngkarte-kenhe anteme akertne-ngentyele kwene-akerle apetyeke. Re inteye ikwere irreke re anteme apwerte akngerre renhe ankerte-iweme arriwe-ngentyele, re yanhele apwerte ikwere akertnele aneke.

³ Utnenge alkere-arenye alharrkentye-arteke pwarrtyeke, mantere rarle irrpeke-arle akenhe mperlkere pwarrtyerlenge anthurre.

⁴ Kenhe thulty areyele inteye renhe-arle arntarnte-arerlte-anetyame, nhenge itne utnenge alkere-arenye renhe apetyerlenge areke, itne arrewemele atere anthurre irremele ahelhe-werne itne atnyerrirreke ilwekarle-arteke.

⁵ Utnenge alkere-arenye anteme arelhe ikwere-atherre angkeke, "Atere-irretyalaye! The itelareme mpwele-arle Jesus-eke apale untheme, mpwele itelareme itne renhe nail-ele arne arntarlweke-arleke irldpare arrerneke.

⁶ Ikwere arrangkwe! Rarle itethe-irirtneke akeme-irremele. Itelaraye, re mpweleke arrekwele ileke, rarle ilweke iperrele, itethe-irremele akeme-irretyenhe. Aretyeke apetyaye rarle inteke." Ratherre arraty irrpenhemele areke imerte angkemele, "Arratyeye-aye! Nhenhe-arle arrangkwe-arle!"

⁷ Utnenge alkere-arenye re anteme ikwere-atherre alakenhe angkeke, "Iparrpe alperraye apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke ilettyeke alakenhe, 'Re ilweke-arle iperre itethe akeme-irreke. Re Galilee-werne alheme arrekanttherenge arrekwele, kele arrantther renhe yanheke-arle aretyenhe.' Alakenhe itneke ilettyeke alherryaye! Irlpangkelhe-illerraye iwenhe-arle the mpweleke ilekenge."

⁸ Kele ratherre inteye-ngentyele iparrpe unterreke apententye akngerre itneke ilettyeke nthakenhe-arle-irrekenge. Ratherre atere awelheke, akangkemele anthurre-arlke.

⁹ Ratherre alherrerle-apemele arerle-annerreke Jesus ikwere-atherre arneke-anare-irrerlenge. Re apetyemele ikwere-atherre angkeke, "Aye! Arelhe atherryaye, akangkerle-annerremele anetyeke!" Kele ratherre angathe-irremele kwene-irreke ikwerenge arrekwele ingke ikwerenhe arntwirrkemele renhe utyerneke tnakemele.

¹⁰ Kele Jesus ikwere-atherre angkeke, "Atere-irrerle-annerretyalaye, akwenpe anaye, imerte apententye akngerre atyinhe areye ilemele Galilee-werne alhetyeke, itne ayenge yanheke aretyenhenge."

Thulty areyele kwertengerle tyatyekenhe areyeke ilettyeke alheme iwenhe-arle itne inteyeke areke

¹¹ Kele arelhe ratherre-arle alhekenge thulty urrpetye mwantyele-arle arntarnte-aretyame nhenge areye akeme-irremele apmere akngerre-werne alheke imerte ilemele kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatyekenhe areyeke nthakenhe-arle-irreke.

¹² Kenhe itne akenhe nhenhe awemele, itne akngerrepate arrpenhe areyenge apurte-irremele aneke angkerretyeke iwenhe apeke ilettyeke inteye ikwere-akerte nhenge arltwe-arle aneme. Kele itne angkerremele yewe angkerreke thultye areye mane akngerre anthetyeke itne-arle angkentye arrpenhe ilettyenhenge angkentye urrtyrrentyele nhenge.

¹³ Itne anteme itneke alakenhe angkeke, "Nhenheyaye! Mane nhenhe inemele atnyenaye, arrpenhele apeke arrenhantherrenhe apayuthnerleng atyalangke Jesus-kenhe-akerte alakenhe angkaye, 'Anwerne-arle ankwe-arle inteke, ingwe mpwepele apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye apetyemele atyalangke Jesus-kenhe akngerlte-iweke.' Alakenhe ware angkaye.

¹⁴ Kele akngerrepate arrekatherrenhe Pilate-le apeke angkentye yanhe aweme, arrantherre ankwe-arle inteke-akerte, re apeke ahele anthurre irretyenhe arrekatherre. Kele atere-irretyale anaye, anwerne-arle arrekatherre ar-krngerte angketyenhe." Alakenhe-arle itne itneke angkeke.

¹⁵ Kele thultye areyele mane inemele alheke inerte angkentye renhe ilerlte-apemele nhenge apententye akngerre areyele-arle atyalangke Jesus-kenhe akngerlte-iweke anyelkgele. Angkentye nhenhe anteme anteke-irreke apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne, lyete ulkere angkentye renhe anteme Jew areyele akwete ileme.

Jesus imernelheme apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke apmere Galilee-nge

(Mark 16:14-18; Luke 24:36-49; John 20:19-23; Acts 1:6-8)

¹⁶ Yanhe-ngentyele, apententye akngerre 11 pele itne apmere ayerrere Galilee-werne alherlte-iweke. Apmere yanheke irremele, apwerteke antyeke Jesus-ele-arle itneke ileke-akerte-werne.

¹⁷ Kele yanhe ikwerele anteme itne Jesus areke, ikwere kwene-irremele renhe akangkemele tnakewarreke. Kele arrpenhe areyele akenhe renhe aremele angkeke, "Kweye! Nhakwe araye!"

¹⁸ Jesus itneke-werne angathe-irremele angkeke, "Ngkartele ayenge akngakemele arrerneke the arne ingkirrenyeke anthurre arntarnte-aretyeke Akngerrepatele-arteke anteme alkere akertne nhakwenge uthene apmere ahelhe nhenhenge uthene.

¹⁹ Kele alherlte-iwaye apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne tyerrtye areye angkentye atyinheke akaltyle-anthemele, itnenhe akaltyle-anthemele itne apententye akngerre atyinhe areye anetyeke. Itne apententye akngerre atyinhe

areye irrerlence, itnenhe kwatyeye akwernemele Akngeye-kenhe arritnye atniwemele, Alerikwe-kenhe-arlke, Utnenge Akngerre-kenhe-arlke.

²⁰ Kele itne apententye akngerre atyinhe areye anteme anemele, itnenhe akaltyele-anthaye ingkirreke tharle arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-antheke itne ingkirrekeke akangkwe-irretyeke aywerrkele mpwaremele anetyenhenge. Nhenhe itelarerrirraye: Ayenge-arle arrekantherrenge akwetethe-arle anerle-anetyenhe, ahelhe nhenhe uyerretyeke-atwetye!”

Mark Ayeye Jesus-akerte Mark-ele intelhe-ileke-arle

*John-ele itnenhe kwatyeye akwerneke baptise-eme-ilemele
(Matthew 3:1-11; Luke 3:2-16)*

¹ Angkentye mwerre nhenhe Jesus Christ-akerte, Alere Ngkarte-kenhe.

² Arrule anthurre Ngkarte angkeke artwe nhengeke angkentye Ikwerenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre Isaiah arritnyeke, re anteme intelhe-ileke alakenhe;

"The angkentye ilenhe-ilenhe yernetyenhe ngkwengenge arrekwele.

Re ngkwengenge arrekwele-arle alhetyenhe, tyerrtye itneke iletayeke ngkwenge akwetante mpwaretyeke unte-arle apetyetyeke.

³ Tyerrtye anyente kwenhe apmere ahurratyeye tyerrtye areyeke arlkerle-aneme ikwere-werne-arle apetyekeke, alakenhe:

'Ngkarte Anwerneke-artweyeke arratyeye urrke irreraye, nhenge re apetyemele ayeye mwerre angkerleng, arrantherre renhe mwantyele awerrirretyeke.' " *Isaiah 40:3.*

Re intelhe-ileke Jesus-akerte.

⁴ John re ahurratyeye anepaneme tyerrtye areye-ketyenge arleng-ulkere, lhere Jordan itwele. Kenhe tyerrtye atningke ikwere-werne apetyerleng itneke re iletarte angkentye renhe. Re itnenhe kwatyeye akwernetyarte, baptise-eme-iletayeke. Alakenhe angketyarte, "Akurnenge utepe-irraye Ngkarte-werne-atheke. Kele imerte the arrenhantherrenhe kwatyeye akwernetyenhe baptise-eme-iletayeke. Kenhe Ngkartele anteme arrenhantherrenhe ilpernetyakenhe aneme akurne areye-arle arrantherre mpwarerleng, Re arrekhantherrenge ipeltye-irretyenhenge." Alakenhe renhe-arle John-ele itneke iletarte.

⁵ Yanhe areye ahelhe Judea-larle anepaneme, arrpenhe areye apmere Jerusalem-elarle anepaneme, itne alherlte-eweke John renhe angkerleng awetyeke. Itne anteme ingkirreke akethe illelheke arne akurne areye itne mpwaretyarte iperre. John-ele itnenhe kwatyeye akwernetyame baptise-eme-iletayeke. Kwaty nhenge lhere Jordan arritnyeke.

⁶ Nhenge mantere ikwerenhe akenhe alte kamule-kenhe-ngentyele-arle mpwareke, re ulte ikwerenheke ayernelheke irrtnye kere-kenhe. Re inteltye uthene ngkwarle urltampe uthene arlkwetyarte.

⁷ Re itnenhe ileke, “Atyenge intertele, tyerrtye anyente arrpenhe apetyeme atyengenge awethe irntwarre anthurre ulkere. Ayenge akenhe urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe-arteke ware-arle. Tharle ingke-kenhe ikwerenhe uyarne-arle ilyweme, ayenge-arle akweke-ulkere.

⁸ The arrenhantherrenhe kwatyke akwerneke baptise-eme-iletyeke. Urreke re arrenhantherrenhe Utmenge Akngerrele baptise-eme-iletyenhe.”

*John-ele Jesus kwatyke akwerneke baptise-eme-iletyeke
(Matthew 3:13-17; 4:1-11; Luke 3:21-22; 4:1-13)*

⁹ Nhenhe ikwerele-ureke Jesus apmere Nazareth-engentyele apetyeke apmere re nhenge ahelhe Galilee-le aneme. Re anteme alheke John ikwere-werne arlengewerne tyerrtye areyele anemenge-ntyale. Re akenhe renhe kwaty Jordan-ekarle akwernerleng, baptise-eme-ilemele.

¹⁰ Jesus-arle kwaty-ngentyele akeme-irrekenge alkere altywere-irreke re areke Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhe anteme atnarnperleng thepe urelyarre-arteke imerte ikwere-arleke arrernelhemele.

¹¹ Alkere-ngentyele anteme Ngkarte alakenhe angkeke, “Nhenhe-arle ampe impene atyinhe-arle, ayenge-arle ikwere ahentye anthurre-arle ayenge-arle ikwere akangkentye anthurre-arle aneme.”

¹² Utmenge Akngerrele Jesus apmere ahurratyewerne iparrpe yerneke, apmere ikwere-werne nhenge tyerrtye-arle anetyakenhe-werne.

¹³ Rarle yanhe ikwerele anekenge arrentye Satan-ele renhe uterneke akurne mpwaretyeke. Akngwelye artnwere areye-arle arrpenhe ahe akngerre areye-arle yanhe ikwerele aneke. Kenhe alkere-arenye utmenge areye apetyewarreke Jesus renhe arntarnte-aretyeke. Ingwe 40-anthurreke anteme re yanhe ikwerele inteke.

Jesus arrpenhemeke antangkeme renhe apenterlte-apetyeke

(Matthew 4:18-22; Luke 5:2-11; John 1:35-42)

¹⁴ Itne John jail-ke akwerneke-arle iperrele, Jesus apmere Galilee-werne alpeke. Re anteme angkentye mwerre ilerleapeke Ngkarte-akerte.

¹⁵ Re anteme angkerle-apeke, “Akurne-arle mpwareke-iperre utepe-irraye akurne mpwaretyale, angathe-arle irremenge Ngkarte-arle tyerrtye areyeke alartetye anteme

anetyenhe itnenhe lterrke akwete atnyenetyeke. Angkentye mwerreke akangkwe-irremele."

¹⁶ Jesus nhenge kwatye alaye Galilee iterele alhepal-hemele re areke arrwempenhenge atherre Simon uthene Andrew uthene. Ratherre-arle irrpenge areye arntirrk-wetyame net-nge.

¹⁷ Jesus re anteme ikwere-atherre angkeke, "Apetye-alherraye, ayenge apenterle-anerraye, the mpwelenhe akaltyele-anthetyenhenge mpwele tyerrtye areyeke angketyeke, itne atyinhe apententye akngerre irretenhenge."

¹⁸ Angkentye anyente-ngare aweke-arle iperre, ratherre arne arntirrkwentye akngerre areye iparrpe imperle-alheke renhe apentenhemele.

¹⁹ Arlenge-werne irremele Jesus-ele areke alerikwe Zebedee-kenhe atherre James uthene John uthene anerle-anerrrlenge. Ratherre-arle anetyame boat kwenele net ayernemele ultake-arle-lhekenge.

²⁰ Jesus-ele renhe-atherrenhe aremele ikwere-atherre iparrpe antangkeke. Ratherre akngeye ikwere-atherrenhe Zebedee impemele, re boat-ele anerlenge urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-akerte, ratherre Jesus renhe apenteke.

Ayeye artwe-akerte arrentye-arle ikwerele-arlenge aneme (Luke 4:31-37)

²¹ Jesus uthene apententye akngerre areye uthene alherlte-iweke apmere Capernaum-werne. Itne yanhe ikwerele akwete aneke Saturday-eke-atwetye, arlte apurrke akngerre Jew areye-kenhele, Jesus iparrpe alhemele tyatye Jew areye-kenhe-werne, itnenhe akaltyele-anthetyame.

²² Renhe angkerlenge awemele itne akngerre anthurre atnulkeke rarle nhenge akngerre anthurre itelarentye angkerlenge. Kenhe angkentye Moses-kenhe-akerte akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areyele akenhe akaltyele-antheke iwenhe apeke renhe arrpenhe areyele-arle itnenhe akaltyele-anthekenge ware.

²³ Kenhe Jesus-arle apmere yanhe ikwerele akaltyele-anthetyame akwete, kenhe artwe anyente arrentye-akerte ikwere-werne apetyeke. Arrentye Jesus-eke arnterre arlikeke,

²⁴ "Jesus Nazareth-arenye-aye, anwernenhe impemele alhaye. Unte-ame anwernenhe irrerlkngwe atwetyeke apetyeke? The ngenhe itelareme. Unte apele Artwe Mwerre Akngerre Ngkartele-arle yernekeke!"

²⁵ Kenhe Jesus-ele akenhe arrentye renhe ileke, “Awethe angketyalaye! Nterte-irraye! Artwe nhenhenge-ntyeye arratintyaye!”

²⁶ Arrentyele-arle akenhe artwe renhe arnterre akngernelhe-ileke. Arlikeke-arle iperre re artwe ikwerenge-ntyeye arratemele impemele alheke.

²⁷ Kenhe tyerrtye areye akenhe apatewarreke anthurre angkerremele imerte, “Nthakenhe-ame re angkeme? Iwenhenge-arle-ame re untherle-apemele angkentye arpenhe ngangkerele ilerle-apeme? Nhenge re angkemele, arrentye areyele angkentye anyente-ante awemele, impeme.”

²⁸ Apmere Galilee ampinyele itne ayeye Jesus-akerte antekelhe-iletyame.

*Jesus-ele angkwerre-iweke mwerikwe Simon-eke
(Matthew 8:14-17; Luke 4:38-41)*

²⁹ Jesus ikwerenhe areye-akertele tyatye impemele alherlte-iweke apmere Simon uthene Andrew uthene-kenhe-werne. James uthene John uthene alheke anteye.

³⁰ Mwerikwe Simon-kenhe rlkerte, urinpe anthurre intetyame. Itne Jesus-eke ikwere-akerte ilerrirreke re apetyemele arteke.

³¹ Nhenge arrernelhetyakenhe akwete re ikwere-werne alheke iltye ikwerenhe inemele renhe akertne-ileke. Re iparrpe mwerre-irreke akeme-irremele. Re anteme merne akngernemele anthetyame itnenhe.

³² Nhenge uterne irrperlenge anteme itne tyerrtye rlkerte areye, arrentye-akerte areye-arlike anteme Jesus-werne akngetyeke.

³³ Nhenge tyerrtye atningke anthurre apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele anteme apetyeke arriwele anteme itne tnerirreke.

³⁴ Jesus-ele tyerrtye itnenhe angkwerre-iwemele mpwareke tyerrtye rlkerte atningke-akerte. Re mwerre-ileke tyerrtye areye arrentye-akerte. Re angkemele arrentye areye itnekenge aywepemele arratelhe-ileke. Re ntertelhe-ileke arrentye areye itnenhe angketye-kwenye mpwaremele itne-arle akaltye anerlenge nhenge Jesus-arle aneke Ngkartele-arle alhileke.

*Jesus angkentye angkerle-apeme apmere Galilee
ampinyele
(Luke 4:42,43)*

³⁵ Jesus ingwe ikwerele inteke, re ingwe-athnele anthurre akeme-irreke. Apmere renhe impemele alheke tyerrtye areye-ketye, re angketyame Akngeye ikwerenheke.

³⁶ Kenhe Simon atyewe ikwerenhe areyele-arlike aretyeke alheke Jesus-eke.

³⁷ Itne renhe aremele angkeke, "Tyerrtye atningke anthurre kwenhe ngkwenge uyarne anthurre untheme."

³⁸ Jesus akenhe angkerlenghe, "Arrangkwe, anwerne alhetyekaye apmere arrpenhe-werne. Yanhe ikwerenge anteme the itneke ayeye ilettyeke ahentye-aneme. Alakenhe ikwerenge ayenge ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyeke."

³⁹ Re anteme apmere Galilee ampinyele ikwere-werne alheke. Re angkentye renhe ilerle-apeke tyatye arrpe-anenhe Jew areye-kenhele. Re aywepelerle-apeke arrentye areye-arlike.

*Jesus-ele artwe utylene irrkelle-irrkelle inentye akngerre-akerte anpeme renhe angkwerre-iwemele
(Matthew 8:2-4; Luke 5:12-14)*

⁴⁰ Artwe anyente utylene irrkelle-irrkelle ilentye akngerre-akerte apetyeke, nhenge re Jesus renhe aremele amperle-arlenghe tnemele renhe apayuthneke, "Jesus-aye, ayenge utylene nhenhe angkwerre-iwaye. The itelareme unte-arle ayenge angkwerre-iwemere, unte-arrpe apeke awelhemele."

⁴¹ Jesus ikwere alhwarrpe awelhemele, iltye ikwerenhele renhe anpemele, ikwere angkirtneke, "The ngenhe angkwerre-iwetyeke ahentye-aneme."

⁴² Kenhe iparrpe anthurrele utylene akngerre uyer-rerlenghe, yenpe urlkere-irremele.

⁴³⁻⁴⁴ Kele anteme Jesus-ele renhe alkngarre-ileke, "Arrpenhe areyeke ilelhetyale tharle ngenhe angkwerre-iweke. Angkentye akngerre Moses-kenhe alakenhe angkeme: Kenhe arrekwele kwertengerle tyatye-arenyeke imernelhetyeke alhaye ngenhe-arle angkwerre-iweke. Kele re ngenhe areke-arle-ipperle ilemele yenpe ngkwinge urlkere anteme, kele thiye akweke atherre inemele itetyeke yanhe atherre Ngkarte anthetyenhenge. Kele yanhe-ipperenge unte-arle mwerre-irrekenghe-ntyele itne arerrirretyenhenge unte-arle mwerre irreke."

⁴⁵ Kenhe artwe re akenhe alhemele tyerrtye areyeke-arle ilerle-aperlenghe. Jesus anteme uyarne anthurre akethele alheme tyerrtye atningke anthurre ikwere-werne apetye-warreketyenge. Re anteme apmere pwetye-werne alheke. Kenhe apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele ikwere-werne akwete anthurre alherlte-iwerlenghe.

2

Jesus-ele artwe inwerre angkwerre-iweme

(Matthew 9:2-8; Luke 5:18-26)

¹ Jesus apmere pwetyele anetyarte-arle iperrele, ikwerenge-ntyete anteme apmere Capernaum-werne alpeke. Tyerrtye areyele anteme awerrirreke rarle apetyalpekenge, rarle apmere ikwerenhele anteme anetye-alpeke.

² Nhenhe renhe aweke-arle iperre, tyerrtye atningke apmere kwene-werne irrpeke arriwe-arlike renhe ilpeke. Apmere akethele-arlike tnerirreke. Jesus-ele kwenenge itneke angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe iletyame.

³ Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenheme apmere ikwere-werne apetyeke artwe anathe Jesus-werne akngetyemele. Artwe four-pelele akenhe anathe renhe antyameke-arleke atheneke Jesus-werne akngetyeke.

⁴ Itne uyarne anthurre apmere kwene-werne irrpeme tyerrtye atningke-arle arriwele arrkngerte tnerirrerlengen. Itne apmere utepe-akemele akertne-werne atheke antyeke anathe renhe apmere akertneke atheneke. Itne altywere mpwareke nthenhele-arle Jesus tnetyamenge akertneke. Antyame rope-le ayernemele nhenge itne anathe renhe kwene-iletynhenge.

⁵ Kele Jesus-ele renhe-arle akngetyewarrekengen aremele itirreke, "Artwe nhenhe areye arratyete itirreme tharle artwe anathe nhenhe mwerre-iletynheke." Re anteme artwe rlikerte ikwere angkeke, "Aye artwe-aye, atere-irretyalaye Ngkartele-arle ngenhe ilpernetyakenhe aneme unte-arle akurne mpwarekengen. Rarle ngkwenge ipeltye-irreke-arle."

⁶ Kenhe angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe akenhe itirremele anetyame,

⁷ "Aye! Artwe nhenhele-arle Ngkarte angwareme, re-arrpe-arle Ngkarte akwele itirreme. Arrangkwe-arle! Kenhe Ngkarte anyentele-ante kwenhe tyerrtye areye-ngentyele akurne urrparyeteke, itnenhe ilpernetyakenhe anemele."

⁸ Jesus-ele itelareke nthakenhe-arle itnekenhe itirrentye anekengen. Re anteme itneke angkeke, "Arrantherre akurnentye itirretyale anetyeke!

⁹⁻¹⁰ Arrantherre-arle ayengen areke-arle artwe nhenheke ayengen angkerlengen, kenhe arrantherre akenhe iwenhe apeke renhe aretyakenhe-arle aneke. Kele arrantherre apeke-arle atyengen apale itirreme ayengen-arle ware angkemeke-athene, kele arrantherre itirreme tharle uyarne alakenhe mpwaremeke-athene. Kele ayengen lyete

angkeme artwe inwerre nhenheke renhe mwerre-iletyeke. Kele arrantherre anteme renhe aretyenhe, artwe inwerre nhenhe akeme-irrerlenghe, kele anteme arrantherre itelare-tyenhe nthakenhe-arle ayenge arrekwele angkeke, ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, angwenhe apeke renhe Ngkartenge ipeltye-ileme." Re anteme awethe angkeke artwe inwerre ikwere,

¹¹ "Artwe-aye, akeme-irraye, antyame ngkwinhe inemele apmere-werne alpaye."

¹² Tyerrtye areyele arerlenghe, artwe re akeme-irremele antyame ikwerenhe iparrpe kutyemele, apmere-werne alpeke. Kele tyerrtye atningkele angathele-arle tnemele areke itne apatewarreke Ngkarte anteme tnakemele angkeke alakenhe, "Anwerne alakenhe arrekwele aretyak-enhe!"

Jesus-ele Levi akngakeme

(Matthew 9:9-13; Luke 5:27-32)

¹³ Jesus anteme kwatye alaye Galilee-werne alpeke. Tyerrtye atningke anthurre anteme ikwerenge apurte-irreke. Kwatye itere-ngentyele re anemele itnenhene akaltyele-anthetyame.

¹⁴ Akeme-irremele nhenge alherle-apemele re areke alere Alphaeus-kenhe Levi anerle-anerlenghe, ikwerenhe arritnye arrpenhe-arle Matthew aneke. Rarle apwerte ngkweltye inetyame government-eke. Jesus anteme ikwere angkeke, "Ayenge apentaye." Re akeme-irremele arne ikwerenhe areye impeke renhe apenterle-alhemele.

¹⁵ Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-akerte alheke apmere Levi-kenhe-werne. Yanhe ikwerenge anteme itne anemele merne arlkwetyame. Kenhe arrpenhe areyele-arlke mane-arle inerlthe-anetyarteke arrpenhe areyele-arle akurne mpwaretyarteke itnekenge apurte-irremele merne arlkwerrirretyeke. Nhenhe areyele apurte-apurtele Jesus apentetyarte.

¹⁶ Angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-arlke aneke, Pharisee areyele-arlke itnenhe areke merne arlkwelenghe Jesus-enge, itne apententye akngerre areye apayuthneke, "Aye! Iwenhenge-arle-ame akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe arrekantherrenhe apurtele arlkweme apwerte ngkweltye inentye akngerre areyenge tyerrtye akurne mpwarenty akngerre areyenge-arlke? Re itnekenge apurte-irretyale anetyeke, re kwenhe artwe mwerre areyenge anetyeke."

17 Jesus anteme angkentye alengkiwentye angkeke, “Nhenhe awerrirraye! Tyerrtye mwerre areyele ngangkereke aretyeke arrangkwe! Rlkerte areyele-ante-arle renhe aretyeke alheme. Arrantherre apeke apale itirreme ayenge-arle apetyeke nhenge mwerre areye ikngwetyeke. Arrangkwe, ayenge-arle tyerrtye akurne areye ikngwetyeke apetyeke.”

*Itne Jesus akngerre anthurre apayuthneme
(Matthew 9:14-17; Luke 5:33-38)*

18 Arlte arrpenhele apententye akngerre John-kenhe areye-arlke Pharisee areye-arlke nhenge angayakwe aneke itne Ngkarteke angketyeke. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhemele akenhe apetyemele Jesus apayuthneke, “Apententye akngerre John-kenhe areye-arlke, Pharisee areyele-arlke merne arlkwentye akngerre kwenye anwerne Ngkarteke angketyenhenge. Iwenhenge-arle-ame apententye akngerre ngkwinye areyele akwetethe merne arlkweme, arraretyakenhele-arlke?”

19 Jesus angkentye arrpenhe artemele angkeke, “Nhenge artwele anewe akeme, atyewe atningke anthurre apurte-irreme merne akangkentyele arlkweme. Itne angayakwe-arle anetyakenhe anetyenhe re itnekenge akwete anerlenge.

20 Kele yanhe-ngentyele arrpenhe areyele artwe renhe atyewe ikwerenhe areyenge arntwirrkemele akngeme. Kele alakenhe ikwerenge itne, irrare-irremenge-arle, merne arlkwetyakenhe-arle. Kenhe itne ayenge arntirrkwemele akngerlenge apententye akngerre atyinhe areyele merne arlkwetyakenhe-arle anetyenhe.” Alakenhe-arle Jesus angketyame ikwere-arrpe-akerte, re itelareke urreke-arle arrpenhe ikwere ahentye-anetyakenhe areyele renhe inemele raketyenhe imerte renhe irrerlkngwe atwemele. Kele atyewe ikwerenhe areye akenhe irrare-irremele merne arlkwetyakenhe-arle anerlenge.

21 Jesus-ele itneke ileke angkentye alengkiwentye mantere-akerte. “Arrantherre itelareme mantere tyerrtye-kenhe ingkweye-irremele altywere-akerte irrerlenge, artetyenhenge, re mantere akweke alkarle-ngentyele aketyakenhe ingkweye ikwere-arleke arrernetyeke, alterrelheketye alhewerlenge. Kele arrantherre apeke renhe alheweme, mantere akweke alkarle rarle arrerneke re akenhe akweke-arle-irrerlenge imerte alterrelhemele-arle, kele mantere altywere-akerte re akenhe altywere akngerre-arle-irrerlenge.”

²² Jesus-ele itneke ileke angkentye alengkiwentye arpenhe, ngkwarle-kenhe ayakwethe-akerte. "Awethe anteme angkentye arrpenhe-ulkere nhenhe awerrirraye ngkwarle-kenhe yakwethe-akerte. Artwe arrpenhele mpwareme yakwethe kere yenpe-ngentyele ngkwarle lyetenye akwernemele atnyenetyeke. Kenhe re akenhe yakwethe angkweyeke ngkwarle lyetenye akwernetyeke arrangwe-arle, re apeke ngkwarle lyetenye thelemele yakwethe rarle akurne-arle-irrerlengge, yakwethe angkweyenge, antyerrkenge-arlike, alterrelhemele, ngkwarle re altyiwelhemele ahelhe-werne-atheke-arle. Alakenhe-irreme-ketye anteme re ngkwarle lyetenye renhe yakwethe atyete-atyete mwerre lyetenyeke-arleke akwerne-tyeke kele yakwethe re mwerre alterrelhetyakenhe-arle aneme kele yakwethe uthene ngkwarle uthene kele mwerre-arle aneme." Alakenhe-arle Jesus itneke angkeke itne-arle angkentye ikwerenhe angkentye Moses-kenhenge anyentelhe-ileme-ketye.

Arrpenhe areyele ileme apententye akngerre areyele-arle urrakapentye mpwarewarreme Arlte Apurrke Akngerrele (Matthew 12:1-8; Luke 6:1-5)

²³ Arlte Saturday-ele, arlte apurrke Jew areye-kenhe nhengele, Jesus apententye akngerre areye-akerte merne ulpe mpwarenty akngerre-arle amangkeme-mpele alheke. Kele apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyele akenhe merne ulpe mpwarenty akngerre ntange areye akemele arlkwerlte-apetyame alherlte-apemele.

²⁴ Kenhe Pharisee arrpenhemele itnenhe areke merne ulpe mpwarenty akngerre ntange areye inerlengge imerte itne Jesus-eke angkemele, "Aye, nhenhe araye! Arlte apurrkele apententye akngerre ngkwinye areyele kwenhe merne ulpe mpwarenty akngerre ntange areye akemele arlkweme. Itne urrakapemele kwenhe angkentye anwerne-kenhe ultakeme. Kenhe angkentye anwerne-kenhe alakenhe-arle, arlte apurrkenge urrakapetyale anetyeke."

²⁵⁻²⁶ Kele Jesus itneke angkirtnerlengge, "Arrantherre-ame aretyakenhe pipe-nge David-arle angayakwe-irremele alheke ilthe ameke-ameke Ngkarte-kenhe-werne imerte merne impene renhe arlkwemele imerte arrpenhe areye ikwerenge-arle aneke areye anthemele arlkwetyeke? Kele arraty-arle angkentye aneme kwertengerle tyaty-arenye areyele-ante merne renhe arlkwetyeke. Kele itne akenhe angkentyeke akangkwe-irretyakenhe-arle aneke imerte merne renhe arlkwemele, arrpenhele itnenhe iltetyakenhe-arle aneke itne-arle angayakwe anekenge. Alakenhe re

aneke nhenge Abiathar-arle kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye aneke."

²⁷ Jesus itneke awethe angkeke, "Arrantherre apeke-arle apale itirreme nhenge Ngkartele nhenge arlte mwekenhe akngerre anyente mpwaremele rarle tyerrtye areyeke ahele angketyeke. Arrangkwe, rarle mpwareke mwekenhe nhenge anwerne-arle urrkapentye iperrele arrernelhemele ltyerrele anetyeke, mwerre awelhemele.

²⁸ Yewe, arrantherre itelaretyeke ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, alartye anthurre, the kwenhe iletyenhe nthakenhe-irretyeke arlte apurrkenge." Alakenhe-arle Jesus angkeke Pharisee areyeke.

3

Jesus-ele artwe iltye tharre-akerte angkwerre-iweme Arlte Apurrkele

(Matthew 12:9-14; Luke 6:6-11)

¹ Arlte apurrke Jew areye-kenhe arrpenhele Jesus awethe alheke tyatye itne-kenheke irrpemele. Arrernelhemele itne kweneke irrpengerlte-iweke. Yanheke anteme re areke artwe iltye tharre-arle-irreke tyerrtye areyenge.

² Kele Pharisee areyele anemele aretyame Jesus nhenge itne renhe ilpernyenhenge re apeke apale mpwarerlunge. Itne artwe iltye tharre renhe aremele alakenhe itirreke, "Re apeke-arle lyete renhe angkwerre-iwemele mwerre mpwaremele arlte apurrkele angkentye Moses-kenhe ultakemele."

³ Jesus anteme artwe ikwere iltye atharre-akerteke angkeke, "Akemirre, nhenhe-werne apetyaye." Artwe akeme-irremele apetyeke yanhe ikwerele re tneke, ingkirrekenge arrekwele.

⁴ Re anteme itnenhe apayuthneke, "Nthakenhe angkentye Moses-kenhe ileme? Anwerne apekele tyerrtye arrpenhe areye alpe-eme-iletyeke, arrpenhe renhe itetheke mpwaretyeke arlte apurrkele apeke? Ithwenge apeke. Alakenhe apeke ileme, anwerne apekele tyerrtye arrpenhe rllkerte-ilemele itnenhe uyerrelhe-ilerlunge."

Kenhe itne akenhe nterte-nterte anerrirrerlunge.

⁵ Jesus-ele itnenhe aremele re ahele awelheke. Re atnerte akngarte-anthurre-iwelheke itneke, itne-arle artwe renhe alpe-eme-iletyakenhe. Artwe ikwere anteme re angkeke, "Iltye ngkwinhe aternelhayel!" Kenhe artwe re iltye ikwerenhe aternelheke, kenhe iltye re akenhe mwerre-arle-irrerlunge.

⁶ Pharisee areye, tyatye Jew-kenhe-nge impemele alheke, itne alhemele atyewe Herod-kenhe areyenge apurte-irreke itnekenge angkerretyamele Jesus akwele irrerlkngge atwe-tyeke.

*Jesus-ele tyerrtye rlkerte areye angkwerre-iweme
(Matthew 12:15,16; Luke 6:17-19)*

⁷ Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-akerte arpenhe areye-ngentyele impeke kwatye alaye Galilee-werne alheke. Kenhe tyerrtye atningkele akenhe apmere Galilee-arenye areyele-arlike, Judea-arenye areyele-arlike itnenhe apenteke,

⁸ Jerusalem-engentyele areye-arlike, Idumea-ngentyele yanhe-ngentyele areye itne apetyeke. Arrpenhe areye-arlike lhere Jordan-enge ikngerre-ampinye, arrpenhe areye yanhe ampinyele Tyre-arlike Sidon itwele-arlike, itne ingkirreke apetyeke Jesus aretyeke, itne-arle awerlengge rarle arne atningke mpwaretyamenge.

⁹ Ikwerenge anteme tyerrtye atningke anthurre tnerrireke. Jesus-ele anteme apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye ileke boat inetyeke re kwatye iterele tnetyeke tyerrtye areyele ankerte-atwetye-alheme-ketye.

¹⁰ Jesus-ele tyerrtye atningke anthurre anpemele angkwerre-iwetyame. Kenhe tyerrtye rlkerte arrpenhe ikwere-akertele ankerte-iwerremele tyerrtye areyenge renhe anpetyeke.

¹¹ Kenhe tyerrtye arrentye areye-akertele akenhe, Jesus aremele ikwere itwenge akaperte kwene-irremele anerrirreke, arlketyame, "Unte kwenhe Alere Ngkarte-kenhe!"

¹² Kenhe Jesus-ele itnenhe arnterre ileke alakenhe-arle angketyale.

*Jesus-ele apententye akngerre twelve pele akngakeme renhe apenterlte-apetyeke
(Matthew 10:2-4; Luke 6:14-16)*

¹³ Jesus apwerte akertneke antyemele re antangkeke artwe areyeke renhe-arle apenterlte-anetyeke. Itne anteme ikwere-werne apetyewarreke.

¹⁴ Re artwe twelve pele akngakeke angkentye ikwere-akerte-arle ilerlte-apetyekeke. Re itneke angkeke, "The arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke atyengenge untherlte-anetyeke. The arrenhantherrenhe yernetyeke untherlte-apetyeke ayeye atyenge-akerte ilerlte-apetyeke,

¹⁵ arrentye areye-arlike tyerrtye areye-ngentyele aywepemele-arlike."

¹⁶ Re artwe nhenhe areye akngakeke: Simon, nhenhe renhe Jesus-elarle Peter arritnye antheke.

¹⁷ Alere Zebedee-kenhe atherre James uthene John uthene Jesus-ele renhe-atherrenhe Boanerges arritnye antheke. Re alakenhe angkeke re-atherre-arle iparrpe anthurre atheke-irrentye akngerre, kwatye akngerre angkentye angkerlengen-arteke.

¹⁸ Angwenhe-akweye Andrew, Philip, Bartholomew, Matthew, Thomas, alere Alphaeus-kenhe James, angwenhe-akweye-arlike Thaddaeus. Simon-arlike rarle alartetye Rome-arenye areyeke ilkelhetyakenhe nhenge.

¹⁹ Judas Iscariot-arlike rarle Jesus iltye anthetyenhe alartetye Jew areye-kenhe areye itne renhe arntwirrketyenhenge.

*Ayeye Jesus uthene Beelzebul uthene-akerte
(Matthew 12:25-29; Luke 11:17-22)*

²⁰ Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-arlike anteme alpeke apmere nthenhele-arle itne anetyame-werne. Kenhe tyerrtye atningke anthurrele anteme renhe apenteke. Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areye-arlike uyarne merne arlkweme arrpenhe atningke-arle itneke akwete anyente-irrerlengen.

²¹ Ikwerenheke-artweyele ikwere-akerte aweke-arle itne ikwere alheke renhe apmere-werne akngetyeke mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke. Itne aweke tyerrtye areye angkerlengen nhenge akaperte ikwerenhe arerte-arerte-irreke akwele.

²² Kenhe angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye Jerusalem-engentyele apetyeke, itne-arle awerlengen Jesus-ele mpwaremenge. Itne angkerreke, "Ayekaye! Arrentye nhenge Beelzebul-ele ngangkere ikwerenhe renhe antheke, arrantherre itelareme arrentye alartetye nhenge arrentye arrpenhe areyeke, alakenhenge akwele re arrentye ayweperle-anetyeke tyerrtye areyengentyele."

²³ Kele Jesus anteme angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areyeke antangkeke, itneke anteme angkentye artemele angkeke, "Uye anthurre kwenhe Arrentyele re-arrpe aywepelheme ikwerengen-ntyele.

²⁴ Nhenhe awerrirraye! Tyerrtye apmere anyente-arenye areye apeke atwerrentye akngerre itne akenhe akweteke-ilemele atwerreme, ingkirreke uyerrelhe-ilettyeke-atwetye.

²⁵ Alakenhe anteye artweye-nhenge areye apeke warle anyente-arenye areyenge atwerrerrlte-aneme imerte akweteke-ilemele atwerreme, ingkirreke uyerrelhe-ilettyeke-atwetye.

26 Alakenhe-ante-arle Arrentyeke, re apeke arrentye ikwere akwerrke areye aywepetyeke aneke kele itne ikwere ahentye-anetyakenhe-arle aneme ikwere anetyakenhe, kele re ilyelaye irremele nterte anteme-arle aneme, alyepe-alyepe-irremere alartetye anetyakenhe anteme.”

27 Jesus-ele angkentye alengkiwentye arrpenhe ileke, “Arrpenhe-ame apmere artwe inwenge akngerre-kenhe-werne alheme arne ikwerenhe areye akwenpele anyelkngele inetyeke? Arrangkwe-arle. Re artwe inwenge akngerre renhe ayernetyekeke-amparre kele imerte re arne ikwerenhe areye inetyenhenge.

28 “Kele nhenhe-arle itelarerrirraye, arrantherre apeke-arle apure anerlte-aneme akurne atningke mpwarekenge Ngkarteke, Re arrenhantherrenhe atwetyakenhe-arle. Arrantherre apeke-arle apure-irreme arrantherre-arle renhe arrkentye-ilekenge, kele re arrenhantherrenhe atwetyakenhe-arle.

29 Kenhe arrantherre akenhe arrkentye-ilemele Ngkarte Utmengeke, ikwerenge ipeltye-irretyakenhe arrekhantherrenge, re arrenhantherrenhe ilwetyeke-arle arrerneme.”

30 Jesus angkeke alakenhe itne-arle angketyamenge nhenge Jesus-arle arrentye-akerte akwele.

Ayeye mikwe Jesus-kenhe uthene atyeyikwe uthene-akerte (Matthew 12:46-50; Luke 8:19-21)

31 Mikwe Jesus-kenhe uthene atyeyikwe areye uthene apetyewarremele tnerrireke apmere akethele. Itne angkentye yerneke Jesus-eke itneke angketyeke apetyetyeke.

32 Ikwerenge akenhe Jesus angkerleng nhenge ikwerenge-arle ilperre-irremele anetyame areyeke, “Jesus-aye, mangkwe-arlike atyeyangkwe areye-arlike akethele yanhe tnetyetalheme. Itne ngkwenge angkerirretyeke ahentye-anerrirreme.”

33 Kenhe Jesus re itneke angkirtnerleng, “The arrenhantherrenhe meye atyinhe uthene atyeye atyinhe areye uthene-akerte ileme. Arrantherre-ame itelareme angwenhe apeke tyerrtye areye the akeme meye atyinhe uthene atyeye atyinhe uthene?”

34 Apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-werne thilemele Jesus angkeke, “Nhenhele meye atyinhe uthene atyeye atyinhe areye uthene!

35 Angwenhele apeke aywerrkele aweme, iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke Ngkarte-arle ahentye-anerleng, itne apele atyeyikwe areye, meye-arle atyinhe aneme.”

4

Ayeye merne ntange-akerte

(Matthew 13:1-15; Luke 8:4-10)

¹ Jesus anteme awethe alhemele itnenhe akaltyele-anthetyame kwatye alaye Galilee iterele. Tyerrtye atningke anthurre anteme ikwere-werne apetyeke renhe awerrirre-tyeke re akaltyele-antherlenge. Re akeme-irremele boat-eke antyeke-arle anteme anetyame angkemele. Kenhe tyerrtye areye akenhe kwatye iterele tnerrirrerlenge.

² Re itnenhe angkentye alengkiwentye akngerre atningke akaltyele-anthetyame.

³ Itneke re angkeke, "Awerrirraye. Artwe nhenge alhemele merne ntange areye iwerle-apeke ahelheke-arleke.

⁴ Merne ntange areye iwemele, ntange arrpenheme akenhe iwerreke-arle atnyerlenge. Kenhe thi-pele anteme apetyemele itnenhe arlkweke.

⁵ Kenhe ntange arrpenhe areye akenhe ahelhe apwerte-apwerteke-arle atnyerlenge. Kenhe atherrke anteme iparpe anthurre lyapeke iwenhe-akweyenge ahelhe akweke-arle yanhe anekenge.

⁶ Nhenge uterne arratemele arne itnenhe ampeke antyerrke-ilemele itne-arle artekerre ntarneke ware arrern-erlenge.

⁷ Kenhe ntange arrpenhe areye akenhe atnyeke lyeke akngerre-arle lyapetyartenge. Lyeke akngerre lyapemele arrpenhe itnenhe ayelpayernemele akurne-ileke. Merne ntange lyapetyakenhe aneke.

⁸ Kenhe ntange arrpenhe areye akenhe ahelhe mwerreke atnyeke. Arne nhenhe areye lyapeke akngerre anthurre. Arrpenhemele merne akweke ware atnyeneke, arrpenhemele akngerre awerne atnyeneke, arrpenhe areyele akenhe akngerre anthurre-arle atnyeneke, ayeye alakenhe-arle aneke."

⁹ Jesus itneke angkeke, "Yewe, angkentye nhenhe awerrirraye, arrantherre ingkirreke akwetethe itirremele nhenge itelarerrirretyeke."

Itne itelaretyakenhe angkentye alengkiwentye akngerre areye

¹⁰ Jesus anyente anetyame. Arrpenhemele angkentye ikwerenhe-arle aweke apetyeke apurte-irretyeke apententye akngerre twelve pele ikwerenhe areyenge. Itne Jesus apayuthneke nhenge arratye ilettyeke angkentye alengkiwentye areyeke-akerte.

¹¹ Itneke anteme re angkirtneke, "Ngkarte angketyenhe arrekanttherre imernetyenhe angkentye rarle artemele

angkeme, arrantherre itelarerrirretyeke, kenhe arrpenhe areyele itelarerrirretyakenhe-arle anetyenhe. Angkentye nhenge ikwere-akerte alartetye arrekanttherre anetyenhenge-akerte. Arrpenhemele nhenge akwetethe awemele angkentye nhenhe-ante ware, nhenge angkentye akngerre anthurre re itneke imernetyakenhe."

¹² Jesus itneke angkeke, "Tharle angkentye tyerrtye areyeke ileme, akethe-ilettyakenhe iwenhe renhe tharle itneke ileme, kele-arle itne areme-itanye nthakenhe-arle the mpwareme, kele itne akenhe itelaretyakenhe-arle nthakenhe-arle ileme. Kele itne akwetethe awerlte-aneme kele itne akenhe uyarne itelarerrirremele. Ngkarte-werne utepe-irretyakenhele itne anetyenhe nhenge Re apeke it-nenhe mwerre-ilemele anetyeke."

Jesus angkemele ileke angkentye nhenge ntange areye-akerte

(Matthew 13:18-23; Luke 8:11-15)

¹³ Jesus itneke angkeke, "Kele awerre, arrantherre-ame uyarne angkentye yanhe itelarerrirreme? Nthakenhe-arle-ame arrantherre itelarerrirretyenhe arrpenhe areye?

¹⁴ Awerrirraye. Artwe nhenge ntange areye-arle iwerle-apeme re arrpenhe-arteke nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ilerle-apentye akngerre-arteke.

¹⁵ Tyerrtye arrpenheme aneme ntange-arteke nhenge iwerreke-arle atnyeke. Itne angkentye renhe aweke-arle iperre, yanhe ikwerenge Arrentye apetyemele it-nenhe arerte-arerte-ilettyenhe irlpe uthene akurrkng uthene itnekenhe apatelhe-ilemele, itne alkngrwirretyen-henge angkentyeke.

¹⁶ Tyerrtye arrpenheme akenhe ntange ahelhe apwerte-apwerteke-arle atnyeke-arteke-arle. Itne angkentye renhe awemele iparrpele arnterre anthurre-arle akangkeme.

¹⁷ Kenhe itne angkentye renhe aweme akweke ware-arle. Kenhe ikwerenge-ntyele apeke itneke akurne akngerre-irretyenhe, arrpenhe apeke itneke ahentye-anetyakenhe itne-arle angkentye Ngkarte-kenheke akangkwe-irrerleng, kenhe itne akenhe Ngkarteke iparrpe alkngrwirrewar-rerleng, ikwere-ketye untyeme-irremele.

¹⁸ Tyerrtye arrpenheme areye ntange-arteke nhenge ahelhe lyeke akngerreke-arle atnyeke. Angkentye yanhe renhe awemele akangkwe-irremele akweke ware.

¹⁹ Kenhe itne imerte itirrewarremele arne iwenhe-iwenhe apeke ahelhe nhenhe-arenyeke, maneke tyenye

anthurre-arle, arne arrpenhe areyeke ntyelhe akngerre-arle. Kele yanhe areyele angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awerrirremele, kenhe itne akenhe angkentye renhe lterrke atnyenewarretyakenhe-arle, arrpenhe itnenhe akaltyele-anthetyakenhe Ngkarte-akerte.

²⁰ Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenheme itne ahelhe ulpmerre yanhe areye-arteke, itne apele angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awerrirremele, itne awemele renhe arratyte itelarerrirremele anerrirreke. Kenhe yanhe iperrele itne anteme tyerrtye arrpenhe areye anteme Ngkarte-akerte akaltyele-antherrirreme. Arrpenhemele akweke ware mpwareme. Arrpenhemele akngerre-ulkere-arle mpwarerleng. Arrpenhe areyele akenhe akngerre anthurrele mpwarerleng. Tyerrtye atningke anthurre Ngkarteke akangkwe-irretyenhenge.”

Ayeye alknгентhe-akerte

(Luke 6:16-18)

²¹ Jesus-ele angkentye alengkiwentye akngerre arrpenhe ileke, “Nhenge tyerrtyele apmere kwenek-arle lamp alknгентhe-ilemele imerte urtne akwekele artetyakenhe anemele, kenhe re akenhe akertneke arrernemele ingkirrekele alknгентhe irreleng aretyenhenge.

²² Alakenhe Ngkarteile ileme arteke angkentye Rarle alengkiwentye atnyeneke. Tyerrtye atningkele anteme renhe awemele angkentye renhe itelaretyenhe.

²³ Yewe, angkentye renhe awemele, arrantherre ingkirreke ikwere-akerte akwetethe itirretyeke nhenge itelaretyeke renhe.”

²⁴⁻²⁵ Itneke awethe re angkeke, “Arrantherre ingkirreke mwantye akangkwe-irraye iwenhe apeke ikwere arrantherre-arle awemeke. Arrantherre akwenpele ware awerlte-anemele kele anteme arrantherre itelaretyenhenge akweke ware. Angwenhele apeke Ngkarte-akerte akweke ware itelareme, re apeke awethe itelaretyeke, Ngkarteile ikwere awethe imernetyenhe-arle. Kenhe angwenhe apeke-arle Ngkarte-akerteke akangkwe-irretyakenhe itne-arle iwenhe apeke renhe Ikwere-akerte aweke-arle, kele Ngkarteile itnekenge rakeme-arle iwenhe apeke renhe itne atnyenerleng, itne Ikwere-akerte alknгwirretyenhe.”

Merne Ntange re-arrpe lyapeke-arle

²⁶ Jesus awethe itneke angkeke, “Nhenge Ngkarte alartetye anerleng alakenhe-arle anetyenhe. The arrekantherre angkentye alengkiwentye nhenhe ileme. Kenhe artwe anyentele akenhe ntange areye iwerle-apeke ahelheke-arleke.

²⁷ Ingwele anteme-irreke re ankwe anteme inteke, kele arlthe arrpenhele anteme re akeme-irremele arne arrpenhe areye anteme mpwaretyame. Arlthe arrpe-anenhele re alakenhe renhe mpwaretyarte. Kele artwe re akenhe akutne aneke arne re nhenge nthakenhe lyaperle-anetyeke arne anteme irretyeke.

²⁸ Nhenge arne re lyapeke re-arrpe, arlpelhe-arlike anteme arratemele. Kele merne-akerte anteme aneke.

²⁹ Merne yanhe re anteme mpenge-irreme. Kele artwe areye anteme apetyemele, merne akemele apurtelhe-iletynhe.”

*Ayeye annge akweke anyente-akerte
(Matthew 13:31,32; Luke 13:18,19)*

³⁰ Jesus-ele anteme itneke ayeye arrpenhe ileke, “Nhenge Ngkarte alartetye anerlenge alakenhe-arle anetyenhe.

³¹ Nhenge artwele annge akweke anthurre akngeme ahelhe kweneke ngkernemele. Annge nhenhe apele arpenhe areyenge akweke anthurre ulkere.

³² Annge-ngentyele anteme arne akwerrke arrateme. Arne akwerrke-ngentyele arne arlarte akngerre re anteme tneke, ngkwerne akngerre anthurre-akerte anteme aneme. Thipe arrpe-anenhe anteme apetyemele antywe mpwaremele aneme. Alakenhe-arle re aneme. Tyer-tye urrpetye ware-urrke Ngkarteke akangkwe-irretyenhe, kenhe urreke tyer-tye atningke anthurre ikwere akangkwe-irretyenhe.”

³³ Jesus-ele anteme ileke ayeye areye yanhe-arteke. Rarle angkentye akngerre angketyakenhele aneke, arrpenhe areye uyarne itelareketye.

³⁴ Re nhenge ilerle-aneme angkentye alengkiwentye tyer-tye areyeke. Kele re-arrpe anemele, re ileme renhe apententye akngerre areyeke nthakenhe-arle ayeye nhenhe areye angkeme.

*Jesus angkeke kwatye lype uthene rlke uthene arternpe-ilemele
(Matthew 8:18,23-27; Luke 8:22-25)*

³⁵ Angwerre-angwerrele anteme Jesus angkeke nhenge apententye akngerre areyeke, “Mpe, boat-eke antyemele alhetyekeye ahelhe irntwarre-werne kwatye alayele arrengekwe-werne.”

³⁶ Apententye akngerre areye boat-eke antyeke nthenhele-arle Jesus anetyame-werne. Itne arrpenhe areye impemele alheke. Kenhe arrpenheme boat arrpenhe areyeke-arlike antyeke itnekenge alheke.

³⁷ Itne kwatye alayele talkwe alherlthe-iwemele, rlke akngerrele wernerlenge impeltye-ngentyele. Kwatye alyepe boat ikwere-arleke irrpeke, itne akenhe atere-irrerirrerlenge boat-arle ingkwe anthurre kwatye kwene-werne irrpekenge.

³⁸ Kenhe Jesus akenhe ankwe-arle inteke boat ingkernele rtunkele akaperte ikwerenheke arrernekele. Apententye akngerre areyele renhe akeme-ilemele angkerirreke, "Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye! Iwenheke-ame unte akwenpe interle-aneme? Anwerne akenhe alhwekarle-irretyeke-uletye."

³⁹ Kenhe Jesus akenhe akeme-irremele rlkeke angkeke, "Apurrke-irraye!" Re kwatye arnmarre areyeke-arlke angkeke, "Arawelhe-iletyalaye!" Arratye apelaye, rlke apurrke-irreke, kwatye arnmarre akweke-irrerlenge.

⁴⁰ Jesus anteme angkeke apententye akngerre areyeke, "Iwenheke-arle-ame arrantherre atere-irreme? Arrantherre itirretyakenhe tharle arrenhantherrenhe ulyeyle arntarnte-arerle-aneme."

⁴¹ Nhenge itne utnenge-kwenye-irrerirremele, angkerreke, "Artwe iwenhe-arle-ame nhenhe re? Re rlke uthene kwatye arnmarre uthene akweke-irretyeke ileke, kenhe ratherre atnengke-irrerlenge-arle!"

5

Artwe arrentye areye-akerte inteye kwenele-arle anetyarte (Matthew 8:28-34; Luke 8:26-39)

¹ Kele Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-arlke kwatye alayenge intwarreke-irremele itne alherlthe-iweke apmere Gerasa itwe-werne.

² Kele nhenge Jesus-ele boat-engentyele atnarnpetyamele artwe anyente areke inteyenge arraterlenge ilweke-arle areye arrernentye akngerrenge. Artwe re akenhe arrentye-akerte-arle aneke.

³ Artwe nhenge re anetyarte inteye kwenele nhenge tyerrtye ilweke-arle areye arrernentye akngerrenge. Kenhe tyerrtye areyele renhe arunthe-ngare ayernetyarte rarle ahele akngerre anekenge. Kenhe lyete-ulkere itne renhe uyarne ayerneme, uyarne-arle renhe chain-ele ayernemele anthurre.

⁴ Artwe re nhenge chain areye iltye uthene ingke uthenenge ngkweltye-iletyarte. Tyerrtye areyele renhe uyarne anthurre ayaketyarte.

⁵ Arlthe arrpe-anenhele, ingwe arrpe-anenhele artwe yanhe re alhetyarte inteye-werne tyerrtye ilweke-arle

areyele arrernentye akngerre-werne. Apwerte arrpe-
anenhe ikwerele-arle re arlketyarte re-arrpe akelhemele
apwerte arrirlepe areyele.

⁶ Arlengen-tyele artwe nhengele Jesus aremele, ikwere-
werne unteke kwene-irremele.

⁷⁻⁸ Arrantherre-ame itelareme? Jesus-ele ileke arrentye
renhe impemele alhetyeke. Kenhe arrentye ikwere arlkeke,
"Jesus, unte kwenhe Alere arratyete anthurre Ngkarte-kenhe.
Ayenge impaye. Ayenge ure akwete-ante ampeme-werne
yernetyale."

⁹ Jesus-ele renhe apayuthneke, "Iwenhe-ame ngkwinhe
arritnye."

Artwe re angkirtnerlengen "Arritnye atyinhe apele, "At-
ningke anthurre." Nhenge anwerne atningke anthurre
nhenhe."

¹⁰ Itne anteme Jesus arnterre apayuthnetyeke, itnenhe
apmere yanhenge yernetye-kwenye.

¹¹ Nhenhe ikwerele ureke pike-pike atningke anthurrele
arlkwetyame apwerte iterele.

¹² Arrentye areyele Jesus ileke, "Unte apeke artwe
nhenhenge arrattelhe-ilemele anwernenhe pike-pike itneke-
werne yernaye anwerne tyerrtye itne-kenheke irrptyeke."

¹³ Kele Jesus itneke angkirtnerlengen, "Kele mwerre-arle,
pike-pike itneke irrperirraye."

Iparrpele arrentye itne artwe yanhe-ngentyele arratewar-
remele pike-pike itne areyeke irrperirreke. Pike-pike 2000
pele ulkere aneke. Kele pike-pike itne apwerte kwene-
werne unterlte-iweke apwerte arnkarre-werne, ingkirreke
akertne-ngentyele atnyerrirremele kwatyete kweneke, ingkir-
reke anthurre anteme itne alhekwarle-irrerirreke.

¹⁴ Kenhe tyerrtye yanhe areye pike-pike itnenhene
arntarnte-arentye akngerrele arerrirreke nthakenhe-arle-
irrerne, kele itne anteme-arle apmere-werne untherlte-
iweke. Kenhe itne ingkirrekeke ilerrirreke nthakenhe Jesus-
ele mpwareke-akerte, artwe-arle arrentye areye atnyeneke-
akerte-arlke. Kenhe tyerrtye areyele akenhe awemele itne
aretyeke apetyeke nthakenhe-arle-irrekengen.

¹⁵ Artwe nhenge anteme itne areke Jesus itwenge anerle-
anerlengen, akurrkngen mwerre anteme, mantereke irrperle-
anemele. Itne renhe aremele atere-irrerirreke.

¹⁶ Nhenge areke-arle areyele arrwekele nthakenhe-arle-
irrekengen, arrpenhe itneke ileke nthakenhe-arle artwe
arrentye-akerte mwerre-irreke-akerte, nthakenhe-arle pike-
pike areye uyerrekengen.

¹⁷ Itne Jesus anteme ileke apmere itnekenhe impemele
alhetyeke.

18 Nhenge Jesus-ele boat-eke antyetyame alhetyenhenge, artwe nhenge arrentye areye atnyenetyartele renhe arn-terre apayuthneke, "Ayenge apeke ngkwengenge alheye?"

19 Jesus akenhe ikwere angkirtnerlenge, "Arrangkwe, ngkwenge-artweye areye-werne alpaye. Itneke ilerle-apeme nthakenhe-arle Ngkartele ngenhe mwerre-ileke. Re kwenhe arratye anthurre ngkwenge mwantye-mwantye aneke."

20 Re arratye anthurre anteme alheke apmere ten pele-werne tyerrtye yanhe areyeke ilerle-apemele nthakenhe-arle Jesus-ele renhe mwerre-ileke. Itne atnulkeke anthurre renhe awemele.

Ayeye marle awenke Jairus-kenhe uthene arelhe ampwe rlkerte uthene-akerte
(Matthew 9:18-26; Luke 8:41-56)

21 Jesus akenhe apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-arlike boat-eke antyemele kwatye alayeke tyanemele alpeke. Itne alayenge anpere-irremele apmere arrpenheke arrernelhetye-alheke. Kenhe tyerrtye atningke anthurre apetyemele itnekenge apurte-irreke.

22 Kenhe artwe anyente akenhe Jairus arritnye nhenge tyerrtye areye-arle arntarnte-aretyarte apetyeke tyatye Jew areye-kenhe-werne. Jesus aremele re kwene-irremele artepe arrernelheke ingke ikwerenheke-arleke.

23 Re arnterre angkeke, "Aye, ampe marle atyinhe, rlkerte anthurre aneme, re ilwetyeke-urletye irreme. Ikwere-werne apetyaye renhe anpemele, itethe-iletayeke."

24 Kenhe re akenhe awemele arteke ikwenge re alheke. Kenhe tyerrtye atningke anthurrele renhe arrkngerte-ilemele itne-arrpele antarre-iwemele.

25 Kenhe arelhe rlkerte anyentele apenterle-apetyame. Rarle alhwe itnyetyarte akwetethenhe akwetethe arrule-arrule-ngentyele year 12-peleke-atwetye.

26 Rarle nhenge ngangkere arrpe-anenhe renhe apw-erte mane anthetyarte, apwerte-ante uyerretyeke-atwetye. Kenhe itne akenhe renhe uyarne angkwerre-iwetyarte. Re rlkerte akurne anthurre ulkere-irreke.

27 Arelhe yanhe rarle Jesus-akerte aweke. Re anteme arrpenheke areyenge anyenteke-irremele apenterle-apeke ingkernenge.

28 Re itirrerle-apetyeme, "The nterte-ntertele ware mpwaremele mantere ikwerenhe anpemele, kele ayenge mwerre-arle-irreme." Kele arratye, re mantere atnartenge ikwerenhe anpeke.

²⁹ Nhenge mantere ikwerenhe anperleng-arteke, rlkerte re akenhe uyerrrle. Re-arrpe awelheke nhenge rlkerte ikwerenhe-arle uyerreke.

³⁰ Kenhe Jesus akenhe ularre-irreke tyerrtye itneke angkeke, "Angwenhele-ame mantere atyinhe apanerne?" Alakenhenge-arle angkeke, re awelheke re apele tyerrtye angwenhe apeke renhe angkwerre-iwerne.

³¹ Kenhe apententye akngerre areye akenhe angkerleng, "Yekwe, tyerrtye areye ngkwengenge itweke-itweke-irreke. Anwerne akutne angwenhele apeke ngenhe anperne, tyerrtye atningkele apeke ngenhe anperleng."

³² Kenhe Jesus-ele akwete anthurre aretyame, "Angwenhele-ame ayenge anperne?"

³³ Kenhe arelhe re akenhe itelareke rlkerte ikwerenhe uyerreke-arle. Re apetyemele arrewemele, apure tnentye awelhele ikwere ilelheke, "The ngenhe anperne nhenge rlkerte atyinhe uyerrtyenhenge. Kele iparrpe anthurre uyerrrle."

³⁴ Jesus-ele renhe mwantye-mwantye-ilemele angkeke, "Akunye-apenhe! The ngenhe angkwerre-iweke unte-arle ayenge arratyte itelarekenge. Apmere-werne alpaye itir-etyakenhenge, unte-arle kele mwerre aneme."

³⁵ Nhenge Jesus angkerle-anemele, ayeye ilentye akngerre yanhe ikwere irretye-alhekeng apmere Jairus-kenhe-ngentyele. Itne angkeke Jairus-eke, "Unte ingkerne-ante kwenhe; unte ngkwenge-artweye aparlpe-ileke. Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe renhe imperle-alhaye, iparrpe apmere-werne alpaye."

³⁶ Kenhe Jesus-ele renhe akwenpele awemele Jairus-eke angkeke-tetye, "Arrangkwe, alhwarrpe awelhetyale, akwete itirraye unte-arle ayenge-ante arratyte itelaraye renhe angkwerre-iwetyeke."

³⁷ Re antangkemele Peter-eke, James-eke, ikwere atyeyikwe John-eke-ante ware, itne ikwere-werne apetyewarrerleng.

³⁸ Itne apmere-werne artwe alhwarrpe-kenhe-arle alhemele, ikwere irremele. Itne aweke tyerrtye areye akayale artnerirrerleng.

³⁹ Kenhe Jesus irrpenthemele itneke angkeke, "Twenhenge-ame arrantherre arnterre artnerirreme? Ampe nhenhe kwenhe ilwetyakenhe rarle ankwe ware interle-aneme."

⁴⁰ Nhenhe itne awemele itne atherreke Jesus ikwere, itne-arle itelareke marle renhe kele ilweke-arle. Kele itnenhe akethe-werne yerneke. Nhenge ikwere-artweye alhwarrpe atherreke antangkeke, apententye akngerre three pele-arlike itne alheke ampe ilweke-arle intetyame-werne.

⁴¹ Re ikwere-werne alhemele iltye ikwerenhe atnyenemele angkeke “Talitha, koum!” Angkentye yanhele ileme, “Marle awenkaye, akeme-irraye!”

⁴² Iparrpe re akeme-irreke, untheme-arle irretyeke aneme. Marle re year 12 pele aneke. Tyerrtye ingkirrekele aremele nthakenhe-arle irrerlenghe itne atnulkeke anthurre.

⁴³ Kenhe Jesus-ele ikwere-artweye alknagarre-ileke, “Mpwele awerle-anerraye arrpenheke iletyale nthakenhe-arle irrekenge.” Re renhe-atherrenhe ileke-arlke marle renhe merne anthetyeke.

6

Tyerrtye apmere Jesus-kenhe-arenye areyele renhe itelaretyakenhe

(Matthew 13:54-58)

¹ Jesus-ele apmere yanhe renhe impemele alheke apmere ikwerenhe-werne, apmere nhenge nthenhele-arle re amangkeke, apmere Nazareth-ele. Apententye akngerre areye-arlke ikwerenge alheke.

² Itne anemele arlte uyerrenheke Saturday anteme-irreke. Alakenhenge arlte apurrke Jew areye-kenhe-arle anekenge, Jesus tyatye itne-kenheke irrpenheke. Itnenhe re akaltyele-anthetyame. Kenhe itne akenhe apatewarreke anthurre renhe awemele, itne angkerreke, “Aye! Angwenhele-ame renhe akaltyele-antheke angkentye ilerpenyele angketyeke? Nthakenhe-ame re ngangkere akngerre-akertele arne arrpenhe yanhe mpwarerle-apeme?”

³ Re kwenhe artwe apmere artentye akngerre ware, meye ikwerenhe akenhe Mary-arle, kele ikwere atyeye areye akenhe James, Joseph, Judas, Simon uthene nhenhele aneme. Yaye akweke areye-arlke nhenhele aneme.” Alakenhe itne angkeke itne-arle itirrewarreme rarle arne yanhe areye-arle uyarne mpwaretyeke anekenge. Itne renhe ipmentye-iweke.

⁴ Kele Jesus-ele nhenhe awemele, angkeke, “Tyerrtye apmere arrpenhe-arenye areyele-arle akwetethe tnakewarreme tyerrtye angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ilentye akngerre. Kele apmere ikwerenhe-arenye areyele-arlke akenhe ikwere akangkwe-irretye-kwenye-arle renhe tnakewarretyakenhe re angkerlenghe itne renhe awetyakenhe-arle aneme.”

⁵ Kele apmere yanhe ikwerele Jesus-ele ngangkerele mpwaretyakenhe aneke tyerrtye atningke, itne-arle itirrewarrelenghe rarle uyarne mpwaretyeke anekenge. Kele re urrpetye-arrpe ware-arle anpemele angkwerre-iweke.

^{6a} Re apateke itne-arle renhe itelaretyakenhenge.

Jesus-ele apententye akngerre 12-pele ikwerenhe yerneme angkentye mwerre ilerlte-apetyeke

(Matthew 10:1,9-14; Luke 9:1,3-5)

^{6b} Yanhe-ngentyele Jesus alheke apmere akweke arrpenenhe-werne. Tyerrtye itnenhe re akaltyele-antheke.

⁷ Ikwerenge-ntyale re apententye akngerre twelve-pele ikngweke, ngangkere anthemele, itnenhe ileke alhetyeke arrentye areye tyerrtye areye-ngentyele aywepetyenhenge. Kele re itnenhe yernemele atherrenge-atherre.

⁸ Re itneke angkeke, "Arrantherre alethe alherlte-iwemele arne arunthe akngetyale. Arne atneme-ante akngetyeke nhenge arrantherre alherlte-iwemele. Merne akngetyale, yakwetheke arrangkwe, ngkweltyeke arrangkwe.

⁹ Mwerre kwenhe unte ingke-kenheke irrpetyeke, tyarte arrpenhe akngetyale urrekeke."

¹⁰ Re alakenhe awethe angkeke. "Arrantherre apmere ikwere irretye-alhemele, tyerrtye angwenhele apeke arrenhantherrenhe areme arrekatherre ikngwemele apmere ikwerenheke irrpintyetyeke. Kele mwerre-arle, yanhe ikwerele anerlte-anaye, arrantherre apmere yanhenge alethe alhetyeke-atwetye.

¹¹ Kenhe itne apeke arrenhantherrenhe apmere-werne ikngwetyakenhe, angkentye arrekatherrenheke-arlike akangkwe-irretyakenhe, kele arrantherre apmere renhe impemele alhaye, kenhe urreke arrantherre apmere ikwerenge alhetyenhenge ahelhe lernelhetyeke ingke-kenhe arrekatherrenhe-ngentyele. Itne aremele ahelhe lernerlenghe kele itne itelareme-arle Ngkarte-arle itneke ahele-irreme."

¹² Kele itne alherlte-iwemele ilerlte-apeke tyerrtye areye arne akurnenge impelhemele utepe-irrirtntyetyeke.

¹³ Itne arrentye areye tyerrtye-ngentyele aywepetyame. Itne anterele apernerlte-apemele tyerrtye rlkerte areye angkwerre-iwerlte-apeke.

Itne John Baptist irrerlknghe atweme

(Matthew 14:1-12; Luke 9:7-9)

¹⁴ Nhenhe ikwerele ureke Herod-ele ayeye Jesus-akerte aweke tyerrtye areyele ilerlte-aperlenghe apmere arrpenenhenge. Arrpenheme angkeke, "Artwe yanhe kwenhe John kwatyeke akwernentye akngerre! Renhe-arle atweke iperre re ilweke imerte itethe-irrintye-alpemele. Alakenhenge anteme re ilyernpenye arne arunthe mpwaretyeke."

¹⁵ Kele arrpenhe areye akenhe angketyame Jesus-akerte, "Arrangkwe, re apeke Elijah, ahelhe-werne-arle apetyalpeke."

Arrpenhe areye akenhe alakenhe-arle angketyame, "Arrangkwe, angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilentye akngerre arrpenhe apeke-arle arrateke. Ilentye akngerre areye nhege arrule anthurre-arle aneke."

¹⁶ Artwe nhege Herod-ele awemele re angkeke, "Arrangkwe, John yanhe re perre akwele, artwe nhege tyerrtye areye kwatyke akwernentye akngerre. Tharle ileke thultye-le renhe akaperte aketye. Re-anteme itethe-irrirtneke uyerreke-arle-iperre."

¹⁷⁻¹⁸ Arrantherre itelareme, arrule ulkere Herod-ele arelhe Herodias anewe akeke, rarle atyeyikwe Herod-kenhe Philip-nge anewenhenge atherre akwete anerle-anerrrenge. Kenhe John-ele arnterre iletyme Herod renhe, "Unte apale-apale mpwareme renhe anewe akemele." Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Herod-ele thultye ikwerenhe areye yerneke John arntwirrketye renhe jail-ke akwernetye. Arraty itne renhe arntwirrkeke jail-ke akwernemele.

¹⁹⁻²⁰ Nhege rarle jail-ele akwete anerleng, Herodias ikwere ahentye-anetyakenhe aneke renhe irrerlknge atwetye irretyme. Kele re renhe uyarne atweke anewe-le-arle renhe akayake-ilekeng. Nhege Herod-ele itelareke John-arle arraty aneke, alakenhe ikwerenge renhe akayake-ileke. Re jail kweneke irrpeke awetye John-ele ayeye ikwere ilerleng. Rarle atherre-atherre anthurrele itirreke. Uyarne itelareke nthakenhe-irretye yanheke, rarle ahentye-anekeng renhe awetye.

²¹ Arrantherre itelareme anteye arlte akngerrele tnekeng nhege tyerrtye ingkirrekele-arle itelarerrirreme Herod-arle akweke inteke, yanhe re. Kele itne merne akngerre mpwareke tyerrtye areyele apetyemele arlwetye. Government-eke alartetye areye, alartetye thultye-kenhe areye-arlke, alartetye arrpenhe areye Galilee-arenge itne ingkirreke apetyewarremele merne arlkwerrirretyme. Nhenhe ikwerele-ureke akenhe Herodias-ele itelareke John tnyante atwetye. Re akwetethe itelaretyarte nthakenhe-akenhe John tnyante atwetye.

²² Ingkirrekele-arle akwete arlkwetyamenge, marle wenke Herodias-kenhe apetyetyame unterle-apemele. Nhege Herod-kenhe areyele renhe aremele anthepe-irrerleng, itne akangkeke anthurre. Kenhe Herod-ele anteme renhe apayuthneke, "Iwenheke-ame unte ahentye-aneme? The ngenhe antheme arne iwenhe apeke renhe unte ayenge apayuthnerleng.

²³ Unte apeke alartetye irretye tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke. Kenhe ayenge alartetye anetye arrpenhe

areyeke. Ayenge nhenhe ngkwenge angkeme Ngkartele ayenge arerlenghe.”

²⁴ Kenhe marle re akenhe akethe-werne alhemele mikwe apayuthnerlenghe, “Meye, iwenheke-ame the apayuthneye?”

Re akenhe angkirtnerlenghe, “Apayuthnaye John akaperteke, nhenge tyerrtye areye kwatyeye akwernentye akngerre nhengeke.”

²⁵ Kele, re unterle-alpeke Herod-werne, re ikwere angkeke, “Akaperte John Baptist-kenhe ultakaye atyenge-werne akngetyetyeke!”

²⁶ Nhenge King Herod-ele renhe aweke-arle alakenhe angkerlenghe, kele re alhwarrpe anthurrele awelherlenghe John ikwere. Re uyarne anthurre itirreke, re marleke ayene-irretyakenhe rarle ikwere alhilekenghe, arrpenhe areyenge arrekwele.

²⁷ Kele re yerneke thultye anyente ikwerenhe sword akngerre-akerte. Thultye re jail kweneke irrpenheke akaperte John-kenhe ultaketyeke,

²⁸ re akaperte ware bowl-eke arrernemele akngetye-alpeke. Nhenge bowl-ele akwete anerlenghe re marle renhe antheke, re anteme akngeke meye ikwerenhe Herodias-werne.

²⁹ Nhenge apententye akngerre John-kenhe areyele angkentye nhenhe renhe awerrirreke, itne apetyewarremele renhe ineke ikwerenhe atyalangke inteyeke athenemele. Itne anteme alhemele ileke Jesus-eke John-arle uyerreke-akerte.

Jesus-ele tyerrtye atningke anthurre, 5,000 ingkirreke wantemele itnenhe anhelke mpwaremele

(Matthew 14:13-21; Luke 9:10-17; John 6:5-13)

³⁰ Ikwerenge-ntyale ayeye ilerlte-apentye akngerre areye apetyalpemele Jesus-nge apurte-irretye-alpeke. Itne renhe ileke itne-arle tyerrtye rlkerte areye anpemele angkwerre-iweke, arrentye areye aywepeke.

³¹ Kele Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, “Mpe, anwerne alhetyekaye apmere nterte-werne akalke-irremele arrantherre nhenge arrernelhetyenhenge ltyerreemele.” Alakenhe re angkeke arrpenhe atningke-arle akwete apetyerlenghe arrpenhe areye akenhe alherlenghe. Kenhe Jesus ikwerenhe areyele-arlike uyarne anthurre merne arlkweme, arrpenhe areye-arle akenhe akwete apetye-apetyerlenghe.

³² Kele itne boat-eke antyemele, alherlte-iweke apmere nterte-werne tyerrtye areye-ketye irntwarre.

³³ Kele tyerrtye areyele akenhe Jesus areke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-akerte antyerlte-alherlenge boat-eke. Itne akaltye aneke apmere nthenhe-werne-arle itne alheme, itne kwatye iterele akwete unterlte-iweke arrwekele itne anetye-alhetyenhenge. Tyerrtye areye-arlike apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele ingkele apenteke. Itne arrekwele alheke arrpenhe areyeke akarelhemele.

³⁴ Nhenge Jesus apmere yanheke irremele boat-engentyele atnarnpemele, re areke tyerrtye atningke anthurre tnerrirrerlenge ikwerele, itne ikwere akarelheke. Re itneke alhwarrpe awelheke itne-arle yepe-yepe areye-arteke tnerrirrerlenge, arrpenheke arrangkwele itnenhe arntarnte-aretyeke. Kele re itnenhe arne atningke akaltyele-antheke.

³⁵ Angwerre-angwerre-anteme-irreke, apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye apetyemele ikwere angkeke, "Apmere nhenhe apmere arrpenhenge arlenge-ulkere, urtherne kwenhe irrpeme.

³⁶ Itnenhene apmere arrpenhe areye itweke-werne yernaye itne merne inetyeke alhetyenhenge."

³⁷ Jesus akenhe itneke angkerlenge, "Arrangkwe, arrantherre itnenhe merne anthaye!"

Kenhe itne angkirtnerlenge. "Nthakenhe-arle-ame anwerne merne atningke anthurre inetyenhe itnenhe apeke atnerte ulthetyenhenge? Anwerne apeke apwerte mane atningke anthurre ahentyenge atnyenetyeke merne akngerreke inetyeke ingkirrekele arlkwetyeke."

³⁸ Kenhe re akenhe itneke angkeke, "Awerrirraye, merne tampe nthakentye-ame arrantherre atnyeneme?"

Areke-arle iperre itne angkemele, "Akweke ware! Nhenhele merne tampe five-pele ware-arle irrpennge atherrame-arlike."

³⁹ Kele Jesus-ele apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye ileke tyerrtye areye arrernelhetyeke mpwaretyeke atherrke-arleke urlerteke-urlerte anerirretyeke.

⁴⁰ Arratye itnenhe urlerteke-urlerte akalkelhe-ilekenge, ingkirreke anteme itne arrernelheke. Apurte arrpenheme atningke anthurre 100 pele arrawe-irreke. Kenhe apurte arrpenheme akenhe 50 pele arrawe-irreke.

⁴¹ Kele Jesus anteme merne 5 pele uthene irrpennge atherre ineke. Re alkere akertne-werne-atheke areke Ngkarte utyernemele tnakeke. "Akngeyaye, ayenge kwenhe lyete ngkwenge akangkemele angkeme merne nhenheke." Kele re anteme merne renhe ultakeke, kere kwatye-arenye nhenge ngkweltye-ngkweltye-ilemele, re antheke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye. Itne untherlte-apemele

merne uthene kere kwatye-arenye uthene akweke ware antherlte-apeke tyerrtye apurte-arle anerrirreke itnenhe.

42 Tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurrele arlkweke anhelke-irretyeke.

43 Ikwere iperrele apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyele kutyerlte-apeke nhenge merne uthene irpennge uthene impekele areye, 12 pele yakwethe akngerre areye-akertele. Yakwethe ikwerele ipmentye-ipmentye anthurre inteke.

44 Artwe areyele nhenge arlkweke atnerte-ante awel-hetyeke 5,000 anthurrele. Arelhe-arlke ampe areyele-arlke merne uthene irpennge uthene arlkweke.

Jesus kwatye akertnele apetyeme

(Matthew 14:22-32; John 6:15-21)

45 Jesus anteme apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "Arrantherre arrwekele alhaye boat-enge kwatye alayenge arrengakwe ampinye-werne alhaye, apmere nhenge Bethsaida-werne, tharle tyerrtye nhenhe areye apmere itnekenhe-werne yernirtneme." Kele, apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye anteme boat-ekke antyemele alheke kwatye alayenge arrengakwe ampinye-werne-atheke.

46 Nhenge apententye akngerre areye arnpenheke-arle iperrele, Jesus apwerte akertneke antyeke re-arrpe angketyeke Ngkarteke.

47 Kenhe apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye kwatye alaye alheke, ikwere ipenhe ingwele anteme irreke. Itne alherlte-iwemele kwatye mpwepele akwete. Kenhe Jesus akenhe apwerte akertnele re-arrpe aneke.

48 Re apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye arlengeke areke mwantye anthurre alherlenge. Itne akngernelhe-ileke arne kwatyenge nhenge arrengekere akwele alhetyenhenge, itne uyarne anthurre arrengekere-irreke rlke akngerrele-arle wernekenge. Ingwele-ingwele anteme Jesus itneke arrateke kwatye artepele itneke-werne atheke ingke apetyemele. Rarle itnenhe ingkwe anperele irrenhetyeke-urletye.

49 Itne renhe areke anpere alherlenge itne itirreke rarle akwele lthane apetyemeke-athene kwatye artepenge. Itne arlkeke, "Ayekaye! Lthane-aketye alaye!"

50 Nhenge ingkirrekele aremele atere-irrereke.

Jesus akenhe itneke angkerlenge, "Atere-irretyale anaye! Ayengeyaye! Atnerre anerrirraye!"

51 Re imerte boat-ekke antyemele rlke akenhe atyenpe anteme-arle irrerlenge. Kenhe apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye apateke anthurre.

52 Itne uyarne anthurre itelareke nthakenhe apeke Jesus-ele 5,000 atnerte ultheke merne akwekele ware. Kenhe Alere Ngkarte-kenhele-ante ware-arle alakenhe mpwareme. Kenhe itne akenhe uyarne akwetele itelarerrirreke nthakenhe-arle irrekenge.

Apmere Gennesaret-ele Jesus-ele rlkerte areye angkwerre-iwetyame

(Matthew 14:34-36)

53-54 Ikwerenge anteme itne kwatye alayenge arren-gakwe ampinyeke-irreke apmere Gennesaret ikwerenge. Yanhenge, nhenge boat itnekenhe-arle ayerneke iperre renhe impemele, tyerrtye arunthe apetyewarrerlenge Jesus alhenge-areke.

55 Itne iparrpe angkentye antekelhe-ileke Jesus-arle apmere ikwerele anetye-alheke. Kenhe itne akenhe rlkerte areye antyameke-arleke atheneke ikwere-werne akngetyetyeke. Itne-arle apmere arrpe-anenhe ikwerenge akngetyetyame. Tyerrtye yanhe areyele aweke iperre rarle apmere arrpenhele aneke, itne anathe, rlkerte ntyamenge-arlke renhe itne akngetyetyame.

56 Kenhe Jesus apmere arrpe-anenhele untherle-anetyame. Nthenhele apeke-arle re anerlenge itne tyerrtye rlkerte areye akngetyetyame, apmere nthenhele-arle nhenge itne apurte-irretyarte. Itne rlkerte areye akngetyeke itnenhe athenetyeme ahelhe aketheke. Rlkerte areye Jesus-eke arnterre arlketyame, "Anwerne ahentye-aneme mantere akantye-ante ware ngkwinhe anpetyeke nhenge yanhe-arle anpeme-iperrele anwerne iparrpe mwerre-irretyenhenge!" Nhenge Jesus-ele mwerrelhe-ileke ingkirrekele-arle mantere ikwerenhe anpekenge.

7

Pharisee areye-arlke angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areyele-arlke arrekwenye areyeke iwerre apenterlte-anetyame

(Matthew 15:1-9)

1 Ikwerenge Pharisee urrpetye-arlke angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe arrpenheme-arlke Jerusalem-engentyele apetyewarreke Jesus aretyeke. Itne renhe apenteke mwantyele aretyeke.

2 Itne areke apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe areyele-arle pwethele ware arlkwerlenge, iltie-urrike alhewelhetyakenhele. Itne-arrpe alakenhe itirreke, "Ikwerenhe

areye kwenhe iltye alhewelhetyakenhe, akngerrepate arruleny anwerne-kenhele anwernenhe akaltyele-antheke-arteke, nhenge merne arlkwetyenhenge.”

³ Nhenge urreke Pharisee areye-arlike Jew arrpenhe areyele-arlike merne arlkwetyenhenge itne iltye alhewelhet-yarte, nhenge arrekwenyenge ularre.

⁴ Itne merne ineke iperre, itne apmerek-werne akngirt-neme renhe alhewemeke-amparre nhenge itne arlkwetyenhenge. Itne alheweme panikene-arlike, plate-arlike, arne arrpenhe areye-arlike arrekwenyeny itnekenhe-arle-arteke.

⁵ Alakenhe ikwerenge itne Jesus apayuthneke, “Nthakenhe-arle-ame apententye akngerre ngkwinhe areyele apentetyakenhe akngerrepate arruleny anwerne-kenhele-arle anwernenhe akaltyele-antheke? Itne akurne-arle mpwareme. Itne kwenhe iltye alhewelhetyakenhe, akngerrepate arruleny anwerne-kenhele anwernenhe akaltyele-antheke-arteke, nhenge merne arlkwetyenhenge.”

⁶ Jesus anteme itneke angkeke, “Nhenge alakenhe-irreke arrantherre angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe untyeme-ileme. Angkentye arrekantherrenhe-arrpe arrantherre akaltyele-antheme. Yewe, arrantherre-arle ularele mwerre aneme akwele. Kenhe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe-arle ileke, Isaiah-ele, arraty anthurre-arle arrule arrekantherre-akerte intelhe-ileke pipe-ke.

‘Tyerrtye nhenhe areyele ayenge tnakeme arrakerte itnekenhenge ware.

Kenhe itne akenhe angkentye atyinheke akangkwe-irretyakenhele, atyenge ahentye-anerrirretyakenhe.

⁷ Itne urrtyrirremele kwene-irremele ayenge tnakeme.

Alakenhenge itne akaltyele-anthemele angkentye itnekenhe-arrpe.

Itne urrtyrirremele ileme angkentye atyinhe alakenhe re.’

⁸ “Iwenheke-ame arrantherre angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awerrirretyakenhe, angkentye akngerrepate arruleny arrekantherre areye-kenhe ware awerrirremele?”

⁹ Re anteme itneke angkeke, “Arrantherre ilernpenye anthurrele-ante angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ipmentyele-iweme. Nhenge itirrewarremele angkentye arrekantherrenhe-arrpe itnenhe akaltyele-anthetyeke.

¹⁰ Kenhe Moses akenhe angkeke, ‘Arrantherre akng-eye uthene meye utheneke akurne angkirtnetyale, renhe-atherrenhe aywerrke-irremele awetyeke. Alakenhe arrantherre apeke akurne angkerlengen akngeye uthene meye utheneke, renhe akenhe irrerlknge-arle atwerlengen.’

Isaiah 29:13.

11 Kenhe arrantherre akenhe renhe alakenhe-arle akaltyele-antherlenge, 'Unte mangkwe uthene anyangkwe utheneke angketyeke, "The mpwelenhe alpe-eme-ilettyeke arrangkwe-arle. Arne nhenge tharle mpwelenhe anthetyeke arntarnte-aretyeke, the Ngkarte anteme alhileke renhe anteme anthetyeke. Arne nhenhe-arle Corban." ' (Angkentye "Corban" ileme, arne iwenhe apeke renhe Ngkarte-arle antheke.)

12 Yewe, arrantherre akaltyele-antheme mwerre-arle alakenhe angketyeke, mwerre-arle meye uthene akngeye uthene alpe-eme-ilettyakenhe.

13 Kenhe Ngkarte akenhe angkeke anwerne-arle ay-werrkele awetyeke nhenge akangkwe-irretyeke akngeye uthene meye utheneke anwerne-kenhe. Kele arrantherre Ngkarteke untyeme-irremele, arrpenhe areyeke ilettyen-henge itne-arle angkentye areyeke akangkwe-irretyeke ar-ekwelenye areye-arle angkekenge-ante ware."

Ikwerenge ularre tyerrtye angwenhe apeke re akurne areyeke itirremele mpwaretyenhenge

(Matthew 15:10-20)

14 Jesus anteme tyerrtye areyeke antangkeke. Itne angathe-irremele apetyeke renhe awetyeke. Re anteme itneke alakenhe angkeke, "Ayenge awemele akaltye-irraye!

15 Iwenhe apeke renhe tyerrtyele-arle arrakerte ikwere-arleke akwerneme, renhe akurne-ilettyeke arrangkwe Ngkartenge alkngetherre. Tyerrtye akurne-irreme Ngkartenge alkngetherre, rarle angkentye akenge areye angkemenge.

16 Yewe, aweke-arle ipenhele ayenge-arle angkerne, arrantherre akwete itirretyeke nhenhe ikwere nhenge arratyewetyenhenge."

17 Ikwere-iperrele Jesus-ele itnenhene imperle-alhemele irrpenheke apmere kwene-werne. Apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye apetyemele renhe apayuthneke, "Anwerneke ilaye angkentye nhenhe areye arratyewetye-ilemele anwerne anteme itelarerrirretyenhenge."

18 Jesus akenhe itneke angkerlenge, "Awerrirraye, arrantherre-ame itelaretyeke arrangkwe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele-arteke? Arrantherre-ame uyarne akaltye-irreme? Arrantherre akurne-irretyakenhe Ngkartenge ularre, arrantherre-arle merne iwenhe apeke renhe arlkweke iperrengenge.

19 Arrantherre itelarerrirretyeke nhenge tyerrtye areyele arlkwemele, merne re arrakerteke irrperlenge, re akurrkngenge irrpetyakenhe, kenhe merne nhenge

anpere-irremele arratetyenhenge.” Kenhe Jesus akenhe angketyame mwerre-arle merne uthene kere uthene iwenhe apeke renhe arlkwetyeke.

²⁰ Alakenhe awethe re angkeke, “Nhenge tyerrtyele akurne mpwareme rarle itirreke-iperre akurne mpwaretyeke re anteme akurne akwete aneme Ngkartenge ularre.

²¹ Nhenge tyerrtye akurnentye itirremele, alakenhenge anteme re arelhe arrpenhe areye mpwenye akngemele, arne arrpenhe-kenhe anyelkngеле inemele, re tyerrtye arrpenhe atwemele, imerte arelhe arrpenhe anyelkngеле intetyeke mpwareme.

²² Re apeke arne areye arrpenhe-kenhe aremele itneke ahentye-anemele. Re apeke urrtyrremele ilemele, arne akurne areye mpwaremele apure-irrettyakenhele. Re apeke aremele alkngе-uthnemele nhenge arrpenhele apeke arne mwerre mpwarerlenge. Re apeke arrpenheke tyele angkemele, akngerre itirreme. Nhenge re arerte-irremele akurne mpwareme.

²³ Itirrentye ikwerenhele re akurne mpwarerle-aneme re akurne aneme Ngkartenge ularre.”

Arelhe apmere arrpenhe-arenyele Jesus arratye aweme (Matthew 15:21-28)

²⁴ Jesus-ele ikwerenge-ntyale impemele alheke apmere Tyre-ampinye-werne. Re apmere anyenteke irrpetye-alheke alengke-iwelhemele tyerrtye areye-ketye ikwere unthemetetyenge. Re akenhe itnenhe uyarne ayakeke iletyale.

²⁵⁻²⁶ Kenhe arelhe anyentele aweke-arle iperrele nthenhele-arle Jesus anekenge, apetyeke apmere ikwere irrpenthemele kwene-irremele artepe aneke ingke ikwerenhele. Arelhe yanhe nhenge Jew anetyakenhe rarle Phoenicia-arenye apmere Syria-arenyele. Marle ikwerenhe aneke arrentye-akerte. Kele arelhele irnterre apayuthnetyame Jesus apetyetyeke arrentye ampikwe ikwerenhenge arratelhe-iletyeke aywepemele.

²⁷ Kele Jesus renhe ayene-ilemele, angkentye artemele ikwere angkeke, “The merneke-amparre antherlenge ampe akweke areyeke, urreke akngwelye areyeke iwetyenhenge. Atyenge kwenhe mwerre anetyakenhe merne ampe areyenge rakemele akngwelye areye anthetyeke-arteke.” Kenhe Jesus-ele Jew areye akeme ampe areye, kenhe Jew anetyakenhe areye re akemele akngwelye areye.

²⁸ Kenhe arelhe re akenhe ikwere angkirtnerlenge, angkentye arrpenhe alengkiwentye angkeke, “Yewe, arratye-arle alartetye, kele unte itelareme nhenge ampe

areyele arlkwerlenghe, merne ngkweltye-ngkweltye table-ngentyele atnyerlenghe, kele akngwelyele arlkwerlenghe anteme.”

²⁹ Jesus imerte ikwere angkeme, “Arelhaye, unte kwenhe arraye angkeke. Unte-arle arraye itirreme tharle mpwaretyeke, kele ikwerenge anteme the mpwareme iwenheke unte-arle ahentye anemeke.” Kele arraye anthurre anteme ampe ikwerenhe iparrpe mwerre-irreke.

³⁰ Re arraye alpemele aretye-alpeke apmerenge marle ikwerenhe ntyamenge interle-anerlenghe arrentyele-arle impemele alhekenge.

*Jesus-ele artwe irlpe arerte angkwerre-iweme
(Matthew 15:29-31)*

³¹ Ikwere-ipenhele Jesus-ele apmere Tyre renhe impemele alheke apmere Sidon-enge anpere alheke. Re alheke apmere Ten Pele arritnyele Kwaty Alaye Galilee-werne-atheke.

³² Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele akenhe akngetyeke artwe arerte anyente nhenge mwerre angketye-arlike-akenhe re. Itne arnterre apayuthneke Jesus-ele renhe anpetyeke angkwerre-iwemele.

³³ Kenhe re akenhe ikwere atangkeke-arle iperre, renhe-arrpe akngemele. Kele imerte iltye ikwerenhe re irlpe kweneke-arlike arrerneke, iltye ikwerenheke-arlike pelhe-iweke iperre artwe renhe alenye anpeke.

³⁴ Re imerte alkere-werne atheke arnaremele, atnerte antyeke rarle artwe ikwere-akerte arnterre itirremenge, re angkeke, “Ephaphatha,” angkentye yanhe ileme, “Altywere-irraye.”

³⁵ Kenhe irlpe altywere-irreke, re mwerre anthurre anteme angketyame.

³⁶ Jesus-ele itnenhe ileke arrpenhe areyeke iletyale. Nhenge itnenhe ayakemele itne akenhe ayeye apmere arrpe-anenhe anthurrele ilerlte-aperlenghe.

³⁷ Tyerrtye atningkele aweke-arle-ipperle itne apate-warreke anthurre angkerirremele, “Ayekaye, re arraye anthurre arne mwerre anthurre mpwareme. Re irlpe metye areye altywere-ileke, nhenge re mpwareke tyerrtye angketye-arlike-akenhe areye angketyeke.”

8

*Jesus-ele wantemele anhelke mpwareke tyerrtye atningke
anthurre, 4,000 ingkirreke
(Matthew 15:32-39)*

¹ Awethe-anteye tyerrtye areye apurte-irretyame nhenge itne Jesus awetyenhenge. Itne anerlte-anemele akwete merne itnekenhe uyerreke. Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke antangkeke-arle-iperre, re itneke angkemele,

² “Ayekaye, ayenge alhwarrpe awelheme tyerrtye nhenhe areyeke itne-arle atyengenge anerlengge arlte urrpetyenge merne itnekenhe uyerreke.

³ Tharle itnenhe uyarne yernekengge alhemele apeke itne angayakwe atnyeketyenge arrpenheme-arle apmere arlengge-ntyele apetyerlengge.”

⁴ Apententye akngerre ikwerenhe akenhe angkerlengge, “Anwerne apmere unpenyele anemele, nthenhe-ngentyele anteme anwerne merne inetyenhe atningke nhenhe areye wantetyeke?”

⁵ Jesus itneke angkirtneke, “Merne tampe nthakentye-arle-ame arrantherre atnyeneme.”

Itne akenhe angkirtnerlengge, “Seven pele.”

⁶ Re ileke tyerrtye areye ahelheke arrernelhetyeke. Merne tampe seven-pele akngeke-iperrele, Ngkarteke atheke angkemele ultakeke anteme. Re antheke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye tyerrtye areye antherlte-apetyeke. Itne akngernerlte-apemele antherlte-apeke itnenhe.

⁷ Itne irrpenngge urrpetye-arlike atnyeneke. Jesus-ele ineke-arle iperre Ngkarteke angkeke. Re antheke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye tyerrtye areye antherlte-apetyeke. Arraty itne akngerlte-apemele itnenhe antherlte-apeke.

⁸⁻⁹ Tyerrtye 4,000 atningkele arlkwemele atnerte anhelke anteme awelheke. Apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyele yakwethe seven-pele inemele, merne ipmentye-ipmentye areye kutyemele mpwanke-ileke itnenhe. Kele Jesus-ele anteme yerneke tyerrtye areye apmere-werne alpetyeke.

¹⁰ Apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye ikwerenge boat-eke antyeke, kwatye alayenge arrengakwe-werne alheke Dalmanutha ampinye arritnye-werne.

*Itne Jesus uterneme ilyernpenyele mpwaretyeke
(Matthew 16:1-4)*

¹¹ Kele Pharisee areye Jesus-werne apetyeke renhe uternetyeke arne ulyeyele mpwaretyeke, itneke imernetyeke Ngkartele-arle arraty renhe ngangkere antheke.

¹² Kenhe Jesus-ele akenhe awemele re akurne anthurre awelheke angkemele, “Arrantherre ayenge akwete

apayuthneme the ngangkerele mpwaretyeke. Kele ar-rangkwe, Ngkartele-arle iwenhe apeke renhe ngangkerele mpwaretyakenhe arrantherre-arle aretyenhenge ware ak-wele."

Merne arlware-ilentye akngerre Pharisee areye-kenhe (Matthew 16:5-12)

¹³ Ikwere ipenhe Jesus apententye akngerre ikw-erenhe areye-arlike boat-eke antyemele kwatye alayenge arrengakwe-werne alheke.

¹⁴ Kenhe apententye akngerre areye akenhe alknngwirreke-arle merne tampe akngetyetyeke. Kenhe merne tampe anyente akenhe boat kwenele intetyame.

¹⁵ Jesus angkentye alengkiwentye akngerre angkerleng, "Mwantye itirremele arelhewarreyeke arne nhenge merne arlware-ilentye akngerre Pharisee areye-kenhe-ketyenge, Herod areye-kenhe-ketyenge."

¹⁶ Nhenge apententye akngerre areyele aweke alakenhe-arle itne angkerreke, "Nthakenhe-ame re angkeme? Re apeke-arle alakenhe angkeme anwerne-arle merne imperlte-alhekenge."

¹⁷⁻¹⁸ Kenhe Jesus-ele awerleng nthakenhe-arle itne angkeke imerte alakenhe itneke angkemele, "Iwenhenge-ame arrantherre angkerreme merne akngetyetyaken-henge? Arrantherre apeke-arle itirreme tharle arren-hantherrenhe uyarne wanteme. Arrantherre-ame ayenge ipmentyele-arle areme ayenge itele-arlike-aretyakenhele? Arrangakwe arrantherre apeke alknngwirreke.

¹⁹ Arrantherre apeke-arle alknngwirreke-arle tharle ty-errtye 5,000 wanteke merne 5 pele-ngentyele ware, kele itne arlkwemele atnerte anhelke-ilelhemele. Yakwethe nthakentye-arle-ame arrantherre kutyemele akngerre-ileke merne ngkweltye-ngkweltye areyele?"

Itne akenhe angkirtnerleng, "Anwerne twelve pele akngerre-ileke."

²⁰ Jesus angkeke, "Ikwere-ipenhele merne tampe seven-pele ultakeke iperre, the tyerrtye arrpenhe atningke an-thurre antheke, tyerrtye 4,000. Yakwethe nthakentye-arle-ame arrantherre akngerre-ileke merne ngkweltye-ngkweltye areyele?"

Itne akenhe angkirtnerleng, "Anwerne seven-pele akngerre-ileke."

²¹ Jesus itneke angkeke, "Awerrirraye, arrantherre-ame itelaretyakenhe akwete?"

Jesus-ele tyerrtye alknge pwenge alknngampelhe-ileme

²² Ikwere-ipenhele Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-arlike apmere Bethsaida-werne apetyeke. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele akenhe artwe pwenge-arle ikwere-werne akngetyerleng. Itne arnterre apayuthneke Jesus-ele renhe anpetyeke angkwerre-iwemele.

²³ Kenhe renhe iltye inemele, apmere yanhe impemele renhe akethe-werne akngeke. Kele Jesus-ele artwe ikwere alkngenge-arleke pelhe-iweke iperrele, renhe anpeke, apayuthnemele, "Unte-ame arne iwenhe apeke renhe areme?"

²⁴ Re angkirtnerleng, "Yewe, the kwenhe tyerrtye areye arne-arteke untherleng areme."

²⁵ Jesus-ele awethe alkng anpeke. Kenhe artwe rarle arnterre anthurre areke, alkng ikwerenhe mwerre-irreke. Re areke arne ingkirreke akethe anthurre irrerleng.

²⁶ Jesus-ele renhe ileke, "Apmere yanhe ikwere-werne alpetyale." Re artwe nhenge apmere ikwerenhe-werne yerneke.

Peter arraty angkeke iwenhe ikwere-akerte Ngkartele-arle alhilekeke Jesus-akerte

(Matthew 16:13-20; Luke 9:18-21)

²⁷ Ikwere-ipenhele Jesus uthene apententye akngerre areye uthene alheke ampinye-werne apmere itwele Caesarea Philippi arritnye, re anteme apententye akngerre itnenhe apayuthneke alakenhe, "Atyenge ilaye! Nthakenhe-ame tyerrtye arrpenhe areye atyenge-akerte angkerreme?"

²⁸ Itne akenhe ikwere alakenhe-arle angkirtnerleng, "Arrpenheme areye itirreme unte-arle akwele John nhenge tyerrtye areye-arle kwatyke akwernetyarte, itethe-arle-irrintye-alpeke. Arrpenhe areye akenhe itirreme unte-arle Elijah-arle akwele itethe-arle-irrintye-alpeke. Arrpenhe areye akenhe itirreke unte-arle akwele artwe nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre."

²⁹ Kele Jesus itneke angkeke, "Kele angwenhe anteme arrantherre ayenge ileme?"

Peter angkirtnerleng, "Unte-arle Christ-arle, yanhe renhe-arle Ngkartele alhileke."

³⁰ Kele Jesus alakenhe itneke angkeke, "Tyerrtye arrpenhe areye atyenge-akerte iletyle, kele arrantherre itelareme ayenge-arle Christ aneme Ngkartele-arle alhileke!"

Jesus ilelhome rarle ilwetyenhenge

(Matthew 16:21-28; Luke 9:22-27)

³¹ Kele Jesus-ele anteme itnenhe akaltyele-anthetyame, angkemele, "Itne-arle ayenge atwetyenhe Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, itne

ayenge kwarnetyenhe akngerre anthurre. Kenhe akngerrepate areyele-arlike, kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatye-arenye areyele-arlike, angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areyele-arlike ayenge iltie anthetyenhe, arrpenhe areyele ayenge ilwetyeke-ante atwetyenhe. Ingwe atherre-ipperle itne ayenge irrerlknge atwekenge ayenge itethe-irrirtnetyenhe akeme-irremele.”

³² Rarle itneke akethe iletame. Kenhe Peter Jesus-eke antangkeke renhe akngakelhe-ilemele. Ikwere ahele angkemele re angkeke, “Itne kwenhe ngenhe irrerlknge atwetyale anetyeke.”

³³ Kenhe Jesus ikwere-werne ularre-irremele, ikwere-ipenhele aremele apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye, re anteme ahele angkeke, “Arrentye-aye! Ayenge impemele alhaye. Unte-arle itirreme tyerrtye ahelhe-arenye-arteke-arle. Unte kwenhe Ngkarte-arteke itirretyakenhe.”

³⁴ Jesus antangkeke tyerrtye areyeke-arlike apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke-arlike itneke angkemele, “Angwenhele apeke-arle ayenge apenterle-anetyeke ahentye-aneme, re ikwere-arrpe alknngwirretyeke, atyenge-ante itirremele ayenge apenterle-anetyeke. Kenhe arrpenhe areyele apeke ngenhe atwerirretyenhe arne arntarlkweke-arleke, unte-arle ayenge apenterlenge, kele mwerre-arle. Atere-irretyalaye ilweme-ketye, ayenge akwete apenterle-anaye!

³⁵ Kenhe unte apeke-arle ahentye-aneme akwete itethe anetyeke, unte akenhe ilelherlenge unte-arle atyenge akutne akwele, arrpenhe areyele ngenhe atweketye, kele unte Ngkartenge itethe akwete-ante anetyakenhe-arle. Kenhe arrpenhe areyele apeke ngenhe atweme unte-arle ayenge apentemenge, angkentye mwerre atyinhe ilerle-apemenge anteye, kele unte Ngkartenge itethe akwete-ante-arle anetyenhe.

³⁶⁻³⁷ Nhenge tyerrtye akenhe ahentye-anemele arne ahelhe nhenhe-arenye atningke inetyeke, kele re apententye akngerre-irretyakenhe-arle, nthakenhe-arle anteme irreme re ilwerlenge? Kele, re ilwemele, aparnte-irretyenhe, Ngkartenge akwete-ante anetyeke arrangkwe. Anwerne arne areye Ngkarte uyarne antheme, ikwerenge itethe akwete-ante anetyenhenge.

³⁸ Urreke rarle, ayenge Apmere Ngkarte-kenhe Alkere Akertne-ngentyele apetye-alpetyenhe, alkere-arenye Ngkarte-kenhe arunthe-akerte. Ayenge Ngkarte-ngentyele lterrke akngerre-akerte apetye-alpetyenhe. Ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye ahelhe nhenhele-arle inteke. Kenhe

angwenhe apeke atyengetye apure-irremele, tyerrtye akurne areyenge arrwekele angkemele, rarle ayenge itelaretyakenhe akwele, kenhe ayenge anteme-arle apetye-alpemele ikwere-ketye apure-irretye-alpetyenhe angketye-alpemele tharle renhe itelaretyakenhe anteye-arle."

9

¹ Jesus-ele akwete itneke ileme, "Mwantye awerrirraye! Arrpenheme-arle lyete nhenhele tnerirremele ayenge arerrirretyenhe, apetyalperlenge Alartetye anetyeke tyerrtye ingkirreke Ngkarte-kenheke. Itne urreke ilwerrirretyenhe nhenhe-urrke aretyenhe."

*Jesus arrpenhe-irreme apwerte antherrtye akertnenge
(Matthew 17:1-8; Luke 9:28-36)*

² Arlte six pele iperrele Jesus antangeke Peter, James, John-ekarlke. Re itnenhe akngeke apwerte akertne anthurre-werne, itne-arrpe anetyeke. Itne aretyame, Jesus arrpenhe anthurre irrerlenge.

³ Mantere ikwerenhe mperlkere anthurre irreke. Kenhe angwenhele apeke re akenhe mantere alhewetyeke arrangkwe-arle mperlkere alakenhe-ante irretyeke-arteke.

⁴ Iparrpele, Elijah uthene Moses uthene arraterle-anerremele Jesus ikwere angkerle-annerke.

⁵ Peter anteme Jesus-eke angkeke, "Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, mwerre-ame anwerne ngkwengenge nhenhele aneme? Unte apeke-arle ahentye-anemenge, anwerne ilthe urrpetye artetyeke, ngkwenge anyente, Moses-eke anyente, arrpenhe Elijah-eke-arle? Mwerreye?"

⁶ Kenhe itne areke-arle-iperrele atere-irrerke. Alakenhenge Peter-ele itelaretyakenhe aneke nthakenhe-arle re angkeke.

⁷ Kenhe angkulye alernnge-alernngele itnenhene arteke. Angkulye-ngentyele angkerlenge itne aweke, "Nhenhe kwenhe alere atyperre anyente atyinhe. Renhe akwetethe anthurre awerrirraye."

⁸ Nhenge areke-arle-ipenhele, itne areke Jesus re-arrpe anteme tnerle-anerlenge ikwerele, arrpenheke arrangkwe.

Ayeye apwerte antherrtye akertne-ngentyele atnarnpeme akerte

(Matthew 17:9-13; Luke 9:36b)

⁹ Itne apwerte kwenekerle-alhemele Jesus-ele itnenhe ileke, "Arrantherre iletyle anetyeke tyerrtye areyeke iwenhe-arle arrantherre nhenheke arekeke. Nhenge urreke ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle

akweke inteke, itethe-arle-irreke irrerlkngele aneke akeme-irretyenhe. Ikwere iperre anteme arrpenhe areyeke iletynhenge.”

¹⁰ Arratye itne nterte akwete aneke angketyakenhe. Itne anteme angkerretyame, “Iwenhe apeke rarle angkeme itethe-arle-irritnetyenhe re ilweke-arle-iperre re akeme-irritnetyenhenge?”

¹¹ Apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe areyele renhe apayuthneke, “Angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye angkeme Elijah-arle arrwekele apetyetyenhe. Itne-ame arratye angkeme? Itne awethe angkeme, artwe nhege Ngkartele alhileke-arle akwele apetyeme intertele.”

¹²⁻¹³ Re itneke angkirtneke, “Yewe, Elijah anteme arrekwele apetyemele arne ingkirreke mpwaretyeke. The arrekannerre arratye ileme: Elijah kele apetyeke, kenhe itne akenhe renhe alengkaretyakenhe-arle anerlunge. Itne ikwere irrpelthe-irreke. Itne renhe atweke, alakenhe-arteke angkeme Pweke kwenenge nhege itne-arle arrule intelhe-ileke. Alakenhe-arteke itne ayenge atwetyenhe, ayenge-arle Alere akere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke.”

*Jesus-ele ampe arrentye-akerte mwerre-ileme
(Matthew 17:14-20; Luke 9:37-43a)*

¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Nhege apwertenge kwene-akerle apetyemele Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-arlke arratetye-alpeltiweke. Itne areke tyerrtye atningke tnerrirrrelunge. Kenhe itne Jesus areke-iperrele atnulkeke anthurre. Itne akangkemele anthurre unterlte-iweke ikwere-werne. Angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-arlke tnerrirretyame, apententye akngerre nine-pele ikwerenhe areyeke ahele-ahele akerrremele.

¹⁶ Jesus-ele apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye apayuthneke, “Iwenhe ikwere-ame arrannerre ahele-ahele akerrretyame?”

¹⁷ Artwe arrpenhe akenhe angkerlunge, “Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, the kwenhe alere atyinhe ngkwenge-werne akngetyenhe. Re kwenhe arrentye-akerte ante angketye-arlke-akenhe.

¹⁸ Arrentyele renhe atnyenemele renhe rlkerte mpwareme. Arrentyele renhe ntewemele akenhe re atnyetye-alperlunge. Nhege re artitye arrurrkemele, arrakerte

urlkerrpe-urlkerrpe-irremele, yanhe ikwerele re lterrke-arle irreke anteme. Kenhe the akenhe apayuthneke apententye akngerre ngkwinhe areye arrentye aywepetyeke. Itne akenhe uyarne aywepewarrerlengle.”

¹⁹ Nhenge Jesus-ele nhenhe awemele re itneke angkeke, “Arraty, tyerrtye arrantherre-arle Ngkarteke akangkwe-irretyakenhe-arle arrantherre akwetethe-arle apale itirrentye akngerre. Arrantherre-ame ayenge akwete ulpertelhe-ileme arrantherre-arle itelarerrirretyakenhe? Ilengareke-atwetye ayenge arrekanttherrenge anerle-anetyeke urreke anthurreke-atwetye apeke? Kele ampe urreye atyengewerne akngetyaye!”

²⁰ Kele itne renhe akngetyeke.

Arrentyele Jesus renhe aremele arteke re ampe urreye renhe arntirrkwemele ntewemele, irrkarnpemele, re arrakerte urlkerrpe-urlkerrpe-irrerlengle.

²¹ Jesus-ele akngeye ikwerenhe apayuthneke, “Re-ame alakenhe akwetethe?”

Kenhe re angkirtnerlengle, “Yewe, ampe akwekengentyele kwenhe re alakenhe aneke.

²² Kenhe arrentyele renhe akwete-akwete ureke-arleke iwemele kwatyeke-arleke-arlike, irrerlkng atwetyeke. Ilerneke alhwarrpe-irraye, mwerre-ilemele. Kenhe unte apeke ilyernpenye mwerre mpwaretyeke, ithwenge apeke.”

²³ Jesus angkirtnerlengle, “Twenhenge-ame unte-arle ayenge alakenhe apayuthneme? Unte apeke itirreme Ngkartele-arle renhe mwerre mpwaretyeke, kenhe re akenhe ngkwenge mpwaretyenhenge-arle.”

²⁴ Re angkeke, “Ayenge apele itirreme Ngkartele atyenge mwerre mpwaretyeke. Ayenge alpe-eme-ilaye the arraty itelaretyeke rarle arne ingkirreke anthurre arraty mpwaretyenhe.”

²⁵ Kenhe Jesus-ele areke tyerrtye areye apurte-irremele itwe-irrintyerlengle, itne-arle arerrirretyeke nthakenhe-arle Jesus-ele mpwaretyenhe. Kele re arrentyeke angkeke, “Arrentye arerte-arerte-aye, ikwerenge arrataye, awethe apetyalpetyale!”

²⁶ Kenhe arrentye akenhe arlikeke ampe renhe akngernelhe-ilemele, ampe renhe alkng ingwemerte-ilerlengle, re ahelheke-arleke atnyeke. Kele arrentye re renhe impemele anteme alheke. Kenhe tyerrtye areyele akenhe aremele angkeke, “Araye! Renhe ilweke-arle anteme.”

²⁷ Kenhe Jesus-ele renhe iltyenge inemele renhe akemelhe-ilemele ngkerneke.

²⁸ Ikwere-ipenhe Jesus alpeke apmere rarle aneke-werne. Jesus re-arrpe anerlenge, apententye akngerre areyele renhe apayuthneke, "Iwenhenge-arle-ame anwernele arrentye yanhe uyarne aywepeke?"

²⁹ Re itneke angkirtnerlenge, "Ngkarte apayuthnemele-ante ware arrantherre aywepetyeke arrentye yanhe-arteke."

Jesus awethe illeheke rarle ilwetyenhenge

(Matthew 17:22-23; Luke 9:43b-45)

³⁰ Ikwere-ipenhele Jesus-ele, apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyele-arlike apmere renhe impemele alheke, apmere Galilee-werne. Jesus ahentye-anemele alengke-iwelhemele anetyeke arrpenhe areye apatetyenhenge nthenhele-arle re anekeke.

³¹ Re apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye iletyme, "Ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, urreke artwe anyentele ayenge artwe akurne areyeke imernetyenhe, ayenge itnenhe iltye anthemele, itne imerte ayenge inemele akngerlthe-iwemele ayenge atwetyeke. Kele ingwe atherre iperre ayenge itethe-irrirtnetyenhe ilweke-arle iperre imerte akeme-irremele."

³² Kenhe itne uyarne anthurre itelareke, "Iwenhe-ame re angkeme?" Kenhe itne atere-irrerirreke renhe ayeye ikwere-akerte apayuthnetyeke.

Anwerne tnakelhetyale anetyeke

(Matthew 18:1-5; Luke 9:46-48)

³³ Ikwere-iperre itne alhemele apmere Capernaum-eke irretye-alheke, apmere ikwerele itne anetye-alheke. Jesus-ele apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye apayuthneke, "Iwenhe ikwere-ame arrantherre angkerreke apetyewarremele?"

³⁴ Kenhe itne nterte anthurre anteme-irremele anerrirreke. Alakenhenge itne ahele-ahele akerrytyame nhenge angwenhe apeke ikwere-akerte arrpenhe areyenge akngerre ulkere.

³⁵ Kenhe Jesus akenhe arrernelheke itneke antangkemele apententye akngerre 12 pele ikwerenhe areyeke angkemele, "Unte apeke arrpenhe areyenge akngerre ulkere anetyeke, alartetye-arteke, unte kwenhe arrpenhe areyenge akweke-ulkere anetyeke. Arrpenhe ingkirrekeke urrkaperle-anetyeke."

³⁶ Re imerte ampe akweke anyenteke antangkeke angathe-irretyeke. Re anteme itneke angkeke,

³⁷ "Kele angwenhele apeke ampe akweke alakenhe nhenhe atyewe akemele rarle atyinhe anteye-arle, the

renhe atyewe akeme-anteye, Ngkartele-arlike, rarle ayenge yernekenge.”

*Artwe arrpenhele arrentye areye aywepetyame
(Luke 9:49-50)*

³⁸ John angkeke, “Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, anwerne areke artwe anyentele arrentye aywepelerle-anerlengen arritnye ngkwinhe atniwemele. Anwerne renhe ayakeke rarle anwerne-kenhe anetyakenhenge.”

³⁹ Jesus itneke angkeke, “Ayaketyale anaye. Angwenhele apeke re mwerre mpwareme arritnye atyinhe atniwemele, atyenge angkentye akurne angketyakenhele aneme.

⁴⁰ Angwenhe areye nhenge anwerneke tyele angketyakenhe-arle, anwernenhe ayaketyakenhe, itne atyewe anwerne-kenhe-arle aneme.

⁴¹ Arrantherre ingkirrekele nhenhe itelaraye. Angwenhele apeke ngenhe kwatye antheme unte antywetyeke nhenge unte-arle ayenge apentemenge. Kele, urreke akenhe Ngkartele renhe arne mwerre akngerre anthetyenhenge.”

*Uternetyale Apententye akngerre akurne mpwaretyeke
(Matthew 18:6-9; Luke 17:1-2)*

⁴² Jesus itneke akwete angkeke, “Kele arrantherre apeke apententye akngerre atyinhe anyente akurne mpwaretyeke ileme, ampe akweke nhenhe-arteke apeke, Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe akenge-arle-ileme. Arrpenhele apeke apwerte akngerre iteke ayernemere ngenhe kwatye iperteke iwemele, kenhe tyerrtye areye itirrewarremere arne akenge-arle ngkwenge irrekenge. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe ngenhe akenge awethe ulkere mpwarerlengen, apwerte nhenge ayerneke-arteke, unte apeke-arle arrpenhe renhe, ampe akweke nhenhe-arteke, akurne mpwaretyeke ilekenge.

⁴³⁻⁴⁴ Kele, unte apeke iltye ngkwinhele akurne mpwareme. Kele, unte iltye anyente ultakemele iwetyeke unte akwete akurne mpwareme-ketyenge. Kele mwerre-arle unte iltye anyente atnyeneme, kele unte itethe akwete anetyenhenge Ngkartenge. Kele akurne anthurre unte-arle iltye atherrele apeke akurne mpwarerle-aneme, Ngkartele-arle ngenhe apmere akurne ikwere-arle iwerlengen, ure akngerreke-arleke, akwete-ante-arle amperle-aneme.

⁴⁵⁻⁴⁶ Kele, unte apeke ingke ngkwinhele akurne mpwareme. Kele, unte ingke anyente ultakemele iwetyeke unte akwete akurne mpwareme-ketyenge. Kele mwerre-arle unte ingke anyente apeke atnyeneme, kele unte itethe akwete anetyenhenge Ngkartenge. Kele akurne anthurre unte-arle ingke atherrele apeke akurne mpwarerle-aneme,

Ngkartele-arle ngenhe apmere akurne ikwere-arle iwerlenge, ure akngerreke-arleke.

⁴⁷ Unte apeke alkngge ngkwinhele aremele akurne mpwareme. Kele unte alkngge ngkwinhe tyerrelemele iwe-tyeke unte akurne awethe mpwarerle-aneme-ketye. Kele mwerre-arle unte apeke alkngge mwerre anyente aneme itethe akwete anetyeke Ngkartenge. Kele unte akurne akwete mpwarerle-aneme alkngge atherre-akartele Ngkartele-arle ngenhe iwerlenge apmere akurne ikwere-werne, ure akngerreke-arleke.”

⁴⁸ Apmere yanhe ikwerele mpwerele tyerrtye areye akwetethe arlkwerlte-aneme, ure uyerretyakenhe akwete amperle-anerlenge.

⁴⁹ Jesus itneke awethe angkeke, “Tyerrtye ngkwenge akengentye angkerlenge ngenhe apeke atwemele, ayenge apenterle-anaye, kele Ngkarte ngkwenge akangkentye anetyenhe. Ngkartele tyerrtye ingkirreke lterrke atnyenetyenhe, urele, apirntele-arlke.”

⁵⁰ Jesus alakenhe-arlke angkeke, “Tyerrtye areyele apirnte-arteke lerneme merneke-arleke kereke-arleke nhenge mwerre anetyenhenge arlkwetyeke. Apirnte apeke intemele akurne-irremere, arrpenheke arrangwele uyarne mwerre mpwaretyenhenge awethe.

“Alakenhe re-arteke, arrantherre apirnte-arteke anetyeke, lterrke mwerre anerlte-anaye, mwerre angkerraye apententye akngerre arrpenheke unte nhenge aremele, akwetethe anthurre mwerre anetyenhenge.”

10

*Anewarte atherre akwete anthurre anetyeke
(Matthew 19:1-12)*

¹ Ikwere-ipenhele Jesus-ele apmere Capernaum imperle-alheke antekerre apmere Judea arritnye-werne alhemele. Re aneke ikngerre-ampinyele kwatye lhere Jordan-enge. Yanhe ikwerele tyerrtye atningke anthurre apetyewarremele tnerrirreke ikwerenge. Kenhe re itnenhe akaltyele-anthetyame nhenge rarle akwetethe akaltyele-antheme-arteke apmere arrpe-anenhe ikwerele.

² Artwe Pharisee urrpetye apetyeke Jesus renhe ularele apayuthneke, “Anwerneke ilaye! Mwerre-ame artwe anewe ikwerenhenge akalke-irreme arelhe renhe mikwe anyikwe-werne yernirtnemele?”

³ Re itneke angkirtneke, “Iwenhe-ame Moses angkeke?”

4 Itne angkeke, “Moses alakenhe angkeke, ‘Nhenge artwe apeke ahentye-anemele anewe ikwerenhenge akalke-irretyeke, re apeke intelhe-iletyeke pipe-ke-arleke renhe anthetyeke imerte renhe yernirtnemele.’ ”

5-6 Jesus itneke angkirtnerlenghe, “Nhenge Ngkartele urr-eye uthene marle uthene arrwekele aknganeke, ratherre anewe akerretyeke akwetethe anerle-anerretyeke. Kenhe arrantherre-arle angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe impeme, iwenhe apeke renhe akwenpele mpwarewarreme. Alakenhe ikwerenge-ntyale Moses-ele arrenhantherre angkentye antheke artwele anewe ikwerenhe kele impetyeke.

7 Angkentye Moses-kenhe alakenhe angkeme, ‘Kenhe artwele anyikwe uthene mikwe uthene imperle-alhemele arelhe anewe akemele, ratherre anyente-irretyeke.’

8-9 Yewe, ratherre atherre-arle aneke tyerrtye anyente anteme irreke, alakenhenge anteme artwe re arelhe ikwerenhe yernetyale re ikwerenge akwete anetyeke, Ngkartele-arle artwe renhe anyentelhe-ilekenge arelhe anewe ikwerenheke-arleke.”

10 Itne alpeke apmerek-werne nthenhele-arle itne anetyame-werne. Yanhe ikwerenge anteme apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyele renhe apayuthneke, “Nthakenhe-ame unte akethe-nge angketyame?”

11 Re itneke angkirtnerlenghe, “Artwe angwenhe apeke anewe ikwerenhenge akalke-irremele renhe yernirtnemele re anteme arelhe arrpenhe anewe akemele, rarle mpwenye ikngwemele. Re arne akenge anthurre ikwere mpwareme.

12 Kenhe arelhe angwenhe apeke anewe ikwerenhenge akalke-irremele re anteme artwe arrpenhe anewe akemele, rarle mpwenye ikngwemele, akurne anthurre rarle.”

*Jesus ampe akweke areyeke antangkeme
(Matthew 19:13-15; Luke 18:15-17)*

13 Urreke re, tyerrtye arrpenhemele ampe akweke itnekenhe Jesus-werne akngetyewarreke, re itnenhene anpetyeke. Kenhe apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe areye itneke ahele-irremele angkerrireke.

14 Kenhe Jesus-ele areke-arle iperre ahele-irreke, apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke angkemele, “Nhenge arrantherre aremele ampe akweke areye atyenge-werne apetyerlenghe itnenhe ayaketyale anaye! The arrenhantherrenhe ileme angwenhe apeke ampe akweke nhenhe areyarteke, Ngkartele itnenhe atyewe Ikwerenhe aketyenhe arntarnte-aremele alartetye itnekenhele-arteke.”

15 Nhenhe itelaraye. The arrenhantherrenhe ar-atye anthurre ileme, arrantherre apeke Ngkarte ar-atye itelaretyakenhe ampe nhenhe areyele-arle arratye itelarerrirreme-arteke, kele arrantherre Ngkarte renhe ar-atye apentewarreytyakenhe. Rarle Alartetye arrekhantherrenhe kwenye-arle.

16 Ampe areye kwaketye inemele re akaperte an-petyamele, Ngkarte apayuthnemele itnenhe arntarnte-aretyeke.

Artwe apmerrke mane atningke-akerte arne-arlke atningke-akerte

(Matthew 19:16-30; Luke 18:18-30)

17 Jesus anteme ingkwe alhetyeke aneke, kele artwe anyente akenhe untemele ikwere artepe aneke angkemele, "Yewe, Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe mwerre-aye! Arne iwenhe-ame mwerre the mpwaretyeke Ngkarteke anyente-irremele ikwerenge akwete-ante anetyenhenge?"

18 Kenhe Jesus akenhe angkerlenge, "Iwenheke-ame unte ayenge mwerre akeme? Tyerrtye arrpenhe mwerre anetyakenhe, kenhe Ngkarte-ante mwerre.

19 Unte apeke ahentye-aneme itethe akwete-ante anetyeke, kele antime unte-arle akwetethe angkentye akngerre Moses-kenhe apenterle-anetyeke. "Tyerrtye arrpenhe renhe irrerlknge atwetyale! Intetyale anewe tyerrtye arrpenhe-kenhenge, impetyeke akwete. Anyelkngele inetyale! Ulafele apwete ngkweltye inetyale anetyeke! Arrpenheke akurne ilpernetyale! Meye uthene akngeye uthene akwetethe awerle-anetyeke ikwere-atherre ahele-irretyale!"

20 Artwe awethe angkeke, "Akngerrepataye, ampe akwekenge-ntyale kwenhe the awemele angkentye yanhe renhe mpwaretyarte."

21 Kenhe Jesus-ele renhe aremele, alhwarrpe awalheke ikwere angkemele, "Arne anyente kwenhe unte-arle mpwaretyakenhe. Unte alhetyeke arne ingkirreke ngkwinhe maneke anthetyeke, kele mane anthemele mane anetyakenhe areyeke imerte apetyemele ayenge apentyeke, yanhe-ngentyele anteme, unte ineme arne mwerre anthurre alkere akertne-ngentyele."

22 Nhenge artwele awemele, re inngerre ikwerenhe akngarte-iwelheke. Re irrare-irremele imerte alpemele rarle mane-arlke mantere-arlke atningke atnyenekenge, re akenhe ikwere-arrpe atnyenetyeke-arle ahentye-aneke.

23 Nhenge Jesus-ele areke artwe re alherlenge, re ularre-irremele apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "The arrekhantherre arratye ileme, tyerrtye mane-arlke

mantere-arlike atningke-akerte areye arrpernkeme Ngkarte renhe apayuthnetyeke alartetye irretenhenge itnenhe arntarnte-aretyenhenge."

²⁴ Apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye apatewarreke nhenge itne awemele nhenhe renhe. Kenhe Jesus itneke awethe angkeke, "Yewe atyewe areye, awerriraye. Tyerrtye ingkirreke arrpernkeme Ngkarte renhe apayuthnetyeke alartetye irretenhenge itnenhe arntarnte-aretyenhenge."

²⁵ Ayenge awerriraye! Arrantherre itelareme alhwenge yerre-kenhe-arle altywere akweke anthurre-akerte, kamule apeke-ame altywere ikwerenge irpenhemere? Arrangkwe. Alakenhe akwele angwenhe apeke mane atningke-akerte, arrpernkeme Ngkarte renhe apayuthnetyeke alartetye irretenhenge itnenhe arntarnte-aretyenhenge."

²⁶ Kele apententye akngerrele awekenge anteme, apatemele anthurre itne Jesus apayuthneke, "Kele, tyerrtye iwenhe-arteke anteme Ngkartele itethe akwete-ante atnyenetyenhe?"

²⁷ Kele Jesus-ele itnenhe arratye aremele angkeke, "The arrenhantherrenhe ileme, tyerrtye-arle arntarnte-arelhetyeke arrangkwe-arle, kele Ngkartele-ante-arle renhe arntarnte-areme."

²⁸ Kele Peter angkerlenge, "Awaye, unte itelareme anwerne kwenhe arne areye impemele apetyeke ngenhe apentetyenhenge."

²⁹ Jesus angkirtnerlenge, "Kele angwenhele apeke ayenge apentetyenhenge, re apeke-arle apmere impekenge, kake akngerre uthene yaye akngerre uthene-arlike, mikwe uthene anyikwe uthene-arlike, ampe-arlike, kartene ikwerenhe-arlike, rarle ayeye mwerre ilerle-apemenge."

³⁰ Kele alakenhenge Ngkartele renhe antheme awethe ulkere rarle arrekwele atnyenekenge, apmere awethe, akngaye uthene meye uthene awethe, kake akngerre-arlike atyeye areye awethe, kartene arrpenhe awethe-arlike. Renhe kwarnetyenhe-arlike nhenge tyerrtye areyele renhe ingkertele atwerrirrerlenge ahentye-anetyakenhele. Urreke anteme re Ngkartenge aneme akwete-ante apurte anteme."

³¹ Arrantherre itelareme tyerrtye arrpenhe areye atyperre anthurre anteme, kele arrpenhe areye akenhe anetyakenhe-arle. Kele tyerrtye atyperre-arle aneke itne akweke anteme-arle irreme, kele tyerrtye atyperre anetyakenhe itne anteme-arle atyperre anthurre irretenhenge." Alakenhe-arle Jesus angkeke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke."

*Jesus awethe ilelheme rarle ilwetyenhenge
(Matthew 20:17-19; Luke 18:31-34)*

³² Jesus, apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-akerte iwerrele alhetyame Jerusalem-werne-atheke. Jesus nhenge arrwekele alherlenge apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye apateke anthurre nhenge itne aremele. Kenhe tyertye arrpenhe areye akenhe atere awelhemele, intertele apenterlite-apeke. Apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyele uyarne anthurre itelareke iwenhenge-arle itne alherlite-iweke Jerusalem-werne. Kele Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke antangkeke-iperre, itnenhe akngakelhe-ilemele, re itneke ilelhetyame nthakenhe-arle ikwere irretyenhe Jerusalem-enge. Re angketyame,

³³ “Ayenge awerrirraye! Anwerne apmere Jerusalem-werne-atheke alheme. Yanhe ikwerele, tyerrytye arrpenhe apeke atyengenge artepe untyeme-irretyenhe, ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, iltye anthetyenhe kwertengerle akngerrepate tyaty-arenye areyeke, angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areyeke-arlike. Kenhe itne ayenge imerrentye irrerlkngeke atwetyenhenge. Kele imerte itne ayenge iltye anthemele Jew anetyakenhe areyeke.

³⁴ Kele imerte itne atyenge anhelhemele, atyenge-arleke pelhe-iwemele, itne anteme ayenge arne apere arletye akwerrke-arteke atwetyenhe. Kele itne ayenge irrerlknge atwetyenhe. Kenhe ingwe atherre iperre, ayenge itethe-irrintye-alpetyenhe akeme-irremele.”

*James uthene John uthenele Jesus apayuthneke arne
iwenheke apeke ikwere
(Matthew 20:20-28)*

³⁵ Alerikwe Zebedee-kenhe atherre James uthene John uthene apetyeke Jesus-eke angkemele, “Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, ilerne ahentye-aneme unte mpwaretyeke iwenhe apeke-arle ilerne ngenhe apayuthneme mpwaretye.”

³⁶ Kenhe Jesus ikwere-atherre angkerlenge, “Iwenheke-ame mpwele atyenge ahentye-aneme, mpweleke mpwaretye?”

³⁷ Kenhe ratherre akenhe angkirtnerlenge, “Urreke, unte alartetye anerlenge tyerrytye ingkirreke anthurreke, ilerne alartetye ngkwenge itwele anetyeke, ngkwenge itweke arrernelhetyeke anyente akwe-arratyke, arrpenhe akwe-alyengeke.”

38 Kenhe Jesus ikwere-atherre angkeke, “Akutne-akutne-arle ware kwenhe mpwele ayenge apayuthneke. Mwerre-ame alakenhe itne mpwelenhe rlkerteke atweme, irrerlkng atwetyeke, nhege itne-arle ayenge irrerlkng atwetyeke-arteke?”

39 Ratherre ikwere angkirtnerlenge, “Yewe, kele mwerre-arle.”

Jesus akenhe ikwere-atherre angkerlenge, “Mpwelenhe kwenhe arratyte kwarnetyenhe anthurre. Mpwele ayenge-arteke ilwetyenhe.

40 The kwenhe akngaketyakenhe angwenhe-arle atyenge akwe-arratyteke akwe-alyengeke anetyeke. Ngkartele-ante kwenhe akngakentye akngerre itnenhe.”

41 Nhege apententye akngerre arrpenhe ten-pelele ikwere-atherre-akerte awemele, itne ahele-irreke atyeyen-hengeke, James uthene John utheneke.

42 Kele Jesus-ele itnenhe ingkirreke anyentelhe-ileke iperre, angkemele, “Arrantherre itelareme nthakenhe-arle alartetye Jew kwenye areyele tyerrtye ingkirreke uterneme mpwaretyeke. Itne itnenhe uterneme arne arrpe-anenhe mpwaretyeke itne ahentye-anerlenge.

43 Kenhe arrantherre akenhe itnenhe interte-aketyalaye! Kenhe angwenhe re apeke arrekanttherrenge alartetye anetyeke, re arrpenhe itnekenge ingkerneke arrernelhetyeke, urrkapentye akngerre-arteke anetyeke, arrpenhe ingkirrekeke urrkaperle-anetyeke.

44 Kenhe angwenhe apeke arrekanttherrenge arrekwele anetyeke, re arrpenhe areyeke mpwaretyeke.

45 Alakenhe apeke arrantherre apale itirreme, ayenge-arle, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, apetyeke nhege arrpenhe areye akwele atyenge urrkapetyeke. Arrangkwe-arle! Ayenge-arle apetyeke tyerrtye areyeke urrkapetyeke, ingkirrekeke ilwetyeke, Ngkarte atnerte ulthetyenhenge.”

*Jesus-ele Bartimaeus alkngampetyeke mpwareme
(Matthew 20:29-34; Luke 18:35-43)*

46 Jesus apententye akngerre areye-akerte anteme apetyeke apmere Jericho-werne. Kenhe tyerrtye atningke anthurrele anteme itnenhe apenteke. Itne-arle apmere impemele alhetyeke anekenge, itne artwe alkng pwengege anpere-irreke iwerre iterele anerle-anerlenge apwerte ngkweltyeke apayuthnerle-anemele. Artwe yanhe re aneke alere Timeaus-kenhe, Bartimaeus arritnye aneke.

47 Re angkerrerlenge aweke nhege Jesus Nazareth-arenye-arle apetyeme, re arlkemele angkeke, “Jesus-aye,

David-eke-artweye, atyenge apeke alhwarrpe awelhaye ayenge mwerre-ilemele mpwaraye."

⁴⁸ Tyerrtye areye ikwere angkeke, "Nterte-irraye."

Kenhe re akenhe awethe anteyele arnterre anthurre arlkerlenghe, angkemele, "David-eke-artweye, atyenge apeke alhwarrpe awelhaye ayenge mwerre-ilemele mpwaraye."

⁴⁹ Kele Jesus ngkernelhemele itneke angkeke, "Artwe yanhe ilaye nhenhe-werne apetyetyeke."

Kele itne ikwere antangkeke angkemele, "Aangkemele akeme-irraye, Re ngkwenge arlkeme."

⁵⁰ Kenhe re tyarte ikwerenhe iweke-iperre akeme-irremele apetyeke.

⁵¹ Jesus-ele renhe apayuthneke, "Iwenheke-ame unte ahentye-aneme the ngkwenge mpwaretyeke?"

Kenhe re angkirtnerlenghe, "Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, alknghe altywere-ilaye the aretyeke anteme."

⁵² Jesus angkeke, "Yewe, apmere-werne alpaye. Alknghe ngkwinhe kele mwerre-irrerne unte-arle itirrekenghe tharle ngenhe angkwerre-iwetyeke."

Re alkgampemele iparrpe anthurre areke, Jesus apen-temele iwerrele alheke.

11

Jesus tangkeye artepele apmere Jerusalem-eke irreme (Matthew 21:1-11; Luke 19:29-44; John 12:12-19)

¹ Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-akerte apetyemele, itne itwe-irretye-alheke apmere Jerusalem-eke, itne apmere nhenge Apwerte Arne Olive areye-akerte arritnyeke-irremele. Apmere ikwere-ntyele itne apmere Bethphage uthene apmere Bethany uthene areke. Jesus-ele apententye akngerre ikwerenhe atherre yerneke arrwekele alhetyeke.

² Re ikwere-atherre angkeke, "Apmere nhakwe-werne alherrye, yanheke irremele mpwele arerle-anerretyenhe tangkeye akwerrke ayerneke-arle tnerle-anerlenghe. Arpenhe ikwere antyetyakenhe aneke. Tangkeye irlwaye, atyenge-werne akngetyetyeke.

³ Kenhe tyerrtye angwenhele apeke mpwelenhe apayuth-neme, 'Iwenheke-ame mpwele tangkeye yanhe akngerle-anerreme?' Alakenhe ilerle-anerraye, 'Ngkarte Anwerneke-artweye-arle ikwere ahentye-anemeke. Re iparrpe anthirt-netyenhenge.' "

⁴ Ratherre alhemele areke tangkeye renhe ayerneke-arle tnerle-anerlenghe apmere arriweke ratherre irlwetyame.

⁵ Kenhe arrpenhe areye tnerlte-anemele arerlte-anetyame itne apayuthneke, "Iwenhenge-ame mpwele irlwerle-anerreme?"

⁶ Ratherre angkirtnerlenge, "Ngkarte Anwerneke-artweye-arle ikwere ahentye-anemenge. Re ngkwengewerne iparrpe yernirtnetyenhenge." Kenhe itne aweke-arle iperre itne yewe angkeke.

⁷ Ratherre tangkeye renhe Jesus-werne akngetye-alperreke. Mantere ikwere-atherrenhe ilywelhe-ilemele tangkeye ikwere artepeke-arleke arrernerle-anerreke. Jesus tangkeye-ke-arleke antyerle-alheke.

⁸ Tyerrtye arrpenhe atningkele-arlike mantere itnekenhe ilywelhe-ilerrirremele antekelhe-ilemele iwerreke, arrpenhe areyele walye areye akemele iwerreke antekelhe-ilemele, Jesus ikwere akertnele alhetyenhenge. Alakenhe re itne itirreke rarle impene anthurre anekenge.

⁹ Arrpenhe nhenge arrwekele-arle alherlte-iwetyame, ingkernele alhetyame areye-arlike arlkerlte-apetyame, "Yewe, Ngkarte, artwe nhenhe arntarnte-araye Unte-arle yerneke. Yewe, Akngeye anyente kwenhe mwerre anthurre!

¹⁰ Re kwenhe alartetye anetyeke anwernenhe arntarnte-aretyeke arrwekelenyele David-ele-arteke. Yewe, Akngeye, Unte anyente kwenhe mwerre anthurre."

¹¹ Nhenge Jesus Jerusalem-eke-arteke irremele re alheke tyatye akngerre Jew areye-kenhe-werne, ikwere irrpeke-arle-iperre re arerle-apetyame. Kele angwerrele anteme irrekenge, re ikngweke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye, itne alherlte-iweke apmere Bethany-werne.

*Ayeye arne utyerrke-arle antyerrke-irreme-akerte
(Matthew 21:18-19)*

¹² Ingwe ikwerele intemele, arlte arrpenhele anteme, itne akeme-irremele alperlte-iweke Bethany-ngentyele apmere Jerusalem-werne-atheke. Itne alherlte-iwerlenge Jesus an-gayakwe anteme-irreke.

¹³ Re arlenge-ngentyele areke arne utyerrke iwerre iterele. Re alheke merne ntangeke arrangkwe areme arlkwetyeke, arlpelhe-ante ikwerele. Alakenhenge nhenge arlte kwenye-arle anekenge merne itne lyapetyeke.

¹⁴ Jesus ntange aretyakenhenge re arne ikwere angkeke, "Arrpenhele ntange arlkwetyakenhe ngkwengenge awethe!"

Kenhe apententye akngerre areyele renhe aweke angkerlenge.

Jesus tyatye akngerreke irrpeme tyerrtye areye ay-wepemele

(Matthew 21:12-16; Luke 19:45-48)

¹⁵ Itne Jerusalem-eke irremele, Jesus yarte tyatye Jew-kenheke irrpenheke imerte aremele tyerrtye areyele arne arrpe-anenhe areye sell-eme-ilerlengge arrpenhe areyeke. Kele re table areye irrarnpe-iweke nthenhele-arle itne arne iwenhe apeke renhe antherrerte-anetyame, chair itnekenhe-arlike nthenhele-arle itne thiye mperlkere-arlike-arle sell-eme-ilettyame.

¹⁶ Re tyerrtye areye iltemele itnenhe ileke arne itnekenhe akngetyale tyatye kwene-werne sell-eme-ilettyeke.

¹⁷ Re anteme itneke angkeke, "Iwenhe-arle-ame pipe-nge intelhe-ileke? Re akwete-arle tnome. Ngkarte alakenhe angkeke, 'Tyatye atyinhe, atyinhe akwete anetyeke, tyerrtye areye atyenge angkerlte-anetyeke, ayenge utyernemele tnakewarrettyeke.' *Isaiah 56:7.*

Kenhe arrantherre akenhe maneke ntyelhe akngerre-arle tyatye nhenheke irrperreke kele, mane inemele tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-ngentyele. Apmere nhenhe arrantherre akenge-ileme apmere anyelkngalthe areye-kenhe-arteke mpwaremele." *Jeremiah 7:11.*

¹⁸ Kenhe kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatye-arenye Jew areye-kenhe areyele, angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areyele-arlike awemele nhenge Jesus angkerlengge, itne ahele anthurre awelheke, alakenhe itirremele, "Nthakenhe-ame anwerne renhe irrerlkngge atw-eye?" Itne tyerrtye areye-ketyenge atere awelheleme, kele impeke. Itne renhe impeke tyerrtye areye-arle apatewarrekengge anthurre renhe awerrirremele nhenge mwerre anthurre akaltyele-antherlengge.

¹⁹ Angwerre-angwerrele Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-arlike Jerusalem impemele alperlte-iweke Bethany-werne.

Arne Utyerrke nhenge-arle antyerrke-irreke-akerte

(Matthew 21:20-22)

²⁰ Jesus, apententye akngerre areye-arlike inteke arlte arrpenheke. Ingweleme itne akeme-irremele Jerusalem-werne atheke alpeke. Itne iwerre ikwerele apetyewarremele arerrirreke nhenge arne utyerrke antyerrke-arle irreke.

²¹ Kenhe Peter-ele itelareke-arle iperre nthakenhe-arle Jesus angkeke, re ikwere angkeke, "Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, arne utyerrke yanhe nhenge unte-arle artimperre-iweke re apele antyerrke anteme-irrerlengge."

22 Kenhe Jesus itneke angkeke, "Apatewarretyale Ngkartele-arle mpwarekenge iwenhe-arle the renhe apayuthneke! Arrantherre itelarerrirretyeke Rarle mpwaretyenhenge ingkirreke anthurre arrantherre-arle renhe apayuthneme."

23 Re itneke angkirtnerlenge, "Ayenge arraty e angkeme, arrantherre apeke itirreme arraty-arle anetyenhe, arrantherre apwerte akngerre yanheke angketyeke, 'Akeme-irraye, unte-arrpe kwatye alayeke iwelhaye!' Apwerte yanhele arrenhantherrenhe awetyenhe, re akeme-irremele kwatye alaye kwene-werne iwelhetyenhenge.

24 Kele arrantherre apeke itirreme Ngkartele-arle arrenhantherrenhe iwenhe apeke renhe arraty anthetyenheke, kele arrantherre Renhe apayuthnetyeke nhenge arne ikwere, kenhe Re arrenhantherrenhe antheme-arle.

25-26 Nhenge arrantherre tnerlenge Ngkarteke angkemele, arrantherre arrpenhe ilpernetyakenhe anaye re apeke-arle arrekantherre akurne mpwarekenge. Kele Ngkarte alkere-arenye arrenhantherrenhe ilpernetyakenhe anteye-arle aneme arrantherre apeke-arle akurne mpwarekenge."

Angwenhele-ame Jesus arrerneke alartetye-arteke angketyeke?

(Matthew 21:23-27; Luke 20:1-8)

27 Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-arlke apmere Jerusalem-eke irreke awethe, Jesus tyatye akngerre Jew areye-kenheke irpenhemele ware unthetyame. Kenhe kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatye-arenye areyele, akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-arlke, apmereke-artweye areye-arlke, artwe ampwe arrpenhe areye-arlke ikwere-werne alhemele renhe apayuthneke,

28 "Alartetye angwenhe anthurrele-ame ngenhe ileke tyerrtye areye aywepetyeke ilthe nhenhenge-ntyale arne arrpe-anenhe areye sell-eme-ilerlenge? Anwerneke ilaye!"

29 Kenhe Jesus akenhe itneke angkirtnerlenge, "Awerrirraye, the arrenhantherrenhe apayuthneme, nhenge arrantherre apeke atyenge arraty atyernerlenge, kele the arrekantherre ileme-arle angwenhele-arle ayenge ileke mpwaretyeke.

30 Angwenhele-ame John kwatyeke akwernentye akngerre ileke tyerrtye areye kwatyeke akwernetyeke baptise-eme-ilemele? Ngkartele apeke, artwe arrpenhele apeke? Atyenge ilerrirraye."

31 Kenhe itne Jesus renhe awerrirremele angkerlenge, itne-arrpe angkerreke, "Anwerne ikwere angkerirretyakenhe Ngkartele-arle John ileke, tyerrtye itnenhene

kwatyeke akwernetyeke, re anwernenhe apayuthneme-ketye, 'Iwenhenge-arle anteme arrantherre John-eke akangkwe-irretyakenhe aneke?'

³² Kenhe anwerne ikwere alakenhe angkerrirretyakenhe, 'Artwe arrpenhele-arle renhe ileke tyerrtye itnenhene kwatyeke akwernetyeke,' arrpenhe itne apeke anwerne ahele-irreme-ketye apwortele atwerirremele itne-arle itirrewarremenge John-arle angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerrenge. Kele nthakenhe-ame anwerne angkerrirretye?"

³³ Alakenhe ikwerenge-ntyele itne Jesus ikwere angkirtnewarreke, "Anwerne akutne. Angwenhele apeke-arle John ileke tyerrtye itnenhene kwatyeke akwernetyeke."

Kenhe Jesus re akenhe itneke angkirtnerlenge, "Arrantherre ayenge tyernewarretyakenhe, kenhe the akenhe arrekantherre ilettyakenhe angwenhele-arle ayenge alartetye anetyeke arrerneke, arne nhenge areye mpwaremele."

12

Artwe akurne areyele apmere akweke merne kripethe-akerte arntarnte-areme alartetye itne-kenheke
(Matthew 21:33-46; Luke 20:9-19)

¹ Jesus-ele angkentye arrpenhe artemele angkeke, "Apmere arrpenhele, apmereke-artweye anyentele arne kripethe areye kele ngkerneke. Re arrkngerte ngkerneke itepe arrpe-anenhele, iperte atnyetyeke nhenge kripethe itnenhe ingkele arterte-ilettyeke ngkwarle mpwaremele. Re apmere arlpentye akngerre arteke nhenge re akertnengentyele arerle-anetyenhenge tyerrtye areyele-arle merne anyelkngale ineketye. Urreke re apmere arrpenhe-werne alhetyenhenge, re merne ngkernentye akngerre ikwerenhe artwe arrpenhe itnenhene antherle-alheke ikwere arntarnte-aretyeke. Kele imerte re apmere ikwerenhe-ngentyele impemele apmere arrpenhe ikwerenhe alheke urrekeke-atwetye anetyeke.

² Kenhe urreke kripethe yanhe areye amangkemele mpenge-irrerlenge, artwe apmere yanheke-artweye re urrkapentye anyente ikwerenhe yanhe ikwere-werne yernirtneke. Alartetyele anteme urrkapentye renhe yerneke kripethe akngetye-alpetyeke akwele, akalkelhe-ilekenge ikwerenhe akwele.

³ Kenhe mpwarentyentye akngerre areyele renhe arntwirrke-warremele atwerirreke imerte yernirtnemele iltye-ante.

⁴ Kele apmereke-artweyele urrkapentye akngerrele arpenhe anteme yerneke. Kenhe garden arntarnte-arentye

akngerre itne akenhe akaperte atweke, iltemele renhe yernirtneke.

⁵ Kenhe apmerekere-artweyele arrpenhe anteme yerneke. Kenhe itne renhe atwemele, irrerlknge atweke renhe. Re akwetethe yernetyame arrpenhe areye-arlike, mpwarenty akngerre areyele itnenhe alakenhe akwete mpwaretyame. Arrpenheme itne atwetyame warele. Kenhe arrpenheme akenhe itne atwetyame irrerlkngeke-antele.

⁶ Kele imerte, artwe kripethe ngkernenty akngerre yanheke-artweye re-arrpe angkeke, 'Iwenhe-ame the mpwaretyenhe? Alere atyinhe anyente-arle, re impene anthurre atyenge the apeke renhe yernemere-artaye, itne apeke renhe awerrirretyenhenge atwerrirretyakenhele.' Kele renhe yerneke.

⁷ Kenhe mpwarenty akngerre areyele akenhe renhe arnarewarremele itneke-werne-atheke apetyerleng, itne-arrpe angkerreke, 'Yanhe araye, alere apmerekere-artweye-kenhe nhenhe-werne apetyerleng. Anwerne renhe irrerlknge atwerrirreke, kele anwerne imerte ahelhe nhenhe ikwerenge rakewarremele!'

⁸ Kele itne renhe arntirrkewarremele tnyante atwerrirreke, renhe apmere merne ngkernenty akngerrenge-ntyale aketheke iwerirremele."

⁹ Ikwere iperrele Jesus-ele itnenhene apayuthneke, "Iwenhe-ame artwe apmere yanheke-artweyele mpwaretyenhe urrkapenty akngerre areyeke rarle apmere ikwerenhe-werne apetyalpemele? Nhenge re apetyalpemele akurne anthurre yanhe areye irrerlknge atwetyenhe. Ikwere iperrele re mpwarenty akngerre arrpenhe itnenhene kripethe ngkernenty akngerre renhe anthetyenhe itne arntarnte-aretyeke."

¹⁰ Kenhe Jesus re akenhe itnenhene aremele angkeke, "Mwantye itirrewarraye Payepule ikwerele atyenge-akerte-arle angkenty angkeme:

'Kenhe apwerte renhe-arle urrkapenty akngerre itne akethe-werne iwerirreke,
kenhe arrpenhe areyele akenhe Apwerte nhenge apmere anthurreke arrerneke,
apwerte nhenge arrpenhe ingkirrekenge mwerre akngerre anthurre ulkere!

¹¹ Ngkartele apwerte renhe akngakemele yanhe ikwere arrerneke.'

Psalm 118:22-23.

"Alakenhe itne Payepule-nge intelhe-ileke. Kele anwerne ingkirrekele areme apwerte nhenge yanhe ikwerele tnerle-anerleng arraty mwerre akngerre anthurre."

12 Kenhe Jew alartetye areyele akenhe awerrirreke angkentye-arle Jesus-ele ilerlenghe artentye akngerre-akerte, itne itelarerrirreke itne-akerte-arle angkeke, itnenhe ilpernemele. Itne renhe arntwirrkwarretyeke. Kenhe itne atere awelhemele renhe impeke nhenge tyerrtye areye itneke ahele-irreme-ketye.

Mane apeke anthetyeke apmere Rome-arenye alartetye, arrangkwe apeke?

(Matthew 22:15-22; Luke 20:20-26)

13 Jew akngerrepate areye anyente-irremele angkeretyame, Jesus renhe ularele apayuthnetyeke, urrtiyirremele, rarle apale angkemere. Itne itirrewarretyame, re apeke apale angkerlenghe itne renhe arntwirrkwarretyeke imerte Rome-arenye alartetye iltye anthetyenhenge.

14 Itne alhemele ikwere angkeke, "Akaltye-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, anwerne itelareme unte tyerrtye ingkirrekeke akwetethe arraty angkentye akngerre. Unte tyerrtye akngerre areyeke-arlike akwenpe anthurre angkemele. Unte-arle angkentye arraty Ngkarte ikwere-akerte itneke ileme. Kele arraty mwerre rarle. Nthakenhe-ame unte itirreme? Kele mwerre-ame anwerne tax mane artwe alartetye Caesar anthetyeke? Nthakenhe-ame anwerne irreye?"

15 Kele Jesus-ele itelareke itne-arle renhe ularele ware apayuthnetyeke aneke re imerte itneke alakenhe-arle angkemele, "Arrantherre kwenhe tyerrtye urrtiyirremele ware-arle anerlte-aneme mwerre akwele. Iwenheke-ame arrantherre ayenge urrtiyirremele apayuthneme? Atyengewerne mane ngkweltye anyente akngetyaye, arrantherre-arle Caesar renhe anthentye akngerre, the renhe aretyeke."

16 Itne arraty akngetyemele renhe antheke. Mane ngkweltye areke-arle iperre, Jesus-ele itnenhe apayuthneke, "Inngerre-arlike arritnye-arlike angwenhe-kenhe-ame ngkweltye ikwerele aneme?"

Kenhe itne ikwere angkirtnerlenghe, "Artwe nhenge Caesar."

17 Awethe Jesus itneke angkeke, "Arne Caesar-kenhe areye renhe anthirtnewarraye. Kenhe iwenhe apeke renhe Ngkarte-kenhe, Renhe anthirtnewarre."

Kenhe itne Jesus renhe awerrirreke angkerlenghe itne apatewarremele nthakenhe-irretyeke itirrewarreke.

Ayeye nhenge Ngkarte-akerte nthakenhe-arle re nhenge tyerrtye areye ilweke-arle-iperrenge itethe-ilirtneme
(Matthew 22:23-33; Luke 20:27-40)

18 Tyerrtye arrpenheme Sadducee areye-arle akeme, itne Jesus-werne apetyewarreke. Nhenhe areye angkerrirret-yarte Ngkartele-arle akwele tyerrtye ilweke-arle-ngentyele areye itethe-ilirtnetyeke arrangkwe. Itne Jesus renhe apayuthnerrireke,

19 “Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, arrule artwe Moses-ele pipe-ke intelhe-ileke anewenhenge angwenhe apeke ikwere-atherre-akerte. Kele imerte artwe anewikwe re apeke ampeke arrangkwe akwete-arle ilweke, kenhe atyeyikwe re anteme-arle warlekwerte renhe anewe akemele, anewenhenge atherre-arle ampe atnyenetyeke kikweke.

20 Kenhe lyete anwerne angkentye kenhenge-nhenge seven pele-akerte ngkwenge ileme. Kenhe artwe atyeyen-henge areye itne amangkemele akngerre-irrerirremele, meye anyentenge uthene akngeye anyentenge uthene it-nekenhe. Kenhe kake akngerrele nhenge re anewe akeke ampeke arrangkwe akwete-arle ilweke.

21-22 Kenhe atyeyikwe re anteme-arle arelhe warlekwerte renhe anewe akeke, kele imerte re anteme-arle ampeke arrangkwe ilwemele. Kele anyenteke-anyentele atyeyikwe yanhe areyele arelhe warlekwerte yanhe renhe anewe akeke. Kele imerte itne anyenteke-anyente anteme ilwerrire-mele, ampeke arrangkwe akwete. Kele ikwerenge-ntyale, arelhe yanhe re anteme-arle ilwemele.

23 Kenhe urreke re akenhe, Ngkarte re itnenhene itethe-ilintye-alpetyenhe, kenhe anewe angwenhe-kenhe-arle-ame re anetyenhe? Anwerneke ilaye.”

24 Jesus itneke angkirtnerlenge, “Arrangkwe, arran-therre untyeme itirreme, akutne iwenhele arrule intelhe-ileke-akerte Payepule-nge. Arrantherre akutne Ngkarteke nhenge arne iwenhe apeke-arle Re ngangkerele mpware-meke.

25 Kenhe tyerrtye areye akenhe itne ilweke-arle iperre itne itethe-irirtneke, anewe akerryakenhe anetyenhe. Itne utnenge alkere-arenye areye-arteke alkerele ane-tyenhe, anewe akerryente akngerre kwenye.

26-27 Arrantherre ayenge apayuthnerrireke Ngkartele apeke tyerrtye areye itethe-ilirtneme-akerte ilweke-arle-iperre. Arrantherre-ame angkentye nhenge itelarerrir-reme Ngkarte-arle Moses-eke angkekeke, arrule anthur-enge Abraham, Isaac, Jacob-arle ilwekenge? Ngkarte ikwere angketyame arrule anthurre iperre Abraham, Isaac, Jacob-arle-arle ilwekenge. Re alakenhe angkeke ‘Ayenge Ngkarte, Abraham, Jacob, Isaac-elarle utyernemele tnake-warremeke akwete.’ Kenhe ilweke-arle areyele akenhe

Ngkarte utyernemele tnaketyakenhe-arle. Kenhe itethe areyele-ante ware Ngkarte utyernemele tnakewarreme akwete. Abraham, Isaac, Jacob itne ilweke arrule anthur-enge, urreke Moses intetyenhenge, kenhe Ngkarte angker-enge itne-arle renhe utyernemele tnakewarreme akwete-arle! Itne lyete itethe-arle aneme, ilweke-arle kwenye. Arrantherre apale anthurre itirrewarreke."

Iwenhe-ame angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe areyenge atyeperre ulkere?

(Matthew 22:34-40; Luke 10:25-28)

²⁸ Artwe anyente, angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe yanhe ikwerele tnetyame. Re aweke Jesus angkerlengenge angkentye arraty anthurre Sadducee areyeke. Re anteme apetyemele Jesus apayuthneke, "Ngkartele anwernenhe angkentye atningke akaltyele-antheke, iwenhe-ame angkentye anyente akngerre-ulkere?"

²⁹ Kenhe Jesus anteme angkirtneke, "Angkentye nhenhe arrpenhenge arrekwele aneme, angkentye nhenhe arpenhe areyenge impene-ulkere: 'Israel-arenye areye, awerrirraye. Ngkarte-ante kwenhe Alartetye aneme anwerneke renhe-ante ware utyernemele tnakewarrraye.

³⁰ Unte Ngkarteke-ante ware ahentye-anetyeke atyepetyepe. Ikwerenge untyeme-irretyeke arrangkwe. Ikwere-ante ware urrkaperle-anetyeke atyepetyepe!"

³¹ Angkentye arrpenhe akngerre akenhe aneme-arle alakenhe: 'Arrpenhe areyeke ahentye-anetyeke, ngkwenge-arrpe ahentye-aneme-arteke.' Alakenhe-arle. Angkentye yanhe atherre arrpenhe areyenge akngerre anthurre-ulkere."

³² Nhenge angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhele renhe awemele re angkeke, "Yewe Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe, unte kwenhe arraty anthurre angkerne. Ngkarte kwenhe anyente, ngkarte arrpenheke arrangkwe-arle.

³³ Anwerne Ngkarte Ikwere-ante ware akangkentye anetyeke. Ikwerenge untyeme-irretyeke arrangkwe-arle. Ikwere-ante ware urrkaperle-anetyeke atyepetyepe. Arrpenhe areyeke ahentye-anetyeke, ngkwenge-arrpe-arle unte ahentye-aneme-arteke. Alakenhe re. Anwerne yepetyepe irrerlknge atwemele itnenhe Ngkarteke itemele. Kenhe angkentye yanhe atherre nhenhenge impene ulkere."

³⁴ Kenhe Jesus-ele aweke-arle-iperre re akangkeke alakenhenge artwe-arle mwerre anthurre angkerlengenge. Re

angkeke, "Unte kwenhe kele-arle Ngkarte ngkwenge alartetye anetyeke."

Kele imerte itne nterte anthurre irrerirreke anteme. Itne atere-irrerirremele renhe awethe apayuthnerirreketye.

Christ re apele Ngkartele-arle alhileke

(Matthew 22:41-46; Luke 20:41-44)

³⁵ Jesus-ele akaltyele-anthemele tyerrtye areye tyatye akngerre Jew areye-kenhe kwenenge, re itnenhe apayuthneke, "Nthakenhe-arle-ame angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye angkeme Christ rarle akwele, artwe yanhe nhenge Ngkartele alhilekenge, David-eke-artweye-ngentyele aneme?

³⁶ Arrantherre itelareme, David-elarle pipe-ke intelhe-ileke ikwere-akerte alakenhe:

'Ngkarte Alartetye re Alartetye atyinheke angkeke,

"Unte atyenge itweke arrernelhaye atyengenge alartetye anetyeke,

tharle tyerrtye yanhe areye ngkwenge ahentye-kwenye areye ingke ngkwinke kwene-iletynhenge,

kele itne ngkwenge akangkwe-irretyenhenge." ' *Psalm 110:1.*

^{37a} "Arrantherre apeke itelarerrirreme? Anwerne itelareme artwe arrwekele-arle aneme, re akwetethe ingkernenge akngerre-ulkere. David angkeke artwe nhenge Ngkartele-arle alhileke, alartetye ikwerenhe aneme. Nthakenhe-arle-ame artwe re urreke-arle apetyetyenhe David-engentyele uthene anetyenhe? Re David-engentyele apetyeke, re ikwere alartetye antime aneke. Artwe nhenge Ngkartele-arle alhileke David-enge awethe arntwarre-ulkere. Nthakenhe-arle-ame alakenhe?"

Jesus-ele tyerrtye areyeke alkngarre-ileme Pharisee areye uthene angkentye Moses-kenhe ilentye akngerre areye uthene-akerte

(Matthew 23:1-39; Luke 20:45-47)

^{37b} Tyerrtye atningkele Jesus akangkentyele awerrirrerlengi itnenhe akaltyele-antheke.

³⁸ Re itneke angkeke, "Arelhewarraye! Angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye angwaretyale! Itne mantere arlpentyeke irrpemele untherlte-aperlengi tnakelhemele, itnenhe akwele tyerrtye areyele aretyenhenge. Nhenge itne alhemele merne uthene kere uthene inetyeke, itne arnterre anthurre-arle akangkemele tyerrtye arrpenhe areye itneke akaperte kwene-irrerlengi itnenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-arlike akerlengi.

³⁹ Kele itne imerte tyatye itne-kenheke apurte-irremele, apurtele apeke merne akngerre arlkwemele, itne chair im-pene anthurre areye-arle akngakeme, chair nhenge areye tyerrtye akngerre areyeke, tyerrtye areyele aretyenhenge itnenhe akwele tnaketyenhenge.

⁴⁰ Itne apmere warlekwerte-kenhe areyeke irrpeme arne areye itnekenhe anyelkgele inelthe-anemele. Kele imerte itne mwerre akwele tyatye-ke irrpemele Ngkarteke akwete anthurre angketyeke. Kele mwerre anetyakenhe-arle alakenhe, akurne-arle alakenhe! Ngkartele-arle itnenhe arerle-aneme alakenhe mpwarerlenge, kele re itneke arne akenge anthurre mpwaretyenhe!"

Arelhe warlekwertele apwerte ngkweltye ikwerenhe antheme, ngkweltye akngerre-arteke akwele

(Luke 21:1-4)

⁴¹ Jesus tyatye akngerre Jew areye-kenheke irrpenehe re anetyame arne ngkweltye arrernentye akngerre itwele. Re aretyame tyerrtye areyele apwerte mane akngetyemele arne nhenge kweneke akwernemele. Kenhe apwerte ngkweltye akngerre-akertele itne akwernetyame ngkweltye akngerre.

⁴² Kenhe arelhe warlekwerte anteme irrpintyeke merneke arrangkwe. Re ngkweltye akweke atherrame ware akngetyemele kweneke akwerneke.

⁴³ Kenhe Jesus re apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke antangkeke itnenhe ilemele, "Nhenhe itelarerrir-raye, arelhe yanhele rarle merne atnyenetyakenhe, re kweneke akwerneke apwerte ngkweltye nhenge akngerre-arteke, arrpenhe ingkirrekenge awethe ulkere.

⁴⁴ Tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele apwerte ngkweltye arunthe-akertele, ngkweltye ampenye-ampenye akweke ware itne tyampite-ke iwerirreke, kenhe arelhe alhengkeye re ak-enhe apwerte ngkweltye akweke ware atnyeneke, apwerte akweke renhe re ingkirreke antheke, mane rarle ahentye-aneme renhe-arle itetheke atnyenetyenhe utyakenge renhe."

13

Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke angkeme, "Tyatye Jew-kenhe ngkweltye-irremele atakelhetyenhe"

(Matthew 24:1-2; Luke 21:5-6)

¹ Kenhe Jesus tyatye Jew areye-kenhe ikwerenge-ntyale arratemele, apententye akngerre ikwerenhe

anyente apetyemele ikwere angkeke, “Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, Tyatye mwerre akngerre yanhe araye, apworte areye-arlke.”

² Kenhe Jesus re akenhe ikwere angkirtnerlenghe, “Yewe, apmere akngerre nhenhe areye itne-arle arteke apworte akngerre areye-ngentyele, itne alakenhe anerrirretyakenhe-arle anetyenhe, arrangkwe anthurre-arle. Urreke rarle, tyerrtye arrpenhemele itnenhene ahelhe-werne-atheke atakemele ankerte-iwerirretyenhe.”

Jesus-ele apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke ileme akurne-arle itneke irretyenhe

³ Jesus Apworte Arne Olive areye-akerte re-arrpe anemele aretyame tyatye akngerre Jew areye-kenhe renhe. Kenhe Peter, James, John, Andrew uthene apetyemele renhe nterte-ntertele apayuthnerirreke,

⁴ “Anwerneke ilaye, ilengare-ame tyatye nhakwe renhe itne ultaketyenhe? Nthakenheke-amparre-arle irretyenhe nhenge anwerne akaltye anetyenhenge arne nhenhe areye-arle irretyeke anerlenghe?”

⁵ Kenhe Jesus itneke angkirtnerlenghe, “Arrantherre tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-ketye, arntarnte-arelhewarraye, itne arrekantherre urrtirreme-ketye, itne apeke arrenhantherrenhe utepelhe-ilerrirreme-ketye atyengenge.

⁶ Urreke, atningke arrpenhe areye akenhe apetyewarremele, arrekantherre alakenhe apale angkerirretyenhe, ‘Ayenge Messiah, nhenge Ngkartele-arle arrekantherre alhileke yernetyeke!’ Atningkele-arle aweke-iperrele itnenhe apentewarretyenhe.

⁷ Atere-irretyale anaye nhenge arrantherre awemele thul-tye areye atwerrerlenghe apmere arrpe-anenhele. Yanhe areyeke-amparre irretyenhe, kenhe yanhe ikwerele ahelhe-arlke alkere-arlke uyerretyeke arrangkwe-arle.

⁸ Kenhe urreke ahelhe nhenhe uyerretyenhenge, tyerrtye apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele-arle ahele uthnerremele atwerretyenhe, tyerrtye ingkirreke itne ahele uthnerretyenhe. Ikwerenge-ntyele ahelhe anteke nhenhe arrewetyenhe, apmere arrpe-anenhele merneke-arlke arrangkwe anetyenhe. Alakenhe-urrike-arle irretyenhe. Kenhe arne yanhe areyeke-amperre-arle irretyenhe, itne kwarnetyenhe anthurre, arelhe-arle tyarlkwere-irreme-arteke.”

⁹ Jesus itneke akwete angkeke, “Yewe arelhewarraye, itne-arle arrenhantherrenhe arntwirrketyenhe court-eke arrernetyenhenge. Itne arrenhantherrenhe atwetyenhe, tyatye Jew areye-kenhe kwene arrpe-anenhenge. Alakenhe-arlke itne arrenhantherrenhe akngetyenhe ngkernetyeke

alartetye areyenge arrwekele arrantherre-arle ayenge apentemenge. Kenhe arrantherre anteme Ayeye Mwerre itneke akwenpele iletynhe.

¹⁰ Urreke ahelhe uthene alkere uthene uyerretynhenge, tyerrtye areyele ayeye mwerre atyenge-akerte renhe apmere arrpe-anenhele ilerlte-apetyenhe.

¹¹ Itne apeke arrenhantherrenhe arntirrkwerlenghe arrenhantherrenhe court-werne akngetyeke atere-irretyale anaye, akwenpe. Arrantherre apateketye nthakenhe alartetyeke angketyeke. Arnterre itirretyale nthakenhe angketyeke, Ngkartele-arle arrenhantherrenhe angkentye anthetyenhenge nthakenhe angketyeke. Utnenge ikwerenhele-arle arrekantherre imernetyenhe nthakenhe angketyeke arraty. Arrantherre-arle itirrentye arrekantherrenhenge angketyeke arrangkwe-arle, kele arrantherre-arle angketyenhe rarle arrenhantherrenhe ileme-arteke-arle.

¹²⁻¹³ Yewe, tyerrtye areye arrekantherre ahentye-anetyakenhe anetyenhe arrantherre-arle atyinhe anemenge. Artwe ayenge apentetyakenhele re kake ikwerenhe ilye anthetyenhe akurne areye rarle ayenge apentemenge itne anteme renhe atwetyenhenge. Alakenhe anteye akngeyele mpwaretyenhe ampe ikwerenhe areyeke ayenge-arle itne apentemenge. Ampele apeke mikwe uthene anyikwe uthene ahe akngerre areye ilye anthetyenhe renhe-atherrenhe atwetyeke ratherre-arle atyinhe anemenge. Kele arrantherre apeke ayenge akwetethe apenterlte-anemele ilwetyeke-atwetye kele Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele-arle arntarnte-aretyenhe, akayake-ilemele arrantherre anteme akwete-ante Ikwerenge anerlte-anetyeke."

Apmere Jerusalem-ele ahe akngerre anthurre irretynhe

¹⁴ Kenhe Jesus awethe apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "Urreke, arrantherre arne akurne anthurre arerrirretynhe Tyatye nhenhe kwene ikwerele. Alakenhe ikwerenge Ngkartele tyatye renhe impetyenhe-arle, renhe arntarnte-aretyakenhe. Angwenhele apeke angkentye nhenhe read-eme-ileme, mwantye itirraye! Kenhe arrantherre apmere Judea ikwerele apeke aneme arne akenge alakenhe areye irrerlenghe aremele, apwertewerne iparrpe alherlte-iwaye!

¹⁵ Yanhe ikwerele-ureke tyerrtye anyente apeke-arle ulyentyele apmere itwele aneme re akenhe apmereke irrpetye-alpetyeke arrangkwe-arle, arne ikwerenhe areye inetyeke re urreke alwirretynhenge.

16 Alakenhe apeke arrantherre apmere akethele ur-
rkapemele, alpetyale anaye apmere-werne mantere ar-
rekantherrenhe inetyeke, impemele-ante alhaye.

17 Kenhe arelhe atnerte-atnerte areyeke akurne anthurre-
arle anetyenhe, arelhe ampe arethape-akerteke-arlike.

18 Ngkarte apayuthnaye nhege akurne yanhe areye
alhwerrpele anetyale.

19 Yewe, akurne akngerre anthurre kwenhe anetyenhe,
arrekwele-ngentye nhege Ngkartele-arle ahelhe nhenhe
mpwarekenge akurne arrpe-anenhe akwetethe irrepir-
reme. Kenhe tyerrtye areyele arne akurne nhenhe-arteke-
irrerlenge arrwekele aretyakenhe aneke. Alakenhe-arteke
itne awethe anetyakenhe anetyenhe.

20 Ngkarte kele angkeke akurne nhege areye alakenhe-
irremele, urteke ware anetyeke kele uyerremele. Re
alakenhe mpwaretyeke itirreke ingkirreke ilweketyenge. Re
itirretyame Rarle arrwekele akngakeke areyeke. Alaken-
henge Re angkeke akurne nhege areye anerlenge iparrpe
uyerretyenhege.

21 “Kenhe arrpenhe apeke arrekkantherre angketyenhe,
‘Apetyewarraye aretyeke, nhenhe kwenhe Ngkartele-arle
alhileke nhenhe-werne yernetyeke.’ Renhe irlpe artepele
awetyeke! Angwenhe apeke re alakenhe angkeme, ‘Yanhe
kwenhe re.’ Renhe irlpe artepele awetyeke!

22-23 Kenhe arrpenhe areye akenhe urrtirremele ware
angketyenhe alakenhe, ‘Ayenge kwenhe Ngkartele-arle al-
hileke re.’ Kenhe arrpenhe areye akenhe urrtirremele
ware angketyenhe, ‘Ayenge kwenhe angkentye Ngkarte-
kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre.’ Itne arne impene
ngangkerele mpwaretyenhe tyerrtye itneke urrtirretyeke,
arrekkantherre-arlike, nhege tyerrtye areye Ngkartele-arle
kele akngakeke. Kenhe itne arrekkantherre uyarne ur-
rtirretyenhe tharle arrekkantherre nhenhe areye-akerte
arrekwele ware ilekenge.”

Jesus angkeme rarle apetye-alpeme-akerte
(Matthew 24:29-31; Luke 21:25-28)

24 Jesus itneke awethe angkeke, “Akurne yanhe areye-
arle irreke iperre, uterne ingwemerte-irretyenhe, atnyentye
pwarrrtyetyakenhe anetyenhe.

25 Kwerralye areye alkere-ngentye atnyerrirretyenhe,
Ngkartele altyerre-iperre alkere akertne-arenye areye ler-
netyenhe.

26 Ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-
arle akweke inteke, angkulyenge arratemele, apetyetyenhe

pwarrtyemele. Nhenge ayenge nhenhe-werne ngangkere akngerre-akerte apetyetyenhe.

²⁷ The utnenge alkere-arenye atyinhe areye yerne-tyenhe ikngerre-werne, antekerre-werne, alturle-werne, ayerrere-werne. Itne alhetyenhe apurtelhe-iletaye tyerrtye Ngkartele-arle akngakeke areye, imerte akngetye-
alpemele Ikwere-werne."

Jesus arne arrutnenge-akerte angkeme

(Matthew 24:32-35; Luke 21:29-33)

²⁸ Jesus anteme angkeke, "Arne arrutnengeke itirrewar-
retyeke. Arrantherre itelareme utnenge arlpelhe areye atnyentye akngerre uyerrrerleng imerte. Ikwere-ipenhele, nhenge arlpelhe arrpenhe areye arraterleng arrantherre itelareme alhwerrpe itwe-irrerleng.

²⁹ Kele alakenhe rarle anetyenhe, arrantherre yanhe areye arerrirretyenhe alkerle anerleng, arrantherre itelar-
errirretyenhe ayenge itwe anteme-irreme apetyalptyeke.

³⁰ "Itelarerrirraye arrantherre ingkirrekele. Kenhe nhenge tyerrtye arrpenheme lyete itethe akwete anerlte-
aneme itelaraye, urreke itne ilwerrirretyenhenge, itne akurne anthurre ingkirreke arerrirretyenhe.

³¹ Kenhe ahelhe-arlike alkere-arlike uyerretyenhe-arle, kenhe angkentye atyinhe areye akenhe uyerretyakenhe akwete-arle anetyenhe."

Tyerrtye ingkirreke akutne ilengare-arle Jesus apetyalptyenheke

(Matthew 24:36; Luke 17:26-30,34-36)

³² Jesus-ele apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke alakenhe ileke, "Ingkirrenyeke akutne aneme ilengare-arle ayenge apetye-alptyenheke, Utnenge alkere-arenye areye-arlike akutne aneme. Ayenge-arlike, Alerikwe, the-arlike itelaretyakenhe. Ngkarte-ante kwenhe akaltye aneme.

³³ Alakenhe, arrantherre arelhewarretyeke akwetethe atyenge, apetyalptyeke-atwetye, arrantherre akutne ilengare-arle ayenge apetyalptyenheke.

³⁴ Urreke alartetye alethe alhetyenhenge, re urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe areye ileme apmerele anemele urrkaperlte-anetyeke. Re nhenge artwe arrerneme arriwele tnemele arelhetyeke.

³⁵ Alakenhe-anteye akwete arelherlte-anetyeke arrantherre akaltye anetyakenhenge ilengare-arle ayenge apetyalptyenhe. Ayenge apeke apetyetyenhe arlennge irrpeleng-ante ingwe mpwepele apeke. Ayenge apeke apetyetyenhe tyweke-tyweke arlkerleng, aherrke apeke arraterleng.

³⁶ Akwete anthurre arelhewarraye nthakenhe apeke irreketyenge arrantherre nhenge apale anemele atnulkemeketye.

³⁷ Yewe, arrantherre ingkirreke arelhewarremele anerrirraye nthakenhe-ketye apeke." Alakenhe Jesus-ele itneke aratye ileke nhenge apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyele awetyenhenge.

14

Alartetye areye anyelknge-anyelknge angkerreme Jesus atwetyeke

(Matthew 26:1-5; John 12:2-8)

¹ Urreke, arlte atherre iperre tyerrtye ingkirreke anyente-irretyenhe arrawe-irrentye akngerre atnyenetyenhe Passover arritnyeke aneke, arrawe-irrentye akngerre arrpenhe-arlike Merne Ilperre-ilperre arritnye aneke. * Arlte yanhe ikwerele, kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatye-arenye areye, angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-arlike angkerretyame nthakenhe Jesus anyelknge-anyelknge arntwirrketyeke renhe irrerlknge atwetyeke.

² Itne angketyame, "Anwerne akarelheye urrekeke-atwetye, Passover arrawe-irrentye akngerre nhenge kele uyerretyeke. Anwerne apeke lyete mpwarrerlenge arrawe-irrentye akngerrele-ureke, tyerrtye nhenhe-werne-arle apetyewarreke areye anwerneke ahele-irremere, ahele-ahele akemele. Itne-arle itirremenge renhe-arle akwele Ngkartele alhilekenge yernetyeke."

Arelhe anyentele antere mwerre akngerre theleme Jesus akaperteke-arleke

(Matthew 26:6-13; John 12:2-8)

³ Jesus, apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye anerrirreke apmere Bethany-ele, itne apmere Simon-kenheke irrpetye-alheke. Artwe yanhe utyene irrkelle-irrkelle-ilentye akngerre-akerte aneme. Jesus table-le anetyamele arlkweme, arelhe anyente anteme irrpintyeke. Re kwene-werne akngeke tyampite antere mwerre ntyentye akngerre-akerte, antere impene anthurre. Rarle tyampite apekeke-arle iperre antere nhenge theleke Jesus akaperteke-arleke.

⁴ Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele renhe aremele itne ahele-irrerreke, itne angkerreke, "Iwenhenge-arle-ame re

* **14:1** Exodus 12:21 ff. Arlte yanhe ikwerele itne apurte-irrerirretyarte merne ilperre-ilperre arlkwetyeke kere yepe-yepe akwerrke-arlike atwemele, itne irlpangketyeke nthakenhe-irrekeke apmere Egypt-nge arrule anthurre.

antere mwerre ntyentye akngerre akngetyeke ipmentye altyelpe-altyiwetyeke?

⁵ Re apeke-arle sell-eme-ileke, re mane ngkweltye akngerre anthurre inemere, re-anteme tyerrtye alhengkeye areye anteme anthetyenhenge.”

⁶ Kenhe Jesus-ele itelareme nthakenhe itne angker-rerleng, itneke angkeke, “Iwenhe ikwere-ame arrantherre ikwere akengentye angkerrirreme? Renhe imperrirraye. Re kwenhe atyenge mwerre anthurre mpwarerne.

⁷ The arrenhantherrenhe irlpangelhe-ileme, nhege tyerrtye alhengkeye areye arrekhantherenge akwetethe an-erleng, arrantherre itnenhe arntarnte-aretyeke, nhege arrantherre apeke ahentye-anemele. Kenhe ayenge akenhe arrekhantherenge akwete anetyakenhe-arle. Alakenhe ikw-erenge mwerre-arle re atyenge mpwareke re imerneme re atyenge ahentye anthurre aneme.

⁸ Nhege re antere mwerre yanhe atyenge akaperteke-arleke thelemele, re apeke-arle itelaremenge ayenge-arle ingwen the ware ilwetyenhe. Re impene alakenhe mpwareke, tyerrtye atyinhe iperteke artetyenhenge-arteke akwele.

⁹ Arrantherre ingkirrekele itelarerrirraye, tyerrtye arpenhe areyele angkentye mwerre ilerremele ahelhe anteke nhenhele itne alakenhe-arlke itelaremele arelhe nhenhe ikwere-akerte angketyenhe.”

Judas yewe angkeme rarle Jesus iltye anthetyenheke

(Matthew 26:14-16; Luke 22:3-6)

¹⁰ Yanhe ikwerenge Judas Iscariot, re akenhe apententye akngerre anyente, kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatye-arenye areye-werne alheke, Jesus iltye anthetyeke.

¹¹ Kenhe itne akenhe awemele-arteke itne akangkeke. Itne renhe apwerte ngkweltye anthetyeke alhileke. Kenhe Judas re imerte arelheke ilengare Jesus itnenhe iltye anthetyeke itne-arle renhe arntwirrkewarreyenhenge.

Jesus-ele merne Passover arlkweke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyenge

(Matthew 26:17-19; Luke 22:7-13)

¹² Arlte arrekwele arrawe-irrentye akngerre Passoverenge, nhege merne tampe ilperre-ilperre arlkwetyenhenge, itne kere yepe-yepe akwerrke atweke arlkwetyeke, yanhenge apententye akngerre areyele Jesus apayuthnerirreke, “Nthenhe-werne-ame unte anwernenhe yerneyenhe merne-arlke kere-arlke ngkwenge itetyeke Passover-eke irlpangkemele?”

¹³ Kele Jesus-ele apententye akngerre ikwerenhe atherame yerneke, “Mpwele alherrye apmere Jerusalem-werne

alhemele, mpwele arerle-anerremele artwe kwatye-akerte pwerlepe ikwerenheke-arleke arratintyerleng, apmewer-nerne renhe apentaye.

¹⁴ Apmerekere-artweye yanheke angkaye, 'Yewe, Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhele kwenhe ayenge yerneke. Room nthenhele-ame anwerne merne arlkwetyenhe, arrawer-irrentye akngerre Passover itelaretyenhenge?'

¹⁵ Re mpweleke imernetyenhenge room akngerre akert-nele nhenge rarle mpwareke. Mpwele merne uthene kere uthene itetyeke, yanheke impetyeke."

¹⁶ Kenhe apententye akngerre atherrame alhemele areke artwe kwatye-akerte arratintyerleng. Ratherre renhe apenteke nthenhe-werne re irrpenheke apmerekere apayuth-neke apmerekere-artweye renhe, "Room nthenhele-ame anwerne merne arlkwetyenhe anwerne itelaretyenhenge Passover?" Kenhe re imerneke apmerekere akertne-ipenhe. Yanhe ikwerele ratherre merne ilperre-ilperre renhe iteke kere-arlike imerte ingwele arlkwetyeke arrernemele. Ratherre anteme Jesus-werne alpeke.

¹⁷ Uterne-arle irrpeke-iperre, Jesus, apententye akngerre twelve-pele ikwerenhe areye-akerte alheke, apmerekere irpemele arrernelhemele merne arlkwetyeke.

¹⁸ Itne-arle anemele arlkwetyamenge Jesus angkeke, "Awerrirraye. Anyentele ayenge iltye atnerte anthetyenhe, anyente anwernekeng-arle nhenhele arlkweme, arrpenhe areyele ayenge arntirrkwetyeke."

¹⁹ Itne aweke-arle-iperrele itne atnerte akurne anthurre awelheke. Itne anyenteke-anyente ikwere angkeke, "The kweye?"

²⁰ Kenhe Jesus itneke angkirtneke, "Twelve pele nhenhele aneme, kenhe anyente nhenhele aneme, ilerne apurtele merne tampe urtneke akwernemele arlkwetyenhe. Anyente yanhele-arle ayenge iltye anthetyenhe.

²¹ Yewe, ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmerekere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, ilwetyenhe, alakenhe re arrule aneke intelhe-ileke-arle Bible-le inteme. Kenhe ayenge alhwarrpe awelheme artwe nhenheke ayenge-arle iltye anthetyenheke. Ikwere akurne anthurre anetyenhe rarle ayenge iltye anthemenge. Artwe yanhe apeke-arle intetyakenhe aneke kele mwerre ulkere-arle anemere."

*Jesus-ele merne atyeperre renhe itnekeng arlkweme
(Matthew 26:26-29; Luke 22:17-20)*

²² Nhenge itne-arle arlkwetyamenge, Jesus-ele merne tampe ilperre-ilperre renhe ineke, imerte Ngkarte tnakemele. Ngkarte-arle utyernemele tnakeke iperre,

re tampe ultakirtnanemele, apententye akngerre areye antheke. Re anteme itneke angkeke, "Inemele arlkwaye, nhenhe-arle tyerrtye atyinhe-arle."

²³ Re imerte tyampite ngkwarle-akerte anteme akertne-ilemele Ngkarte tnakemele. Ngkarte-arle utyernemele tnakeke iperre ngkwarleke, re apententye akngerre ikw-erenhe areye antheke, ingkirrekele antywerirretyeke.

²⁴ Jesus anteme itneke angkeke, "Nhenhe alhwe atyinhe tyerrtye areyeke-arle thelelhetyenhe. Nhenge ayenge ilwerlenghe alhwe atyinhe thelelhetyenhe, Ngkartele akenhe alhileke tyerrtye areyenge ipeltye-irretyeke, itnenhe atwetyakenhe anetyenhenge itne-arle akurne mpwarekenge.

²⁵ The arrekantherre arratye ileme, ahelhe nhenhele the awethe ngkwarle antywetyeke arrangkwe-arle. Kele urreke Akngye atyinhele tyerrtye areye apurtelhe-ilemele itnenhe alartetyele-arteke arntarnte-aretyenhe, yanhenge anteme-arle the arrekantherrenge ngkwarle awethe antywetyenhe ngkwarle arrpenhe anteme." Alakenhe-arle Jesus itneke angkeke.

²⁶ Kele itne-arle arlkweke iperre antyweke-arlke-arle iperre anyente-ngare alyelheke iperre-arlke, itne aratemele alheke apmere renhe iwerlte-alhemele alheke "Apwerte Arne Olive areye-akerte" arritnye akertne-werne.

Jesus-ele Peter-akerte ileme

(Matthew 26:31-35; Luke 22:31-38; John 13:33—14:31)

²⁷ Jesus itneke angkeke, "Ingwe nhenhele arrantherre ingkirrekele ayenge impemele unterlte-iwetyenhe. Nhenge Bible-nge arrule anthurre intelhe-ileke angkentye akngerre anthurre alakenhe,

'Ngkartele irrerlknge atwetyenhe yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerre nhenge.

Yepe-yepe areye irrarnpe-irremele unterlte-unterlte-iwetyenhe.'

Zechariah

13:7.

²⁸ "Irrerlkngele inteme-iperre Ngkartele ayenge itethe-ilirtnetyenhe. Ayenge arrwekele alhetyenhe Galilee-werne. Kenhe arrantherre urreke apentetyenhe apurte-irretyenhe atyengenge."

²⁹ Kenhe Peter akenhe angkeke, "Arrangkwe! Nhenhe areyele apeke-arle ngenhe impemele alhetyenhe, kenhe the ngenhe impetyakenhe-arle anetyenhe."

³⁰ Kenhe Jesus ikwere angkeke, "Peter ayenge awaye. Lyete ingwele, urreke tyweke-tyweke urreye arlketyen-henge atherre-ngare, unte angketyenhe urrpetye-ngare unte-arle atyenge akutne aneme."

³¹ Re aweke-arle iperre Jesus alakenhe angkerlenghe, Peter arnterre angkeke, "Arrangkwe, the iletakenhe urrtiyir-remele alakenhe, itne apeke ayenge apetyemele atwe-tyeke ngenhe-arteke, yanhe ikwerele ayenge angketyak-enhe ayenge-arle ngkwenge akutne."

Apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye ingkirreke an-thurre alakenhe re-anteye angkerirreke.

Jesus Ngkarteke angkeme apmere garden Gethsemane arritnyenge

(Matthew 26:36-46; Luke 22:40-46; John 18:1)

³² Kele itne imerte apmere Gethsemane ikwere-werne irremele, Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "Nhenhele anerrirraye urrekeke ayenge nhakwe-urrke-arle alhemenge Ngkarteke angketyeke."

³³ Kele re apententye akngerre urrpetyeke antangkeke, Peter-eke, James uthene John utheneke itne ikwerenge akngeke. Kele re irntwarre ulkere anteme alheke ikwerenge alhwarrpe-irremele, arrakele-akele anthurre anteme irreke.

³⁴ Kele re anteme angkeke apententye akngerre urrpetye itneke, "Ayenge arrakele-akele anthurre anteme irreke, iwenhe apeke rarle utnenge ultherlenghe-arteke, kele ayenge ilwetyeke anteme aneke-arteke. Nhenhele akwete anerrir-raye, atyengenge akarre anemele!"

³⁵⁻³⁶ Kele-arle re angkeke iperre re akeme-irremele alheke irntwarre ulkere apmere arrpenhe-werne. Re anteme inngerre ahelhe-werne-atheke intemele angkeke Ngkarteke alhwarrpe akngerre-akerte imerte alakenhe angkemele, "Abba, Akngeye atyinhe-aye! Unte atyenge ileke, ayenge-arle ilwetyeke, ayenge uye anthurre itirretyeke mpwaremele. Unte apeke-ame angkentye yanhe akngarte-iweme ayenge rilkerte awelhetyakenhe anetyenhe? Kenhe arrangkwe, iwenhe apeke ikwere unte-arle ahentye-aneme mpware, iwenhe apeke ikwere ayenge-arle ahentye-aneme mpwaretyale!"

³⁷ Kele Jesus akeme-irremele alpeke apententye akngerre urrpetye itne-arle aneke-werne. Re itnenhe ankwe-interlenghe aretye-alpeke. Re Peter-eke angkeke, "Simon-aye, unte-ame ankwe inteme?" Kele, re renhe akemelhe-ilemele alakenhe ikwere angkeke, "Simon, unte-ame akarre anetyakenhe atyengenge akweke ware apeke?"

³⁸ Re itneke awethe angkeke, "Arelhewarraye, Ngkarteke angketyeke rarle arrenhantherrenhe atnyenetyeke, arren-tye Satan arrenhantherrenhe uterne-ketye ayenge imperlte-alhetyeke. Arrantherre iwenhe-arle the ileme mpware-tyeke ahentye-aneme, arrantherre akenhe arewampe-arle aneme."

³⁹ Kele re awethe alheke Akngeye ikwerenheke angkentye anyente re-anteye angketyeke.

⁴⁰ Kele rarle Ngkarteke angkeke iperre re alpemele itnenhe areke ankwe interlte-anerlunge alkngge itnekenhe akenhe arraty apurrke anthurre anteme aneke. Re itneke angkeke, "Arrantherre-ame awethe ankwe interne?" Kenhe itne apatemele anteme aneke.

⁴¹⁻⁴² Re itnenhe awethe impemele alpeke Akngeyeke angketyeke. Kele-arle Ngkarteke angkeke iperre re apetyalpemele itneke angkeke, "Arrantherre-ame ankwe akwete inteme? Kele-arle arrantherre inteke ltyerremele. Akeme-irremele araye. Judas-ele itnenhe nhenhe-werne akngetyame, tyerrtye atyenge-arle ahele-irreke itne, kele re anteme ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, imerte ilye atnerte anthemele. Artwe akurne yanhe areyele anteme ayenge arntwirrkemele ayenge akngerlte-iwetyenhe. Iparrpe akeme-irraye anwerne itneke ineke-anare alhetyenhenge."

Itne Jesus arntwirrkeme

(Matthew 26:47-56; Luke 22:47-53; John 18:2-12a)

⁴³⁻⁴⁴ Nhenge Jesus-arle apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke angketyamenge, Judas artwe arrpenhe atningke-akerte apetyeke. Apententye akngerre Judas rarle akenhe ileke kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatye-arenye areyeke nthenheke Jesus aretye-alhetyeke, re itneke angkeke, "Unte ayenge aremele the renhe arrelyenngge arrwantyerlunge, renhe akwele arrantherre arntwirrketyeke." Kele kwertengerle tyatye-arenye akngerrepate areye, angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-arlike, tyatye alartetye arrpenhe areyele-arlike renhe yernirtneke arrpenhe atningke-akerte nayepe uthene arne kwetere-arlike-arteke-akerte Jesus renhe arntirrkwetyeke.

⁴⁵ Kele Judas irrpenheke apmere Gethsemane ikwere-werne, re Jesus areke imerte ikwere alakenhe angkemele, "Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye." Re imerte Jesus arrelyenngge arrwantyemele.

⁴⁶ Kenhe itne areke Judas-ele renhe arrwantyerlunge, itne Jesus arntwirrkewarreke, lterrke anthurre arntwirrkemele.

⁴⁷ Kenhe artwe yanhe ikwerele-arle tnetyame nayepe akngerre ikwerenhe tyerreke belt ikwerenhe-ngentyele, re irlpe ultakeke urrkapentye akngerre anyente-kenhe, kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye Caiaphas-eke-arle warrke-irretyarte.

⁴⁸ Jesus awethe itneke angkeke, "Ayenge anyelkngalthe anetyakenhe! Iwenheke-ame arrantherre nhenhe-werne apetyewarreke akwetere-akerte irrtyarte-arlke-akerte ayenge arntirrkewarretyeke? Ayenge-ame arlkarentye akngerre?"

⁴⁹ Arlte arrpe-anenhele rarle ayenge arrekantherreng Tyatye Akngerre ikwerele anetyarte akwetethenhe-akwetethe, arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-anthetyarte, kenhe iwenhenge-arle-ame arrantherre yanhe ikwere anteye ayenge arntirrkewarretyakenheke? Kenhe arrule anthurre iwenhe-arle itne Bible-nge intelhe-ileke atyenge-akerte arratye-arle irreke."

⁵⁰ Ikwerenge apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe areye atere-irremele unterlte-iweke.

⁵¹ Kenhe artwe apmerrke anyentele Jesus apentetyame, mantere arrarele-arle artelheke. Kenhe itne renhe arn-twirrketye aneke,

⁵² re mantere tyekelhe-ilemele unteke. Itne mantere ware atnyeneke.

*Itne Jesus court Jew areye-kenhe-werne akngeme
(Matthew 26:57-68; Luke 22:54b-55,63-65)*

⁵³ Thultye areyele Jesus renhe akngetye apmere Caiaphas-kenhe-werne, artwe nhenge kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye. Apmere ikwerele kwertengerle tyatye-arenye, alartetye arrpenhe areye-arlke, angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-arlke apurte-irremele anerrirreke.

⁵⁴ Kenhe Peter-ele renhe apenterle-apeke arlengenge-ulkere. Re irrpenheke yarte kwene-werne apmere ikwerenge. Re thultye areyenge apurte-irremele anetyame, urenge arrtyenelhemele anetyame, akarelhemele aretyeke nthakenhe-arle-irretyenheke.

⁵⁵⁻⁵⁶ Kenhe kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatye-arenye areye-arlke, akngerrepate Jew-kenhe areye-arlke anetyame kwenele. Itne aretyame tyerrtye angwenhe apeke-arle apetyetyenheke ilettyeke nthakenhe-arle Jesus irreke-akerte nhenge itne renhe irrerlkng atwetyenhenge. Tyerrtye atningke apetyetyame Jesus-akerte urrtirremele ilettyeke. Akngerrepate areyele awetyakenhe aneke atherrele angkentye anyente ilerleng.

57 Kele artwe arrpenheme tnerirremele urrtirremele ware ileke,

58 "Anwerne aweke artwe nhenhe re akwele alakenhe angkerlenge. 'The tyatye nhenhe ulyeyele ataketyeke, renhe awethe artetyenhe ingwe atherre-ipperle. Tyerrtye areyele tyatye nhenhe arteke, kenhe tyatye arrpenhe akenhe tyerrtye areyele artetyakenhe-arle.' Re-ante akwele artetyenhenge."

59 Artwe yanhe areyele-arlke arratyete iletakenhe aneke.

60 Kenhe kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenhe akeme-irremele Jesus-eke angkeke, "Unte-ame aweme nthakenhe-arle artwe nhenhe areye angkerne? Arrkngente-iwelhaye! Itne-arle arratyete angkeke apeke urrtirremele apeke?"

61 Kenhe Jesus akenhe nterte akwete tnetyame. Kenhe kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenhe anteme renhe alakenhe apayuthneke, "Ngkarte-arle akwete-ante aneme! Re aweme anwerne angkerirrerleng. Arratyete ilaye! Unte-ame Christ, Alere Ngkarte-kenhe?"

62 Jesus angkirtnerleng, "Yewe, ayenge kwenhe. Kenhe the akenhe arrekatherre ileme. Urreke arrantherre ayenge aretyenhe, Alere alkere-arenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, Ngkarte akwe-arratyete alartetye anerleng. Arrantherre ayenge aretyenhe apetyalperleng angkulye artepenyele."

63-64 Nhenge kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenhe angkentye nhenhe awemele re ahele anthurre irreke imerte mantere ikwerenhe alterremele re angkeke akngerrepate Jew areye-kenhe arrpenhe areyeke, "Araye! Artwe nhenhele-arle Ngkarte-arle angwareme. Iwenheke-ame anwerne artwe arrpenheke unthe ye ikwere-akerte angketyeke court-enge? Kele lyete ware anwerne awerne Ngkarte-arle akwele re. Kenhe re artwe ware-arle aneme. Kele nthakenhe anteme arrantherre ingkirreke itirreme?"

Kele itne angkirtnerleng, "Artwe nhenhele atywerreng anwerne-kenhe ultakeke! Kele renhe yernetyekaye itne renhe atwerirretyeke?"

65 Kenhe arrpenhe areyele Jesus-ekarleke pelhe-iwerreke, renhe alkng mantere ayernemele, inngerre-arlke atwemele ikwere angkerirreke, "Unte akwele Christ aneme! Kele anwerneke ilaye, angwenhele-ame ngenhe atwerne?" Kele itne renhe thultye areye iltye antheke, itne-arlke-arle imerte renhe atwemele.

*Peter ilelheme rarle Jesus-eke akutne
(Matthew 26:69-75; Luke 22:56-62)*

⁶⁶ Kenhe Peter yarte kwenele anetyame. Marle anyente kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenyeke-arle urrkapetyarte apetyeke.

⁶⁷ Peter urele arrtyernelhemele anetyame, marle nhengele inngerre ikwerenhe aremele re angkeke, "Unte-arlike Jesus ikwerele-arlenge aneke, artwe nhenge Nazareth-arenhe!"

⁶⁸ Kenhe Peter re akenhe marle yanhe ikwere ularele-arle angkirtnerlenge, "Ayenge akutne iwenhe-arle unte angkemeke." Re imerte akeme-irremele, arriwele-werne-atheke alhemele. †

⁶⁹ Kenhe marle re renhe-arle awethe areke iperrele, tyerrtye areyeke angkeke, "Ayenge awerrirraye, artwe yanhe arriwe itwele tnerle-anerlenge araye, re kwenhe apententye akngerre artwe nhenge-kenhe."

⁷⁰ Peter re ularele akwete angkirtneke.

Kenhe arrpenhe areye apurte-arle tnetyame Peter renhe areke, ikwere angkemele, "Arratye apelaye! Unte-arle Galilee-arenye-arteke angkentye anthurre-arle, unte apmere yanhe-arenye antime Jesus-arteke. Unte apententye akngerre ikwerenhe arratye rarle!"

⁷¹ Kenhe Peter itneke awethe ularele angkirtneke, "Ayenge akutne artwe angwenheke-arle arrantherre angkeme. Ayenge kwenhe arrekatherre arratye ilelheme. Ayenge apeke urrtyirreme, kele Ngkartele ayenge artimpperre-iwetyeke-arle!"

⁷² Rarle angketyamenge ikwerele-anteye, tyweke-tyweke urreye awethe arlikeke. Kenhe iparrpe Peter-ele itelareke iwenhe-arle Jesus-ele ikwere arrekwele ileke, "Urreke tyweke-tyweke arlketyenhenge, unte angketyenhe urrpetye-ngare unte-arle atyenge akutne aneme." Kenhe Peter re akenhe akethe-werne alhemele arnterre anthurre arteke.

15

Akngerrepate Jew areye-kenhe areyele Jesus apmere Pilate-kenhe-werne akngeme

(Matthew 27:1-2,11-14; Luke 22:66—23:1-7)

¹ Ingweleme anthurre kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatye-arenye areye, angkentye akngerreke akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-arlike, alartetye Jew areye-kenhe areye-arlike apurte-irrerirremele angkerretyame nthakenhe-akenhe itne Jesus renhe atwerrirretyenhe. Itne-arle akwete anthurre angkerretyamenge, itne yewe angkerreke Jesus

† 14:68 Intelhe-ilentye akngerre arrpenhele ileme "re aweke tyweke-tyweke arlkerlenge"

renhe Pilate-werne akngetyeke, re nhenge apmere Rome-arenye alartetye aneke. Ayerneke-arle iperrele, itne renhe akngetyemele Pilate iltye antheke.

² Kenhe Pilate-le Jesus apayuthneke, "Unte-ame Alartetye anthurre tyerrtye Jew areyeke?"

Jesus ikwere angkirtnerlenge, "Unte-arle alakenhe angkerne."

³ Kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatye-arenye yanhe areyele-arlke Jesus renhe ilperneke, angkemele rarle akwele arne arrpenhe akurne areye mpwareke.

⁴ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Pilate-le renhe awethe apayuthneke, "Iwenhenge-ame unte nterte akwete yanhe tnerle-aneme, angketyakenhe? Unte kwenhe aweme nthakenhe-arle itne angkerrerne, arne areye unte-arle akwele mpwareke-akerte."

⁵ Kenhe Jesus akenhe nterte anthurre akwete-arle tnetyame. Nhenge Pilate-le aremele apateke anthurre.

Pilate-le thultye areye ileme Jesus irrerlkng atwetyeke (Matthew 27:15-31; John 18:39—19:16a)

⁶ Year arrpe-anenhele arrawe-irrentye Passover anerlenge, artwe Pilate-le akwetethe jail-ngentyele ipmentye aywepetyarte artwe anyente tyerrtye areye-arle ahentye-aneme.

⁷ Ikwerele ureke artwe anyente Barabbas jail-le aneke. Re artwe areye-akertele thultye arrpenheme irrerlkng atweke, nhenge itne Rome-arenye government areyenge atwerrrerlenge. Tyerrtye ingkirrekele itelarerrirreke rarle akurne anthurre aneme.

⁸ Arlte ikwerele, tyerrtye atningke anthurre arriwe-werne apetyewarremele apmere Pilate-kenhe akethele tnerirremele renhe layekeke artwe anyente jail-nge irlwemele aywepetyeke, alakenhe-arteke rarle mpwaret-yartenge, Passover arrawe-irrentye akngerrele-ureke.

⁹ Kenhe Pilate-le itnenhe layekeke, "The-ame Alartetye Jew areye-kenhe irlwemele aywepeye?"

¹⁰ Pilate-le itelareke kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatye-arenye Jew areye-arle Jesus-ek e ahentye anthurre anetyakenhenge, alakenhenge athewe itne renhe apmere ikwerenhe-arrpe-werne akngetyewarreke.

¹¹ Yanhe-ngentyele, kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatye-arenye areye uthene akngerrepate arrpenhe uthenele atningke arrpenhe areye uterneke Pilate apayuthnetyeke Barabbas anyente-ante jail-nge irlwemele aywepetyeke.

¹² Kele Pilate-le itnenhe awethe apayuthneke, "Kele, nthakenhe anteme the ileye artwe nhenhe arrantherre-arle Alartetye Jew areye-kenhe akeme?"

¹³ Ingkirreke akenhe alakenhe-arle arlkerlenghe, “Renhe nail-ele arne arntarlkweke-arleke irlpare arrernaye!”

¹⁴ Kele Pilate itneke alakenhe-arle angkerlenghe, “Kele nthakenhe anteme re akurne mpwareke?”

Nhenge itne renhe awerlenghe, itne arnterre anthurre arlkemele angkeke, “Renhe nail-ele arne arntarlkweke-arleke irlpare arrernaye!”

¹⁵ Nhenge Pilate-le aweke tyerrtye areye alakenhe arlkerrirrerlenghe, re Barabbas jail-ngentyele tyarrelhe-ileke imerte tyerrtye areye iltye anthirtnamele. Yanhe-ngentyele, Pilate-le Jesus iltye antheke thultye ikwerenhe areye. Re anteme thultye ikwerenhe areye ileke Jesus whip-ele atwetye imerte nail-ele arne arntarlkweke-arleke irlpare arrernemele.

Thultye areye Jesus-eke anyurre-irreme

¹⁶ Thultye areyele Jesus akngeke arrernetyeke yarte-ke apmere Pilate-kenheke. Thultye tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke arlkeke iperre, itne apurte-irreke ingkirreke apmere yanhe ikwerele.

¹⁷ Itne Jesus-nge mantere ilyweke-arle-iperre, itne mantere athetheke ikwere-karleke arrerneke. Itne irrkarlpe walye lyeke-lyeke-akerte-ngentyele mpwareke akaperte ikwerenheke-arleke arrerneke.

¹⁸⁻¹⁹ Itne arne akwe-arratyeke arrerneke, arne nhenge alartetye-arteke atnyenentye akngerre, ikwerenge arrekwelele kwene-irremele, anhelhewarretyeye, ikwere anyurre-irremele renhe tnaketyame-arteke, angkemele, “Unte kwenhe alartetye mwerre anthurre Jew areyeke.” Arne ineke-iperrele itne akwete anthurre akaperte ikwerenhe atwetyame, ikwere-karleke pelhe-iwetyame.

²⁰ Itne renhe urrtirremele tnaketyame. Itne ikwere anhelhewarreke akwete. Kele itne mantere athetheke ikwerenge inirtneke, imerte mantere ikwerenhe-arrpe arrernirtnamele ikwere-arleke. Itne renhe akngeke apmerewerne nthenhele-arle renhe nail-ele arne arntarlkweke-arleke irlpare arrernetyeke.

Thultye areyele Jesus nail-ele arne arntarlkweke-arleke irlpare arrernewarreme

(Matthew 27:32-44; Luke 23:26-41; John 19:16b-27)

²¹ Jesus arne arntarlkwe renhe-arle re-arrpe akweke ware akngetyeke iperre, thultye areyele arerrirreke artwe anyente Simon arne-artne-ngentyele apetyerlenghe. Re apmere Cyrene-arenye, akngeye Alexander uthene Rufus uthene-kenhe. Itne renhe-arle uternewarreke arne arntarlkweke ulthentye nhenge akngernerle-apetyeke.

²² Kenhe itne apwerte Golgotha yanheke irreke, renhe “Akaperte Ngkwerne” ileme.

²³ Yanhe ikwerenge, itne ngkwarle-arlike kwatye irrkerteye-arlike anyentelhe-ilemele, Jesus antheke. Kenhe re akenhe arrkerneke-arle, ayenelhe-ileke antywetyale.

²⁴ Kele thulty areyele renhe nail-ele arne arntarlkweke-arlike akertnelhe-ileke irlpare arrernemele. Yanhenge anteme itne mantere ikwerenheke arrkene-irrereke, angwenhele apeke mantere ikwerenhe impetyeke.

²⁵ Kenhe uternele akertne anthurrele anteme-irreke itne Jesus arne arntarlkweke-arlike irlpare-arrerneke.

²⁶ Akapertenge akertnele itne intelhe-ileke renhe ilpernemele, “JEW AREYEKE ALARTETYE.” Alakenhe ikwerenge-arle itne renhe nail-ele arne arntarlkweke-arlike irlpare arrerneke.

²⁷⁻²⁸ Itne artwe anyelkngalthe atherre-arlike nail-ele arne arntarlkweke-arlike arrpenhe atherre-arle akertneke irlpare arrerneke ikwere itweke, anyente itepeke-ante-atherre.

²⁹ Tyerrtye areye anpere alhemele, ikwere atherremele-arlike anyurre-irreke. “Unte kwenhe angkeke tyatye akngerre anwerne-kenhe ataketyeke. Unte angkeke arlte atherre iperrele akwele artirtnetyeke!

³⁰ Itetheke mpwarelhaye, arne arntarlkwe-ngentyele atnarnpaye!”

³¹ Kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatye-arenye areye-arlike, angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-arlike ikwere-akerte rante-rante angkeke. Itne alakenhe tyele angkerirreke, “Nhenhele tyerrtye arrpenhe areye itetheke mpwareke, kenhe re-arrpe itetheke mpwarelhetyakenhe-arle.

³² Re akwele Israel-arenye areyeke alartetye akelheme. Re apeke arne arntarlkwe yanhe-ngentyele atnarnperlengke kele anwerne renhe aremele arratye itelaremere rarle arratye ileke, ikwere akangkwe-irrerirretyenhenge.”

Kele artwe anyelkngalthe atherre ikwere itwele-arle irlpare aneme ratherre ikwere anhelherle-anerreke anteye.

Jesus arne arntarlkwenge ilweme

(Matthew 27:45-56; Luke 23:50-56; John 19:38-42)

³³ Kenhe arlte yanhe ikwerele, arlte mpepele uterne ingwemerte-irreke. Ingwemerte akwete aneke angwerre-angwerreke-atwetye. Kenhe tyerrtye ingkirrekele alernnge arerirretyakenhe aneke.

³⁴ Kele uternele anteme pwarartyeke awethe Jesus arnterre anthurre arlikeke arne arntarlkwe-ngentyele, “Eloi, Eloi,

lama Sabachtani!" Alakenhe-arle re angkeke, "Ngkarte, Ngkarte! Iwenhenge-ame unte ayenge anyente-kenheke impeke?"

³⁵ Kenhe tyerrtye areyele renhe awemele angkerreke, "Renhe awaye, Elijah-eke arlkerlenge renhe arntarnte-aretyeke apetyetyeke."

³⁶ Kenhe artwe anyente akenhe arrekwele untemele mantere akweke ineke imerte ngkwarle irrkerteyeke irrpelhe-ilemele. Arneke-arle ayerneke iperrele, re akertne arntwirrkeke Jesus-ele antywetyeke.

Kenhe arrpenhe anteme angkeke, "Urrekaye, aretyekaye Elijah apeke-arle apetyemeke renhe atnarnpelhe-ilettyeke."

³⁷ Kele Jesus arnterre arlkeke imerte angkentye uyerremele ilwemele anteme.

³⁸ Rarle ilwekenge antyame-arteke-arle anetyarte tyaty akngerre ikwerele irlpate aneme alterrelheke mpwepenge akertne-ngentyele kwene-atheke kele apmere ameke-ameke renhe anteme akethelhe-anthurre-ileke.

³⁹ Kenhe alartetye thultye areye-kenhe Jesus-enge arrekwele-arle tnetyame areke nthakenhe-arle Jesus ilwerne, re angkeke, "Ayekaye! Artwe nhenhe kwenhe Alere Ngkarte-kenhe arratye-arle aneke."

⁴⁰ Arelhe areye akenhe yanhe ikwerele tnerirretyame arerlte-anemele arlenge-ngentyele. Mary Magdala-arenye, Mary mikwe artwe apmerrke James uthene, Joses utheneke, Salome-arlke, arrpenhe atningke-arlke.

⁴¹ Itne Jesus-nge apetyewarreke apmere Galilee-ngentyele apmere Jerusalem-werne. Arelhe nhenge areye Jesus-akerte alhetyarte re nhenge Galilee-le anekenge merne mpunge-ilemele ikwere. Arelhe arrpenhe areyele Jesus apenteke Jerusalem-werne-atheke. Itne tnetyame yanhe ikwerele arerlte-anemele.

Itne atyalangke Jesus-kenhe inteye kweneke arrernewarreme

(Matthew 27:57-61; Luke 23:50-56a; John 19:38-42)

⁴²⁻⁴³ Arlte Friday-ele, itne Jesus irlpate-arreneke arne arntarlkeke-arleke. Arlte yanhe ikwerele itne akwetethe urrkapewarretyarte nhenge Saturday-arle, arlte apurrke anthurre-arle anetyartenge itne urrkapetyakenhe anetyarte. Angwerrele anteme, artwe Joseph arritnye apmere Arimathea-arenye yanhe ikwere irreke. Artwe yanhe alartetye Jew areye-kenhe, re apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe-arlke aneke. Artwe nhenhe Pilate-werne irrpelthe alhemele renhe apayuthneke atyalangke Jesus-kenheke.

⁴⁴ Kenhe Pilate atnulkeke re awerlenge Jesus-arle iparrpe anthurre ilweke. Rarle alartetye thultye areye-kenhe-arle

ikngweke-iperrele, renhe apayuthneke, “Re-ame arratye ilweke?”

⁴⁵ Kenhe re angkirtnerlenge, “Yewe.” Aweke-arle-iperre, re Joseph ileke tyerrtye atyalangke inemele akngetyeke.

⁴⁶ Kenhe re mantere mperlkere areye ineke-iperrele, re akngeke arne arntarlkwe-werne. Re atyalangke Jesus-kenhe mantere alkarlele imarteye-iwemele, inteye-werne akngemele, kwene ikwere atheneke. Inteye nhenge urkapentye akngerre areyele arrekwele tnyeke tyerrtye arpenheke. Kele imerte Joseph-ele ankerte-iwemele apwerte akngerrele arriwe martemele arrerneke, yanhe-ngentyele alheke anteme.

⁴⁷ Kenhe Mary Magdala-arenye uthene Mary mikwe Joses-kenhe uthenele inteye mwantyele arelherle-anerreke arrpenhe ampinyenge anerle-anerremele.

16

*Ngkartele Jesus ilwekarle-ngentyele itethe-ilirtneme
(Matthew 28:1-8; Luke 24:1-8)*

¹⁻² Arlte Saturday aneke arlte apurrke Jew areye-kenhe-arle, itne urrkapyakenhe aneke ingwele anteme-irreke urrkapyete-kwenye akwete. Itne ankwe inteke arlte arpenhe anteme-irreke. Kele Mary Magdala-arenye, Salome, Mary, mikwe James-kenhe-arlike, uterne akertne-irretyakenhe-nge akwete alherlte-iweke, atyalangke Jesus-kenhe antere ntyentyele apernewarreteyeke, inteye kwene-werne irrpenherlte-iweke.

³⁻⁴ Itne alherlte-iwemele angkeke, “Angwenhele-ame apwerte athirnte akngerre-apenhe renhe ankerte-iwetyenhe nhenge arriwele ilpeme inteye renhe anwerneketyenge?” Itne uyarne anthurre itirreke apwerte nhenge-arle akngerre anthurre anekenge. Ikwere-irretye-alhemele itne areke arrpenhele apwerte athirnte akngerre-apenhe renhe ankerte-iwekenge itere-werne, yanhe ikwerele tnetyame.

⁵ Inteye-werne irrpenheke-arle iperre, itne arerrirreke artwe mantere mperlkere-akerte akwe-arratyele anerle-anerlenge. Itne renhe areke-arle-iperre atere-irrerirremele.

⁶ Utmenge alkere-arenye anteme arelhe urrpetyeke angkeke, “Atere-irrerirretyalaye! The itelareme arrantherre-arle Jesus-eke apale untheme, nhenge itne renhe nail-ele arne arntarlkweke-arleke irldpare arrerneke. Ikwere nhenhe arrangkwe! Rarle itethe-irritneke akeme-irremele. Itelaraye, re arrekantherre arrekwele ileke, ilwekarle iperrele, rarle itethe-irremele akeme-irretyenhe. Aretyeke apetyewaraye nthenhele-arle re inteke.” Itne

arratyē irrpenhemele areke imerte angkemele, “Arratyē! Nhenhe-arle arrangwe-arle!”

⁷ Utmenge alkere-arenye re anteme itneke alakenhe angkeke, “Iparrpe alperlte-iwaye apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke ilettyeke alakenhe, ‘Rarle ilweke iperre itethe akeme-irreke. Re Galilee-werne alheme arrekanttherrenge arrekwele, kele arranttherre renhe yanheke-arle aretye-alhetyenhe, rarle arrekanttherre ileke-arteke.’ Alakenhe itneke ilettyeke alherlte-iwaye!”

⁸ Itne arrewemele inteye-ngentyele arratinttyeke, apatemele unterlte-iweke. Arrpenheke ilettyakenhe aneke atere-arle itne awelhekenge.

*Ayeye arrpenhe Jesus-arle arrateme-akerte tyerrtye areyeke irrerlkngē-arle aneke-iperrele **

Jesus Mary Magdala-arenyeke arrateme

^{9a} Kenhe Jesus ilweke-arle iperre itethe akeme-irreke ingwele-athnele arlte Sunday-nge, re Mary Magdala-arenyeke-amparre arrateke. Nhenge arelhe yanhele akenhe atnyenetyarte arrenttye seven-pele akurne. Kenhe Jesus-ele arrenttye ikwerenge-ntyēle aywepeke re mwerre-irreke.

^{10a} Mary Magdala-arenyele aretye-alheke apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe areye akayale artnerlengē, re itneke angkeke,

¹¹ “The kwenhe artwe Jesus renhe arerne itethe-arle-irreke akeme-irrerlengē.” Kenhe itne ikwere akangkwe-irretyakenhe-arle rarle akwele urrttyirreke-arlengē.

Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe atherreke arrateke

¹² Arlte arrpenhele, Jesus arrateke anteyeke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe atherreke ratherre-arle apmere arrpenhe-werne alherretyamenge.

¹³ Kenhe renhe arerle-anerreke-arle-iperre ratherre alperreke, ilettye-alpeke arrpenhe areyeke rarle ikwere-atherre arrateke. Kenhe itne akenhe itirreke ratherre-arle urrttyirrekeke-athene.

Jesus apententye akngerre eleven-pele ikwerenhe areyeke arrateme

¹⁴ Kenhe urreke Jesus arrateke apententye akngerre eleven-peleke, merne arlkwerlte-anerlengē. Re itneke ahele-irreke itne-arle itirretyakenhenge rarle itneke arratyē ilekengē. Kenhe itne ipmenttye awemele aneke nthakenhe-arle tyerrtye areye ikwere-akerte angkerlengē, nhenge tyerrtye areyele-arle renhe areke itethe-irrirtnerlengē.

* **16:8** Ayeye arrpenhe nhenhe Jesus-arle itethe-irrirtneke-akerte. Artwe arrpenhele-arle ayeye nhenhe ileke, Mark-ele kwenye.

¹⁵ Kenhe re apententye akngerre areyeke angkeke, “Kele alherlte-iwaye apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne, tyerrtye ingkirrekeke Ayeye Mwerre ilerlte-apemele.

¹⁶ Angwenhele apeke ayenge apentetyeke itirremele, renhe kwatyek akwernaye baptise-eme-iletyeke. Kenhe Ngkartele renhe itetheke mpwaretyenhenge. Kenhe arrpenhele apeke ayenge ipmentyele-iwetyeke itirreme, Ngkartele renhe ilwetyeke mpwareme.

¹⁷ Tyerrtye nhenge areyele ayenge apentetyeke itirremele, itne arne mwerre areye ilyernpenye mpwaretyenhe. Itne arrentye areye aywepetyenhe arritnye atyinhe atniwemele. Itne angkentye arrpenhe areye angketyenhe-anteye.

¹⁸ Itne apeke ularele-kwenye apmwe arrengkwlthe-akerte kutyetyenhe, kwaty akurne apeke ularele-kwenye antywetyenhe arne arrengkwlthe-akerte, itne ilwetyakenhe anetyenhe. Itne rlkerte areye anpetyenhe, Ngkartele itnenhe angkwerre-iwetyenhenge.”

Jesus alkere akertne-werne alheme

¹⁹ Kenhe Jesus Alartetye-arle itneke angkeke iperre, Ngkartele anteme renhe alkere akertne-werne akngirtneke. Re Ngkartenge akwe-arratyale arrernelheke.

²⁰ Kenhe apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye alhemele angkentye mwerre ilerlte-apeke. Itne arne mwerre atningke ilyernpenye mpwareke, Ngkarte-arle itnekenge alhekenge ulyeyele mpwaretyeke. Kenhe tyerrtye areyele aremele itne itelaremele angkeke, “Yewe, tyerrtye nhenhe areyele ayeye arraty anthurre ileme.”

Ayeye arrpenhe-anteye nhenhe aneme Jesus-arle itethe-irrirtneke-akerte, artwe arrpenhele-arle intelhe-ileke, Mark-ele kwenye

^{9b} Kenhe arelhe areye anteme alheke anyente-irretyeke Peter-kenhe areyenge. Itneke ileke Jesus-arle itethe-irrirtneke, re akenhe Galilee-werne-arle alheke.

^{10b} Kenhe Jesus-ele yerneke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye angkentye mwerre iletyeke apmere arrpe-anenhele nhenge Ngkartele itnenhe itetheke mpwaretyenhenge ikwerenge akwete-ante anetyenhenge. Kele arraty itne alhemele ilerlte-apetyame.

Luke Ayeye Jesus-akerte Luke-elarle intelhe-ileme

Luke-le ayeye nhenhe intelhe-ileke atyewe ikwerenhe Theophilus-eke, artwe alartetye-arle aneke

¹ Ye, Theophilus, angkentye nhenhe ngkwenge.

Tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele ayeye Jesus-akerte kele uye ar-kernemele intelhe-ileke, itne anwerne Jesus-kenhe areye-akerte kele uye arrkerneme intelhe-ilettyeke-arlke Renhe-arle itelaremeke lyete.

² Kenhe arrpenhe areyele-inpe renhe arerrirreke-arle re nhenge ahelhe nhenhele itethe anerle-anerlenge. Kele re nhenge Akngeye ikwerenhe-werne alpeke-iperre, kenhe itne apmere ingkirreke-werne alherlte-iwerlenge ayeye ikwere-akerte tyerrtye arrpenhe itneke ilerrirretyeke. Itne ayeye yanhe anwerneke-inpe ileke.

³ The-inpe ayeye yanhe aweke kenhe ayenge nhenhe ikwere mwantye anthurre akalttye-irrerle-aneme. Kele the ayeye nhenhe Jesus-akerte ngkwenge intelhe-ilettyeke ahentye-aneme, Theophilus atyewe atyinhe.

⁴ Unte ayeye ikwere-akerte kele aweke-arle, unte nthakenhe apeke itirremele ayeye nhenhe-akerte, arratye apeke, ithwenge. Kenhe unte-arle ayeye nhenhe arratye anthurre akalttye-irretyeke, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the ngkwenge ayeye intelhe-ileme.

Arnttyele anyentele Zechariah renhe ilemele anewikwe uthene, ratherre-arle ampe urreye akweke atnyenetyeke

⁵ Arrule anthurre artwe Herod arritnye anetyarte. Artwe nhenhe tyerrtye ingkirrekeke alartetye apmere akngerre Judea ikwerele-arle anetyarte. Kenhe apmere ikwerele artwe anyente Zechariah arritnye anetyarte, kwertengerle tyatye-arenge Jew-kenheke anemele apmere Jerusalem ikwerele, ikwerenhe arrekwenye areye itne Abijah-eke-artweye areye-ngentyele. Anewikwe Elizabeth arritnye aneke re Aaron-eke-artweye areye-ngentyele.

⁶ Zechariah uthene Elizabeth uthene re-atherre-arle Ngkarte ikwere arratye mwerre anerle-anerrettyarte, ikwerenhe angkentye akwetethe atnyenerle-anerremele akwete anthurre alngwirretyakenhele, rarle iwenhe apeke renhe-atherrenhe ileke mpwaretyeke ratherre mpwarerle-anerreke.

⁷ Kenhe re-atherre ampwe anteme-irrerle-anerremele anerle-anerremele ampeke arrangkwe aneke. Elizabeth-ele ampe akweke uyarne atnyeneme.

⁸ Arlte arrpenhele Zechariah re ilthe akngerre Jew-kenhele aneke apmere Jerusalem-ele mpwaretyame kwertengerle tyatye-arenye arrpenhe areyenge re-arteke, nhenhe Abijah-arenye areyenge.

⁹ Kenhe arlte arrpe-anenhele kwertengerle tyatye-arenye areyele artwe anyente akngaketyarte apmere ikwerele kwene-irrerle-anetyeke Ngkarteke arne mwerre akngerre-arle kwenele ntyemele amperle-anetyenhenge. Arne mwerre akngerre ntyeme areye altar akertnele amperleng. Kele arlte ikwerele itne Zechariah renhe akngakeke. Re ilthe akngerre Jew-kenhe areye kwene ikwere-werne irpenheke re arne renhe nthiletyeke.

¹⁰ Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye kwertengerle tyatye-arenye arrpenhe areyenge akethele anerlte-anemele Ngkarteke angkerlte-anemele.

¹¹ Kenhe Zechariah kwene ikwerele tnerle-anemenge, arntyale alkere-arenye Ngkarte-ngentyele re impeltye-ngentyele ware arrateke. Arntyale re altar akwe-arratyale tnemele arne ure rarle amperle-aneme itwele.

¹² Kenhe Zechariah re renhe yanheke tnerleng aremele, apatemele atere anthurre irreke.

¹³⁻¹⁵ Kenhe arntyale ikwere angkeke, "Zechariah atere-irretyale. Unte-arle Ngkarteke arrule anthurre apayuthneke-iperre, kele re ngenhe aweke. Kenhe lyete ware-arle arelhe ngkwinhe anewe Elizabeth-ele ampe urreye akweke ngkwenge atnyenetyenhe. Urreke-arle re ampe akweke intetye-alhetyenhenge ikwerele-arleng Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhe-arle aneke. Ampe urreye akweke rarle intetye-alheke iperre ngenhe arnterre akangkentye mpwaretyeke arrpenhe areye-arlike anteye akangkewarreyeke ampe yanhe rarle intetye-alhekeng. Kenhe unte renhe John arritnye anthetyenhenge. Kele re amangkemele akngerre-irremele rarle artwe alartetye irremele Ngkarteke-arle anetyenhenge. Kenhe re ngkwarle-arlike antywenhe-antyywenhe-kwenye-arle, arrangkwe anthurre.

¹⁶⁻¹⁷ Arratye apelaye, Ngkarte Utnenge-arlike lterrke-arlike re-anteye renhe ingkirreke anthetyenhe arrule anthurre artwe itelarentye Elijah renhe-arle antheke-arle-ngentyele. Ngkarte yerneme Utmenge ikwerenhe ikwerenge tyerrtye Jew areyeke. Tyerrtye nhenhe areye itne arunthele awerrirretyenhenge angkerleng, itne utepe-irrentye-atherre-alpetyenhenge Ngkarte ikwere-werne. Ik-

were iperrele ampeke-artweye areye itne ampe itne-kenheke areye mwerre arntarnte-arerrirretyenhenge it-nenhene. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele Ngkarte-arle awerrirretyakenheke itne anteme perte-irremele Ngkarte-werne apetye-atherre-alpetyenhele mwerre arratyte anteme itne anetye-atherre-alpemele. Yewe, arratyte alakenhe-arteke ampe ngkwinhe John-ele tyerrtye ingkirreke itnenhene Ngkarteke akwete-ante mpwaretyeke ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyetyenhenge." Alakenhe renhe-arle arntyete re Zechariah-ke ileke.

18 Kenhe Zechariah ikwere angkirtneke, "Kweye! Anewarte ilanthe arrule-ngentyete ampwe atherre anteme. Nthakenhe-arle-ame ilanthe ampe urreye akweke atnyenetyenhe?"

19 Kele arntyete ikwere angekeke, "Ayenge Gabriel arritnye. Unte-ame ayenge aweme? Ayenge nhenhele tneme Ngkartenge alkngege ularre rarle. Kenhe Re ayenge nhenhe-werne yerneke ayeye mwerre ampe ikwerenhe-akerte nhenhe ngkwenge iletayeke.

20 Kenhe unte ayenge urrtyekele-iweme. Kele ayenge awaye! Kele lyete-ngentyete unte awethe angentye anyente-arlike angketyakenhe anetyenhe. Unte urreke anthurreke-atwetye nterte anerle-anetyenhe. Ampe ngkwinhe-arle inteke-ngentyete, kele yanhe iperrele-ante Ngkartele angketyeke ngenhe mpwaretyenhe awethe."

21 Kenhe arntyete re ilthe akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe kwene ikwerele Zechariah-ke angketyame, kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye akethele anerlte-anerlengge ikwere akarelhemele arratenhetyenheke. Itne itirrerlte-anetyame iwenhe renhe apeke-ame re kwenele mpwarerle-aneme akwete anthurre.

22 Nhenge re arratemele, re itneke iletakenhe rarle arntyete areke-arle. Rarle itneke iltyete-ante uye ilekenge. Itne imerte itele anteme arerrirreke ilthe akngerre Ngkarte-kenheke rarle arne mwerre akngerre arekenge-arle.

23 Kenhe yanhe ikwere iperrele, Zechariah re ilthe akngerre Ngkarte-kenhele arlte urrpetyenge anerle-alpeke. Re warrke mpwareke-arle iperre, re anteme apmere ikwerenhe-werne alpeke.

24 Kele urreke arrpenhele re, anewikwe Elizabeth akngerre-apenhe irreke. Kele yanhe-ngentyete re ilthe kwene ikwerenhele akwete re anetyarte urrekeke-ante atnyentye five-peleke-atwetye anteme kenhe arrpenhe areyele renhe apurele-antherrirreketyenge.

25 Re ikwere-arrpe angkeme, "Tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele atyenge akwetethe angkerrirrepirreme, ayenge apurele-antherrirremele ampe akweke atnyenetyakenhenge. Kenhe lyete-ante-arle Ngkarte ayenge ampe akweke antheke. Kenhe lyete ware-arle ayenge ilthe atyinhe-ngentyele aratemele akethe-werne alheme. Lyete-ngentyele-arle tyerrtye areyele ayenge arerrirremele atyenge akangkewar-retyenhenge!"

Arntyale Gabriel re Mary renhe ilette-alheme rarle ampe urreye akweke atnyenetyeke

26 Atnyentye arrpenhele Ngkarte arntyale Gabriel renhe alkere akertne-ngentyele apmere Nazareth ikwere-werne yerneke apmere akngerre Galilee ikwerele.

27 Rarle renhe yerneke marle wenke-werne Mary arritnyeke angketye-alhetyeke. Marle re artwenge arrwekelenge intetyakenhe akwete, kenhe re akenhe artwe Joseph arritnyeke alhientye-arle aneke akwete. Kenhe artwe nhenhe rarle David-engentyele-arle aneke.

28 Arntyale re Mary ikwere-werne apetyeke angketyeke, "Arratye, Mary! Ngkarte re ngkwengele-arlenge aneme re ngkwenge akangkentye anthurre aneme!"

29 Kenhe Mary re apatemele aweke iwenheke arntyale ikwere angkemeke.

30 Kenhe arntyale ikwere angkeke, "Mary-aye, Ngkarte re ngkwenge akangkentye aneme, atere-irretyalaye!"

31 Urreke lyete ware unte-arle atnerte akngerre-irretyenhe, kenhe yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale ngkwinhe ampe urreye akweke anetyenhe, kenhe unte renhe Jesus arritnye anthyenhenge.

32 Kele nhenge re amangkemele artwe akngerre-irremele alartetye irretyenhe. Kenhe tyerrtye itne renhe Alere Ngkarte-kenhe aketyenhe, rarle akertne-arenye. Ngkarte renhe akngakeke aknganekarle ikwerenhe David anetyeke-arteke, arrule anthurre-arle Israel-eke-artweye areyeke alartetye anekeke.

33 Yewe, ampe ngkwinhe re tyerrtye Israel-eke-artweye areyeke alartetye akwete, re tyerrtye Ngkarte-kenhe ingkirrekeke alartetye akwete-arle anetyenhe!"

34 Kele Mary-ele arntyale apayuthneke, "Ayenge-arle arrangwe-arle artwenge intetyakenhe. Nthakenhe-arle-ame the ampe urreye akweke atnyenetyenhe?"

35 Kenhe arntyale ikwere angkirtneke, "Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe-arle ngkwenge-arleke irrptyenhe, lterreke Ngkarte-kenhele akertne-ngentyele ngkwengele-arlenge arnterre aneke, unte atnerte-irretyenhenge Utnenge Akngerrele,

alakenhe. Kenhe ampe akweke ngkwinshe intetyenhe, re Ngkarte-kenhe anetyenhe, kenhe tyerrtye itne renhe Alere Ngkarte-kenhe aketyenhenge.

³⁶ Itelaraye, ngkwenge-artweye Elizabeth, tyerrtye areye ikwere anhelhewarretyarte akwetethe re ampeke arangkwe anerlenghe. Kele lyete re akenhe atnerte akngerre-apenhe anteme, kele atnyentye urrpetye-ngentyele anteme re ampe urreye akweke atnyenetyenhenge.

³⁷ Arraty apelaye! Kenhe Ngkarte re akenhe ameke-arle-areye anthurre aneme! Rarle ampe arelhe ampwe-inpe itnenhene arraty renhe-arle antheme!"

³⁸ Kenhe Mary re anteme arntyale ikwere angkeke, "Arraty apelaye, unte-arle atyenge ilerne! Ayenge-arle yanhe Ikwere ahentye-anemele itirreme anetyeke yanhe renhe Ikwere mpwaretyeke. Kele ayenge Ngkarteke akarelheme ampe akweke-arle ayenge anthetyenheke." Kele yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale arntyale re Mary renhe imperle-alheke.

Mary re Elizabeth-werne aretyeke anteme alheme

³⁹ Arlte urrpetye-ngentyele, Mary re apmerekwerenhe-ngentyele alheke apmerekwerenhe Elizabeth renhe iparpe anthurre aretye-alhetyeke apmerekwerenhe apwertepwertele artelheme-werne.

⁴⁰ Re apmerekwerenhe Zechariah-kenhe-ke irremele re kweneke irpenhemele Elizabeth renhe aretyeke.

⁴¹⁻⁴⁴ Mary re ikwere arlkeke. Elizabeth-ele Mary angketye-alherlenghe aweke kenhe ampe atnerte kwene ikwerenhenge akngelherlenghe-arle. Kenhe yanhe-ngentyele Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhe Elizabeth-eke-arleke irrpeke, kenhe re Mary ikwere arnterre angkerlenghe, "Ayenge arelhe ampwe ware. Iwenheke-ame unte ayenge aretyeke apetyeke? Unte-arle atyenge arlkeke, kenhe ampe atyinhe atnerte kwennenge akangkentye akngerre-irremele akngelheke. Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale the arraty itelareke unte-arle meye Alartetye atyenge-artweye-kenhe. Kenhe Ngkartele re ngenhe ampe mwerre akngerre anthurre anthemele, mwerre anthurre ulkerele Rarle arelhe arpenhe areye anthetyakenhe aneke! Kele unte urreke ampe akweke atnyenetyenhe, kenhe Ngkartele renhe lterrike-ilemele mwan-tyale arntarnte-aretyenhenge!

⁴⁵ Yewe arraty, angkentye yanhe arntyale Ngkarte-kenhe-arle ngkwenge angkeke, angkentye yanhe areye arraty rarle anetyenhe, lyete unte akangkentye akngerre anetyenhe!"

Mary Ngkarteke akangkemele alyelheke

46-48 Yanhe ikwere iperrele Mary Ngkarte-werne-atheke alyelheme,

"Ayenge-arle utnenge atyinhele Ngkarteke akangkemele anthurre.

Rarle Alartetye Anthurre atyinhe. Ngkarte atyinhe Alartetye Re aneme, Itethe Atnyenentye Akngerre Re aneme.

Ayenge marle wenke ware lyete aneme. Ayenge anemele Ikwere mpwaremele.

Kenhe re atyenge akwete-arle itirreme, ayenge akangkentye anthurre aneme!

Lyete-ngentyele ayenge ingkirrekele arnterre akangkemele ilerrirreme! Tharle Renhe akertne utyernemenge!

49 Ngkarte re lterrke anthurre aneme. Ayenge akangkentye akngerre awelheme, Rarle ayenge ampe urreye akweke anthemenge, Ikwere Alere!

Ngkarte Rarle ameke-arle-areye aneme!

50 Ngkarteleye tyerrtye areye mwerre akwetethenhe-akwete arntarnte-arerle-aneme,

Renhe-arle mwantyele awerlte-anemenge.

51 Kenhe tyerrtye yanhe areye, itneke-arrpe-arle tnakelhekeke, kenhe Ngkarteleye akenhe lterrke ikwerenhele itnenhene ingkirreke akalkelhe-ilerlenghe, itnenhene ingkirrenyeke anthurre aywepeke.

52 Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-arle akenhe ahelhe nhenhe-arenye, itelarentye akngerre areye, re itnenhene ikwerenge ingkerneke-arle arrernerlenghe, kenhe arrpenhe itelarentye akngerre anetyakenhe areye, re itnenhene ikwerenge arrwekeleke arrerneke, alartetye anerirretyeke.

53 Kenhe tyerrtye areye angayakwe aneke-arle, arneke-arlke arrangkwe aneke, kenhe Re itnenhene merne mwerre areye antheke. Kenhe arrpenhe areye, arne arunthe atnyeneke-arle, kenhe Re itnenhene anthetyakenhe. Arrangkwe, Re itnenhene iltye-ante anthurrele yerneke.

54-55 Arrule anthurre Ngkarteleye aknganentye anwernekenhe areyeke ileke, Rarle itnekenge-arlke ampe areye itnekenhenge-arlke akwetethenhe-akwetethe anerle-anetyenhe.

Re Abraham ileke Rarle ikwere-arlke ampe ikwerenhe areyeke-arlke mwerre anthurre anetyenhe itnenhene akwetethenhe-akwetethe arntarnte-aretyenhele.

Arratyeh anthurre apelaye! Re Israel-eke-artweye areye itelaremele, anwerneke alknngwirretyakenhe!

Re anwernenhe akwetethenhe-akwetethe arntarnte-aretyarte!"

Alakenhe rarle Mary re Ngkarte akertne-werne uty-ernemele alyelheke.

⁵⁶ Kenhe yanhe ikwere iperrele, Mary re artweyikwe Elizabeth ikwerenge atnyentye urrpetyele anemele apmere ikwerenhele. Kele yanhe-ngentyele Mary apmere ikwerenhe-werne alpeke Nazareth-werne.

John Baptist akweke inteke

⁵⁷ Mary re imperle-alpemele alpeke, kenhe yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale Elizabeth re ampe urreye akweke ikw-erenhe inteke.

⁵⁸ Kenhe tyerrtye areyele, apmere itwe-arenye aneme-arle, awerrirreke Ngkartele-arle renhe ampe urreye akweke antheke-arle, itne akangkentye anthurre anerrirreke.

⁵⁹ Ampe akweke-arle re intetye-alheke-iperre, urreke week anyentenge tyerrtye yanhe areye apmere Elizabeth-kenhe-werne apetyewarreke ampe urreye akweke yanhe renhe arne nhege mpwaretyeke artwe-iletyeke itnekenhe angkentye akngerrenge ularre. Kenhe itne itirrewarremele renhe Zechariah arritnye anthetyeke, arritnye anyikwe-kenhe-arteke.

⁶⁰ Kenhe Elizabeth re itnenhene ntertilhe-ilemele angkeke, "Akarelherrirraye! Zechariah arritnye renhe anthetyalaye! Kenhe arrantherre renhe John arritnye anthetyenhenge."

⁶¹ Itne ikwere angkirtnewarreke, "Iwenheke-ame renhe anwerne-tetye-arle John arritnye atniwetyakenhe-irreke. Ngkwenge-artweye areye arritnye yanhe-arteke arrangkwe-arle!"

⁶² Kele itne Zechariah renhe iltyele apayuthneke, "Iwenhe-ame unte ampe urreye nhenhe arritnye anthetyenhe?"

⁶³ Kenhe Zechariah re itnenhene iltyele apayuthneke arne ilperre-ilperreke yanhe ikwere intelhe-iletyeke. Kele re angkentye nhenhe areye arne ikwere-arleke intelhe-ileke, "Arritnye ikwerenhe John rarle." Kenhe itne-arle akenhe arraye apatewarreke aremele.

⁶⁴ Zechariah-le arritnye yanhe arrerneke-arteke, Ngkartele renhe angketyeke mpwareke, kenhe re akenhe yanhe iperre Ngkarte renhe utyernerlenghe anthurre tnakeke.

⁶⁵ Kenhe tyerrtye itne apmere yanhe ikwerele anerrirremele atere-irrerirremele Zechariah renhe awerrirremele. Kenhe itne uyarne itelarerrirreke. Kele itne apmere yanhe

ikwerenge-ntyele tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-werne ayeye it-neke iletayeke alherlte-iweke apmere apwerte-apwertele-arle anerle-atherre-aneme Judea-werne.

⁶⁶ Kenhe arrpenhe yanhe areyele ayeye ampe akweke John-akerte awerrirrerlenge, itne itelarerrirreke Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhe-arle ikwerele-arlenge aneke. Kele itne itir-rewarremele apayuthnerreke, "Urreke-tetye ampe urreye akweke nhenhe akngerre-irremele, iwenhe-ame re mp-waretyenhe?"

Zechariah Ngkarteke akangkemele alyelheke

⁶⁷ Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyele Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhe Zechariah-ke-arleke irrpeke, ikwere imerneke nthakenhe-arle irretyenhe-akerte, re ikwere-akerte alyelhetye-arteke irrerleke,

⁶⁸ "Anwerne Israel-eke-artweye areye, anwerne ingkir-reke utyernemele tnakewarreye Ngkarte anwerne-kenheke.

Re anwernekenge anetyeke apetyetyenhe, anwernenhe akurne ingkirreke-ketye-arlke arntarnte-aremele itethe-iletayeke.

⁶⁹ Re anwerneke Tyerrtye Itethe Atnyenentye Akngerre Renhe yernetyenhe anwernenhe ingkirreke-arle itethe-iletienhenge,

kenhe artwe nhenhe rarle David areye-ngentyele-arle aneme. David re akenhe Ngkarteke warrke-irretyarte.

⁷⁰⁻⁷¹ Arrule anthurre artwe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areye angkerirreke Rarle anwernenhe akwetethenhe-akwete arntarnte-aremele akayake-ilerle-anetyenhe arrpenhe areye-ketyenge anwerneke ahentye-kwenye areyenge-arle, itne-arle anwernenhe atwetye-ahentye-anerrirremenge.

⁷² Kenhe Re anwernenhe alhileke Rarle angkentye ikwerenhe atnyenetyenhe anwernenhe mwantye-mwantye-iletienhenge,

anwerneke alkngrirretyakenhele imperle-alhemele.

⁷³⁻⁷⁵ Yewe yanhe athewe, Ngkarte re aknganentye anwerne-kenhe Abraham ikwere ilerle-alheke rarle tyerrtye anwernenhe itethe-iletienhe arrpenhe yanhe areyenge-arle itne-arle anwerneke ahentye anerrir-retyakenhe anwernenhe atwerrirretye-ahentye-anerrirreke.

Rarle anwernenhe arntarnte-aretyenheke anwerne-arle renhe apentewarreyenheke atere-arlke

anetyakenhele. Kele anwerne arratye mwerre anthurre anerrirretyenhenge Ikwerenge akwetethenhe-akwetethe.

Kele anwerne ingkirreke Ngkarte ikwere akangkemele alyelhewarreteyeke Renhe utyernemele tnakewarreteyeke!"

⁷⁶⁻⁷⁷ Kele yanhe ikwerenge-ntyele Zechariah re ampe urreye akweke John ikwerenheke alyelhetyeke irreke, "Unte-arle, alere atyinhe, nhenge nge akngerre-irremele amangkeme, tyerrtye areyele ngenhe artwe angken-tye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre-arle atniwetyenhe.

Unte tyerrtye itnenhene iletie-alhetyeke Ngkarte rarle lyete ware nhenhe-werne apetyemenge ikwere akarelhetyeke.

Nge tyerrtye itnenhene iletieke alhaye itne-arle arne akurne areye mpwarewarremenge, kenhe Ngkartele itnenhe ilpernetyakenhe aneme, re akenhe itnenhene arntarnte-arerle-aneme, akurne-ketye atnyenemele.

Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itne ngenhe Angkentye Akngerre Ngkarte-kenheke atniwarretyenhe.

⁷⁸⁻⁷⁹ Kenhe Ngkartele anwernenhe mwerre akwetethenhe-akwete arntarnte-arerle-aneme.

Kenhe anwerne ingkirreke-arle ahelhe nhenhele anerrirremele, ingkirreke anthurre ilwerrirretyenhe. Anwerne ingwemertele anerlte-anetyakenhe anetyenhe, akutne mwerre anerrirretyeke-akerte.

Kenhe alkerenge re apetyerlenge anwerneke mwerre anthurre, Rarle anwernenhe pwarrtyetyenhe alernge ingweleme arratintyemele-arteke.

Re apetyemele, Alknгентhe Mwerre Akngerre-arteke, anwerneke imernetyenhenge nthakenhe mwerre anthurre anerlte-anetyeke. Kenhe yanhe Ikwerele-arlange anwerne itethe mwerre anerrirretyeke."

Alakenhe rarle Zechariah re alere ikwerenheke alyelheke.

⁸⁰ Kele ikwerenge-ntyele, urreye John amangkemele akngerre anteme irreke, Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe ikwerele-arlange aneke. John lterrke irreke. Re apmere ahurratyele anyente-arenye-arle anetyarte, arne-arlike atherrke-arlike anetyakenhe. Urreke, re tyerrtye areyeke Ngkarte-akerte iletienhe.

2

Jesus apmere Bethlehem ikwerele inteme

¹ Arlte nhenhe ikwerele nhenge John Baptist akweke inteke-arle, kenhe artwe anyente Caesar Augustus arritnye

alartetye anetyarte tyerrtye ingkirrekeke apmere arrpe-anenheke. Arlte anyentele re urrkapentye akngerre ikw-erenhe areye ileke apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne alherlte-iwetyeke arritnye tyerrtye ingkirreke-kenhe-arle pipe-ke arrernerlte-apetyeke apmere yanhe areyele-arle anerrir-reme areye ingkirreke anthurre.

² Lyete-atheke-ante-arle itne arritnye ingkirreke-kenhe ar-eyeye arrernerlte-apetyeke pipe-ke alakenhe. Kenhe nhenhe ikwerele ureke, artwe arrpenhe Quirinius arritnye aneke re arrpenhe areyeke alartetye anetyarte apmere akngerre Syria-le.

³ Kenhe urreke itnekenhe arritnye pipe-ke yanhe ikwere arrernelhetyenhenge, tyerrtye atningke anthurre apmere aknganentye itnekenhe-werne alperlte-alperlte-iwetyeke, itne-arle akweke interrirreke-werne.

⁴⁻⁵ Nhenhe ikwerele ureke, Joseph uthene Mary uthene apmere Nazareth-ele anerle-anerretyarte apmere akngerre Galilee ikwerele. Mary re artwe Joseph ikwere kele alhilel-heke anewe akerretyeye. Kenhe re kele atnerte akngerre aneke. Kenhe Joseph re akenhe apmere Bethlehem-arenye apmere akngerre Judea ikwerele. Kenhe apmere yanhe ikwerele alartetye anthurre David-arle arrule an-thurre akweke-arle inteke ikwerele. Kenhe artwe Joseph nhenhe rarle David-engentyele-arle aneke. Kenhe yanhe ikwerenge-ntyeye Joseph uthene Mary uthene re-atherre apmere Nazareth-engentyeye impemele apmere Bethlehem-werne-atheke alherremele ikwere-atherrenhe arritnye pipe yanheke arrernelherle-anerretyeye.

⁶⁻⁷ Nhenge re-atherre apmere Bethlehem-eke irrpintye-alherremele apmereke uyarne untheke. Kele re-atherre yanhe-ipenhele re ingwele anerle-anerreke ilthe akweke yanhe ikwerele pweleke areye-arlike-arle yepe-yepe areye-arlike anerrirrerleng. Kenhe apmere yanhe ikwerele Mary re ampe akweke arrwekelenye ikwerenhe atnyeneke. Rarle antyamele renhe imartiwemele arne urtne-artekele-arleng atheneke intetyeke. Kenhe arne yanhe ikwere name-arlike arrernewarretyarte pweleke areyele-arlike arrpenhele-arle areye-arlike arlkwetyeke.

Arntyeye arrpenhemele yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerre itnenhene ilerrirreke Jesus akweke-arle inteke-akerte

⁸ Apmere Bethlehem itwele, name artnele, yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerre arrpenheme anerrir-reke. Ingwele itne yepe-yepe itnekenhe areye arntarnte-arerrirretyame, alakenhe renhe-arle itne mpwarewarret-yarte.

9 Kenhe arntyale Ngkarte-kenhe anyente impeltye-ngentyele arratintyemele itneke arrwekele tneke. Re Ngkarte-ngentyele renhe pwarntyetyame anthurre, kenhe yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerre areye akenhe inke kwenye anthurre irrerirrerlenghe ikwere-ketyenge.

10 Kenhe arntyale akenhe itneke angkeke, "Atere-irrerirretyalaye! Ayenge nhenhe-werne apetyerne arrekanttherre ayeye mwerre iletaye kele ingkirreke anthurre akangkewarretyenhenge.

11 Apmere Bethlehem-ele, arrule anthurrele David rarle ampe akweke inteke-arle-ngentyele, kenhe ampe urreye akweke nhenhe anteme lyete interne apmere ikwerele-anteye. Christ re, arrekanttherre Alartetye, renhe-arle nhenge Ngkartele akngakemele nhenhe-werne arrekanttherre ingkirreke-werne yerneke. Rarle arrenhantherrenhe itethe atnyenetyenhe akurne-ketyenge arntarnte-arerle-anetyenhenge.

12 The arrekanttherre ileme nthenhe apeke ampe yanhe ikwere arranttherre arerrirretyeke. Kele nhenge arranttherre Bethlehem-eke irrpemele untherrirremele renhe ilthe akweke arerrirretyenhenge pweleke areye itweke. Kenhe ampe re arne urtne-artekele-arlenghe interlenghe, antyamele imarteye."

13 Kenhe arntyale rarle angkeke iperrenge, arntyale arrpenhe areye aneme impeltyenge itnekenghe akertnenge arratewarrerlenghe. Itne ingkirreke Ngkarte-werne-atheke akangkemele alyelhewarreme alakenhe:

14 "Anwerne Ngkarteke akangkentye anthurre anerrirreme alkere artepenyele-arle anemeke.

Kenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhele, ingkirrekele-arle Ngkarte renhe awerrirremeke mwerre anthurre ilkelhemele anerlte-aneyle!"

15 Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale, arntyale yanhe areye alkere artepenye-werne alperlte-iweke. Kele yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerre areye itne angkerreke, "Mpe, anwerne ingkirreke Bethlehem-eke irrpenthewarretyekaye ampe akweke ikwere untherrirretyeke arntyale Ngkarte-kenhe-arle anwerneke ileke-arle!"

16 Kele itne iparrpe Bethlehem-eke irrpenthewarremele ilthe akweke pweleke-kenhe ikwere untherrirreke. Apmere ikwere irrpintyewarremele Mary uthene Joseph uthene ampe akweke ikwere-akerte anerle-anerrrerlenghe. Re akenhe arne urtne-artekele-arlenghe inteke.

17 Kenhe yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerre areyele anteme aremele ampe akweke yanhele interlenghe, itne

anyikweke ante mikweke ilerrirreke ayeye arntyale-arle itneke ileke-arle.

¹⁸⁻²⁰ Kenhe Mary re akenhe itirreke, yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerre areyele-arle ikwere ilerrirreke-akerte. Ikwerenge-ntyale yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerre areye apmere yanhe-ngentye imperlte-alhemele yepe-yepe itnekenhe areye-werne alperlte-iweke. Itne alethe alperlte-iwepiwerne Ngkarteke akangkemele alyelherlte-apemele. Ayeye nhenge-arle arratyethurre! Itne-arle ampe urreye akweke ikwere untherrirreke arntyale rarle itnenhene ileke-arle-arteke. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele itne-arle awerrirremele yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerre yanhe areye akangkemele alyelhewarrerlenge, itne-arle apatemele awerrirreke.

Mary uthene Joseph uthenele ampe yanhe Jesus arritnye atniweme Temple akngerre Jew-kenhe-werne akngerle-anerremele

²¹ Kele week anyentenge ampe yanhe re intetye-alheke-ngentye, Mary uthene Joseph uthene re-atherre irrkapere anthetyeke alherreke. Alakenhe renhe rarle Israel-eke-artweye areyele itne arrule mpwarewarretyarte angkentye akngerre Moses-kenhe-ngentye ularre. Kenhe re-atherre arritnye Jesus renhe antheke, arritnye renhe arntyelele-arle Mary ikwere ilekenge-ntyale arrwekele.

²²⁻²³ Kele Angkentye Akngerre angkweye aneke arrule Ngkartele-arle Moses-eke ileke alakenhe angkerlenge, "Arrantherre ampe urreye arrwekelenye areye Ayenge antheme kwenhe, itne atyinhe irretyenhe." Kenhe Angkentye Akngerre arrpenhe alakenhe angkeke, "Ampe akweke inteke-arle iperre mikwe re apmere ikwerenhe kwenek anerle-anetyeke atnyentye anyenteke. Yanhe ikwerengentye re Temple Jew areye-kenhe apmere Jerusalem ikwere-werne alhetyenhenge ampe akweke ikwere-akerte." Kele Joseph uthene Mary uthene Angkentye Akngerre yanhe atherre akangkwe-irrerle-anerremele alakenhe renhe-arle mpwarerle-annerreke. Kele atnyentye anyente ikwerengentye re-atherre apmere Bethlehem-engentye Jerusalem-werne alherremele ampe Jesus renhe Temple Jew areye-kenhe ikwere-werne akngetye-alherremele Ngkarte Ikwere anthirtnetyeke. Alakenhe ratherre mpwarerle-annerreke angkentye akngerre Moses-kenhenge ularre.

²⁴ Re-atherre thipe akweke atherre-arlike akngetye-alherreke. Arrule Ngkartele nhenge Moses-eke Angkentye Akngerre arrpenhe ileke alakenhe, "Atnyentye anyente ampe akweke inteke-ngentye, arelhele thipe akweke

atherre kwertengerle Temple-arenye-werne akngetye-alhetyeke, thiye kwelakarrkwe apeke thiye arntepe apeke. Kele ikwerenge-ntyale kwertengerle Temple-arenyele-arle thiye akweke renhe-atherre itemele tyawerrellye Ngkarte Akngerreke. Nhenhe ikwerenge-ntyale arelhe re mwerre anetyenhenge re akethele unthetyeke awethe arrpenhe areyeke awethe anyente-irretyeke.” Kele alakenhe renhe-arle re-atherre mpwarerle-anerreke.

25-26 Kenhe yanhe ikwerele apmere Jerusalem-ele, artwe ampwe Simeon arritnye anetyarte. Artwe nhenhe mwerre anthurre aneke, rarle Angkentye Akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe ingkirreke mwantyele apentemele awemele. Re Ngkarteke akwete akarelhemele Akngakentye Akngerre Ikwerenhe-arle yernetyeke Christ arritnye Israel-arenye ingkirreke it-nenhene akurnentye-arle itne mpwareme-ngentyele itethe-iletyeke. Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhele kele renhe antheke ikwere ilemele rarle Christ Alartetye Renhe reke-amparre alknge ikwerenhele aretyenhenge re ilwetyenhele.

27 Nhenge Mary uthene Joseph uthene Jesus ikwere-akerte thiye akweke atherre-arlike-akerte Temple Jew areye-kenhe ikwere-werne alherremele. Kenhe Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhe Simeon-eke angkeke, re yanhe ikwere-werne anteye-arle alhetyeke.

28 Nhenge Simeon re Temple akngerreke irrpenhemele ampe akweke Jesus renhe aretye-alheke. Kele re ampe renhe inetye-alhemele amulteale atnyenemele Ngkarte akertnyenye-werne-atheke alyelhemele:

29 “Akngerrepataye, angkentye renhe Unte-arle atyenge arrwekele ileke arraty mwerre renhe.

Renhe areke-arle iperre, ayenge kele ilkelheme, kele mwerre ayenge apeke ilweme.

30-31 The-arrpe alkngele ampe urreye nhenhe kele areke, re-arrpe amangkemele akngerre-irrerlenghe, rarle ingkirreke itnenhene apmere arrpe-anenheke itethe-ilyenhe-arle.

32 Re alkngenthe mwerre akngerre-arteke. Re tyerrtye ingkirrekeke imernetyenhenge, Ngkarteke-arle akutne anemeke, apmere arrpe-anenheke, itne Ngkwenge arraty mwerre anerlte-anetyeke.

Unte anyente-arle tyerrtye Ngkwihinhe Israel-eke-artweye areyenge anerle-anetyenhe lterreke akngerrele.”

Alakenhe re Simeon-ele alyelhemele ileke.

33 Kenhe anyikwe Jesus-kenhe uthene mikwe uthene re-atherre apaterle-anerreke Simeon renhe awemele angken-

tye yanhe areyeke alyelherlenge. Re-atherre uyarne itelareke.

³⁴⁻³⁵ Kenhe re akenhe ikwere-atherre angkentye mwerre angkeke, “Ngkartele ampe ngkwinhe akngakeke Israel-eke-artweye areyeke angketyeke. Rarle itelaretyenheke iwenhe itne-arle akurrkngele atnyenewarreme. Kenhe tyerrtye atningkele Renhe itelarerrirretyenhe kenhe Ngkartele akenhe itnenhene itethe-iletienhe. Kenhe arrpenhe areyele Renhe awerrirretyakenhe-arle Renhe ipmentye-iwemele angketyenhele. Yanhe areye itnenhene-arle Ngkartele ingkirreke atwetyenhe. Kenhe unte Mary-arle, urreke unte-arle ampe ngkwinheke alhwarrpe anthurre irretyenhe, rilkerte anthurre awelhetyenhe.” Alakenhe rarle Simeon ikwere angkeke.

³⁶ Kenhe apmere yanhe Jerusalem-ele arelhe ampwe Anna arritnye anetyarte. Anna nhenhe re arelhe angkentye Ngkartele-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre-arle, Ikwere re angketyarte. Re ampe Phanuel-kenhe, Asher-arenye areye-ngentyele re aneke. Nhenge re marle wenke anemele, re artwe anewe akeke kele re year seven-peleke-atwetye aneke, kenhe artwe re apenhe akenhe ilwekenge.

³⁷ Kenhe yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale re year 84-peleke-atwetye warlekwerte aneke. Re akwete apmere yanhe ikwerele anetyarte, arlte arrpe-anenhele re Temple Jew areye-kenhe-werne alhetyarte Ngkartele angketyeke. Re arltele-akake ingwele-akake Ikwere angkerle-anemele, kenhe arlte arrpenhemele anteme merne-arlike arlkwetyakenhe re Ngkartele angketyarte.

³⁸ Nhenge Simeon angkentye yanhe areye Jesus-akerteke alyelheke, kenhe Anna re akenhe Temple Akngerre ikwere irrpyntyerlenge-arle Ngkartele ikwere akangkemele alyelhetyeke anteye-arle. Re tyerrtye ingkirrekeke Christ-akerte ayeye ileke, kenhe tyerrtye yanhe areye Ngkartele akarelhetyarte itneke-arle Rarle Christ renhe yernetyenheke Re Jerusalem-arenye yanhe areye itnenhene akurne akngerre areye itnekenhe-ngentyele itethe-iletienheke.

³⁹ Kenhe Mary uthene Joseph uthenele ingkirreke mpwarerle-anerreke-iperre Angkentye Akngerrenge ularre, re-atherre anteme apmere ikwere-atherrenhe Nazareth-werne alperreke apmere akngerre Galilee ikwere-werne.

⁴⁰ Kenhe Jesus rarle amangkemele akngerre-irreke. Re lterrke-irremele akaltye anthurre irreke, kenhe Ngkartele Re ikwere akangkerlenge anthurre.

Angkentye nhenhe ampe urreye Jesus-akerte re nhenge Jew akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe itneke angkemele Tyatyte

akngerre Ngkarte-kenhele

41 Year arrpe-anenhele anyikwe Jesus-kenhe uthene mikwe uthene apmere Jerusalem-werne alherretyarte Passover-eke ikwere-werne, tyerrtye atningke arrpenhe areye yanhe ikwerele anyente-irrekenge-arle. Itne kere yepe-yepe Passover-eke atwemele anyente-irrerirreme-werne. Alakenhe rarle re-atherre alherretyarte Passover-werne itelaretyeke nhenge arntyeelele-arle apmere Egypt-ele ampe akweke areye atwekenge-ntyeele arrule yanhe ikwere-werne.

42 Nhenge Jesus re year 12-pele anemele, re itnekenge alheke anteme. Re-atherre renhe akngerle-anerkeke apmere Jerusalem-werne Passover-eke ikwere-werne.

43 Passover-enge ikwerenge anyente-irremele-iperre anteme, Joseph uthene Mary uthene kele apmere-werne-atheke alperretyeke anteme tharte-irreke arrpenhe atningke areyenge. Kenhe Jesus re akenhe Jerusalem-ele akwete-arle aneke, kenhe ikwere-artweye nhenhe atherrele itelaretyange akwete-arle apetye-alperreke.

44 Re-atherre akwenpe akwete alperretyamele itelaremele Jesus-arle akwele arunthe yanhenge areye apetye-alpeme. Kele arlte anyente angwerre-angwerre ikwerele re-atherre ikwere areyenge alperreperremele itirrerle-aperreke kele akwerrke itnekenge anteme re-atherre apale untheke Jesus ikwere.

45 Unthemele, unthemele, ikwere uyarne anthurre untheke. Re-atherre kele Jerusalem-werne alperretyeke anteme tharte-irreke ikwere aneme unthetyeke.

46 Kele arlte ikwerele akwete re-atherre alethe alperretyame akwete kele re-atherre Jerusalem-eke irrpetye-alperreke. Arlte ingweleme arrpenhele re-atherre renhe aretye-alperreke apmere akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe kwenekle Jew akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areyele-arlenge mpepele anerle-anerlenge, itnenhene awerle-anemele, apayuthnerle-anemele itnekele-arlenge anerle-anemele.

47 Kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe yanhe areyele itne Jesus awerrirretyame apayuthnerrirremele Ngkarte-akerteke, kenhe re itneke arratyee ileke. Itne akenhe apatewarreke, rarle angketyeke ulyeye anthurrenge.

48 Nhenge renhe apmere yanhe kwenekle aretye-alherremele akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areyenge mpepele anerle-anerlenge, Joseph uthene Mary uthenele apatemele aretye-alherreke. Kele yanhe-ngentyeele mikwe re ikwere angkeke, "Akweke atyinhe-aye, iwenheke-ame unte alakenhe-irreke? Ilerne-apenhe inke kwenye-irremele ngkwenge apale-untherle-aperreke."

⁴⁹ Re angkirtneke, "Iwenheke-arle-ame mpwele-itanye atyenge apale-untherle-aperreke? Kele ayenge renhe mpwele itelaretyakenhe-irreke ayenge-arle Temple Jew areye-kenhele aneke, ilthe Akngeye atyinhe-kenhele."

⁵⁰ Kenhe re-atherre uyarne itelarerle-anerreke nhenge Jesus-ele ikwere-atherre ilemele renhe Temple akngerre renhe-arle re atniweke ilthe Akngeye ikwerenhe-kenhe.

⁵¹ Kele yanhe ikwerenge-ntyele Jesus re Temple Akngerrenge-ntyele imperle-alhemele ikwere-atherrenge apmere Nazareth-werne alpeke. Iwenhe apeke re-atherre ikwere mpwaretyeke ilerreke, kele re ikwere-atherre aywerrke-irremele aneke. Mikwe re alknwirretyakenhe nthakenhe-arle-irreke, re nhenhe ikwere akwete itirrerle-aneke, ampe ikwerenhe Jesus re Temple Akngerrele anerlenge Jew akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye itneke angkerreke.

⁵² Ikwerenge-ntyele Jesus re amangkemele akngerre anteme-irreke, akaltye-irremele Ngkarte-akerte. Ngkarte-arlike arrpenhe areye-arlike ikwere akangketyenhe-werne.

3

John Baptist-ele tyerrtye areye akaltyele-antheme Ngkarte-akerte

(Matthew 3:1-12; Mark 1:3-8; John 1:19-28)

¹ Alartetye atningke apmere arrpenhe areyele anerrir-retyame. Artwe anyente Tiberias Caesar arritnye aneke re alartetye anetyarte year 15-peleke-atwetye apmere arrpenheke-arrpenhe ikwere areyele Rome-kenhe areyeke. Kenhe artwe arrpenhe akenhe Pontius Pilate arritnye aneke rarle alartetye apmere Judea ikwerele anetyarte. Kenhe artwe arrpenhe akenhe Herod arritnye aneke rarle alartetye apmere Galilee ikwerele-arle aneke. Kenhe kikwe Philip arritnye, rarle alartetye anetyarte apmere akweke atherreke Iturea uthene Trachonitis utheneke. Kenhe artwe arrpenhe akenhe Lysanias arritnye aneke, re alartetye apmere akweke Abilene-ke anetyarte.

² Kenhe artwe Jew-arenhe atherre akenhe, Annas uthene Caiaphas uthene, re-atherre kwertengerle tyatye-arenhe Jew areye-kenheke anerle-anerreke apmere Jerusalem-ele. Nhenhe ikwerele ureke Ngkarte angkentye Ikwerenhe John arritnye antheke.

John re akenhe alere Zechariah-kenhe aneke, apmere ahurratye anthurrele re anetyarte.

³ Nhenge John-ele Ngkartenge angkentye akngerre yanhe ikwere awemele, re lhere Jordan-werne alheke. Re unthep-unthemele tyerrtye areyele-arlenge itneke ayeye nhenhe ileke, "Akurnenge utepe-irraye Ngkarte-werne-atheke. Kele imerte the arrenhantherrenhe kwatyke akwernetyenhe baptise-eme-iletyeke. Kele imerte Ngkarte re akenhe ar-rekantherrenge akurne akngerre areye urrparyenhenge." Alakenhe renhe-arle John-ele itneke iletyarte.

⁴ Ayeye nhenhe-arteke John ikwere-akerte artwe nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre Isaiah-ele arrule anthurrele pipe-ke intelhe-ileke, alakenhe re angkemele:

"Tyerrtye anyente kwenhe apmere ahurraty-arenye arlkerle-apeme tyerrtye areyeke ikwere-werne apetyerlenge-arle, alakenhe:

'Ngkarte Anwerneke-artweyeke arraty-irreraye arrek-wele nhenge re apetyemele re angkerlenge, arrantherre mwantyele awerrirretyeke.

⁵ Ilerrtye akweke itnenhene ingkirreke, ahelhele artaye!

Apworte antherrtye itnenhene ingkirreke, ultakemele atakemele akethe-ilaye!

Iwerre arnkwerte-arnkwerte itnenhene ingkirreke, arraty-ilaye!

Iwerre-arle altywere-altywere aneme renhe, ahelhe arrernaye!

⁶ Kenhe tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurrele arerrirretyenhe iwenhe ikwere apeke Ngkartele mpwaretyenhenge tyerrtye areyeke itethe atnyenetyeke!' " *Isaiah 40:3-5.*

Alakenhe renhe-arle Isaiah-ele John ikwere-akerte pipe-ke intelhe-ileke.

⁷ Kele yanhe ikwerenge-ntyele tyerrtye yanhe areye itne John ikwere-werne apetyewarreke re itnenhene kwatyele ulkernetyeke baptise-eme-iletyeke. Nhenge John-ele itnenhene aremele angkeke, "Iwenhenge-ame arrantherre kwatyke irrpetyeke apetyeke? Arraty-ame arrantherre akurne imperlte-alhemele akngarte-iwelheke? Arrangkwe, arrantherre-arle urrtirrentye akngerre areye-arle! Arrantherre apeke-arle apale-arle itirreme Ngkartele-arle arrenhantherrenhe ipeltye-ilemeke tharle arrenhantherrenhe kwatyke akwernerlenge. Kele arrangkwe-arle, Ngkarte ahele anthurre aneme arrantherre-arle akurne mpwarekenge.

⁸ Kele akurnenge apure-arle aneke-iperre arrantherre imernelhetyeke akngarte-iwelheke. Kenhe arrantherre alakenhe itirrewarreme apeke, 'Ngkartele anwernenhe

akurne areye-arteke aretyakenhe, anwerne-arle arrange-arrege Abraham-kenhe areye anerlenghe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme re anwernenhe atwetyakenhe.' Kenhe arrangkwe-arle, arrantherre-arle apale-arle itirreme. Kele apwerte nhenhe areye araye. Ngkarte apeke-arle ahentye-aneke re arrange-arrege Abraham-kenhe areye apwerte nhenhe areye-ngentyele mpwaretyeke.

⁹ Awerrirraye! Arrantherre akurne anerrirreme, arne merne-kwenye-arteke, angwenhele apeke-arle arne merne-kwenye aremele, ikwere akarelhetyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle, renhe akemele ureke iwetyenhenge. Ngkarte Re artwe-arteke arne areye irntwernetyeke aneme, Re akarelhemele tyerrtye atwetyeke itnenhene ureke iwetyeke akurne akwetethe-arle anerrirrerlenghe." Alakenhe renhe-arle John-ele itneke ileke.

¹⁰ Kele yanhe ikwerenge-ntyele tyerrtye itne renhe apayuthnerrireke, "Anwerne-ame nthakenhe-irreye Ngkarteke mwerre arratye anerrirretyeke?"

¹¹ Re angkirtneke, "Angwenhele apeke mantere atherre atnyeneme, kele re tyerrtye arrpenhe renhe mantere anyente anthetyeke mantereke arrangkwe-arle anekeke. Kenhe angwenhele apeke merne-arle atnyeneme, kele re tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke merne renhe akalkelhe-ilemele anthetyeke."

¹² Ikwerenge-ntyele akenhe artwe mane-akerte areye John ikwere-werne apetyewarreke, kenhe artwe nhenhe areyele tax mane-arle government-eke inerrirretyarte tyerrtye arrpenhe areyenge. Kenhe itne John-werne apetyewarreke re itnenhene kwatyele urlkernetyeke baptise-eme-iletyeke. Renhe apayuthnerrireke, "Anwerne-ame nthakenhe-irreye Ngkarteke anwerne mwerre arratye anerrirretyeke?"

¹³ Re angkirtnerlenghe, "Mane akngerre tyerrtye areye itneke-ngentyele inerrirretyale. Kenhe mane akweke-ante ware government-eke itneke-ngentyele inerrirraye."

¹⁴ Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyele thultye government-kenhe areyele renhe apayuthnerrireke, "Anwerne-artaye? Anwerne-ame nthakenhe-irrerirreye Ngkarte ikwere mwerre arratye anerrirretyeke?"

John re akenhe itneke angkirtnemele, "Tyerrtye arrpenhe nhenge yanhe areye, itnenhene uternetyale mane itneke-ngentyele inerrirretyeke, itneke urrtyrirremele ilerrirretyale mane itneke-ngentyele ware inerrirretyenhenge. Nhenge alartetye arrekanttherrenhe areyele mane arrenhantherrenhe antheme yanhe areyeke akangkemele anerrirraye.

Kenhe arrantherre akiwarre-irrerirretyale inerrirre mane akweke ware-arle arrenhantherrenhe antherrirremenge.”

¹⁵ Nhenge tyerrtye areyele John awerrirremele alak-enhe angkerlenghe, itne ikwere akangkemele angkerreke, “Artwe nhenhe apeke-arle Christ Re, Ngkartele anyente nhenhe renhe apeke akngakemele-arle apmere nhenhe-werne yerneke.”

¹⁶ Kenhe John re akenhe itneke angkeke, “The arrenhantherrenhe kwatye-werne irrpelhe-ilemele baptise-eme-iletyeke. Kenhe urreke, tyerrtye arrpenhe anyente apetyeme atyengenge awethe arntwarre ulkere. Ayenge akenhe urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe-arteke ware-arle. Tharle ingke-kenhe ikwerenhe uyarne-arle ilyweme, ayenge-arle akweke-ulkere. Urreke re arrenhantherrenhe urele uthene utnenge uthenele-arle baptise-eme-iletyenhe. Re Utnenge Akngerre ikwerenhe arrpenhemeke-arleke akwernetyenhe, arrantherre anteme akngarte-iwelhetyenhenge. Re arrpenheme ure akngerreke-arleke akwernetyenhe.

¹⁷ Re apetyetyenhe tyerrtye areye akngaketyeke, arelhele-arle ntange areye alkereke iweme-arteke kenhe akenge areye rlkele akngerlenghe kenhe mwerre areye ante-arle anerlenghe. Alakenhenge re mwerre areye akngakemele itnenhe arntarnte-aretyeke, kele akurne areye akenhe re itnenhe akngakeme imerte itnenhe yernemele aywepetyenhe. Re mwerre areye atnyenetyenhe tyerrtye akurne areye-ngentyele. Re tyerrtye mwerre areye atnyeneme akayake-ilemele akurne-ketye, akurne areye akenhe re ureke iwetyenhe, ure nhenge akwetethe anthurre-arle ampepampemeke.”

¹⁸ Alakenhe nhenhe renhe John-ele itneke iletyarte, re itneke Ayeye Mwerre awethe Ngkarte Ikwere-akerte ilemele itne-arle Ikwere-werne utepe-irrintye-atherre-alpetyenhenge.

¹⁹ Nhenhe ikwerele ureke, artwe alartetye Herod re arne akurne arrpenheke-arrpenhe ingkirreke mpwaretyarte. Re arntenge-arntenge-ikwe Herodias rakemele Philip ikwerenge renhe anewe aketyeke. Kenhe arelhe nhenhe Herodias akenhe anewe Philip-kenhe-arle akwete aneke. Philip re akenhe kake Herod-kenhe-arle. Nhenge John-ele nhenhe awemele re Herod renhe alkngetherre anthurre-ileke, “Unte kwenhe akurnentye mpwareke kake ngkwinke!”

²⁰ Kenhe yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale Herod ahele-irreke John renhe jail-ke akwernemele.

John Baptist-ele Jesus kwatyeke akwernemele renhe baptise-eme-iletyeke

(Matthew 3:13-17; Mark 1:9-11)

²¹ Urreke Herod-ele John jail-ke akwernetyenhenge, John-ele tyerrtye atningke kwatyeke akwernetyarte itnenhe baptise-eme-iletyeke. Re Jesus-arlike anteme kwatyeke akwerneke baptise-eme-iletyeke. Renhe kwatyeke akwerneke-iperre Jesus kwatyenge arraterlenghe, Re Ngkarteke akertnerne-atheke angkeke, alkere anteme altywere-irreke.

²² Re areke Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe anteme atnarn-perlenghe thiye urelyarre-arteke imerte ikwere-arleke ar-rernelhemele. Alkere-ngentyele anteme Ngkarte alakenhe angkeke, "Nhenhe-arle ampe impene atyinhe-arle, ayenge-arle ikwere ahentye anthurre-arle ayenge-arle ikwere akangkentye anthurre-arle aneme."

²³ Kele John-elarle renhe kwatyeke akwerneke-iperrele kenhe Jesus-ele akenhe tyerrtye areye akaltyele-anthemele anetyarte re year 30-pele apeke-arle aneke. Kenhe yanhe ikwere iperrele tyerrtye atningke itirrewarretyarte Joseph rarle akwele akngeye Jesus-kenhe-arle aneke. Kenhe Joseph re akenhe alere Heli-kenhe aneke.

²⁴ Kenhe Heli re akenhe alere Matthat-kenhe. Matthat re akenhe alere Levi-kenhe aneke. Levi-arle alere Melki-kenhe. Melki-arle alere Janni-kenhe. Janni-arle alere Joseph-kenhe.

²⁵ Joseph-arle alere Mattathias-kenhe. Mattathias-arle alere Amos-kenhe. Amos-arle alere Nahum-kenhe. Nahum-arle alere Esli-kenhe. Esli-arle alere Naggai-kenhe.

²⁶ Naggai-arle alere Maath-kenhe. Maath-arle alere Mattathias-kenhe. Mattathias-arle alere Semien-kenhe. Semien-arle alere Josech-kenhe. Josech-arle alere Joda-kenhe.

²⁷ Joda-arle alere Joanan-kenhe. Joanan-arle alere Rhesa-kenhe. Rhesa-arle alere Zerubbabel-kenhe. Zerubbabel-arle alere Shealtiel-kenhe. Shealtiel-arle alere Neri-kenhe.

²⁸ Neri-arle alere Melchi-kenhe. Melchi-arle alere Addi-kenhe. Addi-arle alere Cosam-kenhe. Cosam-arle alere Elmadam-kenhe. Elmadam-arle alere Er-kenhe.

²⁹ Er-arle alere Joshua-kenhe. Joshua-arle alere Eliezer-kenhe. Eliezer-arle alere Jorim-kenhe. Jorim-arle alere Matthat-kenhe. Matthat-arle alere Levi-kenhe.

³⁰ Levi-arle alere Simeon-kenhe. Simeon-arle alere Judah-kenhe. Judah-arle alere Joseph-kenhe. Joseph-arle alere Jonam-kenhe. Jonam-arle alere Eliakim-kenhe.

³¹ Eliakim-arle alere Melea-kenhe. Melea-arle alere Menna-kenhe. Menna-arle alere Mattatha-kenhe. Mattatha-arle alere Nathan-kenhe. Nathan-arle alere David-kenhe.

³² David-arle alere Jesse-kenhe. Jesse-arle alere Obed-kenhe. Obed-arle alere Boaz-kenhe. Boaz-arle alere Salmon-kenhe. Salmon-arle alere Nahshon-kenhe.

³³ Nahshon-arle alere Amminadab-kenhe. Amminadab-arle alere Admin-kenhe. Admin-arle alere Arni-kenhe. Arni-arle alere Hezron-kenhe. Hezron-arle alere Perez-kenhe. Perez-arle alere Judah-kenhe.

³⁴ Judah-arle alere Jacob-kenhe. Jacob-arle alere Isaac-kenhe. Isaac-arle alere Abraham-kenhe. Abraham-arle alere Terah-kenhe. Terah-arle alere Nahor-kenhe.

³⁵ Nahor-arle alere Serug-kenhe. Serug-arle alere Reu-kenhe. Reu-arle alere Peleg-kenhe. Peleg-arle alere Eber-kenhe. Eber-arle alere Shelah-kenhe.

³⁶ Shelah-arle alere Cainan-kenhe. Cainan-arle alere Arphaxad-kenhe. Arphaxad-arle alere Shem-kenhe. Shem-arle alere Noah-kenhe. Noah-arle alere Lamech-kenhe.

³⁷ Lamech-arle alere Methuselah-kenhe. Methuselah-arle alere Enoch-kenhe. Enoch-arle alere Jared-kenhe. Jared-arle alere Mahalalel-kenhe. Mahalalel-arle alere Kenan-kenhe.

³⁸ Kenan-arle alere Enosh-kenhe. Enosh-arle alere Seth-kenhe. Seth-arle alere Adam-kenhe. Adam-arle alere Ngkarte-kenhe aneke.

4

Ayeye nhenhe arrentye Satan-akerte rarle nhenge Jesus arknerneme

(Matthew 4:1-11; Mark 1:12-13)

¹ John-ele Jesus renhe-arle kwatyele ulkerneke-iperre, Jesus re anteme lhere Jordan-engentyele-arlike arnpeneheke, kenhe Utnenge Akngerre lterrkele ikwere irrpeke ahurratye-werne renhe akngeke,

² apmerek ikwere-werne nhenge tyerrtye-arlike anetyakenhe-werne, arrentye Satan-ele renhe uternetyenhenge. Re akenhe merne-arlike arlkwetyakenhe arrule aneke arlte 40-eke-atwetye re angayakwe aneke.

³ Kele arrentye Jesus-werne apetyemele renhe arrkerne-tyeke. Re ikwere angkeke, "Unte-ame angayakwe? Unte apeke-arle Alere Ngkarte-kenhe, apwerte nhenhe areye akngarte-iwaye merne irretyeke."

⁴ Kenhe Jesus re akenhe angkirtneke, "Arrangkwe! Intelhe-ilentye Ngkarte-kenhe angkeme alakenhe mpwaretyale, kenhe nhenhe re alakenhe ileme, 'Tyerrtye areye itethe akwete anetyakenhe merne-ante ware arlkwemele, itne itethe akwete aneme angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele.' "

Deuteronomy

⁵ Kenhe awethe arrentye Satan-ele Jesus renhe akertne anthurre-werne akngeke. Yanhe-ngentyele anteme, re ikwere imerneke ahelhe ingkirreke anthurre, apmere arrpenenhe mwerre areye-akerte tyerrtye areye-arlike.

⁶ Kele re anteme alakenhe ikwere angkeke, "Ngkarte Akertnjenje-arenjele kele ayenge apmere ingkirreke nhenhe areye antheke, arne iwenhe apeke mwerre areye apmere itnekenhele. The arne nhenhe areye ingkirreke anthetyeke angwenhe areyeke apeke the akngakemele.

⁷ Unte apeke-arle atyenge kwene-irremele, atyenge utyernemele tnaketyeke, the ngenhe yanhe areye ingkirreke antheme."

⁸ Kele Jesus ikwere angkirtneke, "Arrangkwe-arle! Intelhe-ilentye Ngkarte-kenhele ileme anteye,

'Arrantherre Ngkarteke-ante ware kwene-irremele Renhe utyernemele anthurre tnaketyeke. Ikwere-ante ware awemele akangkwe-irretyeke!' " *Deuteronomy 6:13.*

⁹ Kele nhenhe ikwerenge-ntyale anteme arrentye Satan-ele Jesus apmere akngerre Jerusalem-werne akngeke imerte renhe ilemele tyaty akngerre Jew areye-kenhe akertnele tnetyeke. Re imerte renhe ileme uternemele-arteke, "Alere Ngkarte-kenhe akwele unte, tyaty akngerre nhenhe akertne-ngentyele ahelheke antewelhaye.

¹⁰ Intelhe-ilentye Ngkarte-kenhele alakenhe-arle ileme, 'Ngkartele alkere-arenje Ikwerenhe areye yernetyenhenge ngenhe arntarnte-aretyeke.

¹¹ Unte apeke atnyerleng itne ngenhe akertne-atheke arntwirrketyenhenge apwertele ingke ngenhe atwemetyeke.' " *Psalms 91:11.*

¹² Jesus angkirtneke, "Arrangkwe-arle! The yanhe mpwaretyeke! Intelhe-ilentye Ngkarte-kenhele nhenhe alakenhe iletyakenhe, kenhe nhenhe re alakenhe ileme,

'Ngkarte ngkwine arrkernetyalaye, Renhe uternetyale ngenhe akayake-iletyeke.' Alakenhe ikwerenge-ntyale-arle ayenge apmere akertne nhenhenge-ntyale ahelheke antewelhetyakenhe." *Deuteronomy 6:16.*

¹³ Kenhe Jesus re akenhe ikwere awelhetyakenhe, re Ngkartenge utepe untyeme-irretyakenhele. Arrentye re anteme renhe imperle-alheke, arlte arrpenheke urreke akarelhetyeke.

¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Kenhe Jesus re Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe-akerte apmere Galilee-werne alpeke. Kenhe apmere yanhe ikwerele tyerrtye Jew arrpenhe areyele apmere arrpenenhe

awerrirremele ikwere-akerte. Re tyerrtye Jew yanhe areye-werne alhemele tyaty akweke areye-werne nthenhele-arle itne angkerretyarte akwetethenhe Ngkarte-akerteke itnenhe akaltyele-antheke. Tyerrtye Galilee-arenye areye ikwere-akerte mwerre anthurre angkerrireke.

*Jesus apmere Nazareth-werne alpeme
(Matthew 13:53-58; Mark 6:1-6)*

¹⁶ Saturday arrpe-anenhele Jesus re tyaty akweke Jew areye-kenhe-werne alhetyarte. Kenhe Saturday arrpenhe anyentele re akenhe apmere akngerre Nazareth ikwere-werne anteme-arle alhemele, apmere yanhe ikwerele rarle amangkeke. Re tyaty-werne alhemele yanhe ikwerele itnekenge aneke. Kele re tnele anteme angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe Payepule-ntyale read-eme-iletyeke.

¹⁷ Kenhe alartetye Temple Jew areye-kenhe yanhe ikwere-arenye areyele renhe pipe arlpentye antheke artwe nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre Isaiah-elarle arrule anthurre intelhe-ilekeke. Pipe yanhe renhe-arle antyame-arteke-arle imartiweke. Kele Jesus-ele pipe renhe alparre-ilemele angkentye nhenhe areye aremele tyerrtye itneke rarle angkemele ileke,

¹⁸⁻¹⁹ "Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe re lterrke akwete atyengele-arleng aneme.

Rarle ayenge akngakeke Ayeye Mwerre Ngkarte Ikwere-akerte iletyeke tyerrtye areyeke akutne-arle anekeke, arne iwenhe apeke renhe atnyenetyakenhe itne-arle ahentye-anerlte-aneme.

Kenhe Ngkartele ayenge nhenhe-werne yerneke the itneke iletyeke akurnentye-arle mpwarerlte-anemeke areye jail kwene ikwerele-arle anerirremele, kenhe itne akenhe akurne nhenhe areyeke mwerre anteme anerirretyenhe.

Kenhe Re akenhe ayenge nhenhe-werne yerneke alkngewenge itnenhe mwerre-iletyeke itne-arle arerirre-tyenhenge awethe.

Kenhe Re akenhe ayenge nhenhe-werne yerneke tyerrtye areyeke iletyeke kenhe Ngkarte-arle itneke akangkemele itnenhene-arle mwantye arntarntaretyenhele arrpenhe areye-ketye akurnentye-arle mpwarewarrekenge itneke.

Arraye apelaye! Lyete the arrekanttherre ileme Ngkarte Rarle itirremele akngerre arrenhantherrenhe Ikwere-arrpe-werne akngetyetyeke." *Isaiah 61:1-2.*

²⁰ Ikwerenge-ntyele Jesus-ele pipe arlpentye ikwere imar-tiwemele akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe arrpenhe anthirt-nemele re arrernelheke. Ingkirreke anthurrele renhe arerrirretyame.

²¹ Kenhe re akenhe itneke angkeke, "Arrantherre ayenge awerrirrerne lyete the ilerleng angkentye nhenge yanhe areye Isaiah-elarle arrule intelhe-ileke. Kele lyete-arle angkentye yanhe atyenge arraty anthurre irreme."

²² Kenhe ikwerenge-ntyele itne ingkirreke Jesus ikwere akangkewarreke. Rarle angkentye mwerre akngerre areye angkekeng-ntyele itneke. Itne akenhe apatewarrerleng angkerremele, "Angwenhe-arle-ame re? Re akenhe akwele alere Joseph-kenhe-arle!"

²³ Kele Jesus re itneke angkeke, "Arrantherre-arle itir-rewarreke ayenge akwele ngangkere anerleng. Kenhe the akenhe arrenhantherrenhe itelareke, arrantherre-arle atyenge angkerirretyenhe ayenge-arrpe mwerre mpwarel-hetyeke. Kenhe awethe apeke arrantherre ayenge apayuth-nerrirretyenhe tyerrtye rlkerte areye apmere nhenhe Nazareth-eke angkwerre-iwetyeke arrpenhe itnenhene-arteke tharle apmere Capernaum-ele angkwerre-iweke-arteke. Kenhe kele alakenhe renhe-arle the mpwareke-ngentyele-arle, arrantherre apeke ayenge arraty itelar-errirremere.

²⁴ Kenhe arraty rarle, Joseph-ele ayenge amangkelhe-ileke. Kenhe lyete-arle the arrekkantherre ayeye ar-raty nhenhe ilettyeke ahentye-aneme. Tyerrtye apmere arrpenhe-arenye areyele-arle akwetethe tnakewarreme ty-errtye angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ilentye akngerre. Kele apmere ikwerenhe-arenye areyele-arle akenhe ikwere akangkwe-irretye-kwenye-arle renhe tnakewarretyakenhe re angkerleng itne renhe awetyakenhe-arle aneme.

²⁵ "Ye, arrantherre-ame ayenge awerne arrekkantherre angkerleng? The arrekkantherre ayeye akweke ilettyeke ahentye-aneme Elijah ikwere-akerte re ilentye akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe arrule anthurre-arle anetyarteke apmere Is-rael ikwerele. Ikwerele ureke Ngkarte Re kwaty yernetyak-enhe year urrptyeke-atwetye aneke, apmere yanhe ikw-erele merneke arrangkwe anthurre aneke, tyerrtye ingkir-renyeke angayakwe anthurre anerirreke. Kenhe arelhe warlekwerte arunthe areye apmere Israel-eke-artweye ar-eye anerirreke.

²⁶ Kenhe Ngkartele Elijah renhe arelhe warlekwerte yanhe areye-werne yernetyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Kenhe Re akenhe renhe arelhe warlekwerte anyente-werne yerneke apmere Zarephath-ele aneke-arle-werne apmere

akngerre Sidon ikwerele. Arelhe yanhe re Israel-eke-artweye anetyakenhe-arle.

27 “Kenhe the akenhe arrekanttherre ayeye akweke arrpenhe awethe iletaye artwe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre Elisha ikwere-akerte arrule anthurre-arle anekeke apmere nhenhe Israel-ele. Kenhe nhenhe ikwerele ureke, tyerrtye rilkerte arunthe areye anerrirretyarte utylene-akerte-arlike areye anerrirretyarte. Kenhe Elisha-le ikwerenhe areye angkwerre-iwetyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Kenhe re akenhe Naaman-ante ware renhe-arle angkwerre-iweke apmere arrpenhe Syria-arenye ante-arle, kenhe re Israel-eke-artweye anetyakenhe, re apmere arrpenhe-arenye.”

28 Nhenge Jew areyele awerrirrerlenge angkentye Jesus-ele itneke ileke, itne ikwere ahele-irrerirreke.

29 Kele itne tnerirremele renhe arntirrkewarremele apmere yanhe-ngentyele renhe akngerlte-iweke apwerte itwe-werne-arle. Itne anteme renhe apwerte akertne-werne akngerlte-iweke, itne ahentye-anerrirremele renhe apwerte akertne-ngentyele ankerte-iwerrirremele renhe atwerrirretyenge.

30 Kenhe Jesus re akenhe itneke-ngentyele anpere ware alheke.

Jesus-ele arrentye artwe-ngentyele aywepeme

31 Ikwere-iperre Jesus apmere Nazareth-engentyele alheke apmere Capernaum-eke irrpenheke, apmere akngerre Galilee ampinye ikwere. Kenhe Arlte Apurrke Saturday-ele re apmere ikwere-werne alhemele nthenhele-arle itne angkerretyarte itnenhe akwetethenhele akaltyele-anthetyeke Ngkarte Ikwere-akerte.

32 Renhe angkerlenge awemele itne akngerre anthurre atnulleke rarle nhenge akngerre anthurre itelarentye angkerlenge.

33 Kenhe Jesus-ele apmere yanhe ikwerele akaltyele-anthemele akwete kenhe artwe anyente arrentye-arle ikwerele-arlenge aneme-akerte re ikwere-werne apetyeke. Arrentye Jesus-eke arnterre arlikeke,

34 “Jesus Nazareth-arenye-aye, anwernenhe impemele alhaye. Unte-ame anwernenhe irrerlkngge atwetyeke apetyeke? The ngenhe itelareme. Unte apele Artwe Mwerre Akngerre Ngkarte-arle yernekeke!”

35 Kenhe Jesus-ele akenhe arrentye renhe ileke, “Awethe angketyalaye! Nterte-irraye! Artwe nhenhenge-ntyale ar-ratintyaye!” Kenhe arrentye re akenhe artwe renhe ahelhe-werne ankerte-iwemele. Kele yanhe-ngentyele arrentye re

artwe ikwerenge-ntyale arratemele impemele alheke. Kele artwe re mwerre anteme aneke.

³⁶ Kenhe tyerrtye areye akenhe apatewarreke anthurre angkerremele imerte, "Nthakenhe-ame re angkeme? Iwenhenge-arle-ame, re untherle-apemele angkentye arpenhe ngangkerele ilerle-apeme? Nhenge re angkemele, arrentye areyele angkentye anyente-ante awemele impetyeke."

³⁷ Kenhe yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale itne ayeye Jesus-akerte antekelhe-iletyame.

*Jesus-ele tyerrtye atningke angkwerre-iweme
(Matthew 8:14-17; Mark 1:29-34)*

³⁸ Ikwere iperre-ngentyale, Jesus re apmere yanhe ngentyale imperle-alhemele apmere Simon-kenhe-werne alheke. Mwerikwe Simon-kenhe rlkerte anthurre apmere kwenele intekenge, amperlenge anthurre re awelheke. Kenhe tyerrtye yanhe areyele ikwerele-arlenge anerrirremele renhe apayuthnerrireke rlkerte renhe angkwerre-iwetyeke.

³⁹ Kele Jesus re rlkerte ikwere-werne itweke-irremele ikwere itwele tnelele rlkerte renhe ilemele, "Arelhe nhenhe imperle-alhemele arratintyaye!" Kele iparrpe anthurre rlkerte imperle-alhemele arratintyake, arelhe re akenhe mwerre-arle-irrerlenge. Re akeme-irremele merne-arlike iteke kele Jesus-arlike anthemele arrpenhe areye-arlike.

⁴⁰ Kele alernnge irrpeke-arle tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele apmere yanhe ikwere areye-ngentyale rlkerte itnekenhe areye Jesus-werne akngetyewarreke itnenhene angkwerre-iwetyeke. Itne rlkerte arrpenheke-arrpenhe areye-akerte anerrirreke kenhe arrpenhe areye-arle arrentye-arle itnekele-arlenge anerrirreme-akerte. Kenhe Jesus re itnenhene iltyale anpemele anyenteke-anyente re itnenhene ingkirreke angkwerre-iweke.

⁴¹ Kenhe arrentye areye akenhe tyerrtye areye-ngentyale arratintyake. Nhenge arrentye areye tyerrtye areye-ngentyale arratintyemele, itne arlkemele Jesus ikwere angkerriretyenhenge, "Unte Alere Ngkarte-kenhe-arle!" Itne itelarerrirreke renhe-arle, renhe anthurre Ngkartele-arle akngakemele ahelhe nhenhe-werne yerneke. Kenhe Jesus re akenhe itnenhene ileke ikwere-akerte nterterirrerirretyeke, arrpenhe areyeke iletyale.

⁴² Kenhe arlte ingweleme arrpenhele, alernnge arratinty-erlenge, Jesus re apmere renhe impemele alheke tyerrtye areye-ketye. Kenhe tyerrtye areyele arrpenhe rlkerte areye-arle ikwere-werne akngetyewarrekeke ikwere apale

untherrirremele, renhe aretyete-alheke apayuthnerrirreke apmere itnekenhe-werne alpemele anetyeke.

⁴³ Kenhe Jesus re itneke angkirtneke, "Arrangkwe, ar-rantherre arrekantherre-arrpe ware itirrewarreme, kenhe Ngkartele ayenge nhenhe-werne yerneke tyerrtye ingkirreke itneke Ayeye Mwerre Ikwere-akerte ilettyeke. The itneke ilettyeke Ngkarte-arle alartetye ingkirrekeke apmere arrpe-anenheke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge-arle apmere nhenhele arrekantherrenge anetyakenhe, ayenge-arle apmere arrpenhe-werne-arle alhetyeke. Kele ayenge alheme."

⁴⁴ Ikwere-iperrele, Jesus re apmere arrpenhe areye-werne alheke Judea ikwerele-arlike unthemele tyatyte arrpe-anenhe Jew areye-kenhe areye-werne nthenhele-arle itne angkerretyarte akwetethenhe areyele-arlike unthemele. Re itneke Ayeye Mwerre Ngkarte Ikwere-akerte ilettyarte.

5

Jesus-ele irrpennge arntirrkwentye akngerre urrpetye akngakeme renhe apenterlte-apetyeke

(Matthew 4:18-22; Mark 1:16-19; John 1:35-42)

¹ Arlte arrpenhele, Jesus kwatye alaye Gennesaret-ele ankarrele tneme, kenhe tyerrtye arrpenheme ikwere-werne apetyewarrerlenge, re akenhe itnenhene Ngkarte Ikwere-akerte akaltyele-antheme. Tyerrtye areye anteme ikwere-werne itwaneme-itwaneme apetyewarreke, ankerte-ankerte-iwerremele.

² Kenhe Jesus-ele akenhe boat atherre aremele ankarrele interle-anerrerenge. Artwe irrpennge arntirrkwentye akngerre areye-kenhe, itne-arle arne renhe-atherre ankarreke imperlte-alhemele alherlte-iweke, net itnekenhe areye alhewewarrettyeke.

³ Kenhe Jesus re akenhe boat anyenteke antyete, Simon-kenheke, re Simon ikwere ileke arne renhe kwatye-werne-atheke ankerte-iwetyeke akweke ware. Kenhe boat ikwere-arleke re arrernelhemele anteme, tyerrtye itnenhene akaltyele-antherle-aneke.

⁴ Itnenhene akaltyele-antheke-arle-iperre, re Simon renhe ileke, "Boat ngkwinhe kwatye iperte-werne anteme akngaye. Kele net akngerre yanhe areye arrekantherrenhe kwatye-werne iwerrirraye irrpennge areye arntirrkwetyen-henge."

⁵ Simon re angkirtneke, "Ayenge apele, anwerne-arle ingwartentye irrpennge areyeke apale untheke, arrangkwe akwete, apelkele anthurre. Kenhe unte akenhe anwernenhe

net kwatye kwene-werne iwetyeke uternerne, kele the anteme-arle net itnenhene kwatye kwene-werne awethe iwetyenhe lyete irrpennge inetyeke."

⁶ Itne anteme kwatye iperte ikwere-werne boat-enge alhemele, net itnenhene kwatye kwene-werne awethe anteme iwerirreke. Kele ikwerenge-ntyele itne irrpennge arunthe anthurre arntirrkweke, net itnekenhe kele ingkwe ultakerleng.

⁷ Kenhe alakenhe-irreketye-arle, itne altye itnekenhe areyeke arlkerrirremele iltye-irrerirreke, boat arrpenhenge-arle anerrirremeke, "Apyewarraye, anwerne artangentye arntirrkewarwentye." Kele itne apyewarremele, itne ingkirreke-arle irrpennge areye arne ikwere-atherre aneme ingkirreke anthurre arrernewarreke. Kenhe boat re-atherre akenhe ingkwe anthurre alhekwarle-irrerle-anerreme, irrpennge akngerre anthurunge.

⁸⁻¹⁰ Peter-arlke, James John atherre, alere Zebedee-kenhe atherre-arlke, artwe irrpennge arntirrkwentye akngerre arrpenhe areye-arlke, itne ingkirreke anthurre apatewarremele angkerreke, "Irrpennge nhenhe areye nthenhengentye-arle?"

Nhenge Simon Peter-ele aremele nthakenhe-irrerleng re Jesus-nge ularre amperere-arleng arrernelheke. Re anteme Jesus-eke angkeke, "Ngkartaye, ayenge artwe akurnenge, atyengetye alhaye."

Jesus akenhe angkirtneke, "Iwenhenge? Atere-irretyalaye! Kenhe lyetenge-arle unte akaltye-irrerne irrpennge areye arntirrkwemele. Kenhe lyete-ngentye tharle ngenhe akaltye-anthetyenhe, kenhe unte akenhe artwe-arlke arelhe-arlke arntirrkwetye Ngkarte-werne-atheke unte akngetyetyenhenge itnenhene ingkirreke anthurre. Itne anteme atyinhe apententye akngerre irretyenhenge."

¹¹ Ikwere iperrele itne anteme boat kwatye-ngentye ankarre-werne tyarre-inerrirreke. Kele Simon-arlke, James-arlke, John-arlke arne ingkirreke itnekenhe-arle iwerlte-alhemele, Jesus renhe apentemele alherlte-iweke ikwerenge.

*Jesus-ele artwe rlkerte angkwerre-iweme
(Matthew 8:1-4; Mark 1:40-44)*

¹² Jesus apmere arrpenhe ikwerele aneke, artwe re akenhe rlkerte anthurre-arle aneke, utylene akngerre-akerte. Nhenge re Jesus aremele amperere-arleng tneke renhe apayuthnemele, "Jesus-aye, ayenge utylene

nhenhe angkwerre-iwaye. The itelareme unte-arle ayenge angkwerre-iwemere.”

¹³ Kele Jesus-ele iltye ikwerenhele renhe anpeke, ikwere angkirtnemele, “The ngenhe angkwerre-iwetyeke ahentye-aneme.” Kenhe iparrpe anthurrele utyene akngerre uyer-rerlenge, yenpe alyere-alyere-irremele.

¹⁴ Kenhe yanhe iperrenges Jesus ikwere angkeke, “Ar-rpenhe areyeke ilelhetyale tharle ngenhe angkwerre-iweke. Angkentye Moses-kenhe alakenhe angkeme, kenhe arrek-wele kwertengerle tyaty-arenyeke imernelhetyeke alhaye ngenhe-arle angkwerre-iwekeke. Kele re ngenhe areke-arle-iperre ilemele yenpe ngkwinhe ulkere anteme, kele thiye akweke atherre inaye ampetyeke Ngkarteke yanhe atherre tyawerrelhele anthetyenhenge. Kele mwerrantye mpwareke-ngentyele itne itelarerrirretyenhenge unte-arle mwerre-irrekenge.”

¹⁵ Kenhe artwe yanhele ingkirrekeke ileke. Kenhe ayeye Jesus ikwere-akerte anteke-irremele apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne. Atningke itne Jesus-werne apetyewarreke renhe awerrirretyeke rlkerte itnenhene angkwerre-iwetyeke.

¹⁶ Kenhe re-arrpe alheke alengke-iwelhemele Akngeye ikwerenheke akertne-werne-atheke angketyeke.

Jesus-ele artwe tharre renhe apmere Capernaum-enge angkwerre-iweme

(Matthew 9:1-8; Mark 2:1-12)

¹⁷ Arlte arrpenhele, Jesus re ilthe kwene ikwerele anetyame. Tyerrtye arrpenhe arunthe areye-arlike ap-mere yanhe ikwerele anerrireke. Kenhe artwe ar-rpenheme angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe akngerre akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-arlike, Pharisee areye-arlike yan-hele anerrireke. Tyerrtye nhenhe areye apmere akweke arrpenhe areye-ngentyele apetyewarreke, apmere Galilee-ngentyele-arlike, apmere Judea-ngentyele-arlike, apmere akngerre Jerusalem-engentyele-arlike. Apmere ikwere-arenye areyele renhe awerrirremele Ngkarte Ikwere-akerte akaltyele-anthemele itneke ilerlenge.

Kenhe Ngkartele ngangkere Ikwerenhe renhe antheke re tyerrtye itnenhe angkwerre-iwetyeke.

¹⁸ Re itnenhene akaltyele-anthemele kwenele aneke, kenhe artwe urrpetyele artwe anathe renhe antyamele-arlenge ikwere-werne akngetyewarreke. Itne renhe kwene-werne akngetyeke Jesus-nge arrwekeleke athenetyeke.

19 Kenhe itne renhe Jesus-eke-werne uyarne itwe-ilewarreme, tyerrtye atningkele-arle iwerre itne-ketye aper-rerleng. Kele itne ikwere-akerte ilthe akertneke anty-errirreke, apmere akertnenye altywere-ilemele, Jesus-arle tneme-akerte anthurre. Ikwerenge-ntyale itne artwe anathe renhe antyamele-arle intemeke renhe kwene-ilerirreke Jesus ikwere-werne-atheke. Kele re Jesus-nge arrwekele inteke.

20 Jesus-ele itelareke artwe yanhe areyele-arle arratyed anthurre itelareke, re anteme artwe anatheke angkeke, "Artwe akwerrkaye, arne iwenhe apeke akurne unte mpwareke-arle kele the akurne itnenhe urrparyehenge, unte Ngkarteke ipeltye-irremele."

21 Kenhe artwe arrpenhe areye akenhe, angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe-arle akaltyele-anthetyarteke, yanhe ikwerele anerirreke. Nhenge itne awerrirremele iwenhe Jesus artwe anathe ikwere angkerleng, itne-arrpe anteme angkerreke, "Re alakenhe angketyale anetyeke! Re kwenhe Ngkarte anetyakenhe. Kenhe Ngkarte-arle re-arrpe-arle akngerre anthurre-arle akurne areye lyete urrparyeke tyerrtye ingkirrenyeke-ngentye."

22 Kele Jesus-ele itelareke nthakenhe-arle itne ikwere-akerte itirreme imerte itneke angkemele, "Arrantherre akurnentye itirretyale anetyeke!

23 Arrantherre-arle ayenge areke-arle artwe nhenheke ayenge angkerleng, kenhe arrantherre akenhe iwenhe apeke renhe aretyakenhe-arle aneke. Kele arrantherre apeke-arle atyenge apale itirreme ayenge-arle ware angkerleng, kele arrantherre itirretyakenhe tharle mpwaretyeke.

24 Kele ayenge lyete angkeme artwe inwerre nhenheke renhe mwerre-iletyeke. Kele arrantherre renhe areme, artwe inwerre nhenhe akngelhetyakenhe akeme-irrerleng, kele anteme arrantherre itelaretyehenge nthakenhe-arle ayenge arrekwele angkeke, the, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, angwenhe apeke renhe Ngkartenge ipeltye-ilerreme mpwaretyeke." Re anteme awethe angkeke artwe inwerre ikwere, "Artwe-aye, akeme-irraye, antyame ngkwinhe inemele apmere-werne alpaye!"

25 Kele imerte artwe anathe re akeme-irreke, antyame ikwerenhe inemele, arratenheke, tyerrtye ingkirrekeng alknge. Re apmere-werne alpemele alyelhemele Ngkarte renhe-arle mwerre mpwareke-werne-atheke.

26 Nhenge artwe anathe akeme-irremele kenhe tyerrtye ingkirreke apatewarrerleng, kele arratyed Ngkarte renhe

akangkewarremele, alakenhe angkerremele, "Anwerne alakenhe arrekwele aretyakenhe."

Jesus-ele artwe Levi apayuthneme renhe apentetyeke
(Matthew 9:9-13; Mark 2:13-17)

²⁷ Kele artwe anathe renhe-arle angkwerre-iweke-arle iperrele, Jesus apmere ikwerenhe-ngentyele imperle-alhemele alheke. Re alhemele areke artwe Levi arritnye iwerre iterele ilthe akwekele anerle-anerlengen apwerte ngkweltye inemele government-eke. Jesus anteme ikwere angkeke, "Apetyaye, ayenge apentetyeke."

²⁸ Kele Levi akeme-irremele arne ikwerenhe areye impeke apententye akngerre arrpenhe areyenge apurte-irremele.

²⁹ Ikwerenge-ntyale Levi-le Jesus apmere ikwerenhe-werne akngemele arlkwerle-anerretyeken. Yanhe ikwerele Levi-le merne-arlike kere-arlike arunthe itemele re apayuth-neke arrpenhe areye tax mane-arle inerrirretyarteke rearrpe-arteke apetyetyeken arlkwerirretyeken. Apmere yanhe kwene ikwerele Jesus re arrernelhemele arlkweke atyewe ikwerenhe areyele-arlike, arrpenhe areyele-arlike.

³⁰ Kenhe Pharisee arrpenheme-arlike arrpenhe areye-arlike angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe-arle akaltyele-anthetyarteke apmere yanhe ikwerele anerrirreke. Itne atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyeken angkerirreke, "Iwenheke-arle-ame arrantherre apurtele arlkwerirreme akurne yanhe areyele-arlengen?"

³¹ Nhenge Jesus-ele Pharisee itnenhene awemele itneke angkeke, "Nhenhe awerrirraye! Tyerrtye mwerre areyele ngangkereke aretyeken arrangkwe! Rlkerte areyele-ante-arle renhe aretyeken alheme.

³² Arrantherre apeke apale itirreme ayenge-arle apetyekeke-athene nhenge mwerre areye ikngwetyeken. Arrangkwe, ayenge-arle tyerrtye akurne areye ikngwetyeken apetyeken. Kenhe nhenhe akurne areyeken-arle ayenge ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyeken, itnenhene apayuthnetyeken akurne-arle itne mpwarerlte-anemenge itne utepe-irretyeken mwerre anteme anetyeken."

Jesus-ele itnenhene akaltyele-anthene angkentye akngerre lyetenye ikwerenhe-akerte

(Matthew 9:14-17; Mark 2:18-22)

³³ Kele ikwerenge-ntyale, tyerrtye areyele Jesus renhe apayuthnerirreke, "Urreke-arle arlte akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe anetyenhenge, atyewe John-kenhe areyele-arlike Pharisee-kenhe areyele-arlike merne arlkwerirretyakenhe

arlte anyentele ingwartentye. Iwenhenge-arle-ame apententye akngerre ngkwinshe areyele akwetethe merne arlk-weme, arraretyakenhele-arlike?"

34 Kenhe Jesus re akenhe itneke angkirtneke, "Atyewe John-kenhe areyele-arlike Pharisee areyele-arlike, itne angkentye akngerre Moses-kenhe apenterlte-anemele akwete. Kenhe atyewe atyinhe areyele akenhe angkentye akngerre lyetenye atyinhe apentewarreme. The arrekhantherre ayeye impene nhenhe iletayeke tyerrtye areye-arle anewe akerrityenheke-akerte, arrantherre itelarerrirretye angkentye akngerre lyetenye atyinhe-akerte. Nhenge artwele apeke anewe-akemele, atyewe atningkele-arle apurte-irremele akangkentye merne arlkwerirretye. Re itnekenge akwete anemele, itne arlkwerirremenge akwete.

35 Kele yanhe-ngentye arpenhe areyele artwe renhe atyewe ikwerenhenge arntwirrkemele akngeme. Kele alakenhe ikwerenge itne, irrare-irremenge-arle, merne arlkwetyakenhe-arle. Kenhe itne akenhe ayenge arntir-rkwemele akngeme atyinhe apententye akngerre areyele merne arlkwetyakenhe-arle anerlunge." *

36 Kenhe Jesus-ele ayeye akweke-arle ikwere ilerlunge itnenhene akaltye-anthetye Ngkarte-kenhe iwerreke, "Ayenge itirremele ayeye mantere angkweye-akerte arrekhantherre iletayeke arrantherre itelarerrirretye angkentye akngerre lyetenye atyinhe-akerte. Mantere angkweye re apeke alterrelhentye aneme, kenhe awethe renhe mantere mwerre alkarlele impeltye-iletayeke arrangkwe-arle. Kenhe re akenhe awethe alterrelheketye-arle.

37 Jesus-ele itneke ileke angkentye alengkiwentye arpenhe ngkwarle-kenhe ayakwethe-akerte. "Awethe anteme angkentye arpenhe-ulkere nhenhe awerrirraye ngkwarle-kenhe yakwethe-akerte. Artwe arpenhele mpwareme yakwethe kere yenpe-ngentye ngkwarle lyetenye akwernetye atnyenemele. Kenhe re akenhe yakwethe angkweyeke ngkwarle lyetenye akwernetye arrangkwe-arle, re apeke ngkwarle lyetenye thelemele ngkwarle rarle akurne-arle-irrerlunge. Yakwethe angkweyenge, antyerrkenge, alterrelhemele, ngkwarle re altyiwelhemele ahelhe-werne-atheke-arle.

* 5:35 Alakenhe-arle Jesus angketyame ikwere-arrpe-akerte, re itelareke urreke-arle arpenhe ikwere ahentye-anetyakenhe itne-arle renhe inetyenhe raketyenhenge imerte renhe irrerlknge atwemele. Kele atyewe ikwerenhe areye akenhe irrare-irremele merne arlkwetyakenhe-arle anerlunge.

38 Alakenhe-irreme-ketye anteme re ngkwarle lyetenye renhe akwernemele yakwethe atyete-atyete mwerre lyetenyeke-arleke kele yakwethe re mwerre alterrelhetyakenhe-arle aneme kele yakwethe uthene ngkwarle uthene kele mwerre-arle aneme.

39 Kenhe tyerrtye antywenhe-antywenhe itne ngkwarle angkweye antywerreke-arle-iperre itne angkerirremele, 'Ngkwarle angkweye nhenhe-arle mwerre anthurre, ngkwarle lyetenye alkarle yanhe-arteke anetyange!'

"Kenhe yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale, itne ngkwarle angkweye renhe uyerrelhe-ilekarle-iperre, kenhe itne akenhe ngkwarle lyetenye alkarleke awethe untherrirretyeke arrangkwe-arle."

Alakenhe-arle Jesus itneke angkeke itne-arle angkentye ikwerenhe Moses-kenheke-arleke anyentelhe-ileme-ketye.

6

Jesus-ele tyerrtye itnenhene arlte apurrke Ngkarte-kenhe-akerteke akaltyele-antheme

(Matthew 12:1-8; Mark 2:23-28)

1 Arlte Saturday-ele, arlte apurrke Jew areye-kenhele nhenge, Jesus, apententye akngerre areye-akerte merne ulpe mpwarenty akngerre-arle amangkeke-mpele alheke. Kele apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye akenhe merne ulpe mpwarenty akngerre ntange areye akemele, itnenhene iltyele urlkernewarremele, arlkwerlte-aperlunge alherlte-apemele.

2 Kenhe Pharisee arrpenhemele itnenhe areke merne ulpe mpwarenty akngerre ntange areye inerlunge imerte itne Jesus-eke angkemele, "Aye, nhenhe araye! Arlte apurrkele apententye akngerre ngkwinhe areyele kwenhe merne ulpe mpwarenty akngerre ntange areye akemele arlkweme. Itne urrkapemele kwenhe angkentye anwerne-kenhe ul-takeme. Kenhe angkentye anwerne-kenhe alakenhe-arle, arlte apurrkenge urrkapetyale anetyeke."

3-4 Kele Jesus itneke angkirtnerlunge, "Kele arrantherre-ame aretyakenhe pipe-nge David-arle angayakwe-irremele alheke ilthe ameke-ameke Ngkarte-kenhe-werne imerte merne impene-werne renhe arlkwemele imerte arrpenhe areye ikwerenge-arle aneke areye arlkwetyeke anthemele. Kele arraty-arle angkentye ileme kwertengerle tyatye-arenye areyele-ante merne renhe arlkwetyeke. Kele itne akenhe akangkwe-irretyakenhe-arle aneke imerte merne renhe arlkwemele itnenhe iltetyakenhe-arle aneke itne-arle angayakwe anekenge ware.

⁵ “Yewe, arrantherre itelaretyakenhe-arle ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmERE ahele nhenhele-arle akweke in-teke, alartetye atyeperre, the kwenhe iletYenhe nthakenhe-irretyeke arle apurrkenge.” Alakenhe-arle Jesus angkeke Pharisee areyeke.

Jesus-ele artwe iltye tharre akurne-akerte renhe angkwerre-iweme

⁶ Arle apurrke Jew areye-kenhe arrpenhele, Jesus awethe alheke tyatye itne-kenheke irrpemele itnenhe akaltyele-anthetyame. Apmere ikwerele re artwe iltye akwe-arratyE tharre akurne-akerte renhe areke.

⁷ Kenhe Pharisee areye-arlke, angkentye akngerreke akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-arlke yanhe ikwerele tnerrireke. Itne Jesus renhe arerrirretyame rarle artwe iltye tharre akurne-akerte renhe Arle Apurrke nhenhele re apeke-arle mpwaremele angkwerre-iwetyenheke. Kenhe re apeke-arle artwe renhe angkwerre-iweme, kele imerte Jesus ikwere itne alakenhe rarle angkerriretyenhenge, “Iwenhenge-arle-ame unte angkentye akngerre Moses-kenhe renhe-arle ultakeme?”

⁸ Kenhe Jesus re akenhe itnenhene itelareke, ikwere-arle itne itirrewarreke. Kele re anteme artwe iltye tharre akurne-akerte ikwere angkeke, “Akemirre, nhenhe-werne apetyaye.” Kele artwe re akeme-irreke tnemele.

⁹ Re anteme itnenhe apayuthneke, “Nthakenhe-ame angkentye Moses-kenhele ileme? Anwerne apekele tyerrtye arrpenhe areye alpe-eme-iletYeke, arrpenhe renhe itetheke mpwaretyeke arle apurrkele apeke? Ithwenge apeke. Alakenhe apeke ileme, anwerne apekele tyerrtye arrpenhe rIkerte-ilemele itnenhe uyerrelhe-ilerlenge.”

¹⁰ Kenhe Jesus-ele Pharisee itnenhene areye-arlke angkentye akngerre akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-arlke areke. Kele re artweke iltye tharre-akerte angkeke, “Iltye ngkwinhe aternelhaye!” Kenhe artwe re iltye ikwerenhe aternelheke, kenhe iltye re akenhe mwerre-arle-irrerlenge.

¹¹ Nhenge Pharisee areyele-arlke angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areyele-arlke Jesus arerrirreke artwe-inpe-arle mwerre-arle-irrekeke, itne ikwere ahele anthurre irrerirreke. Apurte-irrerirremele itne arretyelhetyelhe-ilerreke Jesus ikwere, “Nthakenhe-ame anwerne renhe ayakeme yanhe-arteke awethe mpwaretyale anetyeke?”

Jesus-ele artwe twelve pele itnenhene ikwere-arrpe akngakeke renhe apenterlte-apetyeke

(Matthew 10:1-4; Mark 3:13-18)

¹² Kele yanhe ikwerenge-ntyele, Jesus apmere ikwerenge-ntyele imperle-alhemele arnpenheke apwerte-werne Ngkarteke angketyeke. Ingwartentyele ikwere angkeke.

¹³ Kenhe arlte ingweleme arrpenhele re tyerrtye itneke arlike apwerte akertneke ikwere-werne antyetyeke, renhe-arle apenterlte-apeme areyeke. Kele ikwere iperrele re artwe twelve pele akngakeke angkentye ikwere-akerte-arle ilerlte-apetyekeke.

¹⁴ Arritnye nhenhe itnekenhe: Simon arritnye Peter-arle arritnye arrpenhe ikwerenhe aneke, Andrew, nhenhe re atyeyikwe Peter-kenhe, James, John, Philip, Bartholomew,

¹⁵ Matthew, Thomas, James alerikwe Alphaeus-kenhe, Simon atwentye akngerre re,

¹⁶ Judas alerikwe James-kenhe, ane Judas Iscariot. Urreke Judas nhenhe re alartetye Jew areye-kenhe areyeke ilettye-alhetyenhe itne Jesus renhe arntirrkewarrerlenge atwer-rirretyeke.

Jesus-ele tyerrtye areye akaltyele-anthemele itnenhene angkwerre-iwetyeke

(Matthew 4:23-25)

¹⁷ Kele yanhe ikwerenge-ntyele, Jesus re-arlike atyewe ikwerenhe areye-arlike apwerte yanhe-ngentyele atnarnpe-warremele. Kele Jesus re aneke artwe-arlike, arelhe-arlike, ampe-arlike akngerrele-arlenge. Kenhe tyerrtye atningke apmere arrpenhe areye-ngentyele Jesus ikwere-werne apetyewarremele awerrirretyeke. Kenhe arrpenhe areye apmere Judea-ngentyele-arlike, Jerusalem-engentyele-arlike apetyewarreke. Arrpenhe areye apmere Tyre-ngentyele-arlike, Sidon-engentyele-arlike apetyewarreke akngerre areye, apmere nhenhe atherre-ngentyele areye kwatye alaye itere-ngentyele.

¹⁸ Kele tyerrtye ingkirreke itne ikwere-werne apetyewarremele awerrirretyeke akaltyele-antherlenge, re rlkerte itnenhene areye-arlike angkwerre-iwetyeke. Kenhe arrpenhe areye arrentye areye-arle itnekele-arlenge anerrirreme-akerte. Kenhe Jesus arrentye itneke arlikeke, "Arrentye ingkirreke anthurre-aye, tyerrtye yanhe areye-ngentyele alherlte-iwaye!" Kenhe itne mwerre-irrerirrerlenge.

¹⁹ Arratye apelaye, ngangkere tyerrtye Jesus-kenhe-ngentyele arratemele rlkerte yanhe areye anerrirrerlenge-arle angkwerre-iweke. Kenhe itne ankerte-ankerte-iwerremele Jesus renhe anperrirretyeke.

Nhenge tyerrtye areye Ngkarteke arraty mwerre anerrir-remele itne arnterre akangkewarreme anteye
(Matthew 5:1-12)

²⁰ Kele Jesus-ele atyewe ikwerenhe areye aremele itneke angkeke,

“Kele mwerre-arle tyerrtye arrpenhe areye itne Ngkartenge arrekwelele tnerlengi itelarelhemele itne iwenhe-arteke apure-irremele.

Kenhe tyerrtye nhenhe areye Ngkartele atyewe Ikwerenhe-arle aketyenhe, itnenhe arntarnte-aremele,

alakenhenge anteme itne akangkentye anetyenhe.

²¹ Kenhe arrantherre apeke merne arlkwerirretyeke atnyenetyakenhe, kele mwerre-arle.

Akangkewarraye! Kenhe Ngkartele-arle arrenhantherrenhe atnerte anhelke-iletienhe arrantherre akangkewarretienhenge.

Kenhe arrantherre lyete alhwarrpe-irremele artnerirretyenhe, kele-arle.

Urreke arrantherre atherremele anerrirretyenhenge.

²² Arrantherre atyewe areye, ayengi apenterlte-apemele, arrantherre Alere-kenhe alkere-arenye-arle ahelhe nhenhele akweke intekeke.

Alakenhe ikwerengi anteme arrpenhe areye arrekanttherre anhelhewarremele apeke, anywerirremele ikwele-arerrirremele.

Itne-arle arrekanttherre areye-akerteki urrtirrewarretienhe, arrantherre-arle atyinhe anerrirrerlengi.

Kele mwerre-arle. Akangkewarraye!

²³ Akangkentye anthurre anerrirraye akwetethe anthurre.

Kenhe arrule anthurre re akenhe tyerrtye areye artwe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areyeke ahentye-kwenye-irrerirretyarte. Kenhe lyete akenhe arrantherre yanhe areye-arteke angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre.

Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe arne mwerre anthurre-arle arrekanttherre alkere akertnele atnyenerle-aneme. Alakenhe ikwerengi anteme arrantherre akangkewarraye kenhe arrpenhe yanhe areye arrekanttherre ahentye-anerrirretyakenhenge.”

Alakenhe rarle Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke.

²⁴ Kele yanhe ikwerengi-ntyele, Jesus arrpenhe areyeke angkeke tnerirrerlengi-arle renhe awerrirremele, “Kenhe lyete rarle arrantherre arne ingkirrenyeke atnyenewarreme,

kenhe arlte ingkernenge, Ngkartele-arle arrenhantherrenhe akayake-iletyakenhe anteme, arrantherre-arle apmere ahelhe nhenhele ingkirrenyeke kele atnyenewarrerlenge.

²⁵ Kenhe arrantherre akenhe merne akngerre arlkwerirretyeke lyete.

Kenhe urreke rarle akenhe arrantherre angayakwe anthurre anerrirretyenhe, merne-arlike anetyakenhe arlkwerirretyeke, arrangkwe anthurre.

Kenhe arrantherre atherrewarreme lyete, kenhe urreke rarle arrantherre alhwarrpe-irrerirremele arrangkwarremele artnerirretyenhe.

²⁶ Kenhe lyete apele tyerrtye areye arrekantherre mwerre angkerirreme.

Kenhe arlte arrule angkentye yanhe itneke anwerneke arrange-arrange areye mwerre rarle angkerirretyarte, itne akenhe akwele angkentye akngerre Ngkarte-kenheke ilelheke, itne urrtirrentye-arle ilerirretyarte. Alakenhe-arle akurne anthurre-arle.

Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arne ingkirrenyeke arrekantherrenhe akurne-irrerirretyenhe, arrantherre-arle akurne itelarentye akngerre yanhe areye-arteke anerrirrerlenge.”

Alakenhe rarle Jesus re arrpenhe areyeke ileke.

Jesus-ele atyewe ikwerenhe areye akaltyele-antheme arpenhe areyeke mwerre anerrirretyeke itnenhene atwirtnetyale anerrirretyeke

²⁷ Kenhe Jesus re akenhe itneke angkeke, “Lyete-arle ayenge nhenhe ikwere angketyenhe: Angwenhe re apeke arrekantherre ahentye-anetyakenhe, arrantherre akenhe itneke mwerre-arle anerrirrerlenge.

²⁸ Kenhe angwenhe apeke arrekantherre angkentye akurne angkemele, iltemele apeke, arrekantherre apeke urrtirremele-arlike ilerleke, kele akenhe Ngkarteke itneke-akerte angkaye, yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale Re itneke mwerre anetyenhe.

²⁹ Kenhe angwenhele apeke ngenhe arrellyenngge akwe-arraty atwerlenge, renhe impaye, atwirtnetyale. Kenhe kele anteye-arle, ngenhe arrellyenngge akwangenye-ampinye atwerlenge aneye. Kenhe angwenhele apeke mantere ngkwinhe ngkwenge-ngentyele rakerlenge, renhe anthaye, mantere arrpenhe areye-arlike.

³⁰ Kenhe angwenhele apeke ngenhe arneke apayuthnerlenge, renhe anthaye. Ikwere-ketye ayene-iletyale, renhe

ware anthaye. Renhe apayuthnetyale arne renhe re, re anteme anthintye-alpetyeke, arrangkwe-arle.

³¹ "Arrpenheme apeke ngkwenge mwerre anetyakenhe, kele anteye-arle. Kenhe unte rarle arrekwele itneke mwerre anaye.

³²⁻³³ "Tyerrtye nhenhe itne akurne akwetethe mwerre-arlike anerrirretyakenhe, kenhe itne-arrpe re akenhe mwerreke-mwerre-arle. Kenhe nhenhe itne ahentye-anerrirreme itneke-arle ahentye-anerrirrepirremeke. Kenhe nhenhe areye itne-arle ahentye-kwenye-arle itneke-arle ahentye-kwenye anerrirrepirremeke. Kenhe arrantherre apeke arrpenhe itneke-ante ware mwerre anerrirreme arrekkantherre-ante-arle itne mwerre anerrirrepirremeke, kenhe arrantherre akenhe akurne itne-arteke-arle. Ngkarte-arle angkemele, arrekkantherre ilemele yanhe rarle mwerre anetyakenhe. Kenhe arrantherre rarle itneke-akerte mwerre-arle anetyeke-arle itne apeke-arle arrekkantherre ahentye-kwenye anerrirremeke kenhe mwerre-arle anerrirrerlunge itneke.

³⁴ "Kenhe tyerrtye akurne-arle anerrirrepirremeke, itne arrpenhe areyeke mane antherrirrepirreme. Itne-arle itelarrerirremele itnenhene-arle itne anthirtnewarretyenhe. Kenhe arrpenhe areye apeke mane itnenhene-arle atnyenewarreme anthirtnewarretyakenhele, kenhe akurne itne itnenhene mane awethe anthirtnewarretyekenhe, arrangkwe anteme. Kenhe arrantherre-arle akurne itne-arteke anerrirretyale! Kenhe arrpenhe areyeke mane antherrirraye. Itne apeke ithwenge itnenhene anthirtnewarreme, arrangkwe apeke. Itneke apeke atnyenewarreme, kele rarle. Kele kenhe mane yanhe areye akwenpele-arle antherrirre. Kenhe Ngkarte Re akenhe arrekkantherre kele rarle akangketyenhenge mwerre-arle.

³⁵ Kenhe Ngkarte akangkentye-arle aneme tyerrtye areye mwerre-arle anerrirremeke akurne-arle anerrirremeke-arlike. Kenhe Ngkartele arne mwerre areye antheke mwerre itnenhene-ante, kenhe itne akangkewarrerlunge Ngkarteke. Kenhe Re akenhe arne areye antheke tyerrtye akurne itnenhene, kenhe itne ikwere akangkewarretyekenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Kenhe Ngkarte itneke ingkirrenyeke anthurre akangkemele akwete aneme. Kenhe ikwere iperre-ngentyele arrantherre ingkirreke anyente aneme anetyeke, kenhe arrantherre rarle itneke-akerte mwerre-arle anetyeke-arle itne apeke-arle arrekkantherre ahentye-kwenye anerrirremeke, kenhe mwerre-arle anerrirrerlunge itneke-akerte. Kenhe kele mane renhe itnenhene anthaye itne mane renhe anthintye-alpetyeke arrangkwe-arle.

Kenhe arrantherre apeke tyerrtye yanhe areyeke alak-enhe re ahentye-anerrirreme, kenhe Ngkarte Akertnyenye-arenyele arrenhantherrenhe ampe Ikwerenhe areye-arle atniwetyenhe. Rarle arne mwerre akngerre areye arrekant-herre atnyeneme.

³⁶ Arratye apelaye, arrpenhe itnenhene areye-arlke mwantye-mwantye-ilemele Ngkarte anwerne-kenhele-arteke, arrpenhe itneke mwerre anerrirraye Rarle aneme-arteke."

Alakenhe renhe-arle Jesus-ele atyewe ikwerenhe areye akaltyele-anthetyarte.

Jesus-ele tyerrtye areye akaltyele-antheme arrpenhe areyeke arratye mwerre anerrirretyeke itnenhe ilpernetyale (Matthew 7:1-6)

³⁷ Kele Jesus itneke angkeke, "Kenhe arrantherre apeke arrpenhe areye ilperneme, Ngkarte anteme arrenhantherrenhe ilpernerleng. Nhenhe-tetye mpwarewarraye! Kele alkngrwirrewarraye akurne itne-arle mpwarewarremeke, kele imerte Ngkarte alkngrwirretyenhe akurne arrantherre-arle mpwarewarremeke.

³⁸ Kenhe arrantherre apeke arrpenhe itnenhene ak-weke ware antherrirreme, kenhe Ngkarte arrenhantherrenhe akweke ware anthetyenhenge. Kenhe arrantherre apeke arrpenhe itnenhene arunthe anthurre antherrirreme, kenhe Ngkarte arrenhantherrenhe arunthe anthurre anthetyenhenge. Alakenhe anthurre rarle antyenhe lyete, arrantherre arrpenhe areye itneke akangke-warretyeke, itnenhene arne areye antherrirremele, kenhe Ngkarte arrekanttherre-arle akangkemele arne areye anthetyenhe, ingkirrenyeke anthurre renhe arrekanttherre."

³⁹ Kenhe yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale, Jesus-ele ayeye artwe pwenge ikwere-akerte ileke, itne akaltye-irretyeke Ngkarte-kenhe iwerreke. "Nhenge pwenge arrpenhele pwenge arrpenhe arntwirrkerle-apeme ratherre imerte alhemele iperte akngerreke atnyerle-anerremele.

⁴⁰ Kenhe kele awethe, ampe urreye akaltye-irretyakenhe anyikwe re-arteke. Kenhe akngeyele apeke alerikwe renhe ingkirreke anthurre akaltyele-antherleng, kenhe re anteme ingkirreke ikwere akaltye-irrerleng anyikwe re-arteke."

⁴¹⁻⁴² Kele anteme Jesus-ele itneke ayeye arrpenhe ileke, itnenhene akaltyele-anthetyeke Ngkarte-kenhe iwerreke. "Iwenhenge-arle-ame arrantherre akurne-irreme arrpenhe areyeke apale angkemele itnenhe arratye-iletyeke akwele?

Arrantherre itirrewarraye arrekatherre-urrke, urreke arrantherre arrpenhe areyeke akenge itirretyenhenge. Jesus-ele itneke arratye ileke itne apeke-arle arratye itelarerrir-rye itne akurne mpwarerlenghe kele Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenheke anteme angkemele itnenhe apeke aremele akurne-irrerlenghe.”

Ayeye nhenhe merne ntange atherrke arrpenheke arrpenhe ikwere-atherre-akerte
(Matthew 7:15-20)

⁴³ Jesus-ele itneke ayeye arrpenhe ileke, “Kenhe arne mwerre lterrke alakenhenge-ntyele merne mwerre-arle arrateme. Kenhe arne akurne alakenhenge-ntyele merne akurne-arle arrateme. Kenhe unte apeke arrpenhe itneke akwetethe anyurre-irremele angkeme, kele unte arne akurne yanhe areye-arteke-arle aneme.

⁴⁴ Kenhe tyerrtye itne arne arrpe-anenhe itneke-ngentyele merne ntange areye itnekenhe ahawethe anthurre itne arerrirreme. Kenhe arrantherre merne utyerrke itnenhene ilpeyenge-ntyele inetyeke arrangkwe. Kenhe unte merne ahakeye itnenhene arne aywerte-ngentyele inetyeke arrangkwe.

⁴⁵ Kenhe tyerrtye iwenhe apeke-arle re akurrknghele itelaremele kenhe re akenhe kele angketyeke-arle. Kenhe tyerrtye mwerrantye itirrentye akngerre-arle angkentye mwerre akngetyeke. Tyerrtye mwerrantye angkeme rarle itirrentye mwerre-akerte, arne akurnele merne akurne lyapelhe-ileme-arteke, tyerrtye akurnentye angkeme rarle itirrentye akurne-akerte-arle.”

Jesus-ele itneke ayeye nhenhe artwe atherre-akerte ileme
(Matthew 7:24-29)

⁴⁶ Jesus-ele itnenhene apayuthneke, “Kenhe arrantherre arrpenhe areyele ayeye atyinhe awerrirreme. Kele arrantherre ayenge awerrirrerlenghe, yanhe-ngentyele akenhe arrantherre akurne akwete-arle anerlte-aneme. Nthakenhe anteme arrantherre angkeme ayenge arrekatherrenhe Alartetye aneme?

⁴⁷ Angwenhe apeke atyenge-werne apetyemele, ayeye atyinheke akangkwe-irremele, re apeke Ngkarte Ikwere arratye mwerre anemele, kele tyerrtye re mwerre rarle aneme. Re atyengenge akwete anthurre anetyenhele.

⁴⁸ Tyerrtye angwenhe apeke alakenhe akaltye anthurre-arle aneme-arteke, re apmere ikwerenhe ahelhe lterrkeke arteke, apmere yanhe re lterrke akwete tnerle-anetyeke. Kenhe urreke rarle, kwatye akngerre urnteme-arle iperre, urewe akngerre apetyetyenhe apmere renhe ultaketyeke

artwe rarle arteke renhe. Kenhe kwatye urewe aknger-rele apmere renhe arrkernemele ankerte-iwetyeke kenhe apmere re tnerle-anerleng akwete, lterrke anthurre.

⁴⁹ Kenhe the lyete arrekhantherre ayeye arrpenhe ileme artwe arrpenhe ikwere-akerte, rarle apmere arrpenhe arteke-akerte. Rarle ahelhe lterrkeke artetyakenhe. Kenhe rarle apmere renhe arteke lhere itere itweke. Kenhe urreke rarle, kwatye akngerre urnteme-arle iperre kwatye urewe akngerre apetyetyenhe apmere renhe ul-taketyeke artwe rarle arteke renhe. Iparrpe anthurre kwatyele apmere yanhe renhe akethe-ilityenhe. Kenhe arrantherre apeke atyengenge untyemurle-irrerirremele, angkentye atyinhe areyeke akangkwe-irretyakenhe, kenhe kele arrantherre artwe re-arteke apmere ikwerenhe lhere itereke-arle arteke-arteke. Arrantherre akwete-ante itethe anerrirretyakenhe-arle.”

7

*Jesus-ele artwe warrkene angkwerre-iweme
(Matthew 8:5-13; John 4:43-54)*

¹ Kele Jesus tyerrtye itneke angkeke-arle iperre, arlte urrpetye-ngentyele re apmere arrpenhe antekerrenge-ntyete ayerrere-werne-atheke apmere Capernaum-werne alpeke.

² Kenhe apmere yanhe ikwerele thultye areyeke alartetye rarle aneke, kenhe artwe nhenhe re akenhe arpenhe alartetyeke warrke-irrerle-anemele apmere Rome-arenye-arle alartetye anekeke. Kenhe thultye areyeke alartetye warrkene anyente ikwerenheke ahentye anthurre aneke, rarle rlkerte akngerre anthurre anemeke apmere Capernaum-ele, ilwetyeke-urletye inteke.

³ Kenhe alartetyele aweke Jesus apmere Capernaum-ele anerleng. Kele imerte re alartetye Jew areye-kenhe yerneke Jesus renhe apayuthnetyete-alhetyeke ikwerenhe urrkapentye akngerre ikwere apetye-alpetyeke renhe angkwerre-iwetyeke.

⁴⁻⁵ Kele Jew alartetye areye Jesus-werne angketyete-alheke, “Kele anwernekeng apetyaye, unte artwe rlkerte anyente nhakwe renhe angkwerre-iwetyeke, rarle nhenge warrkene alartetye thultye areye-kenheke, rarle rlkerte-irrekeng. Kenhe thultye areyeke alartetye re akenhe artwe mwerre anthurre. Re Jew areye anwerne ingkirrekeke-arle akangkemele ahentye-anemele anepaneme, re anwerneke

tyatye akweke-arlike mpwaremele arteke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, unte-ame urrkapentye akngerre rlkerte renhe angkwerre-iwemere?"

⁶ Kenhe Jesus angkirtneke, "Yewe, mpe." Re itnekenge arnpenheke apmere alartetye thultye-kenhe-werne-atheke. Kenhe itne apmere ikwerenhe itwekelhe-ilemele akenhe kele thultye anyente arrekwele unthemele alartetye renhe iletayeke Jesus rarle apetyeme. Kenhe artwe alartetyele renhe awemele, re apure-irremele ikwerenhe arrpenheme areye yerneke Jesus ikwere renhe iletayeke apetyetyale.

Kele itne Jesus renhe mpepele akwete apetyerleng, ikwere angkerrirreke, "Alartetye anwerne-kenhele anwer-nenhe yernerne ngkwenge-werne apetyewarrettye ayeye nhenhe ilerrirrettye ngkwenge. Re alakenhe angkeke, 'Alartetye, unte-arle atyengenge akngerre anthurre ulkere, ayenge-arle mwerre anetyakenhe. Apmere atyinhe-werne apetyetyale, ayenge-arle apure-irremenge.

⁷⁻⁸ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ngkwenge-werne ayenge-arrpe apetyetyakenhe apayuthnetye, ayenge anerne. The itelareme ngenhe unte-arle Ngkarteke mpwarepareme. Kenhe Re ngenhe ileme mpwaretye, nge Renhe awemele, kele nge mpwareme-arle. Alakenhe renhe-arle ayenge warrke-irreme alartetye Rome-arenyeke. Kenhe ayenge alartetye aneme thultye arunthe anthurre-akerte. Ayenge anyenteke angkemele yanhe-werne alhetye, kenhe re iparrpe anthurre alherleng. Kenhe ayenge apeke anyenteke angkemele, "Nhenhe-werne apetyaye!" Kele re iparrpe anthurre apetyeme. Kenhe ayenge anyenteke angkemele mpwaretye, kenhe re iparrpe anthurrele mpwarerleng. Kele unte-arteke rarle. Kele unte-arle angkemele arteke kenhe iparrpe anthurre urrkapentye akngerre atyinhe re mwerre-irreme.' "

⁹ Nhenge Jesus-ele nhenhe awemele re apatemele anthurre imerte tyerrtye areye renhe-arle apenteke areyeke angkemele, "The ngenhe arratye ileme, artwe nhenhe alartetye-arle aneme thultye atningke rarle Jew anetyakenhe-arle, re akenhe arratye itirreme tharle mpwaretye, Jew areye-arteke kwenye. Apmere nhenhe Israel-enge the arrpenhe aretyakenhe artwe nhenhe-arteke-arle arratye itirremeke tharle iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretye."

¹⁰ Kele ikwerenge-ntyale artwe yanhe areye renhe imperlte-alhemele, apmere thultye alartetye-kenhe-werne alperlte-iweke. Apmereke irrettye-alpemele itne arerrirreke urrkapentye akngerre renhe-arle mwerre anerle-anerleng, rlkerte awethe anetyakenhe.

Jesus-ele arelhe ampe urreye warlekwerte-kenhe renhe itethe-ilirtneke rarle ilweke-arle-ngentyele

¹¹ Kele arlte ingweleme arrpenhele, Jesus apmere Capernaum imperle-alheke apmere akweke arritnye Nain ikwere-werne-atheke alhemele. Kenhe tyerrtye atningke, atyewe ikwerenhe areye-arlike itne ingkirrenyeke Jesus-nge alherlte-iweme.

¹² Kenhe itne apmere yanhe arriwe itweke irrerirreke, kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe arunthe areye apmere yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale arratewarrerleng. Itne akayale artnerrirremele artwe ilweke-arle renhe arne ilperre-ilperrele-arleng arratelhe-ilemele akngetyewarreme. Re akenhe akunye-apenhe ilweke, anyente-arenye urreye-arle warlekwerte ikwerenhe. Kenhe re akenhe akayale artnemele apetyerleng.

¹³ Nhenge Jesus-ele renhe aremele, alhwarrpe-irremele ikwere angkeke, "Akunye-apenhe! Akayale artnetyale!"

¹⁴ Kele yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale Jesus re arne ilperre-ilperre renhe-arle anpetye-alheke. Itne ilweke-arle renhe akngetyewarremele ngkernelhetyetalheke. Kenhe Jesus re akenhe ilweke-arle ikwere angkeke, "Urreyaye, ayenge awaye, akeme-irraye!"

¹⁵ Iparrpe anthurre ilweke-arle re akeme-irremele anirt-nemele angketyeke-irreke, kele arraty anteme re angkeke. Kenhe Jesus-ele renhe akemelhe-ilemele, mikwe renhe anhirtneke.

¹⁶ Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe itne Jesus ikweretye atere-irrerirreke. Itne apatewarreke rarle ilweke-arle renhe akemelhe-ilekeng. Kele itne imerte Ngkarteke akertne-werne-atheke alyelhewarremele alakenhe, "Artwe nhenhe re angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre aneme. Ngkarte lyete anthurre anwerneke-werne apetyemele anwernenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke!"

¹⁷ Kenhe ayeye re Jesus ikwere-akerte, iparrpe anthurre anteke-irreke apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne Judea-arlike-werne apmere arrpenhe areye-werne-arlike.

Ayeye nhenhe angkentye Jesus uthene John Baptist uthene-akerte

(Matthew 11:1-19)

¹⁸ Kenhe nhenhe ikwerele-ureke John Baptist jaille akwete-arle aneme. Kenhe atyewe arrpenhe ikwerenhe nhenge areyele renhe ikwere ilettye-alherlte-iwemele ingkirreke-akerte Jesus rarle mpwareke-akerte John ikwere.

¹⁹⁻²⁰ Kenhe yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale, John re atyewe ikwerenhe atherre yerneke Jesus renhe apayuthnetyeke. Kenhe

re-atherre Jesus ikwere-werne apetye-alherremele renhe apayuthnerle-annerke, “Ngenhe renhe-ame Ngkartele anwerneke-werne yerneke, Akngakeke-arle Ikwerenhe, kenhe urreke-arle-ame anwerne akarelheye arrpenhe-arle apeke apetyemeke?”

²¹ Kele yanhe ikwerele-ureke, Jesus-ele tyerrtye rikerte areye angkwerre-iwemele, pwenge itnenhene angkwerre-iwemele itne arerrirretyeke. Kenhe arrpenhenge areye arrentye areye itnekele-arlenge anerrirreke, kenhe Jesus re akenhe arrentye itnenhene aywepemele angkerlenge ingkirrenyeke alherlte-iwetyeke.

²² Kele Jesus ikwere-atherre angkirtneke, “Kele John ikwere-werne alperraye mpwele ayenge awerle-annerke the mpwarerlenge mpwele arerle-annerke-arlke the mpwarerlenge, iwenhe-iwenhe renhe. Pwenge aneke-arle kele aretyeke anteme akenhe, inwerre areye akenhe akeme-irremele untheme anteme-arle, arrengkwlthe-akerte areye kele mwerre anteme-arle, kele irlpe awetyakenhe areyele kele aweme anteme-arle, tyerrtye ilweke-arle areye akenhe itethe anteme-arle. Tyerrtye ingkirreke alhwarrpe aneke kele Angkentye Mwerre Ngkarte-kenhe anteme aweme.

²³ Ye, kele awethe anteye John-eke ilettye-alpaye Ngkartele yanhe areyeke-arle akangkeme atyenge-arle arraty akwete akangkwe-irremenge.” Alakenhe-arle Jesus angkeke nhenge re renhe-atherre John-werne yernirtnemele.

²⁴ Kele ratherre alhekenge anteme, Jesus angkeke tyerrtye areyeke John-akerte alakenhe, “Arrantherre itelareme arule anthurre, urreke Herod-ele-arle renhe apmere metyeke akwernetyenhenge, arrantherre apmere ahurraty-werne, apmere nhenge arntwarre tyerrtye areye-arle anemetye, artwe John renhe aretyeke. Kele iwenhenge-arle-ame arrantherre renhe aretyeke alheke? Artwe iwenhe-arteke-arle-ame arrantherre aretyeke alheke? Arrantherre apeke apale-arle alakenhe itirreke John-arle angkentye ikwerenhe akwethenhe-akwetethe akngarte-iwerle-anetyame. Arrangkwe, rarle angkentye anyente akwete-arle ilerle-aneme.

²⁵ Kele iwenhenge-arle-ame arrantherre renhe aretyeke alheke? Arrantherre apeke-arle artwe mantere mwerre akngerre-akerte apeke-arle aretyeke alheke? Kele arrangkwe-arle, John-arle alakenhe anetyakenhe-arle, artwe mantere mwerreke irrpentye akngerre-arle alartetye itnekenhe akenhe apmerele-ante-arle anentye akngerre-arle ahurratyale anetyakenhe, tyerrtye areye-ketyenge arntwarrele.

²⁶ Atyenge ilaye! Artwe iwenhe-arteke-ame arrantherre aretyeke alheke? Arrantherre apeke-arle artwe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre apeke areke? Ye, kele arrantherre arraty-arle areke! John-arle atyeperre rarle angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ilentye akngerrenge awethe ulkere. Arrpenhe areyenge atyeperre anthurre ulkere.

²⁷ Arrpenhe re angkentye ikwere-akerte intelhe-ileke pipe-ke-arleke arrule Ngkarte-arle ikwere alakenhe angekeke-akerte,

'The angkentye ilenhe-ilenhe yernetyenhe ngkwengenge arrekwele.

Re ngkwengenge arrekwele-arle alhetyenhe, tyerrtye itneke iletyeke ngkwenge akwetante mpwaretyeke unte-arle apetyetyenhenge.' "

Malachi 3:1.

²⁸ "Nhenhe itelaraye! Artwe John tyerrtye areye kwatyeke akwernentye akngerre-arle re arrpenhe ingkirrekenge atyeperre anthurre ulkere, ikwerenge-arle arrekwele anerrirrekeke. Kenhe lyete-ngentyele akenhe iwerre arrpenhe-arle aneme. Ampe akweke areye Ngkartele-arle atyewe ikwerenhe areye akeme, itne kwenhe John-enge atyeperre anthurre ulkere-arle."

²⁹ Kele imerte Jesus itneke angekeke, "Yewe kele rarle, tyerrtye atningkele John awerrirretyarte. Kenhe tax mane inenhe-inenhe areyele-arlke renhe awerrirretyarte. Kenhe re itnenhene kwatyele urlkernetyarte baptise-eme-iletyeke, kenhe yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale-arle itne angkerlenge Ngkarte-kenhe iwerre arraty mwerre anthurre-arle.

³⁰ Kenhe Ngkarte Re Pharisee areyeke-arlke angkentye akngerre akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areyeke-arlke ahentye-anemele Ikwere arraty itne mwerre anthurre anerrirretyeke. Kenhe arrangkwe-arle, itne akangkwe-irretyakenhe. Itne John awerrirretyakenhe aneke, itne ikwere ahentye-anerrirretyakenhe itnenhene kwatyele urlkernetyeke baptise-eme-iletyeke, arrangkwe-arle. Nhenhe areyele John-ketye awelhetye-arlke-akenhe, Ngkartekarle."

³¹ Kele Jesus itneke alakenhe awethe angekeke, "Iwenhe-arteke-arle-ame arrantherre?

³² Arrantherre-arle akurkngge akwetethe akngarte-iwelhewarreme ampe areye-arteke. Arrantherre itelareme nthakenhe-arle ampe areye apurte-irremele tnemele arlkerrentye akngerre nhenge alakenhe angkemele, 'Anwerne kwenhe alyelhetyame arrkerneme-arlke irlpentye mwerreke, arrantherre akenhe urntetyeke apetyetyakenhe-arle.' Kele arrpenhe areye akenhe itne

alakenhe-arle angkirtnerlenge, 'Yewe, kele anwerne akenhe artnemele-arle irrare-irremele-arle alyelhetyame alyelhentye irrare-irrareke. Kenhe arrantherre anwernenhe awemele, anwerneke anyente-irretyakenhe, anwernenge artnetyakenhe-arle.'

33-34 "Alakenhe rarle arrantherre John ilernenhe akwetethe ipmentyele-iweke. John apetyeke re ngkwarle anty-wetyakenhe aneke, awethe-ngare merne-arlike arlkwetyakenhe anetyarte Ngkarteke-ante angketyenhenge. Kele nhenge arrantherre renhe arerrirrerlenge, arrantherre imerte arrentye-akerte renhe ilemele ikwerenge imerte untyeme-irremele. Kele arrantherre ayenge areke, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, kele arrantherre apale angkemele alakenhe, 'Artwe yanhe-arle atnure-arle-irreme merne uthene ngkwarle utheneke, atyewe akemele tyerrtye akurne areyenge anemele. Arrantherre itelareme artwe areye mane inenhe-inenhe government areyeke tyerrtye akurne arrpenhe areyeke-arlike.' Arrantherre alakenhe rarle atyenge angkerirreke. Kenhe alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre ampe areyarteke. Kele nhenhe-arle awerrirraye, Ngkarte akenhe akaltye anthurre re, iwerre arrpenheke-arrpenhe tyerrtye arrpe-anenheke mpwareke. Urreke tyerrtye areyele itelaretyenhe John-elarle iwerre Ngkarte-kenhe apenteke ikwere, kenhe the akenhe iwerre Ngkarte-kenhe apenteme atyenge. Arrantherre alakenhe rarle atyenge angkerirreke.

35 Kele rarle! Kenhe angwenhele ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe arratyte itelaremele Ikwere arratyte mwerre anerle-anemele, kenhe nhenhe areye akenhe, arrpenhe areyeke imerneme, Ngkarte-akerte ayeye renhe-arle arratyte anthurre aneme itne arerrirretyeke."

Ayeye nhenhe Jesus-akerte-arlike arelhe akurne-akerte-arlike

(Matthew 26:6-13; Mark 14:3-9; John 12:1-8)

36 Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale, artwe Pharisee areyengentye anyentele Jesus apayuthneke, "Unte apeke-arle apmere atyinhe-werne apetyetyeke ilerne merne apurtele arlkwetyeke." Kele Jesus ikwerenge alhemele merne arlkwetyeke. Kele re-atherre rlkanye interle-anerremele merne arlkwerle-anerremele apmere ikwerenhele re.

37 Kenhe apmere akngerre yanhele akenhe arelhe akurne aneme. Re aweke Jesus-elarle Pharisee ikwerenhe apmerele merne-arlike kere-arlike arlkwerlenge. Kenhe arelhele tyampite akweke antere mwerre-akerte-arle ineke, antere re akenhe mwerre akngerre anthurre-arle ntyeme-akerte.

38 Kele imerte re apmERE Pharisee-kenhe-werne alheke. Re warle ikwere irrpenhemele Jesus-nge arrekwele tnemele artneke. Re tnemele arrangkemele, alknGultye thelelheke Jesus-eke ingkeke-arleke. Kele re imerte ingke renhe-atherre alte arlpentye ikwerenhele ararrtye-ilemele ar-rwantyeke. Kele re imerte antere mwerre renhe Jesus ingke ikwerenhe atherreke-arleke theleke.

39 NheNge artwe Pharisee yanhele renhe aremele yanhe renhe mpwarerlengE, re-arrpe anteme angkeke, "Jesus re apeke artwe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre anthurre aneke, kenhe re renhe itelare-mere arelhe nhenhe renhe anpeme-arle arratye akurne anthurre-arle!"

40 Kele Jesus Pharisee-ke angkeke, "Simon-aye, ayenge ngkwenge angketyeke ahentye-anemeyaye."

Kenhe Simon re angkirtneke Jesus ikwere, "Akaltyele-anhe-anthenhe atyenge angkaye!"

41 Jesus ikwere angkeke, "Arrule anthurre artwe atherre anerle-anerretyarte. Kenhe artwe arrpenhe nhenhele-arle ikwerenhe mane akngerre renhe-atherrenhe antheke. Kenhe artwe nhenhele re mane akweke ware-arle arrpenhe renhe antheke, kenhe re akenhe mane akngerre-arle ar-penhe renhe-ante-arle antheke.

42 Ikwere iperrele, re-atherre mane ikwere-atherrenhe uyerreke-arlengE. Re-atherre ilyelaye irrerle-anerreke. Kenhe artwe re-atherre-arle renhe alhilerle-anerreke, renhe uyarne re-atherre anthirtnerreme re-atherre itirrerle-anerreke, 'Nthakenhe-ame ilerne irrerle-anerreye?' Kenhe artwe re akenhe ikwere-atherre ahele-irretyakenhe. Rarle mane yanhe ikwere alknGwirremele, ikwere-atherre angketyakenhe re-atherre mane renhe anthirtnerretyeke. Simon-aye, nthakenhe-ame unte itirreme? Angwenhe-ame artwe ikwere-arle ahentye anthurre anetyenhe?"

43 Kenhe Simon re Jesus ikwere angkirtneke, "Artwe nhenge-arle mane akngerre-arle ineke re ikwere itirre-tyeke."

Kenhe Jesus re angkeke, "Arratye apelaye!"

44 Kele imerte Jesus re arelhe renhe airtnelemele, Simon ik-were angkeke, "Unte-ame arelhe nhenhe tnerlengE areme? NheNge ayenge apmERE ngkwinhE-werne alhemele, unte ayenge kwatye anthetyakenhe-arle ayenge ingke atyinhe atherre alhewelhetyeke. Kenhe arelhe nhenhele ayenge ingke atyinhe atherre alknGultye ikwerenhele alheweke, kele akaperte alte ikwerenhele ararrtye-ilemele.

45 Nhenge ayenge apmere ngkwinheke irrpemele, unte atyenge akangketyakenhe-irreke, ayenge arrellyenenge atherre arrwantyetyakenhe-irrekenge. Kenhe arelhe nhenhele akenhe ingke atyinhe atherre akwete anthurre-arle arrwantyeke.

46 Nhenge ayenge apmere nhenhe-werne apetyemele, unte ayenge antere anthetyakenhenge akaperte alte atyinheke arrernetyeke inngerre atyinheke-arlike arrangwe-arle. Kenhe arelhe nhenhele-ante ayenge ingke atherre antere mwerre ikwerenhele aperneke. Unte akenhe arrangwe-arle.

47 Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenheme itirreme itne mwerre akwele. Kenhe Ngkartele arne akurne areye itnekenhe urrpakeke, kele itne-arle Ngkarte ikwere ahentye akweke ware anerrirretyartenge itnekenge iweke. Kenhe angwenhe apeke akurne aneme, arelhe nhenhe-arteke anerlenghe, kenhe Ngkartele arne akurne areye ikwerenge-ntyale urrpakeke, kenhe kele rarle Ngkarte ikwere ahentye-akwete-aneme. Kenhe the akenhe ngenhe ware ileme: Ngkarte re arne akurne itnenhene-arle arelhe nhenhenge-ntyale ingkirreke anthurre urrpakeke. Kenhe re akenhe atyenge ahentye anthurre aneme."

48 Kele yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale Jesus arelheke angkeke, "Ngkartele arne akurne ingkirreke urrpakeke unte-arle mpwaretyarteke, unte-arle Ikwerenge ipeltye-irretyeke awethe."

49 Yanhe iperrenghe tyerrtye itne apmere yanhele anerrirremele angkerreke, "Iwenhe ikwere-ame re angkeme? Ngkartele-ante ware arne akurne ingkirreke itnenhene urlkernemele iweke tyerrtye ingkirreke-ngentyale."

50 Kele imerte Jesus arelheke angkeke, "Kenhe Ngkarte re ngenhe akurne-ketyenge arntarnte-aremele ngenhe akayake-ilemele Re ngenhe atnyeneme unte-arle ayenge arratyte itelarerlenghe. Kele apmere-werne alpaye, awethe itirretyale awetheke!"

8

Ayeye nhenhe arelhe urrpetye-akerte Jesus-nge-arle ikw-erenhe atyewe areyenge-arlike untherlte-apemeke

1 Jesus ikwerenhe atyewe areye-akerte untherlte-apemele apmere arrpenhe areye-werne anamirrerlte-apeme, apmere akngerre areye-arlike-werne apmere akweke areye-arlike-werne. Re untherle-apemele tyerrtye itneke Ayeye Mwerre Ngkarte-akerte ilerle-apeke, Re renhe Alartetye Anthurre ingkirrekeke re renhe ilerle-apetyarte.

² Kenhe arelhe arrpenhe areye Jesus-nge untherlte-apeme, re reke-amparre itnenhene-arle rlkerte-ngentyele angkwerre-iweke, arrentye areye itneke-ngentyele ay-wepeke. Kenhe arritnye anyente re Mary Magdala-arenye yanhe areyele-arlenge aneme. Kenhe Jesus rarle ar-rwekele arrentye seven-pele itnenhene tyerrtye ikwerenhe-ngentyele aywepeke renhe mwerre-ileme.

³ Kenhe arelhe arrpenhe Joanna arritnye yanhe areyele-arlenge aneme. Anewikwe ikwerenhe Chuza re urrkapentye impene King Herod-kenhe aneke. Kenhe arelhe arrpenhe Susanna arritnye yanhe areyele-arlenge aneke. Kenhe arelhe arrpenhe areye-inpe Jesus ikwerenge anerrirreke. Kenhe nhenhe ingkirreke Jesus-nge-arlke ikwerenhe atyewe areyenge-arlke untherlte-apetyarte. Kele itne mane itnekenhele arne areye itnekenhele-arlke itnenhene arntarnte-arerlte-apetyarte, Jesus-arlke ikwerenhe atyewe areye-arlke.

Jesus-ele ayeye nhenhe ileme artwe nhenhe ikwere-akerte merne ntange areye-arle ngkernemeke

(Matthew 13:1-23; Mark 4:1-9)

⁴ Arlte arrpenhele urreke re, apmere arrpenhe areye-ngentyele tyerrtye arunthe areye anyente-irrerirretyenhe Jesus renhe awerrirretyeke. Kenhe re ayeye akweke-arle nhenhe ilerlenge itnenhene akaltyele-anthetyeke Ngkartekerte. Re itneke ayeye ileke.

⁵ "Awerrirraye. Artwe nhenge alheke merne ntange areye iwerle-apeke ahelheke-arleke. Kenhe re alhemele ntange arrpenheme areye iwerreke-arleke iwerle-apeke. Yanhe ikwere iperre tyerrtye itne apetyewarremele ingke itnekenhe akertnele untherlte-apemele kele ultherlte-apeke, kenhe thiye areyele ntange arrpenhe areye iwerre itere-ngentyele ingkirreke arlkwerirreke.

⁶ Kenhe ntange arrpenheme ahelhe apwerte alyere-alyere akertneke tnyerrirreke. Ntange nhenhe areye lyapewarreke. Urreke, kwatyele anhetyakenhenge, kele ingkirreke ilwerre-arle-irreme.

⁷ Kenhe ntange arrpenhe areye akenhe atnyeke lyeke akngerre-arle lyapeke-arleke. Lyeke akngerre lyapemele arrpenhe itnenhe ayelpayernemele akurne-ileke.

⁸ Kenhe ntange arrpenhe areye akenhe ahelhe mwerreke atnyeke. Arne nhenhe areye lyapeke akngerre anthurre. Arrpenhemele merne akweke ware atnyeneke, arrpenhemele akngerre awerne atnyeneke, arrpenhe areyele akenhe akngerre anthurre-arle atnyeneke, ayeye alakenhe-arle aneke."

Jesus itneke angkeke, "Yewe, angkentye nhenhe awerrirraye, arrantherre ingkirreke akwetethe itirreme nhenge arraty alhenge-awerrirretyeke!"

Iwenheke-ame Jesus-ele tyerrtye nhenhe areyeke ayeye atyeperre anthurre nhenhe areye ileme?

(Matthew 13:10-23; Mark 4:10-20)

⁹ Kele ikwerenge-ntyele, atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye ikwere-werne apetyewarremele renhe apayuthnerrirreke, "Anwerne ayeye nhenhe ntange areye itneke-akerte uye arraty awerrirreme, unte-tetye-arle anwerneke ayeye nhenhe arraty ilaye."

¹⁰ Itneke anteme re angkirtneke, "Ngkarte nhenge angkemele arrekantherre imernetyenhe angkentye rarle artelele angkeme, arrantherre itelarerrirretyeke, kenhe arrpenhe areyele itelarerrirretyakenhe. Angkentye nhenge alartetye arrekantherre anetyenhenge-akerte. Arrpenhemele nhenge akwetethe awemele angkentye nhenhe-ante ware nhenge angkentye akngerre anthurre, re itneke akethe-ilettyenhe:

'Kenhe itne alkngel ayenge arerrirreme, itne akenhe ayenge uyarne-arle itelarerrirremele.

Kenhe itne irlpele-ante ayenge awerrirreme, kenhe itne ayenge uyarne-arle itelarerrirremele.' " *Isaiah 6:9.*

¹¹ Kele imerte Jesus itneke angkeke, "Awerrirraye, tharle arrekantherre ileme angkentye merne ntange-akerte: Merne ntange yanhe rarle aneme re Ngkartele akaltyele-antheme-arteke anteme.

¹² Nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe-akerte awerrirremele, kenhe yanhe areye ntange areye iwerrele-arle tnyerrirreke-arteke. Itne apeke renhe arraty itelaretyeke Ngkartele itnenhene itethe-ilemere. Kenhe itne akenhe awerrirretyakenhe. Arrentye anteme itneke-werne apetyemele angkentye renhe itnekenge ineke, thiye yanhe areyele annge areye ineke-arteke.

¹³ Tyerrtye arrpenheme akenhe ntange ahelhe apwerte-apwerteke-arle atnyeke-arteke-arle. Itne angkentye renhe awemele iparrpele arnterre anthurre-arle akangkeme. Kenhe itne angkentye renhe aweme akweke ware-arle. Kenhe ikwerenge-ntyele apeke itneke akurne akngerre-irretyenhe, arrpenhe apeke itneke ahentye-anetyakenhe itne-arle angkentye Ngkarte-kenheke akangkwe-irrerleng, kenhe itne akenhe Ngkartele iparrpe alkngwirrewar-rerleng, ikwere-ketye untyeme-irremele.

¹⁴ "Tyerrtye arrpenheme areye ntange-arteke nhenge ahelhe lyeke akngerreke-arle atnyeke. Angkentye

yanhe renhe awemele akangkwe-irremele akweke ware. Kenhe itne imerte itirrewarremele arne iwenhe-iwenhe apeke ahelhe nhenhe-arenyeke, maneke tyenye anthurre-arle, arne arrpenhe areyeke ntyelhe akngerre-arle. Kele yanhe areyele angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awerrirremele, kenhe itne akenhe angkentye renhe lterrke atnyenewarretyakenhe-arle, arrpenhe itnenhe akaltyele-anthetyakenhe Ngkarte-akerte.

15 “Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenheme itne ahelhe ulpmerre yanhe areye-arteke, itne apele angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awerrirremele, itne awemele renhe arratyte itelarerrirremele anerrirreke. Kenhe yanhe iperrele itne anteme tyerrtye arrpenhe areye anteme Ngkarte-akerte akaltyele-antherrirreme. Arrpenhemele akweke ware mpwareme. Arrpenhemele akngerre-ulkere-arle mpwarerleng. Arrpenhe areyele akenhe akngerre anthurrele mpwarerleng. Tyerrtye atningke anthurre Ngkarteke akangkwe-irretyenhenge.”

Jesus-ele tyerrtye itneke ayeye alkngenthe-akerte ileme

16 Jesus itneke angkeke, “Nheng tyerrtyele apmere kweneke-arle lamp alkngenthe-ilemele imerte urtn akwekele artetyakenhe-arle anemele, kenhe re akenhe akertneke arrernemele-tetye ingkirrekele alkngenthe aretyenhenge.

17 Alakenhe Ngkartele ileme arteke angkentye Rarle alengkiwentye atnyeneke. Tyerrtye atningkele anteme renhe awemele angkentye renhe itelaretyenhe.

18 Ayeye atyinhe re alkngenthe-arteke antime. Arrantherre ingkirreke mwantyele akangkwe-irraye iwenhe apeke ikwere arrantherre-arle awemele. Arrantherre akwenpele ware awerlte-anemele kele anteme arrantherre itelaretyenhenge akweke ware. Angwenhe apeke Ngkarte-akerteke akweke itelaremele, re apeke awethe itelaretye, Ngkartele renhe awethe imernetyenhe-arle. Kenhe angwenhe apeke akenhe Ngkarte-akerteke akangkwe-irretyakenhe itne-arle iwenhe apeke renhe ikwere-akerte aweke-arle, kele Ngkartele itnekenge repe-akemele iwenhe apeke renhe itne atnyenerleng, itne ikwere-akerte alknwirretyenhe.”

Ayeye nhenhe mikwe Jesus-eke-akerte-arlike atyeyikwe areye-akerte-arlike

(Matthew 12:46-50; Mark 3:31-35)

19 Arlte arrpenhele, Jesus apmere kwenele anetyame. Kenhe arrpenhe areye ikwerele-arlenge kwenele antime anerrirretyame, kenhe arrpenhe areye akethele-arle anerrirretyame. Kele imerte mikwe re-arlike atyeyikwe areye-arlike renhe arerrirretyeke apetyewarreke, kele itne akethele tnetyetalhemele arrpenhe itneke angketyete-alheke, "Anwerne Jesus ikwere angkerrirretyeke." Kenhe itne renhe ikwerewerne uyarne itwe-ilewarreke, apurte nhenhe areyele ureke iwerre itne-ketye aperreme-arlenge.

20 Kele anyente warele Jesus renhe ilettyeke alheke, "Jesus-aye, mangkwe-arlike atyeyangkwe areye-arlike akethele yanhe tnetyetalheme. Itne ngkwenge angkerrirretyeke ahentye-anerrirreme."

21 Kenhe Jesus ikwere angkirtneke, "Angwenhele apeke angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awerlte-apemele akangkwe-irremele, itne atyeye atyinhe uthene meye atyinhe uthene-arle aneme."

Jesus-ele atyenpelhe-ileme rlkele wernerlenge ane kwatye-arlike akweke-ilemele

(Matthew 8:23-27; Mark 4:35-41)

22 Arlte ikwerele anteye Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areye-arlike boat ikwere kweneke irrperirreke re imerte itneke angkemele, "Mpe, boat-eke antyemele alhetyekeye ahelhe irntwarre-werne kwatye alayele arrengakwe-werne." Kele itne alherlte-iweke.

23 Itne alaye talkwe alherlte-iwepiwemele, rlke aknger-rele wernerlenge impeltye-ngentyele. Kwatye alyepe boat ikwere-arlike irrpeke, itne akenhe atere-irrerirrerlenge alhekwarle-irrerirre-ketyenge. Kenhe Jesus boat ikwerele ankwe-interle-aperlenge akwenpe anthurre.

24 Kenhe ikwerenhe areyele akarrelhe-ilemele akemelhe-ilerirremele angkerrirreke, "Akngerrepataye! Anwer-nenhe itetheke mpwaraye, alhekwarle-irrerirre-ketyenge!"

Yanhe ikweringe-ntyale, Jesus re akeme-irremele rlke atyenpe-irretyeke kwatye alyepe-arlike akweke-irretyeke ileke. Iparrpe anthurre rlke atyenpe-irreke kwatye alyepe akweke-irreke.

25 Kele Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "Nthakenhe-arle-ame arrantherre arratye itelarerrirretyak-enhe tharle arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-aretyeke?"

Itne apatemele angkerreke, "Artwe iwenhe-arle-ame nhenhe re? Re rlke uthene kwatye arnmarre uthene akweke-irretyeke ileke, kenhe ratherre atnengke-irrerlenge-arle!"

Jesus-ele arrentye itnenhene artwe-ngentyele aywepeke, artwe renhe mwerre-ileke
(Matthew 8:28-34; Mark 5:1-20)

²⁶ Kele Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-arlike kwatye alayenge intwarreke-irremele itne alherlte-iweke apmere Gerasa itwe-werne.

²⁷ Apmere yanhe re, arratye apwerte akngerre areye-arle interrirme inteye arrpe-anenhe aneme-akerte. Yanhe ikwerele itne ilweke-arle areye inteye kweneke arrernewar-retyarte. Kenhe artwe arerte re akenhe apmere yanhe ikwerele anetyarte, artwe nhenhe rarle arrentye atningke-arle ikwerele-arlenge aneme-akerte. Re ilthele anetyakenhe. Kenhe re inteye yanhe areyele akwetethe anetyarte, arrule-arrule-arle mantere-kwenye anetyarte.

²⁸⁻²⁹ Nhenge arrentye areye artwe ikwere-arlike ir-rperetyarte, renhe-arle arerte-illeretyarte. Arlte arrpe-anenhele tyerrtye apmere yanhe-arenye areyele rope uthene chain uthenele iltye atherre-arlike renhe ingke atherre-arlike renhe ikwerenhe ayernewar-retyarte. Kenhe artwele rope uthene chain uthene ultakerlenge akwete. Arrentye areyele renhe apmere irrare-werne alhetyeke uternewar-retyarte. Kenhe Jesus-arlike atyewe ikwerenhe areye-arlike apmere yanhe ikwere irretye-alheke, artwe arrentye areye-akerte re akenhe itnenhene arerlenge-arle. Itne boat-enge atnarnpewarreke, re itneke-werne iparrpe untetyerlenge. Re untetyemele Jesus-nge arrekwele tnyeke ikwere angkemele, "Jesus, unte kwenhe Alere arratye anthurre Ngkarte-kenhe. Ayenge impaye. Ayenge ure akwete-ante ampeme-werne yernetyale!"

Alakenhe re angkeke Jesus-arle ikwere angkerlenge, "Ar-rentyaye, artwe nhenhenge-ntyale arratintyaye!"

³⁰ Kenhe Jesus-ele renhe apayuthneke, "Iwenhe-ame ar-ritnye ngkwinhe?"

Kenhe artwe yanhele arrentye anyente apeke ikwerele-arlenge atnyenetyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle, atningke-ante ware. Kele imerte re angkirtneke, "Ayenge arritnye At-ningke Anthurre.

³¹ Anwernenhe apmere nhenheke impaye, yernetyale. Anwernenhe imperle-alhaye! Anwernenhe iperte akngerre kwene-werne, ure atetherre-werne yernetyalaye urreke nhenge-arle Ngkartele anwernenhe atwetyenhe!"

³² Kenhe arlte yanhe ikwerele pike-pike 2000 pele apwerte itwele tnerirrremele arlkwerirrreme, kenhe tyerrtye ar-penhemele pike-pike itnenhene arntarnte-arerrirrrenge.

Kenhe arrentye areye Jesus-eke angkerirreke, "Anwer-nenhe pike-pike itneke-werne yernaye anwerne tyerrtye itne-kenheke irrpetyeke."

Kele Jesus itneke angkeke, "Kele mwerre-arle, pike-pike itneke irrperirraye."

³³ Iparrpele arrentye itne artwe yanhe-ngentyele arrate-warremele pike-pike itne areyeke-arleke irrperirreke. Kele imerte pike-pike itne apwerte kwene-werne unterlte-iweke apwerte arnkarre-werne, ingkirreke akertne-ngentyele atnyerrirremele kwatye kweneke, ingkirreke anthurre anteme itne alhekwarle-irrerirreke.

³⁴ Nhenge tyerrtye areyele, pike-pike itnenhene-arle arntarnte-arerrirremeke, arerrirremele nthakenhe-arle-irrerirrerne, itne anteme-arle apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne-arleke-irreme, apmere Gerasa-le. Kenhe itne arrpenhe itneke ilerrirreke pike-pike itneke-akerte kwatyeke-arle alhekwarle-irrerirreke-akerte.

³⁵ Kele imerte tyerrtye apmere yanhe-arenye areye Jesus ikwere-werne apetyewarreke. Artwe nhenge anteme itne areke Jesus itwenge anerle-anerleng, akurrkng mwerre anteme, mantereke irrperle-anemele. Itne renhe aremele atere-irrerirreke.

³⁶ Tyerrtye nhenhe areyele, pike-pike itnenhene-arle arntarnte-arekeke-arle, itne ingkirreke anthurrele arerrirreke kele itne arrpenhe itneke anteme ilerrirreke nthakenhe Jesus rarle artwe renhe mwerre-ilekenge-ntyale, arrentye rarle artwe ikwerele-arleng aneke-akertengentyale.

³⁷⁻³⁹ Ikwere iperre-ngentyele, Gerasa-arenye areye atere-irrerirreke, Jesus ikwere angkerirremele, "Apmere nhenhenge-ntyale alpaye!"

Kele Jesus boat ikwere antyerle-alheme, kenhe artwe arerte-arle anekeke-arle angkemele, "Ayenge ngkwengenge alhetyeke ahentye aneme." Kenhe Jesus re akenhe angkeke, "Tyerrtye ngkwenge-artweye areye-werne alpaye, itneke iletaye Ngkarte-arle ngkwenge alhwarrpe-irreke, nthakenhe-arle Re ngenhe mpwareke arrentye areye aywepemele ngkwenge-ngentyele ngenhe mwerre-ilemele." Kele imerte Jesus-ele atyewe ikwerenhe areye-akerte impenherlte-iweke. Kenhe artwe re arnpenheke apmere arrpenheke-arrpenhe areye-werne alhemele, ayeye nhenhe Jesus-ele-arle renhe mwerre-ileke re arerte anerleng renhe apmere arrpe-anenheke ilerle-apetyeke.

*Ayeye nhenhe artwe Jairus uthene marle wenke rlkerte anthurre uthene-akerte
(Matthew 9:18-25; Mark 5:21-43)*

40 Kele Jesus-ele apmere arrpenhe yanhe-ngentyele imemele alaye Galilee-nge irntwarre-werne alheke. Kenhe arrpenhe areye yanhe ikwerele ikwere akarelherreme-werne. Nhenge renhe arerrirremele, itne ingkirreke yanhe ikwerele anyente-irrerirreke.

41-42 Kenhe yanhe ikwerele artwe anyente itnekele-arlange Jairus arritnye aneke. Re akenhe Jew areye-ngentyele, re alartetye tyatye akweke itne-kenheke anemele. Re ampe anyente-ante ware atnyeneke, marle year 12-arle aneke. Kenhe marle re akenhe rlkerte anthurre-arle aneme ilwelpilwemele. Nhenge Jairus-ele Jesus aremele, amperere-arlange atnyemele ikwere kwene-irreke urreke-arle angketyenhele. Re anteme Jesus-eke angkeke, "Iparrpaye! Apmere atyinhe-werne apetyaye. The ngkwenge ileme marle atyinhe ilwetyeke anthurre!"

Kenhe Jesus re akenhe arratye rarle ikwerenge alherlenge. Kenhe tyerrtye itne ankerte-ankerte-iwerremele Jesus-ele-arlange, itne ingkirreke alherlte-iwerlenge apmere Jairus-kenhe-werne-atheke.

43 Itnekele-arlange arelhe anyente rlkerte rarle untherle-apeke, alhwuntemele. Rarle alhwe itnyetyarte akwetethenhe akwetethe arrule-arrule-ngentyele year 12-peleke-atwetye. Kenhe yanhe ikwerele, ngangkere atningke-arle anerrirretyarte renhe arrkernelwarretyarte mwerre-ilettyeke akwele, arrangkwe akwete. Re mane akngerre itnenhene anthetyarte renhe akwele mwerre-ilerrirretyeke, arrangkwe akwete anteye-arle.

44 Kele ikwere iperre-ngentyele, re Jesus-nge ingkernele apetyemele, mantere ingkerne Jesus-kenhe anepeke alakenhe. Kele anteme iparrpe anthurre mwerre-irreke, awethe-arlke alhwuntetyakenhe, arrangkwe anteme.

45 Kele imerte Jesus-ele itnenhene apayuthneke, "Angwenhele-ame mantere atyinhe apanerne?"

Kenhe itne ingkirreke Jesus ikwere angkerrirreke, "Arrangkwe! Arrpenhele ngenhe anperrirretyakenhe." Kenhe Peter re akenhe ikwere angkeke, "Unte-ame uyarne areme, tyerrtye nhenhe arunthe-arle anwernekele-arlange ankerte-ankerte-iwerremele tnerrirrerlenge?"

46 Kenhe Jesus re akenhe angkirtneke, "Arelhe anyentele ayenge anperne. Ayenge arratye awelheke utnenge atyinhe tyerrtye atyengenge arraterlenge."

47 Kenhe arelhe re akenhe atere-irremele arrerlpe-arrewemele Jesus ikweretye, uye alengke-iwelhemele. Re

apetye-alpemele Jesus-nge arrekwele kwene-irremele ikwere angkeke arrpenhe areyele awerrirrerlenghe, "The mantere ngkwinhe anpemele, iparrpe anthurre ayenge mwerre-irreke."

⁴⁸ Jesus ikwere angkeke, "Akunye-apenhe! The ngenhe angkwerre-iweke unte-arle ayenge arratyte itelarekenge. Apmere-werne alpaye itirretyakenhenge, unte kele mwerre anteme-arle."

⁴⁹ Nhenge Jesus angkerle-anemele, ayeye ilentye akngerre yanhe ikwere irretye-alhekenge apmere Jairus-kenhe-ngentyele. Itne angkeke Jairus-eke, "Unte ingkerne-ante kwenhe; unte ampe ngkwinhe aparlpe-ileke. Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe renhe imperle-alhaye, iparrpe apmere-werne alpaye."

⁵⁰ Nhenge Jesus-ele itnenhene awemele, re Jairus-eke angkeke, "Arrangkwe, alhwarrpe awelhetyale, akwete itirraye unte ayenge-ante arratyte itelaraye renhe angkwerre-iwetyeke." Kele imerte Jesus-arlke atyewe ikwerenhe areye-arlke Jairus ikwere-akerte alherlthe-iweke apmere ikwerenhe-werne-atheke.

⁵¹ Itne apmereke irrerirreke, Jesus-ele itnenhene apmereketye ayakeke kweneke irrpennhewarreketye. Kenhe re akenhe five-pele ware apayuthneke, Peter, James, atyeyikwe John, Jairus uthene anewikwe uthene-arlke. Nhenhe areye-ante ware itne apmere Jairus-kenhe kweneke irrperrirretyeke.

⁵² Jesus-ele atningke areke, itne alhwarrpe anthurre anerrirrerlenghe akayale-arrangkewarremele artnerirrerlenghe. Kenhe re itnenhene apayuthneke, "Iwenheke-ame arrantherre akayale-arrangkewarremele artnerirremele? Arerrirraye, marle ikwerenhe ilwetyakenhe, ampe nhenhe ankwe ware."

⁵³ Kenhe yanhe areyele itelarerrirreke renhe arratyte-arle re ilweke, itne arekarlenghe. Kele itne imerte Jesus renhe atherrelhe-ilerrirremele nhenge re itneke ilerlenghe rarle itirremenge-ntyale marle rarle ankwe ware intemeke akwele.

⁵⁴ Kele imerte Jesus alheke marle rarle inteme-werne. Kele imerte re iltye ikwerenhe inettye-alhemele arntirrkwemele ikwere angkeke, "Marle akweke-aye, akeme-irraye!"

⁵⁵ Kenhe re akenhe itethe-arle-irrirtnemele akeme-irrerlenghe. Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale, re iparrpe anthurre akarre-irremele, akeme-irreke. Kenhe Jesus-ele itneke ileke marle renhe merne anthetyeke arlkwetyeke.

⁵⁶ Kenhe ikwere-artweye atherrele renhe itethe arerle-
anerremele, re-atherre apaterle-anerreke. Kenhe Jesus re
akenhe ikwere-atherre angkeke, "Arrpenhe areyeke ilerle-
anerretyale tharle marle mpwele-kenhe angkwerre-iweke."

9

*Jesus-ele atyewe ikwerenhe areye ayeye ikwerenhe-akerte
apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne yerneme*

(Matthew 10:1-16; Mark 6:7-13)

¹ Kele ikweringe-ntyale, Jesus-ele atyewe ikwerenhe it-
nenhene 12 pele irrperrelhe-ilemele apurtelhe-ileke. Re
ngangkere anthemele, itnenhe ileke alhetyeke arrentye
areye tyerrtye areye-ngentyele aywepetyenhenge tyerrtye
areye-arlke angkwerre-iwemele mwerre-iletayeke.

² Urreke itnenhene yernetyenhenge, Jesus itneke
angkeke, "The arrenhantherre apmere arrpe-anenhe-
werne yerneme. The arrenhantherrenhe yerneme itneke
ilerlte-apetyeke Ngkarte-akerte nhenhe rarle Re Akngerre
Anthurre ingkirrenyekeke aneme apmere arrpe-anenheke
lyete. Arrantherre tyerrtye rlkerte itnenhene angkwerre-
iwerlte-apetyeke anteme.

³ Arrantherre anyenteke-anyentele, arne iwenhe apeke
renhe akngetyale. Kele imperlte-alhaye. Arne atnemeke
arrangkwe, yakwetheke arrangkwe, merneke arrangkwe,
apworte maneke arrangkwe, kele alherlte-iwaye. Arran-
therre mantere anyente-ante ware-akerte alherlte-iwaye.

⁴ Arrantherre apmere arrpenhe-werne alherlte-iwemele
aremele tyerrtye mwerreke arrenhantherrenhe-arle ap-
mereke akwernetyenheke. Apmere ikwerenhele akwete
anaye, apmere-werne impemele alpemele-ante.

⁵ Kenhe itne apeke arrenhantherrenhe apmereke akwer-
netyakenhe ikngwetyakenhe itne angkentye-arlke arrekant-
therrenheke akangkwe-irretyakenhenge. Kele arrantherre
apmere renhe impemele alhaye, kenhe urreke arrantherre
apmere ikweringe alhetyenhenge ahelhe lernelhetyeke
ingke-kenhe arrekanttherrenhe-ngentyele. Itne aremele
ahelhe lernerlenge kele itne itelaremele-arle Ngkarte-arle
itneke ahele-arle-irreme."

⁶ Kele apmere yanhe renhe imperlte-alhemele atyewe
itne apmere arrpenhe areye-werne anteme alherlte-iweme.
Itne apmere arrpenheke-arrpenhe areye-werne alherlte-
iwemele, itne arrpenhe itneke Ayeye Mwerre Ngkarte-
akerte akaltyele-anthemele ilerlte-apemele, rlkerte areye-
arlke itne angkwerre-iwerlte-apemele.

*Ayeye akweke nhenhe artwe alartetye Herod-akerte
(Matthew 14:1-11; Mark 6:14-29)*

⁷⁻⁹ Ayeye nhenhe Jesus ikwere-akerte anteke-irreme apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenheme alakenhe angkerrireke, "Artwe nhenge John Herod-ele-arle atwekeke. Re ilweke-arle-ngentyele itethe-irrirtneke." Kenhe arrpenheme itne angkerrireke, "Re apeke Elijah arrule-ngentyele, artwe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre aneke." Kenhe arrpenheme ar-eye anteme angkerrireke, "Re apeke ilentye akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe arrule anthurre-ngentyele itethe-ilirtnekeke-arle, itne-arle ayeye Ngkarte-akerte arrule iler-irretyarte areye-arteke re apeke-arle." Kenhe alartetye Herod-ele Jesus ikwere-akerte awemele, re-arrpe angkeke, "Nthakenhe-arle-ame John re nhenhe kwenhe? Tharle renhe akaperte ultakeke. Kenhe angwenhe anthurre rarle nhenhe areye-arle angkerrireke? Kenhe angwenhe-ame akenhe Jesus nhenhe? The renhe anthurre aretyeke."

Jesus-ele tyerrtye atningke anthurre merne antheke, tyerrtye 5000 pele

(Matthew 14:13-21; Mark 6:30-44; John 6:1-16)

¹⁰ Kele yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale, atyewe ikwerenhe areye apmere arrpenhe areye-ngentyele Jesus-werne apetyete-alpemele, itne ikwere iletyete-alpeke, "Anwerne arrentye ingkirreke anthurre aywepewarreke tyerrtye arunthe-ngentyele. Yanhe areye ilkerte-arle anerrirremeke, itnenhene anwerne ingkirreke anthurre angkwerre-iwerrireke. Anwerne tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurreke ayeye Ngkarte Ikwere-akerte ilerrireke." Kele imerte Jesus-ele atyewe ikwerenhe areye akngemele, itne apmere yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale imperlte-alhemele Bethsaida-werne alherlte-iwemele itne-arrpe anerrirretyeke arrpenhe areye-ketye, lyeteke ware.

¹¹ Kenhe apmere Bethsaida-arenye areyele awerrirreke Jesus-arle apmere yanhe ikwere irretye-alherlenge-arle. Kele arratye rarle, Bethsaida-arenye areye-arleke arrpenhe ingkirreke-arleke apetyewarremele apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele, itne apmere yanhe ikwere-werne Jesus rarle aneme-werne. Kenhe Jesus-ele itnenhene areke apetyewarrerlenge, kele re itneke-werne angketyeke alheke. Kele imerte re itnenhene ayeye Ngkarte-akerte akaltyele-antheke, Ngkarte Rarle anwerneke Akngerre Anthurre aneme.

¹² Jesus-ele itnenhene akaltyele-antherlenge, angwerre-angwerre-anteme-irreke. Apententye akngerre ikwerenhe

areye apetyemele ikwere angkeke, "Apmere nhenhe apmere arrpenhenge arleng-ulkere, uterne kwenhe irrpeme. Itnenhene yernaye merne itneke-arrpe alhetyeke inetyenhenge. Itne apmere yanhe areyeke aretyete-alpetyeke itne-arle interrirretyenhenge."

¹³⁻¹⁴ Kenhe Jesus-ele tyerneke, "Arrantherre itnenhene merne antherrirraye." Kenhe apmere yanhe ikwerele artwe-arlike 5000 arrpenhe areye-arlike akngerre anthurre ulkere anerirreme.

Kenhe atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye ikwere angkerirreke, "Nthakenhe-arle-ame anwerne itnenhene wantetyenhe, anwerne ingkirreke arraty merneke arrangwe anthurre? Urrekaye, arrpenhe anyenteyaye tyerrtye yalenge, merne five-pele irrpennge atherre ware-akerte rarle atnyenemeke. Arrpenhe areyeke arrangwe-arle. Anwerne-arle akngerre anthurre lyete nhenhele aneme. Anwerne apwerte mane akweke ware-akerte, alherlte-iwetyeke-kwenye merne inerrirretyeke anwernenhe ingkirreke anthurre wantetyeke."

Jesus re anteme itneke angkeke, "Ingkerreke itnenhene ilerrirraye apurteke-apurte anerirretyeke."

¹⁵ Arraty rarle, tyerrtye itne ingkirrekele atyewe ikwerenhe itnenhene awerrirremele apurte-irrerirremele anerirreke.

¹⁶ Kele Jesus anteme merne 5 pele uthene irrpennge atherre ineke. Re alkere akertne-werne-atheke areke Ngkarte utyernemele tnakeke. "Akngeyaye, ayenge kwenhe lyete ngkwenge akangkemele angkeme merne nhenheke." Kele re anteme merne renhe ultakeke, kere kwatye-arenye nhenge ngkweltye-ngkweltye-ilemele, re antheke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye. Itne untherlte-apemele merne, kere kwatye-arenye akweke ware anthirtaneke tyerrtye apurte-arle anerirreke itnenhe.

¹⁷ Tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurrele arlkweke anhelke-irretyeke. Ikwere iperrele apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyele kutyerlte-apeke nhenge merne uthene kere kwatye-arenye uthene impekele areye yakwethe akngerre 12 pele areye-akertele. Yakwethe ikwerele ipmentye-ipmentye anthurre inteke.

Peter-elarle Jesus atniweke Christ Re Ngkarte-ngentyele (Matthew 16:13-20; Mark 8:27-30)

¹⁸ Arlte arrpenhele-arle, Jesus anyente-arenye anetyame Ngkarteke angkemele, kenhe apenterlte-apenhe ikwerenhe itne ikwere-werne apetyewarrerleng. Kenhe re itnenhene apayuthneke, "Atyenge ilaye! Nthakenhe-ame tyerrtye arrpenhe areye atyenge-akerte angkerreme?"

19 Kenhe apenterlte-apenhe itne ikwere angkirtnewar-rerlenghe, "Arrpenheme areye itirreme unte-arle akwele John nhenge tyerrtye areye-arle kwatyeye akwernetyarte, itethe-arle-irrintye-alpeke. Arrpenhe areye akenhe itirreme unte-arle Elijah-arle akwele itethe-arle-irrintye-alpeke. Arrpenhe areye akenhe itirreke unte-arle akwele arrule-arle angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre itethe-arle-irrintye-alpeke."

20 Kenhe Jesus-ele itnenhene awethe apayuthneke, "Kele angwenhe anteme arrantherre ayenge ileme?"

Peter angkirtnerlenghe, "Unte-arle Christ-arle, nhenge Ngkartele-arle alhileke."

21 Kele Jesus alakenhe itneke angkeke, "Tyerrtye arrpenhe areye atyenge-akerte iletyle, kele arrantherre itelareme ayenge-arle Christ aneme Ngkartele-arle alhileke!"

*Jesus ilelheme nthakenhe-arle-irretyenhenge ikwere
(Matthew 16:21-28; Mark 8:31—9:1)*

22 Jesus itneke angkeke, "Itne-arle ayenge atwetyenhe, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, rlkerte akngerre mpwaremele. Kenhe alartetye areyele-arlke, kwertengerle alartetye tyaty-arenye areyele-arlke, angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areyele-arlke ayenge ilye anthetyenhe, arrpenhe areyele ayenge ilwetyeke-ante atwetyenhe. Ingwe atherre-iperrele itne ayenge irrerlkngwe atwekengwe ayenge itethe-irritnetyenhe akeme-irremele." Alakenhe renhe Jesus-ele apenterlte-apenhe ikwerenhe areyeke ileke.

23 Kenhe Jesus tyerrtye itneke angkeke, "Angwenhele apeke-arle ayenge apenterle-anetyeke ahentye-aneme, re ikwere-arrpe alknwirretyeke, atyenge-ante itirremele ayenge apenterle-anetyeke. Kenhe arrpenhe areyele apeke ngenhe atwerirretyenhe arne arntarlkweke-arleke, unte-arle ayenge apenterlenghe, kele mwerre-arle. Atere-irretyalaye ilweme-ketye, ayenge apenterlte-akwete-anaye!

24 Kenhe unte apeke-arle ahentye-aneme akwete itethe anetyeke, unte imerte ilelhemele unte-arle atyenge akutne-arle, arrpenhe areyele ngenhe atweketye, kele unte Ngkartenge itethe akwete-ante anetyakenhe-arle. Kenhe arrpenhe areyele apeke ngenhe atweme unte-arle ayenge apentemenge, kele unte Ngkartenge itethe akwete-ante-arle anetyenhe.

25 Kele tyerrtye nhenge ahentye-aneme arne ahelhe nhenhe-arenye ingkirreke inetyeke, kele re apententye akngerre-irretyakenhe-arle. Nthakenhe anteme irretyenhe

re ilwerlenghe? Kele, re ilwemele, aparnte-irretyenhe, Ngkartenge akwete-ante anetyeke arrangkwe.

²⁶ Urreke rarle, ayenge Apmere Ngkarte-kenhe Alkere Akertne-ngentyele apetye-alpetyenhe, alkere-arenye Ngkarte-kenhe arunthe-akerte. Ayenge Ngkarte-ngentyele utnenge akngerre-akerte apetye-alpetyenhe. Ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye ahelhe nhenhele-arle inteke. Kenhe angwenhe apeke atyengetye apure-irremele angkemele rarle ayenge itelaretyakenhe akwele, kenhe ayenge anteme-arle apetye-alpemele itne-ketye apure-irretye-alpetyenhe angketye-alpemele itnenhene itelaretyakenhe irremele anteye-arle.

²⁷ Ayenge arrekanttherre arratye angkeme! Arrpenheme-arle lyete nhenhele tnerirremele ayenge arerrirretyenhe, apetyalperlenghe Alartetye anetyeke tyerrtye ingkirreke Ngkarte-kenheke. Urreke itne ilwerirretyenhenge nhenhe itne aretyenhe." Alakenhe re, Jesus-ele itneke ileke.

*Ayeye akweke nhenhe Jesus-akerte nhenge re Moses uthene Elijah utheneke angkemele
(Matthew 17:1-13; Mark 9:2-13)*

²⁸ Kele week anyente-ipperre, Jesus atyewe urrpetye ikwerenhe areye-akerte Peter-arlike, James-arlike, John-arlike yanhe areye-akerte apwerte akertne-werne alheke. Re itneke-akerte alhemele yanhe ikwerele itne anemele Jesus-arle Ngkarteke angketyenhenge.

²⁹ Jesus-arle Ikwere angkemele inngerre arrpenhe-irreke alernngele-arteke pwarrtyeke, mantere-arlike ikwerenhe mperlikere alernnge-alernnge anthurre irrerlenghe.

³⁰ Yanhe ikwerele, Elijah uthene Moses uthene arraterle-anerremele Jesus ikwere angkerle-annerreke.

³¹ Kenhe ratherre-arle pwarrtyeke Apmere Impene Ngkarte-kenhele anerle-anemele-arteke. Kenhe ratherre Jesus-eke angkerle-annerreke, "Urreke lyete ulkere ware unte arne arntarlkweke-arlike ilwetyenhe apmere Jerusalem-eke. Unte-arle tyerrtye ingkirrenyekeke piwelhemele ilwetyenhe anwerne ingkirreke-arle Ngkarte ikwere-werne alpetyete-alpetyenheke. Kenhe unte ilweke-arle-ngentyele itethe-irrintye-alpetyenhe tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurre anwerne re Ngkarte Ikwerenge akwete rarle anerrirretyenhe."

³² Kenhe Moses uthene Elijah uthene Jesus-eke angkerle-anerremele, Peter-arlike arrpenhe atherre-arlike ankwe akngerre akwete interrirrrelenghe. Kenhe nhenge itne akarre-irrerrirremele, itne Jesus renhe arerrirremele artwe

arrpenhe atherre-akerte tnerlenge, itne pwarriyewar-rerlenge.

³³ Kenhe Peter akenhe atnulkemele uye angketyakenhe-irreke. Kenhe arrpenhe atherre Jesus-ele-arlenge aneke-arle re-atherre arnpenhe-irreke, kenhe Peter akenhe Jesus ikwere angkeke, "Akngerrepataye, Mwerre kwenhe anwerne ngkwenge-akerte nhenhele aneme. Unte apeke-arle ahentye-anemenge anwerne ilthe urrpetye artetyeke, ngkwenge anyente, Moses-eke anyente, anyente arrpenhe Elijah-eke-arle? Mwerreye?" Re nthakenhe-arle re-arrpe angkerne itelaretyakenhe.

³⁴ Peter itneke alakenhe angkeke-arle iperrengge, kenhe angkulyele arlenngge-arlike itnenhene urrpetye-arlike ingkirreke arterlenge. Kenhe yanhe ikweretye re, atyewe Jesus-kenhe yanhe areye atere-irrerirreke.

³⁵ Kenhe Ngkarte akenhe angkulye yanhe-ngentyele-arle itneke angkeke, "Nhenhe kwenhe Alere atyeperre anyente atyinhe. Renhe akwetethe anthurre awerlte-anaye ingkirrekele."

³⁶ Ngkarte angkeke-arle iperrengge, Jesus anyente anteme tnerle-anetyame. Kenhe atyewe urrpetye itne yanhele anerlte-anemele angkerre-arlike-irretyakenhe. Kenhe itne iwenhe itne-arle arerirreke arrpenhe areyeke ilerrirretyeke arrangwe anthurre-arle.

Jesus-ele arrentye renhe ampe urreye-ngentyele aywepeme (Matthew 17:14-23; Mark 9:14-29)

³⁷ Kele arlte arrpenhele Jesus, Peter, James, John areye apwerte-ngentyele atnarnpewarreke kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe itne Jesus ikwere-werne arneke-irremele alherlte-iweke.

³⁸ Kenhe artwe anyente yanhe areye-ngentyele Jesus-eke arlikeke, "Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, the ampe urreye atyinhe anyente anthurre ngkwenge-werne akngetyeye, renhe unte anpemele angkwerre-iwetyeke.

³⁹ Kenhe arrentye-arle ikwerenge aneme. Nhenge arrentye ikwere-arleke akwetethe irrpirrepemenge, kenhe re akenhe arnterrele arlkeparlkeme. Kele arrentyele imerte renhe arntirrkwemele ahelheke-arle iwepiweme, ampe urreye atyinhe yanhe-arle arerte-irremele akwetethenhe-akwetethe irnterre anthurre irrkarnpemele, arrakerte urlkerrpe-urlkerrpe-irremele. Arrentye rarle alakenhe renhe-arle renhe akurne-irretyeke mpwarepareme.

⁴⁰ The atyewe ngkwinhe areye apayuthneke arrentye renhe ampenge-ntyale aywepewarreye, kenhe itne uyarne-arle aywepewarrerlenge."

41 Nhenge Jesus-ele nhenhe awemele re imerte itneke angkeke, "Arratye, tyerrtye arrantherre-arle Ngkarteke akangkwe-irretyakenhe-arle arrantherre akwetethe-arle apale itirrentye akngerre. Arrantherre-ame ayenge akwete ulpertelhe-ileme arrantherre-arle itelarerrirretyakenhe? Ilengareke-atwetye ayenge arrekannerenge anerle-anetyeke urreke anthurreke-atwetye apeke? Kele ampe urreye atyenge-werne akngetyaye!"

42 Kele atyewe areyele ampe urreye renhe Jesus-werne akngetyewarreke. Nhenge arrentyele Jesus aremele, re ampe urreye renhe arntirrkwemele, ahelhe-werne ankerte-iwemele, impakimpe-iwerlatyeke-ante. Kele imerte Jesus-ele arrentye renhe ileke, "Arrentyaye, the ngenhe uterneme, ampe urreye nhenhenge-ntyale arratintyaye awethe apetye-alpetyale alhaye!" Yanhe-ngentyele arrentye ampe urreye-ngentyele arratemele alheke. Kele Jesus-ele ampe urreye renhe anyikweke anthirtneke.

43 Kenhe tyerrtye ingkirreke yanhele-arle tnerirremeke, itne atnulkewarremele ngangkere ikwerenhe arerrirrekenge angkerrirreke, "Jesus nhenhe re kwenhe ngangkere arratye anthurre-akerte, arratye anthurre renhe!"

*Jesus ilelhome nthakenhe-arle re urreke ilwetyenhenge
(Matthew 17:22-23; Mark 9:30-32)*

Tyerrtye ingkirreke yanhe ikwerele-arle akwete tnerlte-anemeke atnulkewarremele. Kele imerte, Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke,

44 "Ayeye atyinhe mwantye awerrirraye tharle arrekannerre lyete ilemeke. Ayenge Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, urreke rarle, artwe anyentele ayenge alartetye Jew-kenhe anthetyenhe."

45 Kenhe atyewe ikwerenhe areye apatewarremele awerrirrerleng, itne uyarne anthurre itelareke Jesus alakenhe angkerleng. Kenhe itne atere-irrerirreke renhe ayeye ikwere-akerte apayuthneketye.

*Angwenhe apeke-ame tyerrtye impene anthurre?
(Matthew 18:1-5; Mark 9:33-37)*

46 Ilengare apeke re, atyewe ikwerenhe areye ahele-ahele akerremele apayuthnerreke, "Atyewe angwenhe apeke arpenhe areyenge akngerre anthurre ulkere?"

47 Kenhe Jesus re akenhe awetyakenhe angkerrirrerleng. Kenhe re akenhe itelareke iwenhe ikwere itne itirrewar-rerleng. Kele imerte re akngetyemele ampe akweke renhe kele ikwere itweke-arle ngkernemele.

48 Kenhe kele re atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "Kele angwenhele apeke ampe akweke alakenhe nhenhe atyewe akemele rarle atyinhe anteye-arle, the renhe atyewe akeme-anteye, Ngkartele-arlike, rarle ayenge yernekenge. Kenhe angwenhe apeke re alartetye anetyeke ahentye aneme, kenhe re arrekwele arrpenhe areyeke-arlike arrernemele mpwaretyeke apurrke-irretyale anetyeke."

Angwenhe apeke-ame re Jesus ikwere atyewe aneme?
(Mark 9:38-41)

49 Kenhe John Jesus-eke angkeke, "Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, anwerne areke artwe anyentele arrentye aywepelerle-anerlengge arritnye ngkwinhe atniwemele. Anwerne renhe ayakeke rarle anwerne-kenhe anetyakenhenge."

50 Kenhe Jesus re itneke angkeke, "Angwenhe apeke re anwerneke mwerre anemele, ahele-irrenhe-irrenhe anetyakenhe, kenhe kele re anwerne-kenhe-arle aneme. Kele yanhe renhe imperre-arle-irraye, ayakewarretyale!"

Tyerrtye apmerek Samaria-arenye areyele Jesus ayakewarreme apmerek itnekenheke-werne irrpeketyenge

51 Kenhe Jesus itelarelhemele rarle ilwetyenhe kenhe Ngkartele-arle renhe urreke inetyenhenge apmerek alkerek akertne-werne akngirtnetyeke. Kenhe Jesus ikwere-arrpek itirreke apmerek Jerusalem ikwere-werne alhetyeke yanhe ikwerele ilwetyeke.

52 Re angkentye-akerte urrpetye itnenhene ikwerenge arrekwele yerneke, apmerek ikwere-werne nthenthele-arle Samaria-arenye areye-arle aneme-werne, tyerrtye yanhe-arenye areye itneke ilerrirretyeke Jesus rarle itnenhene aretyeke apetyeme. Nhenge angkentye-akerte areye apmerek yanheke irremele itne yanhe-arenye itnenhene apayuthnerrirremele apmerek Jesus ikwere mpwarewarretyeke re apetyerlengge.

53 Kenhe apmerek yanhe-arenye areyele itelarerrirremele Jesus rarle apmerek itnekenhele anperek-irrenhetyenhe apeke apmerek Jerusalem-werne alhemele arlte akngerre Jew areye-kenheke. Itne ahentye-anerrirretyakenhe Jesus ikwere apmerek itnekenhele anperek-irrenhetyeke. Kenhe yanhe iperrengge rarle, itne Jesus renhe ayakewarreke.

54 Kenhe angkentye-akerte nhenge areye apetyewarreke-arle Jesus ikwere-werne alperlte-iweke, ikwere iletetye-alpeke nthakenhe itne-arle angkeke. Nhenge James uthene John uthenele awerle-anerremele, re-atherre Jesus renhe apayuthnerle-anerreke, "Akngerrepataye, ilerne-ame

Ngkarte renhe apayuthnerle-anerreye ure alkere akertne-ngentyele yernetyeke Samaria-arenye nhenhe areye atwe-tyeke?"

⁵⁵ Kenhe Jesus-ele renhe-atherre iltemele angkeke, "Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe mpweleke angketyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Kenhe ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyemele arrenhantherrenhe itethe-ilettyeke arne akurne areye arrantherre ingkirrekele mpwarewarreketye, kenhe arrpenhe itnenhene urele ampetyeke arrangkwe anteye!"

⁵⁶ Ikwere iperre-ngentyele, Jesus-arlke atyewe ikw-erenhe areye-arlke apmere yanhe ikwerenge irrepe-akemele alherlte-iweke Jerusalem-werne-atheke.

Artwe arrpenheme itirrewarreme itne-arle apenterlte-apenhe-apenhe Jesus-kenhe anerrirretyeke
(Matthew 8:18-22)

⁵⁷ Nhenge Jesus-arlke apenterlte-apenhe ikw-erenhe areye-arlke Jerusalem-werne-atheke alherlte-iwemele, kenhe artwe anyente-arle Jesus ikwere-werne apetyemele angkeke, "The ngenhe apenterle-apetyeke nthenhe-werne apeke unte alherlenghe."

⁵⁸ Kenhe Jesus akenhe ikwere angkirtnerlenghe, "Kere rapite itne alhwengele anerrirreme, kenhe thiye areye akenhe arne akertnele antywele anerrirreme. Kenhe ayenge akenhe, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, apmere-kwenye-arle, arrangkwe. Ayenge-arle akwetethe re intetyeke. Ayenge-arle akwetethe-arle unthetyarte."

⁵⁹ Kele imerte Jesus artwe arrpenheke anteme angkeke, "Ayenge apenterle-apaye!"

Kenhe artwe re akenhe angkirtnerlenghe, "Ayenge apele alhampwe-irreke-arle. Ayenge urrekeke impaye ayenge-arle apmere-werne alpetyeke, akngeye atyinhe artetyeke. Kenhe yanhe iperrele the ngenhe apenterle-apetyenhenge."

⁶⁰ Kenhe Jesus re ikwere angkirtneke, "Arrangkwe, lyete nhenhe ayenge apentaye, atyenge akangkwe-irretyakenhe areyele renhe iperteke artetyeke re ilwerlenghe. Kenhe unte apeke Ngkartele ngenhe itetheke mpwaretyeke ahentye-anemele, kele unte arrpenhe itneke Ngkarte ikwere-akerte ilettyeke alhaye, rarle ingkirrekeke akngerre anthurre aneme."

⁶¹ Kenhe artwe arrpenhe nhenhe anteme Jesus ikwere angkeke, "The ngenhe apenterle-apetyeke ahentye aneme. Awaye, urreke ayenge alhetyenhenge, ayenge itirreme

apmere-werne alpetyeke, atyenge-artweye areye-arlike aretyeke ayenge-arle alheme ilerle-alhetyeke.”

⁶² Kenhe Jesus re akenhe ikwere angkirtnerlenge, “Angwenhe apeke re Ngkarte Ikwere mwerre arratye anetyeke ahentye-aneme Apmere Akngerre Impene Ikwerenhele kele rarle, kenhe re akenhe Ngkarte renhe-ante awerle-anetyeke.”

10

Ayeye nhenhe artwe 72-pele-akerte Jesus-elarle akngake-meke

¹ Kele yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale, Jesus-ele artwe arrpenhe 72-pele akngakeke. Rarle itnenhene atherreke-atherre arrekwele yernirtneke apmere arrpenheke-arrpenhe rarle alhetyenhe-werne, nthenhele-arle re urreke alhetyeke ahentye-anemele.

² Jesus tyerrtye areyeke alhwarrpe-irremele atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, “Tyerrtye arrpenhe arunthe areye apmere arrpe-anenhe yanhe ikwerele-arle anerrirremeke. Kenhe the atyenge urrkapentye akngerre urrpetye ware atnyeneme tyerrtye ingkirreke-arle inemeke Ngkarte Ikwere-werne akngetye-akngetye-alhetyenhe. Kenhe Ngkartele ingkirreke yanhe areye Ikwere-arrpe anteme-arle atnyenetyeke. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe Ngkarte Ikwere angkerirraye Renhe apayuthnerrirraye urrkapentye akngerre awethe arrpenhe areye nhenhe-werne yernetyeke, Re itnenhe ingkirreke Ikwere-werne akngetyeke.

³ Itelarerrirraye, arrantherre akenhe nterte akwete-arle anerrirreme yepe-yepe areye-arteke. Kenhe the akenhe arrenhantherrenhe apmere areye-werne yerneme, arrantherre angkentye atyinhe ilettyeke. Kenhe apmere yanhele akenhe tyerrtye ahe akngerre areye-arle aneme, itne-arle arrekanttherre ahele-irretyenhe, arrenhantherrenhe akurne-ilemele. Kele arrantherre yepe-yepe-arteke-arle akngwelye artnwere ahe-akngerre areye mpwepele.

⁴ Nhenge arrantherre alherlte-iwemele yakwethe apwerte mane-akerte akngerlte-iwetyale, yakwethe arne iwenhe apeke areye-arlike-akerte akngerlte-iwetyale, ingke-kenhe arrpenhe apeke akngerlte-iwetyale, ingkirreke imperlte-alhemele alherlte-iwaye. Apmere arrpenheke-arrpenhe areye-werne iparrpe alherlte-iwaye. Ilengare apeke re arrpenhe areye-arlike arrantherre mpepeke anyente-irrerirremele awethe tnetyale anpere akwete alhetyeke. Angketyale, anpere akwete alhaye.

5 “Kenhe urreke arrantherre ilthe arrpenhe-kenheke irrpetyenhenge, itneke alakenhe angkerrirraye, ‘Ngkartele arrekantherrele-arlenge aneme-arle akwetethenhe-akwetethe.’

6 Kenhe yanhe-arenye apeke arrekantherre mwerre angkerrirrerlenge, Ngkartele itnekenge anetyenhe akwetethenhe-akwetethe. Kenhe itne apeke arrekantherre ahentye-kwenye anerrirrerlenge, itnenhene imperre-arle-irraye, Ngkartele itnenhe impemele anteye.

7-8 “Kenhe arrantherre apmere akngerre itne-kenheke itweke irrerirremele, kenhe angwenhe apeke arrekantherre-werne arratintyewarremenge kele imerte arrenhantherrenhe kwene-werne akngirtnewarremele arrekantherre mwerre anerrirrerlenge, merne iwenhe apeke renhe antherre-irremele iwenhe apeke renhe antywerre-arlike-irremele, kele ikwerenge anerrirraye apmere ikwerenhele. Kenhe mpwarenty akngerrele iwenhe-iwenhe apeke renhe inetyeke rarle mpwarerlenge. Kenhe arrpenhe yanhe re apeke arrenhantherrenhe mwerre arntarnte-arerlenge, kele akangkemele anerrirraye ikwerenge, apmere arrpenhe areye-werne alherlte-iwetyale. Kenhe arrantherre atyenge renhe ware mpwarerlte-apeme iwenhe-iwenhe ikwere-arteke apeke.

9 “Kenhe tyerrtye yanhe areye, apmere arrpenheke-arrpenhe yanhe-arenye areye-arle, rlkerte apeke irrerirrerlenge, kele itnenhene mwerre-arle-ilerrirraye. Itneke alakenhe-arle angkerrirraye, ‘Akrne-arle mpwareke-ipperre utepe-irraye akrne mpwaretyale, angathe irrerlenge Ngkarte-arle tyerrtye areyeke alartetye anteme anetyenhe itnenhe lterrke akwete atnyenetyeke.’

10 “Kenhe arrantherre apmere arrpenheke itweke irrerirremele, kenhe itne arrekantherre-werne arratintyewarremele arrenhantherrenhe alhule-iwarremele ayeye arrekantherrenhe awetyeke ahentye-kwenyele, kenhe arrantherre akenhe yanhe ulkere-werne alherlte-iwemele itneke angkerrirrerlenge,

11 ‘Kele, ingke anwerne akngelhewarremele urlpmernte lernelherrirremele arrekantherretye anwerneke arrantherre akangkwe-irrerirretyakenhenge. Arrantherre anteme nhenhe-arle awerrirraye! Ngkarte-arle ingkirrekeke Akngerre Anthurre aneme. Kenhe arrantherre renhe awerrirretyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe lyete. Arlte angathe irrerlenge Ngkarte-arle tyerrtye areyeke alartetye anteme anetyenhe itnenhe lterrke akwete atnyenetyeke.’

12 “Ayenge-arle arrekantherre arraty-arle angkeme, arlte ingkernenge Ngkartele-arle tyerrtye areye akngakemele

akalkelhe-iletienhe apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele. Re aywepemele yernetyenhe Sodom-arenye areye apmere akurne arrenkwelthe-arle akwetethe aneme-werne. Re tyerrtye angkentye ngkwenge-arle aweke areye apale-arle angkemele renhe akangkwe-irretyakenhe areye-arlike yerneme. Kenhe itne akenhe rlkerte akngerre anthurre renhe inetyenhe Sodom-arenye areyenge awethe arntwarre ulkere."

Jesus-ele itnenhene alkngetherre anthurre ileme ikwere-arle akangkwe-irrerirretyakenhe

(Matthew 11:20-24)

¹³ Kenhe Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "Akurne akngerre-arle anetyenhe Chorazin-arenye areyeke-arlike Bethsaida-arenye areyeke-arlike. Apmere arrekhantherenge tharle tyerrtye rlkerte areye-arle angkwerre-iwekenge ngangkerele-arle mwerre-ileke, ngangkerele-arlike atningke arrpenhe mpwareke. Kele arrantherre areke-arle iperre, Ngkarte-werne utepe-irretyakenhe-arle. The apeke alakenhe arrekwele mpwareke-arle apmere Tyre uthene Sidon uthenele tyerrtye apmere yanhe atherre-arenye areye-arle kele iparrpe-arle apure-irremere akurne itnekenhe-ngentyele kele imerte mantere ingkweyeke irrpemele imerte arlpmenyele inngerre apernelhemele imernetyeke apure-irremele akurnentye impemele. *

¹⁴ Arrantherre nhenhe awerrirraye! Urreke, arlte ingker-nenge, Ngkartele-arle inemele akngaketyenhe tyerrtye ap-mere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele, re alkngetherre ilemele tyerrtye areye Tyre-arenye, arrpenhe areye-arlike Sidon-arenye itnenhe apmere akurne-werne yernetyenhe, itne arrenkwelthe inetyenhege rlkerte-irretyeke. Re arrenhantherrenhe alkngetherre ilemele ante yernemele arrantherre-arlike arrpenhe yanhe areyenge alhetyeke. Kele apmere yanhenge arrantherre rlkerte arrpenhe-arle inetyenhe tyerrtye itnekenge awethe arntwarre ulkere.

¹⁵ Kenhe arrantherre apmere Capernaum-elarle anerrirremeke, arrantherre-ame itirrewarreme Ngkartele-arle arrenhantherrenhe alkere akertne anthurre-werne utyerne-tyenhe apeke? Arrangkwe! Kenhe Re akenhe arrenhantherrenhe ure atetherre-werne iwetyenhe-tetye."

¹⁶ Kenhe kele Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "Angwenhe apekele arrenhantherrenhe awemele re

* **10:13** Apmere Tyre uthene Sidon uthenele tyerrtye Jew anetyakenhe areyele-arle akwetethe-arle akurne mpwarerlte-anetyarte, kele Israel-arenye angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ilentye akngerre areyele ileke tyerrtye yanhe areye akurne-arle.

ayenge-inpe awetyenhele. Kenhe angwenhe apekele arrenhantherrenhe ipmentyele-iwemele, rarle ayenge-inpe-arle ipmentyele-iweme, Ngkarte atyinhe-inpe ayenge-arle apmere nhenhe-werne yernekeke.”

Kele yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale, artwe 72-pele yanhe areye, itne Jesus-nge arrekwele apmere arrpenhe areye-werne alherlte-iweke.

Ayeye nhenhe artwe 72-pele-akerte Jesus-werne-arle apetyete-alpemeke

17 Kenhe artwe 72-pele nhenge areye Jesus ikwere-werne akangkentye anthurre apetyete-alpemele ikwere akangkemele angkerrireke, “Akngerrepataye, nhenge anwerne tyerrtye areye arerrirremele arrentye areye-arle itnekele-arlenge anerrirremeke, anwerne arrentye itnenhene ilerrirreke tyerrtye yanhe areye-ngentyele arrat-intyewarretyeke, unte-arle anwernenhe ileke-arle-arteke mpwarerlte-apetyeke. Ayeye ngkwinihe nhenhe arratyethurre-arle! Arrentye areyele anwernenhe awerrirremele anwerne itnenhene tyerrtye itneke-ngentyele arrat-intyewarretyeke ilerrirrerlenge.”

18 Kenhe ikwerenge-ntyale Jesus itneke angkeke, “The Satan arrentye alartetye areke alkere akertne-ngentyele kwatyethalle-arteke atnyetye-akerle-rlenge.

19 Kenhe arrantherre ayenge awerrirraye! The arrenhantherrenhe utnenge akngerre antheke. Arrangkwe anthurrele-arle arrenhantherrenhe atwetyeke! Kenhe apmwele apeke atnethakertele apeke arrenhantherrenhe uthneme, arrantherre rllerte-irrerirretyakenhe anetyenhenge, ilwerrirretyeke arrangkwe-arle. Arrentye Satan-ele arrenhantherrenhe uyarne atweme.

20 Kenhe arrantherre ulyeye-arle irrerirretyale anerrirre arrentye areye-arle arrekantherre akangkwe-irrekenge! Ngkartele arrekantherrenhe arritnye itelarentye itnenhe arrerneke apmere alkere akertne ikwerenheke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre akangkewarrraye!”

Ayeye akweke nhenhe-arle Jesus ikwere-akerte Ngkarteke-arle akangkemeke

21 Nhenhe ikwerele ureke, Jesus re, Utnenge Akngerre ikwerele-arlenge anemenge, Ngkarteke akangkemele angkeke, “Akngeye-aye, unte kwenhe tyerrtye ingkirrekeke alartetye anthurre, apmere ahele nhenhele-arlike alkere akertnele-arlike. Kele the ngenhe utyernemele tnakeme, unte-arle angkentye mwerre nhenhe tyerrtye areyeke imernekenge nhenge ngkwenge akutne areyeke, unte

akaltye areyeke imernetyakenhe aneke, unte-arle alengke-arle-iweke itne-ketyenge. Yewe Akngeye-aye, unte alakenhe mpwareke unte-arle ahentye-anekenge warte.” Alakenhe rarle Jesus Akngeye ikwerenheke angkeke.

²² Kele ikwerenge-ntyele, Jesus itneke angkeke, “Akng-eye atyinhele ayenge arne ingkirreke anthurre antheke. Ayenge-arle Alere Ikwerenhe. Re-ante ayenge itelareme anthurre. Kenhe ayenge-arle akenhe, Alerikwe-arle, the-ante Renhe itelareme anthurre. Kenhe yanhe areye the akngakeke-arle, tharle itneke Ngkarte Ikwere-akerte ileke, yanhe areye-arle atyenge-artweye-arle anemeke, itne Ngkarte awerrirretyenhe.” Alakenhe rarle Jesus-ele itneke ileke.

²³ Kele yanhe ikwerenge-ntyele, Jesus re-arrpe aneme ikwerenhe areye-ante-akerte anteme re anemele, itneke angkeke, “Arrantherre akangkentye anthurre anerrirre-tyeke ingkirrenyeke arrantherre-arle arerrirrekenge.

²⁴ Kenhe the akenhe arrekatherre arraty renhe-arle ileme: Arrule anthurre tyerrtye artwe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areye-arlike, alartetye arrpenhe areye-arlike, itne akwele ahentye-anemele aretyeke iwenhe apeke renhe arrantherre-arle aremeke. Kele itne akenhe uyerreke-arle, aretyakenhe akwete. Itne akwele awetyeke-arlike ahentye-aneke arrantherre-arteke, itne akenhe awetyakenhe akwete-arle uyerreke-arle. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre akangkentye anthurre anerrirreme.”

Ayeye nhenhe tyerrtye mwerre-akerte apmere Samaria-areye-arle

(Matthew 22:34-40; Mark 12:28-34)

²⁵ Arlte arrpenhele, akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe angkentye akngerre Moses-kenheke re Jesus ikwere-werne ularele ware apetyeke, renhe apayuthnemele, “Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye! Arne iwenhe-ame mwerre the mpwaretyeke Ngkarteke anyente-irremele ikwerenge akwete-ante anetyenhenge?”

²⁶ Kenhe Jesus ikwere angkirtneke, “Iwenhe aneme intelhe-ilentyele angkentye akngerre Moses-kenhele?”

²⁷ Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe anteme Jesus-eke angkirtneke, “Unte Ngkarteke-ante ware ahentye-anetyeke atyepe-atyep. Ikwerenge untyeme-irretyeke arrangkwe. Ikwere-ante ware urrkaperle-anetyeke atyepe-atyep! Angkentye arrpenhe akngerre akenhe aneme-arle alakenhe: Arrpenhe areyeke ahentye-anetyeke, ngkwenge-arrpe-arle unte ahentye-aneme-arteke.”

28 Kenhe Jesus ikwere angkeke, "Mwerre rarle. Unte apeke alakenhe irrentye, unte Ngkarte Ikwerenge akwete-ante anerle-anetyenhe."

29 Kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe re akenhe tyerrtye Jew anetyakenhe-arle areyeke ahentye-kwenye-arle. Rarle itirretyarte Ngkarteke mwerre akwele aneme, arrangkwe-arle. Re Jesus awethe apayuthneke, "Kenhe angwenhe apeke ikwere ayenge ahentye anthurre anetyeke? Atyenge-artweye areyeke-ante apeke, apmere arrpenhe-arenye areyeke anteye apeke?"

30 Kenhe Jesus-ele ayeye akweke-arle ikwere iler-enge renhe akaltyele-anthetyeke Ngkarte-kenhe iwerreke, "Artwe Jew-arenye anyente apmere Jerusalem-ele anet-yarte. Arlte anyentele re apmere Jerusalem-engentyele apmere Jericho-werne-atheke alheke. Kenhe re apmere yanhe ikwere itweke-irretye-alhemele, kenhe renhe artwe anyelkngalthe areyele atwerrirrerlengen, mantere irlwemele ikwere-arleke renhe tnyante atwerrirreke. Kele renhe itne imperlte-alheke re-arrpe ilwetyeke.

31 "Kenhe arlte ikwerele-anteye, kwertengerle tyatye-arenye Jew-kenhe anyente iwerre ikwerele-anteye apetyeke. Re renhe aretye-alheke iwerrele interle-anerlengen, kenhe re anpere alhemele impentyele arenheke renhe arntarnte-aretyakenhele, re anpere-alhemele akwete.

32 "Kenhe ikwerenge-ntyale artwe arrpenhe kwertengerle tyatye-arenye Jew-kenhe-arle re apmere Israel-arenye-anteye-arle ingkerne-arle apetyeke. Nhenge re renhe aretye-alhemele iwerrele ikwerele-anteye interle-anerlengen. Kele re renhe anperele-anteye arenhemele alheke.

33 "Kenhe ikwerenge-ntyale, artwe arrpenhe awethe-arle iwerre ikwerele-anteye apetyeke, re tangkeye-akerte-arle. Artwe nhenhe re apmere Samaria-arenye. Kenhe re artwe renhe aretye-alheke iwerrele interle-anerlengen, ikwere alhwarrpe-irreke.

34 Kele imerte re artwe ikwere-werne alhemele, ngkwarle theleke, anterele utylene renhe apanemele. Kele imerte utylene areye manterele ayerneke renhe mwerre-ilemele. Re rlkerte renhe tangkeye-ke utyerneke. Ikwerenge-ntyale re renhe ilthe-werne akngemele merne-arlike kere-arlike renhe antheke. Kele imerte re rlkerte renhe antyameke atheneke.

35 "Ingweleme arrpenhele re artwe iltheke-artweye ikwere angkeke, 'Lyete ware ayenge alheme, apwerte mane nhenhe atnyenaye ngkwenge, rlkerte renhe arntarnte-aretyeke. Unte apeke mane yanhe uyerrelhe-ilemele,

nhenge ayenge urreke apetye-alpetyenhe ngenhe mane awethe anthetye-alpetyenhenge.' Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyeye re mane ngkweltye atherre renhe antheke. Kele re."

³⁶ Kenhe ikwerenge-ntyeye, Jesus-ele akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe apayuthneke renhe-arle urrtyekele-iwekeke, "Nthakenhe-arle-ame unte ayeye yanheke itirreme? Angwenhe anthurre artwe yanheke-artweye aneke renhe-arle atwerrirrerleng mantere ikwerenge-arle rakemele arne arrpenhe areye-arlke ineke?"

³⁷ Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe ikwere angkirtneke, "Artwe apmere Samaria-arenye, Jew anetyakenhe-arle anekeke, rlkerte renhe-arle mwerre-ilekeke, rarle arratye ikwere-artweye."

Kenhe Jesus ikwere angkeke, "Ye, arratye. Kele alhaye, ingkirreke anthurreke apmere arrpe-anenheke mwerre anetyeke, unte kwenhe Israel-eke-artweye areye-anteke-artweye anetyakenhe, ingkirreke anthurre apmere arrpe-anenhe areyeke-artweye."

Ayeye nhenhe angkwerenhenge atherre-akerte

³⁸ Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areye-arlke, itne ayerrere-ngentyele apmere Jerusalem-werne-atheke alherlte-iwepiwemele. Kele itne apmere akwekeke irretye-atherre-alhemele. Kenhe arelhe Martha arritnye aneke apmere yanhe ikwere aneke-arle. Re itnenhene apayuthneke apmere ikwerenhele unekele interrirretyeke. Kele itne apmere ikwerenhe-werne alherlte-iwemele anetyeke.

³⁹ Kenhe atyeyikwe Martha-kenhe Mary arritnye ikwerele-arleng aneke. Kenhe Jesus re akenhe apmere kwenele anemele tyerrtye areye akaltyele-antheke yanhele-arle anemeke. Kenhe Mary re akenhe apmere kwenele irrpyentyemele Jesus-nge arrekwele aneke ingke ikwerenhe itwele.

⁴⁰ Kenhe Martha re akenhe tyerrtye ingkirreke itneke merne-arle itetyame. Re ingkerte-irreke Mary ikwere, kele re imerte Jesus ikwere-werne apetyemele angkeke, "Akngerrepataye, the-ante merne iteme. Mary nhenhe-arle-artaye, iwenhenge-arle-ame ilerne apeke merne iterle-anerretyakenhe? Rarle anerle-aneme ware ngenhe awerle-anemele. Renhe ilaye, ilerne merne apurtele iterle-anerretyeke apetyetyeke!"

⁴¹ Kenhe Jesus ikwere angkirtnerleng, "Martha-aye, Martha-aye! Iwenheke-ame unte Mary-eke ingkerte-irremele mernenge? Arrangkwe-arle, the renhe iletakenhe ngkwengenge merne itetyeke alhetyeke.

⁴² Kenhe Mary re akenhe ayeye atyengenge awetyeke ahentye-arle-aneme. Kele mwerre-arle. Kenhe anyente impene anthurre renhe-arle awetyeke, kenhe Mary re akenhe renhe arratye akngakeke. Arrpenhele ikwerenge awethe akngetyakenhe anthurre renhe."

11

Ayeye nhenhe Jesus-akerte nhenge re atyewe ikwerenhe areye akaltyele-anthemele nthakenhe-akenhe Ngkarteke angkerrirretyeke

(Matthew 6:5-15)

¹ Arlte arrpenhele, Jesus Ngkarte Anyikweke angketyame. Re angkeke-arle-iperre aneke, atyewe ikwerenhe anyente ikwere-werne apetyeke ikwere angkeke, "Akngerrepataye, anwernenhe akaltyele-anthaye nthakenhe-akenhe Ngkarteke anwerne angkerrirretyeke. Unte itelareme, nhenge John-ele atyewe ikwerenhe areye-arle akaltyele-antheke-arteke, nthakenhe-akenhe Ngkarteke itne angkerrirretyeke."

² Kenhe Jesus itneke angkirtnerlenghe, "Nhenge arrantherre Ngkarteke angkerrirremele, alakenhe angkerrirraye: 'Ngkarte Akngeyaye, impene anthurre kwenhe arritnye Ngkwinhe aneme.

Anwerneke apetyaye akngerre anthurre anetyeke.

³ Arlte nhenhenge anwernenhe merne anthaye.

⁴ Anwerne akurne mpwareke-arle iperre,

anwernenhe ilpernetyakenhe anaye.

Alakenhe-arteke, nhenge arrpenhe areyele anwernenhe akurne mpwarerlenghe, anwerne itnenhe ilpernetyakenhe aneme.

Anwernenhe akurne-werne-atheke akngetyalaye!"

"Kenhe alakenhe-arle arrantherre angkerrirretyeke Ngkarteke."

Ngkarteke anwernenhe mwantye-mwantye-ileme

⁵⁻⁶ Kele yanhe ikwerenge-ntyeye, Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "The arrekantherre ayeye akweke Ngkarte Ikwere-akerte iletynhe, nthakenhe-akenhe Rarle anwerneke mwantye-mwantye aneke. Kenhe arrantherre angwenhe re apeke lyete merneke arrangkwe aneme. Kenhe unte akenhe ingwe akngerrele kake ngkwinhe-werne alhemele angketye-alhemele arlkemele, 'Kakaye, akeme-irraye, merne ayenge anthaye, atyewe atyinhe the anthetyeke. Rarle apmere atyinhe-werne apetyeke alethe alheke-iperre, kenhe ayenge akenhe merne-kwenye-arle, arrangkwe-arle.'

7 "Kenhe kake akngerrepate re ngkwenge angkirtnerlenge, 'Anwernenhe impaye, ingwe akngerrele imartenhenhe. Iwenheke-ame unte apetyeke nhenge ingkirreke ankwe-arle interrirrerlenge-werne? Arrangkwe-arle, ayenge akeme-irretyakenhe ngenhe merne anthetyeke.' Kenhe atyeyikwe re akenhe yanhe ikwerele akwete tnerle-anemele renhe apayuthnerle-aneme akwete anthurre.

8 Kenhe the arrekantherre ileme, tyerrtye nhenhe re akeme-irretyange ngenhe merne anthetyeke atyeyikwe-arle anerlenge, arrangkwe-arle. Kenhe re akenhe akeme-irremele ngenhe anthetyenhe iwenhe apeke ikwere ahentye-aneme, unte-arle renhe akwete anthurre apayuthnerlenge.

9-10 "Kele, angwenhele apeke arne iwenhe-iwenheke renhe Ngkarteke akwete anthurre apayuthnerle-aneme re renhe ineme-arle. Kenhe angwenhe apeke arne iwenhe ikwere apale unthemele kele re renhe aretye-alheme-arle. Kenhe angwenhele apeke re arriwe renhe ltare-atwetye-alhemele, Ngkartele renhe altywere-ileme re Ikwere-werne alhetyeke renhe aretye-alhetyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre Ngkarte renhe arne iwenhe-iwenhe apeke ikwere apayuthnerrirretyeke, kele Re arrenhantherrenhe anthetyenhe-arle. Kenhe arrantherre apeke Ikwere akwete-arle untherlte-anemele, Re kele arrekantherre imernelheme. Kenhe arrantherre apeke arriwe renhe akwete-arle ltare-atwerlte-aneme, kenhe Re kele arriwe renhe arrekantherre altywere-ileme-arle arrantherre-arle irrperirretyenhenge.

11 "Kenhe arrantherre nthakenhe-arle irretyenhe alere arrekantherrenhe apeke irrpenngeke apayuthnerlenge? Arrantherre-ame renhe apmwe anthetyenhe? Arrangkwe! Arrantherre-arle renhe irrpennge-arrpe-arle anthetyenhe arlkwetyeke.

12 Arrantherre nthakenhe-arle irretyenhe re apeke arrenhantherrenhe kwarteke apayuthnerlenge? Arrantherre-ame renhe atnethakerte-arle anthetyenhe? Arrangkwe! Arrantherre renhe kwarte-arrpe-arle arlkwetyeke anthetyeke.

13 "Kele arrantherre ampe arrekantherrenhe areye arne mwerre antherlte-aneme itne arrenhantherrenhe apayuthnerlenge, kele arrantherre-arle akurne akwete mpwarerlte-anemenge. Kele Akngeye arrekantherrenhe alkere akertnele-arle anemeke arrantherre itirrewarremele iwenhe-arteke-arle Re aneke? Rarle nhenge mwerre anthurre aneme, arrekantherrenge mwerre akngerre ulkere, Re akenhe Utmenge Akngerre aywerrkele anthentye akngerre-arle arrantherre apayuthnerlenge."

Tyerrtye Jew areye angkerrirreke Jesus re akwele arrentye akngerre yanhe-kenhe-arle akwele

(Matthew 12:22-32; Mark 3:20-30)

¹⁴ Arlte arrpenhele, artwe anyente angketyakenhe arrentye-arle ikwerele-arlenge anekenge. Kenhe Jesus re akenhe artwe yanhe renhe angketyeke mwerre-ileke. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele arerrirreke renhe nthakenhe-ilerlenge, itne apatewarreke.

¹⁵ Nhenge arrpenhemele arerrirreke renhe nthakenhe-ilerlenge, itne angkerrirreke, "Nthakenhe-arle-ame yanhele re-ante-arle arrentye yanhe renhe ayweperne? Kenhe Arrentye nhenge Beelzebul-ele ngangkere ikwerenhe renhe antheke. Arrantherre itelareme arrentye alartetye nhenge arrentye arrpenhe areyeke, alakenhenge akwele re arrentye ayweperule-anetyeke tyerrtye areye-ngentyele."

¹⁶ Kenhe arrpenhe areyele akenhe Jesus renhe arrkernemele urrtyrremele ware, ikwere angkerrirreke, "Unte tyerrtye itnenhene mwerre-ilaye ngangkerele unte itirreke Ngkartele-arle akwele ngenhe antheke-arle. Kenhe kele anwerne itelarerrirretyenhe Ngkarte ngkwenge akangkentye anemenge."

¹⁷⁻¹⁸ Kenhe Jesus re akenhe itelareme nthakenhe-arle itne ikwere itirrewarreme. Re itneke angkirtneke, "Arrantherre apale-arle itirrewarreme. Arrantherre itirrewarreme Beelzebul rarle ayenge akwele ngangkere ikwerenhe anthekeke-athene arrentye itnenhene tyerrtye itneke-ngentyele aywepetyeke. Yanhe arratye anetyakenhe-arle, arrangkwe anthurre-arle. Kenhe ayenge akenhe arrekanttherre angketyeke akweke ware. Tyerrtye apmere anyente-arenye areye apeke atwerrentye akngerre itne akenhe akweteke-ilemele atwerreme, tyerrtye areyeke arrangkwe anetyeke-atwetye. Alakenhe anteye artweye-nhenge areye apeke warle anyente-arenye areye atwerrirle-aneme imerte akweteke-ilemele atwerreme, tyerrtye areyeke arrangkwe anetyeke-atwetye. Alakenhe-ante-arle Beelzebul-eke, re apeke arrentye ikwere akwerrke areye aywepetyeke aneke kele itne ikwere ahentye-anetyakenhe-arle aneme ikwere anetyakenhe, kele re iltyelaye irremele nterte anteme-arle aneme, alyepe-alyepe-irremere alartetye itnekenhe anetyakenhe anteme.

¹⁹ Kenhe arrantherre akenhe angkeme arrentye Beelzebul arritnyeale-arle akwele ngangkere ayenge antheme arrentye areye ayweperule-anetyeke tyerrtye areye-ngentyele. The apeke-arle arrentye aywepeme ngangkere ikwerenhele angwenhele-arle akenhe arrenhantherrenhe ngangkere antheke arrentye aywepetyeke? Arrentye Satan-eleye? Ar-

rangkwe, Ngkartele-arle itnenhe ngangkere anthekenge arrentye areye aywepetyeke. Arrantherre apale angkeme Beelzebul-ele akwele ayenge ngangkere ikwerenhe anthemenge arrentye areye aywepetyeke.

²⁰ Kenhe Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe re apele ayenge ngangkere-arle antheme the arrentye areye aywepetyeke. Arrantherre ayenge areke-arle iperrele arrentye ayweperlenge itelaretyenhe Ngkarte-arle apetyeke arrenhantherrenhe apurtelhe-iletayeke arrekantherre Alartetye anetyenhenge.”

²¹ Kenhe ikwerenge-ntyale Jesus-ele itneke ayeye akweke artwe lterrke anthurre ikwere-akerte ileke, Satan nhenhe ikwere-akerte. “Kenhe artwe anyentele arne ingkirrekeke-artweye arntarnte-arerle-aneme apmere kwenele anerle-anemele anyelkngele inerrirreketye. Re irraweye anthurre anerle-aneme alkwerte-arlike-akerte, irrtyarte-arlike-akerte, alye-arlike-akerte anyelkngele inerrirreketye. Alakenhe rarle re akwetethenhe-akwetethe arntarnte-arepareme apmere ikwerenhe-arrpe.

²² Kenhe nthakenhe irretyenhe urreke re, nhenge arpenhe apetyerlenge ikwerenge lterrke akngerre ulkere? Nthakenhe anteme-arle re irretyenhe nhenge lterrke akngerre yanhe re arne ikwerenhe areye anyelkngele inerlenge? Kenhe lterrke akngerrele akenhe artwe arpenhe renhe atwetyenhe, alkwerte-arlike, irrtyarte-arlike ikwerenge-ntyale rakemele. Kele imerte re arne arrpenhe areye-arlike ikwerenge-ntyale ingkirrenyeke raketyenhe. Kele yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale re arrpenhe itnenhene anteme anthetyenhenge. Kele.” Kenhe ayeye nhenhe arratye anthurre rarle, Jesus-ele lterrke renhe Satan ikwerenge-ntyale rakemele aywepeke.

²³ Kele yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale, Jesus tyerrtye Jew areyeke angkeke, “Tyerrtye apeke atyengenge apurte urkapetyakenhe kele re arrentye Satan-kenhe-arle atyenge ahele-irremele. Re apeke tyerrtye areye Ngkarte-werne akngetye-alpetyakenhe kele re itnenhe aterele-anthemele atyenge-ketyenge aywepemele.”

Jesus-ele itnenhene awethe akaltyele-antheme arrentye areye-akerte

(Matthew 12:43-45)

²⁴ Kenhe Jesus re angkeke, “Nhenge arrentye tyerrtye ikwerenge-ntyale arratemele, re apmere ingkinyele-arteke anteme anemenge, tyerrtye arrpenhe anetyakenhe anteme,

arrangkwe anthurre. Kenhe arrentye-arle apmere kwatye-kwenyele-arlike ahurratye untherle-apemele, apmere mw-erreke arerle-apemele anetyeke. Kenhe re apeke apmere mwerreke uyarne aremele anetyeke re ilelhomele alhep-alheme, 'Ayenge-arle tyerrtye nhenge-werne alpetyeke itir-reme ikwerele-arlenge arrekwele ayenge-arle aneke-werne. Kenhe arrpenheke arrangkwe rarle re lyete aneme.'

²⁵ Arratye rarle, arrentye tyerrtye nhenge-werne alpemele renhe aretye-alpeke apmere alkarle-arteke renhe ingkirreke-arle akngarte-iwerlenge.

²⁶ Re anteme alpemele arrentye 7-pele arrpenhe akngetye-alpeke, ikwerenge akurne anthurre ulkere-arle. Kele itne tyerrtye yanheke irrpirtnewarremele atneme ikwerele-arlenge apmere mpwaremele. Kenhe yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale, tyerrtye arrentye areye-akerte re akurne awethe-arle re anekenge-ntyale anpere anthurre anteme aneme."

Ayeye akweke nhenhe tyerrtye yanhe areye-akerte akangkentye anthurre-arle anerrirremeke

²⁷ Jesus-ele akwete renhe-arle arrentye itne-akerte ilerle-anemenge, arelhe re akenhe Jesus ikwere angkeke, "Kele the itelareme meye ngkwinhe kele re mwerre akangkentye anthurre anerle-aneme. Re ngenhe atnyeneke amangkelhe-ilemele!"

²⁸ Kenhe Jesus arelheke angkirtnerlenge, "Yanhe apeke apele arratye rarle. Kenhe the akenhe ngenhe ileme, angwenhele apeke angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe mwantyele aweme, kenhe Ngkartele renhe-arle akangkentye anthurre mpwarerlenge!"

Jesus-ele alartetye Jew-kenhe areye-ketye utnenge ikw-erenhe mwernte-ileke imerneketyenge

(Mark 8:11-12; Matthew 12:29-32)

²⁹⁻³² Tyerrtye atningke Jesus-ele-arlenge apurte-irrerirreke, kenhe re itneke angkerlenge, "Arrantherre apmere nhenhele-arle anerrirrepirremeke rante-rante anthurre, ingkirrenyeke akurne anerrirremele. Arrantherre Ngkarte renhe arratye apentewarretyakenhe anerrirrepirreme. Arrantherre ayenge akwete apayuthneme the akwele ngangkerele mpwaretyeke arrantherre-arle atyenge-ante-arle akangkwe-irremele areme ayenge aremele alakenhe mpwarerlenge. Kele arrangkwe, Ngkarte-arle iwenhe apeke renhe ngangkerele mpwaretyakenhe arrantherre-arle aretyenhenge ware akwele. Urreke-arle arrantherre aretyenhe arne nhenge-arle Jonah renhe nthakenhe-irrekenge-arteke kele

arrantherre itelaremele-arle. Arrule re itelarentye akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe anetyarte. Ngkartele renhe apmere Nineveh arritnye ikwere-werne yerneke yanhe-arenye areyeke iletayeke Ngkarte-werne-atheke utepe-irremele apetyete-alpetyeke, itne-arle akurne mpwarewarretyartenge. Kenhe lyete akenhe ayenge artwe Jonah-arteke anteye-arle. The arrenhantherrenhe ileme Ngkarte-werne utepe-irrerirraye.

“Kenhe the akenhe arrekanttherre awethe iletayeke ahentye-aneme artwe nhenge Jonah angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre-akerte. Arrule anthurrenge re, apmere Nineveh-arenye areyele awerrirrerlenge Jonah-ele itneke angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ileke. Re itneke Ngkarte-akerte iletaye. Kele re itneke ileke-arle iperre, itne arne akurne ingkirreke anthurre itnenhe imperlte-alheke itne-arle mpwarewarretyarte Ngkarte Ikwere-werne itne utepe-irrintyete-alpeke. Kenhe urreke re anteme, arlte ingkernenge, Ngkarte tyerrtye ingkirrekeke itirretyenhe nthakenhe itnenhe mpwaretyeke. Kenhe apmere Nineveh-arenye areye tnerirremele angkerirreme arrantherre kwenhe mwerre anerrirretyakenhe anteye-arle. Alakenhenge angkentye atyinhe akenhe angkentye Jonah ikwerenhenge akngerre-ulkere-arle. Itne angkentye ikwerenhe awerrirreke, kenhe arrantherre akenhe angkentye atyinhe awerrirretyakenhe.

“The arrekanttherre angkentye arrpenhe iletynhe: Arrule anthurre arelhe alartetye Sheba-arenye, apmere arlenge anthurre-ngentyele apetyeke artwe akaltye anthurre Solomon awetyeke. Kenhe lyete nhenhe akenhe angkentye atyinhe angkentye Solomon ikwerenhenge akngerre-ulkere-arle, kenhe arrantherre angkentye atyinhe awerrirretyakenhe. Kele arlte ingkernenge, Ngkarte tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurreke itirretyenhe nthakenhe itneke mpwaretyeke. Kenhe arelhe nhenge re akenhe tneleme angkeme arrantherre kwenhe mwerre anetyakenhe arrantherre-arle angkentye atyinhe awerrirretyakenhenge-arle.”

Ayeye nhenhe alknгентhe arraty-akerte

³³ Arlte arrpenhele re, Jesus tyerrtye itneke angkeke, “nhenge tyerrtyele apmere kweneke-arle lamp alknгентhe-ilemele imerte urtne akwekele artetyakenhe anemele, kenhe re akenhe akertneke arrernemele ingkirrekele alknгентhe irrelenge aretyenhenge.

³⁴ Alknge ngkwinshe-arle alknгентhe-arteke tyerrtye ngkwinsheke. Alknge mwerre apeke unte mwerre aretyeke, unthemele mwerre. Kenhe alknge ngkwinshe akurne apeke,

ingwemertele aneme-arteke, aretyeke arrangkwe-arle, unte itelaretyakenhe-arle irreme.

³⁵ Alakenhe ikweretye rarle, arrantherre mwantye anthurre anerrirraye. Alkngenthe impene Ngkarte-kenhele arrenhantherrenhe iwerre arratye arrekwele-ileme.

³⁶ Kenhe arrantherre Ngkarte ikwere arratye mwerre rarle apenterlte-anaye, arrantherre arrtyernelhemele alkn-genthe akngerre-arteke. Ingwemertele arrenhantherrenhe artetyakenhe ntulye-arteke." Alakenhe renhe-arle Jesus-ele itneke ileke.

*Jesus-ele alartetye Jew-kenhe areye akurne atniweme
(Matthew 23:1-39; Mark 12:38-40)*

³⁷ Jesus tyerrtye itneke angkeke-arle-iperrenge, kenhe artwe Pharisee areye-ngentyele anyente ikwere-werne apetyemele angketye-alheke, "Atyengenge apetyaye apmere atyinhe-werne merne arlkwetyeke." Kenhe Jesus re akenhe ikwerenge alheke apmere ikwerenhe-werne.

³⁸ Kenhe artwele merne Jesus ikwere akngetyeke, re arlkwerleng. Kenhe urreke merne renhe arlkwetyen-henge re iltyeke-amparre alhewelhetyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Kenhe Pharisee akenhe Jesus-eke apatemele angkeke, "Urreke unte merne arlkwetyenhenge, iltyeke-amparre alhewelhaye, angkentye Moses-kenhenge ularre mwerren-tye."

³⁹ Kenhe Jesus re akenhe ikwere angkirtnerleng, "Ur-reke arrantherre Pharisee areyele arlkwerirretyenhenge, arrantherre tyampite uthene plate uthene akethe-ante urlkernemele, kwene akenhe aternnge-arle. Arrantherre yanhe-arteke, arrantherre-arrpe akethele alkarle anthurre mpwarelhomele, kenhe kwenele akurne akwete anerrir-reme. Arrantherre arrpenhe areyenge anyelkngel ineme, ankeye akngerre-inpe anerrirremele.

⁴⁰ Arrantherre arerte! Ngkartele tyerrtye arrenhan-therrenhe mpwareke, kwene-arlike arrenhantherrenhe re mpwareke, utnenge-arlike, akurrkng-arlike. Kenhe arran-therre akenhe aketheke ware itirrewarreme iwenhe ikwere apeke-arlike arrpenhe areyele arerrirretyeke.

⁴¹ Ngkarte arrekhantherre ahentye-aneme arne-arlike anetyakenhe areye-arle arntarnte-arerrirretyeke. Nhenhe ikwere-arle Re ahentye-aneme: Arrantherre apeke merne atnyenewarreme, itnenhene antherrirre. Nhenge arran-therre itnenhene antherrirremele, arrantherre angkentye akngerre Moses-kenhe renhe-arle apentewarreme.

42 “Kenhe arrantherre Pharisee areye, ayenge arrekanttherre alhwarrpe-arle-irreme, kenhe Ngkartele akenhe arrenhantherrenhe ipmentye iweme! Nhenge arrantherre arne akweke areye karteneke ngkerneme itne lyaperlenghe, arunthe akweke arlpelhe-akerte areye, arne akweke nhenge mint-arlike, rue-arlike, merne atherrke arrpenhe areye-arlike. Kele imerte itneke-ngentyele arrantherre merne annge 100 akngeme, imerte akngakemele Ngkarteke 10-pele anthemele angkentye ikwerenhenge-arle anemenge. Alakenhe nhenhe rarle angkentye Moses-kenhenge ularre. Kele mwerre-arle. Kenhe arrantherre-artaye? Arrantherretetye-arle akenhe angkentye Moses-kenhe nhenhe renhe apentewarretyeke, tyerrtye arrpenhe itneke-arlike mwerre anerrirraye, Ngkarte ikwere-arlike ahentye-anerrirretyeke anteye.

43 “Kenhe arrantherre Pharisee areye, ayenge arrekanttherre alhwarrpe-irreme, kenhe Ngkartele akenhe arrenhantherrenhe ipmentye iweme! Nhenge arrantherre tyaty akweke-werne alherlte-iwemele, arrantherre imerte apmere mwerre akngerreke-arle arerlte-apeme arrernelhetyeke. Nhenhe akurne-arle. Nhenge arrantherre alhemele merne uthene kere uthene inetyeke, arrantherre arnterre anthurre-arle akangkemele tyerrtye arrpenhe areye arrekanttherre akaperte kwene-irrerlenghe, akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-arlike akerlenghe.

44 “Kenhe ayenge akenhe Pharisee areye alhwarrpe-arle-irreme, kenhe Ngkartele akenhe arrenhantherrenhe ipmentye iweme! Kenhe arrpenheme itirrewarreme arrantherre-arle mwerre anerrirremenge akwele. Kenhe arrangkwe-arle. Kenhe arrantherre akurne iperte areye-arteke ilweke-arle areye-arle arteke. Kenhe arrpenhe nhenhe areyele apeke ahelhe iperte areye itelarerrirretyakenhe-arle, itne iperte yanhe areyele akertnele tyanenhomele alherlte-iwepiweme itne itelaretyakenhe areye apeke. Kenhe itne apeke alakenhe renhe mpwarewarreme, kele angkentye Moses-kenhenge ularre itne akurne-irretyenhenge Temple Jew areye-kenheke irrpetyeke arrangkwe, week anyenteke. Kenhe yanhe-arteke tyerrtye itne akutne arrantherre-arle akurne anemenge. Kele imerte itne arrenhantherrenhe areke-arle iperre itne akurne-irrerirreme arrantherre-arteke.”

*Jesus-ele tyerrtye areye alkngarre-ileme angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-akerte-arle
(Matthew 23:1-36; Mark 12:38-40)*

⁴⁵ Ikwere iperre-ngentyele, artwe Jew anyente, angken-tye akngerre itne-kenheke-arle akaltyele-anthetyarte, Jesus-eke angkeke, "Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, unte anwernenhe akurne atniweme, iwenheke-arle-ame unte anwerneke angkentye akurne yanhe angkeme?"

⁴⁶ Kenhe Jesus-ele tyerneke, "Ayenge arrekkantherre akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areyeke alhwarrpe-irreme, Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe alharlkwetyenhe! Arrantherre akwetethe-arle itirreme arne arrpe-anenheke tyer-tye arrpenhe areyele mpwaretyeke itnenhe akwetethe-arlike uternemele arne itnenhe mpwaretyeke. Kele arrantherre tyerrtye yanhe areye aremele, itnenhe alpe-eme-iletyeke arrangkwe-arle. Nhenge alartetyele-arle urkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe uternemele-arteke arne ulthentye akngernetyeke re-arrpe. Nhenge re-arrpe uyarne akemelhe-ilemele akertne-iletyeke anyentele, alartetyele renhe akwenpele-arle arerle-aneme. Alakenhe anetyale anetyeke.

⁴⁷⁻⁴⁸ "Kenhe ayenge-arle akenhe arrekkantherre alhwarrpe-irreme, Ngkartele akenhe arrenhantherrenhe ipmentye iweme! Arrule anthurre arrekkantherre-artweye areyele angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areyeke-arle awerrirretyakenhe anerrirretyarte, kele imerte itne itnenhe atwerrirremele. Kenhe lyete akenhe arrantherre angkentye angkweye areye awerrirretyakenhe angkentye akngerre Ngkarte-kenheke areye-ngentyele, arrangkwe akwete-arle. Arrekkantherre-artweye areyele angkentye akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe areye iperte mwerre akngerreke-arle arterrirretyarte. Lyete, arrantherre akurne akwete anerlte-aneme, arrekwenye areye-arteke.

⁴⁹ Kenhe ayeye nhenhe anyente re-anteye Ngkartele, ingkirreke anthurreke-arle akaltye anthurre anemeke, arrule anthurre ileke. Re angkemele, 'The Atyenge angkentye akngerre areye-arlike, akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-arlike yernetyenhe, tyerrtye areyeke Atyenge-akerte ilerirretyeke. Kenhe itne akenhe awetyakenhe anetyenhe, arrangkwe anthurre akwete! Itne arrpenhe yanhe areyeke ahele-irrerirretyenhe, itnenhene atwerrirretyen-henge.' Alakenhe re, Ngkartele re arrule anthurre ileke.

⁵⁰⁻⁵¹ Altyerreng-arle aneke, arrekkantherre-artweye areyele, arrekwenye areyele, angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areye-apenhe atwerrirretyarte, akunye-apenhe areye. Kenhe Cain-ele akenhe Abel renhe-apenhe atweke. Kenhe arrule anthurre akenhe arrekkantherre-artweye areyele Zechariah

renhe-arle atwerirreke Temple Jew areye-kenhe apmere Jerusalem ikwere. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe ipmentye iweme arrantherre-arle akurne anerrirremenge, lyete-arlike aneme akwete.

52 “Kenhe ayenge akenhe arrekhantherre akaltypele-anthenhe-anthenhe areyeke alhwarrpe-irreke, kenhe Ngkartele akenhe arrenhantherrenhe ipmentye iweme! Nhege tyerrtye areye Ngkartele anerlte-anetyeke arrkernerleng, arrantherre-arle arriwe metye-arteke-arle aneme, itnenhe ayakemele apmere Ngkarte-kenheke irrpenheme-ketye. Kele, arrantherre-arlike irrpenhetyeke arrangwe-arle, kele arrantherre tyerrtye arrpenhe areye ayakeme-arle irrpenheme-ketye.”

53-54 Kenhe ikwerenge-ntyete re, Jesus-ele apmere yanhengetyele imperle-alheke. Arlte arrpe-anenhele akaltypele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-arlike, artwe Pharisee areye-arlike Jesus ikwere-werne akwetethenhe-akwetethe alherlte-iwetyarte ahele irrerirretyeke ikwere. Itne renhe-arle ularele-arlike apayuthnerirretyarte renhe arrkernemele urrtirremele-arlike. Re apeke angkentye akurne angkerleng, itne imerte renhe arntirrkewarremele atwerirretyeke.

12

Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke ileme mwerre anerrirretyeke, mwantye angkerrirretyeke anteye

1 Arlte arrpenhele, tyerrtye arunthe areye, 2000 areye apeke, 3000 areye apeke, ingkirreke apurte-irrerirremele Jesus renhe awerrirretyeke. Itne anteme ikwere-werne itwaneme-itwaneme apetyewarreke, ankerte-ankerte-iwerremele ingke-arlike ultherremele. Kenhe Jesus re akenhe atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, “Mwantye itirremele arelhewarretyeke arne nhege merne arlware-ilentye akngerre Pharisee areye-kenhe-ketyenge. Kenhe itne tyerrtye areye akenhe mwerre anerrirremeke-athene.

2 Kenhe angwenhele apeke-arle arne akurne anyelkng-anyelkng re-arrpe mpwareme, Ngkartele renhe areme akwete-arle, Re ingkirreke akethe-arle-ileme.

3 Arelhewarrraye, nthakenhe-arle arrantherre angkerrirreme. Arrantherre apeke ingwele nterte-nterte angkerremenge, Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe aweme-arle, kele imerte arrenhantherrenhe ingkirrekele arltele awerre-arle-irreme. Kenhe arrantherre apeke apmere kwenele arretyelhetyelhe-ilerreme, kenhe angkentye renhe itne

arrattelhe-ilemele ilerrirrerlengi ingkirreke anthurrele awerrirretyeke."

Arrpenhe areye-ketye atere-irrerirretyale; kenhe Ngkarte-ante-ketye atere-irrerirraye

(Matthew 10:26-31)

⁴ Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "Atere-irretyalaye tyerrtye areyele arrenhantherrenhe atweketye, itne-arle tyerrtye arrekantherrenhe ware-arle atwerlengi. Kenhe yanhe iperrele itne awethe arrenhantherrenhe atwerirretyeke arrangkwe aneme.

⁵ Kele Ngkarte-ketyenge-ante akwete atere-irretyeke, Ngkarte-ante-arle kwenhe tyerrtye uthene utnenge uthene apmere akurne ureke iweme.

⁶ "Thipe nhenge nyingkeke itirraye. Unte apeke thipe atherre alakenhe inemele mane akwekele ware. Arrantherre apeke itirreme Ngkarte-arle akwele thipeke itirretyakenheke-athene. Arrangkwe, Ngkarte-arle itneke akwetethe-arle itirrerle-aneme.

⁷ Ngkarte arrekantherre thipe areyenge awethe anthurre ulkere ahentye-aneme. Re itelareme nthakentyeke alte akapertele arrekantherrele-arlengi, re yanhe areyeke ingkirreke anthurreke alngwirretyakenhe. Alakenhe ikwerengi anteme arrantherre arrpenhe itne-ketye atere-irrerirretyale anetyeke itne apeke apetyewarrerlengi arrenhantherrenhe atwerirretyeke. Kele arrenhantherrenhe Ngkarte-ante arntarnte-aretyenhe."

Anwerne arrpenhe areyeke ilerrirretyeke anwerne-arle Jesus Christ apenterlte-apemele

(Matthew 10:32-33)

⁸ Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "Unte apeke akwenpe ilelheme tyerrtye atningkenge unte-arle atyewe atyinhe aneme, kele ayengi, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke alakenhe anteye-arle angkeme alkere akertnengi Akngeye atyinhe anerlengi alakenhe, 'Nhenhe areye-arle atyinhe areye-arle.'

⁹ Kenhe unte apeke atyengi akutne angkemele tyerrtye atningke arrekwelengi, kele ayengi ngkwengi akutne-arle ilelheme arntyale Ngkarte-kenhe areyengi arrwekele-arle.

¹⁰ "Kenhe angwenhe apeke akurnentye angkeme Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke akerte, kenhe urreke re nhenge utepe-irreke-arle iperre, Ngkarte-ante arne akurne areye ikwerengi-ntyale urrparyenhe ikwere ipeltye-irremele. Kenhe arrantherre akenge arrkentye-ilemele Utnengi Akngerreke, ikwerengi

ipeltye-irretyakenhe arrekhantherrenge, re arrenhantherrenhe ilwetyeke-arle arrerneme.

¹¹ “Kenhe nhenge arrantherre ayenge apentewarrerlenge, tyerrtye arrpenhe areye apetyewarremele arrenhantherrenhe akngerlte-iwetyeke Jew alartetye areye itneke-werne apmere nthenhele-arle itne tyatye akngerre-arle atnyenemeke, arrenhantherre awerrirretyeke iwenhe apeke ikwere angkerrirrerlenge, arrenhantherrenhe arrkernetyeke. Yanhe ikwerele ureke, nhenge arrantherre itnekenge arrekwele tnerrirremele, atere-irretyale itnekenge angketyeke.

¹² Itirrewarretyalaye iwenhe ikwere-akerte angkerrirretyeke. Kenhe Utnenge Akngerre Ngkarte-kenhele arrekhantherre angkentye anthetyenhe akaltyele-anthetyenhe nthakenhe itneke arratye angketyeke.”

Ayeye nhenhe artwe arerte-akerte apwerte mane arunthe-arle atnyenemeke

¹³ Nhenge Jesus tyerrtye ingkirrekeke angketyamele, artwe anyente arrpenhe atningke areyele-arlenge anemele Jesus-eke angkeke, “Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, the akngeye atyinhe aparpe-ilerne lyete, ayenge alhwarrpeirreme. Kenhe kake atyinhele akenhe arne ingkirreke ikwerenhe areye inerne. Renhe ilaye ayenge-arlike arne arrpenheme areye anthetyeke.”

¹⁴ Kenhe Jesus ikwere angkirtneke, “Ayenge impaye! Angwenhele-ame ayenge ileke the mpwelenhe arratye-ilettyeke? Kenhe iwenheke-arle-ame akenhe unte akiwarreirreme ikwere?”

¹⁵ Kele imerte Jesus ingkirrekeke alakenhe angkeke, “Mwantye anerrirraye, mwantye arelhewarraye, arne ingkirrekeke ankeye akngerre anthurre irretyale! Nthakenhe-arle-ame arrantherre itirrewarreme, arrpenhe angwenhele apeke arneke arrangkwe atnyenerlenge, kenhe Ngkartele renhe impemele arntarnte-aretyakenhe? Arrangkwe, yanhe re arratye anetyakenhe-arle! Nthakenhe-arle-ame arrantherre itirrewarreme, arrpenhe angwenhe apeke re arne arunthe anthurre-akerte, kenhe yanhe ikwerengentyele Ngkartele renhe arntarnte-aretyenhe? Arrangkwe, yanhe re arratye anetyakenhe-arle!”

¹⁶ Kele yanhe ikwerenge-ntyele, Jesus-ele ayeye akweke-arle ikwere ilerlenge itnenhene akaltyele-anthetyeke Ngkarte-kenhe iwerreke,

“Arrule anthurre re, artwe anyente mane aruntheke-artweye anetyarte kenhe apmere ahelhe ikwerenhe-arrpele re anetyarte, merne atningke-arlike lyapelhe-ilerle-anemele ikwere.

17 Artwe nhenhe re-arrpe itirretyarte alakenhe-arle, 'Ayenge-arle ilthe akngerreke arrangkwe merne atherrke areye-arlike arrernetyeke. Nthakenhe-ame ayenge-irreye? Ilthe atyinhe akweke-arle urlpme anthurre.'

18 "Kele re-arrpe aneme angkeke, 'Nhenhe renhe-arle the mpwaretyenhe. Kenhe ilthe nhenhe atyinhe areye merne-akerte, kenhe the kenhe nhenhe renhe ul-taketyenhe kele imerte apmere anteke-ilemele artetyen-henge. Tharle merne ingkirreke-arlike arne arrpenhe areye-arlike anyentelhe-ilemele apmere akngerre-apenhe areyeke kweneke arrernerle-anetyenhe.'

19 Kenhe nhenhe re akenhe ilelheme, 'Lyete, arne atyinhe areye mwerre akngerre-arle, tharle itnenhe atnyentye ar-rpenheke atnyenerle-anetyenhe. The iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyakenhe, anerle-anemele ware, arlkwemele, anty-wemele, akangkentye anthurre anerle-anemele, kele.'

20 "Kenhe Ngkarte akenhe artwe yanhe ikwere alakenhe angkeke, 'Artwe arertaye! Kele unte ingwele lyete-arle ilwetyenhe, nge arne ngkwinhe areye aparlpe-iletienhe unte-arle ankeye akngerrele ngkwenge-arrpe atnyenet-yarte. Kenhe angwenhe areyele apeke rarle arne ngkwinhe areye inetyenhe unte-arle atnyenepaneme areye? Itne arne ingkirreke ngkwinhe inerrirretyenhe.' Kele."

21 Kenhe Jesus alakenhe itneke angkeke, "Artwe yanhe ikwere-arrpe itirretyarte, re tyerrtye arrpenhe areye arne-arlike merne-arlike anthetyakenhe. Alakenhe rarle re-arrpe anetyarte. Kenhe re apeke tyerrtye arrpenhe areye arne-arlike merne-arlike anthetyarte, kele Ngkarte ikwere akangkentye-arle anemere. Kenhe tyerrtye angwen-hele apeke re mane akngerre apeke arne iwenhe-iwenhe akngerre apeke ikwere-arrpe atnyenemele, re Ngkartenge alkngetherre anemele, re ilwemele.' "

Jesus-ele atyewe ikwerenhe areye akaltyele-antheme ak-wenpe anerrirretyeke arne iwenhe-iwenhe ikwere areye itir-rewarretyange anerrirretyeke

(Matthew 6:25-34)

22-23 Jesus anteme apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "Arlte arrpenheme arrantherre apeke arnterre itirremele alakenhe, 'Nthenhenge-ame anwerne merne inetyenhe anwerne anhelke anetyenhenge? Nthenheke-ame mantere ineme anwerne untyetye anetyeke?' Kenhe the akenhe arrekantherre ileme, Ngkartele kwenhe anwernenhe mpwareke mwerre anetyeke. Re anwerneke alknkwirretyakenhe anwernenhe

ipmentye-iwetyakenhe, anwernenhe arntarnte-arerle-anetyenhe. Kenhe nhenhe ikwerenge-ntyele anwerne merneke-arlike mantereke-arlike itirrewarretyale anetyeke.

24 Kenhe arrantherre angepe areye itelarerrirreme. Itne ntange areye ahelheke ngkernewarretyake merne lyapelhe-iletyeke, arrangkwe-arle. Itne ntange areye kutye-warretyakenhe apurtelhe-ilemele apmere itnekenhe-werne akngirtnewarretyake arlte arrpenhele arlkwerirretyake, arrangkwe-arle. Itne Ngkarte merneke apayuthnetyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Kenhe Re akenhe itnenhene arntarnte-arerle-aneme. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe, Ngkarte arrekanttherre ahentye anthurre aneme, thiye areyenge arntwarre ulkere. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme merneke akwenpe anerrirraye, ikwere itirrewarretyale.

25 Iwenheke-ame arrantherre merneke itirrewarreme? Arrantherre merneke itirrewarremele, arrenhantherrenhe itethe-iletyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle.

26 Kenhe Ngkartele-ante arrenhantherrenhe akwetethenhe-akwetethe itethe atnyenerle-anetyenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre arne areyekerlike merneke-arlike itirrewarretyale anerrirretyake!

27 "Kele iwenhenge-arle-ame akenhe arrantherre mantereke itirrewarreme? Antethe itnenhene araye, itneke itirreke nthakenhe-arle itne lyaperleng, mwerre anthurre-arle itne aneme. Kele itne-arle urrkapetyakenhe-arle mantere itnekenhe mpwaretyeke irrpetyenhenge. Kenhe arrantherre itelarerrirreme artwe alartetye Solomon arritnye aneke, arrule anthurre alartetye anetyarte, rarle mantere mwerre akngerre areyekerlike irrpetyarte. Kenhe antethe nhenhe areye ikwerenge mwerre akngerre ulkere.

28 Atherrke antethe-akerte-arle itne akenhe akwete anthurre arruleke-atwetye anerrirretyake arrangkwe-arle, akweke ware, lyeteke-atwetye ware itne anerrirreme. Kele antyerrke-irremele, urele anteme ampeme uyerretyake-ante. Kele-arle itne akweke ware aneke, Ngkartele akenhe atherrke renhe mwerre akngerre akwete-arle mpwareme. Alakenhe-arle re atherrkeke mpwareme, kele re mantere antheme-arle arrantherre ahentye-anemenge, arlte lyetenyenge. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe itirreme rarle uyarne mpwareme.

29-31 "Kenhe arrantherre merne-kwenye-arlike kwatye-kwenye-arlike anerrirreme apeke. Kele mwerre-arle! Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-arerle-aneme akwete. Ayenge alakenhe angkeme, alakenhe rarle Ngkarteke akutne areye-arle itirrerlte-anemenge. Kenhe tyertrye ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areye-arteke anerrirretyale! Kenhe

Ngkarte Rarle arrekatherre Akngerre aneme. Alak-
 enhe ikwerenge anteme merneke-arlike kwatyeke-arlike
 atheke-irrerirretyale! Ngkarte alkere akertnele-arle, Re
 ingkirrenyeke anthurre itelareme iwenheke-arle arran-
 therre ahentye-anemeke re anteme arrenhantherrenhe
 anthemele-arle."

*Nhenge anwerne apmere alkere akertnnyeke irremele
 arne ingkirreke anthurre atnyenewarretyenhe
 (Matthew 6:19-21)*

³² Kele Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke anemele angkeke,
 "Arrantherre kwenhe yepe-yepe areye-arteke tharle at-
 nyeneme. Kenhe Akngaye akertnnye-arenye atyinhele
 arne ingkirreke Ikwerenhe areye arrenhantherrenhe an-
 thetyeke. Atere-irrerirretyalaye!

³³⁻³⁴ Nthenhele-ame arrantherre arne ingkirreke atnye-
 newarretyenhe? Apmere ahelhe nhenhele apeke? Ap-
 mere akertnnye Ngkarte-kenhele apeke? Kenhe arran-
 therre apeke arne ingkirreke arrekatherrenhe apmere
 Ngkarte-kenhe akertnnyele atnyenewarreme, arrantherre
 imerte apmere yanhe ikwere-arle akwetethe itirrerlte-
 anetyenhele. Kenhe arrantherre apeke arne ingkirreke
 apmere ahelhe nhenhele ankeye akngerrele atnyenerlte-
 anetyenhe, arrantherre imerte apmere nhenhe ikwere-
 ante-arle akwetethe itirremele anerlte-atherre-anetyenhele.
 Kenhe yanhe mwerre-kwenye-arle! Alakenhe ikwerenge
 anteme, arne iwenhe apeke renhe arrantherre-arle maneke
 antherlte-aneme, mane yanhe renhe maneke arrangkwe
 yanhe areye antherrirraye. Arne yanhe areye apmere
 ahelhe nhenheke apurtelhe-ilerrirretyale, kele imperre-
 arle-irre! Kenhe mpwere areyele arne yanhe areye ingkir-
 reke anthurre arlkwerirretyenhe apeke, kenhe tyerrtye
 arrpenhe areyele akenhe apeke arne arrekatherrenhe
 areye anyelkgele inerrirretyenhe, ithwenge apeke. Alak-
 enhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre arne yanhe areye
 arrpenhe areyeke antherrirraye. Kele Ngkartele anteme
 arne arrekatherrenhe areye apmere alkere akertnnye
 Ikwerenhele atnyenetyenhe. Kele imerte mpwere areyele
 arne arrekatherrenhe arlkwerirretyeke arrangkwe ap-
 mere akngerre yanhe ikwerele, tyerrtye areyele-arlike
 yanhe areye anyelkgele inerrirretyeke-arlike arrangkwe
 anthurre."

*Jesus-ele atyewe ikwerenhe areye ilerle-alheke ikwere
 re arelhewarretyeke ilengareke re apeke-arle re apetye-
 alpetyenheke
 (Matthew 24:45-51)*

35 Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, “Kenhe arrantherre atyenge arelhewarraye ayenge apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetye-alpetyenheke urreke re apeke. Kenhe ayenge apeke-arle lyete ware apetye-alpetyenhe arrantherre ankwe akwete interrirrrelenge. Alakenhe re irreketyenge atyenge arrantherre arelhewarretyeke!

36-37 Kenhe the akenhe arrekantherre ayeye akweke nhenhe iletaye ahentye aneme artwe ikwere-akerte rarle apmere ilthe akngerreke-artweye. Kenhe artwe nhenhe re akenhe arleng anthurre-werne alethe alheke. Urreke re alhetyenhenge, re urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe itneke ileke apmere ikwerenhe arntarnte-arerlte-anetyeke ikwere arelherlte-anemele. Urreke re, apmere yanheke-artweye rarle kele apetye-alpekele, ilthe arriwe ikwerenhe renhe ltare atwetye-alpeke. Kenhe urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe areye ankwe interrirretyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Itne ikwere akarelhetyame, arriwe renhe itne iparrpe altywere-ileke ikwere. Artwe rarle itneke akangkemele anthurre angketye-alpeke, re itnenhene ileke, ‘Anerrirraye.’ Kele imerte re merne-arlke kere-arlke itneke iteke, itne ingkirrekele arlkwerirrrelenge.

38 Kenhe apmereke-artweye re apeke-arle arleng anthurre-werne alethe alheke awethe, re apeke ingwele apetye-alpetyenhele, aherlkentyele apeke, re apeke aretyeke urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe areye akarre akwete anerrirrrelenge, kele re itneke akangketye-alpeme akngerre anthurre. Kele.”

39 Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke awethe angkeke, “The arrekantherre angkentye akweke arrpenhe iletaye ahentye-aneme artwe ikwere-akerte apmere iltheke-artweye. Kenhe re apeke apmere kwenele ankwe akngerre, kenhe arrpenhe apeke anyelkngeke apetyerleng, kele re imerte ingkirrenyeke anthurre-arle anyelkngale inerle-alhemele. Kenhe apmereke-artweye re apeke-arle akarre aneke-arle, re aretyeke-arle aneke anyelkngalthe re apetyerleng, re imerte renhe-arle ulilemele-arle arne ikwerenhe areye anyelkngale ineme-ketye. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe arraty nhenhe itelarerrirreme.

40 Alakenhe rarle, arrantherre kwenhe arelherlte-anetyeke atyenge ilengare-arle ayenge apetyalpetyenheke. Ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, apetye-arle-alpetyenheke arrantherre akutne-arle aneme. Arrantherre alknge akwete anerlte-aneme ware.”

Angwenhe-ame urrkapentye akngerre mwerre Ngkarte-kenhe?

⁴¹ Peter-ele Jesus apayuthneke, “Akngerrepataye, Ayeye yanhe-arle unte ileke artwe ikwere-akerte alethe-arle alhekeke, unte-ame atyewe ngkwinhe areye anwerneke-ante ileke apeke, kenhe ingkirreke arrpenhe yanhe areyeke-arlke unte ilekeye?”

⁴² Jesus-ele Peter tyerneke alakenhe: “Angwenhe-ame urrkapentye akngerre mwerre Ngkarte-kenhe? Kenhe ilthekeke-artweye re alethe alhetyeke, re kele urrkapentye akngerre anyente ware ikwere ineme urrkapentye akngerre arrpenhe areye arntarnte-aretyeke, itnenhene merne-arlke kere-arlke anthetyeke angayakwe irrerirrerleng.

⁴³ Nhenge artwe iltheke-artweye alethe alhekengentyele apetye-alpemele, re apeke urrkapentye akngerre renhe aretye-alpeme arnterre anthurre warrke-irrerleng, iltheke-artweye re ikwere akangketye-alpeme.

⁴⁴ Kele the arrekatherre arraty-arle ileme. Kenhe re imerte urrkapentye akngerre yanhe renhe-arle alartetye ingkirrenyeke ikwerenheke arrernetye-alpeke.

⁴⁵ “Kenhe urrkapentye akngerre yanhe akurne apeke-arle, re itirremele apeke iltheke-artweye apmere arrpenhele akwete uyerrrerleng. Re apeke-arle urrkapentye akngerre arrpenhenge atwerretyenhe ahele uthnerremele. Kele re apeke imerte merne arlkwentye akngerre ngkwarle akngerre-arlke antywemele irrkaye-irrkaye-irremele.

⁴⁶ Kele urreke, alartetye apetyalpetyenhe artwe yanhe re alknge anerleng. Re renhe aremele akurne anthurre irrerleng, re renhe iwetyenhe arnterre anthurre atwemele renhe apmere akurne nhenge-werne yernemele. Re kele alhetyeke arrpenhe areyele-arleng anetyeke Ngkarte-arle arraty itelaretyakenheke.

⁴⁷ “Arraty apelaye! Apmereke-artweyele urrkapentye akngerre ileke apmere arraty mwerre arntarnte-aretyeke. Kenhe arrangkwe, re mwerre arntarnte-aretyakenhe. Re ikwere mwerre mpwaretyakenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, re renhe arnterre atwemele.

⁴⁸ Kenhe urrkapentye akngerre arrpenhe yanhe areye akenhe akwele akutne-arle akarelherlte-anemele anerlte-aneke apmereke-artweye rarle apetye-alpetyenheke, itne apeke-tetye mpwarerlte-anetyange, kenhe apmereke-artweye rarle itnenhene-arlke anteme atwetyenhe-werne-atheke akweke ware, itne-arle akutne anerrirrerleng. Alakenhe re, Ngkartele-arle apeke anyente renhe arne ingkirrenyeke anthurre akaltyele-anthetyeke, tyerrtye rarle

arrpenhe areye-arlike akaltyele-anthetyenhe-werne ilemele ayeye Ngkarte-akerte renhe. Kele.”

Arnengenhenge areye akalke-irremele akurne-irretyenhe Jesus ikwerengetye

(Matthew 10:34-39)

⁴⁹ Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, “Kenhe arrpenhemele awerrirreme ayenge arratyte itelaretyenhe, kenhe arrpenhemele akenhe akwenpele awerlte-anenhe. Ayenge apetyeke-arle ure akngerre ahelhe nhenhe-werne akngetyeke. Ayenge ahentye-aneme ure ikwere iparrpe apetyetyenhe anteke-irretyenhenge.

⁵⁰ Kenhe tyerrtye areyele ayenge atwetyenhe, ayenge awelhetyenhe tyerrtye ingkirreke atyinhe rlkerte. Ayenge atnerte atyenpe-anetyakenhe. Kenhe ingkirreke yanhe renhe Ngkartele-arle ayenge anthekeke the uyerrelhe-iletyeke. The yanhe ingkirreke iparrpe uyerrelhe-iletyeke ahentye aneme.

⁵¹ Kenhe nthakenhe-arle-ame arrantherre itirrewarreme, ayenge-arle ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyeke tyerrtye arrenhantherrenhe ntertelhe-iletyeke? Arratyte apeke ithwenge, kenhe ayenge apetyeke tyerrtye areye akalkelhe-iletyeke. Arrpenhe areye arrekatherre ahele angkeke atyengetye.

⁵² Kenhe arrpenhe artweye-nhenge nhenhe areye, itne artweye-nhenge arrpenhe yanhenge areye ahele uthnerremele atwerretyenhe atyengetye. Urrpetye arrpenhe yanhenge areye, kenhe atherre arrpenhe yanhe atherre ingkirreke ahele uthnerremenge-ntyete, re-atherre ahele uthnerretyeke antime itirrerle-anerreme. Kele imerte yanhe re-atherre anteme-arle yanhe arnengenhenge arrpenhenge anteme ahele uthnerretyenhenge atyenge-ngentyete.

⁵³ Ayenge apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyeke arrekatherre-werne, arrantherre atyengenge akngele atwerretyeke, anyenhenge atherre atwerretyeke, menhenge atherre-arlike atwerretyeke, anherrenhenge atherre-arlike atwerretyeke.”

Alakenhe rarle Jesus-ele atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke ileke.

Anwerne itirretyeke Ngkarteke arratyte mwerre anerrirretyeke lyete

(Matthew 16:1-3; Mark 8:11-13)

⁵⁴ Jesus tyerrtye areyeke angkeke, “Nhenge arrantherre angkulye akantyere arerrirremele nhenhe-werne alturlenge-ntyete apetyerlunge, arrantherre alakenhe angkerirreme, ‘Lyete nhenheke kwatyte akngerre urntetyenhe.’ Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyete arratyte rarle, kwatyte urnteme.

⁵⁵ Kenhe rlikele apeke antekerre-ngentyele wernerlenghe, arrantherre alakenhe angkeme, 'Yewe, lyete urinpe anthurre irretyenhe.' Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale arratyale rarle, rlikele antekerre-ngentyele werneme, urinpe anthurre anteme irreme.

⁵⁶ Nhenge arrantherre alkere akertne-werne aremele kele itele-arle-arerrirreme kwatye-arle urntetyenhe apeke, angkulye apeke uyerremele, kele alkere anteme-arle irreme. Kenhe iwenhenge-ame arrantherre Ngkarte renhe arratyale itelarerrirretyakenhe nhenge arerrirremele nthakenhe tharle ingkirreke mpwaremenge. Arrantherre mwerrere akwele anerlte-aneme, kenhe arrantherre akenhe Ngkarte arratyale itelarerrirretyakenhe.

⁵⁷ "Arrantherre itelarerrirretyakenhe nthakenhe-arle arratyale mwerrantye anerrirretyeke, arrangkwe-arle. Arrantherre-arle ahele-ahele akwetethe-arrpe-arle uthnerreppereme.

⁵⁸ Unte apeke tyerrtye arrpenheke akurne mpwaremele re ahele-irremele ngenhe re court-werne-arle akngeme. Kenhe nhenge re ngenhe court-werne akngerlenghe unte ikwere mwerrantye angketyeke unte alhepalhemele unte anyente-irremele ikwere ipeltye-irretyenhenge urreke unte court-werne alhetyenhenge. Re anteme apeke imerte ipmentyele impemele court-werne akngetyakenhe. Kenhe unte apeke angketyakenhe anemele unte apeke anyente-irretyakenhe ikwere akangkwe-irretyakenhe anemele, kele re ngenhe akngeme judge anteme aretyeke-arle, kele re ngenhe itelaretyenhenge akurne-arle re anteme ngenhe ileme apwerte ngkweltye anthetyeke, re anteme ngkwenge irrkwentye inemele ngenhe jail-ke akwerneme.

⁵⁹ Unte anteme aneme ikwerele akwete anthurre unte apwerte ngkweltye ingkirre anthetyeke-atwetye. Arratyale ayenge angkeme."

13

Tyerrtye areye Ngkarteke utepe-irrerirretyeke Ikwere aratyale anerrirretyeke

¹ Jesus arrpenhe nhenhe areyeke angketyame, kenhe arpenhe areye apmere Jerusalem-engentyele ikwere-werne apetyewarrekenghe ayeye-akerte. Itne ikwere angketyete-alheke, "Tyerrtye Jew arrpenhe areye apmere Galilee-arenhe areye itne Ilthe Akngerre Ngkarte-kenhele anerrirremele, yepe-yepe-arlike nanikute-arlike arrpenheme atwerirremele itemele tyawerreltyele Ngkarte ikwere. Kenhe artwe alartetye apmere Rome-arenhe re thultye ikwerenhe areyeke ileke Jew itnenhene yanhe areye atwerirretyeke.

Kenhe kele itne imerte irrtyarte-akerte alherlte-iwemele itnenhene atwerirretyeke Ilthe Akngerre yanhe ikwere-werne."

² Kenhe Jesus akenhe itneke angkirtneke, "Nthakenhe-ame arrantherre itirrewarreme? Arrantherre-ame itirrewarreme nhenhe Galilee-arenye areye-arle arrpenhe ingkirrekeke-athene arrpenhe apmere Galilee-arenye areyenge akurne ulkere areyeke-athene? Itne anyente-ame-anyente aneme. Alakenhenge apeke-arle arrantherre-ame itirrewarreme itne-arle itnenhene atwerirreke, apmere Ngkarte-kenhenge akwele?

³ Yanhe rarle arratye anetyakenhe! Ayenge awerrirraye! Arrantherre akenhe Ngkarte ikwere-werne utepe-arle-irrerirretyeke! Akurne mpwarewarretyale! Kenhe arrantherre apeke akurne akwete mpwarewarremele, arrantherre anteme ilwerre-arle-irreme tyerrtye Galilee-arenye yanhe areye-arteke.

⁴ Kenhe ayenge akenhe arrekanttherre itirreme, the arrenhantherrenhe apayuthnetyeke. Arrantherre-ame itelarerrirreme tyerrtye 18 pele apmere Siloam-arenye? Warle arlpentye akngerre rarle itneke-arleke atakelheke, itnenhene ingkirreke atwemele ultheke. Nthakenhe-ame arrantherre itirrewarreme? Nthakenhe-ame itne anerrirretyarte? Arrantherre-ame itirrewarreme nhenhe Siloam-arenye areye-arle arrpenhe Jerusalem-arenye areyenge akurne ulkere. Alakenhenge apeke akwele itne ingkirrenyeke ilwerirreke? Arrangkwe-arle, yanhe arratye anetyakenhe.

⁵ Ayenge awerrirraye! Arrantherre akenhe Ngkarte ikwere-werne utepe-arle-irrerirretyeke! Arne akurne alakenhe areye mpwarewarretyale! Arrantherre apeke akurne alakenhe akwete mpwarewarremele, arrantherre anteme ilwerre-arle-irreme tyerrtye Siloam-arenye yanhe areye-arteke."

Jesus-ele ayeye nhenhe arne utyerrke ikwere-akerte ileme

⁶ Jesus-ele ayeye akweke-arle nhenhe ileke itnenhene akaltyele-anthetyeke Ngkarte-kenhe iwerreke. Kele imerte re alakenhe angkemele, "Arrule anthurre artwe anyente anetyarte. Re kartene arntarnte-aretyarte. Kenhe kartene ikwerele arne utyerrke lyapeke. Kenhe arlte arrpenhele, artwe re arne yanhe ikwere-werne alhemele merne utyerrkeke aretyeke, re uye areme.

⁷ Kele yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale, re urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenheke angkeke, 'Year urrpetyenge ayenge arne nhenhe-werne apetyetyarte akwetethe merne utyerrke-arle

arne nhenhele anemeke aretyeke. Kenhe merneke ar-rangkwe akwete! Arne yanhe tyerraye arrpenhe lyapelhe-ilettyenhenge.'

8 "Kenhe urrkapentye akngerre ikwere angkirtneke, 'Akngerrepataye, akarellhaye! Year arrpenhe anyenteke renhe impaye. The renhe itepe arrpe-anenhe tnyemele pweleke atne arrpenheme arrernetyenhenge. Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale apeke, merne utyerrke areye lyapewar-rettyenhenge.

9 Kenhe kele year arrpenhenge apeke, merne utyerrke yanhe apeke merne lyapewarrerlenghe, kele mwerre-arle. Kenhe itne apeke lyapetyakenhe, the renhe akemele, tyer-remele iweme-arle. The-ame renhe atnyenetyenhe?" Kenhe alartetye re akenhe angkerlenghe, 'Yewe, kele.' "

Kenhe alakenhe ayeye renhe ware Jesus-ele itneke ileke.

Jesus-ele arelhe rlkerte angkwerre-iweme Arlte Apurrke Jew-kenhele

10 Arlte apurrke arrpenhele, Jesus tyerrtye Jew areye-kenhe tyatye akweke-werne alheke, itneke Ngkarte ikwere-akerte ilettyeke.

11 Kenhe yanhe ikwerele akenhe arelhe anyente arrentye-arle ikwerele-arlenghe aneme-akerte. Arelhe yanhe inwerre alakenhe akwete-arle aneke, arrule anthurre-ngentyele, kenhe arrentye yanhe re ikwerele-arlenghe aneke year 18-peleke-atwetye. Kenhe arelhe re uyarne arratyete tnettyeke-irreke re anteme artepe akurne-akerte unthetyarte.

12 Kenhe Jesus-ele akenhe arelhe renhe aremele ileke, "Arelhe akunye-apenhe, the arrentye renhe ngkwengentyele aywepetyenhe lyete!"

13 Kele imerte Jesus-ele iltye ikwerenhe arelhe ikwere akaperteke-arleke arrerneke. Kenhe arelhe re akenhe iparrpe arratyete tneke Ngkarteke akangkemele angkemele, "Ngkarte Akngeyaye Unte imerte mwerre akngerre, mw-erre anthurre!"

14 Kenhe alartetye tyatye akweke Jew areye-kenhe anyente Jesus-eke ahele-irremele arrpenhe areyeke ileke "Arlte Apurrke Saturday rarle aneme, nhenge anwerne Jew areye Ngkarteke angkerrirrettyenhe Renhe utyernemele tnakewarremele. Lyete nhenhe, anwerne iwenhe apeke renhe mpwarewarretyakenhe. Kenhe arrantherre iwenhe apeke renhe mpwarewarretyeke, kele arlte Sunday-ngentyele arlte Friday-eke-atwetye renhe ware mpware-warraye, kele re. Kenhe arlte apurrkele akenhe arrantherre apeke rlkerte-irrettyenhe, nhenhe-werne apetyewarretyale-arle mwerre-irrettyeke. Arrantherre mwerre-irrettyeke

ahentye-anerrirremele, kenhe arrantherre apeke Sunday-ngentyele arlte Friday-eke-atwetye temple Jew-kenhe-werne re apetyewarreye.

¹⁵ Kenhe ikwerenge-ntyale, Jesus artwe Temple-arenye alartetye areyeke angkeke, "Arrantherre Temple-arenye urtyalthe akwetethe areye, mwerre akngerre areye akwele, kenhe arrangkwe-arle. Arlte arrpe-anenhele arrantherre pweleke areye-arlike tangkeye areye-arlike apmere akweke itnekenhe-ngentyele akngemele kwatye anthetyeke antywe-tyeke. Arlte apurrke ikwerele-arlike arrantherre anthetyeke akngeme, Arlte Ngkarte-kenhe ikwerele-arle.

¹⁶ Arrantherre-ame apure anetyakenhe? Kenhe arelhe nhenhe re akenhe Jew-arenye, arrantherre-arteke. Re akenhe arrentye ikwerele-arlenge aneke-akerte, re anteme inwerre aneke year 18-peleke-atwetye. Arrantherre-ame nthakenhe itirrewarreme, the renhe impetyeke angkwerre-iwetyakenhele Arlte Apurrke Ngkarte-kenhele? Arrangkwe-arle! The tyerrtye areye Arlte Apurrkele anteye angkwerre-iwetyenhe, iwenhe-iwenhe apeke renhe angwenhe apeke. Kele!"

¹⁷ Nhenge Temple-arenye alartetye areyele awerrirremele nthakenhe Jesus angkerlenge itneke, itnenhene re apurele-antheke. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye Jesus ikwere akangkewarreke re nhenge arelhe inwerre mwerre-ilerlenge.

*Jesus-ele itneke ayeye annge akweke-akerte ileme
(Matthew 13:31-32; Mark 4:30-32)*

¹⁸ Kenhe Jesus-ele tyerrtye itnenhene apayuthneke, "Nthakenhe-ame Ngkarte-kenheke-artweye areye atningke-irretyenhe nthenhe-ante-nthenhele Re itneke alartetye anemele? The arrekanttherre ayeye akweke ilemele ikwere-akerte akaltyele-anthetyeke.

¹⁹ Ngkarte-kenheke-artweye areye itne apele arne annge akweke-arteke tyerrtyele-arle ahelheke ngkerneme-arteke. Urreke rarle, arne lyapeme akngerre-irremele. Urreke re, thiye arunthe anthurre apetyewarreyenhe, itne anteme antywe atningke mpwarewarreyenhe arne ikwere-arleke. Ngkarte-kenheke-artweye areye alakenhe rarle aneme. Lyete-arle urrpetye ware Ikwerenhe aneme, kele mwerre rarle. Kenhe urreke, atningke anthurre Ikwerenhe anerrirretyenhe, itneke Alartetye Impene anemele."

*Jesus-ele itneke ayeye arrpenhe nhenhe ileke merne tampe-akerte
(Matthew 12:33)*

20-21 Kenhe Jesus re tyerrtye itnenhene awethe-arle apayuthneme, "Nthakenhe-ame Ngkarte-kenheke-artweye areye atningke-irretyenhe nthenhe-ante-nthenhele Re itneke alartetye anemele? The arrekannerre ayeye akweke ilemele ikwere-akerte akaltyele-anthetyeke. Nhenge arelhele merne arlware-ilentye akngerre akweke ar-rerneme ulpmerre akngerreke-arleke anyentelhe-ileme itetyeke. Kele nhenge re anteme arlware-ilentye akngerre akwekele merne renhe arlware-iltyeke mpwareme. Lyete-arle urrpetye ware Ikwerenhe aneme, kele mwerre rarle. Kenhe urreke, atningke anthurre Ikwerenhe anerirre-tyenhe, itneke Alartetye anemele."

Ayeye nhenhe altywere urlpme-akerte

22 Jesus apmere Jerusalem-werne-atheke alhemele, re untherle-apetyamele tyerrtye itnenhene Ngkarte ikwere-akerte akaltyele-antheke apmere akweke areyele-arlike apmere akngerre areyele-arlike.

23 Arlte anyentele, arrpenhele Jesus apayuthneke, "Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, urreke nhenge Ngkarte anwerneke ingkirreke itirretyenhe arrpenheme yernetyenhe anteme, Re-ame urrpetye-arrpe ware Ikwere atnyenetyenhe, atningke kwenye?"

24 Kenhe Jesus artweke angkirtneke, "Apmere Ngkarte-kenhe re akenhe ilthe akngerre anthurre-arteke, kenhe arriwe re akenhe urlpme akweke anthurre aneke. Kenhe tyerrtye atningke anthurre apmere Ngkarte-kenhe alkere akertneke uyarne arrkernemele irrperirremele, arriwe-arle urlpme anthurre anemenge. Kenhe tyerrtye urrpetye ware-arle arriwe urlpme ikwerenge irrperirretyeke Ikwerele-arlenge itne akwete re anerlte-anetyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrannerre mwerre lyete anerirre-tyeke.

25 Kenhe urreke rarle, alartetye re arriwele tnetyenhe akwete martemele, kenhe tyerrtye itne akenhe akethele tnerrirrerlenge ltare atwemele. Kenhe lyete akenhe arrannerre apeke Ngkarte Ikwere arraty anerrirretyakenhe, arrannerre arraty-arle akethele ipmentye-irretyenhe. Arrannerre apeke arriwe ltare atwerirremele angkerirrerlenge, 'Akngerrepataye! Anwerneke altywere-ilaye!'

"Kenhe re akenhe alakenhe angkerlenge, 'Arrangkwe! Nthenhe-arenye-ame arrannerre? Ayenge-arle arrekannerre akutne-arle!'

26 "Kele imerte itne anteye ikwere angkerirremele, 'Anwerne apele ngkwenge arlkwerrirremele antywerirreke.

Unte-arle anwernenhe ayeye akaltyele-antheke apmERE anwerne-kenhele!’

27 “Kenhe awethe anteye-arle re arrekantHerre angketyenhe, ‘Angwenhe-ame arrantHerre? Tharle arrenhantherrenhe itelaretyakenhe! ArrantHerre akurne anthurre! Atyengetye alherlte-iwaye!’ Alakenhe rarle re arrekantHerre angketyenhe, arlte ingkernenge.

28 “Kele imerte, arrantHerre Abraham-arlke, Isaac-arlke, Jacob-arlke, angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areye-arlke arerrirretyenhe Apmere Akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe akertnenye Ikwerenge anerrirrerlengE. Kenhe Re akenhe arrenhantherrenhe uliletyenhe, kenhe arrantHerre ingkirreke arrangkemele artitye lterrkemele utyene-ante-irretyeke alngkultyeke-ante artnemele anerle-atherre-anetyenhe.

29 Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe arunthe ikngerre-ngentyele, alturlenge-ntyEle, ayerrere-ngentyele, antekerrenge-ntyEle apetyewarretyenhe. Apetyewarreke-arle-iperre itne akangkemele merne apurtele arrpenhe areyenge arlkwetyenhe Ngkarte alartetye anerlengE itnenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyenhele.

30 ArrantHerre itelareme tyerrtye arrpenhe areye atyeperre anthurre-arle aneme, kele arrpenhe areye akenhe tyeperre anetyakenhe-arle. Kele tyerrtye atyeperre-arle aneke itne akweke anteme-arle irreme, kele tyerrtye atyeperre anetyakenhe itne anteme-arle atyeperre anthurre irretyenhe.”

31 Kenhe Jesus re itneke angketyame akwete, Pharisee areyele renhe ileke, “Artwe alartetye Herod re ngenhe atwetyeke angkeke. Iparrpe nhenhe-ngentyele untaye!”

32 Kenhe Jesus itneke angkirtneke, “Ayenge alartetye Herod-eke-ketye atere-irretyakenhe-arle, kenhe re akenhe urrtyalthe ware. Renhe iletE alherlte-iwaye, ‘Tharle arrentye itnenhene tyerrtye areye-ngentyele aywepelerle-aneke-arle iperre, rlkerte areye angkwerre-iwemele, lyete-ngentyele ingwentheke-atwetye, kenhe arlte arrpenhe ikw-erele ayenge ware anteme anetyenhe.’ ArrantHerre Herod alartetye ikwere yanhe ilerrirraye!

33 Kenhe lyete, ayenge apele apmERE Jerusalem-werne-atheke unthetyenhe, ingwenthe, ingwenthe arrpenhe, apmERE yanhe ikwerele ilwetyeke. Kenhe ayenge apele angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre. Kenhe itne apeke ayenge apmERE arrpenheke atwerriretyeke, Jerusalem-enge arntwarrenge, alakenhe akurne-arle anemere!”

³⁴ Kele imerte Jesus tyerrtye Jerusalem-arenye areyeke artnemele-arle alhwarrpele angkeke, "Jerusalem-arenye areye, Jerusalem-arenye areye! Akunye-apenhe areye! Kele arrule anthurre-ngentyele arrantherre angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areye apwertele wemele atwerrirretyarte Ngkarte-are angkentye-akerte areye-arlike yernetyarte apmere nhenhe-werne. Arrulenge-arrule ayenge ahentye-aneke arrenhantherrenhe apurtelhe-ilemele arntarnte-aretyeke, nhenge thiye mikwele akweke ikwerenhe areye apurtelhe-ilemele arlpelhe kweneke arrernemele arntarnte-aremele-arteke, alakenhe athewe. Kele arrantherre akenhe ayenge ipmentyele iweke.

³⁵ Lyete ware Ngkarte Temple Jew areye-kenhe arrekantherrenhe ipmentye-iwetyenhe, apmere arltwe tnetyenhe, Re awethe yanhe anetyakenhe anteme. Kenhe ayenge apmere nhenhenge-ntyale alpeme antime, arrantherre ayenge awethe urreke arerrirretyakenhe, urrekeke-ante apeke. Kenhe urreke rarle, ayenge apetye-alpetyenhe, nhenge arrantherre ayenge arerrirremele arlkerrirretyenhele, 'Anwerne ingkirreke alyelhewarreteyekeye Ngkarte anwerne-kenhe-werne-atheke! Artwe nhenhe apele Ngkarte-are anwerneke-werne yernekeke. Ngkarte-aye, unte-arle renhe akangkentye-ileme!' " Alakenhe-arle Jesus angkeke irrare-irremele tyerrtye apmere Jerusalem-arenye areyeke.

14

Jesus-ele artwe anyente rlkerte angkwerre-iweme Arlte Apurrkele

¹ Urreke re, Arlte Apurrke Jew areye-kenhele, Jesus artwe alartetye apmere Pharisee areye-kenhe-werne alheke, merne arlkwetyeke. Kenhe artwe Pharisee areyele-arlike Jew arrpenhe areyele-arlike ikwerenge arlkwerlte-aneke, renhe arerlte-anemele. Itne itirrewarreteyame iwenhe-arle re mpwaretyenhe-akerte.

² Kenhe apmere yanhe ikwerele artwe rlkerte anthurre aneme, amulte atherre-arlike ngkwerne atherre-arlike wangkemele arlware-irreke. Re Jesus ikwere itwele anetyame.

³ Kenhe Jesus-ele apayuthneke Pharisee areye, angkentye akngerre Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye ikwerenge-arle anerlte-anetyameke, "Iwenhe-ame Ngkarte anwerneke angkeme angkentye akngerre Ikwerenhele? Iwenhe-ame mpwarewarreteyeke, anwernele apeke-ame tyerrtye rlkerte renhe arerrirremele Arlte Apurrkele?

Anwerne apeke-ame ikwerenge anerrirretyeke arntarnte-arerrirremele apeke, anwerne apeke-ame renhe iwemele alhemele? Anwerne apeke-ame renhe rilkerte-ileme, angkwerre apeke iweme? Nthakenhe-ame arrantherre itirrewarreme?”

⁴ Kenhe itne Jesus-eke angkirtnetyakenhe. Kenhe Jesus-ele akenhe artwe yanhe anpeke renhe angkwerre-iwemele. Kele imerte Jesus-ele renhe apmerekewerne werneke wangkentye akngerre-kwenye, mwerre anteme.

⁵ Urreke Jesus itneke angkeke, “The arrenhantherrenhe apayuthnetyeke, alere-angkwe apeke tangkeye arrekantherrenhe apeke iperte-werne atnyerlunge Arlte Apurrkele, nthakenhe-arle-ame arrantherre irremele? Arrantherre apeke renhe impemere Arlte Apurrkele arratelhe-iletakenhe? Arrangkweyaye, kenhe arrantherre akenhe renhe arratelhe-iletuyenhe Arlte Apurrkele! Artwe nhenhe tangkeye-nge mwerre ulkere-arle, kele the renhe angkwerre-iweke Arlte Apurrkele.”

⁶ Nhenge tyerrtye areyele awerrirreme Jesus alakenhe angkerlunge, itne nterte anerrirreke. Itne itelarerrirretyakenhe iwenhe ikwere-akerte akurnentye angkerrirretyeke.

⁷ Kenhe Jesus apmerekewerne artwe Pharisee-kenhele aneme akwete. Re aretyame tyerrtye arunthe apurte-irrerlunge, itne ahentye-anerrirremele Pharisee alartetye yanhe ikwere itweke anerrirretyeke itne imerte ikwerele-arlunge arlkwerirretyeke, tyerrtye arrpenhe areye anteme itirrewarrerlunge itne-arle akngerre akwele. Nhenge Jesus-ele itnenhene aremele ayeye akweke-arle ileke itnenhene akaltyele-anthetyeke Ngkarte-kenhe iwerreke.

⁸ “Angwenhele apeke ngenhe apayuthnemele apmerekewerne apetyetyeke merne arlkwetyeke, arrpenhe itnenhene ankerte-iwetyale unte-arle alartetye yanhe ikwere itweke anetyeke. Kenhe arrpenhele apeke arrpenhe renhe apayuthnemele apmerekewerne apetyetyeke anteye, arrpenhe re apeke ngkwengenge awethe atyperre ulkere.

⁹ Kenhe arrpenhe yanhe apeke apetyeme, apmerekewerne artweye re imerte ngkwenge-werne apetyemele angketyeke, ‘Nhenhele arrernelhetyalaye! Artnwarre yanheke arrernelhaye. Artwe alartetye atyperre re nhenhele anetyenhenge.’ Kenhe apmerekewerne artweye re apeke ngkwenge alakenhe ankeme, unte apure-irremele anteme, imerte ikwerenge arntwarreke arrernelhemele.

¹⁰ Alakenhe-irreketye, tyerrtye re apeke ngenhe apmerekewerne ikwerenhe-werne apetyetyeke ikngwemele merne arlkwetyeke, nhenge unte apmerekewerne kwenhele akwernelhemele artwe yanhenge arlungeke arrernelhaye. Kenhe

artwe apmereke-artweye re apeke-arle ngenhe-werne apetyetyenhe apayuthnemele ikwere itwele anetyeke. Re apeke ngkwenge nhenhe angkeme, kele imerte tyerrtye ingkirreke itne itirrewarrerlunge unte-arle atyeperre aneme. Itne arne mwerre areye ngkwenge-akerte angkerriretyenhe anteme.

¹¹ Kenhe angwenhe apeke re atyeperre akelhemele, arrpenhe areyenge arntwarre ulkere, urreke-arle renhe Ngkartele ingkerneke arrernetyenhenge renhe apurele-anthemele. Kenhe angwenhe apeke re tnakelhetyakenhe, ikwere-arrpe-akerte apeke akurnentye itirrentye atnyenemele, urreke renhe-arle Ngkartele renhe atyeperre atniwetyenhe, arrpenhe areyenge arrekweleke renhe arrerne-tyenhe."

¹² Kele imerte Jesus artwe alartetye Pharisee yanheke angkeke, "Nhenge unte tyerrtye areyeke apmere ngkwinheke ikngwemele merne arlkwetyeke, unte apayuthnetyale atyewe ngkwinhe areye-ante, kake areye-ante, ngkwinhe arrpenheke-artweye ante, arrpenhe mane-akerte areye-ante. Itnenhene-ante apayuthnetyale ngkwengele-arlunge merne arlkwetyeke. Kenhe urreke-arle itne anteme ngenhe apayuthnerrirretyenhe apmere itnekenhe-werne apetyetyeke merne arlkwetyeke. Unte merne akngerre atnyenetyenhe arlkwetyeke. Kenhe unte apeke itnenhene-ante ware apayuthnetyenhe, Ngkartele ngenhe mwerre aketyange.

¹³⁻¹⁴ Kenhe unte apeke tyerrtye arrpenhe itnenhene apmere ngkwinhe-werne ikngwemele apetyewarretyeke merne arlkwerriretyeke, akunye-apenhe itnenhe ikngwaye apetyewarretyeke. Anathe yanhe areye-arlike, alkngpwenge itnenhene yanhe areye-arlike, apayuthnaye apetyewarretyeke merne arlkwerriretyeke. Yanhe areye merne-arlike atnyenewarretyakenhe, kenhe itne ngenhe apayuthnerrirretyakenhe apetyewarretyeke merne arlkwerriretyeke itne-arle ngenhe arne iwenhe-iwenhe renhe apeke anthirtnetyeke arrangwe-arle. Kele mwerre-arle. Unte apeke tyerrtye yanhe ulkere areye apmere ngkwinhe-werne apetyetyeke ilemele, Ngkartele ngenhe mwerre-arle atniweme. Urreke Rarle ngenhe ilweke-arle-ngentyele itethe-ilirtnetyenhe, re arne yanhe areye anthirtnetyenhenge ngenhe unte-arle tyerrtye arneke arrangwe areye anthetyarte-arteke."

Ayeye artwe arrpenhe-akerte, tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-arle ikngwetyarte apmere ikwerenhe-werne merne arlkwe-

tyeke

(Matthew 22:1-14)

¹⁵ Jesus-ele artwe Pharisee ikwerele-arlenge arlkwetyame apmere ikwerenhele, kenhe artwe arrpenhe ikwere angke-menge, "Angwenhe apeke Ngkarte itwele anemele Apmere Akngerre Ikwerenhele merne akngerre arlkwemele, tyer-tye rarle akangkentyele aneme!"

¹⁶ Kele imerte Jesus ikwere angkeke, "The ngkwenge ayeye ilettyeke ahentye aneme artwe ikwere-akerte arne arunthe-arle atnyenetyarte-akerte arrule. Re arrpenhe itnenhene apayuthneke apmere ikwerenhe-werne apetye-warrettyeke merne akngerre-arlke kere akngerre-arlke arlkwerirrettyeke.

¹⁷ Kenhe urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe areyele merne uthene kere uthene iterlenge, re urrkapentye akngerre anyente yerneke arrpenhe yanhe areye inetyeke rarle kele ileke-arle apetyewarrettyeke. Urrkapentye akngerre yanhe itneke angkeke, 'Kele apetyewarrraye merne arlkwerirre-tyeke, merne-arlke kere-arlke kele mpenge anteme!'

¹⁸ "Kenhe itne anyente-ame-anyente ikwere apale angkerreke. Kenhe anyente re akenhe urrkapentye akngerre yanhe ikwere angkeke, 'The apmere pay-eme-ilerne-arle lyete, ayenge alhetyeke ahentye aneme renhe aretyeke. Alartetye ngkwinhe ilettyeke alhaye ayenge-arle alhetyeke ahentye anemere, kenhe arrangkwe-arle.'

¹⁹ "Kenhe arrpenhe re ikwere angkeke, 'The pweleke 10 pele pay-eme-ilerne lyete, ayenge itneke-akerte ahelhe tnyetyeke alheme annge ngkernetyeke anteme. Alartetye ngkwinhe ilettyeke alhaye, ayenge-arle alhetyeke ahentye anemere, kenhe arrangkwe-arle.'

²⁰ "Kenhe arrpenhe re angkeke, 'Ayenge marle anewe akemele ikngweme, ayenge alhetyenhe marle renhe inetyeke. Alartetye ngkwinhe ilettyeke alhaye, ayenge-arle alhetyeke ahentye anemere, kenhe arrangkwe-arle.'

²¹ "Arratye re, urrkapentye akngerre yanhe re alartetye ikwerenhe ilettye-alpeke tyerrtye nhenge areye apmere ikwerenhe-werne apetyewarrettyakenhe arlkwerirrettyeke. Kenhe alartetye re ahele-irremele urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenheke angkeke, 'Iparrpaye, ilthe ingkirrenetyeke-werne alhaye apmere nhenhele arrpenhe itnenhene akngetyemele, nhenge tyerrtye merneke-arlke arrangkwe areyeke alhaye, rlkerte areyeke-arlke, utylene-akerte areyeke-arlke, alknge pwenge areyeke-arlke, anathe areyeke-arlke uthene. Itnenhene inetyeke alhaye apmere nhenhe-werne apetyewarrettyeke!'

22 “Arratye, urrkapentye akngerre nhenge rarle tyerrtye itnenhe akngetye-alpeke, apmere alartetye ikwerenhe-werne. Kele imerte re angkemele, ‘The tyerrtye nhenhe areye akngetye-alpeke, kenhe anwerne merne akngerre akwete atnyeneme, tyerrtye ingkirrenyekele arlkwerirretyeke.’

23-24 “Kenhe alartetye urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe-ke angkeke, ‘Ayenge awaye! Tyerrtye yanhe areye tharle arrwekele apayuthneke apetyewarretyeke merne arlkwerirretyeke, itne merne akweke ware-arlike apeke atyinhe arrkernewarretyakenhe. The itnenhe akayake-ilemele apetyewarreketye. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the ngenhe ileme arrpenhe yanhe areye akngetye-alpetyeke, rlkerte-arlike nhenge areye. Kenhe the akenhe itnenhene akngaketyenhe atyengele-arlenge arlkwerirretyeke apmere atyinhele.’ ”

Alakenhe Jesus-ele Pharisee renhe ileke.

Urreke anwerne Jesus apentetyenhenge, anwerne arnterre itirrewarretyeke-amparre

25 Jesus re alhepalhemele apmere Jerusalem-werne-atheke, tyerrtye arunthe ikwerele-arlenge ingkernenge apenteme. Kenhe re utepe-irremele itneke angkeke,

26 “Arrantherre apeke anyangkweke-arlike amangkweke-arlike, anewangkweke-arlike, ampeke-artweye areyeke-arlike, akangkweke-arlike, yaye areye ngkwenge-arlike, atyeyangkweke-arlike, arrpenhe arrekannerre-artweye areye-arlike ahentye-aneme, kele mwerre rarle. Kele unte ayenge apentetyeke unte atyenge-arle ahentye-anetyeke itnekenge awethe ulkere. Kele, unte-arle atyenge ahentye-aneme alakenhe-arteke, kele unte apententye akngerre atyinhe arratye anetyenhe-arle.

27 Kenhe ayenge apmere Jerusalem-werne alhemele arne arntarlkweke-arlike ilwetyeke. Kenhe arrantherre apeke akangkemele atyengele-arlenge ilwetye-alhetyeke, kele mwerre-arle. Apetyaye atyewe atyinhe anaye. Kenhe arrantherre apeke akenhe atyengele-arlenge ilwetyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe, nthakenhe-ame arrantherre atyewe atyinhe irretyenhe?

28 “Kenhe the arrenhantherrenhe arrpenhe renhe apayuthnetyeke ahentye aneme. Tyerrtye angwenhele apeke ilthe artetyeke ahentye-anemele, re-ame renhe mane akwekele artetyenhele apeke mane akngerrele apeke? Urreke re ilthe artetyenhenge re mwantyele itirremele nthakenhe re ngenhe artetyenhe. Re arnterre itirremele mane nthakentye atnyeneke-amparre artetyenhele. Re

apeke mane akngerre atnyenemele re ilthe artetyenhe anteme.

²⁹ Kenhe re apeke akenhe mane akweke ware atnyeneme. Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyele iwenhe-ame re mpwaretyenhele? Urreke, re ilthe artetyeke-irreke iperre, renhe impetyeke uyerretye-kwenye maneke arrangkwenge. Kenhe tyerrtye arunthele artwe renhe-arle arerrirretyenhe mane-kwenye ilthe-kwenye, itne renhe anhelhemele alakenhe,

³⁰ 'Artwe nhenhe re mane akweke warele ilthe artetyeke-irreke. Kenhe re renhe uyerretyakenhe mane akweke ware atnyenekenge. Re renhe impetyeke artetye-kwenye!' "

³¹ Kele imerte Jesus itneke angkeke, "Kenhe the arrekanttherre ayeye arrpenhe akweke ilettyeke ahentye aneme artwe atherre-akerte arrulele-arle anerle-anerretyarteke. Re-atherre apmere akngerre ikwerenhe-arrpele anerle-anerretyarte. Arrpenhe re thultye arunthe anthurre, 10,000 pele atnyeneke, kenhe arrpenhe re thultye arunthe anthurre, 20,000 pele atnyeneke. Arlte anyentele re-atherre arne iwenhe apeke ikwere-akerte ahele angkerreke. Kenhe artwe arrwekelenye rarle itirreke, 'The thultye 10,000 pele ware atnyeneme. Kenhe arrpenhe yanhe re 20,000 pele atnyenerlenge. Kenhe anwerne apeke arrpenhe itnenhene alherlte-iwemele arlkarentye-ilettyeke, itne apeke anwernenhe-arle itethe-kwenyeke atwerirretyenhenge!'

³² "Alakenhe-irreketyenge artwe arrwekelenye yanhe re arrpenhe-werne angkentye yernemele ikwere angkeke, 'Ayenge-apenhe, the artwe thultye urrpetye ware atnyeneme, yanhele anaye! Ayenge ngkwenge atwetyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe! Anwerne arrekanttherrenge mwerre anetyeke ahentye-anemele. Anwernenhe ilaye iwenhe ikwere apeke unte-arle ahentye-aneme, anwerne ngenhe anthetyeke atwerreketyenge.' "

³³ Kele imerte Jesus tyerrtye itneke angkeke, "Artwe yanhe, mane akweke ware-arle atnyenemeke arnterre anthurrele itirremele apmere renhe-arle arteme-akerte, renhe artetyakenhele anteme. Kenhe artwe arrpenhe, thultye urrpetye ware-arle atnyenemeke, re arnterre anthurre itirremele alhemele atwerrettyeke-akerte, re atwerrettyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe. Alakenhe rarle, arranttherre apeke atyewe atyinhe anetyeke, arrwekele arnterre anthurre itirraye, kele imerte arne areye arranttherre-arle atnyenemeke arrpenhe itnenhene anthaye, yanhe ikwerenge-ntyele arranttherre atyewe atyinhe anetyeke."

Ayeye apirnte-akerte

(Matthew 5:13-16; Mark 9:49-50)

³⁴ Jesus tyerrtye itneke angkeke, “Arrantherre-arle apirnte-arteke-arle tyerrtye areyeke. Nhenge tyerrtyele apirnte arrerneme kere ikwemeye ilemenge. Kele alakenhe-arle, nhenge arrantherre Ngkarteke akangkwe-irremele. Itne arrenhantherrenhe aremele alakenhe anerleng, kele itne ahentye-arle-aneme Ngkarte-kenhe atyewe-irretyeke.

³⁵ Kele apirnte apeke akurne-irremele imerte kere arrernemele kele akurne-arle aneme, kele re arrkernemele akurne kele re impemele-arle. Kele re apirnte renhe iwemele ahelheke. Re anteme ingkirreke akurnelhe-ileme. Alakenhe ante-arle arrantherre mwernte-irremele akngakelheme Ngkarte-ketyenge, arrenhantherrenhe tyerrtye areyele arerleng, kele itne Ngkartenge apurte-irretyeke ahentye anetyakenhe-arle aneme. Alakenhenge anteme arrantherre atyenge uyarne mwerre urrkapeme.”

15

Ayeye nhenhe artwe-akerte kere yepe-yepe anyente ikwerenhe-arle aparlpe-ilemeke

(Matthew 18:10-14)

¹ Urreke rarle arrpenhe atningke apetyewarreke, tax mane inerrirretyarte areye-arlke, tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-arlke akurne-arle mpwarewarretyarteke, ayeye Jesus-kenhe awerrirretyeke.

² Kenhe artwe Pharisee areyele-arlke angkentye akngerre Moses-kenhe areyele-arlke Jesus renhe arerrirretyame mane arunthe-akerte areyele-arleng. Itne renhe thilemele angkerirreke, “Jesus araye, akurne yanhe areyeke angkerleng, itnekele-arleng re arlkweme anteye.”

³ Kenhe Jesus-ele ayeye ileke itnenhene akaltyele-anthetyeke Ngkarte-kenhe iwerre-akerte,

⁴ “The arrekanttherre ayeye iletynhe artwe nhenhe-akerte, yepe-yepe 100 atningke-arle atnyeneke-akerte. Kenhe yepe-yepe anyente aparlpe-irreke. Kenhe unte apeke yepe-yepe anyente alakenhe aparlpe-ileke, nthakenhe anteme unte irremele? Unte yepe-yepe 99 arrpenhe itnenhene rtakweke-arleke impemele, unte anteme apeke arrpenhe anyente ikwere unthetyeke alhemere.

⁵ Kenhe unte apeke aretyenhe, yepe-yepe nhenge-arle aparlpe-irrekeke, unte ikwere akangkentye akngerre-irretyenhenge. Arraty apelaye. Unte yepe-yepe renhe inetynhe untyle akngetye-alpemele apmere-werne.

⁶ Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale unte ngkwenge-artweye areyeke untetyenhe inemele atyewe ngkwynhe areye-arlke, itneke angkemele, ‘Ayenge-arteke akangkewarrraye!

The yepe-yepe anyente aparlpe-arle-ileke-ngentyele renhe inirtneke awethe.' Arraty-aye, alakenhe re angkerrirretyenhe arrantherre apeke yepe-yepe anyente renhe aparlpe-ileke-iperre, renhe awethe inirtnetyenhenge."

7 Kele imerte Jesus angkeke, "Alakenhe re, arntyale Ngkarte-kenhe areye alkere akertnele anerrirreme-arle, itne akangkentye anthurre irrerirremele arerrirretyeke tyerrtye akurne anyente Ngkarte Ikwere-werne utepe-irrerlengge arraty mwerre Ikwere anemele. Itne arrpenhe arunthe anthurre arerrirreme Ngkarteke mwerre anerrirrerlengge, kenhe itne akangkentye awethe tyerrtye akurne anyente-arle Ngkarte-werne utepe-irrerlengge."

Ayeye nhenhe arelhe-akerte apwerte ngkweltye anyente ikwerenhe-arle aparlpe-ilemeke

8 Jesus-ele ayeye arrpenhe ileke itnenhene akaltyele-anthetyeke Ngkarte-kenhe iwerre-akerte. Re itneke angkemele, "The arrekkantherre ayeye iletynhe arelhe ikwere-akerte arrule-arle anetyarteke mane akweke ware-arle atnyeneke-akerte. Arelhe nhenhe mane ngkweltye 10 pele ware atnyeneke. Kenhe re mane ngkweltye anyente renhe aparlpe-ileke apmere kwenek. Arrantherre-amenhakenhe itirrewarreme? Iwenhe-ame arelhe yanhele mpwaretyenhe? Re alkngenthe inemele, apmere arlkngemele, ngkweltye ikwere-arle akethe arrpe-anenhele untheme.

9 Kenhe re mane ngkweltye renhe areke aparlpe-ileke-arle iperre re akangkentye anthurre irremele. Kele imerte re ikwerenheke-artweye areye inetye-alheke itwele-arle anemele itneke angkemele, 'Ayenge-arteke akangkewar-raye! The mane ngkweltye anyente renhe aremele tharle aparlpe-ileke!' Alakenhe arelhe re angkeke."

10 Kele imerte Jesus itneke angkeke, "Alakenhe re, arntyale Ngkarte-kenhe areye alkere akertnele-arle anerrirremeke itne akangkentye anthurre irrerirremele arerrirretyeke nhenge tyerrtye akurne anyente Ngkarte Ikwere-werne utepe-irrerlengge arraty mwerre Ikwere anemele."

Ayeye nhenhe artwe ampwe uthene ampe urreye atherre ikwerenhe uthene-akerte

11 Jesus-ele ayeye arrpenhe ileke itnenhene akaltyele-anthetyeke Ngkarte-kenhe iwerre-akerte, angkemele, "The arrekkantherre ayeye iletynhe artwe ampwe uthene-akerte ampe urreye atherre ikwerenhe uthene-akerte. Kenhe akngeye ikwere-atherrenhe arne ingkirrenyeke atnyeneke, mane akngerre anthurre-akerte.

¹² Kenhe arlte anyentele, ampe ingkernenye anyikweke akurnentye angkeke, 'Akngeyaye, urreke-arle unte ilwe-tyenhenge, kenhe the arne ngkwinhre arrpenheme areye inetyenhe, kake atyinhe re arrpenheme inetyenhe anteye. Kenhe lyete ware the ngenhe apayuthneme arne areye atyinhe ngkwenge-ntyale ayenge anthetyeke.' Kele artwe ampwe re yewe angkeke arne areye renhe anthetyeke. Kele imerte re renhe-atherre arne ikwere-atherrenhe areye antheke.

¹³ "Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale, ampe ingkernenye re apmere ikwerenhe-ngentyale imperle-alheke apmere arrpenhe arlenge anthurre-werne alhemele. Kenhe apmere yanhe ikwerele re arne ingkirreke ikwerenhe areye-arlike mane areye-arlike uyerrelhe-ilemele merneke, ngkwarleke, karteke, arelhe areyeke.

¹⁴ Kele mane uyerrelhe-ileke-arle iperre, apmere yanhe ikwere kwatyte akweke ware urntetyakenhe, apmere arlenye ararntyte anthurre, merneke arrangkwe-arlike. Kenhe tyerntyte ingkirrenyeke angayakwe anthurre anerrirreke. Kenhe mane atyeyikwe-kenheke arrangkwe-irremele, angayakwe anthurre anteme aneme.

¹⁵ "Kele yanhe iperre-ngentyale, re warrke-irreme artweke, pike-pike areye-arle atnyenemeke. Artwe yanhele renhe ileke apmere-werne pike-pike areye nthenhele-arle alhetyeke itnenhene wantetyeke arntarnte-aremele.

¹⁶ Kenhe artwe pike-pike areyeke-artweye re renhe merne akweke ware arlkwetyeke anthetyakenhe, arrangkwe anthurre. Kenhe alere ampwe-kenhe re merne pike-pike-kenhe arlkwetyeke ahentye-anemele.

¹⁷ "Kele urreke-arle, re-arrpe re itirreke, 'Nthakenhe-ame ayenge irreme? Ayenge angayakwe anthurre.' Kenhe re itirretyame urrkapentye akngerre areye-akerte apmere akngeye-kenhele, itne merne akngerre arlkwerrirrerlenge.

¹⁸ Kele re-arrpe angkeke, "The apmere nhenhenge-ntyale impemele, apmere akngeye-kenhe atyinhe-werne alpemele, ikwere angketyenhenge, "Akngeyaye, ayenge Ngkarte Ikwere-ketye untyeme-irreke ngkwenge-ketye-arlike.

¹⁹ Kenhe ayenge akurne. Ayenge ampe ngkwinhre anetyakenhe aneme. Ayenge ilaye warrke-irretyeke urrkapentye akngerre arrpenhe areye-arteke." Alakenhe rarle ayenge akngeye atyinhe ikwere angketyenhe.'

²⁰ Kele imerte re akeme-irremele apmere akngeye ikwerenhe-werne alpeke.

"Kenhe artwe ampwe re akwete mwantye arelhemele ampe ikwerenhe apmere-werne apetye-alpetyeke. Nhenge

re ampe ikwerenhe renhe aremele arlenge-ngentyele apety-erlenge, renhe arlengeke arraty akwete alhengke-aremele, alhwarrpe anthurre anteme awelhomele ikwere-werne unteke. Re arneke-irremele untemele renhe akwaketye-akemele arrule aretyakenhe iperreng, renhe arrwantyeke alkgultyele.

21 "Kele imerte ampe ingkernenye re akngeye ikwerenheke angkeke, 'Akngeyaye, ayenge Ngkarte Ikwere-ketye untyeme-irreke ngkwenge-ketye-arlike. Ayenge akurne. Ayenge ampe ngkwinhe anetyakenhe aneme, arrangkwe-arle.'

22-24 "Kenhe anyikwe re akenhe ikwere angkeke, 'Alak-enhe awethe angketyalaye!' Re urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke arlikeke, 'Apetyewarraye! Ayenge itirreke kele-arle akwele ampe atyinhe ilwekeke-athene, kenhe re akenhe itethe akwete aneme, re apmerek-werne apetye-alpekenge. Iparrpaye mantere mwerre akngerre akngetyewarraye, renhe akwernetyeke! Arne akarnte-akarnte iltyeke-arlike renhe anthaye, ingke-kenhe atherre-arlike. Kele pweleke akweke antere akngerre-akerte atwer-rirretyeke alherlte-iwaye, tyipe-arle-ilerrirremele renhe itemele, mpenge irreke iperrele anwerne ingkirrekele arkwetyeke.' Kele imerte urrkapentye akngerre areye alherlte-iwemele pweleke atwerirremele renhe iterirreke. Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale ingkirreke apurtelhe-ilerrirreke merne-arlike kere-arlike akangkentyele arlkwerrirremele.

25 "Itne merne-arlike kere-arlike arlkwerrirretyamele akwete kenhe kake re akenhe arlengele warrke-irrerlenge. Nhenge kake apmerek-werne apetyalpeke iperre, re wemele tyerrtye itnenhene alyelhewarrerlenge, re itnenhene areke urnterrirrerlenge.

26 Re urrkapentye akngerre anyenteke arlikeke renhe apayuthnemele, 'Nthakenhe-ame irreme? Iwenheke-ame ingkirrenyeke alyelhewarremele urnterrirreme?'

27 "Kenhe urrkapentye akngerre angkirtneke, 'Atyeyangkwe apmerek-werne apetye-alpeke-arle. Re ilwetyakenhe, kenhe re itethe akwete. Anyangkwe ngkwinhe re anwerneke ileke pweleke akweke mwerre akngerre atwetyeke anwerne ingkirreke akangkentyele arlkwetyeke.'

28 "Nhenge kakele nhenhe aweke iperre, re ahele anthurre irreke. Re warle-werne alpetyakenhe nthenhele-arle akngeye ikwerenhe anekeke. Kenhe akngeye re warle-ngentyele arratemele ampe ikwerenheke angkeke, 'Iwenheke-ame unte akethele tneme? Anwernekenge arlkwetyeke irrpintyaye.'

29 “Kenhe ampe akngerrepate akngeye ikwerenheke angkeke, ‘Arrangkwe, iwenheke-ame unte atyeye atyinheke akangkentye akngerre aneme? Kenhe the akenhe arrulenge ngkwenge arnterre anthurre warrke-irreke. Ayenge ngenhe ahele aketyakenhe, kenhe unte ayenge arne iwenhe apeke renhe anthetyakenhele, pweleke akweke wareke arrangkwe atyewe atyinheke-arleke arlkwetyeke, yepe-yepe akweke wareke arrangkwe apeke, arrangkwe anthurre-arle!

30 Kenhe ampe ngkwinihe arrpenhe yanhe araye! Re akurnentye akngerre! Re mane ingkirrenyeke ikwerenhe arelhe akurne uyerrelhe-ileke. Kenhe unte akenhe renhe iltetyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle! Re apmerek-werne apetye-alperenge, unte pweleke mwerre akngerre atweke renhe wantetyeke ikwerenhe atyewe areye-arlke!’

31 “Kenhe artwe ampwe re ampe akngerrepate ikwere angkeke, ‘Akunye-apenhe, unte atyengenge akwetethe anemele, arne ingkirrenyeke tharle atnyenemeke ngkwinihe anteye-arle.

32 Iwenheke-arle-ame unte atyenge ahele irreme? Ayenge itirreke kele-arle akwele atyeye ngkwinihe ilwekeke-athene, kenhe re akenhe itethe akwete aneme, re apmerek-werne apetye-alpekenge. Anwerne akangkentye akngerre anerrirenyeke ikwere.’ ”

16

Jesus-ele atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke ayeye nhenhe ileme artwe uthene urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe areye uthene-akerte

1 Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, “The ar-rekantherre ayeye nhenhe ilettyeke ahentye aneme. Ar-rule artwe anyente anetyarte mane akngerre-akerte-arlke apmerek akngerre arunthe-akerte. Re urrkapentye akngerre anyente atnyeneke ikwere-arle warrke-irremeke rarle mane ikwerenhe apmerek-arlke arunthe itnenhene arntarnte-aretyarte. Kenhe artwe arrpenhe re mane akngerre-akerte artwe nhenge-werne apetyeke angkemele, ‘Urrkapentye akngerre ngkwinihele mane ngkwinihe uyerrelhe-ilemele itirretyakenhele.’

2 Kele, alartetye urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenheke angkemele angkeke, ‘The aweke unte-arle akwele mane atyinhe uyerrelhe-ileme. Kele the ngenhe nhenhengenyele yerneme unte-arle akwele atyengenge warrke mpwaretyakenhe anemenge. Urreke unte alhetyenhenge, pipeke intelhe-ilaye mane yanhe ikwere-akerte.’ Urrkapentye

akngerrele-arle alartetye renhe mane akngerre alhileke akwete-arle.

³ “Kenhe urrkapentye akngerre yanhe re-arrpe angkeke, ‘Alartetyele ayenge yerneme, nthakenhe-ame ayenge irr-eye? Kenhe ayenge ampwe-irreke ahelhe tnyetyeke. The apeke-arle arrpenhe yanhe areye maneke inketyeke, ayenge apure-irremere.

⁴ The itelaremele nthakenhe mpwaretyeke. Ayenge arrpenhe itneke unthetyenhe alartetyele-arle merne-arlke, antere olive akngerre anthekeke. The arne arrpenheme itneke-ngentyele inirtnetyenhe alartetye atyinheke anthirt-netyenhenge. Itne atyenge akangkewarretenhe anteme. Kele alartetye atyinhe re ayenge yerneke iperre, tyerettye yanhe areyele ayenge arntarnte-arerrirretenhenge, tharle itnenhene akweke wareke apayuthnerlenge.’

⁵ “Kele imerte urrkapentye akngerre arrpenhe areyeke-arle untheke alartetye-arle arne areye alhilekeke akwete-arle. Re anyente renhe arrwekele apayuthneke, ‘Nthakentye alartetye atyinhele ngenhe antheke?’

⁶ “Artwe ikwere angkirtnerlenge, ‘Alartetye ngkwinhele tyampite akngerre 100 pele antere olive-akerte ayenge antheke.’

“Kenhe urrkapentye akngerre yanhe re ikwere angkeke, ‘Renhe akngarte-iwaye, ayenge tyampite antere olive-akerte 50 pele ware anthirtne-alpaye tharle alartetye renhe anthirtnetyeke, mpwele akangketyenhe.’

⁷ “Kenhe urrkapentye akngerrele arrpenhe renhe apayuthneke, ‘Nthakentye alartetye atyinhele ngenhe antheke?’

“Artwe ikwere angkirtnerlenge, ‘Alartetye ngkwinhele yakwethe merne-akerte 1000 ayenge antheke.’

“Kenhe urrkapentye akngerre yanhe re ikwere angkeke, ‘Renhe akngarte-iwaye, ayenge yakwethe merne-akerte 800 ware anthirtne-alpaye tharle alartetye renhe anthirtnetyeke, mpwele akangketyenhe.’

⁸⁻⁹ “Nhenge artwe alartetyele awemele urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe rarle merne uthene antere olive uthene arrpenhe areye-ngentyele inirtneke, re ikwere angkeke, ‘Unte ilernpenye anthurre akwele. Unte itelareme nthakenhe unte-arrpe arntarnte-arelhetyeke!’ ”

Kele ikwerenge-ntyele, Jesus apenterlte-apentye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, “Arraty apelaye, ayeye impene nhenhe arraty anthurre re. Kenhe tyerettye itne-arle ahelhe nhenhele anerirremeke akurne-akurne mpwarewarremele, itne urrtirrentyele itirrewarremele nthakenhe-arle ingwenhe mpwarewarretenhe. Itne

itirrewarremele nthakenhe-arle itne-arrpe arntarnte-arelhetyeke. Kele itne alakenhe renhe anerrirremele, itne ilernpenye anthurre! Kenhe arrantherre-arle alknngenthe mwerre akngerre Ngkarte-kenhele anerlte-aneme, ilernpenye-irretyale urrkapentye akngerre yanhe-arteke, Ngkarteke-tetye ilernpenye-irrerirraye! Ayenge awerrirraye! Mane arrekantherrenhe arrpenhe itnenhene antherrirretyeke itne-arle arrekantherre ahentye-anerrirretyenhenge. Kenhe arrantherre apeke itnenhene ingkirreke antherrirretyenhe, arrangkwe-arle atnyenewarremele, kele imerte Ngkarte arrenhantherrenhe apmere impene ikwerenhe-werne akngetyenhenge.

10 "Kenhe angwenhe apekele arne akweke areye mwerre arntarnte-aremele, kenhe kele re arne akngerre areye arraty mwerre arntarnte-aretyenhe. Kenhe angwenhe apekele arne akweke areye anyelkng atnyenemele mwerre arntarnte-aretyakenhe-ilemele, kenhe kele re arne akngerre areye arraty mwerre arntarnte-aretyange. Kenhe arpenhe itne renhe arraty itelarerrirretyange.

11 Kenhe arrantherre-artaye? Arrantherre-ame arpenhe areye ahelhe nhenhele apwvertele arntarnte-aretyarte? Kenhe arrantherre apeke arne areye arntarnte-arerrirretyakenhe irretyeke, kenhe Ngkarte akenhe arne arraty mwerre areye arrenhantherrenhe anthetyange apmere impene ikwerenhele.

12 Kenhe mane renhe arrantherre-arle atnyenewarreme lyete arrekantherre-kwenye-arle, mane yanhe-arle Ngkarte-kenhe. Kenhe arrantherre-ame manele itnenhene arntarnte-areme? Arrangkwe apeke-arle, kele imerte Ngkarte arrenhantherrenhe arne mwerre akngerre areye anthetyakenhe-iletienhe apmere impene ikwerenhele.

13 "Tyerrtye-arle alartetye atherreke urrkapetyeke arrangkwe-arle. Re apeke-arle arrpenheke impenele awelhemele, arrpenhe irlpe artepele aweme. Re arrpenhe yanheke apeke-arle ahentye-arle-aneme arrpenheke akenhe re ahentye anetyakenhe apeke-arle. Alakenhe-arteke unte apeke apwerte ngkweltyeke ahentye-anemele kele unte Ngkarteke ahentye-anetyakenhe-arle, Unte Ngkarte uthene mane uthene anyentelhe-iletiekye arrangkwe-arle imerte itirremele anteme. Unte Ngkarte anyenteke-ante akangkwe-irretyeke-tetye, mane ngkweltyeke itirretyale."

Alakenhe renhe-arle Jesus apenterlte-apentye akngerre ikwerenhe areyke-arle angkeke.

Jesus-ele tyerrtye Pharisee areyeke ayeye akweke-ame-akweke areye ileme

¹⁴ Tyerrtye Pharisee Jew areye alartetye anerrirreme-arle, itne ntyelhe akngerre maneke. Nhenge itne awerrirremele iwenhe Jesus ikwerenhe areyeke angkerlenghe, itne ikwere anelhehwarreke.

¹⁵ Kenhe Jesus itneke angkeke, "Pharisee areye awerrirraye, arrantherre apwerte mane antherrirreme mane-kwenye areyeke. Kenhe arrantherre itnenhene mane renhe antherrirreme arrpenhe areyenge alkngetherre, itne akwele arrekanttherre akangkewarretyenhenge akwele. Kenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhele, tyerrtye areyele alkngele arrenhantherrenhe arerrirremele, itne-arrpe ilhelherlte-anemele arrantherre mwerre akngerre akwele-arle. Kenhe Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe arerle-anemele, Re itelareme arrantherre-arle arne ingkirrekeke ntyelhe akngerre-arle anerrirreme. Re arrekanttherre ahentye-anetyakenhe-irretyenhe arrantherre-arle alakenhe anemenge.

¹⁶ "Arrule anthurrele, Ngkartele angkentye akngerre antheke Moses-ekke. Re angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areye ilemele tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke ilerrirretyeke angkentye akngerre renhe apenterlte-anetyeke, ayeye itnenhene-arlike pipeke-arleke. Urreke re, John Baptist apetyeke tyerrtye itneke ilemele Ngkarte-werne utepe-irraye. Kenhe the akenhe itneke ilemele Ngkarte-arle itneke ahentye-aneme itnenhe ikwerenhe mpwaretyeke, itnenhene mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke. Lyete tyerrtye arrpenhemele akwete arrkernewarremele arnterre anthurre apmere impene Ngkarte-kenheke irrperirretyeke, itne Ngkartenge anyente-irretyeke ahentye anthurre aneme.

¹⁷ Lyete-ulkere angkentye akngerre Moses-kenhe akngerre anthurre aneme tyerrtye ingkirrenyekeke. Lyete ware, apmere ahelhe nhenhe uthene, alkere uthene uyerretyenhe. Kenhe urreke rarle anetyenhe, tyerrtye arrpenhele uyarne urrparyenhe angkentye Moses-kenhe akweke ware-arlike apeke, arrangwe anthurre."

¹⁸ Kele imerte Jesus itneke angkeke, "Artwe angwenhe apeke anewe ikwerenhenge akalke-irremele renhe yernirt-nemele re anteme arelhe arrpenhe anewe akemele, rarle mpwenye ikngwemele. Re arne akenge anthurre ikwere-arrpe mpwareme. Kenhe artwe arrpenhele apeke arelhe-arle akalke-irrekeke anewe akemele, rarle mpwenye ikngwemele anteye. Yanhe re akurne anthurre rarle."

Jesus-ele tyerrtye areyeke ilekenge artwe mane arunthe ikwere-akerte ayeye, arrpenhe akenhe Lazarus arritnye maneke arrangkwe-arle

¹⁹ Kenhe Jesus tyerrtye areyeke angkeke, "Arrule anthurre artwe anyente anetyarte mane arunthe-akerte-arle mantere mwerre akngerre areye-akerte, merne arunthe-akerte kere arunthe-akerte-arlke, apmere mwerre akngerrele anetyarte.

²⁰ Apmere yanhe ikwerele artwe arrpenhe Lazarus arritnye anetyarte. Artwe nhenhe re utylene akngerre-akerte. Arlte arrpe-anenhele re apmerenge arrwekele intetyarte arriwele.

²¹ Re artwe mane arunthe-akerteke akarelhetyarte, kenhe re merne uthene kere uthene ampenye renhe ahelheke-arleke iweke. Kenhe Lazarus-ele ampenye ahelhe-ngentyele arlkwetyarte. Kenhe akngwelye areyele utylene itnenhene awantyawarreyarte tyerrtye Lazarus-kenheke.

²² Kenhe arlte arrpenhele, Lazarus akunye-apenhe re ilweke, arntyale Ngkarte-kenhe areyele renhe apmere alkere akertne-werne akngerlte-iwemele artwe Abraham itwele arrernwarreke. Kenhe artwe arrpenhe mane arunthe-akerte re anteme ilweke, itne renhe ahelhele arteke.

²³ Utnenge ikwerenhe apmere ure atetherre-werne Hades arritnye alheke. Yanhe ikwerele re ampemele ampwangkwemele uye itirremele. Re Abraham areke arlenge anthurrele, kenhe Lazarus re renhe itwele anerlenge.

²⁴ Re Abraham-eke arlkeke, 'Abraham Akngeyaye! Ayekaye, ayenge akunye-apenhe. Ayenge nhenhele ampeme, ampwangkwemele uye itirremele! Lazarus renhe ilaye ilye ikwerenhe kwatyake arrernetyeke alenye atyinhe kwatyale anpetyeke ayenge irrernte-ilettyeke!'

²⁵⁻²⁶ "Kenhe Abraham ikwere angkirtneke, 'Arrangkwe, ampe atyinhe. The Lazarus ngkwenge-werne kwatyale yernetyange apmere yanhe ikwere-werne! Iperte ingwemerte akngerre anthurre ilerne atherre mpepeke akalkeke-akalke anthurre aneme. Kenhe re apeke kwaty ngkwenge akngetyeke arrkernemele re iperte ingwemerte akngerre yanhenge uyarne itirremele alhetyeke. Arrpenhe re iperte ingwemerte akngerre yanhenge uyarne talkwe-irreme nhenhe-werne. Kenhe arne arrpenhe akenhe, unte-ame itelareme nhenge unte-arrpe ahelhe nhenhele aneme? Unte arne mwerre akngerre areye atnyenetyarte. Kenhe artwe arrpenhe Lazarus re arneke arrangkwe atnyenetyartenge utylene akngerre-akerte ware. Kenhe lyetenye, re akangkentye anthurre aneme. Kenhe unte akenhe alhwarpe anthurre awelhelemele, ampwangkemele uye itirremele!'

27-28 “Kenhe artwe mane arunthe-akerte Abraham-
eke angkeke, ‘Arratye apelaye, ayenge kwenhe nhen-
hele aneme, kenhe ayenge awaye. Atyeyikwe areye
apmere ahelhe nhenhele itethe akwete anerlte-aneme,
five-pele ingkirreke. Apmere nhenhe re akurne an-
thurre nthenhele-arle tyerrtye itne ampwangkerrirremeke.
Ayenge atyeyikwe areyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe nhenhe-
werne apetyetyeke. Itne ampwangkerrirretyenhe uye
itirrewarremele ayenge-arteke. Lazarus renhe ilaye apmere
atyinheke-artweye areye-werne alhetyeke itneke iletyeke
arratye mwerre anerrirretyeke.’

29 “Kenhe Abraham artwe yanheke angkirtneke,
‘Arrangkwe-arle, the Lazarus yernetyange ngkwihne
atyeyangkwe areyeke iletyeke, itnenhe alknagarre-iletyeke
apmere nhenhe-arle akurne anthurre anemeke. Itne
kele itelarerrirremele angkentye akngerre Moses-kenhe
ante ayeye areye angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele
ilerle-apentye akngerre areyele-arle pipe-nge intelhe-
ilerrirrekenge arrule anthurre. Itne angkentye yanhe
areye awerrirretyeke!’

30 “Kenhe artwe yanhe ikwere angkerlenghe,
‘Arrangkweyaye! Akurne-arle alakenhe! Itne angkentye
akngerre Moses-kenhe awerrirretyange, ayeye areye
awerrirretyange itelarentye akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe
areyele-arle intelhe-ilerrirrekeke. Kenhe tyerrtye Lazarus-
arteke re apeke ilweke-arle-ngentyele itethe-irrintye-
alpeke, re apeke itneke-werne angketye-alpetyeke, kele
itne renhe awerrirretyenhenge. Itne ingkirrenyeke apure-
irrerirretyenhe akurne areyenge itne mpwarewarretyame,
yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale itne Ngkarte-werne-atheke utepe-
irretyeke.’

31 “Kenhe Abraham ikwere angkirtneke, ‘Arrangkwe-
arle! Itne apeke angkentye akngerre Moses-kenhe aw-
errirretyange ante ayeye areye angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe
awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areye-ngentyele awerrir-
retyange, kele Lazarus re akwele ilweke-arle-ngentyele
apetye-alpetyeke, itne renhe-inpe awerrirretyange ant-
eye!’ ”

Alakenhe rarle, Jesus-ele artwe Pharisee areyeke ileke.

17

Tyerrtye areye Ngkarteke mwantye anerrirretyeke arratye anteye

¹ Kenhe Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, “Ap-
mere arrpe-anenhele tyerrtye akurne atningke aneme
itne anteme akwetethe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye uterneme

akurne mpwaretyeke. Ngkartele-arle itnenhe atwetyenhe-arle akngerre anthurre itne tyerrtye itnenhe ularele utern-erlenge akurne-irretyeke.

² Kele arrantherre apeke atyinhe apententye akngerre anyente akurne mpwaretyeke ileme, ampe akweke nhenhe-arteke apeke, Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe akenge-arle-ileme. Arrpenhele apeke apwerte akngerre ite ngkwinke ayernemere ngenhe kwatye iperteke iwemele, kenhe tyerrtye areye itirrewarremere arne akenge-arle ngkwenge irrekeke. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe ngenhe akenge awethe ulkere mpwarerlenge, unte-arle arrpenhe renhe, ampe akweke nhenhe-arteke, akurne mpwaretyeke ilekenge.

³ Kenhe alakenhe-irreketye, arrantherre mwantye anerrirretyeke, arrantherre apeke arrpenhe areye iwerre akurnele akngeme-ketye.

Kenhe arrpenhe Ngkarte-kenhe re apeke ngkwenge ahentye-anetyakenhe, kele ikwere ilaye yanhe-arteke anetyange. Kenhe re apeke angkemele rarle alhwarrpe aneme, kele imerte ikwere ipeltye-irraye awethe, akurne yanhe areyeke alkgwirraye.

⁴ Kenhe arrpenhe re apeke ngkwenge ahentye-anetyakenhe ngenhe awethe-ame-awethe akurnelhe-ilemele, kenhe urreke re apeke ngkwenge-werne apetyetyenhe arunthe-ngare angkemele rarle alhwarrpe aneme. Kele imerte renhe arunthe-ngare mwerrelhe-ilaye, ikwere ahele anerrirretyakenhe, akurne yanhe areyeke alkgwirraye."

Alakenhe renhe-arle Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke.

Tyerrtye areyele Jesus arratye itelarerrirreke-iperre, kenhe Ngkartele itnenhene atnerre-ileme

⁵ Kele ikwerenge-ntyele atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye ikwere angkerirreke, "Anwernenhe akaltyele-anthaye ngenhe akwetethenhe arratye itelarerrirretyeke ingkirrekeke!"

⁶ Kenhe Jesus re itneke angkirtneke, "Arrantherre apeke itirrewarremele arrantherre-arle urrkapentye akngerre ware areye mpwarewarretyeke Ngkarte renhe ulyeye anthurre itelarerrirreke-iperre. Kenhe ayenge angkeme, arrantherre-arle apeke arratye itelarerrirreme akweke ware, arrantherre urrkapentye akngerre mpwarewarretyeke. Arrantherre-ame arne akngerre merne-akerte nhenhe arerrirretyeke? Kele arrantherre apeke arratye itelareme akweke ware, kele imerte arrantherre arne akngerre nhenheke angkerirremere alakenhe, 'Aye, arne-aye, ahele-ngentyele arrataye artekerre-arlike, kwatye

alayeke iwelhaye!' Arratye apelaye, arrantherre apeke arne nhenheke angkerrirrerlenge, kenhe arne re arrenhantherrenhe awemere. Re ahelhe-ngentyele arratetyenhe kwatye alayeke iwelhetyenhenge."

Alakenhe rarle Jesus re atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke.

⁷ Kele yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale, Jesus tyerrtye areyeke angkeke, "The arrenhantherrenhe apayuthnetyeke ahentye-aneme. Kenhe alartetyele apeke urrkapentye akngerre anyente atnyeneme ikwere urrkapetyeke. Kenhe urrkapentye akngerre yanhele apeke ahelhe atyete-ilemele tnyetyeke arne ngkernetyenhele, re apeke yepe-yepe ikwerenhe areye arntarnte-aremele anteye. Warrke-arle uyerreke iperre urrkapentye akngerre re apmere-werne alpeme. Kenhe iwenhe-ame alartetye yanhe re angkeme? Alakenhe apeke, 'Irrpintyaye, anaye, unte arrekwele merne arlkwetyeke.'

⁸ Arrangkwe, alartetye re ikwere arrekwele iletienhe kwatye inetyeke ikwere antywetyeke merne itetyeke anteye. Kele alartetye arlkweke-arle-iperre, urrkapentye akngerre re merne arlkwetyenhenge.

⁹ Nhenge urrkapentye akngerre yanhe re apeke ingkirreke mpwareke-iperre alartetyele renhe-arle ilekenge, alartetye-ame renhe mwerre akeme? Arrangkwe-arle, artwe yanhe warrke ikwerenhe ingkirreke mpwaretyeke alartetyele renhe ilekenge, re mpwareke ware iwenhe-arle re ilekenge.

¹⁰ Alakenhe renhe arrantherre anerrirretyeke. Nhenge tharle arrenhantherrenhe uternemele, kele ayenge awerrirraye ayakewarretyeke, arrekantherre-arrpe illehelerrirremele, 'Anwerne Jesus-eke urrkapentye akngerre areye ware. Anwerne ikwere warrke-irremele, ikwere akarelherrirretyeke arrangkwe-arle anwerneke akangkerlenge angketyeke. Iwenhe apeke renhe Jesus-ele anwernenhe mpwaretyeke ilekenge, anwerne ikwere mpwaretyeke.' " Alakenhe re Jesus itneke angkeke.

Jesus-ele artwe yenpe utylene-akerte ten-pele angkwerre-iweme

¹¹ Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areye-akerte apmere Galilee-ngentyele Samaria-nge anpere Jerusalem-werne-atheke althe alheme.

¹² Mpepeke, itne apmere akweke arrpenheke irrpintyemele artwe atningke arrpenhe areyeke-arleke anyente-irretye-alheke, ten peleke. Artwe ten pele nhenhe areye Jesus-werne itweke-irretyakenhe, itne ingkirreke-arle yenpe utylene-ante anthurre.

¹³ Kenhe itne arlengen ulkere-ngentyele ikwere arlkerrirreke, "Jesus-aye! Akngerrepataye! Anwernenhe-awerne aywepetyalaye!"

¹⁴ Nhenge Jesus-ele artwe itnenhe aremele, re angkeke, "Kwertengerle tyatye-arenhe Jew-kenhe areyeke imernel-hetyeke alherlte-iwaye, arrenhantherrenhe mwerre anteme aretyenhenge!" Kele itne Jesus ikwerenge-ntyale imperirremele kwertengerle tyatye-arenhe areye-werne-atheke itne alherlte-iwemele mwerre-irrerlte-apeke.

¹⁵⁻¹⁶ Kenhe artwe anyente apmere Samaria-arenhe itnekenge alheke, kenhe arrpenhe areye itne Jew-arenhe-arle aneke. Nhenge artwe Samaria-arenhele rarle mwerre-arle-irreke aremele, utepe-irreke Jesus-werne alpeke, Ngkarte arnterre anthurre akertne-atheke aremele alyelhemele. Kele re Jesus uthene anyente-irremele ahelheke atnyeke ingke Jesus-kenheke ikwere akangkemele angkeke, "Unte atyenge alhwarrpe-irremele awelhemele, ayenge mwerre-ileke."

¹⁷ Kenhe Jesus-ele ikwerenhe areye apayuthneke, "Artwe 10-pele the angkwerre-iweke, arrpenhe 9-pele-artaye?"

¹⁸ Iwenhenge-arle-ame artwe Samaria-arenhe nhenhe-ante apetye-alperne akangkentye angkemele Ngkarteke?"

¹⁹ Kele Jesus artwe yanheke angkeke, "Akeme-irraye apmere-werne alhetyekaye! Unte-arle Ngkarte renhe arratyte itelaremenge-ntyale, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme unte mwerre-irremele, yenpe utylene-kwenye aneme."

Ayeye Jesus alkere akertne-ngentyele apetye-alpetyenhe akerte

²⁰⁻²¹ Kenhe artwe Pharisee arrpenhemele Jesus apayuthnerirreke, "Ilengare-ame Ngkarte Alartetye anthurre ir-tyenhe tyerrtye ingkirrekeke apmere nhenhele-arle anemeke?"

Kenhe Jesus re angkirtneke, "Nhenge tyerrtye areyele ayenge arratyte itelarrerirremele, kenhe Ngkarte itneke akngerre anerlengen. Arrantherre apale itirrewarreme. Kenhe arrpenhele Apmere Impene Ikwerenhe renhe alkngele uyarne arerrirreme. Arrpenhe uyarne angkeme, 'Aye! Yanhe-werne araye! Yanhe renhe Apmere Impene Ngkarte-kenhe!' Kenhe arrpenhe uyarne angkeme, 'Aye, nhenhe araye! Nhenhele-arle Apmere Impene Ngkarte-kenhe!'"

²² Kele imerte re atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "Ayenge Alere alkere-arenhe ahelhe nhenhele-arle alkn-girreke. Urreke ayenge alhetyenhe arrenhantherrenhe

ingkerneke iwerle-alhemele, arrantherre ayenge uye arerrirryenhenge. Kenhe urreke ayenge akenhe apetye-alpetyenhe atyinhe areye inetyeke. Urreke alakenhe ir-ryenhenge, arrantherre ayenge arerrirryeange, atyenge irrare-irremele.

²³ Kenhe urreke ayenge apetye-alpetyenhenge, tyerrtye arrpenheme apetyewarrietyenhe arrekanttherre angkerrirremele, 'Arrantherraye! Yanhe-werne arerrirraye, Jesus apetye-alperlengle!' Kenhe itne apeke akenhe angkerrirryenhe, 'Arrantherraye! Jesus awethe apetye-alpeke-arle!' Kenhe itne apeke arrekanttherre alakenhe angkerrirreme, itnenhene awerrirryetale! Itnekenge alherlthe iwetyale atyenge unthetyeke!

²⁴ Ayenge-arle Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke. Nhenge ayenge apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetye-alpemele, ayenge alarrkentye-arteke apetyetyenhe, alarrkemele alkere akertne alknngenthe-iletienhe ikngerre-ngentyele alturle-werne-atheke. Alarrkentye-arteke, tyerrtye ingkirrekele ayenge arerrirryenhe.

²⁵ Urreke ayenge apmere nhenhenge-ntyale imperle-alhetyenhenge, kenhe arrekwele ayenge rlkerte akngerre anthurre awelhetyenhe, kenhe tyerrtye areye itethe-arle anerrirremeke lyete, itne atyenge alknngwirryenhe.

²⁶⁻²⁷ "Ayenge Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke. Urreke ayenge apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetye-alpetyenhe, kenhe the akenhe uyarne areme tyerrtye areye, ayenge-arle arratyte itelarerrirremeke. Kenhe itne akenhe arlkwerrietyenhe, anewe akerrremele. Itne tyerrtye yanhe areye-arteke anerrirryarte-arle arrule anthurrele nhenge artwe Noah itethe akwete anetyartenge. Rarle arne kwatyele unthenhe-unthenhe akngerre mpwaretyame, kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe atningkele renhe arratyte awerrirryakenhenge. Noah ikwere-artweye areye-arlike boat-eke antyenhemele, rarle mpwarekeke. Kele imerte kwatye akngerre urntemele itnenhene ingkirrenyeke anthurre atweke. Kenhe Ngkartele Noah-arlike ikwere-artweye areye-arlike arntarnte-areke itnenhene itethe atnyenemele.

²⁸⁻²⁹ "Urreke ayenge ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetye-alpetyenhe, kenhe the akenhe uyarne areme tyerrtye areye ayenge-arle arratyte itelarerrirremeke. Kenhe itne akenhe tyerrtye areye-arteke apmere Sodom-ele-arle anerrirryarteke. Itne kere uthene merne uthene arlkwerrietyarte ngkwarle antywetyarte, arne ingkirrenyeke manele inerrirryarte, arne arrpenhe areye-arlike maneke antherryarte.

Itne ntange areye ngkernewarremele merne lyapetyeke, warle areye arterrirreke. Kenhe itne akenhe Ngkarte renhe awerrirretyakenhe. Kenhe artwe anyentele Lot arritnye arratye aweke, re apmere yanhe Sodom-engentyele iparrpe impemele alheke. Arlte ikwerele anteye Ngkartele ure alknngenthe alkere akertne-ngentyele yernemele tyerrtye yanhe areye ampeke apmere yanhele-arle anerrirrekeke.

30 "Yewe-yewe, ayenge Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke. Urreke ayenge ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetye-alpetyenhe, apmere Sodom-arenye areye-arteke, itne ayenge arratye itelarerrirretyange.

31 Nhenge ayenge ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetye-alpetyenhele arne ingkirreke anthurre akurne-irrerirrerlengye tyerrtye ingkirrenyekeke. Angwenhe apeke re apmere akertne ikwerenheke aneme, kele re imerte apmere-ngentyele arlengye untetyeke apmere kweneke utepe-irretyale arne ikwerenhe areye inetyeke. Kenhe angwenhe re apeke awangkeke warrke-irreme, re apmere-werne alpetyeke arrangwe-arle.

32 Kenhe arrantherre-ame ayeye nhenge itelarerrirreme artwe Lot uthene, anewikwe uthene-akerte? Nhenge Ngkartele Sodom-arenye ingkirreke urele iteke, arelhe Lot-kenhe ure-ketyenge alwirrekenge. Re alwirreke-arle-iperre re alknngarelhemele apmere yanhe areke Ngkartele anteme renhe urele iteke. Re arne itne-kenheke itirremele rarle imperle-alhekeke, iparrpe anthurre Ngkartele renhe arne ingkwepeye-arteke-werne akngarte-iweke ikwere-anteye.

33 Kenhe angwenhe apeke itethe anetyeke-arle itirremele ilweketyenge, re ilwetyenhe akwete. Kenhe angwenhe apeke ilwetyenhe rarle ayenge apentemenge, the renhe itethe atnyenetyenhe.

34 "The arrekantherre ayeye arratye ilemele, urreke nhenge ayenge ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetye-alpetyenhe, yanhe ikwerele ureke tyerrtye atherre antyame anyenteke ankwe interle-anerremenge. Kenhe the akenhe anyente ware akngetyenhe, the arrpenhe renhe impetyenhele.

35 Kenhe urreke, nhenge ayenge ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetye-alpetyenhe, arlte yanhe ikwerele arelhe atherrele apeke merne ntange areye atherle-anerremenge. Kenhe the akenhe anyente ware-arle akngetyenhe, kenhe arrpenhe akenhe ipmentye-arle irrerlengye.

36 Kenhe urreke, nhenge ayenge ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetye-alpetyenhe, arlte yanhe ikwerele artwe atherre apeke awangkeke warrke-irrerle-anerremenge. Kenhe the akenhe anyente ware akngetyenhe, arrpenhe renhe impetyenhele."

³⁷ Kele imerte atyewe areyele Jesus apayuthnerrir-reke, "Urreke nhenge unte ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetye-alpemele, apmere nthenhe-ante-nthenhe-werne unte-ame arrekwele apetye-alpetyenhe?"

Kenhe Jesus re itneke angkirtneke, "Thiipe irretye areye itelareme! Arrantherre itelareme nhenge kere apmere awangkele ilwerlengge yanhele intemele irretye areye ir-rperrlengge. Kele anwerne itelareme iwenheke-arle itne yanhele aneme. Alakenhe-arle arrantherre ayenge akethe aretyenhe apetyalperlengge iwenheke-arle ayenge nhenhele aneme-arlke."

18

Ayeye arelhe warlekwerte-akerte

¹ Jesus-ele atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke ayeye ileke itnenhene akaltyele-anthetyeke Ngkarte-kenhe iwerreke itne-arle Ngkarte ikwere akwetethe anthurre angkerretyeke apurrke-irretyakenhe.

² "Arrule re artwe judge-arteke anetyarte. Re itelaretyarte iwenhe mwerre apeke, iwenhe akurne apeke. Re Ngkarte-ketye atere-irretyakenhe, tyerrtye itnenhene ipmentyele aweke.

³ Kenhe apmere yanhe ikwerele arelhe warlekwerte anyente anetyarte. Tyerrtye atningke areyele apwerte mane ikwerenge-ntyale inerrirretyarte. Kenhe re akenhe artwe judge-werne alhetyarte, ikwere angketyarte, 'Ayenge arntarnte-araye! Artwe yanhe areye apwerte mane atyinhe anthintyete-alpetyeke uternaye!' Alakenhe rarle arelhe warlekwertele ikwere angkeke.

⁴⁻⁵ "Kenhe artwe judge-le renhe ipmentyele awetyarte re angkerlengge. Kenhe warlekwertele renhe akwetethe apayuthnetyarte. Kenhe yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale, re itir-reke, 'The angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ipmentyele awetyarte, tyerrtye areye-arlke the ipmentyele awemele, ayenge tyerrtye yanhe areyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe. Kenhe arelhe warlekwerte nhenhe akwetethe anthurre apetyetyarte ayenge inkeme apwerte mane ikwerenheke. Ayenge-arle apurrkele-antheme yanhe re! Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, kenhe the tyerrtye yanhe areye uternetyenhe mane ikwerenhe anthirtnetyeke.' "

⁶ Kenhe Jesus akenhe atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "Kele anteme arrantherre artwe judge akurne ikwere-akerteke itirrewarraye. Re warlekwerte yanhe ipmentyele awerle-anetyarte. Kenhe arelhe re akenhe renhe akwetethe inketyarte, kenhe judge akurne renhe arratye ileke rarle

apwerte mane ikwerenhe renhe inirtnemele renhe anthirt-netyenhenge.

⁷ Nthakenhe-ame arrantherre itirrewarreme? Ngkarte-ame judge yanhe-arteke aneme? Arrangkwe. Kenhe Ngkarte-kenhe areyele akenhe renhe akwetethe apayuth-nerrirreme arlte arrpe-anenhele ingwe arrpe-anenhele it-nenhene arntarnte-aretyeke. Kenhe Ngkarte-ame itnenhene ipmentyele awetyarte judge yanhele-arteke? Arrangkwe anthurre.

⁸ Arrantherre-ame ayenge awerrirreme! Nhenge Ngkarte-kenhe areyele renhe apayuthnerrirremele itnenhene arntarnte-aretyeke, kenhe Re akenhe iparrpe anthurre mpwareme itneke. Urreke, ayenge Ngkarte Akertnengentyele nhenhe-werne apetye-alpetyenhe. The-ame tyerrtye itnenhene aretye-alpetyenhe Ngkarte renhe akwete arratyte itelarentye anerrirrerlenghe, Rarle itnenhene arntarnte-arerle-anetyeke akwete anetyenhe?"

Ayeye nhenhe Pharisee anyente-akerte-arlke kenhe artwe arrpenhe-akerte-arlke tax mane-arle inetyarteke

⁹ Arrpenhemele awerrirretyame Jesus itneke angkerlenghe. Itne apale itirremele itne-arle akwele mwerre anthurre anerrirreme arrpenhe areyenge mwerre ulkere akwele. Kenhe itne akenhe arrpenhe areyeke ahentye-anerrirretyakenhe. Kenhe Jesus-ele ayeye akweke-arle ikwere ilerlenghe itnenhene akaltyele-anthetyeke Ngkarte-kenhe iwerreke.

¹⁰ "The arrekanttherre ayeye nhenhe iletienhe arrekanttherre arratyte-iletieyke. Arrule re, artwe atherre Tyatyte Akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe-werne, apmere Jerusalem ikwerele, Ngkarteke angkerle-anerretieyke. Artwe anyente Pharisee areye-kenhe, kenhe arrpenhe re akenhe tax mane arrpenhe areye-ngentyele inenhe-inenhe. Arrpenhe ingkirrenyeke ikwere ahentye-kwenye-irrirerreke.

¹¹ Kenhe Pharisee re-arrpe tnemele, re itirreke rarle akwele Ngkarteke angkekeke-athene. Re ikwere-arrpe alakenhe angkeke, 'Ngkarte-aye, Ayenge mwerre aneme, arrpenhe areye-arteke-kwenye. Ayenge ankeye akngerrekwenye, kenhe the arrpenhe itneke-ngentyele mane anyelknghe inetyakenhe, the arelhe artwe arrpenhe-kenhe renhe impemele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge Ngkwenge akangkeme. Kenhe ayenge artwe yanhe-arteke anetyakenhe tax mane inenhe-inenhe-arle yanhe ikwerele-arle tnemeke. Ayenge ikwerenge mwerre ulkere. Kele ayenge imerte Ngkwenge akangkemele angkeme.

12 Kenhe Monday arrpe-anenhele Thursday arrpe-anenhele the merne-arlike kere-arlike arlkwetyakenhe Ngenhe akwetethe tnaketyeke.' Alakenhe rarle artwe Pharisee re Ngkarteke angkeke.

13 "Kenhe arlte yanhe ikwerele-anteye, artwe tax mane inenhe-inenhe yanhe-arle, re Pharisee ikwerengentyele arlenge tneke. Re anteye Ngkarte ikwere-werne angkeme, re akertne-werne aretyange artwe Pharisee yanhe-arteke. Kenhe re akenhe kwene-werne aremele apure-irremele, ikwere-arrpe alhwarrpe aneke. Re arerre atwelhetyame Ngkarteke imernemele rarle alhwarrpe-irremele, Ikwere-werne alakenhe angkemele, 'Ngkarte-aye, atyenge alhwarrpe-irraye! Ayenge akurne-arle!' Alakenhe re angkeke Ngkarteke-ante ware awetyeke."

14 Kele Jesus tyerrtye areyeke angkeke, "Ayenge awerrirraye! Kenhe angwenhe apeke re ikwere-arrpe akngerre atniwelheme, arrpenhe areyenge akngerre ulkere, urreke Ngkarteke renhe ingkerne arrernetyenhenge renhe apurele-anthemele. Kenhe angwenhe apeke re tnakelhetyakenhe, kenhe ikwere-arrpe akurne-akurne itirremele, urreke Ngkarte re renhe akngerre atniwetyenhe, arrpenhe areyenge arrekwelenge arrernetyenhenge. Ayeye alakenhe re, the arrekantherre ileke. Kenhe yanhe ikwerengentyele apmere artwe Pharisee areye-kenhe-werne alpeke, kenhe Ngkarteke renhe mwerre aketyakenhe. Kenhe artwe arrpenhe rarle tax mane inenhe-inenhe apmere ikwerenhe-werne alpekenge, kenhe Ngkarteke renhe mwerre akeke."

Jesus-ele ampe akweke areye apurtelhe-ilemele itneke akangkemele aneke

(Matthew 19:13-15; Mark 10:13-16)

15 Urreke re, arrpenhemele ampe akwerrke itnekenhe Jesus-werne akngetyewarreke, rarle itnenhene anpetyeke. Kenhe atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyele arrkngerte angkerrireke itneke, itne apele ampe itnenhene aywepewarreke.

16 Kenhe Jesus re akenhe ampe areyeke antangkemele atyewe ikwerenhe itneke angkeke, "Nhenge arrantherre aremele ampe akweke areye atyenge-werne apetyerlenge itnenhe ayaketyale-aye! The arrenhantherrenhe ileme angwenhe apeke ampe akweke nhenhe areye-arteke anemele, Ngkarteke itnenhe atyewe aketyenhe arntarntaremele alartetye itnekenhele-arteke.

17 Ayenge awerrirraye, the arrenhantherrenhe araty anthurre ileme, arrantherre apeke Ngkarte araty itelaretyakenhe ampe nhenhe areyele-arle arraty itelarerrirremele-arteke, kele arrantherre Ngkarte renhe

arraty apentewarretyakenhe, Rarle Alartetye kwenye-arle arrekanttherrenhe."

*Jesus artwe mane arunthe-akerteke angkeme
(Matthew 19:16-30; Mark 10:17-31)*

¹⁸ Arlte arrpenhele, kwertengerle tyaty Jew-kenhe apwerte mane arunthe-akerte-arle, Jesus ikwere-werne apetyemele apayuthnetyeke, "Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe mwerraye, arne iwenhe-ame mwerre the mpwaretyeke Ngkarteke anyente-irremele ikwerenge akwete-ante anetyenhenge?"

¹⁹ Kenhe Jesus re ikwere angkirtneke, "Iwenheke-ame unte ayenge mwerre akeme? Tyerrtye arrpenhe mwerre anetyakenhe, kenhe Ngkarte-ante mwerre.

²⁰ Unte angkentye akngerre ingkirreke anthurre itelareme Ngkartele-arle Moses anthekeke, alakenhe nhenhe areye: 'Intetyale anewe tyerrtye arrpenhe-kenhenge, impetyeke akwete; irrerlknge atwetyale; anyelkngele inetyale; ularele apwerte ngkweltye inetyale anetyeke; meye uthene akngeye uthene akwetethe awerle-anetyeke ikwere-atherre ahele-irretyale.' Nhenhe kwenhe angkentye akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe Moses-elarle intelhe-ilekeke, unte kele araty itelareme." *Exodus 20:12-16.*

²¹ Kenhe artwe re Jesus-eke angkirtneke, "Akwekengentyele the angkentye akngerre renhe apenteke, renhe akwetethe awepawemele."

²² Kenhe Jesus imerte ikwere angkeke, "Unte angkentye akngerre arrpenhe nhenhe renhe apentetyeke lyete: Arne ingkirreke ngkwinhe areye inetye-alhetyekaye, itnenhene apwerte maneke sell-eme-ilettyeke alhaye, kele mane anthemele mane anetyakenhe areyeke imerte ayenge apetyemele apentetyeke. Yanhe-ngentyele anteme, unte ineme arne mwerre anthurre alkere akertne-ngentyele."

²³ Nhenge artwele awemele alakenhe, re alhwarrpe-irreke imerte alpemele rarle mane-arlike mantere-arlike atningke atnyenekenge, re akenhe ikwere-arrpe atnyenetyeke-arle ahentye-aneke.

²⁴ Nhenge Jesus-ele artwe yanhe aremele alhwarrpe alperlenghe, re atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "The arrekanttherre arraty ileme, tyerrtye mane-arlike mantere-arlike atningke-akerte areye arrpernkeme Ngkarte renhe apayuthnetyeke alartetye irretyenhenge itnenhe arntarnte-aretyenhenge.

²⁵ Ayenge awerrirraye! Arrantherre itelareme alhwenge yerre-kenhe-arle altywere akweke anthurre-akerte, kamule

apeke-ame altywere ikwerenge irrpenhemere? Arrangkwe. Alakenhe akwele angwenhe apeke mane atningke-akerte, arrpernkeme Ngkarte renhe apayuthnetyeke alartetye irretenhenge itnenhe arntarnte-aretyenhenge.”

²⁶ Kele, atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyele renhe apayuthnerrireke, “Tyerrtye iwenhe-arteke Ngkartele itethe akwete-ante atnyenetyenhe?”

²⁷ Kenhe Jesus re itneke angkirtneke, “The arrenhantherrenhe ileme, tyerrtye-arle arntarnte-arelhetyeke arrangkwe-arle, kele Ngkartele-ante-arle arntarnte-areme.”

²⁸ Kenhe Peter re Jesus ikwere angkirtneke, “Awaye, unte itelareme anwerne kwenhe arne areye impemele apetyeke ngenhe apentetyenhenge.”

²⁹⁻³⁰ Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, “Ayenge awerrirraye! Kenhe tyerrtye angwenhele apeke apmere ikwerenge-ntyale imperle-alhemele, ikwerenheke-artweyikwe areye-ngentye apeke, anewe ikwerenhe-ngentye apeke, ampe ikwerenhe areye imperle-alheme, kele ikwerenge-ntyale tyerrtye yanhe re arrpenhe arunthe anthurreke-artweye inetyenhe, Ngkarteke-artweye areye inetye-alheme, apmere areye-arlike. Kele urreke re apeke ilwemele, itethe-irretyenhe Ngkarte ikwerenge itethe akwete-ante anetyenhe.”

Jesus-ele atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke ileke tyerrtye arpenhe areyele-arle renhe atwetyenhenge
(Matthew 20:17-19; Mark 10:32-34)

³¹ Kenhe Jesus re atyewe ikwerenhe itneke angkeke, “Ayenge awerrirraye! Anwerne apmere Jerusalem-werne-atheke akwete alherlte-iwemele, urreke apmere yanheke irrperirretyenhele. Arrule anthurre, angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areyele Payepule ikwerele intelhe-ilerrirreke Alere alkere-arenye ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke intekeke-akerte. Itne intelhe-ilerrirreke tyerrtye itne-arle renhe atwetyenhe. Lyete ware ayeye itnekenhe arraty-irreme!

³²⁻³³ Kenhe ayenge Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke. Kenhe apmere yanhe ikwerele itne ayenge iltye anthetyenhe Jew anetyakenhe areyeke. Kele imerte itne atyenge anhelhetyenhe, atyenge pelhe-iwemele, itne anteme ayenge arne apere arletye akwerrke-arteke atwetyenhe. Kele itne ayenge irrerlknge atwetyenhenge. Kenhe ingwe atherrenge-ntyale, ayenge itethe-irrintye-alpetyenhe akeme-irremele.”

³⁴ Nhenge atyewe areyele Jesus awerrirremele alakenhe renhe angkerlenghe, uyarne itne itelarerrirreke nthakenhe re angkerlenghe.

Jesus-ele artwe pwenge angkwerre-iweme
(Matthew 20:29-34; Mark 10:46-52)

³⁵ Urreke re, Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe itne-akerte apmere Jericho arritnye ikwere-werne alheke. Nhenge apmere yanhe-werne-atheke alherlte-iwemele itne artwe pwenge arerrirreke. Re iwerre itweke anetyame apwerte maneke apayuthnemele tyerrtye itnenhene-arle yanhele anperrirrerlenghe.

³⁶ Nhenge re awemele tyerrtye itnenhene yanhele anperrirrerremenge re itnenhene apayuthneke, "Arrantherre-ame nthakenhe-irrerirreme?"

³⁷ Kenhe itne ikwere angkirtnewarreke, "Anwerne Jesus apmere Nazareth-arenye ikwerenge apmere Jerusalem-werne-atheke alherlte-iweme."

³⁸ Nhenge artwe pwengele nhenhe aweke-iperre, re Jesus ikwere arlkemele, "Jesus-aye, David-eke-artweye! Ayenge-apenhe, ayenge mwerre-ilaye, alkngge ayenge mwerre-ilaye aretyeke!"

³⁹ Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe yanhe areye Jesus ikwerenge-arle arrekwele untherrirremeke, pwenge renhe arrkngerte angkerrirremele ilerrirreke nterte anetyeke. Kenhe re akenhe awethe anteyele arnterre anthurre arlkerlenghe, angkemele, "David-eke-artweye, atyenge apeke alhwarrpe awelhaye ayenge mwerre-ilemele mpwaraye!"

⁴⁰ Kele arratyape, Jesus ngkkernelheke nhenge renhe awemele, kele imerte re tyerrtye ingkirreke itneke ilemele, "Artwe pwenge renhe atyenge-werne akngetyetyeke alherlte-iwaye." Kenhe re Jesus ikwere-werne itweke-irreke, Jesus-ele renhe apayuthneke,

⁴¹ "Iwenheke-ame unte atyenge ahentye-aneme the ngkwenge mpwaretyeke?"

Kenhe artwe pwenge ikwere angkirtneke, "Ayenge pwenge anemele ngkwenge-werne apetyerne ngkwengenge the aretyeke, alkngge ayenge mwerre-ilaye, the aretyeke anteme."

⁴² Kenhe Jesus re ikwere angkeke, "Alkngge ngkwwinhe kele mwerre-irrerne unte-arle arratyape itelarekenge tharle ngenhe angkwerre-iwetyenhe."

⁴³ Kele arratyape, Jesus alakenhe-arle ikwere angkeke-arle-iperre, iparrpe anthurre alkngge mwerre-ileke re aretyeke. Kele imerte re Jesus iwerre yanhe ikwere-erele apenteke. Iwerrele unthemele re Ngkarte ikwere akangkentye anthurre irreke, renhe utyernemele anthurre

tnakemele. Nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele renhe arerrirremele itne Ngkarteke akangkentye anthurre aneke.

19

Jesus artwe Zacchaeus arritnyeke angkeme

¹ Kenhe Jesus apmere Jerusalem-werne-atheke alethe alhetyame. Re alhemele apmere arrpenhe Jericho arritnye ikwerele anpere-irrenhemele.

² Kenhe apmere yanhe ikwerele-arle artwe Zacchaeus arritnye anetyarte. Nhenhe re alartetye aneke artwe arrpenheke tax mane-arle inenhe-inenhe, kenhe re mane arunthe-akerte anteye.

³ Kenhe Jesus apmere yanhe ikwerele anpere-irrenhemele, tyerrtye atningkele Jesus ikwere itweke-arle ankerte-ankerte-iwerrerleng. Itne Jesus renhe arrkernemele itweke-irrerirretyeke renhe arerrirretyeke. Kenhe Zacchaeus re-inpe atheke-irrerirremele Jesus apetyerleng, kenhe re akenhe artwe urteke ware-arle. Re Jesus renhe uye areke akertneke tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele-arle ilpekenge, itne-arle renhe arerrirremenge anteye.

⁴ Zacchaeus arrpenhenge areye arrekwele unteke iwerre Jesus-arle apetyeme-werne. Kele imerte re arne arlpentyeke antyemele Jesus aretyeke apetyerleng.

⁵ Kenhe nhenge Jesus re akenhe arne yanheke irremele, re utnyenemele Zacchaeus renhe areke akertne yanheke ikwere angkemele, "Iparrpe atnarnpaye, ingwe lyete ayenge apmere ngkwinshele anetyenhe."

⁶ Nhenge Zacchaeus-ele nhenhe awemele atheke anthurre irreke. Iparrpe anthurre re arne yanhe-ngentyele atnarnpemele Jesus renhe apmere ikwerenhe-werne akngemele ingweke anetyeke.

⁷ Kenhe nhenge arrpenhe areyele nhenhe arerrirremele, Zacchaeus-ele Jesus apmere ikwerenhe-werne akngerleng-arle, itne ikwere ahele-irrerirreke Zacchaeus ikwere-akerte angkerremele, "Artwe Zacchaeus nhenhe re akurne aneme. Iwenheke-ame Jesus apmere ikwerenhe-werne alheke?"

⁸ Kele kenhe Zacchaeus tneke Jesus-ekke angkemele, "Akngerrepataye! Ayenge ngkwenge angketyeke ahentye-aneme. The arne arunthe akngerre areye atnyeneme-arle tharle arne arrpenheme atyinhe areye anthetyeke ahentye aneme tyerrtye areye-arle arne atnyenetyakenheke. Nhenge ayenge warrke-irremele the apeke tax mane arrpenhe itneke-ngentyele akurne-ileke. Yanhe-arle arratye

apekenge, kele the itnenhene arunthe awethe anthirtne-tyeke.”

⁹⁻¹⁰ Kenhe Jesus akenhe Zacchaeus-eke angkeke, “Unte arratye angkerne. Unte-arle artwe Jew-arenye anwerne-arteke, alere arratye Abraham-kenhe, renhe Ngkartele-arle akngaketyarteke. Kenhe unte akenhe akurne-arle mpwaretyarte arrule, apale alhemele Ngkarte ikwere-ketye. Kenhe Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke apmere nhenhe-werne apetyeke tyerrtye itneke unte-arteke areyeke unthetyeke, itne-arle iwerre akurnele alherlte-iwepiwemenge. Kenhe ayenge apetyeke tyerrtye yanhe areye-arteke itethe-iletyeke itnenhene Ngkarte-werne akngirtnetyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge ngkwenge angkeme: Lyete ware the ngenhe ngkwenge-artweye-arlike arrenhantherrenhe ingkirrenyeke itethe-iletyeke, arrantherre Abraham-eke artweye anetyenhe anthurre.”

*Ayeye nhenhe warrkene 10-pele-akerte
(Matthew 25:14-30)*

¹¹ Jesus re arrpenhe areye-arlike apurte alherlte-iwetyame apmere Jericho-ngentyele apmere Jerusalem-werne-atheke. Itne apmere yanheke itweke-irreme yanhe-arenye areye Jesus-eke itirrerlenge. Kenhe itne itirrewarreke nhenge Jesus apeke-arle apmere Jerusalem yanhe ikwere irrpemeke-athene rarle Christ imernelhetyeke, anyente renhe Ngkartele-arle akngakekeke. Kele Ngkarte re anteme akngerre anetyenhe ingkirrekeke apmere arrpe-anenheke. Kenhe itne-arle alakenhe itirrewarrekenge, Jesus re akenhe itneke ayeye nhenhe ileke itnenhene akaltyele-anthetyeke Ngkarte-kenhe iwerreke.

¹² Re itneke alakenhe angkeke, “Arrule artwe mane arunthe-akerte anyente anetyarte. Artwe nhenhe re arne ikwerenhe areye anyenteke-ilemele apmere arrpenhe-werne alethe alhetyeke alartetye irretyeke. Kele urreke rarle, re apmere yanhe ikwerenge-ntyele ikwerenhe areye-werne apetye-alpetyenhe itneke alartetye irretyenhe.

¹³ Urreke re imperle-alhetyenhenge, re artwe urrkapentye akngerre 10-pele ikwerenhe itneke antangkeke. Nhenge itne apetyewarremele, re urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe apwerte mane akweke-ame-akweke itnenhene antheke itneke angkemele, ‘Lyete ware ayenge alheme, urreke apetye-alpetyenhe. Arrantherre ingkirrekele mane nhenhe akngerlte-iwemele kele imerte atyenge arratye re nhenhe

renhe mpwarewarremele. Mane nhenhele mpware-warremele kele imerte atyenge mane awethe mpware-warremele ilengareke-atwetye apeke ayenge-arle uyerremenge.' Kele imerte re itneke-ngentyele imperle-alhemele.

14 "Kenhe ingkirreke apmere ikwere-arenye ikwere ahentye-anerrirretyakenhe. Itne ikwere akangkewar-retyakenhe anerrirreke, ikwere ahentye-anerrirretyakenhe alartetye itnekenhe anetyeke. Kele yanhe ikwerenge-ntyeye itne tyerrtye arrpenhe itnenhene yernewarreke apmere arrpenhe nthenhe yalenge ikwere-werne rarle arrekwele alheke-werne. Kele imerte ingkerne-arle alherlte-iweke itne apmere arrwekele-arle alheke ikwere alartetye arrpenheke angketye-atherre-alhemele, 'Anwerne ikwere ahentye-kwenye anerrirreme anwerneke alartetye anetyeke.'

15 "Kenhe alartetye arrpenhele itnenhene ipmentyele-arle aweke, kele imerte re renhe anteme pwathe akngerre arrerneke. Kele yanhe ikwerenge-ntyeye alartetye rarle apmere ikwerenhe-werne alpeke. Apmere ikwerenheke irretye-alpemele re urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke antangkemele itnenhene apwerte mane ikwerenheke apayuthneke. Itne ikwere itweke-irrerirremele, re anyenteke-anyente itnenhene apayuthneke, 'Unte-ame atyenge mane akngerre-ileke mane-ngentyele tharle ngenhe anthekeke?'

16 "Kenhe warrkene arrekwelenye ikwere angkirtneke, 'Akngerrepataye, unte ayenge gold ngkweltye anyente ware antheke arntarnte-aretyeke. Nhenheyaye! Ngkweltye anyente nhenhele 10 pele awethe the ngkwenge ineke warrke-irremele.'

17 "Kenhe alartetye ikwere angkeke, 'Unte atyenge warrkene mwerre anthurre. Unte mwerre anthurre mpwareke the ngenhe apayuthnerleng. Kenhe the ngenhe ngkweltye anyente ware antheke, kenhe unte akenhe mwerre mpwarerleng ayenge anthirtneke ngkweltye 10 pele awethe ulkere-arle. Kele lyete ware the ngenhe alartetye arrernetyenhe, unte tyerrtye itneke apmere 10 pele ikwerele alartetye irretyeke.'

18 "Kenhe yanhe ikwerenge-ntyeye, warrkene ikwerenhe interteng ikwere angkirtneke, 'Akngerrepataye, unte ayenge gold ngkweltye anyente ware antheke arntarnte-aretyeke. Nhenheyaye! Ngkweltye anyente nhenhele 5 pele arrpenhe awethe the ngkwenge ineke warrke-irremele.'

19 "Kenhe alartetye yanhe ikwere angkeke, 'The ngenhe alartetye anetyeke arrernetyenhe, unte tyerrtye itneke apmere 5 pele ikwerele alartetye irretyeke.'

20 “Kenhe yanhe ikwerenge-ntyele, artwe warrkene ikw-erenhe ingkernenye angkeke alartetyeke, ‘Alartetye, nhen-heyaye mane nhenge unte-arle ayenge anthekeke. The ngkweltye anyente renhe mantereke imartiwemele alengke-iweke.

21 Ayenge ngkwengetye atere anthurre irreme, unte artwe anilpe-anilpe anthurre. Unte arne ingkirreke tyerrtye areye-ngentyele rakeme, itnenhene anthetyakenhe. Unte merne ngkwenge-arrpe inemele unte-arle ngkernetyakenhe.’

22 “Kele yanhe ikwerenge-ntyele, alartetye yanhe re warrkene ingkernenye ikwernenheke angkeke, ‘Unte artwe akurne anthurre! Kenhe unte-arle atyenge ileke-arteke iperre-ngentyele the ngenhe apmere nhenhenge-ntyele yernetyenhe. Unte ayenge itelareme. Arratye apelaye, ayenge artwe anilpe-anilpe anthurre. Kenhe the arne ingkirreke atyinhe-arle anetyakenheke itneke-ngentyele rakeme.

23 Kenhe alakenhe renhe mwerre-arle. Unte kwenhe nhenge mane nhenhe renhe inemele bank-ekarleke arrernemele, itne awethe mpwaretyeke. Nhenge unte apeke arrerneke, ayenge-arle apetyalpekenge mane arrpenheme ware inirtnemere bank-ngentyele.’

24 “Kenhe yanhe ikwerenge-ntyele, alartetye warrkene arrpenhe areyeke angkeke, ‘Gold ngkweltye artwe akurne yanhe-ngentyele rakirtnaye arrekwenye yanhe anthaye gold ngkweltye 10-pele-akerte yanhe.’

25 “Kenhe warrkene arrpenhe areye ikwere angker-rirreke, ‘Akngerrepataye, iwenheke-ame unte ngkweltye nhenhe renhe antheme, re kele 10 pele arrpenhe areye-akerte?’

26 “Kenhe alartetye itneke angkirtneke, ‘Angwenhele apeke arne kele atnyeneme, the renhe-arle awethe anthetyenhe. Kenhe angwenhele apeke arneke arrangkwe apeke akweke ware apeke atnyeneme, kenhe the akenhe arne yanhe renhe ikwerenge-ntyele inirtnetyenhe, akweke ware anteye.

27 Kenhe arrpenhe areye-artaye, atyenge-arle ahentye-kwenye-irrerirreke itneke alartetye aneketye? Itnenhene nhenhe-werne akngetyewarraye, atyengenge alkngetherre nhenheke atwerrirraye.’ ”

Kenhe kele-arle, Jesus-ele ayeye nhenhe itneke ileke.

*Jesus apmere Jerusalem-eke irrpeme
(Matthew 21:1-11; Mark 11:1-11; John 12:12-19)*

28 Kenhe Jesus-ele itneke ayeye yanhe ileke-iperre, re anteme yanhe ikwerenge-ntyele apmere Jerusalem-werne-atheke alheke. Kenhe tyerrtye atningkele renhe apenterlte-apemenge.

29 Jesus apmere Jerusalem-werne-atheke alhetyame-arle, re apmere Bethphage uthene Bethany uthene mpepeke irretye-alhemele. Kenhe apmere nhenhe atherre akenhe apmere Apwerte Arne Olive-akerte itwele-arle aneme. Kele apmere yanhe ikwerenge-ntyele re atyewe ikwerenhe atherre yerneke arrwekele alhetyeke,

30 ikwere-atherre angkemele, "Apmere Bethphage nhakwe-werne alherraye, yanheke irremele mpwele arerle-anerretyenhe tangkeye akwerrke ayerneke-arle tnerle-anerleng. Arrpenhe ikwere antyetyakenhe aneke. Tangkeye irlwaye, atyenge-werne akngetyetyeke.

31 Kenhe tyerrtye angwenhele apeke mpwelenhe apayuth-neme, 'Iwenheke-ame mpwele tangkeye yanhe akngerle-anerreme?' Alakenhe ilerle-anerraye, 'Ngkarte Anwerneke-artweye-arle ikwere ahentye-anemeke.' "

32 Kele yanhe ikwerenge-ntyele atyewe ratherre aretye-alherremele tangkeye akwerrke renhe ayerneke-arle tnerle-anerleng Jesus-elarle ikwere-atherre ileke-arle-arteke.

33 Re-atherre renhe irlwemele-arteke, kenhe artwe tangkeye-ke-artweye areye arratewarremele renhe-atherre apayuthnerrireke, "Iwenhenge-ame mpwele irlwerle-anerreme?"

34 Ratherre angkirtnerleng, "Ngkarte Anwerneke-artweye-arle ikwere ahentye-anemenge?"

35 Re-atherre tangkeye renhe Jesus-werne akngetye-alperreke. Mantere ikwere-atherrenhe ilywelhe-ilemele tangkeye ikwere artepeke-arleke arrernerle-anerreke. Re-atherre anteme Jesus renhe akertneke utyerneke.

36 Jesus re anteme apmere Jerusalem-werne-atheke alhemele atyewe ikwerenhe areyele renhe apenterlte-apemele, tyerrtye ingkirrekele-arlike mantere itnekenhe ilywelhe-ilerrirremele antekelhe-ilemele antyame iwemele iwerreke iwerlte-apemele Jesus ikwere arrwekele rarle alhetyenheke. Alakenhe renhe itne ikwere akangkentye renhe imernewarreke.

37 Kenhe itne apmere Jerusalem itwele anteme apetye-warremele iwerrele-mpele Apwerte Arne Olive-akerte ikwerenge kwene-akerle. Tyerrtye atningke kele akangkentye anthurre anerrireke. Itne Ngkarteke akertne-werne-atheke utyernemele alyelhewarremele Rarle arrule itneke alakenhe imerneke-arteke.

38 Itne arlkerrirreke,

"Ngkartele artwe nhenhe renhe mwerre akngerre arntarnte-areme. Re kwenhe Ngkartele-arle akngakemeke nhenhe-werne yernetyeke anwerneke Alartetye anetyenhenge.

Kenhe arntyale areye akenhe Ngkarte akertne-werne utyernemele alyelhewarreke. Anwerne akangkeme tyerrtye ingkirrekeke alkere akertnele-arle anerrirremeke. Anwerne Ngkarte akertne-werne utyernemele alyelhewarremele."

³⁹ Kenhe artwe Pharisee areye-inpe tyerrtye arrpenhe itnekele-arlenghe anerrirremele, itne imerte Jesus-eke angkerirremele, "Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, atyewe ngkwinhe areye alakenhe arlkerrirretyale anerrirretyeke ilaye."

⁴⁰ Kenhe Jesus itneke angkirtneke, "The arrekatherre ileme, tyerrtye nhenhe areye apeke alakenhe arlkerrirretyakenhe, apwerte yanhe areye anteme arlkerrirretyenhenge. Apwerte nhenhe areyele Ngkarteke akertne-werne-atheke utyernemele alyelhewarretyenhe!"

Jesus tyerrtye apmere Jerusalem-arenye areyeke artneme

⁴¹ Kele Jesus apmere Jerusalem-werne itwele anteme apetyemele. Nhenge re apmere Jerusalem aremele re tyerrtye apmere yanhe-arenye areyeke artneke, rarle itelareme arrpenhe areyele-arle apmere yanhe akethe-ante-arrernetyenhenge.

⁴² Re artnemele angkeke, "Arrantherre apeke ayenge arratyte itelarerrirreke-arle, the arrenhantherrenhe arratye renhe-arle arntarnte-aremere, arne akurne areye-ketye-arlike arntarnte-aremere. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe ayenge arratyte itelarerrirretyakenhe, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre mwerre anerrirretyakenhe anerlte-aneme.

⁴³ Kenhe lyete ware-arle, tyerrtye arrpenhe areye apmere nhenhe-werne arrekatherre-werne apetyewarretyenhe arrekatherre ahentye-anetyange areye-arlike. Itne ingkirrekele arrenhantherrenhe apmere nhenheke utepe-akerrirretyenhe arrenhantherrenhe atwerirretyeke. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe apmere nhenhenge arratemele alherlte-iwetyeke arrangkwe-arle. Itne arrenhantherrenhe ayakewarretyenhe. Itepe arrpe-anenhe-ngentye itne arrenhantherrenhe atwerirretyenhe.

⁴⁴ Yewe, apmere akngerre nhenhe areye itne-arle arteke apwerte akngerre areye-ngentye, itne alakenhe anerrirretyakenhe-arle anetyenhe, arrangkwe anthurre-arle. Urreke rarle, tyerrtye arrpenhemele itnenhene

ahelhe-werne-atheke atakemele ankerte-iwerrirretyenhe. Alakenhe renhe irretyenhe arrantherre ayenge arratyte itelaretyakenhenge." Alakenhe renhe-arle, Jesus re Jerusalem-arenye itneke artnemele ileke, arratyte renhe.

*Jesus tyatyte akngerre Jew areye-kenheke irrpeme
(Matthew 21:12-17; Mark 11:15-19; John 2:13-22)*

⁴⁵ Kele yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale, itne apmere Jerusalem-eke irremele, Jesus yarte-ke irrpeneheke tyatyte Jew-kenhele imerte aremele tyerrtye areyele arne arrpe-anenhe areye sell-eme-ilerlengen arrpenhe areyeke. Nhenge Jesus-ele itnenhene yanhe ikwere aremele, re ahele angkemele aywepeke.

⁴⁶ Re anteme itneke angkeke, "Iwenhe-arle pipe-le intelhe-ileke akwete-arle tneme, Ngkarte alakenhe angkeke, 'Tyatyte atyinhe, atyinhe akwete anetyeke-aye, tyerrtye areye atyenge angkerlte-anetyeke, ayenge utyernemele tnake-warretyeke.' Kenhe arrantherre akenhe maneke ntyelhe akngerre-arle tyatyte nhenheke irrperreke kele, mane inemele tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-ngentyele. Apmere nhenhe arrantherre akenge mpwaremele apmere anyelkngalthe areye-kenhe-arteke mpwareme." *Jeremiah 7:11.*

⁴⁷ Kenhe yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale, Jesus arlte arrpe-anenhele apetyetyarte tyatyte akngerre Jew areye-kenhe-werne. Apmere yanhe ikwerele re tyerrtye itnenhene Ngkarte ikwere-akerte akaltyele-anthetyarte. Kenhe arlte yanhe ikwerele kwertengerle tyatyte Jew areye-kenhe areyele-arlke, angkentye akngerre-akerte akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areyele-arlke, itne ingkirrekele awerrirreke Jesus angkemenge. Itne apayuthnerreke, "Nthakenhe-ame anwerne irrerrirretyenhe ikwere urrtirrentyele ilemele renhe anwerne atwerrirretyeke?"

⁴⁸ Kenhe itne renhe uyarne akwete arntirrkweme tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-arle ahentye-anepanerlengen ayeye ikwerenheke awerrirretyeke re nhenge itnenhene akaltyele-antheke.

20

*Angwenhele-ame Jesus renhe alartetye anetyeke ar-rerneke?
(Matthew 21:23-27; Mark 11:27-33)*

¹ Arlte arrpenhele, Jesus temple Jew-kenhele aneke tyerrtye itnenhene akaltyele-anthemele Ayeye Mwerre Ngkarte

Ikwerenge-ntyale. Kenhe kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye areyele-arlke, akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areyele-arlke, apmerekere-artweye areyele-arlke, artwe ampwe arpenhe areyele-arlke, itne yanhe ikwere renhe arerrirreke apayuthnerirremele renhe,

² “Angwenhele alartetye anthurrele-arle ngenhe ileke mane-akerte artwe alartetye nhenge ingkirreke aywepetyeke tyatye nhenhenge-ntyale. Anwerneke ilaye?”

³ Kenhe Jesus re akenhe itneke angkirtnerlenge, “Awer-rirraye ayenge arrekantherre angkerlenge.

⁴ Angwenhele apeke John kwatyeken akwernentye akngerre renhe ileke tyerrtye itnenhene kwatyeken akwernetyeke baptise-eme-ilettyeke? Ngkartele apeke, artwe arrpenhele apeke? Atyenge ilerrirraye.”

⁵ Kenhe itne Jesus renhe awerrirremele angkerlenge, itne angkerreke, “Anwerne ikwere angkerrirretyakenhe Ngkartele-arle renhe ileke, tyerrtye itnenhene kwatyeken akwernetyeke, rarle anwernenhe apayuthnetyenhe-ketye, ‘Iwenheke-ame arrantherre ikwere akangkwerirretyakenhe?’

⁶ Kenhe anwerne ikwere alakenhe angkerrirretyakenhe, ‘Artwe arrpenhele-arle renhe ileke-arle tyerrtye itnenhene kwatyeken akwernetyeke,’ arrpenhe itne apeke anwerneke ahele-irrerirretyenhe-ketye apwertele-inpe atwerrirretyeken itne-arle itirrewarrerlenge John-arle angkenttye Ngkartekenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre-arle aneke. Kele nthakenhe-ame anwerne angkerrirretye?”

⁷ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itne Jesus-eke angkirtnewarreke, “Anwerne akutne. Angwenhele-ame John ileke tyerrtye itnenhene kwatyeken akwernetyeken itnenhe baptise-eme-ilettyeke?”

⁸ Kenhe Jesus re akenhe itneke angkirtnerlenge, “Arrantherre ayenge tyernewarretyakenhe, kenhe the akenhe arrenhantherrenhe tyernirtnetyakenhe arrekantherre ilemele angwenhele-arle ayenge alartetye anetyeken arrerneke, arne nhenhe areye mpwaretyeke.”

Jesus-ele ayeye arratye merne atherrke ngkernentye akngerre-akerte ileke

(Matthew 21:33-46; Mark 12:1-12)

⁹ Arlte arrpenhele, Jesus-ele ayeye akweke-arle nhenhe ileke itnenhene akaltyele-anthetyeken Ngkartekenhe iwerre-akerte: “Apmere arrpenhele, apmerekere-artweye anyentele arne kripethe areye kele ngkerneke. Rarle ahelhe renhe akethe-ilettyarte. Kele renhe akethe-ileke-arle-iperre re anteme arne kripethe areye ngkernemele. Urreke re apmerekere

arrpenhe-werne alhetyenhenge, re kartene ikwerenhe artwe arrpenhe itnenhene antherle-alheke arntarnte-aretyeke. Kele imerte re apmERE yanhe ikwerenge-ntyELe impemele apmERE arrpenhe ikwere-werne alheke urrekeke-ante anetyeke.

¹⁰ Kenhe urreke kripethe yanhe areye amangkemele mpenge-irrerlEenge, artwe apmERE yanheke-artweye re urrkapentye anyente ikwerenhe yanhe ikwere-werne yernirtneke. Alartetyele anteme urrkapentye renhe yerneke kripethe akngetye-alpetyeke akwele, akalkelhe-ilekEenge ikwerenhe akwele. Kenhe urrkapentye akngerre arrpenhe areyele renhe arntwirrkewarremele atwerrirreke imerte yernirtnemele iltEe-ante. Re anteme alpemele iletEe-alpeke alartetye ikwerenheke, 'Artwe nhakwe areyele ayenge atwerrirreke. Iwenhenge-arle-aye?'

¹¹ Kenhe artwe karteneke-artweyele awethe-arle artwe arrpenhe anteme yerneke. Kenhe nhenge warrkene yanhe areyele renhe arnarewarremele itneke-werne-atheke apetyerlEenge renhe anteme arntirrkewarremele anthurre atwerrirretyeke antEe, renhe merne-kwenye yernirtneke.

¹² Kenhe kartene yanheke-artweyele awethe-arle artwe arrpenhe renhe apmERE ikwerenhe-werne yerneke. Kenhe warrkene areyele awethe-arle renhe anteme-arle arnarewarreke itneke-werne-atheke apetyerlEenge renhe anteme-arle arntirrkewarremele anthurre atwerrirremele renhe apmERE-ngentyele aketheke iwerirremele. Kenhe re akEenhe yanhe ikwerenge-ntyELe alpemele iletEe-alpeke alartetye ikwerenheke, 'Artwe nhakwe areyele ayenge atwerrirreke. Iwenhenge-arle-aye?'

¹³ "Kele imerte, artwe kripethe ngkernentye akngerre yanheke-artweye re-arrpe angkeke, 'Iwenhe-ame the mpwaretyenhe? Atyinhe anyente-arle, re impene anthurre atyenge the apeke renhe yernemere-artaye, itne apeke renhe awerrirretyenhenge atwerrirretyakenhele.' Kele renhe yerneke.

¹⁴ "Kenhe urrkapentye akngerre areyele akEenhe renhe arnarewarremele itneke-werne-atheke apetyerlEenge, itne-arrpe angkerreke, 'Yanhe araye, alere apmEREke-artweye-kenhe nhenhe-werne apetyerlEenge. Anwerne renhe irrerlknge atwerrirreye, kele anwerne imerte ahelhe nhenhe ikwerenge rakewarremele!'

¹⁵ Kele itne renhe arntirrkewarremele tnyante atwerrirreke, renhe apmERE merne ngkernentye akngerrenge-ntyELe aketheke iwerirremele."

Ikwere iperrele Jesus-ele itnenhene apayuthneke, "Iwenhe-ame artwe apmERE yanheke-artweyele warrkene

areyeke rarle apmere ikwerenhe-werne apetyalpemele?

¹⁶ Nhenge re apetyalpemele akurne anthurre yanhe areye irrerlknge atwetyenhe. Ikwere iperrele re warrkene arrpenhe itnenhene kripethe ngkernentye akngerre renhe anthetyenhe itne arntarnte-aretyeke."

Nhenge alartetye Jew areyele-arle Jesus renhe awerrirremele alakenhe angkerleng, itne arlkerrirreke, "Arrangkwe-arle! Anwerne-arle itne-arteke anetyakenhe!"

¹⁷ Kenhe Jesus re akenhe itnenhene aremele angkeke, "Mwantye itirrewarraye Payepule ikwerele atyenge-akerte-arle angkeme:

'Kenhe apwerte renhe-arle urrkapentye akngerre itne akethe-werne iwerirreke,
kenhe arrpenhe areyele akenhe Apwerte nhenge ap-
mere anthurreke arrerneke,
apwerte nhenge arrpenhe ingkirrekenge mwerre
akngerre anthurre ulkere aneke!' *Psalm 118:22.*

"Alakenhe rarle Payepule ikwerele angkeke.

¹⁸ Tyerrtye apeke-arle apetyetyenhenge. Apwerte yanhele anteme renhe tyelpelhe-ileme atnyetyeke mpwaretyenhenge. Kele ngkwerne ingkirreke ikwerenhe ultake-arlelheme. Kele apwerte re apeke tyerrtye arrpenheke-arleke-arle atnyeke iperre, imerte tyerrtye renhe ngkweltye-arle-ilemele." *

¹⁹ Kenhe nhenge Pharisee akngerrepate areyele kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatye-arenye areyele awerrirremele angkentye-arle Jesus-ele ilekenge kripethe ngkernentye akngerreke-artweye ikwere-akerte, kenhe itne akenhe itelarerrirreke re itneke-akerte-arle angkeke. Kele imerte itne ikwere itirrewarremele nthakenhe renhe arntirrkewarretyeke. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye akenhe itne itirrewarreke Jesus-arle angkentye akngernentye akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe rarle. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme alartetye yanhe areye atere-irrerirreke renhe imperrirremele arrpenhele itnenhene atweketye.

*Tyerrtye Jew alartetye areyele Jesus arrkernemele urrttyir-
retyeke*

(Matthew 22:15-22; Mark 12:13-17)

²⁰ Arlte arrpenhele artwe Jew alartetye areyele Jew arrpenhe mwerre akwele yernewarreke Jesus-ele-arleng apentewarretyeke renhe angkerleng awerrirretyeke. Itne akarelherrirreme renhe awerrirretyeke ahentye-anemele re apeke apale angkemenge Ngkarte ikwere-akerte. Re

* **20:18** Nhenge angkentye apwerte nhenhe-akerte angkemele Jesus kwenhe ikwere-arrpe angketyame.

apeke apale angkerlenghe itne imerte renhe rakemele akngetyewarreyenhenge apmere Rome-arenye alartetye ikwere-werne court-eke rarle ikwere itirretyeke.

²¹ Itne Jesus ikwere-werne apetyewarreke-iperre ikwere alakenhe angkerirremele, "Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, anwerne itelareme unte tyerrtye ingkirrekeke akwetethe arraty angkentye akngerre. Unte alartetye areyeke-arlike akwenpe anthurre angkemele. Unte-arle angkentye arraty Ngkarte ikwere-akerte itneke ileme. Kele arraty mwerre rarle.

²² Nthakenhe-ame unte itirreme? Kele mwerre-ame anwerne tax mane artwe alartetye Caesar anthetyeke? Nthakenhe-ame anwerne irreye?"

²³ Kele Jesus-ele itelareke itne-arle renhe ularele ware apayuthnetyeke aneke re imerte itneke alakenhe-arle angkemele,

²⁴ "Atyenge-werne mane ngkweltye anyente akngetyaye, the renhe aretyeke." Itne arraty akngetyemele renhe antheke. Mane ngkweltye areke-arle iperre, Jesus-ele itnenhe apayuthneke, "Inngerre angwenhe-kenhe-ame ngkweltye ikwerele aneme?"

²⁵ Kenhe itne ikwere angkirtnerlenghe, "Artwe nhenge Caesar."

Awethe Jesus itneke angkeke, "Arne areye Caesar-kenhe renhe anthirtnewarraye. Kenhe iwenhe apeke renhe Ngkarte-kenhe, Renhe anthirtnewarre."

²⁶ Nhenge itne Jesus renhe awerrirremele angkerlenghe itne apatewarremele nthakenhe-irretyeke itirrewarreke. Kenhe Jesus re akenhe arrwekele tyerrtye ingkirrekenge apale-arlike angketyakenhe aneke, alartetye itne-arle ikweretye ulyeye anetyeke arrangkwe-arle anerirreke, angketye-arlike-akenhe.

Ayeye nhenhe Ngkarte-akerte nhenge Re tyerrtye itnenhene itethe-ilirtneme

(Matthew 22:23-33; Mark 12:18-27)

²⁷ Tyerrtye arrpenheme Sadducee, itne Jesus-werne apetyewarreke. Nhenhe areye angkerirretyarte Ngkartele-arle akwele tyerrtye ilweke-arle-ngentyele areye itethe-ilirtnetyeke arrangkwe.

²⁸ Itne Jesus apayuthnerrirreke, "Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, arrule artwe Moses-ele pipe-ke intelhe-ileke anewenhenge angwenhe apeke ikwere-atherre-akerte. Kele imerte artwe anewikwe re apeke ampeke arrangkwe akwete-arle ilweke, kenhe atyeyikwe re anteme-arle warlekwerte renhe anewe akemele, anewenhenge atherre-arle ampe atnyenetyeke kikweke.

Deuteronomy 25:5.

29 “Kenhe lyete anwerne angkentye kenhenge-nhenge seven pele-akerte ngkwenge ileme. Kenhe artwe atyeyen-henge areye itne amangkemele akngerre-irrerirremele, meye anyentenge uthene akngeye anyentenge uthene itnekenhe. Kenhe kake akngerre akenhe anewe akemele ampeke arrangkwe akwete-arle ilweke.

30 Kenhe atyeyikwe re anteme-arle arelhe warlekwerte renhe anewe akeke, kele imerte re anteme-arle ampeke arrangkwe ilwemele.

31 Kele anyenteke-anyentele atyeyikwe yanhe areyele arelhe warlekwerte yanhe renhe anewe akeke, kele imerte itne anyenteke-anyente anteme ilwerirremele, ampeke arrangkwe akwete.

32 Kele ikwerenge-ntyele, arelhe yanhe re anteme-arle ilweke.

33 Kenhe urreke re akenhe, Ngkartele itnenhene itethe-ilintye-alpetyenhe, kenhe anewe angwenhe-kenhe-arle-ame arelhe re anetyenhe? Anwerneke ilaye.”

34 Kenhe Jesus re itneke angkirtnerlenge, “Lyete-ulkere ahelhe nhenhele, artwe areye-arlike arelhe areye-arlike itne anewe akerrreme.

35-36 Kenhe tyerrtye angwenhe apeke areye Ngkartele mwerre-arle anerrirreme areye, urreke rarle Re itnenhene ilweke-arle-ngentyele itethe-ilirtnetyenhe, itne arntyale alkere-arenye areye-arteke anerrirretyenhenge, ilwerirretyakenhe anteme, arrangkwe-arle. Kele ikwerenge-ntyele re, yanhe iperre awethe anewe akerrretyeke arrangkwe anteme. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe itnenhene ampe ikwerenhe areye anteme-arle mpwaretyenhe ikwerele-arlenge anetyeke.

37 Kenhe arrantherre-ame itelareme angkentye Moses-kenhe Payepule-larle anemeke arrule anthurre-ngentyele nhenge Moses-elarle aremele alkngenthe arne-ngentyele arraterlenge? Arrantherre-ame angkentye nhenge itelarrerirreme nthenhele-arle Moses Ngkartele-akerte alakenhe angkerlenge, ‘Unte-arle Ngkartele Abraham-eke Jacob-eke Isaac-eke-arlike.’

Exodus 3:6.

38 Itelaraye, ilweke-arle areyele akenhe Ngkartele utyernemele tnaketyakenhe-arle. Kenhe itethe areyele-ante ware Ngkartele utyernemele tnakewarreme akwete. Abraham, Isaac, Jacob itne ilweke arrule anthurange iperre, urreke Moses intetyenhenge, kenhe Ngkartele angkerlenge itne-arle renhe utyernemele tnakewarreme akwete-arle! Itne lyete itethe-arle aneme, ilweke-arle kwenye.”

39 Kenhe nhenge angkentye akngerre akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe arrpenhemele Jesus awerrirremele alakenhe

renhe angkerlenghe ikwere angkerirreke, "Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, ayeye yanhe unte-arle ileke mw-erre akngerre-arle!"

⁴⁰ Kele imerte itne nterte anthurre irrerirreke anteme. Itne atere-irrerirreke renhe awethe apayuthneketye.

Alere angwenhe-kenhe-ame Christ re?

(Matthew 22:41-45; Mark 12:35-37)

⁴¹ Kenhe Jesus re angkentye yanhe ikwerele itneke angkeke, "Artwe nhenge Christ arritnye re, itelarentye akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe areye ikwere-akerte angkerirreme, 'Christ rarle akwele, artwe yanhe nhenge Ngkartele alhilekenge, David-eke-artweye-ngentyele aneme.' Iwenhenge-ame itne alakenhe angkerirreme?"

⁴²⁻⁴³ Arrantherre itelareme, David alartetyele-arle pipe-ke intelhe-ileke ikwere-akerte alakenhe:

'Ngkarte Alartetye re Alartetye atyinheke angkeke,

"Unte atyenge itweke arrernelhaye atyengenge alarte-tye anetyeke,

tharle tyerrtye yanhe areye ngkwenge ahentye-kwenye areye ingke ngkwengenge kwene-iletyenhenge,

kele itne ngkwenge akangkwe-irretyenhenge." ' *Psalm 110:1.*

⁴⁴ "Arrantherre apeke itelarerrirreme? David angkerlenghe artwe nhenge Ngkartele-arle alhileke-arle, alartetye ikwerenhe aneme. Nthakenhe-arle-ame artwe re urreke-arle apetyetyenhe David-engentyele uthene anetyenhe? Rarle David-engentyele aneke-iperre, re ikwere alartetye ikwerenhe-arlike aneme. Artwe nhenge Ngkartele-arle alhileke David-enge awethe arntwarre ulkere-arle."

Jesus-ele tyerrtye areye alkngarre-ileme angkentye akngerre akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-akerte

(Matthew 23:1-7; Mark 12:38-40)

⁴⁵ Kenhe Jesus re yanhe itnekele-arlenghe anemele akwete akenhe itne renhe awemele akwete. Kele imerte re atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke,

⁴⁶ "Arelhewarraye! Angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye angwaretyale! Itne mantere arlpentyeke irrpemele untherite-aperlenghe tnakelhemele, itnenhe akwele tyerrtye areyele aretyenhenge. Nhenge itne alhemele merne uthene kere uthene inetyeke, itne arnterre anthurre-arle akangkemele tyerrtye arrpenhe areye itneke akaperte kwene-irrerlenghe itnenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-arlike akerlenghe. Kele itne imerte tyatyte itne-kenheke apurte-irremele, apurtele apeke merne

akngerre arlkwemele, itne chair impene anthurre areye-arle akngakeme, chair nhenge areye tyerrtye akngerre areyeke, tyerrtye areyele aretyenhenge itnenhe akwele tnaketyenhenge.

⁴⁷ Itne apmere warlekwerte-kenhe areyeke irrpeme arne areye itnekenhe anyelkngele inerlte-anemele. Kele imerte itne mwerre akwele tyatye-ke irrpemele Ngkarteke akwete anthurre angketyeke. Kele mwerre anetyakenhe-arle alakenhe, akurne-arle alakenhe! Ngkarteke-arle itnenhe arerle-aneme alakenhe mpwarerlenge, kele re itneke arne akenge anthurre mpwaretyenhe!"

21

Ayeye nhenhe arelhe warlekwerte-akerte

¹ Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areye-arlike apmere akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe arriwele anerrirreke, apmere nthenhele-arle tyampite mane-akerte anemeke arrpenhe areye arerlte-anemele mane iwerrerlenge tyampite ikwere. Kenhe apwerte ngkweltye akngerre-akertele itne akwernetyame ngkweltye akngerre.

² Kenhe arelhe warlekwerte anteme irrpintyeke merne-arlike atnyenetye-akenhe. Re ngkweltye akweke atherrame ware akngetyemele kwenekke akwerneke.

³ Kele Jesus re atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "Nhenhe itelarerrirraye, arelhe yanhele rarle merne atnyenetyakenhe-arle, re kwenekke akwerneke apwerte ngkweltye nhenge akngerre-arteke, arrpenhe ingkirrekenge awethe ulkere.

⁴ Tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele apwerte ngkweltye arunthe-akertele ngkweltye ampenye-ampenye akweke ware itne tyampite-ke iwerirreke, kenhe arelhe alhengkeye re ak-enhe apwerte ngkweltye akweke ware atnyeneke, apwerte akweke renhe re ingkirreke antheke, mane rarle ahentye-aneme renhe-arle itetheke atnyenetyenhe utyakenge renhe."

Jesus-ele atyewe ikwerenhe areye ileke, "Lyete ware-arle Temple Jew areye-kenhe apmere Jerusalem ikwerele atakelhetyenhe"

(Matthew 24:1-2; Mark 13:1-2)

⁵ Nhenge Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areye-akerte Temple Jew areye-kenhe ikwerenge-ntyale arratemele, atyewe anyente Jesus-eke angkeke, "Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, apwerte mwerre akngerre nhenhe areye araye nhenge itne-arle Temple nhenhe arterrirrekeke. Itne mwerre anthurre nhenhe renhe mpwarewarreke! Arne nhenhe

areye-inpe araye mwerre akngerre, arne mwerre akngerre yanhe areye Ngkarte anthetyenhe-arle."

⁶ Kenhe Jesus re akenhe itneke angkirtnerlenghe, "Yewe, apmere akngerre nhenhe areye itne arteke apwerte akngerre areye-ngentyele, itne alakenhe anerrirretyakenhe-arle anetyenhe, arrangkwe, arrangkwe anthurre-arle. Urreke rarle, tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele itnenhene ahelhe-werne-atheke atakemele ankerte-iwerirretyenhe."

Ayeye nhenhe Jesus-akerte nhenge re ileme atyewe ikw-erenhe areyeke arne akurne areye-arle anetyenhe-akerte
(Matthew 24:3-14; Mark 13:9-13)

⁷ Kenhe atyewe itne akenhe Jesus renhe apayuthnerrireke, "Anwerneke ilaye, ilengare-ame tyatye nhakwe renhe itne ultaketyenhe? Nthakenheke-amparre-arle irretyenhe nhenge anwerne akaltye anetyenhenge arne nhenhe areye-arle irretyenhenge?"

⁸ Kenhe Jesus itneke angkirtnerlenghe, "Arrantherre tyerrtye arrpenhe itne-ketye arntarnte-arelhewarraye, itne apeke arrekantherre urrtyirreme-ketye, itne apeke arrenhantherrenhe utepelhe-ilemeketye atyengenge. Urreke, atningke arrpenhe areye akenhe apetyewarremele, arrekantherre alakenhe apale angkerirretyenhe, 'Ayenge Messiah, nhenge Ngkartele-arle arrekantherre alhileke yernetyekel!' Kenhe arrantherre akenhe itnenhene irlpe artepele-ante-arle awerrirrerlenghe.

⁹ Atere-irretyale anaye nhenge arrantherre awemele thul-tye areye atwerrirrerlenghe apmere arrpe-anenhele. Yanhe areyeke-amparre arrekwele alakenhe irretyenhe, kenhe yanhe ikwerele ahelhe-arlike alkere-arlike uyerretyeke arrangkwe-arle.

¹⁰ "Kenhe urreke ahelhe nhenhe uyerretyenhenge, tyerrtye apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele-arle ahele uthnerremele atwerretyenhe, tyerrtye ingkirreke itne ahele uthnerretyenhe.

¹¹ Ikwerenge-ntyale ahelhe anteke nhenhe ikwerele arwemele anetyenhe, apmere arrpe-anenhele-arlike kele merneke arrangkwe anerrirretyenhe. Alakenhe-arle arrekwele aneke. Kenhe arne yanhe areye akenhe urreke-arle arrwekele itweke-irretyenhe urteke ware anteme. Urreke ayenge apetyalpetyenhenge arne arrpenhe akurne anthurre areye-arle anetyenhe. Itne arne arrpe-anenhe alkereke-arlike arerrirretyenhe itne-ketyenge-arlike atere-irrerirretyenhele!

12 “Nhenhe areye alakenhe re urreke anetyenhenge, irrk-wentye areye apetyewarremele arrenhantherrenhe arntir-rkwewarretyenhe, court-werne akngerlte-iwemele atwer-rirretyenhe. Itne arrenhantherrenhe tyatye akweke arpenhe areye-werne akngerlte-iwetyenhe, kele arrenhantherrenhe mpepeke ngkernetyenhe atwer-rirretyenhele. Itne apmerek-artweye tyeperrenge arrekweleke arrenhantherrenhe ngkernetyenhe ilpernemele ayenge-arle arrantherre akwetethenhe-akwetethe apenterlte-anemenge-ntyetele.

13 Kenhe yanhe anthurre ikwerele rarle arrantherre Angkentye Mwerre atyenge-akerte renhe ilerrirretyenhe.

14-15 “Kenhe nhenge itne arrenhantherrenhe court-werne akngerlte-iwemele, arnterre itirretyale nthakenhe angketyenhe, kenhe tharle arrekantherre iletienhenge iwenhe apeke ikwere renhe arrantherre angkerrirretyeke. Kenhe tharle akenhe arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-antheme arrantherre itelarerrirretyeke anthurre nthakenhe akenhe angkerrirretyeke iwenhe ikwere apeke. Kenhe yanhe areye arrekantherre ahentye anetyakenhe anetyenhe. Nhenge arrantherre itneke angkerrirremele, angkentye yanhe arrekantherrenhe areyele itnenhene kele ntertelhe-arle-iletienhe. Itne awethe arrekantherre uyarne ahele angkerremele anteme aneme, arrangkwe-arle.

16 Arrekantherre-artweye areyele-arlke, yaye areyele-arlke, kikwe areyele-arlke, atyeyikwe areyele-arlke, arrekantherre-artweye arrpenhe areyele-arlke, arrenhantherrenhe court-werne akngerlte-iwetyenhe, itne anteme arrenhantherrenhe atwetyenhe angwenhe apeke renhe.

17 Yewe, tyerrtye areye apmere arrpe-anenhen-gentyele arrekantherre ahentye-anetyakenhe anetyenhe arrantherre-arle atyewe atyinhe anekenge.

18 Kenhe arrantherre akenhe akwenpele anerlte-anaye! Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-aretyenhe. Arrantherre-arle Ikwerenge akwete-ante-arle anerlte-anetyenhe.

19 Kele arrantherre apeke ayenge akwetethe apenterlte-anemele ilwetyeke-atwetye kele arrenhantherrenhe Ngkartele mwantyele-arle arntarnte-aretyenhe, akayake-ilemele arrantherre anteme akwete-ante Ikwerenge anerlte-anetyeke.”

*Apmere arrpenhe-arenye areyele apmere Jerusalem akethe-ante arrernewarretyenhe
(Matthew 24:15-25; Mark 13:14-23)*

20 Kenhe Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke awethe angkeke, “Urreke, arrantherre thultye areye arnaretyenhe apmere arrpenhe areye-ngentyele. Itne apmere Jerusalem-werne ularre apetyewarreme, apmere yanhe ikwerele utepe-akerrirretyenhenge. Nhenge thultye yanhe areye arnaremele arrekhantherre-werne atheke apetyewar-rerlenge, kele arrantherre itele-arle-arerrirre itne-arle ap-mere Jerusalem akethe-ante arrernewarreytyenhenge tyer-rtye ingkirreke-arlke.

21-22 Kenhe arrule anthurre Ngkarte Payepule-nge angkeke, urreke-arle arrpenhe areyele apmere Jerusalem-arenye areye atwetyenhe. Arraty apelaye. Kenhe arrantherre apmere Judea ikwerele anepaneme, nhenge arrantherre thultye akngerre areye arerrirremele apetyewar-rerlenge, itne-ketye apwerte-werne alwirrerirraye! Kenhe arrantherre-arle apmere Jerusalem ikwerele anerlte-aneme, iparrpe anthurre impemele alherlte-iwetyeke. Kenhe arrantherre apmere arlenge-arle anerlte-atherre-anemeke, Jerusalem-werne alherlte-iwetyalaye, kele anerlte-atherre-anaye!

23 Kenhe arelhe atnerte-atnerte areyeke arne iwenhe-iwenhe apeke renhe akurne anthurre-arle anetyenhe. Kenhe arelhe ampe arethape-akerte, itne uyarne alheme! Akunye areye! Itne arnterre anthurre atere-irrerirreme, kenhe Ngkarte re akenhe itnenhene ingkirreke apmere arrpe-anenheke akethe-ante arrernetyenhe!

24 Kenhe thultye areye irrtyartele atanthetyenhe aly-wekele aketyenhe tyerrtye arrpenheme apmere Jerusalem-arenye areye. Kele itne arrpenheme Jerusalem-engentyele apmere itnekenhe-werne akngerlte-iwetyenhe. Kele yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale, tyerrtye ipenye areye apmere arrpenhe-arenye areye itne apmere Jerusalem ikwerele anerlte-anetyenhe urreke anthurre ikwere-atwetye. Kenhe urreke rarle, arlte ingkernenge itwele anerlenge, tyerrtye ipenye nhenhe areye Jerusalem-engentyele imperle-alhetyenhe.”

*Jesus itneke ilelheke, “Ayenge alkere akertne-ngentyele angkulyenge apmere nhenhe-werne apetye-alpetyenhe”
(Matthew 24:26-31; Mark 13:24-27)*

25 Kenhe Jesus-ele itneke awethe ileke, “Ayeye ingkirreke-akerte nhenge the arrekhantherre arrekwele-arle ilekeke, ar-lenng urrperle-irremele ingwemerte-irretyenhe, atnyentye kwerralye areye awethe pwarrtyetyakenhe anetyenhe. Kwerralye areye alkere akertne-ngentyele atnyerrirretyenhe. Kwaty akngerre urntetyenhe, urewe akngerre intetyenhe.

Kenhe tyerrtye atningke anthurre ahelhe nhenhe ikwerele atere-irrerirretyenhe nthakenhe itne irrerirretyenhe.

²⁶ Itne arerrirretyenhe nthakenhe-arle ahelhe irretyenhe kwerralye areye-arlike atnyemenge. Nhenhe ikweretye anteme itne atere-irrerirremele ahelheke atnyerrirretyenhe.

²⁷ Ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, angkulyenge arratemele, apetyetyenhe pwarartyemele. Nhenge ayenge nhenhe-werne ngangkere akngerre-akerte apetyetyenhe.

²⁸ Nhenge arrantherre arne nhenhe areye arerrirremele, tnerrirraye atere-irrerirretyale. Kenhe ayenge-arle arrekantherre-werne apetye-alpetyenhe arntarnte-aretyeke."

Alakenhe renhe-arle Jesus-ele itneke ileke.

*Jesus-ele itneke ayeye arne utyerrke-arteke-akerte ileme
(Matthew 24:32-35; Mark 13:28-31)*

²⁹ Jesus anteme angkeke, "Arne arrutnengeke itirrewar-retyeke, arne arrpenheke apeke.

³⁰ Arrantherre itelareme uternenge arlpelhe areye atnyentye akngerre uyerrerlenge imerte. Ikwere-ipenhele, nhenge arlpelhe arrpenhe areye arraterlenge arrantherre itelareme alhwerrpe itwe-irrerlenge

³¹ Kele alakenhe rarle anetyenhe, arrantherre yanhe areye arerrirretyenhe alkerele anerlenge, kele arrantherre itelarerrirretyenhe ayenge-arle itwe anteme-irreme apetyalpetyeke. Ngkarte anteme ingkirreke anthurreke akngerre anetyenhe.

³² "Itelarerrirraye arrantherre ingkirrekele. Kenhe nhenge tyerrtye arrpenheme lyete itethe akwete anerlte-aneme itelaraye, urreke itne ilwerirretyenhenge, itne akurne anthurre ingkirreke arerrirretyenhe.

³³ Kenhe ahelhe-arlike alkere-arlike uyerretyenhe-arle, kenhe angkentye atyinhe areye akenhe uyerretyakenhe akwete-arle anetyenhe."

Jesus-ele tyerrtye itnenhene alkngarre-ileme nthakenhe-arle-irremenge

(Matthew 24:36-51)

³⁴⁻³⁵ Kele yanhe ikwerenge-ntyele, Jesus tyerrtye areyeke angkeke, "Nhenge ayenge ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetye-alpemele, ayenge arratetyenhe tyerrtye ingkirrekele apmere arrpe-anenhenge ayenge arerrirretyenhe. Kenhe arrekwele-arle, tyerrtye areyele merne-arlike, kere-arlike akngerre arlkwerirretyenhe, ngkwarle akngerre antywerre-arlike-irremele. Itne itirrewar-retyenhe nthakenhe-akenhe arne iwenhe-iwenhe apeke ingkirreke

itneke-arrpe inerrirretyeke. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe itne-arteke anerrirretyalaye! Kenhe itne akenhe atyenge arelhewarreyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Itne akwenpele akwete-arle mpwarerlte-aneme iwenhe-iwenhe renhe apeke. Kenhe ayenge akenhe iparrpe-arle apetyetyenhe, nhenge itne ayenge itweke-ante aretyenhenge atere-irrerirremele. Alakenhe-irreketye, atyenge arelhewarrraye.

³⁶ Yewe, akwetethenhe-akwetethe atyenge arelhewarrraye! Ngkarteke alakenhe angkerrirraye, 'Akngeyaye, arne iwenhe-iwenhe apeke anwerneke akurne anerlunge anwernenhe lterrke atnyenaye. Kenhe Alere alkere-arenye ahele nhenhele-arle alkngirrekeke re tyerrtye itnenhene apayuthnetyenhe, "Arrantherre-ame mwerre apeke akurne apeke anetyeke?" Arlte yanhe ikwerele anwernenhe mwerre atnyenaye, anwerne-arle Jesus ikwerenge arrekwelele tnerirretyenhe atere anetyakenhe.' "

Alakenhe renhe Jesus-ele itneke ileke.

³⁷ Kele yanhe-ngentyele, arlte arrpe-anenhele Jesus re Temple Jew areye-kenhe-werne alhetyarte itneke iletyeke ayeye Ngkarte-akerte. Ingwe arrpe-anenhele re Temple Akngerrenge-ntyale alhetyarte Apworte Olive-akerte ikwere-werne ankwe intetyeke.

³⁸ Ingwe-athnele tyerrtye atningke Temple Akngerre-werne alherlte-iwetyarte renhe awerrirretyeke, akwetethenhe-akwetethe.

22

Ayeye nhenhe alartetye Jew-kenhe areye-akerte itirrewarreyame-arle Jesus atwerrirretyeke

(Matthew 26:1-5; Mark 14:1-2)

¹ Jew Jerusalem-arenye areye anyente-irretyenhe arrawe-irrentye akngerre atnyenetyenhe Passover arritnyeke aneke, arrawe-irrentye akngerre arrpenhe-arlke Merne lperre-ilperre arritnye aneke.

² Arlte yanhe ikwerele, kwertengerle tyatye-arenye areye, angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-arlke angkerretyame nthakenhe Jesus anyelkng-anyelkngale arntwirrketyeke renhe irrerlkng atwetyeke. Itne angketyame, "Anwerne akarelheye urrekeke-atwetye, Passover arrawe-irrentye akngerre nhenge kele uyerretyeke. Anwerne apeke renhe lyete mpwarerlunge arrawe-irrentye akngerrele-ureke, tyerrtye nhenhe-werne-arle apetyewarreke areye anwerneke ahele-irremere, ahele-ahele akemele. Itne-arle itirremenge renhe-arle akwele Ngkartele alhilekenge yernetyeke.

Artwe Judas re “Yewe” angkeme, rarle Jesus itneke anthetyenhenge itne renhe atwerrirretyeke

³ Kenhe artwe Jew-arenye alartetye itne akwete-arle itirrewarreme Jesus atwerrirretyeke. Kenhe yanhe ikwerenge Arrentye akngerre Satan Judas-eke-arleke irrpeke. Artwe nhenhe rarle Jesus akenhe atyewe-arle aneke.

⁴ Yanhe ikwerenge Judas Iscariot, re akenhe atyewe anyente re, alartetye Jew-kenhe areye-werne alheke, Jesus iltye anthetyeke. Re itneke ileke, “The arrenhantherrenhe ileme nthakenhe-arle renhe inerrirretyeke.”

⁵ Kenhe itne akenhe awemele-arteke itne akangkeke. Itne renhe apworte ngkweltye anthetyeke alhileke.

⁶ Kenhe Judas re imerte arelheke ilengare Jesus itnenhe iltye anthetyeke itne-arle renhe arntwirrkewarretyenhe, arrpenhe areyele itnenhene arerrirreketye.

Apententye akngerre atherrele merne akngerre Jesus-ekerle-anerreme

(Matthew 26:17-19; Mark 14:12-16; John 13:21-30)

⁷ Arlte arrpenhele, urreke-arle alernnge kwene-irretyenhenge, Jew areye Jerusalem-arenye areyele, yepe-yepe anyente inetyete-alheke ite akerrirremele renhe itemele arlkwerrirretyeke Arlte Akngerre Passover ikwerele.

⁸ Kenhe Jesus re Peter uthene John utheneke angkeke, “Alherraye, kere yepe-yepe akweke atwerle-anerretyeke anwerneke. Renhe imerte iterle-anerremele anwerne-arle arlkwerrirretyenhe urreke alernnge kwene-irretyenhenge.”

⁹ Kenhe Peter uthene John uthenele renhe apayuthnerle-annerreke, “Nthenhe-werne-ame unte ilernenhe yerne-tyenhe merne-arlike kere-arlike ngkwenge itetyeke Passover-ekerle irlpangkemele?”

¹⁰ Kele Jesus-ele renhe-atherre yerneke angkemele, “Mpwele alherraye apmere Jerusalem-werne, nhenge mpwele arerle-anerremele artwe kwatye-akerte pwerlepe ikwerenheke-arleke arratintyerleng, apmere ikwerenhe-werne renhe apentaye.

¹¹ Apmereke-artweye yanheke angkaye, ‘Yewe, Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhele kwenhe ilernenhe yernerne. Room nthenhele-ame anwerne merne arlkwetyenhe, arrawe-irrentye akngerre Passover mpwaretyenhenge?’

¹² Re mpweleke imernetyenhenge room akngerre akertenele nhenge rarle mpwareke. Mpwele merne uthene kere uthene itetyeke, yanheke impetyeke.”

¹³ Kele ratherre Jerusalem-werne alherremele mpwareke nthakenhe-arle ikwere-atherre ilekeke Jesus-ele-arteke akwete kele ratherre merne tampe ilperre-ilperre renhe iteke kere-arlke imerte ingwele arlkwetyeke arrernemele.

Ayeye nhenhe Jesus-akerte nhenge re kere yepe-yepe-arlke merne ilperre-ilperre-arlke arlkweke atyewe ikwerenhe areye-akertele

(Matthew 26:17-30; Mark 14:17-26; John 13:21-30)

¹⁴ Uterne-arle irrpeke-ipperle, Jesus-ele kere yepe-yepe arlkweke atyewe ikwerenhe areye-akertele.

¹⁵⁻¹⁶ Kenhe re itneke ileke, "Anwerne kere yepe-yepe nhenhe arlkwerirremele itelarerrirretyeke arrule anthurre-arle Ngkarte tyerrtye ikwerenhe areye itetheke mpwareke arntyale alkereke-irrenhe-irrenhe-ketye, tyerrtye Ikwerenhe areyenge-arle akertnele anpere-alhekenge, itelaraye. The akenhe arrekantherre ileme ayenge-arle lyete ware ilwetyenhe. The awethe kere yepe-yepe nhenhe-arteke arlkwetyeke arrangwe anteme ahelhe nhenhe ikwerele. Kenhe urreke re anteme-arle, alkere akertnele nthenhele-arle Re ingkirrenyeke anthurreke Alartetye aneme, the arrekantherrenge awethe arlkwetyenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge akangkeme, tharle arrekantherrenge kere yepe-yepe nhenhe arlkweme urreke ayenge ilwetyenhenge."

¹⁷⁻¹⁸ Kele yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale, Jesus-ele tyampite akweke ngkwarle-akerte inemele, Ngkarte ikwere angkeke, "Ngkarte-aye, Ngkwenge ayenge akangkeme ngkwarle nhenheke." Kele re imerte renhe atyewe ikwerenhe areye anyenteke-anyente antheke, itneke angkemele, "The arrekantherre arratyale ileme, ahelhe nhenhele the awethe ngkwarle antywetyeke arrangwe. Kele urreke Akng-eye atyinhele tyerrtye areye apurtelhe-ilemele itnenhe alartetyale-arteke arntarnte-aretyenhe. Yanhenge anteme-arle the arrekantherrenge ngkwarle awethe antywetyenhe ngkwarle arrpenhe anteme. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe ngkwarle nhenhe anyente-ame-anyente antywerirraye lyete."

¹⁹ Jesus-ele merne tampe ineke. Ngkarte utyerneke-arle iperre re tampe renhe ultakirtnanemele angkeke, "Nhenhe kwenhe tyerrtye atyinhe arrekantherre the antheme-arle. Nhenhe renhe inemele arlkwaye nhenge ayenge itelaretyenhenge."

²⁰ Nhenge merne arlkweke-arle iperrele Jesus-ele anteme tyampite ngkwarle-akerte ineke Ngkarte ikwere utyerneke imerte angkemele, "Nhenhe alhwe atyinhe tyerrtye

areyeke-arle thelelhetyenhe. Nhenge ayenge ilwerlenghe alhwe atyinhe thelelhomele, Ngkartele akenhe alhileme anyente-irretyeke tyerrtye areyenge itnenhe ilpernetyakenhe anemele itne-arle akurne mpwarekenge.”

²¹ Kenhe Jesus itneke angkirtneke, “Twelve pele nhenhele aneme, kenhe anyente nhenhele aneme, ilerne apurtele merne tampe urtneke thweke-eme-ilemele arlkwetyenhe. Anyente yanhe rarle ayenge iltye anthetyenhe.

²² Yewe, ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, ilwetyenhe, alakenhe re ar-rule aneke intelhe-ileke-arle Bible-le inteme. Kenhe ayenge alhwarrpe awelheme artwe nhenheke ayenge-arle iltye anthetyenheke. Ikwere akurne anthurre anetyenhe rarle ayenge iltye anthemenge!”

²³ Nhenge atyewe areyele awerrirreke Jesus angkerlenghe, itne imerte apayuthnerremele, “Angwenhele renhe ayeyele ileke? The apeke?”

²⁴ Kele yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale, atyewe areye ahele angkerretyame, “Angwenhe apeke lyete anwernekenghe arrekwenlenye ulkere aneme?”

²⁵ Kele Jesus itneke angkeke, “Angwenhe apeke akngerre akelheme apmere nhenhe ikwerele, alartetye-arteke, rarle arrpenhe itnenhene uternerle-anemeke warrke-irretyeke, re arrpenhe areyeke ahentye-aneme renhe mwerre aketyeke, itne-arle akwele ikwere ahentye-anerrirreme.

²⁶ Kenhe arrantherre akenhe itnenhe interte-aketyalaye! Kenhe angwenhe re apeke arrekannerrenge alartetye anetyeke, re arrpenhe itnekenghe ingkerneke arrnelhetyeke, urrkapentye akngerre-arteke anetyeke, arrpenhe ingkirrekeke urrkaperle-anetyeke.

²⁷ Kenhe ahelhe nhenhele anerrirreme areye, itne alakenhe re itirrewarretyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Itne itirrewarreme arrpenhe areyele akwele itneke mpwarewarretyeke, merne-arlike apeke kere-arlike apeke itne iterirretyeke. Kenhe itne akenhe arrpenhe areye akurne-arle akerrirreme, yanhe areye itneke-arle warrke-irremeke. Itne-arteke anerrirretyale anerrirraye! Ayenge-arle arrekannerre warrke-irreke. Ayenge-arteke anerrirraye!”

²⁸ Kenhe arlte atyenge itweke-irrerlenghe, nhenge ayenge ilwetyenhe. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe atyengenge akwete anerrirretyarte, ayenge impetyakenhe, atyengenge-arlenghe akwenpele anerlte-aneme.

²⁹ Kenhe Akngeye atyinhe re ayenge alartetye arrerneke tyerrtye ingkirrenyekenke alkere akertnele. Yanhe-arteke

renhe the arrenhantherrenhe alartetye areye arrerneyenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe yanhe areyeke.

³⁰ Kele arrantherre apententye akngerre 12 pele atyinhe, alakenhe-arteke chair atyeperre 12-pele-nge anetyenhe, kele arrantherre Israel-arenhe arrwekelenye areyeke itirrenyenhe nthakenhe itneke mpwaretyeke.

Ayeye nhenhe Jesus ikwere-akerte nhenge re Peter-eke angkemele, "Unte angketyenhe unte-arle atyenge akutne-arle"

(Matthew 26:31-35; Mark 14:27-31; John 13:36-38)

³¹ Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale, Jesus angkeke Simon Peter-eke, "Simon, ayenge awaye. Kenhe arrentye akngerre Satan ahentye-aneme arrenhantherrenhe Ngkartenge raketyeke. Kenhe Ngkarte akenhe Satan ikwere yewe angkeke arrenhantherrenhe akurne-akurne iwerrele akngetyeke arrkernemele.

³² Kenhe unte atyengenge untyeme-irretyenhe. Kenhe lyete ayenge akenhe Ngkarteke ngkwenge angkeme unte-arle atyengenge untyeme-irretyenhenge. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe ngenhe akngetyale-alpetyenhe atyengewerne. Nhenge unte atyenge-werne apetye-alpemele, atyewe arrpenhe areye lterrke-irrerirretyenhe. Kele imerte arrantherre ingkirrenyekele ayenge akwetethenhe-akwetethe apenterlte-anetyenhenge."

³³ Kenhe Peter Jesus-eke angkeke, "Alartetye atyinhe-aye, itne apeke ngenhe jail-ke akwernetyenhe, kenhe ayenge ngkwengenge alhetyenhe. Itne apeke-arle ngenhe atwerirrerleng, itne ayenge-arlike atwerirreye."

³⁴ Jesus Peter-eke angkirtneke, "Peter-aye, ayenge nhenhe ngkwenge angkeme. Lyete anthurre, urreke tyweke-tyweke arlketyenhenge unte angketyenhe urrpetye-ngare unte-arle atyenge akutne aneme."

³⁵ Kele anteme, Jesus-ele atyewe ikwerenhe areye apayuthneke, "Arrule-arle, the arrenhantherrenhe manekwenye yerneke-iperre, ayakwethe-kwenye, ingke-kenhekwenye, Ngkartele-ame arrenhantherrenhe arntarntearke?"

Kenhe itne ikwere angkirtnewarrerleng, "Yewe, Re apele anwernenhe arntarnte-aretyarte, arraty-arle."

³⁶⁻³⁷ Jesus itneke angkirtneke, "Kele mwerre-arle. Lyete the arrekantherre ayeye arrpenhe atyenge-akerte awethe-arle iletynhe angkentye Payepule-ngentyele. Alakenhe re angkeme, 'Arrpenhe atningkele ayeye iletyme ayenge-arle artwe akurne-arteke akwele.' Lyete anteye, itne awethe angkerrirretyenhe ayenge-arle akurne akwele.

Itne alakenhe renhe angkerrirretyenhe arrekhantherre-inpe. Arrantherre apeke mane-akerte, ayakwethe-akerte, kele akngerlte-iwaye. Arrantherre apeke urremperere-kwenye, kele mantere arrekhantherrenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe anther-rirraye itne arrenhantherrenhe urremperere antherrirre-tyenhenge."

³⁸ Kele imerte atyewe areye Jesus-eke angkerrirremele, "Urremperere atherrame-aye, anwerne-kenhe."

Jesus itneke angkirtnerlenghe, "Ye, kele."

Jesus Akngeye ikwerenheke angkeme apwerte akngerre Arne Olive-akerte ikwerele

(Matthew 26:36-46; Mark 14:32-42; John 12:27)

³⁹ Ikwere iperre, Jesus-ele Temple Jew areye-kenhe-ngentyele impeke Apwerte Akngerre Arne Olive-akerte-werne anteme alheme atyewe ikwerenhe areye-akerte, apmere nhege nthenhele-arle itne alherlte-iwetyarte.

⁴⁰ Nhege itne apmere yanhe ikwere irretye-alhemele, Jesus itneke angkeke, "Arelhewarraye, Ngkarteke angketyeke rarle arrenhantherrenhe atnyenetyeke, arrentye Satan-ele arrenhantherrenhe uterne-ketye ayenge imperle-alhetyeke."

⁴¹ Kenhe atyewe ikwerenhe yanhe ikwerele anerlte-anemenge, Jesus re akenhe arrekwele alheke amperele-arlenghe tnelele Ngkarteke angketyeke,

⁴² "Akngeye atyinhe-aye! Unte atyenge ilekeke, ayenge-arle ilwetyenhe, ayenge uye anthurre itirretyeke mpwareme. Unte-ame apeke angkentye yanhe akngarte-iwetyeke ayenge-arle rlkerte awelhetyeke anetyakenhe. Kenhe arrangkwe, iwenhe apeke ikwere unte ahentye-anemele mpware, iwenhe apeke ikwere ayenge ahentye-anemenge mpwaretyale!"

⁴³⁻⁴⁴ Jesus uye anthurre itirreme, re Akngeye ikwerenheke arlkemele renhe ilweketyenge arntarnte-aretyeke. Re Ikwere angkemenge antyeye alhwe-arteke ahelheke-arleke thelelhemele. Kenhe arntyeye akenhe alkere akertne-ngentyele arratemele ikwere-werne apetyeke Jesus lterrke-iletyeke.

⁴⁵ Kele yanhe-ngentyele Jesus akeme-irremele tneke. Re atyewe ikwerenhe areye-werne alpeke anerre-arle-irreme-werne. Nhege re apetye-alpemele aretye-alpeke itnenhene ankwe akngerre ingkirreke. Itne alhwarrpe anthurre irrerirreke ankwe-irrerirremele anteme.

⁴⁶ Re itneke awethe angkeke, "Arelhewarraye, Ngkarteke angketyeke rarle arrenhantherrenhe atnyenetyeke, arrentye Satan-ele arrenhantherrenhe uterne-ketye ayenge

imperle-alhetyeke. Arrantherre mpwaretyeke ahentye-anemele iwenhe the ilerleng, kenhe arrantherre arewampe aneme."

Ayeye nhenhe thultye areye-akerte Jesus-arle inerrirre-tyekeke

(Matthew 26:47-56; Mark 14:43-50; John 18:3-12)

⁴⁷ Nhenge Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angketya-menge, atyewe Judas re akenhe atningke ikwerenhe areye-akerte apetyeke. Re itnenhene Jesus ikwere-werne akngemele renhe arrwantyеke.

⁴⁸ Kenhe Jesus ikwere angkeke, "Judas-aye, ayenge itir-reke unte-arle akwele atyinhe anekeke-athene. Unte-ame ayenge itneke imerneme? Unte ayenge, Alkere akertnyenye-arenye ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke intekeke, arrwantyеke-iperre itne-ame atyenge apetyewarretyen-henge ayenge arntirrkwetyeke?"

⁴⁹ Nhenge thultye areyele Judas arerrirremele Jesus arrwantyеkenge, itne apetyewarreke Jesus inerrirretyeke. Kenhe atyewe areyele Jesus apayuthnerrireke, "Anwerne-ame thultye areye urremperеle atwerrirre?"

⁵⁰ Kele imerte atyewe anyentele urrkapentye akngerre irlpe akwe-arratyе alywekele akeke, artwe nhenhe re kwertengerle tyeperre tyatyе-arenyeke warrkene aneke.

⁵¹ Jesus imerte atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "Renhe impaye, atwetyale!" Kele imerte re irlpe mpwarirt-neke anpeke mwerre-ilemele, re mwerre-irreke.

⁵² Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyеle Jesus re angkeke kwertengerle tyeperre tyatyе-arenye areyeke, arrpenhe alartetye areyeke-arlke, thultye areyeke-arlke, "Ayenge anyelkngalthe anetyakenhe! Iwenheke-ame arrantherre nhenhe-werne apetyewarreke akwetere-arlke irrtyarte-arlke-akerte ayenge arntirrkwewarretyеke?"

⁵³ Arlte arrpe-anenhele ayenge arrekantherre-akerte Temple Akngerre ikwerele anetyarte akwetethenhe-akwetethe. Nthakenheke arrantherre yanhe ikwerele ayenge arntirrkwewarretyange irrerirreke? Satan rarle akenhe arrekantherre pwathe. Kele ayenge inerrirraye!"

Ayeye nhenhe Peter ikwere-akerte nhenge re angkemele rarle Jesus-eke akutne

(Matthew 26:69-75; Mark 14:66-72; John 18:16-18,25-27)

⁵⁴ Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyеle thultye areyele Jesus akngerlte-iveke kwertengerle tyeperre tyatyе-arenye-werne. Itne apmere yanheke irrperrenheke. Kenhe Peter re akenhe itnekenge ingkernele apetyeke.

55 Re irrpenheke yarte kwene-werne apmere ikw-
erenge. Re thultye areyenge apurte-irremele anetyame,
urenge arrtyenelhemele anetyame, akarelhemele aretyeke
nthakenhe-arle-irretyenhenge.

56 Peter yanhe ikwerele tnetyamenge, marle urrkapentye
akngerre anyente itnekele-arlenge tnemele Peter ikwere-
werne itweke-irreke. Re inngerre ikwerenhe arerle-aneke.
Kele imerte re arrpenhe itneke angkeke, "Artwe nhenhe
Jesus ikwerele-arlenge aneke."

57 Kenhe Peter re akenhe marle yanhe ikwere ularle-arle
angkirtnerlenge, "Arelhaye, ayenge artwe yanheke akutne!"

58 Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale, tyerrtye arrpenhe Peter ik-
were angketye-alheke, "Unte akwele atyewe Jesus-kenhe."

Kenhe Peter ularle akwete angkirtnerlenge, "Ar-
rangkwe, ayenge kwenye!"

59 Kenhe yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale, arrpenhele anteme Pe-
ter areke, itneke angkemele, "Artwe nhenhe-arle angkeme,
re apmere Galilee-arenye antime Jesus-arteke, re atyewe
Jesus-kenhe arratyale!"

60 Kenhe Peter re akenhe ikwere angkirtnerlenge,
"Nhenhe arratyale anetyakenhe! Ayenge akutne iwenhe
ikwere unte angkemenge." Rarle angkemenge ikwerele-
anteye, tyweke-tyweke iparrpe arlkeke.

61 Kele imerte Jesus re Peter ikwere-werne ularre-irreke
renhe aremele. Kenhe iparrpe Peter-ele itelareke iwenhe-
arle Jesus-ele ikwere arrekwele ileke, "Urreke tyweke-
tyweke arlketyenhenge, unte angketyenhe urrpetye-ngare
unte-arle atyenge akutne aneme."

62 Kenhe Peter re akenhe akethe-werne alhemele arnterre
anthurre artneke.

63 Ikwerenge-ntyale artwe thultye areye Jesus-eke anhel-
hewarremele renhe atwerrirretyame.

64 Itne alkngwe ikwerenhe manterele ayernewarroke, re
uyarne areme, renhe anteye atwerrirremele ikwere angk-
errirremele, "Anwerneke ilaye, angwenhele-ame ngenhe
atwerne?"

65 Alakenhe renhe-arle itne iltemele anhelhemele Jesus-
eke angkerlte-aneke.

*Thultye areyele Jesus court-werne akngerlte-iweme
(Matthew 27:1-2; Mark 15:1)*

66 Kenhe ingweleme anthurre arrpenhe-arle, tyer-
rtye ingkirreke apurte-irrerirremele Jesus-akerte angker-
rirretyeke, kwertengerle tyaty-arenye Jew-kenhe areye,
angkentye akngerreke akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-
arlke. Itne angkerretyame nthakenhe-akenhe itne Jesus

atwerrirretyeke. Ikwere iperreng, itne Jesus alartetye tyerrtye ingkirreke-kenhe areye-werne akngerlte-iweke.

⁶⁷ Itne Jesus apayuthnerrirreke, “Anwerneke ilaye, unte-ame Christ re, arratyeye?”

Kenhe Jesus re itneke angkirtnerleng, “Ayenge apeke ar-rekantherre ilelherleng Christ, kenhe arrantherre ayenge arratyete itelaretyakenhe akwete anteye-arle.

⁶⁸ Kenhe the apeke arrenhantherrenhe iwenhe apeke renhe apayuthnetyeke, arrantherre atyenge angkirtnewar-retyakenhenge.

⁶⁹ Kenhe lyete-ngentyele arrantherre aretyenhe ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, aretyeke anetyenhe, Ngkarte Angkeye akwe-arratyete itwele alartetye anerleng.”

⁷⁰ Kele imerte itne renhe apayuthnerrirreke, “Unte-ame Alere Ngkarte-kenhe arratyete?”

Jesus itneke angkirtnerleng, “Arrantherre akwele ayenge Alere Ngkarte-kenhe atniwewarreke.”

⁷¹ Ikwerenge-ntyete itne angkerreke, “Jesus Alere Ngkarte-kenhe akelherne. Iwenheke-arle akenhe anwerne arrpenheke unthetyenhe renhe ayeyele ilettyeke? Re rarle thewe, nhenhe kele anwerne renhe atwetyeke iparrpe.”

23

*Artwe Pilate itirreke nthakenhe-irretyeke Jesus-eke
(Matthew 27:11-14; Mark 15:1-5; John 18:33-38)*

¹ Kenhe Jew alartetye areyele Jesus renhe Pilate-werne akngerlte-iweke, artwe nhenge alartetye tyerrtye Israel-eke-artweye areyeke anthetyeke.

² Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyete itne Jesus renhe thilewar-remele Pilate re aretyeke renhe, ikwere rarle itne ur-tyirrewarretyame, alakenhe, “Artwe nhenhe Jesus re urrtyirreke anwerne-kenheke. Re itnenhene ileke mane anthetyale Rome-arenye alartetye renhe, Caesar arritnye aneke. Nhenhe Jesus re ilelheke Christ rarle akwele, anwerneke ingkirrekeke-artweye akwele re, anwerne Jew-arenye areyeke.”

³ Kenhe Pilate re Jesus renhe apayuthneke, “Unte-ame Alartetye tyerrtye Jew-arenye areyeke?”

Kenhe Jesus ikwere angkirtnerleng, “Unte-arle alakenhe angkerne.”

⁴ Kele imerte Pilate kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye Jew-kenhe areyeke angkeke tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke-arlike tnerlthe-anerlenghe, "The renhe iwenheke-arle atwe-tyenhe? Re iwenhe apeke akurne renhe mpwaretyakenhe-arle, arrangkwe-arle."

⁵ Kenhe tyerrtye itne Pilate ikwere angkirtnewarrerlenghe, "Arrangkwe-arle, artwe nhenhe akurne akwete-arle! Re apmeme Galilee-le unthetyarte tyerrtye itnenhene ulperte-ilemele. Re apmeme Galilee-ngentyele impemele apmeme Judea-werne alheke ikwere anteme-arle awethe akurne mpwaretyarte. Kele imerte re ikwerenge-ntyale apmeme nhenhe-werne apetyeke Jerusalem ikwere-werne nhenhe-arenye itnenhene anteme ulperte-iletyeke."

⁶ Kenhe Pilate re nhenhe aweke-arle-iperre, re apayuth-nemele, "Artwe nhenhe re-ame apmeme Galilee-arenye anteme?"

Kenhe itne ikwere angkirtnewarrerlenghe, "Yewe, re Galilee-arenye!"

⁷ Kenhe artwe arrpenhe anyente Herod arritnye aneke, Galilee-arenye areyeke alartetye impene anetyarte, apmeme Jerusalem-ele aneme anteye. Herod re Pilate uthene, alknge-uthnerrettyarte. Kenhe Pilate re akenhe arrpenhe areyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe renhe ilperneme, rarle akwele Jesus atwekenghe. Alakenhe ikwerenge Pilate-le Jesus renhe Herod-werne yerneke, re renhe aretyeke apayuth-nemele.

⁸ Kenhe Herod re aweke-arle-iperre Pilate rarle Jesus ikwere-werne yernekenghe, re akangkentye anthurre aneke, rarle renhe ware awetyarte-ante. Re atheke-irremele Jesus ikwere ahentye-anemele aretyeke tyerrtye rlikerte itnenhene mwerrelhe-ilerlenghe. Kenhe itne Jesus renhe Herod ikwere-werne akngerlthe-iweke, Herod re akangkentye anthurre renhe aretyeke.

⁹ Kenhe Herod-ele Jesus renhe iwenhe apeke ikwere akwete anthurre apayuthneme. Jesus-ele awemele impeke, Re yanhe ikwerele nterte anthurre tnetyame, arrkngenteke impetyakenhe.

¹⁰ Kele imerte kwertengerle tyatye-arenye Jew areye-arlike, akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe Ngkarte-kenhe areye-arlike Herod-eke urrtiyirreke Jesus-akerte, rarle akurne akwele.

¹¹ Kele yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale, Herod re-arlike ikwerenhe thultye areye-arlike Jesus ikwere anhelhewar-reke, arrkentye-arlike ilemele. Kele imerte itne ikwere-arlike antyame mwerre akngerre arrernewarremele Pilate ikwere-werne yernirtneke.

¹² Kele yanhe-ngentyele, Herod uthene Pilate uthene ipeltye anemele, kele imerte re-atherre mwerre anteme aneke.

*Pilate-le Jesus arne arntarlkwe-werne yerneke ilwetyeke
(Matthew 27:15-26; Mark 15:6-16; John 18:39-40; 19:6-16)*

¹³ Kele yanhe-ngentyele, Pilate re kwertengerle Jew-arenye areyeke-arlike antangkeke, itnekenhe alartetye arpenhe areyeke-arlike, arrpenheme wareke-arlike, itne ingkirreke apmere akngerre ikwerenhe-werne apetyewar-tetyeke rarle itneke angketyenhe-werne.

¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Itne apmere ikwerenheke irrperirrekenge, re itneke angkeke, "Arrantherre Jesus atyenge-werne akngetyewar-reke arrantherre angkerirremele rarle urrtiyirremele rarle untherle-apeme ahele-irretetyeke. Jew alartetye areyele ayenge apayuthnerirreke ikwere itirretetyeke nthakenhe renhe mpwaretetyeke, angkerirremele alakenhe, 'Nthakenhe unte itirreme?' Kele the Herod-werne yerneme re renhe aretetyeke, re-ame mwerre apeke akenge apeke. Kenhe Herod re akenhe angkeke rarle akurne anetyakenhe. Re Jesus renhe atyenge-werne yernintye-alpeke. Iwenheke the renhe atwetyeke? Re akurne anetyakenhe.

¹⁶ Kenhe the tyerrtye atyinhe areye ware iletynhe renhe akweke ware atwerirretetyeke, kele apeke imerte renhe ipmentye alhetyeke impemele apeke."

¹⁷⁻¹⁹ Arrpenhe nhakwe-arle jail-le-arle anemeke, akarel-hetyeke, Barabbas arritnye aneke. Re jail-le-arle yanhe ikwerele aneke arrpenhe renhe tnyante atwekenge-ntyale, arrpenhe itnenhene ulpertelhe-ilemele atwerretetyeke iperre. Re arrpenhe iperre imerrentye re itnekele-arlenge anemenge ikwere anteme Jesus re akarelheke. Kenhe arlte nhenhe akenhe Passover-arle akerreme, Pilate re artwe akurne anyente jail-ngentyele arrattelhe-iletartye renhe ipmentye aywepemele. Kele imerte re Jesus-ekke anteme itirreme apmere martelhentyenge arrattelhe-iletetyeke. Kenhe arrpenhe areye akenhe Pilate ikwere arlkerirreke angkerirremele, "Jesus renhe atwaye Barabbas anwerneke arrattelhe-ilaye!"

²⁰ Kenhe Pilate re akenhe Jesus ipmentye aywepetyeke ahentye-aneke, itnenhene apayuthnemele, "The Jesus renhe ipmentye aywepeye? Nthakenhe arrantherre-ame itirre-warreme?"

²¹ Kenhe itne akenhe arlkerirrerlenge, "Renhe arne arntarlkweke-arleke irlpare arrernaye, iltye atherre arne arrirlpele atweme ingke anyente!"

22 Kenhe Pilate-le yanhe areye apayuthneme awethe, “Kenhe renhe the ingkirrekeke apayuthneke, nthakenhe-arle re angkentye akngerre anwerne-kenhe ingkirreke ul-takeke? Iwenhenge-arle the renhe atwetyeke? The tyerrtye atyinhe areye ware iletynhe renhe akweke ware atwerrir-retyeke kele imerte renhe impemele ware alhetyeke.”

23-24 Kenhe itne nhenhe awerrirreke-arle-iperre, itne Pilate ikwere awethe arlkerrirreke, “Iparrpe renhe arne arntarlkweke arne arrirlpele atwemele arlpape arrernaye!” Kenhe Pilate re akenhe itnenhene awemele arlkerrir-rerlenghe, re itnenhene ntertelhe-ilettyeke alheke, arrangkwe akwete. Itne ikwere arlkerrirretyame akwete. Kele Pilate re thultye ikwerenhe itneke ileke Barabbas arratelhe-ilettyeke tyerrtye itnenhene akangkentye mpwaretyeke.

25 Kenhe yanhe ikwerenge-ntyele, thultye itne Barabbas renhe jail-ngentyele arratelhe-ileke, artwe rarle nhenge imerrentye re, arrpenhe itnenhene re ulpertelhe-ilemele atwerretyeke. Yanhe-ngentyele, Pilate-le Jesus ilye antheke thultye ikwerenhe areye. Re anteme thultye ikwerenhe areye ileke Jesus whip-ele atwetyeke imerte nail-ele arne arntarlkweke-arleke irlpape arrernemele.

Artwe thultye areyele Jesus arne arntarlkweke-arleke arlpape arrerneme

(Matthew 27:32-44; Mark 15:16-32; John 19:2-3)

26 Kenhe thultye-le areye uternewarreke Jesus re arne arntarlkwe renhe re-arrpe akngetyeke. Kenhe Jesus arrpenhe areyele-arlenghe arratemele apmere Jerusalem-engentyele, itne imerte arerrirremele artwe anyente ap-mere arrpenhe-ngentyele apetyerlenghe. Artwe nhenhe Si-mon arritnye aneke, apmere akweke Cyrene-arenye. Kenhe thultye itne renhe-arle uternewarreke arne arntarlkwe ulthentye akngerre akngernerle-apetyeke.

27 Kenhe tyerrtye arunthe areyele Jesus renhe apenterlte-apeke. Kenhe arelhe areye akenhe ikwere artnerirre-menge.

28 Kele imerte Jesus re ngkernelhemele ularre-irremele arelhe itneke angkemele, “Arelhe Jerusalem-arenye areyaye, atyenge artnerirretyalaye! Arrantherre-arrpe artnerirraye ampe arrekantherrenheke!

29 Kenhe arne areye-arlke ingkirreke arrekantherre lterrke anthurre irretynhe. Kele imerte urreke rarle, tyerrtye arrpenhe areye itne angkerrirretyenhe arrekantherre-akertele nthakenhe-arle irretynheke, ‘Arelhe ampe-akertele, re ikwerenhe aparlpe-iletynhe

re alhwarrpe anetyenhe. Kenhe arelhe angwenhe apeke re ampe akweke-kwenye-arle aneme, rarle akangketyenheke.'

³⁰ Kenhe arlte akurne yanhe ikwerele urreke re, tyerrtye itne angkerrirretyenhe,

'Nthenhele anwerne alengke-iwelhewarretyenhe arrpenhe areyele anwernenhe atweketyenge?

Anwerne mane antherrttye-werne unterlte-iweye yanhe ikwerele alengke-iwelhewarretyeke?'

"Alakenhe-arle itne angkerrirretyenhe.

³¹ Kenhe ayenge akenhe artwe mwerre-arle aneme, itne akenhe ayenge atwerre-akwete-arle-irretyenhe, arntarlk-weke arlpare arrernemele, arne arrirlpele atwemele iltie atherreke ingke anyenteke. Nthakenhe-arle arrantherre irretyenhe? Arrantherre ingkirrenyeke ayenge-arteke mwerre anetyakenhe-arle. Itne-ame arrenhantherrenhe imperrirretyenhe, arrenhantherrenhe atwerrirretyakenhe? Yanhe arraty anetyakenhe, itne-arle arrenhantherrenhe atwerrirretyenhe akwete-arle! Arrekantherre urlerte art-nerrirraye, atyenge kwenye!"

³²⁻³³ Kenhe thultye yanhe areyele artwe akurne atherre-inpe akngerlte-iweme Jesus-ele-arlenge, apmere itne-arle atwetyenhe Golgotha arritnye ikwere-werne. Apmere Golgotha apele "Akaperte Ngkwerne" renhe ileme. Apmere ikwere irretye-alhemele thultye itne Jesus renhe arne ikwere arlpare arrerneke iltie atherreke arne arrirlpele atwemele ingke anyenteke-arlike re ilwetyeke. Itne akurne renhe-atherre-arlike arne arntarlkwe atherreke arlpare arrerneke, anyente akwe-arratyale anyente arrpenhe akwangenyele.

³⁴ Kenhe urreke Jesus re ilwetyenhenge Ngkarte ikw-erenheke angkeke, "Akngeyaye, tyerrtye nhenhe areyele apeke ayenge itelarerrirreke arrekwele, kenhe itne ayenge arne arntarlkweke arlpare arrernetyakenhe-arle anemele. Kenhe itne akenhe atyenge akutne-arle lyete. Itneke ipeltye-irraye itne-arle ayenge akutne anerrirrerlenge, akurne itne-arle mpwarewarrekenge urrparaye!"

Kenhe tyerrtye itne arne arntarlkwe atnartengele tnerrirrerlenge Jesus renhe arerrirremenge, thultye areye akenhe mantere ikwerenheke arrkene-irrereke, angwenhele apeke mantere ikwerenhe impetyeke.

³⁵ Kenhe alartetye Jew-kenhe itne arrpenhe areyele-arlenge tnerrirreme Jesus ikwere anhelhewarremele ikwere arlkerrirremele, "Nhenhele tyerrtye arrpenhe areye itetheke mpwareme, kenhe re-arrpe itetheke mpwarelhetyakenhe! Unte Christ akelheme, Ngkartele-arle

akngakekeke! Kenhe unte apeke Christ anthurre arne arntarlkwe-ngentyele atnarnpaye!"

³⁶ Kenhe thultye arrpenhe re mantere ngkweltye inemele alterremele akweke, arneke ayernemele, kele ngkwarle irrkerteyeke irrpelhe-ilemele. Kele imerte re Jesus ikwere-werne unteke mantere arnele-arlenge renhe arrakerteke-arleke arrernemele re akweke ware arrkernetyeke.

³⁷ Kenhe thultye itne Jesus ikwere anhelhewarremele angkerrirreke, "Unte apeke alartetye Jew-kenhe areyeke kele arntarlkwe yanhe-ngentyele atnarnpaye!"

³⁸ Kele imerte itne pipe ngkweltye inerrirremele ikwere-arleke intelhe-ilerrirremele, "JEW AREYEKE ALARTETYE." Alakenhe rarle itne intelhe-ilerrirreke, kele imerte itne arntarlkwe akertneke arrernemele.

³⁹ Kenhe akurne anyente re Jesus ikwere anhelhemele, angketyame, "Unte apeke Christ anthurre, arne arntarlkwe-ngentyele atnarnpaye, ilweketyenge itetheke mpwarelhomele nhenhe ilerne-arlike, itethe akwete anerlte-anetyeke!" Kenhe re akenhe Jesus ikwere anhelhemele ware-arle angkeke yanhe.

⁴⁰ Kenhe akurne arrpenhe re akenhe Jesus-eke-arle angkeke renhe alkngetherre anthurre renhe ileke, "Renhe impaye, ikwere anhelhetyale! Unte-ame Ngkarte ikweretye atere-irretyakenhe-arle? Anwerne urrpetye arne arntarlkwe nhenhe areyeke ilwerirretyenhe.

⁴¹ Artwe nhenhe re apele akurne-arlike arrwekelenge mpwaretyakenhe. Kenhe ilerne akenhe arraty-arle akurne mpwarerle-anerreke. Ilerne apeke ilwerle-anerreke, kele rarle!"

⁴² Kele imerte re Jesus ikwere angkeke, "Unte alkere akertnenyele alartetye anemele, atyenge itirreme."

⁴³ Kenhe Jesus re ikwere angkirtnerlenge, "The ngenhe alhileme-arle, lyete nhenhe unte-arle atyengenge akwete anetyenhe alkere akertnenyele."

Ayeye nhenhe Jesus-akerte nhenhe re arne arntarlkweke ilweme

(Matthew 27:45-56; Mark 15:33-41; John 19:28-30)

⁴⁴ Kenhe arlte yanhe ikwerele, arlte mpepele uterne ingwemerte-irreke. Kenhe re ingwemerte akwete angwerreke-atwetye. Kenhe tyerrtye ingkirrekele alernnge arerirretyakenhe, arrangwe akwete aneke.

⁴⁵ Kenhe arlte yanhe ikwerele anteye antyame-arteke-arle anetyarte tyatye akngerre ikwerele irlpate aneme alterrelheke mpwepenge akertne-ngentyele kwene-atheke kele

apmere ameke-ameke renhe anteme akethelhe-anthurre-ileke.

⁴⁶ Kele imerte yanhe iperrele, Jesus Ngkarteke arnterre arlike, "Akngeyaye, the ngenhe utnenge atyenhe antheme!" Re ilweke anteme.

⁴⁷ Kenhe thultye arrpenhe anyente-arle arne arntarlk-wenge arrekwele tnetyame, re areke-arle-iperre Jesus ilwekenge, re Ngkarteke akngerre anthurre angkeke, "Artwe nhenhe mwerre anthurre kwenhe. Re akurne anetyak-enhe."

⁴⁸ Kenhe arrpenhe akngerre areye arntarlkwe ikwerele arrwekele, ingkernele, iterele, artepe arrpenhele nhenge yanhe areye-arle tnerlte-anemeke arerrirremele Jesus ilwemenge, itne ikwere artnerirremele alhwarrpe-irrerirreme. Kele re ilwekarle-nge itne apmere-werne alperlte-iweke.

⁴⁹ Kenhe atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye renhe arlengengetyele arerrirretyame. Kenhe arelhe ingkirrenyeke yanhe-arle areye Jesus-nge apetyewarreke apmere Galileengetyele apmere Jerusalem-engentye, itne-arlike arlengengetyele arerrirretyame.

Artwe Joseph-ele atyalangke Jesus-kenhe inteyeke ar-rerneme

(Matthew 27:57-66; Mark 15:42-47; John 19:38-42)

⁵⁰ Kenhe arne arntarlkweke itwele artwe Joseph arritnye tnetyame, re apmere Arimathea-arenye aneke. Artwe nhenhe re Council Jew-kenhe areye alartetye aneke, re Jew-kenhe areye arntarnte-arerle-anemele-arle. Artwe alartetye arrpenhe areyenge itne apurte warrke-irrerirretyarte. Re artwe mwerre anthurre aneke, angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe areye apentetyeke.

⁵¹ Joseph rarle arrwekele artwe alartetye arrpenhe yanhe areyeye re itneke ilkelhetyakenhe anetyarte itne Jesus-eke angkerrirrerlunge renhe atwerrirretyeke-arle. Re akwetethenhe-akwetethe angketyarte alakenhe rarle, "Ngkarte-aye, tyerrtye ingkirrenyeke anthurreke apmere arrpe-anenhele akngerre anaye."

⁵² Kele Jesus ilwekarle iperrengenge Joseph re Pilate renhe apayuthnetye-alheke atyalangke Jesus-kenhe inteyeke ar-rernetyeke.

⁵³⁻⁵⁶ Re imerte alhemele atyalangke Jesus-kenhe arne arntarlkwe-ngentye atnarnpelhe-ilettyeke. Atyalangke ikwerenhe manterele imarteye-iwemele inteye-werne akngeke, irrerlkngge arrpenheke arrangkwe akwerneke. Kenhe arelhe arrpenhe yanhe areye Jesus ikwerenge apetyewarreke apmere Galileen-ngentye Jerusalem-werne, itne Joseph renhe apentewarremele arerrirretyeke

nthenheke-arle atyalangke inteye ikwere atheneke, nthakenhe-arle atyalangke renhe inteyeke atheneke arerrirretyeke. Kenhe arlenge irrpekenge arelhe yanhe areye apmere itnekenhe-werne alperlte-iweke. Itne antere ntyentye mwerre akngerre-arle inerrirremele atyalangke ikwerenhe apernewarretyeke Arlte Apurrke aneke-arle-ipperre. Kenhe uterne irrpeke-arle-ipperre, yanhe-arle Arlte Apurrke anetyenhenge, kenhe itne akenhe anerrirremele warrke-irretyakenhe. Angkentye alakenhe renhe angkentye Moses-kenhe nhenhele ileke Arlte Apurrke ikwere-akerte.

Kenhe Jesus re arrangkwe-irreke, arlte Friday angwerre-angwerre akwete anerlunge. Urreke angwerre-angwerre irremele uterne irrpeme kenhe Passover anteme-irreme.

24

Ngkartele Jesus ilweke-arle-ipperrenge-ntyele itethe-ilirtne

(Matthew 28:1-10; Mark 16:1-11; John 20:1-10)

¹ Kenhe arlte Sunday ingweleme anthurrele, aherlke-menge, arelhe yanhe areye apmere irrare-werne alherlte-iwemele Jesus antere ntyentyele apernewarretyeke, antere nhenge itne-arle kele mpwarewarreke arlte apmwerrkenge.

² Kenhe nhenge itne inteye yanheke irrerirremele, arerrirreke kele altywere-arle apworte renhe-arle anamelhe-ilerlunge.

³ Nhenge itne inteyeke irrperirremele, Jesus ikwere arrangkwe-arle.

⁴ Itne apatewarreke anthurre. Ikwere-anteye artwe atherre arraterle-anerremele, arelhe areye itweke-itwe tnerle-anerreke. Mantere ikwere-atherrenhele alernnge-arteke-arle pwarthyeme.

⁵ Kenhe arelhe itne akenhe atere anthurre irrerirremele, ikwere-atherrenge arrekwelenge kwene-irrerirreke. Kenhe artwe re-atherre itnenhene apayuthnerle-anerrirreke, "Iwenheke-ame arrantherre Jesus-eke apmere irrare nhenhele untherrirreme? Re apele itethe-irrirtneke!

⁶ Re nhenhele anetyakenhe. Kenhe Ngkartele renhe itethe-ilirtneke! Rarle ayeye nhenge arrekantherre ileke apmere Galilee-ke, itelaraye?

⁷ Rarle arrekantherre ilemele rarle Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke. Re rarle arrekantherre ileke anteye nhenhe renhe, Jew areyele-arle arrpenhe akurne itneke renhe antherrirretyenhe. Renhe itne atwerrirretyeke arne arntarkweke-arleke arlpere arernemele. Re awethe-arle ayeye nhenhe arrekantherre

ilemele: rarle arlte atherre-ngentyele itethe-irritnetyenhe. Arlte lyete ingweleme arratye re!”

⁸⁻¹⁰ Ikwerenge-ntyale, arelhe yanhe areyele ayeye Jesus-kenhe renhe itelarerrirreke. Arelhe yanhe areye aneke: Mary Magdala-arenye, Joanna, Mary-arlke mikwe James-kenhe. Kenhe arelhe arrpenheme itnekenge apmere irrare nhenhele aneke. Kele imerte itne ingkirreke apmere irrare yanhe-ngentyele alperlte-iwemele atyewe Jesus-kenhe itneke-werne arrpenhe areye-arlke Jesus-nge-arle akwetethenhe anerrirretyarte areye-werne-arlke. Kele imerte itne itneke artwe alkere-arenye atherre-akerte-arlke iletyete-alpemele Jesus rarle itethe-arle aneme.

¹¹ Kenhe atyewe areye ikwere akangkwe-irretyakenhe-arle rarle akwele urrtirreke-arlenge. “Arelhe yanhe areye apeke arerte-arle alakenhe re,” itne angkerreme.

¹² Kele imerte Peter apmere irrare ikwere-werne untetye-alpeke re-arrpe aretyeke. Apmere yanheke irremele, re kwene-irremele inte ye yanhe kwene areke. Re akenhe mantere-ante ware areke nhenge itne-arle atyalangke ikw-erenhe imarteye-iweke. Re apateke anthurre, kele imerte re apmere-werne alpemele ware.

Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe atherrenge arrekweleke arrateme (Mark 16:12-13)

¹³ Arlte yanhe ikwerele, arlte apurrkele, atyewe Jesus-kenhe atherre alherreke apmere Jerusalem-engentyele apmere arrpenhe-werne-atheke Emmaus arritnye arlenge-ulkere-werne.

¹⁴ Re-atherre angkerrlerle-apeme Jesus-akerteke nthakenhe-arle-irreke-akerte.

¹⁵ Nhenge re-atherre angkerrlerle-apemele, Jesus akenhe ingkernele apetyerlenge ikwere-atherrele-arlenge alhemele.

¹⁶ Nhenge re-atherre renhe arerle-anerremele renhe alhengke-arerle-anerretyakenhe akwete.

¹⁷ Kele imerte, Jesus ikwere-atherre angkemele, “Iwenheke-ame mpwele angkerle-apperreme?”

Kenhe re-atherre akenhe ngkernelherle-anerrirrenge, nterte-irremele inngerre alhwarrpe-irremele.

¹⁸ Arrpenhe anyente Cleopas arritnye apatemele ikwere angkeke, “Unte-ame anyente-arle apmere Jerusalem-arenye ayeye akurne awetyakenheke? Unte-ame akutne nthakenhe-arle-irrerne-akerteke, apmwerreke?”

¹⁹ Kenhe Jesus re akenhe ikwere-atherre angkirtneke, “Ayenge apateme. Itne nthakenhe-arle-irremenge?”

Kenhe re-atherre ikwere angkerle-anerreke, “Artwe anyente rarle apmere Jerusalem-ele anetyarteke Jesus

arritnye. Re apmere Nazareth-arenye, angkentye akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe Ngkarte-kenheke re aneke, ayeye Ikwere-akerte re iletarte. Re tyerrtye ingkirreke akaltyele-anthetyarte, rlkerte areye-arlke angkwerre-iwetyarte, Ngkarte ikwere-akerte-arlke ayeye renhe arratyale ilemele anwerneke iletarte. Kenhe tyerrtye ingkirreke ikwere akangkentye anthurre anerrirretyarte Ngkarteke-arlke.

²⁰ Kenhe kwertengerle tyatyale-arenye Jew areye-kenhe areye-arlke, alartetye akurne arrpenhe anwerne-kenhe areye-arlke ikwere ahentye-kwenye. Kele itne renhe apmere Rome-arenye alartetyeke akngemele antherrirreke. Alartetye nhengele akenhe thultye ikwerenhe areye ilerlengere renhe atwerirremele arne arntarlkweke-arleke arlpare arrernewarremele.

²¹ Kenhe ilerne apatemele iwenhe ikwere apeke-arle. Anwerne itirrewarreke kele-arle akwele Ngkartele Jesus renhe anwerne Israel-eke-artweye areyeke yernekeke-athene anwerne-arle akwele ahelhe anwerne-kenhe Rome-arenye itnekenge inirtnewarreyeke. Kenhe arrangkwe akwete-arle! Arle apmwerrkenge arrwekele-arle re uyerreke.

²²⁻²³ “Kenhe ilerne akenhe akutne akwete-arle anerle-annerreke. Nhenge ilerne anerle-annerretyamele atnulkere-annerreke, arelhe yanhe areyele ilerneke ayeye ilerirreke nthakenhe-arle-irreke renhe. Kenhe itne apmere irrarewerne alherlke-iweke Jesus renhe arerrirretyeke aherlken-tyele. Kenhe arrangkwe-arle. Itne irrerlkngere arerrirretyakenhe. Kenhe itne ilerneke iletyle-alpeke itne-arle arntyale alkere-arenye atherre-ante-arle arerrirreke-arle. Kenhe arntyale yanhe atherrele-arle itneke ilerle-annerreke Jesus re apele itethe.

²⁴ Ikwerenge-ntyale, anwerne-kenhe arrpenheme areye apmere irrare ikwere irrperle-annerreke Jesus ikwere aretye-alherremele, arrangkwe-arle.”

²⁵ Kenhe yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale, Jesus artwe ikwere-atherre angkeke, “Re-atherre-ame arerte? Mpwele-ame ayeye awerle-annerretyakenhe angkentye akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe Ngkarte-kenhe areyele-arle arrule anthurre intelhe-ilekeke?

²⁶ Ayeye areye itelaraye, itne-arle Payepuleke intelhe-ilekeke arrule re. Yanhenge-arle athewe nhenhe re, ‘Ngkartele artwe Christ-arle ahelhe nhenhe-werne yerne-tyenhe, tyerrtye ingkirrenyekeke apmere arrpe-anenheke rarle uye anthurre itirretyenhenge ilwemele itneke.’ Itne Payepuleke intelhe-ileke, ‘Rarle ilwetyenhe ikwere iperrengentye re itethe-irrirtnelele Ngkartenge akwete-ante

anetyenhe Apmere Impene Ikwerenhele Alkere Akert-nele.' "

²⁷ Nhenge itne alherlte-iwetyame akwete, Jesus-ele ayeye Moses-akerte ilerle-apetyame, angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre arrpenhe areye-akerte anteye. Re ikwere-atherre ileke, itne-arle Christ-akerte Payepuleke arrule intelhe-ileke-arle.

²⁸ Kele itne apmere akweke ikwere irrpenherlte-iweke Emmaus arritnye ikwere. Artwe re-atherre apmere intetyenheke arerle-aperremele. Kenhe Jesus re akenhe alherlenge akwete.

²⁹ Kenhe artwe re-atherre Jesus-eke angkerle-anerreke, "Apmere Emmaus nhenhe ikwerele ilernekenge anaye, angwerre-arle irremenge, arlennge-arle lyete-atheke irrpe-menge." Kele imerte Jesus re apmere yanhe ikwerele ikwere-atherrenge aneke.

³⁰ Urreke ankwe irrettyenhe itne arrernewarremele merne arlkwerirrettye ke kwatye apeke antywerirrettye. Kele imerte Jesus-ele merne inemele Ngkarte ikwere akangkentye angkeke. Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale, merne renhe mpepenge ultakeke renhe-atherre anthemele.

³¹ Kenhe re-atherre akenhe Jesus renhe alhengke-arerle-anerreke iparrpe anthurre, kenhe Jesus re akenhe yanhe ngentye uyerrerlenge-arle.

³² Kele imerte, artwe re-atherre angkerreke, "Ayekaye, nhenge anwerne iwerrele untherlte-apemele re ayeye Christ-akerte Payepule-ngentye ilerle-apekenge, yanhe re mwerre anthurre rarle, ilerne akangkentye anthurre aneke."

³³ Kele imerte, re-atherre apmere Jerusalem-werne alperreke artwe eleven atyewe nhenge areyeke unthetye. Itnenhene areke apenterlte-apeme arrpenheme itnekele-arlenge.

³⁴ Kenhe itne akenhe angkerrirrerlenge ikwere-atherre, "Arratye apeke? Jesus itethe arratye apeke! Rarle Peter-eke arraterne lyete ware-arle!"

³⁵ Kele imerte, re-atherre itneke ilerle-anerremele nthakenhe-arle irreme-akerte iwerrele ikwere-atherre apetyemele Jesus re ilerneke ilerle-apeke-akerte. Re-atherre itneke ilerle-anerreke rarle merne mpepenge ultakeke-akerte ikwere-atherre kele imerte renhe-atherrenhe anthemele kenhe re-atherre akenhe renhe alhengke-arerle-anerreke yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale.

*Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke arrateme
(Matthew 28:8-10; John 20:19-23)*

³⁶ Artwe re-atherre atyewe itneke angkerle-anerrerlenghe, Jesus rarle itneke arrateke itneke-arleke irrpemele awethe anteye itneke ingkirreke anthurreke anteme. Re itneke angkeke, "Ngkartenge mwerre anerrire!"

³⁷ Kenhe atyewe areye akenhe utnenge kwenye anthurre irrerirrerlenghe itne-arle ikwere itirrewarreke irrerlkngেকে-athene.

³⁸ Kenhe re akenhe itneke angkeke, "Atyengetye atere-irrerirretyalaye! Iwenhenge-arle-ame arrantherre ayenge itelarerrirretyakenhe? Ayenge apele irrerlkngেকে kwenye!"

³⁹ Arerrirraye! Iltye atherre-arlike ingke atherre-arlike nhenhe arerrirraye. Kele arrantherre apeke arratyete-ilarerrirreme ayenge-arle Jesus rarle, arrantherre-ame awerrirreme? Kenhe lthane tyelke uthene ngkwerne uthene atnyenetyakenhe-arle. Ayenge anperrirraye kele imerte arrantherre itelarerrirremele ayenge itethe arratyete."

⁴⁰ Kele imerte Jesus itneke imernelheke iltye atherre uthene ingke atherre uthene.

⁴¹ Kenhe atyewe ikwerenhe areyele iltye ikwerenhe ingke-arlike apanewarremele, kele itne akangkewarreke. Itne angkerreke, "Arratyete rarle, Jesus rarle nhenhe! Kenhe nthakenhe-ame re itethe-irritneke?"

Jesus-ele itnenhene apayuthneke, "Arrantherre-ame merne apeke atnyeneme arlkwetyete?"

⁴² Itne imerte Jesus irrpennge antherrirrerlenghe itne-arle arrekwele iterrirekeke.

⁴³ Itne arerrirremele Jesus-ele irrpennge inemele renhe arlkwerlenghe.

⁴⁴ Ikwerenge-ntyete, re itneke angkeke, "Ayenge arrekantherrele-arlenghe anetyarte itelaraye. The arrekantherre ileke ayenge-arle ilwetyenhe ikwerenge-ntyete imerte ayenge-arle itethe-irritnetyenhenge. Kele arratyete rarle, ayenge itethe-irritneke-arle. Angkentye nhenhe Moses-elarle atyenge-akerte Payepuleke intelhe-ilekeke arrule re, kenhe انگكنتيye nhenhe areye re-anteye انگكنتيye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areyele arrwekele-arle Payepuleke intelhe-ileke renhe anteye. Kenhe انگكنتيye nhenhe areye re-anteye-arle pweke Psalms ikwerele. Kenhe lyete ayeye nhenhe anthurre rarle arratyete aneme."

⁴⁵ Ikwerenge-ntyete, Jesus-ele akaperte-arlike irlpe-arlike altywere-ileke itnenhene awerrirretyete, akaperte itnekenhe ayeyele renhe atnyenewarretyete انگكنتيye yanhe ikwere-akerte Payepule-ngentyete.

46 Re itneke illehe, "Ayenge-arle Christ rarle. Arrantherre-ame awerrirreme angkentye atyenge-akertetye Payepule yanhe ikwerele? Alakenhe re angkeke, 'Urreke rarle Ngkartele artwe anyente ahelhe nhenhe-werne yernetyenhe Christ arritnye, kenhe arrpenhe areyele renhe atwetyenhe. Kenhe re akenhe tyerrtye ingkirrenyeke anthurreke ilwetyenhe anteme. Kele ilweke-arle-iperre, re itethe-irrintye-alpetyenhe arlte atherre-ngentyele.

47 Kele re imerte atyewe ikwerenhe areye-arlke arpenhe areye-arlke apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne yernetyenhe. Kele itne Jerusalem-arenhe areye-werne arrekwele alherlte-iwetyenhe angkentye nhenge Christ-akertenhe antekelhe-iletayeke. Angkentye yanhe Christ-akertearle Payepule ikwerele aneme-akerte arrpenhe areyele-arle arrule anthurrenge intelhe-ilekeke. Kele imerte itne apmere arrpenheke-arrpenhe areye-werne alherlte-iwetyenhenge yanhe iperrele itneke anteme-arle ilerrirretyeke. Kenhe yanhe-ngentyele, Ngkartele itnekenge akurne areye urparetyenhenge, itne-arle mpwarekeke, itneke ipeltye-irremele.'

48 Kenhe the akenhe arrenhantherrenhe yernetyenhe angkentye atyenge-akerte tyerrtye arrpenhe itneke-werne akngetyeke apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne. Kenhe arrantherre itneke ilerrirretyenhe ayenge-arle ilweke iperre, ayenge itethe-irritneke.

49 Kenhe arrule anthurre, Akngeye atyinhe alhileke Rarle Utmenge Akngerre Ikwerenhe yernetyenhenge arrekatherre-werne. Kenhe arrantherre apmere nhenhe Jerusalem-ele akarelherrirretyeke, Ngkartele lterrke Ikwerenhe alkere akertne-ngentyele yernetyeke." Alakenhe rarle Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke.

Jesus apmere Akngeye ikwerenhe-kenhe-werne alpeme alkere akertnenge

(Mark 16:19-20; Acts 1:6-11)

50 Kenhe Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areye-akerte akwete anemele, re itneke arrwekelirreme Jerusalem-engentyele apmere arrpenhe Bethany-werne-atheke alherlte-iwetyeke. Kele imerte Jesus iltye akertne-irremele, Ngkartele ankemele itnenhene arntarnte-aretyeke ileke.

51 Re itneke akwete ankemele ware uyerreke yanhe ikwerenge, kenhe Ngkartele renhe alkere akertne-werne akngirtnerlenghe.

52 Kele imerte atyewe areye amperle-arlenghe tnerirremele Jesus-eke akangkemele angkerirreke. Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale itne akeme-irrerirremele apmere

Jerusalem-werne alperlte-iwemele, akangkentye anthurre anerrirretyarte.

⁵³ Arlte arrpe-anenhele itne Temple Jew areye-kenhe ikwere-werne apmere Jerusalem ikwerele alherlte-
iwetyarte Ngkarteke akangkemele angkerlte-anetyeke.
Kele.

John

Ayeye nhenhe Jesus-akerte John-elarle intelhe-ileme

Jesus re Angkentye Akngerre aneme, rarle utnenge antheme

¹ Urreke apmere ahelhe nhenhe anetyenhenge, Angkentye re aneke. Angkentye kwenhe Ngkarte Akngeyenge aneke. Ratherre aneke, Angkentye uthene Ngkarte Akngeye uthene rante-rante ratherre aneke.

² Lyetenyenge akwele altyerrengenge aneke, Angkentye kwenhe apurte Ngkarte Akngeyenge anetyarte.

³ Ngkarte Akngeyele ingkirreke anthurre Angkentyele mpwaretyeke. Ngkarte Akngeyele kwenhe anyentele ahelhe nhenhe renhe mpwaretyakenhe, ratherre-arle arne arrpe-anenhe mpwarerle-annerreke.

⁴ Arne ingkirreke anteme itethe lyete aneme Angkentye nhenge-ngentyele ware. Angkentye nhengele kwenhe arelhe anwernenhe itethe-iletyeke, anwerneke ingkirreke imerneke arraty-arle aneme Ngkarte Akngeye-akerte, nhenge Angkentyenge-arle artwe-arlike, arelhe-arlike, ampe-arlike ingkirreke anthurre alknгентhele anerlte-aneme.

⁵ Ure alknгентhe nhenge kwenhe pwarntyeme ingwemerte renhe martemele anthurre. Ingwemertele uyarne alknгентhe ilwerneme. Alknгентhe nhenge re kwenhe alakenhe re akwete arrtyernerle-aneme nhenge ilwernel-hetyakenhele.

⁶ Kele Ngkarte Akngeyele anteme artwe John arritnye yerneke.

⁷ Re apetyeke tyerrtye areyeke alknгентhe-akerte iletyeke nhenge tyerrtye ingkirrekele awetyeke renhe arraty itelaretyenhenge.

⁸ Artwe nhenge John kwenhe anetyakenhe nhenge alknгентhe-arteke-arle. Kele anteye-arle re-tetye apetyeke arelhe areye iletyeke alknгентhe-arteke-akerte-arle anemeke.

⁹ Nhenge John-elarle tyerrtye areyeke ilerle-aperlengenge, kenhe alknгентhe arraty anthurre akenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyetyeke-urletye-arle aneke. Re kwenhe nhenge tyerrtye ingkirrekeke imernetyenhe nhenge Ngkarte Akngeye itelaretyeke, nhenge alknгентhele-arle imerneme tyerrtye areyeke nhenge nthakenhe akaltye anetyeke iwenhe ikwere-arle ingwemertele aneme.

¹⁰ Nhenge Angkentye-arle ahelhe nhenhele aneke itanye, kele-anteyele Ngkarte Akngeyele arne ingkirreke anthurre Angkentyele mpwaretyeke itanye, tyerrtye arrpenheme kwenhe Angkentyeke apateke renhe itne ipmentye-iwemele.

¹¹ Kele anteye-arle re ahelhe nhenhe mpwareke tyerrtye ikwerenhe areye-werne apetyetyeke, nhenge Jew areye, itne kwenhe ikwere akangkentye anetyakenhe aneke, itne anteme renhe alhule-iweke.

¹²⁻¹³ Tyerrtye arrpenheme kwenhe ikwere akangkeke renhe arratyte itelareke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Re itneke ileke itne-arle nhenge Ngkarte Akngeye-kenheke-artweye areye anetyeke. Itne ikwere-artweye irremele Angkentye-arle ware alakenhe renhe ilekenge. Itne kwenhe Ngkarte Akngeyeke-artweye irretyakenhe aneke itne-arle nhenge akweke inteke-ngentyele artwe ante arelhe-kenhele, kenhe Ngkarte Akngeye re-arrpele-arle itnenhe utnenge alkarle antherlenge.

¹⁴ Angkentye renhe-arle ileme, anwerneke-arle imerneme iwenhe-arteke Ngkarte Akngeye anerlenge, re ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyeke tyerrtye-irremele, anwernenge anetyarte. Anwerne areke nthakenhakenhe-arle re mwerre anthurre aneke, Ngkarte Akngeye-arteke anerlenge. Re kwenhe akwetethe anwerneke atnerte akangkentye anetyarte nhenge anwerne-arle ikwere arne mpwaretyakenhe anekenge, re akwetethe arratyte angketyarte anwerneke Ngkarte Akngeye-akerte ilemele.

¹⁵ Arlte anyentele nhenge John-ele kwenhe tyerrtye areyeke Jesus-akerte ilerle-apetyemele, rarle renhe areke. Kele imerte re arlkemele itneke, "The arrekatherre arrekeweile ileme tyerrtye-arle kwenhe urreke apetyetyenhenge re kwenhe atyengenge atyeperre anthurre-ulkere, urreke ayenge-arle akweke intetyenhenge rarle anekeke. Artwe ikwerenge kwenhe ayenge angkerle-aneme!"

¹⁶ Re kwenhe anwernenhe mwantye-mwantye arntarnte-areme, Re kwenhe anwerneke ahentye anthurre anemenge. Akwetethe re kwenhe anwerneke atnerte akangkentye aneke nhenge anwerne-arle apeke arne ikwere mpwaretyakenhele.

¹⁷ Ngkarte Akngeyele atywerrenge Moses antheke nhenge anwerne-kenhe arrwekelenye areyeke. Nhenge iwenhe-arle Jesus Christ-ele anwerneke mpwareke kwenhe mwerre anthurre-ulkere aneke. Re anwerneke imerneke nthakenhe-arle Ngkarte Akngeye anwerneke akangkentye anemeke, re anwerneke ileke ayeye arratyte Ikwere-akerte.

18 Tyerrtye angwenhele apeke re kwenhe Ngkarte aretyakenhe. Kenhe Alere Ikwerenhe Jesus-ele-ante ware Renhe areke, re akwetethe itwele Ngkartele-arlenge anerle-aneme. Re kwenhe tyerrtye areyeke akethe anthurre imerneke nhenge angwenhe Ngkarte-arle, Akng-eye uthene Alere uthene-arle rante-rante anthurre anerle-anerrrlenge.

Pharisee areyele John apayuthneme

(Matthew 3:1-12; Mark 7:7-8; Luke 3:15-17)

19 Kele John-ele anteme tyerrtye areye kwatyeye akw-ernetyame itnenhe baptise-eme-ilemele apmere Bethany arritnyele, kwatyeye Ikngerre-ampinyele nhenge lhere Jordan arritnyele. Kenhe Jew akngerrepate areye Jerusalem-engentyele ikngweke kwertengerle tyatyeye-arenye Jew-kenhe areye-arlike, nhenge Levi-ke-artweye arrpenheme-arlike, itnenhe yerneke alhetyeye John apayuthnetyeye alakenhe, "Angwenhe-ame unte? Unte-ame renhe Akngeyele-arle alhilemele anwerneke yerneke?"

20 John akenhe angkirtneke arratyeye anthurre angkemele itneke, "Arrangkwe, ayenge kwenye. Ayenge-arle Christ anetyakenhele, Ngkarte Akngeyele-arle arrekanttherre alhileke yernetyeye."

21 Kele itne anteme renhe awethe apayuthneke, "Kele angwenhe-ame unte? Unte-ame Elijah?"

Re kenhe angkirtneke, "Arrangkwe, Ayenge-arle artwe nhenge anetyakenhele."

Kele itne renhe apayuthneke, "Unte-ame artwe nhenge? Unte-ame artwe nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre aneme, Christ-nge arrekwele apetyemeke-arle?"

Re angkirtneke, "Arrangkwe, ayenge kwenye."

22 Itne awethe apayuthneke, "Angwenhe-ame unte? Anwerneke ilelhaye anwerne alpetyenhenge yanhe areyeke ilettyeye anwernenhe-arle yernekeke areyeke, itne-arle itelarerlenge ahentye-aneme angwenhe-arle unte anemeke. Iwenhe-arle-ame unte-arrpe ilelheme?"

23 John anteme angkirtnerlenge, "Ayenge kwenhe aneme Isaiah-elarle, intelhe-ilekenge. Rarle nhenge ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe arrule anthurre ileke, intelhe-ilemele alakenhe, "Tyerrtye anyente kwenhe apmere ahurratyeye-arenye arlkerle-apeme tyerrtye areyeke ikwere-werne apetyerlenge-arle, alakenhe:

"Ngkarte Anwerneke-artweyeke arratyeye-irreraye arrekwele nhenge re apetyemele re angkerlenge, arranttherre mwantyele awerrirretyeye."

Alakenhe renhe Isaiah atyenge-akerte angkeke arrule anthurre.”

Isaiah

40:3.

²⁴ Artwe areyele-arle Pharisee areye yernekenge

²⁵ awethe renhe apayuthneke, “Kele nthakenhe-arle-ame unte tyerrtye areye kwatyeye akwerneme itnenhe baptise-eme-ilemele unte apeke Christ kwenye, Elijah kwenye, artwe nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre kwenye?”

²⁶ John itneke angkirtneke “The kwenhe akwetethe tyerrtye areye kwatyeye akwernerle-anetyenhe, kele lyete anteme arrpenhe nhenge arrekhantherenge anerlunge ar-rantherre kwenhe ikwere akutne aneme.

²⁷ Artwe nhenge re kwenhe atyengenge intertele apetyeme. Re atyengenge atyeperre anthurre-ulkere aneme. Ayenge mwerre anetyakenhenge, the uyarne arne nhenge irlweme ingke-kenhe ikwerenhe-ngentyele. Artwe mwerre anthurrele-arle-ante kwenhe arne renhe irlweme ikweringe-ntyele.”

²⁸ Nhenhe areye kwenhe aneke apmere Bethany arrit-nyele, nhenge kwatyeye urewe Jordan-ele nhenge Ikngerre-ampinyele, nthenhele-arle John-ele tyerrtye areye kwatyeye akwernetyamele.

Alere Ngkarte-kenhe yepe-yepe akwerrke-arteke aneme

²⁹ Arlte arrpenhele John-ele Jesus areke apetyerlunge ikwere-werne atheke, re tyerrtye areyeke angkeke, “Ar-errirraye! Artwe yanhe apetyerlunge kwenhe yepe-yepe akwerrke-arteke aneme Ngkarte Akngeyele-arle yerneke. Artwe yanhe-arle apetyeke nhenge re-arrpe anthelhetyeke ilwetyeke yepe-yepe akwerrke-arteke nhenge tyerrtye akurne atningkeke.

³⁰ Artwe yanhe-akerte kwenhe ayenge arrekwele angkeke-arle alakenhe, ‘Atyengenge intertele kwenhe artwe arrpenhe apetyeme nhenge atyengenge tyeperre anthurre-ulkere, arrekwele-arle nhenge ayenge intetyenhenge rarle kele anekenge.’

³¹ Arrekwele kwenhe the itelaretyakenhe rarle nhenge Ngkarte Akngeyele-arle alhilekenge yernetyeke. Ayenge kwenhe apetyekele arrenhantherrenhe kwatyeye akw-ernemele baptise-eme-ilettyeke nhenge arrantherre-arle apeke renhe itelaretyenhenge.”

³² John kwenhe akethele anthurre ilemele angkeke nhenge iwenhe-arle Akngeyele ikwere imerneke-akerte Jesus-akerte. Re angkeke, “The kwenhe areke Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhe nhenge rarle alkere-ngentyele kwenekerle

apetyeke nhenge thipe urelyarre-arteke. Utmenge Jesus-enge anerle-aneke.

³³ Arrekwele the renhe alhengke-aretyakenhe. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe, nhenge-arle ayenge yernekele nhenge tyerrtye areye kwatyeke akwernetyeke, ayenge ileke, 'Unte kwenhe aretyenhe Utmenge atyinhe kwenekerle apetyerlunge artweke-arleke arrernelherlunge yanhe ikwerele anerlunge. Renhe areke-arle iperre unte anteme itelareme rarle nhenge akwetethele Utmenge Akngerre arrernerle-anetyenhe tyerrtye areye-karleke itethe itnekenhe akngarte-iwetyeke.'

³⁴ Arraty anthurre kwenhe the areke nhenhe Jesus-eke irrerlunge, the arrenhantherrenhe ileme re kwenhe aneme Alere Ngkarte-kenhe."

Apententye akngerre urrpetye Jesus-nge apurte-irreme

³⁵ Arlte arrpenhele John awethe anteye tnetyame apmerekwerele anteye nhenge apententye akngerre atherre ikwerenhenge.

³⁶ Angwerre-angwerrele anteme re areke Jesus alherlunge imerte re alakenhe angkemele, "Artwe yanhe araye, re kwenhe aneme yepe-yepe akwerrke-arteke, nhenge Ngkartele-arle yernekenge."

³⁷ Nhenge apententye akngerre John-kenhe atherrele aweke alakenhe angkerlunge, ratherre kwenhe Jesus apenterle-annerke.

³⁸ Jesus alkgarellhemele renhe-atherre areke apenterlunge re ikwere-atherre anteme angkeke, "Iwenhenge-arle-ame mpwele atyenge interteke-irreme?"

Ratherre renhe apayuthneke, "Rabbi, ilerneke ilayenthenhele-arle unte lyete aneme, ilerne kwenhe ngkwengenge angketyeke ahentye-aneme." Ratherre akenhe angkerlunge "Rabbi" nhenge angkentye itnekenhele ileme "akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe."

³⁹ Re ikwere-atherre angkirtneke, "Atyengenge apetyaye, mpwele aretyenhenge nthenhele-arle ayenge anemeke!"

Kele angwerre-angwerrele ratherre ikwerenge alheke areke anteme nthenhele-arle re anemenge. Ratherre kwenhe ikwerenge anetyenhenge arlte arrpenheke-atwetye.

⁴⁰ Andrew, artwe Simon-Peter-eke atyeyikwele nhenge aweke John angkerlunge Jesus anteme re apenteke.

⁴¹ Nhenge Andrew-arle Jesus impemele alheke-iperrele, re iparrpe alheke apale unthetyeke kake ikwerenheke Simon-eke. Andrew-ele renhe aremele ikwere angkeke, "Ilerne kwenhe kele Messiah renhe arerne! ("Messiah"

kwenhe Hebrew angkentye aneme, kenhe Greek angkentye akenhe aneme yanheke "Christ-arle." Angkentye nhenhe atherrele angkentye itnekenhenge ileme "Ngkarte Anyente-arle alhilekele nhenge yernetyeke.") "

⁴² Kele re Simon anteme Jesus-werne akngeke. Nhenge Jesus-ele renhe areke re renhe arnterre anthurre areke. Kele re angkemele, "Unte kwenhe Simon. Akngeye ngkwinhe John-arle arritnye aneme. The ngenhe Cephas arritnye antheme." Angkentye itnekenhe arritnye yanhe nhenge ileme "Apwerte," nhenhe angkentye Greek areye arritnye nhenge alakenhe angkeme, "Peter."

⁴³ Arlte arrpenhele anteme Jesus itirreke alhetyeke ayerrere kwatye alaye Galilee arritnye-werne. Re apmere ikwere irrpetye-alhemele re unthetye-alheke artwe Philip arritnyeke nhenge re renhe areke ikwere re angkeke, "Ayenge apentaye!"

⁴⁴ Philip apmere Bethsaida arritnyeale anetyarte kwatye Galilee itwele. Andrew uthene Peter uthene apmere yanhe ikwere-arenye-arle aneke-arlike.

⁴⁵ Philip imerte unthetyeke alheke artwe Nathanael arritnyeke re renhe aretye-alheke imerte ikwere angkemele, "Anwerne kwenhe artwe renhe arerne, unte itelareme artwe nhengeke Moses-ele-arlike nhenge yanhe areyele-arlike-arle angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areyele-arlike arrule anthurre-arle pipe-ke intelheileke. Re kwenhe Jesus, alere Joseph-kenhe nhenge Nazareth-arenye akenhe."

⁴⁶ Kele Nathanael-ele anteme aweke nhenhe renhe angkerlengere re renhe uyarne anthurre itelareke imerte angkemele, "Arrangkwe-arle! Nazareth kwenhe apmere akurne-akurne ware aneme; arne mwerreke arrangkwe apmere yanhe-arenye-arle."

Kenhe Philip akngirtnerlengere, "Arratye anthurre kwenhe, apetyaye aretyeke." Ratherre anteme aretyeke alheke renhe.

⁴⁷ Kele Jesus-ele anteme renhe-atherrenhe apetyerlengere areke, nhenge itweke-irrintyeke re Nathanael-akerte angkeke, "Artwe nhenhe kwenhe mwerre aneme, artwe arratye Israel-arenye, nhenge urrtiyirremele angkentye akngerre kwenye."

⁴⁸ Nathanael anteme ikwere angkeke, "Nthakenhe-arle-ame unte akaltye aneme ayenge-arle alakenhe anemeke?"

Jesus anteme angkirtnerlengere, "The kwenhe ngenhe arrekwele arerne, urreke nhenge-arle Philip-ele ngenhe ikngwetyenhenge, nhenge unte anetyame itirretyamele ulyele arne utyerrke kwenele."

49 Aweke-arle-iperrele Nathanael angkerlenghe, "Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, arraty e anthurre kwenhe unte Alere Ngkarte-kenhe aneme, nhenge Alartetye akngerre Israel-arenye areyeke kwenhe anwerne akarelhetyameke."

50 Jesus ikwere angkirtneke, "Unte arne nhenge areye atyenge-akerte arraty e itelareme the kwenhe ngenhe ilerlenghe tharle ngenhe arekeke nhenge arne utyerrke kwenele anerle-anerlenghe, kele anteye-arle unte anyente anetyame. Unte akenhe ayenge aretyenhe arne areye mpwarerlenghe yanhe areyenge-arle mwerre akngerre-ulkere, unte anteme apateke anthurre!

51 Nhenhe awerrirraye the kwenhe ngenhe arraty e ileme: Arlte ilengare apeke renhe kwenhe arrantherre aretyenhe alkere altywere-irrerlenghe, arrantherre anteme utnenge alkere-arenye areye aretyenhe alkere-ngentyele atnarnpemenge atyenge-arlenghe anetyenhenge, nhenge ikwere-arleke, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke."

2

Jesus-ele kwatye ngkwarle-werne akngarte-iweme

1 Ingwe atherre-arle uyerreke-iperrele tyerrtye areye akangkemele apurte-irrerreke nhenge arlkwetyeke artwe uthene arelhe uthene-arle anewe akerrrerlenghe nhenge apmere Cana arritnyele alturle-ampinyele kwatye alaye Galilee ikwerenge. Kenhe Jesus uthene mikwe uthene itnekenge apurte-irrerle-anerreke.

2 Apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-arlke kwenhe yanhe ikwerele aneke-anteye arrpenhele-arle itnenhe ikngweke, itne anteme itnekenge anerrirretyamenge merne arlkwemele.

3 Nhenge tyerrtye areyele yanhe ikwerenge ngkwarle ingkirreke uyerrelhe-ilekenge, mikwe Jesus-kenhe angkeke ikwere, "Ngkwarle awetheke arrangkwe aneme; nthakenhe-ame-irreye?"

4 Kenhe Jesus akenhe ikwere angkerlenghe, "Meyaye, ayenge iletyle anaye nhenge nthakenhakenhe ayenge irreye. Nhenhe kwenhe arlte atyinhe anetyakenhe nhenge the imernetyeke nhenge angwenhe-arle ayenge anemeke arne areye akwele ilyernpenyele mpwaretyeke."

5 Renhe-arle aweke-iperrele mikwe Jesus-kenhe angkeke urrkapentye akngerre areyeke, "Aywerrkele mpwaraye nhenge iwenhe-arle re arrekannerre ileme!"

⁶ Apmere yanhe ikwerenge aneke tyampite akngerre six-pele arltwe aneke. Itne tyampite akngerre kwatye-akerte nhenhe areye atnyenetyarte alhewelhetyeke nhenge itne apekele Akngeye mwerrantye utyernemele tnaketyeke, Jew-arenye areyele-arle arratye mpwaretyarte-arteke. Tyampite nhenhe areye akngerre-apenhe litre 100-pele kwatye atnyenentye akngerre.

⁷ Jesus anteme urrkapentye akngerre areyeke angkeke, "Arrantherre kwatye akngetyaye tyampite arltwe yanhe areyeke theletyeke akngerre antetyeke." Itne tyampite arltwe itneke ingkirrekeke kwatye theleke.

⁸ Jesus-ele anteme itnenhe ileke, "Kele, tyampite ak-weke anteme inaye kwatye arrpenheme athankwaye imerte akngemele anthetyeke alhemele alartetye arrekanther-renhe." Itne kwatye athankwemele ikwere-werne akngeke.

⁹ Nhenge artwe alartetye-arle kwatye renhe arrkerneke nhenge kele-arle ngkwarle-werne akngarte-iwenge, re akenhe akwele akutne-arle aneke nthenhe-ngentyele itne renhe inekeke. Kenhe, urrkapentye akngerre areyele akenhe akaltye aneke itne kwenhe arekenge nthakenhe-arle Jesus-ele mpwarerleng. Ikwere-iperrele artwe alartetyele renhe arrkerneke re mwerre akngerre anthurre anekenge. Re anteme artweke antangkeke anewe akerremeke-arle.

¹⁰ Re ikwere angkeke, "Araye, unte kwenhe ngkwarle mwerre akngerre nhenhe antheme lyete-ante, kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele akenhe ngkwarle mwerre akngerreke-amparre anthetyarte. Urreke antheme nhenge ingkirrekele ngkwarle mwerre renhe arnterre antyweke, itne-arle ngkwarle akurne-ulkere antheke. Kenhe lyete unte ngkwarle mwerre ingkerne ante antheke."

¹¹ Yanhe kwenhe lyete-ante anthurre Jesus-elarle ilyern-penye mpwareke. Re kwenhe arne nhenhe renhe mpwareke apmere Cana arritnyeke, nhenge ahelhe Galilee-ke. Nhenge re arne nhenhe renhe mpwaremele, re imerneke rarle nhenge ngangkere akngerre anthurre-akerte aneke, yanhe-ngentyele apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyele renhe arratye itelareme anthurre nhenge rarle Messiah anemeke Akngeyele-arle yerneke-arle.

¹² Nhenhe ikwere-iperrele Jesus, mikwe-arlike, atyeyikwe areye-arlike, apententye akngerre areye-arlike apmere yanhe impemele alheke nhenge apmere Capernaum-werne alheke. Nhenge apmere yanheke irremele itne ikwerele arlte urrpetye ware aneke.

Jesus-elarle tyerrtye areye tyatye akngerre Jew-kenhe-ngentyele aywepeme

(Matthew 21:12-13; Mark 11:15-17; Luke 19:45-46)

¹³ Kele Jesus anteme itelareke pwentye Jew areye-kenhe nhenge "Passover" arritnye-arle itwe-irremenge. Kele re Jerusalem-werne alheke anteme nhenge apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-akerte. *

¹⁴ Nhenge itne apmerekere irretye-alheke itne aretye-alheke arrekwelenge tyatye akngerre ikwerele artwe areyele yepelyepe sell-eme-ilerleng, pweleke areye-arlike, thiye apelkere areye-arlike. Arrpenhe areye table areyele anerlte-aneme, arelhe arrpenhe areyele apwerte ngkweltye Rome-arenye-akerte itnenhe anthetyeke, itne apwerte tyatye-arenye inirt-nemele.

¹⁵ Kele Jesus anteme rope alyerneke whip mpwaremele nhenge yepelyepe areye-arlike pweleke areye-arlike akethe-werne-atheke aywepeke. Kele re table areye nthenhele-arle itne mane antherrerleng irtwakeke, nhenge apwerte ngkweltye itnekenhe apmerekere irnterre anthurre akerr-iwemele.

¹⁶ Re-anteme angkeke nhenge thiye apelkere areye-arle sell-eme-iletyame areyeke, "Thiye nhenhe areye akngaye. Nhenhe kwenhe apmerekere Akngeye atyinhe-kenhe. Iwenheke-arle-ame arrantherre alakenhe mpwareme nhenge amamare-arteke nhenge arne areye sell-eme-iletyeke?"

¹⁷ Apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyele itelareke ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe nhenge intelhe-ileke-arle arrule anthurre alakenhe "Ayenge ahele anthurre irreme itneke apmerekere Ngkwinhe akurnelhe-ilemenge-arle, ayenge-arle ahentye anthurre anemenge tyerrtye areyeke apmerekere ngkwinheke ikirrentye anetyeke." *Psalms 69:9.*

¹⁸ Kele Jew akngerrepate areye akenhe ikwere angkirtneke, "Ngkartele-ame ngenhe ileke alakenhe renhe mpwaretyeke? Arne ilyernpenye anthurre mpwaraye kele nhenge anwerne aretyenhenge kele anwerne anteme itelareme Ngkarte-arle mwerre angkeke nhenge yanhe areye unte mpwaretyeke."

¹⁹ Kenhe Jesus akenhe itneke angkirtnerleng, "Arrantherre apeke apmerekere nhenhe ultakerleng, the kwenhe-arle renhe awethe arteme uyerrelhe-ilemele ingwe atherre-ipperle."

²⁰ Jew akngerrepate areye anteme angkeke, "Kweye! Artwe areye kwenhe year forty-six-pelele urrakapeme nhenge apmerekere artetyeke Ngkarteke. Nthakenhe-arle-ame

* 2:13 Aretyeke Exodus 12:43

unte itirreme unte-arle awethe artetyenhenge akwele ingwe atherrenge? Unte uyarne alakenhe mpwareme.”

²¹ Nhenge Jesus-arle alakenhe angkeke apmere nhenge Ngkarte-kenhe-akerte, re kwenhe angketyame tyerrtye ikwerenhe-arrpe-akerte, nhenge urreke-arle re ilweke-iperrele Ngkartele renhe itethe akemelhe-ilettyenhe nhenge ingwe atherre-iperrele.

²² Urreke anteme, nhenge rarle ilweke-iperrele awethe itethe-irritneke, apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyele itelareke nhenge iwenhe-arle re angkeke-akerte alakenhe ikwerenge-ntyele anteme itne itelareke ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe nhenge Messiah-arle awethe itethe-irritnemeke, itne arratyte itelareke Jesus-arle arratyte anekenge.

Jesus akaltye aneme tyerrtye ingkirrekeke

²³ Jesus-arle Jerusalem anemele pwentye nhenge Passover-eke, atningke anthurre itirreke rarle akwele Messiah aneke itne kwenhe renhe areke arne mwerrantye areye renhe mpwarerlenge.

²⁴ Re akenhe itelareke itne-arle ikwere akwetethe akangkwe-irretyakenhe. Re itelareke nthakenhe-arle itne itirremenge, re itelareke itne-arle lyete ware ikwere-ketyenge artepe untyeme-irretyenhenge.

²⁵ Re kwenhe arrpenheke ahentye anetyakenhe ikwere ilettyeke nthakenhe-arle arrpenhe areye itirretyameke, re kwenhe kele itelareke nthakenhe itne itirretyameke, ahentye anetyamele.

3

Ayeye Jesus uthene Nicodemus uthene-akerte

¹ Artwe atyeperre anthurre aneke nhenge alartetye Jew areyeke Nicodemus arritnye, nhenge Pharisee-anteye-arle aneke.

² Re ingwele anteme Jesus-werne alheke ikwere anteme angkeke, “Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, anwerne kwenhe itelareme Ngkartele-arle ngenhe yerneke akaltyele-anthetyeke artwele-arle arne ilyernpenye anthurre nhenhe areye uyarne mpwarerlenge unte-ante mpwaremeke Ngkarte-kwenye. Ngkartele-ante ware kwenhe ikwere imerneme nhenge rarle itnenhe mpwaretyenhenge.”

³ Jesus akenhe ikwere alakenhe-arle angkirtnerlenge, “Nhenhe awaye: The kwenhe ngkwenge arratyte nhenhe ileme, nhenge tyerrtye apeke awethe-arle akweke interlenge-ante, Ngkartele kwenhe renhe ikwere artweye-anteye-ileme, Alartetye ikwerenhe anetyeke.”

⁴ Nicodemus anteme angkeke, "Nthakenhe-arle-ame artwe akngerre awethe-anteye akweke intetyenhe? Re uyarne irrpirtneme atnerte mikweke-kenhe-werne atherre-ngare anteme intetyenhe."

⁵ Jesus anteme angkirtnerlenge, "Arrangkwe-arle, itirren-tye ngkwinhe-arteke anetyakenhe. The kwenhe ngenhe arratye ileme, arrekwele kwenhe unte inteke mikwele renhe akweke atnyeneme. Kenhe nhenge unte awethe akweke intemele kele Ngkarte ngkwenge Alartetye anetyenhe unte-arle kwatyeke irrpekenge iperre-ante Rarle Utnenge Akngerre ngkwenge-arleke akwerneke.

⁶ Nhenge arrpenhe akweke intemele nhenge iwenhe-arle tyerrtye atherrele mpwarekenge, re anteme-arle nhenge tyerrtye-irreme. Kenhe nhenge arrpenhe-arle awethe-anteye akweke intetyenhe nhenge iwenhe-arle Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhele mpwarekenge, re anteme-arle nhenge utnenge alkarle-arle ineme.

⁷ Apatetyalaye nhenge nhenhe-arle the ngkwenge ilemeke arrantherre-arle awethe akweke intemeke utnenge alkarle atnyenemeke Ngkarte-ngentyele.

⁸ Arrantherre itelareme nhenge nthakenhe-arle rlkele wernemeke nhenge wernetyeke-arle ahentye anemele. Unte aywerre ikwerenhe aweme, kele unte akutne-arle nhenge nthenhe-ngentyele rlkele wernemeke nhenge nthenhe apekele alhemeke. Alakenhe-anteye-arle anwerne akutne aneme nhenge nthakenhele tyerrtye areye awethe akweke intemeke nhenge Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhele-arle mpwareme-ngentyele."

⁹ Nicodemus-ele awethe-anteye apayuthneke, "Nthakenhe-arle-ame nhenhe anetyenhe? The uyarne anthurrele itelareme."

¹⁰ Kenhe Jesus anteme angkirtneke, "Unte kwenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe nhenge akaperte altywere anthurre tyerrtye Israel-arenye areyenge ularre, kele ayenge anteme apateme unte-arle arne nhenhe areyeke akutne!

¹¹ Mwantyele awerrirraye: The arrenhantherrenhe ileme arne areye-akerte tharle areke, arne nhenge areye-akerte arratye kwenhe anerlenge. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe akangkwe-irretyakenhe aneme iwenhe-arle ayenge angke-meke.

¹² The kwenhe arrekatherre ileke arne areye-akerte apmere ahelhe nhenhele irrekenge, arrantherre akenhe ayenge uyarne itelareme. Kele nhenge the apeke arrenhantherrenhe arne areye-akerte ilemele nthakenhe-arle apmere alkere akertnenge irremenge, arrantherre ayenge uyarne anthurre-arle itelaretyenhe!

¹³ Ayenge-ante ware kwenhe alkere akertne-werne alheke-arle. Arrpenhe kwenhe alhetyakenhe apmere akertne nhakwe-werne. Ayenge-ante ware kwenhe nhenge apetyeke-arle alkere-akertne-ngentyele, arrantherre kwenhe itelaretyeke nhenge iwenhele tharle arrekatherre ilemeke.

¹⁴ Arrantherre itelareme nhenge Israel-arenye areye-arle arrule anthurre utepe-utepe untheke apmere ahurratye ikwerele nhenge Moses-elarle arne apmwe-arteke mpwareke nhenge arne akantye akertneke-arleke arrernetyeke. Alakenhe renhe re-artekele itne ayenge arrernetyenhe, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, nhenge arne akertneke irlpare arrernetyeke imerte ayenge irrerlknge atwemele. *

¹⁵ Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale anteme, tyerrtye ingkirrekele ayenge arratye itelareme imerte itethe akwete anemele alethe re, atyengenge anyente-irremele anteme."

Ngkartele Alere Ikwerenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne yerneke tyerrtye areye itethe atnyenetyeke

¹⁶ Ngkarte kwenhe tyerrtye ingkirrekeke apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye ahentye anthurre aneme Rarle Alere ikwerenhe anyente ware apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne anwerneke yerneke, kele yanhe-ngentyele tyerrtye ingkirrekele-arle nhenge renhe arratye itelareme areye kwenhe ilwetyakenhe aneme Ngkarte-ngentyele akngakelheme akwete-ante. Kele-anteyele itne Ngkartenge itethe alethe akwete anetyeke.

¹⁷ Nhenge Ngkartele Alere ikwerenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne yerneke, Re kwenhe renhe tyerrtye areyeke arriletyeke yernetyakenhe nhenge arne akurne areyele itne-arle mpwarekenge. Kele anteyele re renhe yerneketetye nhenge re itnenhene itetheke mpwaretyeke.

¹⁸ Nhenge tyerrtye ingkirrekele Alere ikwerenhe arratye itelarerlunge, Ngkarte-arle angkeme nhenge itneke arriletyakenhele. Akngeye kwenhe kele angkeke rarle tyerrtye ingkirreke arrileke nhenge Alere ikwerenhe arratye itelaretyakenhenge, itne-arle kwenhe itelaretyakenhe

* **3:14** Nhenge tyerrtye Israel-arenye areye-arle utepe-utepe-akelheke unthetyame apmere ahurratye ikwerele arrule anthurre itne akurne anthurre irreke. Kele Ngkartele anteme apmwe areye yerneke itnenhene uthnetyeke. Re anteme Moses-ekle ileke arne apmwe-arteke mpwaretyeke nhenge metal-ngentyele arne akertneke-arleke arrernetyeke. Nhenge tyerrtye nhenge apmwele uthneke-arle-ipperlele renhe akertne-atheke areme nhenge apmwe metal-ngentyele-arle mpwareke-werne kele re mwerre-arle irrirtname ilwetyakenhe anteme aneme.

anerlenghe nhenge iwenhele Alere ikwerenhe anyentele itneke mpwareke.

¹⁹ Nhenge alkngenthe apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyeke anwerneke imernetyeke Ngkarte-arle arraty anemeke, kenhe tyerrtye areye akenhe ahentye-aneme anthurre arne akurne akwete mpwarerlte-anetyekele, itne itelaretyeke ahentye-anetyakenhele nhenge Ngkartele-arle arileme tyerrtye areyele-arle arne akurne mpwaremeke, itne kwenhe ahentye aneme arne akurne-akwete mpwarerlte-anetyeke.

²⁰ Tyerrtye areye nhengele arne akurne areye mpwarerlte-aneme kwenhe ahentye anthurre anetyakenhe yanheke nhenge alkngenthe-arteke-arle anemeke, nhenge Christ-arle anemeke, Itne arlenghele aneme ikwere-ketye itne-arle atere-irremenge rarle imerneme-ketye arne akurne areye-arle itne mpwaremeke itnenhe ilperneme anteme.

²¹ Kenhe tyerrtye areye akenhe mpwaremele nhenge iwenhe-arle Akngeye angkeme arraty anerlenghe, nhenge irrpelthe-irremele alkngenthe-werne apetyeme, nhenge tyerrtye areyele akethe aretyenhenge arne areyele itne-arle mpwarekeke. Nhenge arne yanhe areye itne-arle mpwareke imernemele itne-arle Akngeye aywerrkele aweke.

Ayeye Jesus uthene John uthene-akerte.

²² Ikwere-iperlele anteme Jesus uthene apententye akngerre ikwerenhe uthene Jerusalem impemele alheke apurte nhenge apmere arrpe-anenhele untherlte-apeke nhenge apmere itwe areyele ahelhe Judea ikwerenge. Itne tyerrtye atningke kwatyeke akwernetyame baptise-emelele apmere yanhe-arenhe areye.

²³ Lyete anteme John-elarlke tyerrtye areye kwatyeke akwernetyame apmere arrpenhenge-arlke Aenon arritnyenge itwele yanhe ahelhe Salim arritnyenge, nhenge yanhe ikwerele-arle kwenhe kwaty pirnte atningke anerlenghe. Tyerrtye atningke John ikwere-werne apetyetyame, re itnenhe kwatyeke akwernetyame.

²⁴ Arne nhenhe areye-arle irreke nhenge urreke itne John jail-ke akwernetyenhenge.

²⁵ Kele apententye akngerre John-kenhe arrpenheme nhenge ahele-anteme angkerreke artwe Jew anyenteke nhenge iwerre arratyale anetyeke-akerte, atywerenge itnekenhenge ularre, nhenge itne kwatyale alhewelhetyarte.

†

† 3:25 Nhenge Jew areyele akertne utyernetyeke-irremele itne kwatyeke-amparre-arle alhewelhetyarte, arne itnekenhe areye-arlke

²⁶ Apententye akngerre nhenge areye John ikwere-werne alheke angkemele, "Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, unte itelareme artwe nhenge ngkwenge-arle aneke nhenge unte-arle tyerrtye areye kwatyeye akwernetyameke arrengakwe lhere Jordan-enge. Re kwenhe aneme nhenge unte-arle angkeke atyeperre-ulkere-arle akwele aneke ngkwengenge. Kele, lyete kwenhe re tyerrtye areye kwatyeye akwernetyame itnenhe baptise-eme-ilemele, kenhe tyerrtye atningke ikwere-werne alheme anwerneke apetyetyakenhe!"

²⁷ John anteme itneke alakenhe angkirtneke, "Arrpenheme kwenhe atyenge-werne apetyeke. Kenhe arrpenheme akenhe Jesus-werne-arle alheme. Itne kwenhe apelkele ware alhetyakenhe. Tyerrtyele kwenhe atnyeneme nhenge iwenhele Ngkartele-ante ware renhe antheme, arrantherre kwenhe ingkerte-irretyale anetyeke tyerrtye areye-arle kwenhe Jesus-werne alherlenge.

²⁸ Arrantherre kwenhe ayenge alakenhe angkerlenge aweke, 'Ayenge kwenhe Messiah anetyakenhe, nhenge Ngkartele-arle alhilemele yerneke-arle. Kele Ngkartele akenhe ayenge ikwerenge alhetyeke arrekwele-arle nhenge the iwerre arraty nhenge mpwaretyeke ikwere.'

²⁹ "Awerrirraye, re kwenhe artwe anewe-arle akerrtyenhe anemele, ayenge atyewe ikwerenhe-arteke aneme. Atyewe nhenge artwe-kenhe anewe-arle akerrreme, kenhe akethele tneme ikwere akarelhemele apetyetyeke. Re kwenhe atnerte akangkeme anthurre nhenge artwe nhenge arraterlenge. Alakenhe anteye anteme aneme, ayenge atnerte akangkemele anthurre aneme nhenge iwenhe-arle arrantherre atyenge ilerlte-iwerneke.

³⁰ Arrantherre kwenhe renhe akertne utyernetyeke, re kwenhe atyengenge tyeperre anthurre-ulkere, apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye kwenhe atningke anthurre irretyenhe. Kenhe ayenge akenhe tyeperre anetyakenhele apententye akngerre atyinhe areye urrpetye-irretyenhe." Alakenhe renhe John apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke.

³¹ Re alakenhe-arlike angkeke Jesus kwenhe alkerenge apetyeke. Re kwenhe arrpenhe ingkirrekenge tyeperre anthurre-ulkere. Kenhe artwe ahelhe nhenhe-arenye-arle akwetethe angkeme arne ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areye-akerte. Kenhe Jesus alkere akertnenye-nge apetyeke-arle, kele angkentye ikwerenhe areye arrpenhenge atyeperre anthurre ulkere.

³² Re tyerrtye areyeke ileme iwenhe-arle re areke awekele alkere akertnenge, kenhe tyerrtye urrpetyele ware-arle awerlenge nhenge iwenhele re angkemeke.

³³ Kenhe tyerrtye areyele angkentye ikwerenhe aweke-iperrele renhe arratye itelaremele kwenhe akaltye anetyenhe iwenhe-arle Ngkarte-arle angkeme kwenhe arratye anthurre aneme.

³⁴ Anwerne kwenhe itelareme nhenge renhe arratye-arle anemenge Jesus-arle, Ngkartele-arle yernekenge, nhenge angkerlengenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe. Angkentye kwenhe arratye anthurre aneme, Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe-arle Jesus-eke irrpenheke, Utnengele anteme Jesus ileme angkentye ikwere angketyeke.

³⁵ Awerrirraye! Akngeye kwenhe Alere ikwerenhe atnerte ahentye anthurre aneme Re-anteme renhe arrerneke arne ingkirreke anthurreke alartetye anetyeke.

³⁶ Nhenge tyerrtyele apeke Alere ikwerenhe arratye itelaremele kele re itethe alethe akwete-arle aneme anyente-irremele Ngkartenge. Kenhe tyerrtye apeke ikwere akangkwe-irretyakenhe aneme renhe ipmentye-iwemele kele re ikwerenge apurte-irretyakenhele aneme rarle ikwerenge akalkeke-akalke anthurre-arle aneme, Ngkarte anteme ikwerenge ahele-anteme-irrerle-aneme akwetethe.

4

Jesus-ele apayuthneme arelhe Samaria-arenye kwatyeke

¹⁻² Nhenhe ikwerele ureke tyerrtye atningke anthurrele Jesus apayuthneme nhenge itnenhe akwele kwatyeke akwernetyeke. Re-arrpe kwenhe alakenhe mpwaretyakenhe; apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyele-tetye tyerrtye areye kwatyeke akwerneme. Nhenge Pharisee arrpenhemele-arle angkerlengenge aweke apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe atningke-irrekengenge, kenhe John-kenhe areye-arle akweke irrekengenge. Itne renhe anteye mwantye arerlpe-aretyeke.

³ Nhenge Jesus-ele awemele iwenhe-arle tyerrtye areye ikwere-akerte angkerrirrerlengenge, re apmere Judea impemele alheke, re awethe alheke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-akerte nhenge apmere Galilee-werne nhenge Pharisee areye-arle ikwere arlkarentye-irretyakenhe anetyeke.

⁴ Iwerre Galilee-werne atheke-arle aneke ahelhe Samariale angkwerre Ngkarte-arle ahentye-anerlengenge Jesus-eke iwerre yanhe ikwerele alhetyeke.

⁵ Itne Samaria-le angkwerre alhemele itne anteme arratetye-alheke apmere Sychar arritnyenge. Apmere nhenhe kwenhe ahelhe iterele aneke nhenge Jacob-elarle arrule antheke alere ikwerenheke Joseph-eke.

⁶ Kele kwatye arnkwerrkng e yanhe Jacob-kenhe anet-yarte apmere yanhe ikwerele. Kenhe Jesus iwerrele-arle alhetyame nhenge arlte mpepeke-atwetye, ikwere-iperrele re apurrke-anteme-irreke re kwatye arnkwerrkng e ikwere itwele anetye-alpeke.

⁷⁻⁸ Yanhe ikwerele re anekenge apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye arrekwele tantiye-werne alheke nhenge merne inetyeke.

Arlte mpepele anteme arelhe apmere Samaria-le anentye akngerre apetyeke Jesus-arle anetyame-werne nhenge kwatye inetyeke kwatye arnkwerrkng e-ngentyele. Jesus anteme ikwere angkeke, "Kwatye ayenge anthaye kwatye arnkwerrkng e-ngentyele the antywetyeke."

⁹ Kenhe arelhe re atnulkemele angkerleng e, "Iwenhenge-arle-ame unte ayenge kwatyeke apayuthneme? Unte kwenhe Jew aneme, ayenge Samaria-arenye." Arelhe re kwenhe alakenhe angkeke Jew areye-arle kwenhe anyente-irretyakenhenge nhenge tyerrtye Samaria-arenye areyenge, itne apurtele antywemele anetyakenhe urele nhenge anemele arrangwe.

¹⁰ Jesus anteme ikwere angkirtneke, "Awaye, unte itelaretyakenhe iwenhe-arle Ngkarte ahentye anekeke ngenhe anthetyeke. Unte atyenge akutne, nhenge the ngenhe apayuthneme antywetyeke. Unte apekele itelareme unte arratye ayenge apayuthnemere, the ngenhe anthemele kwatye nhenge tyerrtye areye itethe atnyenentye akngerre."

¹¹ Arelhe re apale itirreke nhenge rarle akwele kwatye arnkwerrkng e-nge-arle angkemeke-athene. Arelhe re anteme ikwere angkeke, "Unte kwenhe bucket nhenge rope ayernentye akngerre atnyenetyakenhe, kwatye arnkwerrkng e yanhe akenhe iperte anthurre-arle. Kele nthenheke-arle-ame unte kwatye ineme nhenge tyerrtye areye itethe akwete atnyenentye akngerre?"

¹² Arrengatye Jacob-ele kwatye arnkwerrkng e nhenhe tnyeke alere ikwerenhe areyeke arrenge ikwerenhe areyeke-arlke, atnunthe areyeke-arlke, kwatye nhenhe renhe itne antyweke. Arrenge impene anthurre nhenge kwatye ngentye nhenhe renhe anwerneke atnyeke. Unte-ame angkeme unte-arle akwele arrengatye Jacob-enge tyeperre anthurre-ulkere?"

¹³ Kenhe Jesus akenhe angkirtneke, "Ingkerrekele nhenge kwatye arnkwerrkng e nhenhenge antyweme urreke-arle awethe angkethakwe-irretyenhe.

14 Kenhe nhenge yanhe areyele kwatye antyweme tharle itnenhe anthetyenhe, itne awethe angkethakwe-irretyakenhe anetyenhe. Kele-anteyele kwatye nhenge tharle itnenhe antheme nhenge kwatye pirnte-arteke-irretyenhenge itneke kwenenge, rarle itnenhe itethe alethe akwete atnyenetyenhenge.”

15 Arelhe re kwenhe uyarne itelareke Jesus-arle angketyame-akerte arne iwenhele apeke renhe apele utnenge ikwerenhe itethe alethe akwete atnyenetyeke. Kele re-anteme ikwere angkeke, “Kwatye yanhe-arteke renhe ayenge anthaye nhenge ayenge awethe angkethakwe-irretyakenhe anetyenhenge, ayenge nhenhe-werne awethe ampetyele apetye-alpetyakenhe anetyenhenge kwatye inetyeke!”

16 Jesus akenhe itelareke rarle uyarne itelarekeke, re-anteme ikwere angkeke, “Kele alhaye, anewe ngkwinhe inetyeke alhaye renhe nhenhe-werne akngetyaye!”

17 Kele arelhe re-anteme angkirtneke, “Ayenge aneweke-artweye kwenye anentye akngerre.”

Jesus akenhe ikwere angkeke, “Unte kwenhe angkerne unte-arle aneweke-artweye kwenye anentye akngerre, angkentye yanhe arratye aneme.

18 Arratye kwenhe aneme-arlke unte-arle anewe five-pele atnyeneke-arle, anewe anyenteke-anyentele anteme itne ngenhe impemele alheke. Ante artwe nhenge unte-arle lyete interle-aneme anewe ngkwinhe anetyakenhe! Angkentye nhenge areye unte-arle atyenge angkerne kwenhe arratye aneme.”

19 Nhenge arelhele nhenhe renhe awemele re ikwere angkeke, “Ayekaye, kele the alhengke-areme, unte apeke kwenhe artwe nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre unte kwenhe akaltye aneme tyertye ingkirreke-akerte.

20 Arrengatye anwerne-kenhe areyele kwenhe Ngkarte akertne utyernetyarte apwerte nhenhe ikwerenge apmere Samaria-le, kenhe arrantherre Jew areye angkeme, ‘Anwerne kwenhe Ngkarte akertne utyernetyeke Jerusalem-ele-ante ware.’ Kele the ngenhe apayuthnetyeke, angwenhe-ante-angwenhe arratye anemeke?”

21 Jesus akenhe angkerlenge, “Arelhaye, Ayenge kwenhe ngkwenge anthurre angkeme unte kwenhe itelaretyeke iwenhe ayenge-arle angkemeke. Kele kwenhe arlte re itwe-anteme-irreme nhenge mwerre perre arrantherre apekele Ngkarte arrekannerrenhe Akngeye apwerte akngerre

nhenhe ikwerenge apeke nhenge Jerusalem-ele apeke nthenhenge-arlike apeke renhe apmere.

²² Arrantherre nhenge Samaria-arenye kwenhe akutne aneme nhenge angwenhe-arle arrantherre akertne utyerne-meke, Jew anwerne-ngentyele-arle kwenhe Ngkartele-arle anyente renhe yerneke nhengele tyerrtye areye itetheke mpwaretyenheke itnenhe arntarnte-aretyenhe akayake-ilemele arrilentye-ketyenge.

²³ Kenhe, arlte kwenhe urreke anetyenhe, kele kwenhe aneme, nhenge yanhe areyele-arle Akngeye akertne utyernemele renhe arratyte tnaketyenhe Utnenge Ikwerenhele itneke imerneme-arteke. Tyerrtye areyele-arle nhenge Akngeye akertne utyerneme alakenhe re-artekele, nhenhe areyeke rarle ahentye anthurre aneme.

²⁴ Nhenge itelaretyeke nhenge iwenhe-artekele Ngkarte anemeke, kwenhe tyerrtyele itelaretyeke iwenhe-arle Utnenge Akngerre aneme-arteke, Utnenge kwenhe Ngkarte-arteke anerleng. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme nhenge arelhe areyele renhe akertne utyernemele kwenhe renhe arratyte anthurre akertne utyernetyeke nhenge Utnenge Ikwerenhele itneke imernemele."

²⁵ Arelhe re ikwere angkeke, "Ayenge kwenhe akaltye aneme Messiah-arle apetyemeke. Messiah kwenhe Christ-anteye ileme, re kwenhe aneme 'Rarle nhenge Ngkartele alhileke-arle-iperre yernetyeke.' Nhenge re apetyemele, re kwenhe anwerneke iletynhe arne ingkirreke nhenge anwerne akaltye anetyenhenge."

²⁶ Kenhe Jesus anteme angkeke, "Ayenge kwenhe aneme, unte-arle nhenge angkerle-anemeke, anyente renhe Ngkartele-arle alhileke yernetyeke."

²⁷ Nhenge Jesus-arle yanhe ikwerele anetyame arelhe ikwere angkemele apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye tantype-ngentyele apetyalpeke, itne atnulkeke anthurre renhe aremele arelhenge angkerle-anerleng. Itne itirreke-anteye nhenge arelhe apayuthnetyeke, "Iwenhenge-arle-ame unte Jesus-eke angkerle-aneme?" Itne itirreke-anteye-arlike Jesus apayuthnetyeke, "Iwenhe ikwerenge-arle-ame unte angkerle-aneme arelhe Samaria-arenyeke?" Itne akenhe itirreke-ante warele aneke nhenge angketyeke ikwere-atherre, itne nterte aneke angketye-arlike-akenhe.

²⁸ Arelhele, nhenge kwatye inetyakenhele, arne tyampite ikwerenhe ingkerne impemele alheke apmere ikwerewerne alpeke tyerrtye apmere yanhe-arenye areyeke angketye-alpeke,

²⁹ "Aretyeke apetyewarraye artwe nhakwe nhenge aratyete ayenge ilerne arne areye-akerte nhenge tharle

mpwareke-akerte nhenge the perre renhe arrekwele aretyakenhe! Artwe nhenhe apeke Messiah aneye, arrantherre itelareme artwe nhenge Ngkartele-arle alhileke yernetyeke?”

³⁰ Nhenge itne nhenhe awemele tyerrtye atningke apmere yanhe impemele alheke Jesus aretyeke alherlte-iweke.

³¹ Nhenge arelhe apmere yanhe ikwerele anerlunge apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe areye-arle akwele ikwere ahentye aneke merne arlkwetyeke.

³² Kenhe Jesus itneke angkerlunge, “Kele kwenhe the merne atnyeneme arlkwetyeke, arrantherre kwenhe akutne aneme merne yanhe ikwere-akerte.”

³³ Kenhe apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye anteme angkerreke, “Arrpenhele apeke ikwere merne akngetyerne, anwerne-arlke aretyakenhele.”

³⁴ Jesus akenhe angkerlunge, “Kele kwenhe ayenge atnerte ulthemele nhenge aywerrkele mpwareme iwenhe apeke renhe-arle Akngeye atyenge mpwaretyeke ahentye-anemenge, urrkapentye renhe uyerrelhe-ilemele rarle ayenge anthekenge, yanhe kwenhe merne atyinhe-arteke aneme.

³⁵ Nhenge arrantherre-arle merne ntange ahelheke ngkerneke-iperre arrantherre nhenge akwete-akwete aweme tyerrtye areye angkerlunge, ‘Kele, lyete-ngentyele kwenhe anwerne akarelhetyeke nhenge atnyentye 4-peleke-atwetye merne mpenge-irretyeke, anwerne anteme renhe apurtelhe-ilemele ineme.’ Ayenge akenhe arrekannerre alakenhe angkeme, ‘Alkng alkngampaye arnterre anthurre aremele apmere arrpe-anenhe, tyerrtye atningke anthurre-arle kwenhe akarelherlunge awetyeke Angkentye Mwerre. Itirrewarraye nhenge nthakenhe-arle merne nhenge mpenge-irreme akarelhemele nhenge urrkapentye areyeke renhe apurtelhe-ilemele kutyetyeke. Alakenhe renhe-arteke akwele itne akarelheme nhenge yanhe areyeke angkentye-akerte-arle apetyetyenheke angkentye renhe anteme itneke iletyeke.

³⁶ Tyerrtye anyentele nhenge ayeye ileme arrpenhe areyele akenhe awetyakenhele anerlunge ikwere arrkerenye-irremele. Urreke anteme nhenge arrpenhele ayeye ileme tyerrtye atningke anthurrele awemele inerte arratye itelaremele ayeye yanhe renhe, itelareke-arle-iperrele itne akwetethale anyente-irremele Ngkartenge. Kele yanhe atherre, tyerrtye nhenge arrekwele-arle angkeke, tyerrtye interte-arle angkeke kwenhe apurte akangkentye anerle-anerretenhe. Itirraye nhenge nthakenhe-arle tyerrtye anyentele ntange ngkerneke.

Itirre-anteme nhenge nthakenhe-arle ntange akintye-ngkeke mpenge-anteme-irreke, kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe anteme apetyeke apurtelhe-ilettyeke merne mpenge renhe. Itirraye nhenge nthakenhe-arle yanhe atherrele apwerte ngkweltye ikwere-atherrenhe ineke kele imerte akangkemele anemele merne akngerre-arle anerlenge. Alakenhe-artekele aneme.'

³⁷ Nhenge iwenhe-arle tyerrtye areye angkerlte-aneme kwenhe arratye aneme, 'Artwe anyentele ntange areye ngkerneme, urreke ulkerele anteme arrpenhele merne mpenge areye anteme apurtelhe-ilemele ineke.'

³⁸ Arrenhantherrenhe kwenhe the yerneke apmere arrpenhe-werne nhenge unthetyeke merne mpenge areye apurtelhe-ilemele. Arrantherre kwenhe ahelhe tnyetyakenhe merne yanhe renhe kele-arle ngkerneke, arrpenhe areyele renhe ngkerneke. Kele arrantherre anteme merne mpenge areye apurtelhe-ileme arrpenhe areyele-arle ngkernekenge arrantherre anteme akangkeme-arle anemeke." Alakenhe renhe Jesus kwenhe apententye akngerre ikw-erenhe areyeke angkeke.

³⁹ Kenhe tyerrtye atningke Samaria-arenyele nhenge apmere yanhe ikwere-arle aneke areye arratye itelareke Jesus-arle anekenge nhenge Ngkartele-arle alhileke-arle yernetyeke apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne urrkapentye ikw-erenhe mpwaretyeke itne-arle kwenhe awerlenge iwenhele arelhe nhenge-arle ikwere-akerte angkeke, "Artwe yanhele kwenhe ayenge arratye ilerne nhenge arne ingkirrekele the nhenge mpwarekeke."

⁴⁰ Nhenge itne awemele atningke apmere Samaria-arenye apetyeke Jesus akwete anthurre apayuthnetyame, "Unte-ame anwernekenge aneme?" Jesus anteme itnekenge aneke nhenge arlte atherreke angkentye itneke angkeke.

⁴¹ Kenhe arrpenhe areyele renhe arratye itelareke-anteyele nhenge itne-arle angkentye nhenhe renhe aweke-iperrele.

⁴² Apmere yanhe-arenye areye arelhe yanheke angkeke, "Arrekwele kwenhe anwerne Jesus arratye itelareke iwenhe-arle unte angkerlenge. Kenhe lyete anteme anwerne arratye anthurre itelareme anwerne-arle kwenhe arerne aweke irlpe anwerne-kenhe-arrpele, anwerne akaltye aneme rarle apetyeke tyerrtye ingkirreke ahelhe nhenhe-arenye akayake-ilemele atnyenetyeke."

Jesus-ele angkwerre-iwemele alere alartetye government-kenhe

43-44 Jesus kwenhe arrekwele-anteye angkeke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke, "Galilee kwenhe apmere aty-inhe, kenhe tyerrtye apmere-altye areyele kwenhe awetyakenhele nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe apmere itnekenhengentyele, ayenge-arteke, nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ilerle-apemeke." Kele, ingwe atherre-iperrele Jesus uthene apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye uthenele apmere yanhe renhe impemele alheke apmere ikwerenhe-arrpewerne alpeke Galilee-werne, Jesus itirreke nhenge tyerrtye areyele-arle akwele renhe awetyakenhe anetyenhe.

45 Nhenge itne apmere yanhe ikwere arratetye-alheke, tyerrtye Galilee-arenye areye akangkeke anthurre Jesus aretyeke itne-arle nhenge apmere Jerusalem-ele anekenge nhenge pwentye Passover-ele ureke, itne mwerrantye anthurre mpwarenty akngerre areke apmere yanhe ikw-erenge.

46 Jesus anteme alheke apmere Cana-werne ahelhe Galilee-le. Apmere yanhe ikweringe anteme re kwatye ngkwarle-werne akngarte-iweke-arle. Yanhe ikwerele aneke alartetye government-arenye apmere Capernaum-ele anetyarte alere ikwerenhe kwenhe rlkerte akngerre intetyame apmerele.

47 Artwe nhengele aweke Jesus-arle apetyekenge Judea-ngentyele apmere yanhe Cana-werne ahelhe Galilee-le, re anteme arnterre apayuthnetyeke Jesus apetyetyeke alere ikwerenhe angkwerre-iwetyeke. Re renhe apayuthneke, "Atyenge alhwarrpe-irraye! Alere atyinhe kwenhe rlkerte akngerre yanhe ikwerele ilwetyeke-urletye interle-aneme. Unte-ame apetyeme Capernaum-werne renhe angkwerre-iwetyeke?"

48 Jesus akenhe ikwere angkerleng, "Arrantherre kwenhe ayenge arratye awetyakenhe nhenge ayenge angkerleng, arrantherre ayenge warele itelareme nhenge arrantherre ayenge arekenge nhenge the arne mwerrantye akngerre ilyernpenye mpwarerleng."

49 Kenhe artwe re-anteme angkeke, "The kwenhe ngenhe arratye itelareme. Iparrpaye apmere atyinhe-werne apetyaye nhenge alere atyinhe ilweme-ketye!"

50 Kele Jesus anteme angkeke, "Kele kwenhe, apmere-werne-ante alpaye. Alere ngkwinshe kwenhe mwerre-anteye irrirtnetyenhe." Artwe nhengele renhe arratye aweke apmere-werne anteme re alpeke.

51 Arlte arrpenhe nhenge re apmere itwele anteme alpetyame urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe areye arnekarnarele apetyemele, ikwere ileke, "Alere ngkwinshe kwenhe mwerre-anteme-irrerne."

⁵² Re itnenhene apayuthneke, “Ilengare-ame re mwerre anteme-irreke?”

Itne akenhe ikwere ilerleng, “Apmwerrke angwerre-angwerre, arlte mpwepe-ipperle re irrernte-irreke rlkerte re-anteme uyerreke.”

⁵³ Artwe nhengele aweke-ipperle re itirreke, “Yewe, arlte yanhe ikwerenge akwele Jesus atyenge angkeke, ‘Alere ngkwinhe kwenhe mwerre-irretyenhe.’” Re-arlke, ikwere-artweye areyele-arlke, urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe areyele-arlke Jesus arratyte itelarerrirreke.

⁵⁴ Yewe, nhenhe kwenhe atherrenge-anteme Jesus-ele arne mwerrentye akngerre mpwareke Galilee-werne apetyemele nhenge Judea-ngentyele.

5

Jesus-ele angkwerre-iweme artwe interle-arle-anemeke kwatye awenge itwele

¹ Ikwere-ipperle anteme Jesus Galilee-ngentyele impemele Jerusalem-werne alheke nhenge yanhe ikwere-arle Jew areyele-arle arrawe-irrentye akngerre impene atnyenekele-werne.

² Apmere Jerusalem yanhe ikwerenge aneke kwatye awenge nhenge kirte arriwe-arle intetyarte nhenge yepe-yepe areyeke. Tyerrtye areyele akwetethe akngetyetyarte yepe-yepe areye akethe-ngentyele kirte yanhe apmere kwene-werne. Kenhe tyerrtye areye-arle Aramaic angkentyele angketyarte kwatye awenge yanhe renhe iletartye Bethesda. Kwatye yanhe ikwerele itwele-arle ilthe five-pele aneke.

³⁻⁴ Yanhe ikwerele aneke rlkerte atningke areye akweteth-ele itne ilthe ikwerele anetyarte, tyerrtye pwenge areye, inwerre areye, unthetye-arlke-akenhe areye, anathe areye-arlke. Itne yanhe ikwerele anerrirretyarte akarelhemele nhenge kwatyeke akngelhetyenheke. *

⁵ Yanhe ikwerele intetyame artwe nhenge arrule anthurre rlkerte-arle-irreke, re anathe aneke year 38-peleke-atwetye.

⁶ Nhenge Jesus-arle kwatye awenge ikwere-werne apetyeke artwe nhenhe renhe interle-anerleng yanhe ikwerele areke, re iparrpe anthurre itelareke, artwe nhenge

* **5:3-4** Artwe arrpenhele apeke intelhe-ileke verse four, ikwere-ipperle apurtelhe-ileke nhenge ayeye John-kenhenge alakenhe-arteke: *Arlte arrpenhemele alkere-arenye Akngeye-kenhe kwene-werne-atheke apetyeme kwatye renhe akngernelhe-ilettyeke. Nhenge rlkerte akngerre anthurre-akertele areye akenhe iparrpe anthurrele kwatye awenge nhenhe ikwere irrptyarte nhenge kwatyele akngelhetyameke akwete nhenge rlkerte re uyerretyenhenge. Kenhe tyerrtye nhenge arrekwele-arle kwatyeke irrpeke re-ante-arle akenhe mwerre-irrerleng.*

rarle alakenhe arrule akngerre aneke. Kele re-anteme artwe renhe apayuthneke, "Unte-ame mwerre-irretyeke ahentye aneme?"

⁷ Artwe anathe re akenhe angkirtneke, "Yewe, ayenge mwerre-irretyeke ahentye aneme nhege arrpenhe kwenhe itwe anetyakenhe nhege ayenge apeke kutye-aretyeke ayenge kwatye kwenheke arrernetyeke nhege akngelherlenge. Arrpenhe areye anteme irrpeme arrekwele, ayenge-awerne akenhe ingkerne akwete-arle anerlenge."

⁸ Kele Jesus anteme ikwere angkeke, "Akeme-irraye! Antyame ngkwinhe kutyemele unthetyeke irraye!"

⁹ Kenhe re iparrpe anthurre anteme mwerre-irreke, akeme-irremele re antyame ikwerenhe kutyemele ineke, akangkemele untheke.

Arlte nhenhege-arle kwenhe Saturday aneke, arlte apurrkele. Ikwere-ipperle tyerrtye arrpenheme itirreke apale nhege arne akngernetyeke nhege arlte apurrkele, nhege renhe-arle itne arekenge. Kele itne renhe Jew akngerrepate areye-werne akngeke.

¹⁰ Nhege Jew akngerrepate areyele-arle areke artwe renhe untherle-aperlenge antyame ikwerenhe-akerte itne angkerirreke, "Artwe-aye! Iwenhege-arle-ame unte untherle-apeme antyame ngkwinhe-akerte? Arlte nhenhe kwenhe aneme arlte apurrkele ltyerretyeke. Atywerenge anwerne Jew-kenhele ileme tyerrtye areyele kwenhe arne areye akngernetyale anetyeke arlte apurrkele. Kele iwenhege-arle-ame unte akurne-ileme arlte tyeperre anthurre nhenhe?"

¹¹ Re itneke angkirtneke, "Artwele ayenge-arle angkwerre-iwerne, artwe nhege kwenhe atyenge angkerne alakenhe, 'Antyame ngkwinhe kutyemele alhaye unthemele!' "

¹² Kele itne renhe apayuthneke, "Angwenhe-arle-ame ngenhe ileke nhege antyame ngkwinhe kutyetyeke unthemele?"

¹³ Kenhe artwe rilkerte re nhege tyerrtye mwerre-arle-irreke apateke anthurre nhege angwenhele-arle renhe angkwerre-iwekeke. Re renhe uye areke tyerrtye atningke anthurre-arle tnerrirrerlenge apmere yanhe ikwerele, Jesus kwenhe iparrpe-iparrpe aname-irretyame tyerrtye areyenge uyerrirle-alhemele.

¹⁴ Arlte angwerrele ikwerele Jesus awethe areke artwe nhege tyatye Jew areye-kenhe kwenenge. Re artwe ikwere arritnye ikwerenhe illeheke, ikwere angkemele, "Ayenge awaye! Unte kwenhe kele mwerre-irrerne! Arne akurne areye-ketye impaye unte akenhe rilkerte

awethe irreketyenge, rlkerte perte-irriertneketye arrekwe-
lenge akurne anthurre-ulkere.”

¹⁵ Artwe yanhe re alhemele Jew akngerrepate areyeke
angkeke, “Artwe Jesus arritnye kwenhe ayenge
angkwerre-iweke.”

¹⁶ Nhenge arritnye aweke-arle-iperlele Jew akngerrepate
areye tyele-anteme angkerrireke Jesus-akerte nhenge arne
nhenhe areye renhe rarle arlte apurrkele mpwaretya-
menge. Angkentye ulpertele ikwere-akerte angkeke-
iperlele itne itirreke nhenge renhe irrerlknge atwetyeke.

¹⁷ Kenhe Jesus anteme angkeke itneke, “Akngeye atyinhe
kwenhe akwetethe urrkapyarte, arlte apurrkele anteye.
Ayenge-arlike akwetethe urrkaperle-aneme.”

¹⁸ Alakenhe renhe angkemele kwenhe re Jew aknger-
repate areye atnerte akngarte-iweke itne akngerre anthurre
itirreke renhe irrerlknge atwetyeke. Itne kwenhe ahentye-
aneke renhe irrerlknge atwetyeke rarle artwe nhenge
arlte apurrkele angkwerre-iwekenge arlte yanhe renhe
akurnelhe-ilekenge. Rarle angkeke-arlike Ngkarte-arle ak-
wele Akngeye ikwerenhe anekenge. Alakenhe nhenge
angkemele rarle Ngkarte-arteke-anteye akelheke, itne itir-
reke angwenhe apeke re alakenhe angkerlenge kwenhe
irrerlknge atwetyeke.

¹⁹ Kenhe Jesus itneke alakenhe angkirtnerlenge, “Mwan-
tyele awerrirraye: Ayenge kwenhe arrekannerre arratye
angkeme. The uyarne arne mpwareme the-arrpe ngangkere
atyinhe-arrpele. The kwenhe mpwareme arne nhenge
areye-ante ware tharle areme Akngeye atyinhele mpwar-
erlenge. Arne iwenhe-iwenhe apeke renhe Akngeye atyin-
hele mpwareme, arne yanhe areye kwenhe the mpwareme.

²⁰ Akngeye atyinhe kwenhe atyenge ahentye-aneme,
Re atyenge arne ingkirreke imerneke nhenge Rarle mp-
wareme. Re kwenhe atyenge arne mwerre akngerre areye
imernetyenhe Rarle atyenge ahentye aneme mpwaretyeke.
Arne nhenge areye mwerre akngerre-ulkere arne nhenhe
areyenge ularre arrannerre ayenge kele areke the mp-
warerlenge. Arrannerre itnenhe aremele arrannerre
apatemele anthurre anetyenenge.

²¹ Itirrewarraye nhenge nthakenhe-arle Akngeye atyin-
hele ilweke-arle areye nhenge itethe-ilirtnetyeke. Yanhe
renhe-arteke akwele, the ilweke-arle areye akemelhe-
ilettyeke, utnenge antheme tyerrtye areyeke ayenge kwenhe
ahentye aneme, itne itethe alethe akwete anetyeke.

²² Awethe-anteye, Akngeye atyinhele-arle akngaketyak-
enhele nhenge angwenhe-arle mwerre anemeke nhenge

angwenhe akurne-arle anemeke. Re-tetye atyenge ileke arelhe ingkirreke itirretyeke, itne akurne apeke, mwerre apeke.

²³ Akngeye atyinhele kwenhe nhenhe mpwareke nhenge tyerrtye ingkirrekele ayenge arratyte itelaretyenhenge, ayenge akertne utyernetyeke, nhenge nthakenhe-arle arrantherre Akngeye akertne utyerneme, alakenhe renhe akwele arrantherre ayenge akertne utyernetyeke. Kele arrantherre apeke ayenge ipmentye-iweme ayenge akertne utyernetyakenhe arrantherre ipmentye-iweme akertne utyernetyakenhele Akngeye atyinhe-arlike nhengele-arle ayenge apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne yerneke.

²⁴ "Ayenge mwantyele awerrirraye, ayenge kwenhe arrekantherre arratyentye angkeme. Nhenge angwenhele apeke angkentye atyinhe aweme mpwaremele nhenge iwenhele the ileme, arratyte itelaremele renhe nhengele-arle ayenge yernekenge, kele re kwenhe itethe alethe akwete Ngkartenge apurte aneme. Tyerrtye nhenge re kwenhe court-enge tnetyakenhe anetyenhe Ngkartenge arrekwele, Ngkartele renhe ilpernetyakenhe renhe apmere akurne nhenge-werne yernetyakenhe anetyenhe arne akurne areye rarle mpwarekenge. Tyerrtyele nhenhe renhe arratyte awemele re kwenhe arrangkwe anteme anetyenhe nhenge iwerre ilwetyeke-atheke-werne, Re kwenhe kele itethe atnyeneme nhenge alethe akwete rarle anetyenhe.

²⁵ "Ayenge mwantyele awerrirraye, ayenge kwenhe arrekantherre arratyentye angkeme; Arlte yanhe re kwenhe angathe-anteme-irreme ante lyete anteme aneme tyerrtye nhenge areye-arle utnenge kwenhe urlerte-irrentye aneme Ngkarte-ketye. Itne ilweke-arle-arteke, kele-anteyele itne awetyenhe aywerrke akangkwe-irremele nhenge iwenhe apeke ikwere Alere Ngkarte-kenhe angkeke-iperre. Aweke-iperrele aywerrke-irremele itne itethe-irirtntetyenhe.

²⁶ Akngeye atyinhele kwenhe ngangkere atnyeneme nhenge ilweke-arle areye itethe-ilettyeke. Re ayenge ngangkere antheme-arlike, the-arlike tyerrtye areye alethe akwete itethe-ilettyeke.

²⁷ Akngeye atyinhele kwenhe atyenge ileke tyerrtye areye akngaketyeke itnenhe court-enge arrernemele, itneke anteme itirremele ayenge kwenhe-arle Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke.

²⁸⁻²⁹ Apatemele anetyale nhenge arrantherre nhenhe renhe awemele. Arlte nhenge re kwenhe itwe-anteme-irreme nhenge ilweke-arle areyele nhenge ipertele-arle inteme areye kwenhe ayenge awetyenhe angkerlenghe.

Itne ayenge awemele itne arratetyenhe iperte itnekenhengentyele. Nhenge yanhe areye mwerre-arle mpwareke-arle kwenhe akeme-irretyenhe Akngeyenge apurte alethe akwete anetyenhe. Kenhe yanhe areyele nhenge akurne-arle mpwareke akenhe akeme-irretyenhe nhenge the itnenhe apmere akurne nhenge-werne yernetyeke.” Alakenhe re kwenhe Jesus angketyame Jew akngerrepate areyeke.

Nhenge areye Jesus-akerte-arle arratye angkeme-akerte

³⁰ Awethe arntwarre-ulkere anteme Jesus itneke angkeke, “The kwenhe arne iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyakenhe nhenge ngangkere atyinhele. Kenhe the awemele-ante ware nhenge iwenhe-arle Akngeye atyinhele ayenge ileme. The kwenhe tyerrtye areye akngakeme itnenhe mwerrentye akalkelhe-ileme. Nhenhe kwenhe mwerrentye aneme, tharle kwenhe mpwaretyakenhe nhenge iwenhe apeke ikwere ayenge-arle ahentye-anemeke. The-tetye mpwaretyeke iwenhe apeke ikwere-ante ware Akngeye-arle atyenge ahentye-anemeke mpwaretyeke.

³¹ Nhenge ayenge-arrpe apeke atyenge-akerte ilelheme, tyerrtye areyele apeke ayenge arratye itelaretyakenhe aneme-ketyele iwenhe-arle ayenge angkeme kwenhe arratye aneme.

³² Kenhe arrpenhe akenhe aneme nhenge tyerrtye areye atyenge-akertele ilerle-apeme, Akngeyele kwenhe. The itelareme iwenhe-arle Re tyerrtye areyeke atyenge-akerte ileme kwenhe arratye aneme.

³³ “Irlpangke, arrantherre kwenhe artwe arrpenheme yerneke nhenge John apayuthnetyeke atyenge-akerte, itne apetyemele apayuthneke re akenhe itneke atyenge-akerte arratyele ilerlenghe.

³⁴ Ayenge kwenhe ahentye-anetyakenhe tyerrtye areyele arrpenhe areyeke atyenge-akerte ilettyeke. Kele kwenhe, the arrenhantherrenhe irlpangkelhe-ileme nhenge iwenhele John-ele tyerrtye areyeke atyenge-akerte ileke nhenge Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe itetheke mpwaretyenhenge arrantherre-arle kwenhe renhe akngerre itelarekenge.

³⁵ “Angkentye John-kenhe atyenge-akerte kwenhe alknгентhe-arteke-arle imparrkerlenghe anthurre, arrantherre akwete ulkere-arle akangkemele anteme aneke iwenhe apeke renhe re angkerlenghe awemele. Kele arrantherre anteme ikwere-ketyenge impelheke.

³⁶ Kenhe kwenhe iwenhe apeke arrpenhe re aneme arrekhantherre-arle ileme atyenge-akerte. Arrekhantherre

kwenhe akethe anthurre imernetyeke nhenge angwenhe-arle ayenge anemeke, re arrekatherre anteme imerneme ayeye atyinhe ayeye John-kenhenge impene anthurre-ulkere. Arne mwerrentye akngerre areye nhenge Akngeye atyinhele-arle atyenge ileke mpwaretyeke, itne kwenhe tyerrtye areyeke imerneme Akngeye atyinhele-arle ayenge yerneke.

³⁷ Akngeye atyinhele-arlke, ayenge-arle yernekele, Re tyerrtye areyeke atyenge-akerte ileme. Arrantherre akenhe Ikwere akutnele aneme, arrantherre kwenhe renhe ahentye awetyakenhe nhenge ularreke-ularre aretyakenhe, arrangkwe aneme.

³⁸ Arrantherre kwenhe angkentye ikwerenhe akapertele atnyenetyakenhe arrantherre-arle kwenhe ayenge arratyete itelaretyakenhe anekenge nhenge-arle Akngeyele-arle arrekatherre-werne yerneke.

³⁹ "Arrantherre kwenhe arrule anthurre-ngentyele mwantyele aretyarte angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe arrantherre-arle kwenhe itirremele, angkentye renhe kwene-aremele ware nhenge arrantherre akaltye-irretyeke nthakenhakenhe itethe alethe akwete anetyeke. Ayeye yanhe akenhe atyenge-akertele angkeme.

⁴⁰ Arrantherre kwenhe atyenge-werne aywerrke apetyetyakenhe anetyenhe angkentye atyinhe nhenge arratyete itelaremele anetyenhe arrantherre akwele itethe akwete-ante anetyenhenge.

⁴¹ "Arrantherre apeke itirreme ayenge-arle alakenhe angkemeke-athene nhenge tyerrtye areyele ayenge akertne utyernetyeke. Arrangkwe-arle akenhe, ayenge kwenhe ware angkemele.

⁴² The kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe itele-anthurre-areme, ayenge akaltye aneme arrantherre-arle Ngkarteke ahentye anetyakenhe aneme.

⁴³ Ayenge kwenhe ware apetyeke the kwenhe Akngeye atyinhe aywerrkele awekenge nhenge ayenge-arle yerneke, arrantherre kwenhe ayenge ipmentyele impeke. Kele, nhenge artwe arrpenhe apeke apetyerlunge ikwere-arrpe angkerlunge arrantherre akenhe renhe aywerrkele-arle awerlunge.

⁴⁴ "Yewe, arrantherre kwenhe akangkeme nhenge arrantherre akertne utyernerremele, arrantherre ahentye aneme nhenge tyerrtye areyele arrenhantherrenhe akertne utyernetyeke. Arrantherre akenhe uyarnele mpwareme arne nhenge areye Ngkartele re-arrpe arrenhantherrenhe

akertne utyernetyenhenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre ayenge arraty awetyakenhe iwenhe-arle ayenge angkeme-akerte.

⁴⁵ “Arrantherre apeke kwenhe apale itirreme tharle akwele arrenhantherrenhe ilperneme-ketye Akngeye atyinhe arrekwelenge. Arrangkwe-arle akenhe, Moses-ele kwenhe nhenge arrenhantherrenhe ilpernetyenhe Ngkartenge arrekwele. Arrantherre kwenhe apale itirreme Moses-arle akwele nhenge arrekantherre angketyenheke. Arrangkwe-arle, re kwenhe arrekantherre angketyakenhe anetyenhe.

⁴⁶ “Moses-ele ayeye atyenge-akertele intelhe-ileke, arrantherre angkentye ikwerenhe arraty awerlunge, arrantherre kwenhe ayenge-arlike arraty awemere.

⁴⁷ Arrantherre kwenhe arraty awetyakenhe iwenhe apeke renhe Moses-ele intelhe-ilekenge, nthakenhe-arle-ame arrantherre arraty awetyeke iwenhele ayenge angkeme? Arrangkwe, arrantherre uyarne renhe itelareme.” Nhenhe-arteke kwenhe Jesus itneke angkeke, nhenge Jew akngerrepate areyeke nhenge Jerusalem-arle anemeke.

6

*Jesus-elarle tyerrtye atningke anthurre wanteme
(Matthew 14:13-21; Mark 6:30-44; Luke 9:10-17)*

¹ Ikwere-iperlele Jesus uthene apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye nhenge ikwerenge apetyeke areye-arle kwatye alaye akngerre-werne alheke. Alaye yanhe rarle arritnye atherre atnyeneke, Galilee ante Tiberias. Nhenge kwatye alaye itere ikwerele anteme irreke itne boat-eke antyerrirreke itere arrpenhe-werne tyaneke.

² Tyerrtye atningke anthurrele anteme renhe apenteke kwatye itere ikwerele itne-arle arekenge arne mwerre anthurre ante ilyernpenye anthurre-arle re mpwarekenge, rikerte areye anpemele angkwerre-iwemele.

³ Nhenge Jesus uthene atyewe ikwerenhe areye uthene kwatye alaye itere arrpenheke irreke, itne boat-engentyele atnarnpeke, imerte apwerte akwekenge antyemele nhenge akertne-antepe mpwepele anetye-alpeltiweke.

⁴ Ikwerenge akenhe aneke pwentye Jew-kenhe Passover arritnye nhenge arltele itwe-irreke.

⁵ Nhenge itne-arle yanhe ikwerele anetyame, Jesus-ele kwene-atheke areke, re-anteme areke tyerrtye atningke anthurre apetyerlunge ikwere-werne atheke. Itnenhe areke-iperlele re akngarte-iwelhemeke apententye akngerre anyente ikwerenhe-werne atheke nhenge Philip

arritnye-werne ikwere angkeke, “Nthenhe-ngentyele-ame anwerne merne inetyenhe pay-eme-ileme nhenge tyerrtye ingkirreke nhenhe arlkwetyeke?”

⁶ Re kwenhe Philip arrkernemele apayuthneke nhenge iwenhe-arle re itirretyenheke Jesus kwenhe kele akaltye aneke iwenhe-arle re mpwaretyenheke.

⁷ Philip akngirtneke, “Anwerne apekele apwerte ngkweltye akngerre atnyeneke anwerne merne akngerre inetyakenhele aneme nhenge yanhe-ngentyele arelhe ingkirrekele akweke ware arlkwetyenhege. Anwerne kwenhe apwerte ngkweltye akngerre atnyenetyakenhe!”

⁸ Yanhe ikwerele apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe arpenhe itwele tnyetyame, atyeyikwe Simon-Peter-kenhe Andrew arritnye. Re angkeke,

⁹ “Nhenhe kwenhe urreye akweke anyente aneme nhenge merne tampe five-pele irrpennge mpeng atherre ware-akerte. Nthakenhe-arle-ame merne urrpetye irrpennge atherre nhenhe tyerrtye atningke nhenhe areye wantetyenhe nhenhe ikwere?”

¹⁰ Apmere re atherrke mwerre anthurre-akerte aneke. Kele Jesus anteme apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke ileke, “Tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurreke arrernelhetyeke ilaye.” Kele tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurre anteme arrernelheke atherrke ikwere-arleke. Yanhe ikwerele aneke artwe five thousand-pele anthurre nhenge arrernerle-alheke, arelhe areye-arlike, ampe areye-arlike.

¹¹ Jesus anteme merne tampe uthene kere kwatye-arenye uthene akngemele Ngkarte akertne utyerneke. Kele re anteme merne renhe ultakeke, kere kwatye-arenye nhenge ngkweltye-ngkweltye-ilemele, re antheke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye. Itne untherlte-apemele merne uthene kere kwatye-arenye akweke ware anthirt-naneke tyerrtye apurte-arle anerrirreke itnenhe. Ingkirreke anthurrele arlkweke anhelke anteme awelheke.

¹² Ingkerrekele-arle kele merne anthurre arlkweke-iperrele re apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye angkeke, “Apurtelhe-ilaye merne ngkweltye ingkirreke ampenye areye. Merne impetyale anetyeke nhenge intetyeke.”

¹³ Kele itne anteme unthemele merne ampenye apurtelhe-ilemele kutyeke ante arrerneke nhenge tyampite areye-karleke. Itne tyampite akngerre 12-pele anteke nhenge merne ampenye areyele nhenge arelhele-arle impeke nhenge arlkwemele anhelkele itne irreke merne five-pele uthene irrpennge atherre uthene-ngentyele.

¹⁴ Nhenge tyerrtye areyele-arle areke Jesus nhenge arne mwerre akngerre nhenhe renhe mpwarerleng ngangkere

akngerre-akertele itne angkeke, "Tyerrtye nhenhe apeke kwenhe arraty angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apenty akngerre, Moses-elarle arrule anthurre ileke nhenge apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne-arle apetyetyenhe."

¹⁵ Kenhe Jesus akenhe itelareke iwenheke-arle itne ahentye aneke nhenge mpwaretyeke, kele anteyele itirremele, "Itne apeke ayenge arntwirrketyeke ayenge anteme alartetye itnekenhe arrernemele akwele." Kele itne anteme renhe arntwirrkeketye renhe alartetye arrernetyeke, re iparrpe anthurre uyerremele alheke re-arrpe nhenge apwerte-werne-atheke.

*Jesus-arle kwatye akertnele alheme
(Matthew 14:22-33; Mark 6:45-52)*

¹⁶ Nhenge angwerre-angwerre-antemele-irreke, apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe areye kwatye alaye Galilee-werne akerleke.

¹⁷ Nhenge ingwele-anteme-arle-irreke ante Jesus-arle apetye-alpetyakenhe akwete aneke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe anyente-irretyeke, itne boat-eke antyemele arnpenheke kwatye alaye tyanemele apmere Capernaum-werne-atheke.

¹⁸ Nhenge itne kwatyele tyanemele kele rlke akngerrele werneke nhenge kwatye ulpertelhe-ileme arnmarre akngerre anthurre mpwareke.

¹⁹ Apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyele arne nhenge itnekenhe kwatyeke-arleke boat anamelhe-iletyeke. Itne arlenge alheke-iperrele, nhenge kilometre five-pele apeke six-peleke-atwetye apeke, itne areke Jesus itneke-werne-atheke apetyerlenge kwatye akertnele. Nhenge itne renhe aremele itne atere anthurre irreke.

²⁰ Jesus akenhe angkerlenge, "Atere-irretyale anaye! Ayengeyaye!"

²¹ Itne angkentye ikwerenhe alhengke-aweke-iperrele itne akangkemele anthurre renhe boat-eke-arleke arnerneke. Nhenge re boat-eke antyemele arteke re iparrpe anthurre itere arrpenhe-werne irreke nhenge apmere Capernaum-werne itwe.

²² Ingweleme arrpenhele, kwatye nhenge itere arrpenhele, tyerrtye areye anteme apurte-irretyame kwatye itwe ikwerele, nhenge akarelhemele Jesus aretyeke. Itne kwenhe itelareke boat anyente-ante ware yanhele tnerlenge. Itne areke apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe areyele boat nhengeke antyeye, itne akenhenge renhe ingkerne imperlte-alhemele.

²³ Nhenge itne yanhe ikwerele anetyame itirremele boat atningke apmere Tiberias-ngentyele apetyeke yanhe ikwerele tnerirrekenge. Apmere nhenge ikwerenge kwenhe Jesus-elarle merne antheke akertne-atheke utyernemele re itnenhe antheke itne anteme anhelke anetyeke.

²⁴ Nhenge tyerrtye areyele Jesus-eke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke-arlike uyarne untheke itne boat areyeke antyemele alheke kwatyele tyanemele Capernaum-werne Jesus-eke aretyeke.

Jesus merne aneme itethe-werne-atheke-arle

²⁵ Nhenge itne itere arrpenhe-werne irretye-alheke itne apale untheke aretye-alheke Jesus nhenge tyatye kwenenhe apayuthneke, "Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye! Ilengare-ame unte apmere nhenhe-werne apetyeke, nthakenhe unte apetyerne?"

²⁶ Jesus anteme itneke angkirtneke, "Mwantyele nhenhe awerrirraye; Arrantherre kwenhe atyenge unthetyakenhe, arrantherre-arle itelaremenge nhenge ayenge-arle angwenhe anemeke, nhenge the arne mwerre ilenpenye mpwareke. Arrantherre atyenge untheme-tetye tharle arne mwerre ilenpenye mpwarerleng, arrantherre-arle kwenhe merne akngerre atnyenekenge arlkwetyeke atnerte anhelke anteme aneke.

²⁷ Merne yanhe akenhe ahelhe nhenhe-arenye-arle akweke ware kwenhe anthege aneme, kele imerte akurne-irremele. Arrantherre kwenhe impetyeke merne apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenyeke ahentye anerlte-anetyale. Kele arrantherre-tetye apeke merne arrpenheke ahentye-anetyeke, nhenge yanheke arrenhantherrenhe itethe alethe akwete anentye akngerreke nhenge apurte anetyenhenge Ngkartenge. Ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe merne yanhe anthetyenhe, Ngkarte Akngeye-arle kwenhe atyenge akangkerleng anthurre, Re ayenge yerneke ngangkere ikwerenhe-akerte."

²⁸ Itne Jesus apayuthneke, "Kele, urrkapentye iwenhe anteme Akngeye ahentye aneme anwerne nhenge mpwaretyeke?"

²⁹ Jesus anteme angkirtneke, "Akngeye kwenhe ahentye aneme arrantherre nhenhe mpwaretyeke; Re kwenhe ahentye aneme arrantherre arratyte itelaretyeke nhenge ayenge-arle Rarle yernekele."

³⁰ Itne anteme ikwere angkeke, "Yewe, arne mwerre akngerre awethe mpwaraye yanhenge anwerne aretyeke

arratyte itelaretyenhenge unte apetyeke Ngkarte-ngentyele. Arne mwerre anthurre iwenhe-ame unte mpwaretyenhe?

³¹ Arrule anthurre arrengeatyte ante atyemeye anwernekenhe areyele merne nhenge renhe arlkweke, nhenge Ngkartele-arle itnenhe antheke nhenge arne mwerre anthurre-arle re mpwaretyarte apmere arrangkethe ikwerele. Arrpenhele arrule pwekeke intelhe-ileke alakenhe, 'Re itnenhe merne alkere-ngentyele arlkwetyeke anthekenge.' "

Exodus 16:4.

³² Kenhe Jesus akenhe itneke alakenhe angkerlenghe, "The kwenhe arrekatherre arratyte ileme, arrantherre kwenhe apale itirreme Moses-elarle arrengeangkwe ante atyemeye arrekatherrenhe areye anthekeke-athene merne nhenge alkere-ngentyele. Arrangkwe-arle akenhe, Akngeye atyinhele kwenhe itnenhe merne nhenge antheke. Re kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe merne arratyte antheme alkere-ngentyele.

³³ Ayenge kwenhe nhenge merne arratyte-artekele aneme nhenge Akngeyenge-ntyete. Ayenge alkere-ngentyele akereleke. Re kwenhe ayenge yerneke tyerrtye areyele apeke ayenge arnterre itelaretyenhenge itethe alethe akwete anteme anetyeke."

³⁴ Itne kwenhe renhe uyarne itelareme nhenge iwenhele itnenhe re ileke, itne anteme ikwere angkeke, "Akngerrepataye, arlte arrpe-anenhele merne yanhe renhe anwernehe antherle-anaye!"

³⁵ Jesus akenhe itneke angkerlenghe, "Merne-artekele kwenhe tyerrtye arrekatherrenhe itethe akwete atnyentyeke, The kwenhe utnenge arrekatherrenhe itethe-iletyeke, itethe alethe akwete anetyeke. Nhenge yanhe areyele merne arlkweme kwatyte antyweme apmere ahelhe nhenhe-ngentyele kwenhe urreke itne angayakwe ante angkethakwe anetyenhe. Kenhe yanhe areye atyenge-werne apetyeme utnenge nhenge atyenge-ngentyele inetyeke itne imerte akwetethe atnerte anhelke anerle-aneme, itne anetyenhe utnenge akangkentye-akerte alethe akwete anentye akngerre.

³⁶ Arrantherre akenhe ayenge arratyte itelaretyakenhele aneme nhenge arrantherre-arle ayenge aremeke ante areke arne areye tharle mpwareke nhenge ngangkere akngerre-akertele.

³⁷ Kele, tyerrtye ingkirreke nhenge Akngeye atyinhele-arle ayenge antheme atyenge-werne apetyetyenhe, the itnenhe aywepetyakenhe, the kwenhe itnenhe akwetethe arntarnte-arerle-anetyenhe.

³⁸ Ayenge kwenhe alkere akertne-ngentyele apetyeke nhenge urrkapentye ingkirreke mpwaretyeke Akngeye atyinhe-arle ahentye-anemeke. Rarle ayenge yerneke, ayenge-arrpe anteme itirretyakenhe nhenge the-arrpe arne areye mpwaretyakenhe, kele the mpwaretyeke nhenge iwenhele Re ilemeke ware.

³⁹ Ngkarte ahentye-aneme the arntarnte-aretyeke mwan-tye arerle-anetyeke yanhe areye nhenge Rarle ayenge antheke. The kwenhe itnenhe aparlpe-iletyle anetyeke; kele nhenge arlte ingkernenge anteme the itnenhe ingkirreke itethe-ilirtnetyeke.

⁴⁰ Akngeye atyinhe kwenhe arelhe ingkirrekeke ahentye-aneme nhenge ayenge-arle itelaremeke nhenge ayenge-arle Alere Ngkarte-kenhe anemeke ante atyenge akangkwe-irremele itethe akwete anteme Ikwerenge aneme. Urreke anteme the itnenhe akemelhe-iletynhe nhenge irrerlknge intekenge nhenge arlte ingkernenge."

⁴¹ Kenhe Jew akngerrepate areyele-arle akenhe nhenhe renhe awemele itne atnerte akngarte-iwelhemele ikwere-akerte angkerreke alakenhe-arle re angkekenge, "Ayenge kwenhe aneme merne arratyte-arteke-arle nhenge alkere-ngentyele kwenekerle apetyeke."

⁴² Itne anteme angkeke, "Arrangkwe, artwe nhenhe kwenhe Jesus, alere Joseph-kenhe. Anwerne kwenhe akal-tye aneme akngeye uthene meye ikwerenhe utheneke nhenge atherre-anteye-kenhe arritnyeke. Re kwenhe alkere-ngentyele apetyetyakenhe, kele iwenhenge-arle-ame re angkerle-aneme, 'Ayenge-arle alkere-ngentyele-arle apetyeke'? Re apeke kwenhe urrtyrreme!"

⁴³ Jesus akenhe itneke angkirtneke, "Angkerretyale anerrirraye nhenge iwenhe-arle ayenge lyete angkerne-akerte!"

⁴⁴ Tyerrtye kwenhe re-arrpe itirretyakenhe atyenge-werne imerte apetyemele, nhenge yanhe areye ware kwenhele atyenge-werne Akngeye atyinhele-arle yerneke kwenhe ayenge arratyte itelaretyenhe. The kwenhe itnenhe akemelhe-iletynhe nhenge irrerlkngenge inteke-iperre the itnenhe itethe awetheke mpwaretyenhe nhenge arlte ingkernenge.

⁴⁵ Nhenge arrule anthurre arrpenhele-arle nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre nhenhe alakenhe intelhe-ileke, 'Ngkartele kwenhe tyerrtye ingkirreke akal-tyele-anthetyenhe.' Kele, arelhe areyele anteme awetyenhe iwenhe-arle Akngeye atyinhele angketyenhe-ke ikwerenge-ntyele anteme akal-tye-irretyenhe imerte atyenge-werne apetyemele ayenge arratyte itelaremele.

46 Ayenge kwenhe Akngeyenge-ntyele apetyeke, the anyentele ware kwenhe Akngeye atyinhe areke-arle. Arrpenhele apeke kwenhe renhe aretyakenhe.

47 "Nhenhe mwantyele awerrirraye; ingkirrekele-arle apeke ayenge arratye itelaremele kwenhe itethe alethe akwete nhenge anetyenhe Ngkartenge.

48 Nhenge merne-artekele tyerrtye arrekantherrenhe itethe akwete atnyenetyeke, the kwenhe nhenge utnenge arrekantherrenhe itethe-iletaye, itethe alethe akwete anetyeke.

49 Arrule anthurre anteme arrantherre itelaretyenhe nhenge apmere arrangkethe-arle arrengangkwe areyele-arle merne manna nhenge renhe arlkweke. Nhenge arlkweke-arle-iperrele, itne-ame itethe alethe akwete aneke? Arrangkwe, itne ingkirreke anthurre-arle ilweke.

50 Kenhe merne nhenge ayenge-arle angkeme-akerte kwenhe rarle apetyeke kwenekerle alkere-ngentyele. Nhenge tyerrtye areyele apeke merne yanhe renhe arlkweme, utnenge itnekenhe ilwetyakenhe anetyenhe, kenhe itne Akngeyenge itethe alethe akwete anetyenhe.

51 Ayenge kwenhe merne nhenge alkere-ngentyele-arle apetyeke. Angwenhele merne arlkweme tharle itnenhe antheme, itne itethe alethe akwete anetyenhenge. Merne nhenge tharle itnenhe antheme kwenhe tyelke atyinhe, nhenge tharle mwantyele anthetyenhe tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurreke ahelhe nhenhele-arle aneme areyeke itne nhenge utnenge alkarle atnyenetyenhenge." Nhenge Jesus-arle angkeke-arteke.

52 Nhenge itne renhe aweke angkerlenghe alakenhe nhenhe Jew akngerrepate areye ahele anthurre awelheke itne ahele angkerreke. "Nthakenhe-arle-ame artwe nhenhele anwernenhe tyelke ikwerenhe-arrpe anthetyenhe arlkwetyeke?"

53 Jesus anteme itneke angkeke, "Nhenhe mwantyele awerrirraye; The kwenhe arrekantherre arratye ileme. Nhenge arrantherre apeke tyelke atyinhe arlkwetyakenhe, alhwe atyinhe antywetyakenhe arrantherre itethe anetyakenhele aneme. Arrantherre apeke ayenge arlkwetyakenhe aneme, nhenge Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, kele arrantherre itethe alethe akwete anetyakenhele aneme.

54 Nhenge tyelke atyinhele arlkweke-arle alhwe atyinhe antywemele tyerrtye kele itethe alethe akwete-arle aneme. Urreke anteme the renhe akemelhe-ileme ilweke-arle-iperre imerte alethe re anemele apurte Akngeyenge.

⁵⁵ Ayenge kwenhe alakenhe angkeme tyelke uthene ar-
ratye anhelke-ilemele alhwe atyinhe uthene kwenhe atnerte
antyernelheme anetyeke.

⁵⁶ Nhenge yanhe areyele tyelke atyinhe arlkweme alhwe
atyinhe antywemele kwenhe itethe alethe akwete atyen-
genge anetyenhe, ayenge itnekenge alethe akwete anteye
anetyenhe.

⁵⁷ "Akngeye atyinhe, itethe-arle aneme, ayenge yerneke,
alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge itethe akwete aneme.
Alakenhe-anteye-arle aneme arelhe areyele nhenge tyelke
atyinhe arlkwemele nhenge itethe akwete aneme nhenge
iwenhele tharle itneke mpwaremenge.

⁵⁸ Ayenge kwenhe merne aneme nhenge alkere-ngentyele
apetyekele, nhenge merne yanhe-arteke anetyakenhele
arrangangkwe uthene atyemeye arrekantherre-arle arrule
arlkweke-arteke ikwere-iperre anteme itne ilweke. Ayenge
akenhe arrpenhe-arle aneme, nhenge tyerrtyele apeke
merne nhenhe arlkwerleng kele re itethe alethe akwete-
arle apurte Akngeyenge aneme."

⁵⁹ Jesus kwenhe alakenhe angkeke nhenge re akaltyele-
anthetyame tyerrtye areye tyatye Jew areye-kenhenge
nhenge apmere Capernaum-enge.

*Apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe arrpenhemele renhe im-
pemele alheke arne areye-arle re akaltyele-antherleng*

⁶⁰ Nhenge Jesus-arle aweke-iperrele iwenhele-arle re
akaltyele-anthetyamenge arelhe arrpenheme nhenge renhe
apenteke areye angkeke, "Re kwenhe angkentye lterrke
anthurre akaltyele-antheme. Nthakenhe-arle-ame anwerne
itelareme ikwere akangkwe-irretyenhenge?"

⁶¹ Jesus-elarle itelareke itne-arle atnerte akngarte-
iwelheme angkerretyameke itne-arle nhenge itirreke
iwenhele re angkekeng kwenhe uyarne anthurre itne
itelareke. Kele re-anteme itneke angkeke, "Wertaye?
Nthakenhe arrantherre itirreme nhenge iwenhele ayenge
angkerneke? Arrantherre apeke kwenhe itirreme atyenge-
ngentyele untyeme-irretyeke.

⁶² Arrantherre apeke kwenhe ayenge aretyenhe, Alere
alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke,
alkere-werne alperleng nhenge apmere ikwerenhe-arrpe-
werne. Kele iwenhe anteme-arle arrantherre itirretyenhe?

⁶³ Mwantyele awerrirraye. Tyerrtye kwenhe re-
arrpe itethe-irretyakenhe. Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhele ware
kwenhe-arle renhe itethelhe-iletyeke. Angkentye atyinhele
arrenhantherrenhe utmenge antheme, arrantherre ingkir-
rekele Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhe kele atnyenemele.

⁶⁴ Kenhe arrpenheme nhenge kwenhe angkentye aty-inhe arratyte itelaretyakenhe.” Jesus kwenhe alak-enhe angkeke nhenge arrekwele-ngentyele rarle itnenhe akaltyele-antherlenghe arrpenheme angkentye ikwerenheke akangkwe-irretyakenhe aneke. Re kwenhe itelareke-arlike nhenge angwenhele-arle renhe iltye anthetyenhenge.

⁶⁵ Kele imerte re itneke angkeke, “Alakenhe ikwerenge akwele the arrenhantherrenhe arrekwele ileke tyerrtye areyele-arle atyenge-werne ware apetyetyakenhe. Tyerrtye areye kwenhe atyenge-werne apetyetyenhe ware nhenge Akngeyele-arle nhenge itnenhe ilkelheye ilemele.”

⁶⁶ Nhenge arrpenhemele apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe areye-arle nhenhe awemele itne anteme ikwere-ketyenge impelheke renhe apentetyakenhe aneke.

⁶⁷ Jesus-ele anteme apententye akngerre 12-pele ikwerenhe areye apayuthneke, “Arrantherre-ame ayenge impemele-anteye alpeme?”

⁶⁸ Simon-Peter akenhe angkerlenghe, “Arrangkwe, Aknger-repataye, nhenge anwerne-arle apeke ngenhe imperlenghe, arrpenheke arrangkwe unte-arteke aneme, anwerneke-arle apeke alhetyeke! Unte kwenhe angkentye atnyeneme nhenge tyerrtye areye itethe alethe akwete atnyeneme!

⁶⁹ Anwerne angkentye nhenhe arratyte itelareme, anwerne akaltye unte-ante kwenhe tyeperre anthurre aneme nhenge Ngkarte-ngentyele-arle apetyemeke.”

⁷⁰ Jesus anteme angkeke, “Unte kwenhe angkeme nhenge unte-arle angkeme 12-pele ingkirrekeke-anteye tharle akngakeke. Kenhe anyentele akenhe mpwaretyenhe nhenge iwenhele Arrentye Satan ahentye-anemele nhenge re mpwaretyeke.”

⁷¹ Re kwenhe Judas-akerte angketyame nhenge alere Simon Iscariot-kenhe. Re kwenhe apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe aneke, nhenge anyente 12-pelenghe nhenge Jesus-elarle akngakeke. Kele urreke anteme re Jesus iltye anthetyenhe nhenge Jew akngerrepate areyeke.

7

Atyeyikwe Jesus-eke areyele renhe arratyte itelarerrir-retyakenhe

¹ Nhenge arne yanhe areye aneke-iperrele, Jesus apmere arrpe-anenhe ikwerele untherle-apeke nhenge Galilee ampinyele. Re Judea ampinye-werne alhetyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe, rarle itelaremenge nhenge Jew akngerrepate areyele-arle renhe irrerlknghe atwetyeke.

² Kele arlte arrawe-irrentye akngerre Jew areye-kenhe arrpenhe anteme itwe-irreme, “Ilthele Aneme” akeme.

³ Atyeyikwe Jesus kenhe anteme ikwere angkeke, “Unte kwenhe impemele alhetyeke apmere Judea-werne alhetyeke, arne ilernpenye areye yanhe ikwerenge mpwaretyeke, nhege yanhenge apententye akngerre ngkwihne areyele itnenhene aretyenhenge!

⁴ Nhege tyerrtye apeke ahentye-aneme awentye-awerle anthurre irreme, tyerrtye arrpenhemele renhe alhengke anthurre areme. Re anteme arne arrpe-anenhe nhege ahelhe akethenge mpwarerlenge kele ingkirrekele anteme renhe aretyeke. Re kwenhe arne anyelkng-anyelkngale mpwaretyale anetyeke. Kele nhege alakenhe anteyele arrantherre arne areye ahelhe akethenge mpwaretyeke nhege tyerrtye areyele arrenhantherrenhe aretyenhenge arrenhantherrenhe alhengke-anthurre-areme, tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurre apmere ahelhe nhenhente-arlkentye.”

⁵ Itne kwenhe itelaretyakenhe aneke nhege rarle Akngyenge-ntyale apetyeke, alakenhe ikwerenge re-anteme itne alakenhe ikwere angkeke.

⁶ Kele Jesus anteme itneke angkirtneke, “Arlte lyete kwenhe arraty anetyakenhe nhege ayenge alhetyeke. Kele arrantherre nhege ilengare apeke alhetyekele aneme.

⁷ Tyerrtye ingkirreke nhegele ayenge arraty itelaretyakenhe aneme areye-arle arrekhantherre ahentye-anetyakenhe-irreme. Kenhe itne akenhe ayenge kwenhe ilkelhetyakenhele tharle kwenhe akwetethe itnenhe ilerle-anemenge nhege iwenhele itne-arle mpwarerlte-aneme kwenhe akurne aneme.

⁸ Arrantherre arrekwele alhaye arrawe-irrentye yanhe ikwere-werne. Ayenge-arle Jerusalem-werne alhetyakenhele aneme arrawe-irrentye ikwere-werne lyete kwenhe aneme, arlte arraty anetyakenhe nhege ayenge alhetyeke.”

⁹ Nhege rarle angkeke-iperrele re akweke ware aneke ingkerne apmere Galilee-le. Atyeyikwe areye-ante ware alheke.

Jesus apmere Jerusalem-werne alhaye arrawe-irrentyeke

¹⁰ Nhege, atyeyikwe areye-arle alheke-iperrele arrawe-irrentye ikwere, re alheke-anteye. Re kwenhe akethele alhetyakenhe aneke, re kwenhe alengke-iwelhemele alheke nhege tyerrtye areyele renhe uyarne alengke-aretyenhenge.

¹¹ Kele arrawe-irrentye yanhe ikwerenge Jew aknger-repate areye ikwere aretyame nhenge itne renhe arn-twirrkyetyeke. Itne tyerrtye areye apayuthnetyame, "Artwe nhenge-ame nthenhe?"

¹² Tyerrtye areye yanhe ikwerele Jesus-akerte arretyelhe-illeretyeme. Arrpenheme akenhe angketyame "Re kwenhe artwe mwerre aneme!" Kenhe arrpenhe areye akenhe angketyame-anteyele alakenhe, "Arrangkwe, re kwenhe urtyirremele angkeme, re tyerrtye areye urrtyekelhe-ileme."

¹³ Ikwere-akerte akethenge angketyakenhele aneke nhenge itne-arle atere-anteye-arle-irreke nhenge Jew akngerrepate areye-ketyenge.

¹⁴ Arrawe-irrentye nhenhe re-anteme nhenge arlte seven-peleke-atwetye. Nhenge mpwepe-ulkerenge ingwe atherre-arle iperre, Jesus tyatye Jew areye-kenheke irrpenheke tyerrtye areyeke angketyame itnenhe akaltyele-anthemele.

¹⁵ Nhenge Jew akngerrepate areyele-arle renhe aweke nhenge iwenhele re angketyame itne apatemele anthurre angkerreke, "Artwe nhenhele kwenhe school anwerne-kenheke irretyakenhe nhenge atywerrenge anwerne-kenheke akaltye-irretyeke, kele nthakenhe-arle-ame re akaperte altywere anthurre anetyeke nhenge ingkirreke anthurre itelaremele?"

¹⁶ Jesus anteme itneke angkirtneke, "Angkentye nhenhe tharle akaltyele-antheme kwenhe atyenge-ngentyele apetyetyakenhe, angkentye nhenhe re kwenhe Akngeyengentyele apetyeme, nhenge Rarle ayenge yerneke.

¹⁷ Angwenhele apeke mpwareme iwenhele Akngeye ahentye-aneme, kele re itelaretyenhenge nhenge iwenhe-akertele the akaltyele-antheme-akerte. Re nhenge itelaretyenhenge Akngeyele apeke-arle aneme nhenge ayenge akaltyele-antheke, nhenge ayenge apeke ayenge-arrpe angkeme, ayenge apekele angkerle-aneme arne iwenhe apeke ikwere akaperte atyinhe-ngentyele ware. The apeke tyatye atweme, ithwenge apeke.

¹⁸ Ayenge apeke angkerleng nhenge akaperte atyinhe-ngentyele ware arrpenhe areyele ayenge akertnele utyernetyeke. The kwenhe alakenhe mpwaretyakenhe. Kele-anteyele the-tetye arne areye nhenge mpwareme nhenge arrpenhe areyele akertne utyernetyenhenge Rarle ayenge yerneke. Ayenge angkentye akngerre angkentye iwenhele arraty aneme. Ayenge kwenhe urrtiyirretyakenhe.

¹⁹ Atywerrenge yanhe-akerte itirrewarraye nhenge Moses-elarle arrenhantherrenhe antheke. Arrantherre kwenhe arne yanhe areye mpwaretyakenhe nhenge

atywerrenge yanhele-arle ilemeke. Kele iwenhenge-arle-ame arrantherre ayenge irrerlkngge atwetyeke ahentye-aneme, angkemele-arlike the akwele arne yanhe areye mpwaretyakenhele nhenge atywerrengele ilemeke?"

²⁰ Kenhe arrpenheme akenhe angkirtneke, "Nhenhe angkemele kwenhe unte imerneme unte-arle arrentye atnyeneme! Anwerneke ilaye, angwenhe areyele-ame ngenhe irrerlkngge atwetyeke ahentye aneme?"

²¹ Jesus akenhe itneke angkirtneke, "Tharle arne mwerre akngerre mpwarekenge nhenge tyerrtye angkwerre-iwemele nhenge Arlte Apurrkele, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre ingkirreke apateme anthurre.

²²⁻²³ Arlte arrpenhele kwenhe arrantherre arne mpwarenty akngerre-anteye arlte yanhe ikwerele-anteye. Arrantherre itelareme nhenge Moses-elarle arrekwenye arrekantherrenhe areye atywerrenge antheke, angkentye nhenge ampe urreye akweke-arle inteme-akerte, week anyente iperrele nhenge arrantherre renhe akngeme artwe-ilettyeke. Arratye kwenhe aneme, atywerrenge nhenge Moses-engentyele anetyakenhe aneme, re akenhe Abraham uthene Jacob uthene-ngentyele arrekwenye arrpenhe areye-ngentyele; nhenge urreke Moses-arle intetyenhenge kwenhe Akngeyele antheke atywerrenge nhenhe renhe itnenhe. Kenhe arlte arrpenhele nhenge ampe urreye akweke intemele arlte Saturday-ele, week anyente iperrele anteme arrantherre renhe akngeme arlte Saturday-ele nhenge renhe artwe-ilettyeke, arlte apurrkele. Arrantherre akenhe ikwere ahele-irretyakenhele aneme rarle Saturday-ele mpwaremenge. Kele iwenhenge-arle-ame arrantherre atyenge ahele-irreme nhenge the artwe rlkerte angkwerre-iwerlengge nhenge Arlte Apurrkele?

²⁴ Akngerre itirretyale anaye nhenge arne iwenheke apeke re arratye nhenge apale apekele anemeke nhenge iwenhe apeke renhe ware aremele! Arrekwele-arle, mwan-tye itirretyeke, nhenge iwenhele arratye mwerre anemeke itirrentye akngerre!"

Arrpenheme itirreme Jesus anyente rarle aneme Akngeyele-arle yernekeke

²⁵ Arrpenheme nhenge Jerusalem-arle anemeke-arle kwenhe uyarne itelareke, itne angkerreke, "Artwe nhenhe-ame aneme, alartetye areyele-arle akwetethe untherlte-aneme nhenge itne kwenhe ahentye-aneme nhenge renhe irrerlkngge atwetyeke?

²⁶ Araye, yanhe kwenhe re! Re kwenhe itnekenge arrekwele tnerle-aneme akethe anthurrele angkerle-aneme

nhenge ingkirrekele awetyeke, kenhe lyete anteme itne akenhe akwenpele awerle-anenhe! Itne kwenhe renhe alkngetherre ilettyakenhe. Itne apekele itirreme rarle Christ arratyele anemeke nhenge renhe Akngeyele-arle alhileke yernetyeke.

²⁷ Artwe nhenhe apeke kwenhe Messiah anetyakenhe, anwerne-arle kwenhe itelaremenge re apmere nthenhe-arenye re apetyeke-ngentyele. Nhenge Messiah anthurre apetyerlengye tyerrtye areye kwenhe apale anetyenhe nhenge re nthenhe-arenye-arle." Alakenhe renhe Jerusalem-arenye areye angkerreke.

²⁸ Itne itelareke Jesus-arle Nazareth-arenye. Kele Jesus-arle tyerrtye areye akngerre tyatye akngerre kwenenge akaltyle-anthetyame tyatye re arnterre anthurre arlikeke, "Arrantherre-ame atyenge arratye akaltye, ayenge apeke nthenhe-arenye? Arrangkwe, arrantherre kwenhe akutne aneme. Ayenge kwenhe ware apetyetyakenhe. Kele, Akngeyele-arle kwenhe nhenge ayenge arratye yernekele, Re akwetethe arratye mwerre anerle-aneme. Arrantherre kwenhe ikwere akutne aneme.

²⁹ Ayenge-ante ware kwenhe ikwere akaltye aneme, ayenge kwenhe ikwerenge-ntyale apetyekenge. Re kwenhe aneme nhenge ayenge-arle yerneke apmere ahelhe nhenhewerne!"

³⁰ Nhenge akngerrepate Jew-arenye areyele nhenhe renhe awemele, arrpenheme itirreke nhenge renhe arntwirrketyeke. Arrangkwele akenhe aneke tyerrtyele kwenhe iltie arrernetyakenhe aneke arlte kwenhe anetyakenhe aneke-arle nhenge renhe arrpenhe areyele irrerlknge atwetyeke.

³¹ Kenhe arrpenhemele kwenhe renhe arratye itelareke nhenge rarle Akngeyenge-ntyale apetyeke, itne angkerreke, "Nhenhe kwenhe Messiah re aneme, nhenge Akngeyele-arle alhileke yernetyeke, rarle ngangkere akngerre-akertele arne mwerre anthurre areye mpwaremenge. Arrpenhele kwenhe arne mwerre anthurre alakenhe areye uyarne mpwareme yanhe rarle mpwareke-arteke. Re kwenhe alhileke-arle aneme."

Jew Akngerrepate areye angkerreme Jesus arntwirrketyeke-akerte

³² Pharisee arrpenhemele anteme aweke tyerrtye areye arretyelhetyelhe-ilerrerlengye Jesus-akerte. Kele itne anteme kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye areyenge apurte-irrerreke itnekenge angkemele. Itne anteme thultye arrpenheme yerneke Jesus arntwirrketyeke.

³³ Nhenge Jesus-ele itnenhe anaremele, itneke angkeke, "Ayenge kwenhe arrekatherenge awethe akweke-ulkere anetyenhe, kele ayenge alpetyenhe nhenge ikwere-werne ayenge yerneke-arle-werne.

³⁴ Kele arrantherre anteme atyenge apale unthetyenhe, arrantherre atyenge arrangwele aretyenhe. Arrantherre uyarne apetyetyenhe apmere ayenge-arle alheme-werne."

³⁵ Jew akngerrepate areyele uyarne itelareke nhenge iwenhele re angketyameke itne anteme angkerreke, "Nthenhe-werne-ame artwe nhenhe alhetyenhe nhenge anwerne akwele uyarne renhe aretyenhenge? Jew arrpenheme irrarnpe-irremele alheke Greek angkentye akngerre areyenge itne anetyeke alheke. Re apeke-ame apmere nhenhe impemele alhetyenhe itnekenge anemele-arlike itnenhe akaltyele-antheme?"

³⁶ Anwerne kwenhe uyarne nhenge itelareme iwenhele artwe nhenhe angkerle-anemeke. Nhenge re angkemele 'Arrantherre atyenge unthemele, kenhe arrantherre atyenge uyaretyeke,' re awethe angkeke, 'Arrantherre uyarne apetyetyenhe apmere ayenge-arle alheme-werne, arrangwe-arle.' Nthakenhe-ame re angkerle-aneme?" Alakenhe renhe kwenhe Jew akngerrepate areye angkerretyame.

Jesus-ele Utmenge Akngerre alhileme yernetyeke

³⁷ Arlte ingkerne antemele aneke arrawe-irrentye ikwerele, nhenge arlte atyeperre anthurre-arle anekele, Jesus akeme-irremele tneke tyatye akngerre yanhe kwene ikwerenge arnterre anthurre re angkeke, "Nhenge angwenhe apeke rarle angkethakwe awelhemele, kwenhe atyengewerne apetyetyeke antywetyeke.

³⁸ Nhenge itne arrule anthurre intelhe-ileke pwekeke alakenhe, 'Nhenge angwenhele apeke ayenge arratye itelareme, ikwerenge-ntyale kwatye untetyenhe. Utmenge ikwerenge-ntyale kwatye renhe itethe-werne akngetyerlenge, akwetethe untemele.' "

³⁹ Nhenge Jesus-arle yanhe renhe angkeke, re kwenhe angketyame Utmenge Akngerre-akerte nhenge yanhe areyele-arle renhe arratye itelareme kele urreke inetyenhenge. Urreke anteme Utmenge Akngerre-arle itneke-ngentyele akwetethe untetyenhe nhenge kwatye pintye-arteke. Kenhe yanhe ikwerenge Utmenge Akngerre-arle apetyetyakenhe akwete-arle aneke, Jesus kwenhe ilwetyakenhe anerlenge, akeme-irremele alpeke Akngeye-werne, re kwenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhele anetyarte akwele.

Tyerrtye areye itirretyame angkentye arrpe-anenhe angkerirremele Jesus-akerte

40 Nhenge arelhe arrpenhemele-arle angkentye nhenhe renhe awerrirreke, itne angkerirreke, "Nhenhe re apeke kwenhe artwe nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre, yanhe aneke nhenge Ngkartele-arle alhileke nhenge yernetyeke, urreke Messiah apetyetyen-henge! Re apeke kwenhe aneme nhenge anwerne akarel-hetyarteke."

41 Kenhe arrpenhe areye angkerlenghe, "Arrangkwe, re apeke kwenhe Messiah aneme yanhe nhenge Akngeyele alhileke nhenge yernetyeke-arle!" Arrpenhe areye akenhe, itirreme Jesus-arle Galilee-arle akwele akweke inteke-arle angkerirreme, "Arrangkwe, Messiah kwenhe ahelhe Galilee-ngentyele apetyetyakenhe!

42 Anwerne kwenhe nhenheke akaltye aneme tyerrtye angwenhele-arle apeke re kwenhe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe intelhe-ileke nhenge Pweke-nge arrule anthurre alakenhe, 'Messiah kwenhe Alartetye nhenge David-kenheke-artweye areye-ngentyele arratetyenhe, re Bethlehem-ele akweke intetyenhe nhenge King David-ele anetyarte!' "

43 Alakenhe re-anteme arelhe arrpe-anenhe angkeke, akalke-irreke nhenge iwenhe-arle itne itirretyameke Jesus-akerte.

44 Arrpenheme itirreke nhenge renhe arntwirrketyeke, itne akenhe renhe impeke arntwirrketyale anteme.

Jew Akngerrepate areyele Jesus arratyte itelaretyakenhe

45 Nhenge thultye areye, nhenge tyatye akngerre Jew areye-kenhe arntarnte-arentye akngerre areye-arle, anteme apetyalpeke kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye areye-werne, Pharisee areye-werne, itne akenhe Jesus arntwirrketyakenhe akwetele. Kele tyatye akngerrepate areye itneke angkeke, "Iwenhenge-ame arrantherrenhe arntwirrketyakenhe aneke nhenhe-werne akngetye-alpetyakenhele?"

46 Thultye itne anteme angkirtneke, "Anwerne renhe uyarne arntwirrkeme. Artwe nhengele kwenhe ayeye mwerre ilerle-aneme. Arne areye rarle angkerle-aneme kwenhe arrpenhe anthurre nhenge artwe arrpenhe ingkirreke apekele angkemenge-ularre."

47 Kenhe Pharisee areyele itnenhe arnernkelhe-ileme angkemele, "Ayekaye, re-ame arrenhantherrenhe-arlike akngerne iwerre apalele-anteye?

⁴⁸ Jew akngerrepate anwerne-arlike, Pharisee anwerne-arlike kwenhe itelaretyakenhe aneme rarle Ngkartergentyele apetyeke.

⁴⁹ Kenhe arrpenhemele nhenhe ikwerenge renhe itelarerrirreke. Itne kwenhe akutne anthurre aneme atywerrenge Moses-kenheke! Kele itne ure atetherre-werne alhetyenhe itne-arle renhe arratye awekenge.”

⁵⁰ Pharisee anyentele akenhe yanhe ikwerenge itnekenge tnetyame, re kwenhe anekele arrekwele-arle ingwe ikwerele Jesus-werne alheke nhenge Nicodemus kwenhe. Re anteme Jew akngerrepate areyeke angkeke,

⁵¹ “Atywerrenge anwerne-kenhe alakenhe ileme, ‘Arrpenhe iparrpele ilpernetyale anetyeke, renhe imerrentye irrerlkngeke atwetyeke, urreke kwenhe arrantherre awe-tyenhenge iwenhele re ahentye aneke angketyeke.’ ”

⁵² Itne akenhe Nicodemus-eke anhernkeme angkemele, “Unte-ame Galilee-arenye anteye? Arnterre araye iwenhe-arle itne arrule anthurrele Pweke-nge intelhe-ileke akal-tye-irretyeke nhenge angkentye ilentye akngerre Ngkarterkenhe areyeke. Arrantherre aretyenhe artwe nhengele-arle angkentye Ngkarterkenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre, anyente renhe-arle Ngkarterle alhilemele yer-ntyeke, re apmere Galilee-arenye-arle apetyetyakenhe, re-arteke aneme!”

⁵³ Itne ingkirreke anteme impemele apmere itnekenhe-werne alperlte-iweke.

8

Itne-arle arelhe akurne Jesus-werne akngetyeke renhe akwele arrkernetyeke

¹ Nhenge arelhe ingkirreke-arle apmere-werne alperlte-iwekenge Jesus Apwerte Olive-akerte-werne alpeke.

² Re yanhe ikwerele inteke arlte arrpenheke-atwetye, ingweleme anthurre anteme re tyatye Jew areye-kenhe-werne alpeke. Tyerrtye atningke apetyewarreke ikwerenge apurte-irremele aneke, Jesus anteme arrernelheke itnenhe angkentye akal-tyele-anthemele.

³ Nhenge re itneke angketyamele, artwe arrpenheme, nhenge areyele atywerrenge Moses-kenhe akal-tyele-anthenhe-anthenhe uthene Pharisee arrpenheme uthenele arelhe anyente Jesus-werne akngetyeke. Itne kwenhe arelhe yanhe areke artwe arrpenhenge anyelkng-anyelkng interlenge anewe artwe arrpenhe-kenhenge-arle. Renhe-arle arntwirreke-iperrele itne renhe Jesus-werne

akngetyeke renhe mpwepeke-arleke arrerneke tyerrtye ingkirrekeke-arleke.

⁴ Itne Jesus-eke angkeke, "Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, anwerne kwenhe arelhe nhenhe arntwirrkerne nhenge rarle artwe arrpenhenge intetyame re akenhe anewe ikw-erenhe anetyakenhele.

⁵ Moses-ele kwenhe atywerrenge ikwerenhenge intelhe-ilekenge anwerne-arle kwenhe arelhe nhenhe-arteke a-ye apwertele awetyeke renhe irrerlkng atwetyeke rarle kwenhe anyelkng-anyelkng artwe arrpenhenge inter-enge, anewe arrpenhe-kenhenge-arle. Kele nthakenhe anteme unte angkeme? Anwerne-ame renhe irrerlkng atweme?"

⁶ Itne kwenhe Jesus apayuthnetyame alakenhe nhenge renhe arrkernemele ware nhenge yanhe-ngentyele itne renhe ilpernetyenhenge. Itne kwenhe itirreke, "Nhenge re apeke angkerleng itne nhenge irrerlkng atwetyale anetyeke, alakenhe nhenge atywerrenge Moses-kenhe-arle ultakemere. Nhenge re apeke angkerleng itne renhe irrerlkng atwetyeke, nhenge alakenhe atywerrenge Rome-arenye ultakemere."

Jesus akenhe artepe aneke ahelheke-arleke nhenge iltye ikwerenhele intelhe-ileke.

⁷ Yanhe ikwerele itne tnerrireke renhe layakemele, Jesus anteme tnemele itneke angkeke, "Tyerrtye angwenhe apeke arrekanttherrenge nhenge arne akurne apekele mp-waretyakenhele aneke re kwenhe arrekwele aneye apwerte inemele renhe wetyeke."

⁸ Re awethe artepe aneke ahelheke-arleke intelhe-ileke.

⁹ Itne nhenge aweke-iperrele nhenge iwenhele re angkerleng, nhenge renhe apayuthnetyamele areye anyenteke-anyente alherlte-iweke. Ampwe areyeke-amparre alheke, ingkernenye areye anteme. Kele Jesus uthene arelhe uthene ikwere-atherre-arrpe anteme yanhe ikwerele tnerle-anerretyeke iwerle-alheke.

¹⁰ Jesus anteme awethe-anteye akeme-irremele tneke arelhe re anyente-arenye tnerle-anerleng areke. Re anteme ikwere angkeke, "Nthakenhe-ame artwe areye irreke nhenge ngenhe-arle ilpernetyame? Angwenhe-ame aneke nhenge angketyeke unte-arle akurne anemeke ngenhe irrerlkng-ante apwertele wetyeke? Arrangkwe-arle!"

¹¹ Arelhe anteme angkirtnerleng, "Arrpenheke ar-rangkwe kwenhe aneke ayenge imerrentye irrerlkng-ate atwetyeke, itne ingkirreke anthurre alherlte-iwerne im-pemele."

Jesus anteme ikwere alakenhe angkeke, "Ayenge kwenhe angkeme-anteye the ante kwenhe ngenhe irrerlknge atwetyakenhe nhenge apwertele wemele. Kele apmERE ngkwinhe-werne alpaye arne akurne awethe mpwaretyale anetyeke, mwerre anteme anetyeke iwerre arratyele-ante ware anetyeke."

Jesus kwenhe Alkngenthe aneme nhenge tyerrtye ingkirreke

¹² Jesus awethe anteye tyerrtye areyeke angkeke, "Ayenge kwenhe alkngenthe aneme tyerrtye ingkirreke anthur-reke. Nhenge alkngenthe-artekele itneke imerneme iwenhele nhenge ingwemertele anemeke, the kwenhe itneke imerneme nhenge iwenheke Akngeye-arle ahentye anemeke itne nhenge mpwaretyeke. Tyerrtye areye apententye akngerre atyinhe irreke-arle kwenhe akutne anetyakenhe anetyenhe nhenge iwenheke Akngeye ahentye anemeke itneke iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke, nhenge yanhe areyele aneme-arteke nhenge akutne-arle-irreke untherle-aneme apale ware ingwemertele kele-arle. Itne-tetye alkngenthe atyinhe atnyenetyenhe nhenge itneke imernemele nthakenhe apurte Akngeyenge itethe alethe akwete anetyeke."

¹³ Nhenge renhe aweke-iperrele Pharisee areye angkirt-neke, "Unte kwenhe ngkwenge-arrpe-akerte ware angkerle-aneme, arrpenhe anetyakenhe angketyeke unte apeke angkentye arratye angkerle-anemeke, kele anwerne ngenhe uyarne itelareme."

¹⁴ Jesus anteme itnenhe ileke, "Arrangkwe, arrantherre kwenhe apale angkeme. Kele-anteyele ayenge anyente ware apeke-arle aneme nhenge arne nhenhe areye atyenge-akerte-arrpe angkeme, iwenhele ayenge angkeme kwenhe arratye aneme, the kwenhe itelareme apmERE ayenge-arle apetyeme-ngentyele, the itelareme nhenge nthenhe-werne ayenge-arle alhemeke. Kenhe arrantherre akutne aneme nhenge nthenhe-ngentyele-arle ayenge apetyeke apeke nhenge nthenhe-werne ayenge alhemeke apeke.

¹⁵ Arrantherre kwenhe iwerre tyerrtyeke apenteme arrpenhe areye ilperneme arne akurnele mpwaremeke-arle. Ayenge kwenhe apmERE ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyetyakenhe itnenhe ilpernetyeke iwenhe apeke akurne renhe itne mpwaremeke.

¹⁶ The apeke tyerrtye areye ilpernetyeke, kele iwenhe apeke renhe ayenge-arle itirremele re arratye aneme, ayenge-ante ware kwenhe-arle itirretyakenhenge arne yanhe areyeke. Ayenge, Akngeye atyinhe-arle nhenge

ayenge yernekeke kwenhe, ilerne apurte itirrentye anetyenhe.

¹⁷ Atywerrenge nhenge Akngeyele-arle Moses-eke antheke arrule anthurre kwenhe alakenhe ileme, 'Nhenge artwe atherrele apeke, nhenge arne iwenhe apeke renhe areke ngkwenge-werne apetyemele ileke arratye-arle re anemeke, nhenge unte anteme renhe-atherrenhe aweme ayeye anyente renhe ilelherleng, kele unte renhe itelareme anthurrele nhenge iwenhele ratherre angkeme. Nhenge ratherre apeke ayeye arrpenhe ngkwenge ileme kele unte renhe itelaretyakenhele aneme.'

¹⁸ "Kele alakenhe anteyele, the arrekanttherre angkentye atyenge-arrpe-akerte ileme, Akngeye atyinhele angkentye rante-rante arrekanttherre ileme. Kele arranttherre kwenhe ilernenhe arratye itelaretyeke nhenge iwenhele ilerne ileme kwenhe angkentye arratye anthurre aneme."

¹⁹ Itne anteme renhe apayuthnerrirreke, "Akngeye ngkwinshe-ame nthenhele?"

Jesus akenhe angkirtneke, "Arranttherre kwenhe Akngeye atyinheke akutne aneme arranttherre atyenge-akerte akutne-anteye aneme. Arranttherre apeke atyenge akaltye aneme arranttherre apeke kwenhe akaltye-anteye aneme arratye nhenge angwenhele Akngeye atyinhe anemeke."

²⁰ Alakenhe nhenhe re-arteke kwenhe Jesus itneke angkeke nhenge tyatye akngerre Jew areye-kenhe kwenenge. Nhenge angketyamele re kwenhe tnetyame arne tyampite areye itwele nhenge tyerrtye areye-arle apetyemele apwerte ngkweltye Akngeyeke arrernetyarte. Kenhe Jew akngerrepate areyele yanhe ikwere renhe aremele kwenhe renhe arntwirrketyakenhe aneke arlterle kwenhe anetyakenhenge akwete aneke nhenge re ilwetyeke.

Pharisee areyele akwetethe anthurre ipmentyele-iweke nhenge iwenhe-arle Jesus ikwere-akerte-arrpe ilelhetyameke

²¹ Jesus awethe itneke angkeke, "Urreke kwenhe ayenge alhetyenhe. Nhenge arranttherre ilwetyeke-urletyenge kwenhe arranttherre atyenge uye aretyenhe, arranttherre akenhe ilwetyenhe Akngeyele akurne arrekanttherre-ngentyele urrparyete-kwenye-arle. Arranttherre uyarne apetyetyenhe apmere ayenge-arle alheme-werne, arrangwe-arle."

²² Nhenge Jew akngerrepate areyele-arle nhenhe renhe aweke, itne angkerreke, "Re-ame irrerlkng atwelhetyenhe? Alakenhe-ame re angkerne, 'Nthenhe-werne ayenge alheme, arranttherre uyarne atyengenge apetyeme'?"

²³ Jesus anteme awethe itneke angkeke, "Arrantherre kwenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye, Ayenge akenhe apmere alkere akertnenye-ngentyele-arle apetyeme. Arrantherre apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye, ayenge akenhe alkere akertnenye-arenye.

²⁴ Ayenge arrekatherre angkeme arrantherre-arle ilwetyenhe arrantherre-arle kwenhe akwetethe arne akurne areye mpwarerle-anerlunge. Arrantherre apeke itelaretyakenhele aneme nhenge iwenhele ayenge atyenge-arrpe-akerte angkeme, kele arrantherre ilwemele Akngeyele-anteme akurne areye arrantherre mpwarerlunge arlkngetyakenhe aneme."

²⁵ Itne anteme renhe apayuthneke. "Angwenhe-ame unte?"

Jesus akenhe itneke angkirtnerlunge, "Nhenge arle the arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-antheke-ngentyele ayenge kwenhe arrekatherre ilelhetyame nhenge angwenhele ayenge anemeke!

²⁶ The kwenhe ngangkere atnyeneme nhenge arrekatherre-akerte akngerre angketyeke arrenhantherrenhe imerrentye irrerlkngeke atwetyeke arrantherre-arle arne akurne areye mpwaremenge. Kenhe kele-anteyele ayenge angkeme ware iwenhele-arle ayenge yernekeke nhenge ayenge angketyeke ileme. Iwenhe-arle Re ileme kwenhe angkentye arraty aneme, the tyerrtye ingkirreke ileme iwenhele the aweke ikwerenge-ntyale."

²⁷ Itne kwenhe renhe uyarne itelareme Jesus-arle itneke angketyame nhenge Akngeye ikwerenhe-akerte alkere akertnele aneme-akerte.

²⁸ Kele Jesus anteme itneke angkeke, "Ayenge-arle kwenhe, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, urreke anteme arrantherre ayenge arne arntalkwele-arlunge arlpere arrernerlunge nhenge ayenge irrerlknge atwetyeke, kele arrantherre anteme atyenge akaltye anteme aneme nhenge angwenhele ayenge anemeke. Arrantherre kwenhe awethe akaltye anetyenhe tharle arne mpwaretyakenhe nhenge the-arrpe kwenhele, nhenge akwenpele mpwaremele. Kele-anteye-arle ayenge ware angkeme iwenhele Akngeye atyinhele ayenge akaltyele-antheke nhenge angketyeke.

²⁹ Re kwenhe aneme nhenge ayenge-arle yerneke, Re atyengenge akwetethe anerle-aneme. Re kwenhe ayenge ipmentye impetyakenhe the kwenhe akwetethe arne areye nhenge mpwarerle-aneme renhe atnerte akangketyeke mpwaremele."

³⁰ Nhenge alakenhe renhe re angkeke tyerrtye atningke anthurrele aweke renhe arratyte itelarerrirreke.

Ayeye Abraham uthene Jesus uthene-akerte

³¹ Jesus angkeke tyerrtye Jew yanhe areyeke nhenge renhe-arle arratyte itelareke areyeke, "Nhenge arrantherre apekele angkentye atyinhe aywerrke awetyeke akwetethe mpwarerlte-anetyeke kele arrantherre apententye akngerre anthurrele atyinhe aneme.

³² Kele arrantherre anteme arnterre itelareme angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe-arle mwerre anemeke, arrantherre renhe arratyte itelaremenge Re arrenhantherrenhe iwerre akurne-aketye akngeme arrenhantherrenhe arrerneme iwerre mwerrele anetyeke nhenge arrentye nhenge alartetye arrekantherre anetyakenhe anetyenhe."

³³ Kenhe Jew akngerrepate areye akenhe angkirtnerlenge, "Arrangkwe, anwerne-arle Abraham-eke akwerrke-ipenhele. Angwenhele-arle-ame anwernenhe iwerre akurne-le akngeme? Arrpenhe kwenhe arrekwelenge nhenge anwerneke alartetye irretyakenhe aneke anwernenhe iwerre akurne-le akngetyakenhe aneke, arrangkwe. Kele iwenhe ikwere-arle-ame unte apale angkerle-aneme, Ngkartele akwele anwernenhe iwerre akurnenge-ntyele akngetyenhe iwerre mwerreke arrernetyenhe?"

³⁴ Jesus akenhe itneke angkeke, "Mwentyele awerrirraye nhenge iwenhe-arle the arrekantherre iletynheke. Tyerrtye nhenge arne akurne akwetethe-arle mpwarerle-anemele kwenhe iwerre akurne-le alheme re uyarne impeme iwerre akurne yanhe renhe. Iwerre akurne yanhe re kwenhe alartetye ikwerenhe aneme.

³⁵ "Awerrirraye! Artwe-akerte uthene alere ikwerenhe utheneke itirraye. Alere yanhele nhenge akwetethe alere anentye akngerre ikwerenheke. Tyerrtye arrpenhe kwenhe, ipenye aneme, nhenge apetyemele urraketyeke, re nhenge akweke ware apeke anetyeke artwe yanhe ikwerenge imerte impemele anteme alheme. Kenhe alere artwe yanhe-kenhe re akenhe akwetethe akngeye ikwerenhe apurte anerlenge.

³⁶ Kenhe Alere Ngkarte-kenhele apeke arrenhantherrenhe iwerre akurnenge-ntyele akngemele imerte arrenhantherre iwerre mwerre arrernemele anteme, nhenge iwerre akurne yanhe impeke-arle iperrele, arrantherre anteme iwerre mwerrele alhetyenhe nhenge akangkentye anthurre anemele.

³⁷ Ayenge kwenhe akaltye aneme arrantherre-arle akwerrke-ipenhe Abraham-eke anemeke. Arrantherre

akenhe ahentye aneme ayenge irrerlknge atwetyeke arrantherre-arle kwenhe ayenge arratyte itelaretyakenhenge anetyenhe nhenge iwenhe apeke renhe tharle arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-anthekeke, arrantherre angkentye atyinhe akwenpele awerrirreme.

³⁸ The kwenhe arrekkantherre ileme iwenhele the areke nhenge ayenge-arle Akngeye atyinhenge anetyarte. Arrantherre akenhe mpwareme arne areye arrantherre-arle awemele akngeye arrekkantherrenhe-ngentyele, arrentye Satan kwenhe."

³⁹ Itne ikwere angkeke, "Arrangkwe, Abraham anyente ware kwenhe akngeye anwerne-kenhe aneme."

Jesus akenhe angkirtneke, "Arrangkwe, Abraham kwenhe akngeye arrekkantherrenhe anetyakenhe. Nhenge Abraham apekele akngeye arrekkantherrenhe aneke, kele arrantherre mpwaremere anteyele arne mwerre areye nhenge rarle mpwareke-arteke.

⁴⁰ Ayenge kwenhe arrekkantherre angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe arratyte angketyame, nhenge aweke-arle-iperrele Ikwerenge-ntyale. Alakenhenge ikwerenge anteme arrantherre ayenge irrerlknge atwetyeke ahentye-aneme. Kenhe Abraham akenhe itirretyakenhele aneke nhenge areye irrerlknge atwetyeke nhenge angkentye ilentye akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe areye-arle.

⁴¹ Arrantherre kwenhe mpwareme nhenge akngeye arrekkantherrenhe-arle mpwareme-arteke."

Itne anteme angkeke, "Meye anwerne-kenhe areye kwenhe artwe arrpe-anenhenge interlte-apetyakenhe aneke. Anwerne kwenhe akngeye arrpenhe atnyenetyakenhe. Ngkarte kwenhe Akngeye arratyte anwerne-kenhe aneme."

⁴² Jesus akenhe itneke angkeke, "Arrangkwe, Ngkarte kwenhe Akngeye arrekkantherrenhe anetyakenhe. Nhenge Ngkarte apekele Akngeye arrekkantherrenhe aneke arrantherre kwenhe atyenge ahentye-aneme re, ayenge kwenhe-arle apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyeke Akngeye atyinhe-ngentyele ayenge anteme arrekkantherre lyete anthurre angkeme. Ayenge kwenhe ware apetyetyakenhe, Akngeye-tetye atyinhele-arle ayenge yerneke.

⁴³ The kwenhe arrekkantherre iletyenhenge iwenhenge-arle arrantherre ayenge itelaretyakenhe aneme nhenge iwenhele ayenge angkemeke. Arrantherre kwenhe angkentye atyinhe ayene-irreme awetyeke, renhe mpwaretyakenhele.

⁴⁴ Arrantherre kwenhe akngeye arrekkantherrenhe aneme, arrentye Satan, arrantherre aywerrke mpwareme

nhenge iwenhe apeke renhe rarle arrenhantherrenhe mpwaretyeke ahentye-aneme. Arlte nhenge-ngentyele Ngkartele-arle tyerrtye areye arrekwele mpwarekeke, arrentye Satan-ele kwenhe akwetethe-arle tyerrtye areye irrerlknge atwerle-aneme. Re kwenhe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhenge untyeme-irreke re ikwere ahentye anetyakenhenge. Re kwenhe akwetethe urrtyrirrerle-aneme alakenhe re kwenhe anemenge. Re kwenhe urrtyalthe aneme, re akngeye urrtyalthe ingkirreke-kenhe.

⁴⁵ Ayenge kwenhe angkentye Ngkarte-akerte arrekantherre arraty angkerle-aneme, arrantherre kwenhe nhenge renhe aweme imerte arrantherre ayenge arraty itelaretyakenhele anemele.

⁴⁶ Arrantherre kwenhe uyarne angkeme the akwele arne akurne areye mpwaremeke, tharle arne akurne mpwaretyakenhenge. Ayenge kwenhe arraty ware angkerle-aneme. The kwenhe arrekantherre ingkirreke arraty ileme, kele iwenhenge-arle-ame arrantherre ayenge akwenpele awerlte-anenhe!

⁴⁷ Yanhe areye Ngkarte-kenhe-arle anemeke kwenhe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe aywerrkele awetyeke ahentye aneme. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe Ngkarte-kenhele anetyakenhe: alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre angkentye Ikwerenhe akwenpele awerlte-anenhe."

Itne Angkeme Jesus-arle akwele arrentye-akerte

⁴⁸ Jew akngerrepate areye anteme Jesus-eke angkeke, "Anwerne kwenhe arraty ngkwenge-akerte angketyame. Unte kwenhe Jew arraty anetyakenhe unte kwenhe Samaria-arenye, unte arrentye-akerte."

⁴⁹ Jesus anteme angkeke, "Ayenge kwenhe arrentye-akerte anetyakenhe. Ayenge kwenhe angkeme nhenge arrantherre Akngeye atyinhe akertne utyernetyeke. Arrantherre kwenhe aywerrke awetyakenhe arrantherre ayenge ipmentye-iwemele.

⁵⁰ Ayenge kwenhe ahentye-anetyakenhe nhenge tyerrtye areyele ayenge akertne utyernetyeke. Kenhe arrpenhe angkerlengge arrantherre-arle ayenge akertne utyernetyeke. Re kwenhe itelareme anteme nhenge ayenge arraty mwerre angkerle-anemele apeke nhenge arrantherre apeke-arle arraty mwerre angkerle-anemeke.

⁵¹ Kele nhenhe anteme mwantyele awerrirre: nhenge angwenhele apeke aywerrkele angkentye atyinhe aweme iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaremele re kwenhe ilwetyakenhe anetyenhe, rarle alethe akwete itethe anetyenhe!"

52 Kenhe itne ikwere anteme angkeke, "Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne akaltye unte-arle arratyte arrentye atnyeneme. Abraham kwenhe arrule anthurre kele ilweke, ingkirrekele-arle angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre kwenhe ilweke-anteye. Kele nthakenhe-arle-ame unte alakenhe angkeme, 'Nhenge tyerrtyele apeke aywerrkele angkentye atyinhe awerleng mpwaremele iwenhele the ilemeke kwenhe ilwetyakenhele aneme nhenge itethe alethe akwete aneme'?"

53 Unte-ame itirreme unte-arle Abraham-enge impene anthurre-ulkere? Re kwenhe ilweke, ingkirrekele-arle nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areye kwenhe ilweke-anteye. Kele angwenhe-ame unte itirreme alakenhe angkerle-apetyeke? Arrangkwe, unte kwenhe artwe atyperre anetyakenhe."

54 Kenhe Jesus akenhe angkerleng, "Ayenge apeke atyenge-arrpe tnakelheke, the apelkele-arle mpwareke. Anyente kwenhe aneme nhengele-arle ayenge akertne utyerneme, Akngeye atyinhele. Re athewe arrantherre-arle nhenge Ngkarte akeme.

55 Kele-arle arrantherre ikwere akutne aneme, kenhe ayenge-arle ikwere akaltye aneme, the anteme mpwareme nhenge iwenhele re ayenge ilemeke. Ayenge apeke angkeme ayenge-arle ikwere akaltye anetyakenhe akwele, ayenge urrtiyirremere, arrantherre-arteke. Kenhe ayenge kwenhe ikwere akaltye aneme, the aywerrkele mpwareme nhenge iwenhele re ayenge ileme mpwaretyeke.

56 Arrengangkwe Abraham kwenhe akangkentye anthurre aneke nhenge rarle atyenge-akerte itirretyarte nhenge alkere-ngentyele apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyerleng ante tharle mpwaretyenhe-akerte apmere ahelhe nhenhe ikwerele anemele. Nhenge re ayenge areke-arle-artekele apelaye nhenge iwenhe apeke renhe mpwarerleng, atnerte akangkeke anthurre re."

57 Jew akngerrepate areye anteme ikwere angkerrireke, "Unte kwenhe artwe ampwe anetyakenhe! Unte anteme Abraham aretyakenhe, re kwenhe apmere arrule-anteye ilweke!"

58 Kenhe Jesus akenhe itneke angkerleng, "Mwantyele awerrirraye nhenhe kwenhe ayenge-arle arrekanttherre mwerrentye angkemenge. Urreke Abraham akweke in-tetyenhenge ayenge kwenhe Akngeye atyinhenge itethe apurte aneke. Ayenge kwenhe aneme 'Nhenge Itethe Akwetethe Anerle-aneme.'"

59 Kele itne anteme apwarte areye kutyeke nhenge renhe irrerlknge wetyeke itne-arle kwenhe ikwere atnerte ahele

anthurre awelheke nhenge iwenhele Jesus angketyame-akerte. Re akenhe itne-ketye alengke-iwelherlenge tyatye akngerre impemele anteme re alheke.

9

Jesus-ele angkwerre-iweme artwe-arle pwenge apele ampe akwekenge-ntyele

¹ Ikwere-iperrele anteme, Jesus alhepalhemele re areke artwe pwenge yanhe ikwerele anerle-anerlenge. Artwe nhenhe re pwenge ampe akwekenge-ntyele.

²⁻³ Apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe areyele renhe apayuthneke, "Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, nthakenhe-arle-ame artwe pwenge akwekenge-ntyele? Re-ame arne akurne areye mpwareke?"

Jesus anteme angkirtneke, "Arrangkwe."

Kenhe itne awethe renhe apayuthneke, "Kele iwenhengen-tyele anteme? Re-ame pwenge akwekenge-ntyele aneke akngeye uthene meye ikwerenhe uthenele arne akurne areye mpwaretyartenge akwele?"

Jesus anteme angkirtneke, "Arrangkwe, re kwenhe akwetethe pwenge anetyarte nhenge tyerrtye areyele aretyeke Akngeyele nhenge ngangkere ikwerenhele mpwarerlenge renhe mwerre-ilettyeke.

⁴ Nhenge arltele atyenge akwete intemenge nhenge ware apeke, the kwenhe urrkapentye renhe mpwaretyeke rarle ayenge yernekele ware nhenge ahentye anemeke, rilkerte areye angkwerre-iwetyeke. Arltele-arlike ingwe-irrintyerlenge re kwenhe tyerrtye areye nhenge urrkapetyakenhe aneme, ilwetyeke-ureke nhenge arlite ingkerne-ante antemele anwerneke kwenhe, anwerne uyarne mpwareme urrkapentye nhenge Akngeye-arle ahentye anemeke.

⁵ Nhenge ayenge-arle apmere ahelhe nhenhele anemele-arle kwenhe, ayenge alknngenthe nhenge anemele tyerrtye apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye aretyeke aretyeke."

⁶ Nhenge rarle angkentye angkeke-iperrele re amperele-arlenge tneke ahelheke-arleke pelhe-iwemele re ilttye ikwerenhele ahelhe terte mpwareke. Re ahelhe terte renhe arrerneke artwe pwenge ikwerenhe alkngeke-arleke.

⁷ Kele re-anteme renhe ileke, "Alhe anteme alknge alhetyeke alhewelhaye kwatye iperte nhakwenge apmere Siloam arritnyenge." Arritnye nhenhe kwenhe ileme "Yerneke-arle" angkentye itnekenhele. Kele re-anteme

kwatye iperte ikwere-werne alheke alkngwe ikwerenhe alhewelheke iparrpe anthurre alkngwe ikwerenhe atherre-anteye alkngampeke. Re apetyalpemele arne ingkirreke anthurre aretyeke.

⁸ Nhenge apmere ikwerenhe itwe-arle anetyarte areye akenhe angkerreke, "Artwe nhenhe-ame anerle-aneme-arle apwerte ngkweltyeke inketyarte?" Arrpenhe areyele-arlike renhe aretyarte ankeye angkerlengwe, itne angkentye anyente re-anteyele angkerirreke.

⁹ Arrpenheme angkeke, "Yewe, rarle kwenhe yanhe aneme." Arrpenhe areye akenhe angkerlengwe, "Arrangkwe, re anetyakenhele yanhe. Artwe arrpenhe kwenhe yanhe aneme re-arteke anthurre."

Artwe rarle akenhe angkerlengwe, "Yewe, ayenge kwenhe artwe re arratye aneme!"

¹⁰ Itne anteme renhe apayuthneke, "Kele, angwenhele-ame anteme alkngampelhe-ileke nhenge unte aretyen-henge?"

¹¹ Re akenhe itneke angkirtnerlengwe, "Artwe Jesus arritnye yanhele kwenhe ahelhe ate mpwareke, imerte alkngwe atyinheke-arlike anpemele ayenge ileke alhetyeke alkngwe atyinhe alhewelhetyeke kwatye ipertengwe Siloam arritnyenge. Kele ayenge alhemele-ante alhewelheke alkngwe atyinhe anteme iparrpe anthurre alkngampeke. The areke anteme!"

¹² Itne renhe apayuthneke "Artwe nhenge-ame nthenhe?" Re angkirtneke, "Yekwe, ayenge akutnele aneme."

¹³ Kele itne anteme akngweke artwe renhe alkngwe pwengele aneke alkngampelengwe-arle, Pharisee areyeke imerneyeke.

¹⁴ Arlte ikwerengwe anteme nhenge Jesus-elarle ahelhe ate mpwarekele artwe yanhe renhe angkwerre-iweke nhenge re aretyenenge kwenhe arlte Saturday aneke, nhenge arlte apurrke itne-arle urrakapetyeke arrangkwe aneke.

¹⁵ Kenhe Pharisee areyele anteme renhe apayuthneke, "Nthakenhe-ame alkngwe ngkwihne alkngampeke?"

Re-anteme itnenhe ileke, "Artwe yanhele kwenhe ahelhe ate alkngwe atyinheke arrerneke, ayenge anteme alheke alhewelhemele ante iparrpe anthurre alkngwe atyinhe alkngampeke ante the areke anteme."

¹⁶ Pharisee arrpenheme anteme angkeke, "Arrangkwe, artwe nhenge kwenhe Akngweyenge-ntyele apetyetyakenhe rarle kwenhe urrakapemenge arlte apurrkele. Re artwe pwenge nhenge angkwerre-iwemele, re arlte apurrke impene anwerne-kenhe akenge-ileke." Kenhe arrpenhe areye angkerlengwe, "Arrangkwe, artwe akurne kwenhe arne

mwerre anthurre alakenhe areye mpwaretye-kwenye." Itne ahele angkerreke itne-arrpe nhenge arne nhenhe areye ikwere-akerte.

¹⁷ Awethe-anteye Pharisee areye artwe ikwere angkeke, "Unte ilelhome rarle akwele alkng ngkwinshe alngampelhe-ileke. Anwerneke ilelhome, nthakenhe-ame unte itirreme artwe yanhe ikwere?"

Re akenhe angkirtnerlenge, "Ayenge kwenhe itirreme artwe yanhe re angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre anerlenge."

¹⁸ Jew akngerrepate areyele renhe itelaretyakenhe akwete aneke artwe nhenge-arle alkng pwenge-iperre aneke-arle alkng ikwerenhe anteme alngampekele. Kele itne anteme arrpenhe yerneke akngeye uthene meye ikwerenhe uthene akngetyeke itneke iletyeke.

¹⁹ Kenhe ratherre anteme apetyerlenge kele itne anteme renhe-atherre apayuthneke, "Artwe nhenhe-ame arraty anthurre alere mpwele-kenhe? Re-ame arraty alkng pwenge akwekenge-ntyale? Mpwele-ame akaltye aneme nhenge nthakenhe-arle artwe nhenhe-arle aremeke?"

²⁰ Kenhe ratherre anteme angkirtnerlenge, "Ilerne kwenhe itelareme artwe nhenhe-arle alere ilerne-kenhe. Ilerne kwenhe itelareme artwe nhenhe-arle ilerne-kenhe pwenge akwekenge-ntyale.

²¹ Ilerne kwenhe akutne aneme nhenge nthakenhe-arle re lyete areme anteme. Ilerne kwenhe aretyakenhe aneme nhenge alkng ikwerenhe atherre antemele alngampe-meke. Ilerne akutne aneme artwe angwenhele-arle alkng ikwerenhe alngampelhe-ileke. Renhe apayuthnaye. Re kwenhe artwe akngerre aneme, re kwenhe arrakerte-akerte aneme re angketyeke."

²² Ratherre kwenhe alakenhe angkerle-annerreke ratherre-arle kwenhe atere awelhekenge Jew akngerrepate yanhe areye-ketye, itne apeke renhe-atherrenhe ipmentye-iweme-ketye. Arrpenhe areye akenhe angkerirreke Jesus-arle kwenhe arraty aneme nhenge Akngeyele-arle alhileke, Messiah re. Kenhe Jew akngerrepate areyele-arle nhenhe renhe aweke itne angkerirreke, "Alakenhe renhe angketyale, anwerne arrenhantherrenhe ipmentye-iweme-ketye, tyatyengentye aywepeme-ketyenge."

²³ Kele alakenhe ikwerenge anteme akngeye uthene meye uthene atere ware angkeke, "Renhe apayuthnaye! Re kwenhe artwe akngerre anteme."

²⁴ Kele awethe-anteye itne artwe renhe ikngweke nhenge alkng pwenge-arle akwekenge-ntyale ikwere angkemele, "Unte lyete arraty mwerre angkaye Akngeyele-arle

kwenhe awerlenghe. Anwerne kwenhe akaltye aneme artwe nhenge ngenhe-arle angkwerre-iwekeke kwenhe artwe akurne aneme."

²⁵ Re akenhe angkirtneke, "Ayenge kwenhe ikwere akutne aneme nhenge re apekele artwe akurne anemeke, ithwenge apeke. Arne anyenteke ware kwenhe ayenge akaltye aneme ayenge-arle, arrekwele alkngge pwenge anekeke, arlte lyete anteme the areme!"

²⁶ Itne awethe angkeke, "Iwenhe-arle akenhe artwe yanhele ngkwenge mpwareke? Nthakenhe-arle-ame re alkngge ngkwinge alkngampelhe-iletyeke?"

²⁷ Re-anteme itneke angkirtnerlenghe, "The kwenhe arrekantherre kele ilerne, ante arrantherre ayenge awetyakenhe anerne. Iwenhenge-arle-ame arrantherre awethe awetyeke ahentye-aneme? Arrantherre-ame-inpe apententye akngerre ikwerenhe anetyeke ahentye-aneme?"

²⁸ Itne ahele anthurre awalheke renhe alkngetherre ilerrirreke, "Unte anthurre kwenhe apententye akngerre ikwerenhe aneme. Anwerne akenhe apententye akngerre Moses-kenhe areye aneme, ikwerenhe anetyakenhe.

²⁹ Anwerne kwenhe itelareme Akngeye-arle Moses-ekke angkeke, anwerne akenhe artwe nhenheke akutnele aneme. Nthenhe-ngentyele-ame re apetyeke?"

³⁰ Artwe nhenhe re apateke anthurre angkeke anteme, "Wertaye! Arrantherre-ame kwenhe artwe nhenheke akutne? Re kwenhe ayenge angkwerre-iweke ante alkngge atyinhe alkngampelhe-ileke. Arrantherre kwenhe ilyernpenye anthurre akwele aneme lyete akenhe arrantherre ikwere akutnele akwele aneme!

³¹ Anwerne kwenhe akaltye aneme nhenge Akngeyele-arle awetyakenhe aneme nhenge yanhe areye arne akurne mpwarerlte-anemeke. Re kwenhe arelhe areye-ante ware aweme nhenge renhe-arle aywerrkele awerlte-anemeke ante mpwarerlte-anemeke iwenhele re ilemeke ante renhe-arle akertne utyernemeke.

³² Arrule anthurre aneke arlte nhenge Akngeyele-arle apmere ahelhe nhenhe mpwarekeke: artwe angwenhele apeke re kwenhe alkngge alkngampelhe-iletyakenhe tyerrtye angwenhe apeke rarle alkngge pwenge akwekenge-ntyeye ayenge-arteke.

³³ Kele, artwe nhenhe apeke-arle Akngeyenge-ntyeye apetyetyakenhe anekele kele re uyarne alkngampelhe-ileme. Arratye kwenhe artwe nhenhe Akngeyenge-ntyeye apetyeke re anyentele ware kwenhe alkngge atyinhe alkngampelhe-ilekenge."

³⁴ Ahele-irremele-anteme itne ikwere angkeke, "Arlte nhenge unte-arle ampe akwekenge-ntyale kwenhe unte akwetethe arne akurne mpwaretyarte ante unte amangkeke akurne anthurre. Kele lyete anteme, unte-ame itirreme unte-arle akwele anwernenhe akaltyele-anthetyeke? Arrangkwe, unte kwenhe artwe akurne aneme." Itne renhe alhule-iweke ante renhe aywepeke angkemele nhenge re tyatye yanhe ikwere-werne apetye-alpetyale anetyeke.

³⁵ Nhenge Jesus-elarle aweke tyerrtye areye angkerrir-rerlunge itne-arle renhe aywepeke, re-anteme alhemele ante artwe renhe aretye-alheke. Re ikwere angkeke, "Unte-ame arratye itelareme Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke?"

³⁶ Re angkirtneke, "Kele angwenhe-ame re? Atyenge ilaye, the anteme renhe arratye itelaretyenhenge."

³⁷ Jesus anteme angkeke, "Unte kwenhe kele renhe areke. Ayenge kwenhe aneme, nhenhe ayenge tnerle-aneme ngkwenge angkerle-aneme."

³⁸ Kele artwe nhenge re-anteme angkeke, "Aknger-repataye, the kwenhe ngenhe arratye itelareme." Re-anteme amperere-arlunge tnemele Jesus akertne utyerneke tnakemele.

³⁹ Jesus anteme angkeke, "Ayenge kwenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne kwene-akerle nhenge tyerrtye areye akngaketyeke. Arrpenheme kwenhe itirreme itne-arle akwele Akngeyeke akutne anemele kwenhe alkng itnekenhe alkngampetyenhe ante itne ayenge arratye itelaretyenhe. Kenhe arrpenhe areye akenhe itirretyenhe itne-arle akwele ayenge aremeke-athene ante renhe itelaretyeke itne kwenhe pwenge-arteke anetyenhe. Itne anteme renhe uyarne itelaretyenhe."

⁴⁰ Kenhe Pharisee arrpenheme itwele tnerirretyame awerrirreke iwenhele Jesus angkeke, itne renhe apayuthneke, "Unte-ame angkeme anwerne akwele pwenge-arteke aneme, itelaretyakenhele anteye?"

⁴¹ Jesus anteme itneke angkeke, "Arrantherre apeke pwenge aneme akwele, arerte apeke akwele, arrantherre mwerre anemere. Kenhe arrantherre angkeme, 'Anwerne apele aretyeke, itelaremele anteye.' Alakenhe ikwerengentyele Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe ilpernetyenhenge."

10

Ayeye yepe-yepe areye-arle arntarnte-areme akerte

¹ Jesus awethe-anteye itneke angkeke, "Mwantyele ayenge awerrirraye arrekatherre angkerlunge. Tyerrtye

angwenhe apeke nhenge yarte yepe-yepe-kenheke arriwenge irrpetyakenhe imerte antyintyemele-arle iterengetetye, re kwenhe artwe anyelkngalthe aneme, ante arpenhe areye atweme.

² Kenhe tyerrtye arriwengele irrpentheme, re kwenhe yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerre.

³ Artwe nhenge kirteke tneke yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerre akaltye anemele, re anteme kirte altywere-ilemele yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerre yepe-yepe yarte-ke akwernetyeke, itnenhe ingwele nhenge ingwelemeke-atwetye arntarnte-aretyeke. Ingweleme anteme kirte atnyenentye akngerrele kirte altywere-ilemele. Kele yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerrele yepe-yepe ikwerenhe areye-arrpe arlkemele nhenge arritnye atniwemele nhenge rarle itnenhe antheke, itne anteme angkentye ikwerenhe alhengke-awerlenghe. Kele re-anteme itnenhe yarte-nge akethe-werne akngeme.

⁴ Nhenge re yepe-yepe ikwerenhe-arrpe areye akethe-werne akngeke-iperrele, re itnekenge arrekwelele anteme alheme. Yepe-yepe ikwerenhe areyele anteme renhe apenteme itne-arle kwenhe angkentye ikwerenhe alhengke-aweme ante itne aywerrke-irreme angkentye ikwerenheke.

⁵ Itne nhenge artwe ipenye apentetyakenhe. Itne ikwereketye atere-arle unterlte-iweme itne-arle angkentye ikwerenhe uyarne alhengke-awemenge."

⁶ Jesus kwenhe ayeye nhenhe yepe-yepe areye-akerte itneke ileke nhenge itneke imernetyenhenge rarle Pharisee areye-ngentyele arrpenhe anthurre aneke, nhenge itne kwenhe tyerrtye areyeke urrtyrremele iletyme. Kenhe tyerrtye areyele kwenhe itelaretyakenhe aneke nhenge iwenhele re itneke angketyameke.

Jesus angkeme, "Ayenge apele Yepe-yepe Arntarnte-arentye akngerre Mwerre anthurre Aneme"

⁷ Jesus awethe-anteye itneke angkeke, "Ayenge mwan-tyele awerrirraye nhenge iwenhele the arrekantherre ilemeke. Ayenge kwenhe arriwe-arteke aneme nhenge yepe-yepe areye kwene irrpetyeke ante akethe-werne alhetyeke yarte-ngentyele.

⁸ Arrpenhe areye kwenhe atyengenge arrekwele apetyeke, itne kwenhe tyerrtye areye nhenge anyelkngake irrpintyeke areye-arle ante yepe-yepe areye atwetyeke ahentye anemele. Kenhe itnenhe aweke-arle-iperrele yepe-yepe areyele itnenhe akwenpele awerlte-anenhe itne kwenhe itneke ipenye-arteke aneme.

⁹ Ayenge kwenhe arriwe-arteke yepe-yepe areyeke. Yepe-yepe areye arriwele irrpemele itne intemele atere-kwenye. Urreke itne arrateme merne mwerre arlkwetyenhenge. Alakenhe-arteke Akngeyele akenhe arntarnte-arentyenhe akurne iwenhe apeke ikwere-ketyenge nhenge tyerrtye angwenhe apeke rarle Ikwere-werne apetyeme atyengenge. Ingkerreke-arle kwene irrpintyeme kwenhe akangkemele mwerre anthurre untherle-aneme ante akwetethe merne mwerre arlkwerle-anemele.

¹⁰ Kenhe anyelkngalthe nhenge akwetethe anyelkngeke irrpetyeke, irrerlknge atwetyeke, akethe ante arrerneyeke. Kenhe ayenge apetyeke nhenge arrenhantherrenhe utnenge anthyetyekele nhenge arrantherre itethe alethe akwete anetyeke arratye atnerte akangkemele atyengenge apurte.

¹¹ "Ayenge kwenhe yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerre mwerre anthurre-arteke aneme. Yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerre mwerre kwenhe arrkngente tnetyeke nhenge yepe-yepe areye arntarnte-aremele akurne-irreme-ketye. Kele alakenhe anteye-arle ayenge piwelhemere ilwetyeke nhenge arntarnte-aremele akurne-irreme-ketye atyinhe areyeke.

¹² Kenhe artwe arrpenhe nhenge yepe-yepe arelheme kwenhe apwerte ngkweltyeke ware nhenge yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerre anetyakenhele, arrangkwe. Nhenge re aremele akngwelye artnwere apetyerlunge kele re untemele atere nhenge yepe-yepe areye impemele, re kwenhe yepe-yepe areyeke-artweye anetyakenhenge. Kele akngwelye artnwerele anteme uthneme ante itnenhe irrarnpelhe-ilemele.

¹³ Artwe nhenge re kwenhe atere unteme rarle apwerte ngkweltyeke ware urrkapemenge ante re ipmentye impeme yepe-yepe areye itneke alhwarrpe awelhetyakenhele.

¹⁴ Ayenge kwenhe yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye mwerre-ulkere aneme. Nhenge yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerrele-arle yepe-yepe ikwerenhe areye itelareme, the kwenhe atyinhe areye-arle itelareme, ante itne ayenge itelareme.

¹⁵ Alakenhe-anteye aneme Akngeye atyinhele ayenge itelareme ante the Akngeye atyinhe itelareme. Ayenge utnenge atyinhe-arrpe anthelhetyeke-urletye ilwetyeke atyinhe areyeke-arle anemeke.

¹⁶ The yepe-yepe arrpenhe areye atnyeneme apmere nhenhe-arenye anetyakenhenge, itne kwenhe apmere arrpenhe-arenye areye. Ayenge itneke-arlike antangkeme-anteye ante itnenhe atyenge-werne akngetyeme apmere

arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele. Itne angkentye atyinhe awe-tyenhe ante apetyetyenhe apmere nhenhe-arenhe areyenge apurte-irremele. The-arrpe anteye itnenhe ingkirrekenge anyentelhe-iletienhe itnenhe arntarnte-aretyenhe aharle anyente-arteke.

17 “Akngeye atyinhe kwenhe atyenge ahentye anthurre aneme kele-arle Ayenge utnenge atyinhe-arrpe anthelhetyeke-urletye anemenge arrpenhe areyele ayenge irrerlkng atwetyeke. Nhenge ayenge-arle ilweke-iperrele, ayenge-arle itethe-anteyele irrirtnetyenhe.

18 Arrangkwe anteyele ayenge uterneme ilwetyeke. Ayenge-tetye anthelheme nhenge arrpenhe areyele ayenge irrerlkng atwetyeke. Kenhe arrangkwe anteyele kwenhe ayenge irrerlkng atwetyeke ayenge angkemele-ante ware kwenhe mwerre aneme itneke renhe mpwaretyeke. Ayenge kwenhe kele utnenge atyinhe anthelhetyeke ante ayenge itethe-anteye irrintye-alpeme. Alakenhe renhe kwenhe Akngeye atyinhele ayenge ileke mpwaretyeke.”

19 Angkentye nhenhele aweke-iperrele Jesus-arle angkekenge, Jew areye akngakelherreke arnterre angkerreke ularreke-ularre.

20 Arrpenheme angkeke, “Re kwenhe arrentye-akerte re renhe mpwareke artwe arerte-arteke angketyeke. Kele iwenheke-ame anteme artwe yanhe-arteke awetyeke?”

21 Kenhe arrpenhe areye akenhe angkerleng, “Artwe arrentye-akerte-ame angkentye alakenhe angkeme re ante alkng pwenge alkngampelhe-iletie-arlke? Arrangkwe-arle! Artwe arrentye-akerte kwenhe uyarne alakenhe angkeme.”

Jew areyele Jesus ipmentye-iweme

22 Nhenhe ikwere-iperrele, nhenge alhwerrpele, Jew areye apurte-irreke arrawe-irrentye akngerreke apmere Jerusalem-enge tyatye akngerre kwenenge itnekenhe irl-pangketyeke arrekwenye areyele tyatye renhe mwerre-ilekenge. Nhenge arrule anthurre anekeke, apmere arrpenhe-arenhe areyele-arle tyatye nhengeke irrpeke renhe akurne-ilekenge.

23 Tyatye akngerre Jew areye-kenhele aneke ilthe arleng akngerre itepele-ante-atherrele, apmere nhenhe re “Ilthe Solomon-kenhe” arritnye aneke. Kenhe Jesus yanhe ikwere-enge unthetyame.

24 Nhenge Jew akngerrepate areyele renhe areke itne renhe anyenteke-irremele ikwere angkerirreke, “Unte kwenhe akwete anthurre alengkiwentye atnyeneme.

Ilengare-ame unte anwerne akethe ilelhetyenhe ngkwenge-arrpe-akerte? Unte-ame arratye Christ re, artwe nhenge Akngeyele-arle anwernenhe arrule alhileke?"

²⁵ Jesus akenhe itneke angkirtneke, "The kwenhe ar-rekantherre kele arrekwele ileke, arrantherre kenhe ayenge akwenpele awerlte-anenhe. Ngangkere akngerre-akertele kwenhe the arne arrpe-anenhe mpwareke nhenge Akngeye atyinhele-arle atyenge imerneke-arteke; nhenge arne yanhe areyele areke-ipenhele nhenge the mpwarerlengge arrantherre kwenhe ayenge arratye itelaretyakenhe-irreke.

²⁶ Kenhe arrantherre atyenge akangkwe-irretyakenhele arrantherre-arle atyinhe anetyakenhenge, yepe-yepe-arteke nhenge yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerre-kenhe anemenge.

²⁷ Nhenge yepe-yepe areyele-arteke aweme, aywerrkele akangkwe-irremele angkentye yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerre-kenheke, atyinhe areyele kwenhe ayenge aweme, atyenge aywerrkele akangkwe-irremele. The itnenhe itelareme, itne apententye akngerre atyinhe areye-irreke ayenge apenteme.

²⁸ Nhenge yanhe areyele ayenge apenterlengge, the itethe-iletynhe itne Akngeyenge anyente-irretyeke ikw-erenge alethe akwete anetyenhenge. Itne ilwetyakenhe aneme. Arrpenheke arrangkwele itnenhe atyengengentyele raketyeke.

²⁹ Akngeye atyinhele kwenhe itnenhe atyenge antheke. Re kwenhe arrpenhe ingkirrekengge lterrke akngerre-ulkere, angwenhele apeke re itnenhe Akngeyenge-ntyale rakeme.

³⁰ Akngeye atyinhe ilerne kwenhe rante-rante anerle-anerreme."

³¹ Nhenge Jew akngerrepate areyele nhenhe awemele itne apwerte areye kutyeke nhenge renhe wetyeke irrerlkngge atwetyeke.

³² Re akenhe itneke angkeke, "Arrantherre ayenge arekengge arne mwerre akngerre areye mpwareme Akngeye atyinhele ayenge ilekengge mpwaretyeke. Alakenhenge-ame arrantherre ayenge apwertele irrerlkngge awetyeke?"

³³ Jew akngerrepate areye anteme ikwere angkirtneke, "Arrangkwe, anwerne ngenhe apwertele irrerlkngge atwetyeke ahentye anetyakenhe unte-arle arne mwerre akngerre areye mpwarerlengge. Anwerne ngenhe irrerlkngge atwetyeke ahentye aneme unte-arle Ngkarte akelherlengge. Unte akenhe Ngkarte anetyakenhe, unte kwenhe artwe apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye ware aneme."

³⁴ Jesus anteme angkeke, "Arrangkwe, awerrirraye! Arrantherre itelareme nhenge iwenhele Ngkartele arrule

anthurre ileke ayeye arrekanttherenge alakenhe, 'Ayenge angkeke arranttherre-arle kwenhe ngkarte areye-arteke anemeke.' *

³⁵ Ngkarte angkeke, arrule anthurre iwenhe-arle pwekeke intelhe-ileke kwenhe akwete anthurre nhenhe aneme. Angwenhele apeke re uyarne akngarte-iweme. Yewe, Re kwenhe itnenhe ngkarte areye akeme.

³⁶ Ayenge kwenhe aneme Akngeye atyinhale-arle akngakeke nhenge ikwerenhe anetyeke Re ayenge apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne yerneke. Kele iwenhenge-ame anteme arranttherre alyarrke-alyarrke anthurre irreme atyenge-akerte nhenge tharle Ngkarte ilteke-arteke-apelaye? Arrangkwe, ayenge kwenhe mwerre anthurre angkeme nhenge ayenge angkemele ayenge-arle Alere-arle Ngkarte-kenhe anemeke.

³⁷ Nhenge itirrentye atyinhenge-ularre akwele the arne areye mpwarekenge kele mwerre-anteyeke aneme arranttherre kwenhe ayene-ilelheme, ayenge arratye itelaretyakenhe aneme.

³⁸ The kwenhe awekele aneme ante the arne mwerre areye mpwareke Akngeye atyinhale-arle ayenge ileke mpwaretyeke. Kele areke-arle-iperrele nhenge iwenhele the mpwarekenge, arranttherre kwenhe arratye itelaretyeke nhenge arne iwenhe apeke renhe arne nhenhe areyele atyenge-akerte imernemele, arranttherre ayenge itelaretyakenhenge itanye nhenge iwenhele ayenge-arle angkemeke. Nhenge arranttherre yanhe renhe apeke mpwaremele, kele arranttherre ayenge awerle-anenhe itelaremele Akngeye atyinhale-arle atyengenge apurte aneme, ayenge Akngeye atyinhenge apurte aneme."

³⁹ Nhenge Jew akngerrepate areyele nhenhe renhe aweke itne awethe itwe-ulkere apetyeke, Jesus renhe apele arntwirrketyeke aneke. Re akenhe uyerrele-arle-iwerleng tyerrtye areyeke-arleke, uyarne anteme itne renhe arntwirrketyeke untheke.

⁴⁰ Jesus anteme ikngerre-werne alpeke nhenge lhere Jordan-enge itere arrpenhele anetye-alheke apmere nthenhele-arle John-elarle tyerrtye areye kwatyeke akwernetyame nhenge itnenhe baptise-eme ilemele, yanhe ikwerele Jesus aneke.

⁴¹ Tyerrtye atningke apetyeke renhe awetyeke. Itne kwenhe angketyame, "John-ele kwenhe arne mwerre akngerre alakenhe areye mpwaretyakenhe, artwe nhenhe akenhe arne mwerre akngerre atningke mpwareke!

* 10:34 Psalm 82:6

Angkentye ingkirreke John-arle artwe nhenhe-akerte angkeke kwenhe arratye aneme!”

⁴² Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme tyerrtye atningke nhenge yanhe ikwere-werne apetyewarreke-arle yanhenge arratye itelareke nhenge rarle Akngeyenge-ntyale apetyekenge.

11

Ayeye nhenge Lazarus Ilweme-akerte

¹ Artwe Lazarus arritnye aneke re rlkerte anteme irreke-arle aneke. Re apmere Bethany arritnyele anetyarte, yanhele-arle yaye ikwere-atherrenhe Mary uthene Martha uthene anetyarte.

² Mary-arle arelhe nhenge aneke re arne ntyentye mwerre akngerrele therleke ingke Jesus-kenheke-arleke, re imerte ingke arlkgemele alte ikwerenhele. Lazarus kwenhe rlkerte intetyame apmere ikwere-atherrenhenge.

³ Angkwerenhenge atherrele anteme tyerrtye arrpenhe yerneke Jesus-ekke Lazarus-akerte ilettye-alhetyeke. Re arratye alhemele aretye-alheke Jesus itere arrpenhele anerlenge kwatye urewe Jordan ikwerenge, ikwere angkeke, “Akngerrepataye, atyewe mwerre anthurre ngkwinhe kwenhe rlkerte anthurre inteme.”

⁴ Nhenge alakenhe-arle artwe re angkerlenge aweke-iperrele Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, “Tirretyale anaye, re kwenhe rlkerte yanhe-iperrele ilwetyakenhe anetyenhe. Alakenhe-arle irreke tyerrtye atningkele apeke itelaretyenhenge Akngeye-arle ngangkere lterreke akngerre-akerte anemenge, nhenge yanhe-ngentyele anteme tyerrtye areyele ayenge akertne utyernetyenhenge, Alere Akngeye-kenhe, alakenhenge nhenge iwenhe-arle the mpwaremunge.”

⁵ Itelaraye, Jesus-elarle Martha uthene Mary uthene atyeye ikwere-atherrenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyarte.

⁶ Rarle nhenge aweke-iperrele Lazarus-arle rlkerte anekenge re iparrpe alhetyakenhele aneke re akenhe apmere yanhe ikwerele aneke akwele ingwe atherre awetheke.

⁷ Kele, ingwe atherre iperre re apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, “Mpe, alpetyeke antemaye apmere yanhe Judea-werne.”

⁸ Apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye akenhe angkerlenge, “Arrangkwe, akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe, lyete ware kwenhe Jew akngerrepate areyele yanhenge ahentye-aneme ngenhe irrerlkngge apwertele wemele atwetyeke.

Kele iwenhenge-arle-ame unte ahentye-aneme ampetyele-anteye alpetyeke yanhe ikwere-werne?"

⁹ Kenhe Jesus angkirtneke, "Arrangkwe, kele mwerrele ayenge alhetyeke arlte lyete kwenye-arle ayenge ilwetyakenhe anemenge. Itirrewarraye nhenge uterne akertne-irrerlenghe, arlte kwenhe arlenghe-arlentye-ulkere aneme ante mwerre kwenhe aneme tyerrtye areyeke unthemele arne arrpe-anenhe mpwaretyeke. Tyerrtye areye-arle nhenge arltele untheme kwenhe tyelpelhe-ilelhetyakenhe aneme nhenge arne areye itne aretyakenhe, itne kwenhe arne areye alknghenhenge areme uterne-arle pwarrrtyeme-iperrenge, arlkarentye itneke irretyakenhe.

¹⁰ Kenhe tyerrtye areye nhenge ingwele unthemele itne arne areye tyelpelhe-ilelheme, untherlenghe ingweke alknghenthe-kwenye."

¹¹ Ikwere-iperrele anteme yanhe re angkeke itneke-werne, re angkeke "Atyewe anwerne-kenhe Lazarus kwenhe ankwe-irrerle-iweme ware. Kele yanhe ikwere-werne ayenge alheme the renhe akarrelhe-iletynhenge."

¹² Apententye akngerre areye akenhe angkerlenghe, "Akngerrepataye, re apekele ankwe intemenge re-arrpe mwerre-irreme."

¹³ Kele nhenge Jesus-arle angkemele kwenhe re ankwe ware intemenge re angkentye arrpenhe-werne-atheke angkeme. Re kwenhe arraty angketyame Lazarus-arle kele ilweke. Kenhe apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye akenhe itirretyame rarle akwele arraty ankwe intetyameke-athene.

¹⁴ Jesus anteme irlpe-werne ilemele angkeke itneke, "Arrangkwe, Lazarus kwenhe ankwe intetyakenhe, re kwenhe arraty ilweke.

¹⁵ Ayenge kwenhe arrekanttherre ahentye aneme atyenge-akerte arraty awetyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge akangkeme ayenge-arle yanhele anetyakenhe aneke nhenge re uyerrekenghe, ayenge kwenhe-arle arrekanttherre ahentye aneme ayenge arraty anthurrele itelaretyeke ayenge-arle Akngeyenge-ntyele apetyeke. Lyete anteme anwerne ikwere-werne alherlte-iwetyeke mpe."

¹⁶ Nhenge apententye akngerre anyente yanhe ikwerenge anteme itnekenge anetyame Thomas arritnye. Arritnye arrpenhe ikwerenhe aneke Didymus angkentye itnekenhenge ileme "rante-rante." Re apententye akngerre arrpenhe areyeke angkeke, "Kele, anwerne alhetyekaye akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe anwerne-kenhenge ante anwerne ingkirreke ikwerenge ilwetyeke."

Yaye atherre Lazarus-kenhe Jesus-eke atnerte akangken-tye anetyakenhe

¹⁷ Jesus anteme itneke-akerte Bethany-werne arnpenheke. Nhenge itne Bethany-werne itweke-irrenherlte-iweke, tyerrtye anyente apetyemele Jesus-eke ileke Lazarus-arle kele uyerreke-arle aneke ante renhe itne inteye kwenhe kele arteke, atyalangkwe ikwerenhe yanhe ikwerele inteke ingwe four-peleke-atwetye.

¹⁸ Nhenge apmere Bethany nhenhe kwenhe apmere Jerusalem itwele aneke,

¹⁹ tyerrtye atningke kele apetyeke apmere yanhe-ngentyele Mary uthene Martha uthene mwantye-mwantye-ilettyeke nhenge akunye atherre alhwarrpele anekenge.

²⁰ Martha-le awemele tyerrtye angkerlenghe nhenge Jesus-arle itwe-irremeke apetyeme re akeme-irremele alheke arnekarnare renhe aretyeke, kenhe Mary re akenhe apmere kwenhele akwetele aneke.

²¹ Martha Jesus-eke arneke-arnare-irremele, re ikwere angkeke, "Akngerrepataye, unte apeke nhenhele anemele, atyeye atyinhe apeke ilwetyakenhenge, unte-arle renhe angkwerre-iwemere.

²² Kenhe the itelareme lyete-arlike re, unte apeke Akngeye apayuthneme, Re iwenhe apeke renhe ngangkere akngerre ikwerenhele mpwaretyenhenge."

²³ Jesus anteme angkeke, "Atyeye ngkwinhe kele ilweke itethe awethe irretyenhe akeme-irretyenhenge."

²⁴ Kenhe Martha angkeke, "Yewe, the itelareme rarle itethe awethe irretyenhe arlte ingkernenge, nhenge ilweke-arle ingkirreke akeme-irretyenhenge."

²⁵ Kenhe Jesus akenhe angkeke, "The kwenhe nhenge tyerrtye areye itethe-ilirtnetyeke ante nhenge itnenhe itethe alethe re itethe akwete anetyeke. Nhenge yanhe areyele-arle ayenge arratye itelarerlte-aneme, nhenge itne ilwemele-arlike, itne awethele itethe-irirtneme anetyenhe.

²⁶ Nhenge tyerrtye angwenhe-arle lyete itethe anemele ayenge arratye itelaremele aneme re ilwetyakenhenge aneme, re kwenhe Akngeyenge apurte anetyenhe ayenge-arteke. Unte-ame angkentye nhenhe aweme nhenge akaperte-werne-ilemele itelareme?"

²⁷ Re angkirtnerlenghe, "Yewe Alartetye, the kwenhe aweme. The kwenhe itelareme unte-arle Messiah aneme, Alere Ngkarte-kenhe. Unte kwenhe aneme Ngkartele-arle alhileke apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne yernetyeke!"

Jesus alhwarrpe anthurre awelheme artnemele Lazarus-eke

²⁸ Ikwere-iperrele re alakenhe anteme angkeke, re apmere-werne alpemele ante atyeye ikwerenhe Maryeke antangkeke, nterte ware ikwere angkeke, "Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe re kwenhe apetyerne, re ahentye aneme ngkwenge angketyeke."

²⁹ Mary-ele nhenhe awemele re iparrpe akeme-irremele alheke Jesus aretyeke.

³⁰ Jesus tantiype akethele akwete aneke akwete tnetyame apmere nhenge Martha-arle ikwere arneke-arnare-irrekenge.

³¹ Jew areyele-arle Mary-akerte warle-nge aneme renhe mwantye-mwantye-iletyamele renhe areke iparrpe akeme-irremele alherlenge akethe-werne. Itne anteme renhe apentenheke, itirremele nhenge rarle akwele inteye-werne alhekeke-athene nhenge Lazarus-arle intetyame-werne, nhenge yanhe ikwerenge artnetyeke akwele.

³² Mary apmere ikwere irretye-alheke nhenge Jesus anetyamenge renhe aretye-alheke, re ingke ikwerenheke-arleke artepe anemele angkeke, "Akngerrepataye, unte apeke nhenhele aneke atyeye atyinhe apeke ilwetyakenhenge anemele."

³³ Nhenge Jesus-ele renhe areke artnerlenge, aremele imerte Jew areye-arle ikwerenge apetyeke-arle artnerlenge-anteye, re utnenge ikwerenhe alhwarrpe anthurre awelheke.

³⁴ Kele re angkeke, "Nthenheke-arle-ame arrantherre renhe arterne?"

Itne anteme ikwere ileke, "Akngerrepataye, aretyeke apetyaye."

³⁵ Jesus artneme anteme.

³⁶ Nhenge tyerrtye areyele renhe areke artnerlenge itne angkerreke, "Araye, re kwenhe atyewe ikwerenheke ahentye anthurre aneme."

³⁷ Kenhe arrpenheme angkerlenge, "Artwe nhenhele kwenhe artwe pwenge alkngampelhe-ileke. Re kwenhe arrekwele apetyetyakenhe aneke renhe angkwerre-iweme, re nhenge ilwetyakenhenge anetyeke."

³⁸ Nhenge Jesus-elarle angkentye nhenhe areye awemele re awethe atnerte akurne anthurre awelheke. Inteye ikwere-werne itweke-irreke re aremele itne-arle apwerte athirnte akngerrele impakimpe-iwemele arriwele atheneke rarle nhenge altywere martetyenhenge.

³⁹ Re-anteme angkeke, "Apwerte anamelhe-ilaye."

Kenhe Martha yaye akngerrepate artwe ilweke-arle akenhe angkerlenge, "Arrangkwe Akngerrepataye, alakenhe mpwaretyale anaye ntyentye akurne anthurre apeke

aneketyenge. Atyalangke kwenhe inteye kwenele kele arlte urrpetyeke intetyame.”

⁴⁰ Jesus akenhe angkerleng, “Itelaraye? The kwenhe ngkwenge kele ileke unte apeke-arle ayenge arratyte itelareme, unte aremere Akngeye nhengele arne iwenhe apeke renhe mpwarerleng ngangkere akngerre ikwerenhele.”

Jesus-ele Lazarus itethe-anteye-ilirtneme

⁴¹ Itne anteme apwerte athirnte akngerre renhe arriwengentyele anamelhe-ileke. Jesus akertne-atheke aremele angkeke, “Akngeye atyinhe-aye, ayenge kwenhe akangkeme Unte ayenge awerleng ayenge Ngkwenge nhenhe ikwere-akerte angkerleng.

⁴² The kwenhe itelareme Unte-arle ayenge akwetethe awerle-anemeke. Lyete akenhe ayenge Ngkwenge aharlperre angkeme nhenge nhenhe areyele atyenge-arle anemele awetyenhenge ante arratyte itelareme Unte-arle ayenge apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne yernekeke.”

⁴³ Nhenhe re angkeke-ipperre re arnterre anthurre arlkeke, “Lazarus arratintyaye!”

⁴⁴ Kele artwe ilweke-arle re apele arratintyake! Mantere tyipe areye akwete aneke nhenge renhe-arle yerneke-ipperre iltye uthene ingke utheneke, mantere tyipele inngerre ikwerenhe akwele arteke, re akenhe arrateke! Jesus anteme itneke angkeke, “Mantere tyipe yanhe areye ilywaye, re althekalthe-irretyeke!”

*Itne tyele angkerreme Jesus irrerlkng atwetyeke-akerte
(Matthew 26:1-5; Mark 14:1-2; Luke 22:1-2)*

⁴⁵ Tyerrtye Judea-ngentyele apetyeke-arle areye Mary-nge anetyeke areke iwenhele Jesus-ele mpwarekenge atningkele anteme renhe arratyte itelareke.

⁴⁶ Kenhe arrpenhemele ikwere-ketye ayene-ilelheme renhe arratyte awerle-anenhe, itne Pharisee areye-werne alpeke itneke ileke nthakenhe-arle-irrekeng.

⁴⁷ Kele Pharisee areye uthene kwertengerle tyeperre tyatyte-arenye areye uthene Jew akngerrepate areyeke antangkeke, itne angkerremele, “Nthakenhe-arle-ame anwerne irretyenhe artwe Jesus nhenheke? Re kwenhe ngangkere akngerrele arne areye ilyernpenyele mpwarerle-aneme, arelhe atningkele anteme renhe arratyte itelaremenge.

⁴⁸ Nhenge anwerne apeke renhe ayaketyakenhe aneme renhe impemele ware, kele imerte tyerrtye ingkirrekele renhe-arle arratyte itelaretyenhenge, alartetye Rome-arenye areyele awetyenhe, thultye areye yernemele, thultye areye apetyemele tyatyte akngerre anwerne-kenhe akethe ante

arrernetyenhenge, anwernenhe irrerlkng e atwetyenhe-arlke.”

⁴⁹ Kenhe Caiaphas akenhe kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye-arle yanhe ikwerele anetyame itnekenge, re alakenhe angkeke, “Arrantherre kwenhe angkeme akutnnye anthurre-arteke.

⁵⁰ Iwenhe-iperre-ame arrantherre uyarne itelareme? Arrantherre kwenhe alakenhe itirretyeke, mwerre kwenhe artwe anyente anwerne ingkirrekeke ilwetyeke. Kenhe alakenhe apeke anetyakenhe anemeke-arle itne apetyemele anwernenhe ingkirreke akethe ante arrernetyenhe.”

⁵¹ Re kwenhe alakenhe angketyakenhe aneke re kwenhe ikwere-arrpe itirrekenge. Akngeye-tetyele ikwere imerneke nhenge nthakenhe-arle irretyenhe rarle kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye anerleng year yanhele kwenhe. Re-anteme arratye ileke nhenge re angkemele Jesus-arle tyerrtye Jew ingkirrekeke ilwetyenhenge.

⁵² Re angketyamenge Jesus-arle kwenhe ilwetyenhe itneke-kwenye ware, Re kwenhe ilweme tyerrtye ingkirrekeke Ngkarte-kenhe-arle aneme-arle apmere ahelhe nhenhele, itne ingkirreke anyente anetyenhenge atyewenhenge ingkirreke anetyenhenge.

⁵³ Arlte yanhe ikwerenge-ntyele anteme Jew akngerrepate areye itne-arrpe tyele angkerreke nhenge nthakenhe-arle itne Jesus irrerlkng e atwetyeke.

⁵⁴ Jesus-ele nhenhe-akerte aweke-iperrele re akethele unthetyakenhe aneke apmere Jerusalem-ele, apmere arpenhe itwele apeke, nhenge itne apeke renhe areme-ketye. Re-tetye apmere yanhe areye impemele alheke apmere Ephraim arritnye-werne, apmere tywerretyele arleng-ulkere nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhemele areye-ketye. Yanhe ikwerele re aneke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-akerte.

⁵⁵ Arlte anteme aneke Jew areyeke arrawe-irrentye atnyenetyeke “Passover” arritnye nhenge arlte itwe antemele irrekenge. Arrantherre itelareme, arlte nhengeke itne-arle irlpangkeme nthakenhakenhe Akngeyele arrule anthurre itnenhe itethe-ileke Egypt-arenye areye-ketyenge. Arelhe apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele Jerusalem-werne alherlte-iwetyarte. Urreke arrawe-irrentye anetyenhenge, itne arrekwele apurte-irrereke nhenge alhewelhetyeke, mantere itnekenhe-arlke atywerrenge itnekenhenge ularre arrawe-irrentyeke akwetante mpwaretyeke.

⁵⁶⁻⁵⁷ Kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye areye uthene Pharisee areye uthenele tyerrtye ingkirrekeke ileke nhenge itne apeke areme Jesus nthenhele-arle anemenge, tyerrtye

yanhe rarle kwenhe apetyemele itneke iletaye, nhenge itne renhe alhemele arntwirrketyenhenge. Tyerrtye areye kwenhe Jesus aretaye ahentye anekenge, itne akenne akutne aneke nhenge re apeke-arle arrawe-irrentye ikwere-werne apetyemele. Nhenge itne ntetyamele tyaty akngerre akethe ikwerele itne apayuthnerretaye, "Nthakenhe-ame unte itirreme? Re apeke kwenhe arrawe-irrentye-werne apetyetyakenhe, re apeke kele-arle alherne ante re impentye impemele aneme arlengele."

12

Mary-ele antere mwerre akngerre theleme ingke Jesus-kenheke-arleke

(Matthew 26:6-13; Mark 14:3-9)

¹ Urreke arlte six-pele nhenge arrawe-irrentye Passover anetyenhenge, Jesus apmere Bethany arritnye ikwere arratetye-alheke. Apmere yanhe ikwerenge akwele Jesus-ele Lazarus itethe-ilirtneke awethe nhenge rarle uyerreke-iperrele.

² Nhenge apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe areyele-arle renhe arerrirremele itne akangkeke anthurre. Angwerre-angwerre-anteme-irreke itne merne mwerre iterirreke nhenge ikwerenge apurtele arlkwetyeke. Martha-le itnenhe merne anthetyame, Lazarus arrpenhe areye-arle ikwerenge anerrirretaye apurte Jesus-nge.

³ Nhenhe ikwere-iperrele anteme, Mary akeme-irreke tyampite akngerre-ulkere antere mwerre ntyentye akngerre-akerte ineke, antere impene anthurre. Rarle antere nhenge Jesus ingkeke-arleke theleke. Kele imerte re alte ilywelhemele, re ingke ikwerenhe altele arlkngeke. Ntyentye akngerrele apmere renhe arteke.

⁴ Kenhe apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe anyente nhenge Judas Iscariot arritnye yanhe ikwerenge apurte aneke itneke ingkirrekenge. Re kwenhe aneme nhenge Jesus-arle urreke iltye anthetyenhe nhenge arrpenhe areyele renhe irrerlknge atwerirretaye. Re-anteme ingkirrekeke aharlperre angkeme,

⁵ "Wertaye! Iwenhenge-arle-ame re antere mwerre ntyentye akngerre akngetyeke ipmentye altyelpel-altyiwetyeke? Re apeke sell-eme-ilemele, mane ngkweltye akngerre anthurrele inetyeke anemele, re-anteme tyerrtye alhengkeye areye anteme anthetyenhenge."

⁶ Re kwenhe alakenhe angkeke rarle anyelkngalthe anekenge, re kwenhe angketyakenhe aneke nhenge rarle alhengkeye areye akwele arntarnte-aremeke. Re

kwenhe aneke-arle nhege yakwethe apwerte ngkweltye-akertele atnyenetyarte tyerrtye areyele-arle anthetyarte Jesus uthene apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye uthene alpe-eme-ilemele. Judas-ele apwerte ngkweltye arrpenheme anyelkgele inetyarte tyerrtye areyele-arle anthetyarte.

⁷ Jesus kenhe angkerlenge, “Renhe imperrirraye. Nhege re antere mwerre yanhe atyenge akapertekelarleke thelemele, re apeke-arle itelaremenge ayenge-arle ingwenhe ware ilwetyenhe. Re yanhe mpwareke nhege ayenge ipertekle artetyeke-arteke akwele.

⁸ The arrenhantherrenhe irlpangelhe-ileme, nhege tyerrtye alhengkeye areye arrekantherrenge akwetethenhe anerlenge, arrantherre itnenhe arntarnte-aretyeke, nhege arrantherre ahentye-anemele. Kenhe ayenge akenhe arrekantherrenge akwete anetyakenhele-arle.”

Jew akngerrepate areye atyele angkerreme Jesus uthene Lazarus uthene irrerlkge atwetyeke akerte

⁹ Tyerrtye atningke areye awerrirreke arrpenhe areye angkerrirrerlenge Jesus-arle Bethany-ele anekenge. Itne anteme apmere ikwere-werne alherlte-iweke rarle yanhe ikwerele anekenge, itne alheke Lazarus-arlke aretyeke nhege Jesus-elarle itethe-ilirtnekeke.

¹⁰ Kwertengerle tyeperre tyatie-arenye Jew-kenhe areye anteme angkerreke uternelhemele Lazarus, Jesus-arlke irrerlkge atwetyeke,

¹¹ Jew atningke-arle kwenhe itneke-ngentyele untyemerrererlenge ante Jesus-werne akwetele itne alhetyemenge ante renhe ware arratyte itelaremele nhege nthakenhe-irrekenge-arle Lazarus-eke.

Jesus apmere Jerusalem-eke irrpeme tangkeye-ke antyemele

(Matthew 21:1-11; Mark 11:1-11; Luke 19:28-40)

¹² Arlte arrpenhele anteme Jesus akeme-irremele alheke Jerusalem-werne. Yanhe ikwerenge aneke tyerrtye atningke anthurre Jerusalem-ele arrawe-irrentye Passover-eke. Nhege itne awemele Jesus-arle apetyemeke,

¹³ itne ingkirreke arneke-arnare-irreke renhe aretyeke. Itne arlpelhe areye anthurre akerrirreke, tantiype-ngentyele akethe-werne akngeke nhege arlpelhe itneke-akertele Jesus-eke akwirremele renhe akertne utyernetyeke. Itne arnterre akangkemele angkerreke, “Anwerne Akngeye utyerneme tnakemele, artwe nhenhe arntarnte-araye Unte-arle yerneke. Akngeye-aye, Alartetye Israel-arenyeke akangkemele aneyel!”

¹⁴ Nhenge Jesus-arle apmere Jerusalem-eke itwe anteme apetyetyame, re tangkeye akwerrke areke ikwere antyeke ikwerenge Jerusalem-werne alheke. Re nhenhe renhe mpwareke nhenge arrpenhele-arle ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe intelhe-ileke-arteke nhenge arrule anthurre alakenhe-arteke,

¹⁵ "Zion-arenye areyaye! Atere-irretyale anaye! Araye! Alartetye arrekantherrenhe apetyerlenge,

Re apetyeme tangkeye akweke ulkereke antyerle-
alhemele." Zechariah
9:9.

¹⁶ Arlte ikwerenge nhenge apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyele arne nhenhe areye areke, itne apatemele aneke nhenge nthakenhe-arle irremeke. Kenhe ikwere-iperre-arle nhenge Akngeyele renhe alkere akertne-werne akngeke itne apeke nhenhe renhe akaperte-werne ileke. Itne itirrinye itelaremele, "Kelewe! Anwerne kele itelareme. Arrule anthurre nhenge ayeye ilentye akngerre Ngkarte-kenhele intelhe-ileke nthakenhe-arle-irretyeke-akerte, anwerne arraty areke arne yanhe areye irrerlenge."

¹⁷⁻¹⁸ Yewe, tyerrtye atningke kwenhe apurte-irreremele alheke arneke-arnare-irremele alherlte-iweke Jesus-werne nhenge rarle tangkeye-akerte anintyemeke. Itne kwenhe alakenhe mpwareke nhenge itne-arle ayeye aweke-iperrenge Jesus arlkerlenge ante Lazarus renhe ikngwerlenge nhenge rarle ilweke-arle intetyamenge inteye kwenenge. Nhenge yanhe areye itwele-arle ntetyame areke Jesus-ele Lazarus itethe-ilirtnerlenge, yanhe areyele ingkirrekeke ayeye ileke. Kele itne alheke arnekarnare Jesus aretyeke.

¹⁹ Nhenge Pharisee areyele itnenhene areke alherlenge imerte angkerrirremele, "Araye nthakenhe-arle-irreme! Anwerne kwenhe renhe uyarne ayakeme. Tyerrtye ingkirrekele kwenhe renhe apentewarreme atyewe ikwerenhe irreremele."

Jesus ilelheme re ilwetyenhe-akerte

²⁰ Tyerrtye Greek arrpenheme areye nhenge Jerusalem-werne apetyeke-arle arrawe-irrentye Passover-eke nhenge Akngeye akertne utyernetyeke.

²¹ Nhenge itne Jerusalem-ele anetyamele itne alhetyeke ahentye aneke Jesus aretyeke, kele itne alhemele apayuthneke apententye akngerre anyente ikwerenhe, Philip, "Artwe mwerre, anwerne Jesus aretyeke ahentye aneme." Artwe nhenhe Philip kwenhe aneke apmere Bethsaida-arenye Kwaty Alaye Galilee itwele.

²² Philip anteme Andrew-eke alhemele angkeke, kele ratherre Jesus-eke alhemele ileke.

²³ Jesus anteme ikwere-atherre angkeke, "Arlte kwenhe anetyenhe Akngeyele ingkirrekeke imernetyeke Alere alkere-arenye-arle ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke intekeke mwerre akngerre-arle.

²⁴ The kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe arratye ileme nhenge mwantyele awetyeke: Utmenge atyinhe annge-arteke. Nhenge angwenhele apeke annge ahelheke ngkernetyakenhe, re akngarte-iwelhetyakenhe. Re annge anyente-ante ware akwetele aneme. Kenhe annge-arle ahelhe kwenheke ngkerneke-iperrele, kenhe ahelhe kwenenge annge ilwerlenghe antime, ahelheke-arle intemele. Kele re awethe itethe-irreme lyapemele anteme annge arrpenhe atningke-irrerlenghe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge ilwetyeke apententye akngerre atyinhe areye piwelheme ilwetyeke itne-arle ayenge apentemenge.

²⁵ Arrpenhe nhenge-arle itetheke tyenye anthurre ilwetyenhe uyerremele anteme. Kenhe angwenhe apeke akenhe piwelheme ilwetyeke, utmenge ikwerenhe itethe alethe akwete anetyenhenge.

²⁶ Yewe, tyerrtye apekele atyenge urrkapyetyeke ahentye aneme re kwenhe ayenge aywerrkele awetyeke ante ayenge akwetethe apenterle-anetyeke. Kele, ikwere iperrele anteme re ilwerlenghe re atyengenge akwetethe alethe re anetyenhe. Akngeye atyinhele anteme aremele renhe akertne utyerneme rarle arratye ante aywerrke anthurre atyenge urrkaperlenghe."

Jesus ilelhetyame rarle ilwetyenhenge

²⁷ Jesus awethe angkemele, "Lyete atnerte atyinhe akurne awelheme ayenge uyarne itirreme. Ayenge uyarne itirreme iwenhe ayenge angketyeke. Alakenhe apeke ayenge angkeme, 'Akngeye Atyinhe-aye, ayenge arntarnte-araye nthakenhe apeke-arle irreme-ketyenge ayenge ilwetyakenhe anetyenhenge!' Arrangkwe akenhele, ayenge kwenhe alakenhe angketyale anetyeke, alakenhenge re kwenhe ayenge apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyeke.

²⁸ Akngeyaye, itneke imernelhaye Unte-arle arrpenhe ingkirrekenge arratye akngerre anthurre-ulkere-aye."

Akngeye anteme alkere-ngentyele angkeke, "Yewe the kwenhe kele itneke imerneke, the awethe itneke urreke imernetyenhe."

²⁹ Tyerrtye areye itwele-arle tneke-arle angkentye aweke angkerlenghe alkere-ngentyele, arrpenheme angkerrireke, "Alaye! Yanhe apekele kwatye angkulyele angkeme!"

Kenhe arrpenhe areye angkerlenghe, "Arrangkwe, alkere-arenye apeke kwenhe ikwere angkeme."

³⁰ Kenhe Jesus itneke angkeke, "Arrangkwe, angkentye yanhe arrantherre-arle awerne kwenhe Akngeye alkere-ngentyele angkerlenghe, atyenge kwenye. Arrantherre-tetye awetyeke.

³¹ Lyete anteme aneme Akngeyele akngaketyeke tyer-ryte ingkirreke apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle aneme areye akalkelhe-iletaye itneke-akerte itirryteke. Re arrentye Satan akethe ante arrernetyenhe, renhe alethe akwete yernetyenhenge.

³² Itne ayenge akertne-antepe utyernemele ingkirrekele ayenge aretyeke ante yanhe ikwerenge the tyerryte ingkirreke mpwaretyenhe atyenge-werne ilkelheme apetyetyeke."

³³ Nhenge Jesus-arle nhenhe re angkekenge, re kwenhe angketyame nhenge nthakenhe-arle re ilwetyenheke.

³⁴ Tyerryte areyele renhe aweke angkerlenghe itne imerte ikwere angkemele, "Anwerne kwenhe kele akaltye aneme nhenge nthakenhe-arle atywerenge anwerne-kenhele ar-rule anthurre intelhe-ilekeke alakenhe, 'Messiah re kwenhe itethe alethe akwete anetyenhe.' Kele iwenhenge-ame unte angkeme tyerryte areyele-arle akwele akertne-antepe utyernemele tyerryte nhenge-arle alkere-ngentyele apetyeke. Arrantherre-ame ileme nhenge Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, akertne-antepe utyerneke-arle iperre ilwetyeke? Angwenhe-ame Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke unte angkeme?"

³⁵ Jesus anteme itneke angkeke, "Ayeye atyinhe kwenhe alkngenthe-arteke arrekatherre aneme, re pwarrryeme akweke wareke nhenge ayenge arrekatherrenge akwete anemenge. Alkngenthe yanhe ikwerenge unthaye nhenge re akwete pwarrryemenge nhenge arrantherre anteme tyelpelhe-ilelheme-ketye ingwemerte-irrerlenghe. Arrantherre apeke untherlenghe kele ingwemerte-irreme, arrantherre uyarne areme nthenhe-werne apekele arrantherre alhemeke.

³⁶ Nhenge ayenge arrekatherre alkngenthe-arteke anemele ayenge arratyte itelaraye. Kele arrantherre alkngenthenge akwetethe anetyenhenge." Re arne nhenhe areye angkeke-iperre Jesus re-arrpe alhemele.

Jew areyele Jesus akwete anthurre ipmentye-iweme

³⁷ Kele Jesus-elarle arne mwerre anthurre areye arratyte anteme mpwareke nhenge tyerryte areyele-arle renhe

aretyameke, arrpenheme atningkele ikwere-ketye untyeme-irrerereke uyarne itelaremele nhenge rarle Akngeyenge-ntyele apetyerleke.

³⁸ Alakenhe kwenhe Isaiah-ele, artwe nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre, arrule anthurre alakenhe intelhe-ileke,

“Akngerrepataye, angwenhele-ame anwernenhe arratyte itelareke nhenge anwerne-arle ayeye yanhe renhe iletameke?

Arrangkwe anteyele renhe itelareke nhenge tharle itneke imernetyameke nthakenhe Unte-arle arne nhenge areye ngangkere akngerre ngkwinele mpwaretyameke.”

Isaiah

53:1.

³⁹ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itne uyarne itelareme. Isaiah-ele nthenheke apeke intelhe-ileke Akngeye-arle angkekonge,

⁴⁰ “Akngeyele alkngwe itnekenhe marteke itne areme-ketyenge.

Irlpe itnekenhe Re marteke nhenge itne itelareme-ketyenge irlpe altywerele.

Akngeye alakenhe angkeke,

‘Itne arne akurne areye-ngentye untyeme-irretyakenhe itne-arle nhenge mpwaretyamenge atyenge-werne utepe-irremele apetyalptyenhe,

nhenge the itnenhene angkwerre-iwetyeke.’ ” *Isaiah*

6:10.

⁴¹ Isaiah-ele arne nhenhe areye intelhe-ileke Akngeyele-arle kele-arle ikwere imernerlunge Jesus-arle impene anthurre anetyenhenge, ilyernpenye anthurre anetyenhe. Aweke-arle-iperlele arne nhenhe areye Akngeyenge-ntyele, Isaiah-ele angkentye itnenhene intelhe-ileke.

⁴² Jew akngerrepate atningkele itelaretyakenhe aneke Jesus-arle Akngeyenge-ntyele apetyekeke, arrpenhemele akenhe renhe arratyte itelareme. Itne akenhe tyerrtye arrpenheke iletakenhe aneke nhenge itne-arle renhe arratyte itelareke, itne-arle kwenhe atere-irrerenge Pharisee areye-ketye itnenhe ayakeme-ketye nhenge itne alheme-ketye tyatyte Jew areye-kenhe-werne nhenge Ngkarte akertne utyernetyeke.

⁴³ Itne tyerrtye areyeke itnenhe akertne utyernetyeke ahentye aneme. Itne akenhe Ngkartele kwenhe itnenhe akertne utyernetyeke ahentye-aneme-tetye.

Jesus-ele alkngarre-ileme yanhe areye nhengele-arle ayeye ikwerenhe alhule-iwetyameke

⁴⁴ Jesus anteme arlkelhe-ileme, “Yanhe areyele-arle apeke ayenge arratyte itelareme, arratyte itelareme anteye Nhengele-arle ayenge yernekeke.

⁴⁵ Nhenge itne ayenge aremele ante iwenhele the mpwareme, itne kwenhe areme-arlke Nhengele-arle ayenge yerneke.

⁴⁶ Apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne kwenhe ayenge apetyeke alknгентhe-arteke pwarrtyetyeke, nhenge tyerrtye areye ingwemertele anetyakenhe anetyenhenge, Akngeyeke akutne. Nhenge itne apeke ayenge arratyte itelaremele itne alknгентhele-arle anentye akngerre Akngeye-akerte itelaretyenhenge.

⁴⁷ Nhenge tyerrtyele apeke angkentye atyinhe akwenpele awerle-anenhe the renhe imerrentye irrerlkngeke atwetyakenhe, ayenge-arle kwenhe apetyetyakenhenge tyerrtye areye imerrentye irrerlkngeke atwetyeke ayenge kwenhe apmehere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyeke tyerrtye areye itetheke mpwaretyeke itnenhe arntarnte-aretyeke atweme-ketye.

⁴⁸ Kenhe angwenhele apeke ayenge ipmentye-iweme ante angkentye atyinhe itelaretyakenhe anetyenhe. Kele urreke, Akngeyele renhe imerrentye irrerlkngeke atwetyenhe rarle angkentye atyinhe akwenpele awerlenghe.

⁴⁹ Ayenge kwenhe ayenge-arrpe ware angketyakenhe. Akngeye atyinhele, Nhengele-arle ayenge yerneke, ayenge ileke arrekanttherre angketyeke.

⁵⁰ The itelareme angkentye ikwerenhele-arle tyerrtye areye itethe akwete atnyeneme. Nhenge arranttherre apeke angkentye ikwerenheke akangkwe-irremele arranttherre ikwerenge itethe alethe akwete apurte ikwerenge anetyenhenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge arratyte angkeme iwenhele Akngeye atyinhele ayenge ileme angketyeke.”

13

Jesus-ele apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye ingke alheweme

¹ Angwerre-angwerre-anteme-irreke nhenge urreke arrawe-irrentye Passover anteme anetyenhenge, Jesus-arle akaltye warele aneke arlte ikwere angathe-anteme-irreke nhenge rarle apmehere ahelhe nhenhe impemele alhetyenhe Akngeye ikwerenhe-werne alkere akertne-werne alpetyeke. Re-anteme itirretyame apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-akerte. Re kwenhe akaltye aneke nhenge itne-arle

apmere ahelhe nhenhele akwete anerlte-anetyenhe, re-anteme imerneke rarle itneke akwetethe ahentye anthurre anerle-anetyenhe nhenge rarle ilwetyenheke-atwetye.

² Ingwe ikwerele Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-arlke apurte-irrereke merne arlkwerirremele. Kele arrentye Satan-ele akenhe kele-arle angkeke Judas-eke akaperte-werne ilemele nhenge re renhe ilye anthetyeke nhenge apwerte ngkweltyeke tyerrtye areyeke ikwere ahentye anetyakenhe. Nhenge Judas akenhe nhenge alere Simon Iscariot-kenhe.

³ Jesus-ele kwenhe itelareke Akngeye ikwerenhele-arle ngangkere antheke arne iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke alartetye-arlke anetyeke. Re itelareke nhenge rarle Akngeyenge-ntyale apetyeke ante rarle nhenge Akngeyewerne alpetyenhenge.

⁴ Re anteme table-nge akeme-irreke nhenge re arlkwetyamele-iperrele. Re coat ikwerenhe ilyweke towel inemele re atnertele ayernelheke.

⁵ Nhenge kwatye arlketheke theleke-arle-iperrele, re apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye anyenteke-anyente ingke alhewetyeke-irremele, towel ikwerele arlkngeke.

⁶ Re unthemele nhenge ingke alhewemele re Simon Peter-werne apetyeke, Simon Peter anteme ikwere angkerlenge, "Akngerrepataye, akengentyele ware unte-arle ingke atyinhe-arlke alhewetyeke!"

⁷ Jesus anteme angkirtneke, "Lyete kwenhe unte apateye aneme iwenhele re the ngenhe ingke ngkwinihe alhewemeke. Unte urreke-arle itelaretyenhe."

⁸ Simon Peter anteme angkeke, "Arrangkwe, ingke atyinhe alhewetyakenhe-ileme!"

Kenhe Jesus angkirtneke, "Kele the apeke ingke ngkwinihe alhewetyakenhe unte apententye akngerre atyinhe anetyakenhele aneme."

⁹ Simon-Peter anteme angkeke, "Yewe Alartetye, ingke-ante ware alhewetyalaye, ilye-arlke akaperte atyinhe-arlke alhewaye."

¹⁰ Jesus akenhe angkerlenge, "Nhenge tyerrtye apeke tyerrtye ingkirreke ikwerenhe alhewelheke kele re awethe alhewelhetyale anetyeke, re kwenhe kele tyerrtye alkarle anemenge. Re kwenhe ingke ware alhewelhetyeke nhenge iwerre urlpmernte-arle untheke-iperrele. Lyete anteme ar-rantherre mwerre aneme, kenhe anyente arrekhantherenge akurne aneme."

¹¹ Jesus kwenhe yanhe angkeke rarle akalbye aneke nhege angwenhele renhe Jew akngerrepate ilbye anthebyenheke nhege itne renhe arntwirrketyenhege. Alakenhe ikwerenge re angkeke, "Arrantherre akalbye aneme anyente kwenhe arrekantherenge akenge aneme."

¹² Nhege Jesus-elarle ingke alheweke-iperle re mantere ikwerenheke irrpirtneke arrernelhemele. Re itneke angkeke, "Arrantherre-ame akaperte-werne ileme nhege tharle lyete ware mpwarerneke nhege ingke alhewemele?"

¹³ Awerrirraye! Arrantherre ayenge alartetye akeme akalbye-anthenhe-anthenhe-arle. Arrantherre kwenhe arraty angkeme, ayenge kwenhe akalbye-anthenhe-anthenhe-arle, alartetye-arle arrekantherrenhe.

¹⁴ Kele the apeke, akalbye-anthenhe-anthenhe-arle alartetye-arle arrekantherrenhe-arle, nhege ingke alheweke nhege urrkapentye akngerrele-arteke kele arrantherre kwenhe alakenhe-anteye mpwaretyeke nhege ingke alhewerremele.

¹⁵ Yanhe alakenhe anteme the arrekantherre imerneke nthakenhe-arle irretyeke the-arrpe mpwareme. Ayenge areke-arle iperre arrantherre ayenge angwaretyeke, urrkapentye akngerre-arteke anerle alartetye-arteke kwenye.

¹⁶ Ayenge kwenhe arrekantherre arraty angkeme, ayenge mwantyele awetyeke: urrkapentye akngerre kwenhe alartetye ikwerenhege akngerre-ulkere anetyakenhe. Ayeye ilentye akngerre nhege renhe-arle yernekenge akngerre-ulkere anetyakenhe aneme.

¹⁷ Yewe, kele arrantherre itelareme arne nhenhe areye ayenge arrekantherre angkerleng kwenhe arraty, Akng-eye atnerte akangkentye anteme anetyenhe arrantherre apeke itnenhe mpwarerleng.

¹⁸ "Nhege tharle arrekantherre ileke nhege arrantherre ingkirreke mwerre anemeke. Arrantherre ingkirreke kwenye anyente-arle kwenhe arrekantherenge akurne anerleng. Ayenge kwenhe akalbye aneke iwenhe-arteke arrantherre ingkirreke anekenge nhege tharle arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke. Kenhe iwenhe apeke arrpenhele pipe-ke intelhe-ileke arrule anthurre kwenhe arraty aneme. Alakenhe kwenhe re intelhe-ileke, 'Artwe re kwenhe apententye akngerre aneke atyengenge apurtele arlkweke, re akenhe atyenge-ketye untyemurle-irreke imerte ayenge ilbye antheke.' *Psalms 41:9.*

¹⁹ "The kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe arrekwele-arle ileme kele urreke re-anteme irretyenhege, kele arrantherre kwenhe ayenge akwele itelarerlte-anetyeke Akngeyele-arle yernekenge.

²⁰ Nhenhe mwantyele awerrirraye ayenge kwenhe araty arrekhantherre angkerleng. The kwenhe ayeye ilentye akngerre areye yerneke angkentye atyinhe ilettyeke. Kenhe angwenhele apeke akangkemele ikngweme itnenhe re ayenge-arlike akangkemele ikngweme. Re apeke ayenge ikngwemele re Akngeye atyinhe-arlike akangkeme-anteyele ikngweme Rarle nhenge ayenge yernekeke."

*Jesus-ele Judas-akerte ileme akurne-irrerleng-arle
(Matthew 26:20-25; Mark 14:17-21; Luke 22:21-23)*

²¹ Nhenge nhenhe re angkeke-iperrele Jesus atnerte akurne anthurre awelheke itneke imerte angkemele, "Awerrirraye. Anyentele ayenge iltye atnerte anthetyenhe arrpenhe areyele ayenge arntirrkwetyeke."

²² Nhenge apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyele nhenhe awemele inngerre itnekenhe akngarte-iwelheke itne alkng arerreke itne-arle uyarne itelareke. Itne itirrewarreke, "Angwenhe-akerte-ame re angkeme?"

²³ Apententye akngerre anyente Jesus itwele anetyame, arrpenhe areyele ileme rarle akwele nhenge Jesus-arle ahentye anthurre anemeke.

²⁴ Simon-Peter anteme angkeke ikwere, "Unte renhe apayuthnaye! Angwenhe-akerte-ame re angkeme?"

²⁵ Kenhe artwe yanhe Jesus itwele aneke re ampeke anemele renhe apayuthneke, "Akngerrepataye, angwenhe-ame artwe nhenge re unte-arle angkeme-akerte?"

²⁶ Kele Jesus angkirtneke, "Twelve pele nhenhele aneme, kenhe anyente nhenhele aneme, the merne tampe urtneke thweke-eme-ilettyenhe renhe anthemele. Anyente yanhe rarle ayenge iltye anthetyenhe." Re-anteme merne tampe inemele thweke-eme-ilemele Judas antheke, alere Simon Iscariot-kenhe.

²⁷ Ikwerenge Judas iltye ikwerenhe akertne-irreke merne inemele kenhe arrentye Satan-ele ikwere irrerleng. Jesus anteme Judas-eke angkeke, "Iparrpe alhaye iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaraye unte-arle itirreme mpwaretyeke."

²⁸ Kenhe arrpenhe areye-arle ikwerele anetyame uyarne itelareke iwenhenge-arle Jesus alakenhe angketyameke ikwere.

²⁹ Arrpenheme itirrekeke-athene, "Re apekele Judas yerneke-arle merne awethe inetyeke, re kwenhe yakwethe apwerte ngkweltye-akerte anwerne-kenhe atnyenentye akngerre." Kenhe arrpenhe areye itirrekeke-athene, "Re apeke renhe yerneke apwerte ngkweltye ipmentye anthetyeke tyerrtye alhengkeye areyeke."

³⁰ Judas-elarle merne ineke arteke Jesus-elarle renhe antheke, re iparrpe akeme-irremele akethe-werne alheke nthenhele-arle ingwele-anteme-irrekenge.

Jesus-ele apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye ileme itne-arle arntarnte-arerretyeke

³¹ Nhenge Judas alheke-iperrele Jesus angkeke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke "Lyete ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke in-teke, Akngeyele-anteme ayenge akangkentyele utyernenhe anthurre. Tyerrtye areyele Akngeye utyernetyenhe anthurre atyengenge-arle. Kele tyerrtye areyele ayenge utyernetyenhe anthurre Akngeyele-arle.

³² Tyerrtye areyele aretyenhe nthakenhele nhenge Akng-eye mwerre anthurre anemenge Rarle ayenge akangkentyele utyernerlengenge anthurre. Akngeyele re-arrpe kwenhe tyerrtye areyeke imernetyenhe nthakenhe ayenge mwerre anthurre anemeke. Re lyete yanhe renhe mpwaretyenhe."

³³ Re itneke angkirtneke-anteye, "Ayenge kwenhe arrekantherre ahentye-aneme nhenge arrantherre-arle ampe atyinhe aneme-arteke, ayenge kwenhe arrekantherrenge akweke ware aneme. Arrantherre anteme atyenge apale unthetyenhe, arrantherre atyenge uyarne unthetyenhe ayenge-arle kwenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhele anetyakenhe anetyenhe. Tharle Jew akngerrepate areye ileke-arteke, the anteme arrekantherre lyete ileme, arrantherre uyarne apetyetyenhe apmere ayenge-arle alheme-werne, arrangwe-arle.

³⁴ Lyete anteme the angkentye alkarle ileme. Arrantherre akangkelhe-ilerretyeke. Arrantherre itelareme nthakenhe-arle tharle arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele akayake-ilemele arntarnte-aretyarte, alakenhe re kwenhe arrantherre mwantyele arntarnte-arerremele anerirretyeke.

³⁵ Arrantherre apeke mwantye arntarnte-arerremele alakenhe-arteke, nhenge ingkirrekele anteme arrenhantherrenhe aremele itelaretyenhenge nhenge arrantherre apententye akngerre atyinhe areye aneme."

Jesus-ele Peter-akerte ileme

(Matthew 26:31-35; Mark 14:27-31; Luke 22:31-34)

³⁶ Simon-Peter-ele anteme Jesus apayuthneke, "Aknger-repataye, nthenhe-werne alheme?"

Jesus akenhe angkirtneke, "Apmere ayenge-arle alheme-werne, unte atyengenge uyarne apetyeme, urreke-arle unte yanhe ikwere-werne apetyetyenhe."

³⁷ Peter anteme angkeke, “Akngerrepataye, iwenhenge-arle-ame ayenge ngkwengenge alhetyakenhe-irretyeke arlte lyete? Ayenge kwenhe ngkwengenge ilwetyeke atyepe-atepe!”

³⁸ Jesus akenhe Peter-eke angkirtneke, “Unte angkeme unte-arle akwele atyengenge ilwetyeke atyepe-atepe. Ayenge mwantyele awaye: Nhenge urreke tyweke-tyweke urreye arlketyenhenge ingwe-athnele, unte urrpetye-ngare angketyenhe unte-arle atyenge akutne aneme!”

14

Jesus-ele anwerneke iwerre arraty e altywere-ileme Akngeye-werne-atheke

¹ Jesus anteme apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke awethe angkeke, “Atnerte atyenpe-anetyalaye. Arrantherre Akngeye arraty itelareme, kele anteme ayenge-arlike araty itelarerlte-anaye.

² Akngeye atyinhele apmere anemele kwenhe apmere atningke aneme nhenge anetyeke. Yanhe ikwere-werne anteme ayenge lyete alhetyenhe the apmere arrekantherre mpwaretyenhe nhenge urreke anetyenhenge. Ayenge kwenhe arrekantherre arraty angkeme. Ayenge kwenhe arrekantherre urrtirretyakenhe.

³ Ayenge kwenhe apmere yanhe-werne arrekwele alheke arrekantherre apmere mpwaretyeke, Ayenge anteme apetyalpemele arrenhantherrenhe atyengenge akngirtneyenhe nhenge arrantherre atyengenge apurte anetyenhenge.

⁴ Arrantherre kele akaltye aneme iwerre apmere ikwere-werne-atheke nhenge ayenge-arle alheme-werne.”

⁵ Thomas akenhe angkeke. “Akngerrepataye, anwerne kwenhe apmere yanheke akutne nhenge-werne unte alheme. Kele nthakenhe-arle-ame anwerne iwerre ikwere akaltye-irretyenhe?”

⁶ Jesus ikwere angkeke, “Ayenge kwenhe iwerre aneme nhenge Akngeye atyinhele aneme-werne. The kwenhe nhenge-arle tyerrtye areyeke imerneme Ngkarte-arle araty anemeke Rarle tyerrtye ingkirrekeke utnenge anthemele. Arrantherre kwenhe Akngeye-werne uyarne alheme nhenge iwerre arrpenhele apentemele. Atyengenge-ante ware kwenhe arrantherre-arle arraty Akngeye-werne alhetyeke.”

⁷ Re angkeke-anteye itneke, “Arrantherre apeke atyenge akaltye anthurre aneme arrantherre Akngeye atyinheke

akaltye-anteye-arle anemere. Kele lyete-ngentyele arrantherre Akngeye atyinheke akaltye aneme nhenge arrantherre renhe arrekwele areke-arteke-arle."

⁸ Philip akenhe angkerleng, "Akngerrepataye, unte anwerneke Akngeye imernetyeke apeke, Renhe areke-iperrele anwerne akangkemele anetyenhenge."

⁹ Jesus akenhe angkeke, "Philip, unte-ame atyenge akutne akwete aneme? Ayenge kwenhe ngkwengenge arlte arlengenge-atwetye aneke, ante unte akutne akwete atyenge aneme nhenge angwenhele ayenge arraty anemeke. Yanhe areyele ayenge areke-arle kwenhe itne Akng-eye atyinhe areke-arteke. Kele iwenhenge-arle-ame unte alakenhe atyenge angkeme, 'Akngeye ngkwinhe anwerneke imernaye'?

¹⁰ Unte-ame uyarne anthurre itelareme? Akngeye atyinhe kwenhe atyengenge apurte aneme, ayenge Akngeye atyinhenge apurte aneme. Angkentye nhenge the arrekanttherre ilerle-aneme atyengenge-ante ware apetyetyakenhele. Akngeye atyinhele, nhenge atyengenge akwetethe anerle-aneme, kwenhe ayenge ilerle-aneme nthakenhe akaltyele-anthetyeke ante arne ilyernpenye areye mpwaretyeke Rarle atyenge mpwaretyeke ahentye anemeke.

¹¹ Kele, unte kwenhe ayenge arraty awetyeke nhenge iwenhele ayenge angkeme, nhenge Akngeye uthene ayenge uthene kwenhe anyente re aneme. Kele unte apeke yanhe akaperte-werne iletakenhele nhenge iwenhenge ayenge angkemeke kele unte itirretyeke arne ilyernpenye areyeke tharle ngangkere akngerrele mpwaretyame, itnenhene areke-arle-iperre kwenhe unte ayenge arraty itelaretyeke.

¹² Nhenhe mwantyele awaye: Angwenhele apeke ayenge arraty itelareme kwenhe arne ilyernpenye arrpenhe atningke mpwaretyenhe tharle mpwareme-arteke. Re mpwaretyenhe arne ilyernpenye anthurre atyengenge akngerre-ulkere ayenge-arle Akngeye atyinhe-werne alherleng.

¹³ Iwenhe apeke renhe arrantherre ayenge apayuthneme mpwaretyeke arrantherre-arle atyinhe anemenge, the kwenhe mpwaretyenhenge, nhenge the arelhe ingkirreke imernetyenhenge nthakenhe-arle Akngeye atyinhe ilyernpenye anthurre anemenge.

¹⁴ Yewe, arne iwenhe apeke ingkirreke nhenge arrantherre-arle ayenge apayuthneme mpwaretyeke arrantherre kwenhe atyinhele anemenge, the kele-arle mpwareme."

Jesus-elarle alhileke Utmenge Akngerre yernetyeke

¹⁵ Awethe Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "Arrantherre apeke atyenge ahentye aneme arrantherre kwenhe ayenge aywerrkele awetyeke mpwaremele arne iwenhe apeke renhe nhenge the ilerlenghe.

¹⁶ The anteme Akngeye apayuthnemele Re imerte arrekhantherre-werne yernemele atyewe arrpenhe arrenhantherrenhe alpe-eme-iletyeke. Re apetyeme arrekhantherrenge akwetethe apurte anerle-anetyenhe.

¹⁷ Re kwenhe Utmenge Akngerre, Re arrenhantherrenhe Akngeye-akerte arratyale akaltyele-anthetyenhe. Kenhe yanhe areyele Akngeye akwenpele awerlte-aneme, kwenhe itelaretyakenhe Rarle itnenhene alpe-eme-ileme, itne kwenhe akutne iwenhe apeke ikwere-akerte Rarle mpwareme ante angwenhele re anemeke. Arrantherre kwenhe akaltye aneme angwenhele re anemeke Rarle arrekhantherrenge anerlenghe, Re arrekhantherre irrpemele alethe akwete anetyenhe.

¹⁸ Nhenge the arrenhantherre impemele alpeme, the kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe kutyentye-arteke anetyakenhe-iletyenhe. Ayenge kwenhe arrekhantherre-werne apetye-alpeme.

¹⁹ Ayenge kwenhe lyete ware alhetyenhe anteme ante tyerrtye areyele ayenge akwenpele-arle awerlte-anemeke, ayenge uyarne awethe aretyenhe. Kenhe arrantherre kenhe ayenge awethe aretyenhe. Ayenge kwenhe Akngeye atyinhenge alethe akwete apurte anerlenghe, arrantherre-arlike kwenhe ikwerenge alethe akwete anetyenhe anteme.

²⁰ Nhenge ayenge awethe itethe-irritnemele arrantherre kele itelaretyenhe nhenge ayenge-arle apurte Akngeye atyinhenge aneme, arrantherre akenhe apurte atyengenge aneme, ayenge arrekhantherrenge apurte anetyenhe.

²¹ Tyerrtye areye-arle atyenge akngerre anthurre ahentye anemele kwenhe yanhe areye ayenge aywerrkele awerlte-aneme mpwareme iwenhe apeke renhe tharle nhenge itnenhe ileme mpwaretyeke. Akngeye atyinhe-arlike Re itneke ahentye anthurre aneme itne-arle atyenge ahentye-anerlenghe. Ayenge-arlike re itneke ahentye anthurre aneme, the itneke imernetyenhe iwenhe-artekele ayenge arratyale aneme."

²² Judas arrpenhe akenhe, nhenge Iscariot arritnye kwenye-arle, ikwere angkeke, "Akngerrepataye, iwenhenge-arle-ame unte anwerneke-ante imerneme nhenge iwenhe-arteke-arle unte arratyale anemeke, imernelhetyakenhe arrpenhe areyeke-arle nhenge Ngkartekenhe anetyakenhe?"

23 Jesus akenhe ikwere angkirtneke, “Yanhe areye atyenge-arle ahentye aneme kwenhe ayenge aywerrkele awetyenhe ante mpwareme iwenhe-arle the itnenhene ileme mpwaretyeke. Akngeye atyinhe-arlike itneke ahentye-anteye aneme. Tyerrtye yanhe areyenge kwenhe ilerne apetyetyenhe apurte anetyenhenge.

24 Kenhe yanhe areye atyenge ahentye anetyakenhe kwenhe ayenge awetyakenhe ante mpwaretyakenhe iwenhele the itnenhene mpwaretyeke ileme. Alakenhe ikwereenge anteme the itneke imernetyakenhe aneme iwenhe-arteke ayenge arraty anemeke. Angkentye nhenhe areye tharle ileme kwenhe arrakerte atyinhe-ngentyele ware anetyakenhe. Akngeye atyinhele kwenhe ayenge ileme angkentye nhenhe areye angketyeke. Re kwenhe ayenge yerneke-arle.

25 The kwenhe arrekhantherre arne nhenhe renhe ingkirreke ileke nhenge ayenge-arle arrekhantherrenge akwete anemenge.

26 Akngeye atyinhele kwenhe Utnenge Akngerre yerneyenhe, ayenge-tetye. Rarle kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe alpe-eme-iletienhe, arrekhantherrenge apurte anetyenhe, ayenge-arle alheke-iperle. Re arrenhantherrenhe arne ingkirreke akaltyele-anthetyenhe arrantherre-arle itelaretyeke ahentye-aneme. Re kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe irlpangelhe-iletienhe nhenge arne iwenhe apeke renhe areye tharle arrekhantherre ileke-akerte.

27 Yewe, the kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe impemele alhetyenhe, the kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe atnyenetyenhe, nhenge utnenge atnerre-ilemele. Itirremele anaye nhenge tharle akwetethe utnenge atnerre atnyeneme, alakenhe-arteke. Tyerrtye apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyele arrenhantherrenhe uyarne atnerre-ileme. The ware kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe atnerre-iletieyke nhenge arrantherre mwerre anetyenhenge. Kele atnerte akurne-irretyale anaye nhenge atere apeke-irretyale.

28 “Arrantherre kwenhe ayenge aweke arrekhantherre angkerlenghe, ‘Ayenge kwenhe alhetyenhe, urreke arrekhantherre-werne apetye-alpetyenhenge.’ Kele iwenhenge-arle-ame arrantherre atnerte akurne awelheme nhenhe-akerte? Arrantherre atyenge ahentye-aneke-arle, arrantherre akangkemere-arle nhenge ayenge-arle Akngeye atyinhe-werne alpemeke Akngeye atyinhe kwenhe-arle atyenge-ngentyele akngerre anthurre-ulkere aneme.

29 The kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe ileme arne nhenhe areye kwenhe anentye akngerre arrwekele irretyenhenge, nhenge itne irrerlenghe kele arrantherre itelaretyenhenge

iwenhe-arle ayenge angkerlenghe kwenhe arratyne aneme.

³⁰ Ayenge akwele awethe angketyale aneme, arrentye Satan-arle, apmere ahelhe nhenheke pwathe aneme-arle, rarle lyete apetyemenge. Re akenhe ahelhe nhenheke pwathe anetyakenhe-irreme, re ayenge iletakenhe-irreme iwenhe renhe the mpwaretyeke.

³¹ "The kwenhe Akngeye atyinhe-ante aywerrke awerle-aneme ante iwenhe apeke mpwarerle-anemele Akngeye atyinhele-arle ayenge ileme mpwaretyeke-ante ware, alakenhenge ikwerenge anteme tyerrtye apanpele ahelhe nhenhe areyele itelaretyenhe ayenge-arle Ikwere ahentye anthurre anemenge."

Alakenhe-arle Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke re-anteme angkeke, "Yewe, alakenhe ante kwenhe aneme. Iparrpaye, anwerne akeme-irremele apmere nhenhe-ngentyele alhetyekeye."

15

Jesus re arne kripethe-arteke aneme

¹ Jesus awethe-anteye apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke nhenge nthakenhe-arle anetyeke Akngeye-arle ahentye aneme itne anetyeke, re itneke angkeke, "Ayenge kwenhe arne kripethe arratyne anthurre-arteke aneme. Akngeye atyinhe kwenhe artwe-arteke nhenge-arle arne kripethe areye arntarnte-aremeke. Nhenge re garden renhe unthemele areme arne irrweltje aremele, re ultakemele iweme. Alakenhe-arteke re.

² Yewe, ayenge kwenhe arne kripethe ngkwerne-arteke aneme, arrantherre akenhe walye areye-arteke aneme. Tyerrtyele-arteke nhenge-arle garden arntarnte-areme walye areye akerle-anemele merne kripethe-kwenye-arle, itne-arle akurne anerlenghe, Akngeyele kwenhe tyerrtye areye iweme nhenge areyele akwele-arle ilelheme itne-arle atyinhe anemenge, itne akenhe mpwaretyakenhe iwenhe apeke ikwere Rarle ahentye anemele. Itne mwerre kwenye. Kenhe walye yanhe areye merne-akerte anerlenghe, itne mwerre ante garden arntarnte-arentye akngerrele kwenhe itnenhe akeme urteke-ulkere ilemele nhenge yanhe-ngentyele itne merne awethe atningke-ulkere atnyenetyenhenge. Akngeye atyinhe kwenhe yanhe re-arteke aneme nhenge areyeke-arle itethe anerlte-anetyeke alakenhe-arteke re ahentye-aneme.

³ Arrantherre kwenhe kele walye-arteke aneme garden arntarnte-arentye akngerrele-arle akeme urteke-ulkere

ilemele arrantherre-arle angkentye nhengeke akangkwe-irreke tharle arrekkantherre ilekenge. Angkentye atyinhele kwenhe kele arrenhantherrenhe mwerre-ileke.

⁴ Atyengenge akwetethe apurte anerrirraye. Arrantherre apeke yanhe renhe mpwareme kele ayenge arrekkantherrenge apurte akwetethe anetyenhenge. Walye nhenge ultakelheke kwenhe merne ikwemeye arratetyakenhe. Nhenge re arne ngkwerne apurte anerleng-ante ware kwenhe rarle merne ikwemeye arratetyenhenge. Alakenhe-anteyele arrantherre iwerrele anetyakenhe-irreme Akngeye-arle arrekkantherre ahentye anemenge arrantherre atyengenge apurte anetyakenhe apeke.

⁵ "Ayenge kwenhe arne ngkwerne-arteke aneme nhenge arne kripethe-arleng, arrantherre walye areye-arteke arrateke-arle ante atyengenge apurte akwetethe aneme. Arrantherre apeke atyengenge apurte akwetethe aneme arrantherre akwete anthurre mpwarerlte-aneme arne ingkirreke Akngeye-arle ahentye-anemeke. Arrantherre apeke atyenge-ngentyele akngakelhemele arrantherre arne areye mpwaretyakenhe-irretyeke nhenge Rarle ahentye anemeke.

⁶ Kele angwenhe apeke apurte akwete atyengenge anetyakenhe kele imerte akngakelhemele anteme, kele Akngeyele renhe ipmentyele iweme. Tyerrtye yanhe re kwenhe walye-arteke aneme nhenge arrpenhele ultakeme iwemele imerte. Nhenge garden arntarnte-arentye-artekele walye antyerrke akemele iwemele-arteke. Kele imerte arrpenhele itnenhe kutyeme itnenhene ureke iweme ampetyeke.

⁷ Alakenhe-irreketye arrantherre atyengenge apurte akwetethe anetyeke, angkentye atyinhe aywerrkele awerlte-anetyeke. Arrantherre apeke alakenhe renhe mpwareme kele arrantherre Akngeye atyinhe apayuthnetyeke arrenhantherrenhe anthetyeke iwenhe apeke ikwere arrantherre-arle ahentye anemeke Re anteme arrenhantherrenhe anthetyenhenge.

⁸ Yewe, Akngeye kwenhe arrekkantherre ahentye aneme akwete anthurre ingkirreke mpwarerlte-anetyeke Ikwere. Arrantherre alakenhe renhe mpwareme arrpenhe atningkele aremele angkeme, 'Yewe, nhenhe areyele kwenhe Jesus apenterlte-aneme.' Areke-arle-iperrele itne Akngeye akertne utyerneme tnakemele.

⁹ "Akngeye kwenhe atyenge atnerte ahentye anthurre aneme, alakenhe anteye ayenge arrekkantherre ahentye anthurre aneme. Kele arrantherre nhenhe itelaretyeke,

akwetethe atyengenge apurte anerlte-anetyeke nhenge the apeke akwetethe arntarnte-arerle-anetyenhenge.

¹⁰ Arrantherre apekele angkentye atyinhe aywerrke awe-tyeke iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke the ileme, the akwetethe arrenhantherrenhe akayake-ileme mwantyele arntarnte-arerle-anemele. Arrantherre akaltye aneme nhenge Akngeyele-arle ayenge mwantyele arntarnte-arerle-aneme, nhenge tharle aywerrkele mpwarerle-aneme iwenhele re ayenge ileme mpwaretyeke. Alakenhe.

¹¹ Yewe the kwenhe arne nhenhe areye arrekanttherre ilerne nhenge yanhe-ngentyele arrantherre akangketyeke anthurre ayenge akangkentye akwetethe anerle-aneme-arteke.

¹² Yewe, the kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe arratye ileme akangelhe-ilerretyeke. Arrantherre itelareme nhenge nthakenhe-arle tharle arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele arntarnte-areme akayake-ilemele, alakenhe re-artekele kwenhe arrantherre mwantye arntarnte-arerretyeke.

¹³ Tyerrtyele imerneme nhenge rarle arrpenheke arntarnte-aremele anthurre nhenge rarle apeke tyerrtye yanheke ilweme. Nhenge tyerrtye apeke arrpenheke ilwetyeke, kele yanhe renhe mwerre akngerre anthurre-arle, arne iwenhe apeke arrpenhe ikwerenge mwerre akngerre-ulkere.

¹⁴ Arrantherre apeke ayenge mwantyele aweme iwenhele ayenge angkemeke imerte mpwaremele kele arrantherre atyewe atyinhe anthurrele aneme.

¹⁵ The arrenhantherrenhe akwete iletakenhe anetyenhe urrkapentye atyinhe areye nhenge urrkapentye areye-arle kwenhe apale aneme iwenhenge-arle nhenge pwathe itnekenhele ileme itne nhenge arne areye mpwaretyeke. The arrenhantherrenhe atyewe atyinhe areye ileme-tetye, tharle arrenhantherrenhe ingkirreke anthurre ilerleng tharle Akngeye atyinhenge awemenge.

¹⁶ Arrantherre apekele itirreme arrantherre-arle ayenge akngakeke-kathene. Arrangkwe, tharle arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke the arrenhantherrenhe ileke arne ingkirreke mpwarerlte-anetyeke Ngkarte-arle ahentye-anemeke, arne nhenge areye arrantherre-arle Ikwere mpwareke itne akweteke-iletynhenge. Arrantherre apeke arne iwenhe apeke ikwere Akngeye atyinhe arritnye atyinhele angkemele apayuthneme, Rarle arrenhantherrenhe renhe anthetyenhenge. Re mpwaretyenhe arrantherre-arle atyinh anerrirrerleng.

¹⁷ "Yewe, the arrenhantherrenhe awethe ileme akangelhe-ilerraye, arntarnte-arerremele anthurre."

Jesus-ele itnenhe akaltyele-antheme nhenge yanhe areye-arle Ngkarteke atnerte ahentye anetyakenheke, kele itneke anteye

¹⁸ Jesus itneke angkeme, “Tyerrtye nhenge areye arne ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyeke-ante ware itirrerlte-anemele arrekhantherre ahentye anthurre anetyakenhe, kele alak-enhe itirrewarraye, itne kwenhe atyenge arrwekele ahentye anthurre anetyakenhe.

¹⁹ Arrantherre kwenhe tyerrtye apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areye-arteke anetyakenhe nhenge areye-arle arne apmere nhenhe-arenye areyeke ware itirrerlte-anemeke. Arrantherre apekele itne-arteke aneke kele itne arrekhantherre ahentye-arle aneme arrenhantherrenhe arntarnteareme apeke. The kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke nhenge arrantherre-arle akngakelhemele anetyeke apmere ahelhe nhenhe-ngentyele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme tyerrtye areye, arne apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyeke ware akwetethe itirrerlte-anetyenhe-arle anemeke, arrekhantherre atnerte ahentye-anetyakenhele.

²⁰ Angkentye yanhe areye irlpangkaye tharle arrekhantherre ilekenge: ‘Urrkapentye akngerre kwenhe alartetye ikwerenhenge impene-ulkere anetyakenhe.’ Nhenge tyerrtye ahe-akngerre yanhe areye atyenge ahele-ahele angkeme ayenge akurne mpwaremele itne arrekhantherre ahele-ahele angkemearlke arrenhantherrenhe akurne mpwaremele-arlke, arrantherre-arle urrkapentye atyinhe mpwaremenge. Kenhe arrpenhe areyele ayenge mwantyele awemele aneme nhenge arne iwenhele the itnenhene akaltyele-antheme, alakenhe-arteke itne arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele awetyenhe nhenge arrantherre itnenhe akaltyele-anthemeke.

²¹ “Itne arrekhantherre ahele-irretyenhe arrenhantherrenhe akurne mpwaretyenhe-arlke arrantherre-arle kwenhe atyinhe anemenge itne kwenhe Akngeye atyinheke akutne, nhenge ayenge yernekeke-arle.

²² Nhenge ayenge apeke apetyemele itneke angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe angketyakenhe aneke, kele itne atyenge, ayeye atyinheke-arlke akutne anthurre anemere, arrpenhele itnenhe uyarne ilperneme. Nhenge ayenge apetyemele the kwenhe ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe itneke ileke, itne ayenge akwenpele awerle-anenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itne Ngkartenge arrekwele tnetyenhe re itnenhene ilpernetyenhe.

²³ Tyerrtye areye-arle atyenge atnerte ahentye anetyakenheke kwenhe Akngeye atyinheke ahentye anetyakenhe-

anteye.

²⁴ Ayenge apeke apetyemele arne ilyernpenye areye mwerre areye-arlike mpwaretyakenhe aneke-arle tharle mpwareke, kele itne akwete anerlte-anemele akutne anthurre arne akurne areyeke itne-arle mpwarekenge. Kenhe ayenge kwenhe arraty apetyemele arne ilyernpenye areye mwerre areye-arlike itnekenge mpwaremele, arne nhenge areye arrpenhele arrekwele mpwaretyakenhe-arle. Kele areke-arle-iperlele iwenhele the mpwareke itne ayenge arraty itelaretyakenhele, itne atnerte ahentye anetyakenhe atyenge Akngeye atyinheke-arlike.

²⁵ Nhenge alakenhe-arle irrerlenge angkentye nhenge tyerrtye angwenhele apeke re Bible-ke arrekwele intelheleke kwenhe arraty aneke. Alakenhe kwenhe re angkeme, 'Itne kwenhe atyenge ware ahentye kwenye aneme.' *Psalm 35:19; 69:4.*

²⁶ "Urreke the arrpenhe arrekkantherre yernetyenhe Akngeye atyinhe-ngentye, arrenhantherrenhe atnerre-iletyeke. Re kwenhe Utnenge Akngerre Re arrenhantherrenhe akaltye-anthetyenhe arne arraty areye Akngeye-akerte. Ayenge kwenhe Akngeye-werne alpemele kenhe re apetyetyenhenge tyerrtye areyeke iletienhe atyenge-akerte.

²⁷ Arrantherre-arlike atyenge-akerte iletiekenge arrantherre-arle kwenhe atyengenge anekenge nhenge arlte arrekwele-ngentye tharle arelhe areye anthetyeke-irreke tyerrtye areye arrantherre kwenhe atyengenge akwete aneme."

16

¹ Jesus awethe itneke angkemele, "Yewe, the kwenhe arrekkantherre ileme arne nhenhe areye, arrantherre-arle ayenge impene-impene apentetyeke ipmentyele anteme impetyakenhe anetyenhe.

² Jew akngerrepate areye arrekkantherre ahele-ahele angketyenhe ante arrenhantherrenhe tyatyengentye yernetyenhe nhenge arrantherre itnekenge apurte-irretyakenhe-irretyeke nhenge itne Akngeye akertne utyernerlte-anemenge. Urreke anteme itne arrenhantherrenhe irrerlknge atwetyenhe alakenhe itirremeke-athene, 'Akngeye kwenhe anwerneke akangketyenhe nhenge re anwernenhe aremele irrerlknge itnenhene atwerlenge.' Itne kwenhe akenge aneme.

³ Itne kwenhe arne nhenhe areye arrekkantherrenhe mpwaretyenhe itne kwenhe atyenge akutne aneme, Akngeye atyinheke-arlike.

⁴ The kwenhe arne nhenhe areye arrekkantherre ileme nhenge itne irrerlenge arrantherre kwenhe itelaretyenhe

tharle arrenhantherrenhe alkngarre-ilekeke. The kwenhe arne nhenhe areye arrekantherre iletakenhe aneke nhenge arrantherre arrekwele atyengenge alhetyeke ayenge-arle arrekantherrenge anekenge, itne anteme ayenge arlkarentye-iletayame, arrenhantherrenhe kwenye."

Jesus-elarle itnenhe ileme iwenhe apeke renhe areye Utmenge Akngerrele-arle mpwaretyenhenge

⁵ Jesus itneke angkeke, "Lyete anteme ayenge Akngeye atyinhe-werne alhetyenhe ayenge yerneke-arle. Arrantherre akenhe ayenge apayuthnetyakenhe nthenhe-werne ayenge alhemeke.

⁶ Arrantherre alhwarrpe anthurre awelheme-tetye tharle arne nhenhe areye arrekantherre ilerleng.

⁷ Ayenge kwenhe arrekantherre arraty angkeme! Mwerre kwenhe arrekantherre ayenge-arle alhemenge, ayenge-arle kwenhe alhetyakenhenge, Utmenge Akngerrele kwenhe, arrenhantherrenhe mwantye-mwantye-iletienhe-arle arrekantherre arrkngerte angkemele, Re apetyetyakenhe. Ayenge akenhe alheke-arle, the renhe arrekantherre-werne yernetyenhe.

⁸ Utmenge nhenge apetyemele tyerrtye ingkirreke ahelhe nhenhe-arenhe areyeke imernetyenhe itne-arle apale itirrerlte-aneme. Itne kwenhe apale itirreme arne iwenhe apeke akurne areye-akerte, apale itirremele nhenge mwerre anemeke akwele. Itne apale itirreme atyenge-akerte, itne atyenge atyele angkeme ayenge akwele angkentye akenge angkerle-anemeke-athene. Itne apale itirreme Akngeye-akerte. Itne itirreme Rarle tyerrtye areye akngaketyakenhe anemeke-athene, nhenge arelhe mwerre areye akurne areye-ngentyele. Utmenge Akngerre akenhe apetyemele Re apele apetyemele imernetyenhe itne-arle apale itirrerleng.

⁹ "Re tyerrtye areye iletienhe itne-arle apale itirremeke akenge mpwaremele itne-arle mwernte-irrerleng ayenge awetyakenhele.

¹⁰ Re tyerrtye areye iletienhe itne-arle apale itirremeke, itne-arle apatemenge iwenhe apeke renhe arraty anerleng. Ayenge arraty atyinhe Akngeye-werne alpemenge, arrantherre ayenge awethe aretyakenhe aneme, arrantherre anteme itelaretyenhenge tharle mpwareke arne iwenhe apeke renhe arraty aneke-arle.

¹¹ Re kwenhe tyerrtye areye iletienhe itne-arle apale itirremeke, Akngeyele-arle akwele itnenhene akngaketyakenhe, mwerre nhenge akurnenge-ntyale. Akngeye kwenhe kele itirremele angkeke Rarle arrentye Satan imerrentye

irrerlkngeke atwetyenhe, yanhe nhege pwathe-arle aneme apmere ahelhe nhenheke. Nhenhele imerneme urreke-arle Re itnenhe-arlike imerrentye irrerlkngeke atwetyenhe.

¹² "The kwenhe angkentye awethe atnyeneme nhege arrekhantherre iletayeke ahentye aneme, arrantherre akenhe lyete uyarne-arle itelareme.

¹³ Urreke anteme Utmenge Akngerre apetyemele arrenhantherrenhe arraty akaltyele-anthetyenhe nhege arrantherre itelaretyenhenge ayeye areye Akngeye-akerte. Rarle ware angketyakenhele. Re arrekhantherre arne nhege areye iletayeke Rarle Akngeye ikwerenhe aweme angkerlenge. Re arrekhantherre iletuyenhe-arlike arne areye-akerte urreke-arle anetyenheke.

¹⁴ Re arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-anthetyenhe angkentye areye rarle ayenge aweke angkerlenge, arrantherre itnenhe awemele arrantherre angkemele ayenge akertne utyernetyenhe.

¹⁵ Arne ingkirreke atyinhe Akngeyele-arle atnyeneme, the atnyeneme-arlike. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge arrekhantherre angkeke alakenhe, 'Utnenge Akngerrele kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-anthetyenhe angkentye rarle ayenge aweke angkerlenge.' "

Jesus-ele itnenhe ileme rarle alheke-arle iperre itne alhwarrpe-irretyenhenge, urreke akenhe itne akangkentye anetyenhe

¹⁶ Jesus anteme angkeke, "Lyete ware kwenhe the arrenhantherrenhe impemele alhetyenhe, arrantherre ayenge aretyakenhe anetyenhe awethe. Urreke anteme arrantherre ayenge awethe aretyenhe."

¹⁷ Apententye akngerre arrpenheme ikwerenhe angkerreke, "Iwenhenge-ame re alakenhe angkeme, 'Lyete ware arrantherre ayenge aretyakenhe anetyenhe awethe,' ante 'Urreke anteme arrantherre ayenge awethe aretyenhe'?"

¹⁸ Apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye akwete anthurre angkerretyame, "Iwenhenge-ame re angkeme, 'Alakenhenge ayenge kwenhe Akngeye atyinhe-werne alpeme'? Anwerne uyarne itelareme iwenhe apeke ikwere rarle angkemeke."

¹⁹ Kenhe Jesus itelareke itne-arle apayuthnetye ahentye aneme nhege re angkeke ikwere. Re itneke alakenhe anteme angkeke, "Ayenge arrekhantherre kwenhe alakenhe angkerne, 'Lyete ware arrantherre kwenhe ayenge awethe aretyakenhe anetyenhe. Ikwere-iperrele anteme arrantherre ayenge awethe aretyenhe.' Nhenhe ikwere-ame

arrantherre angkerrerne nhenge arrantherre itelaretyen-henge?

²⁰ Nhenhe mwantyele awerrirraye: The kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe arratye ileme arrantherre-arle akaye artnetyenhe atyenge alhwarrpe-akerte anemele nhenge nthakenhe-arle irretyenheke atyenge, kenhe tyerrtye ar-eyeye arne ahelhe nhenhe-arenyeke-ante warele itirrerlte-aneme-arle akangkemele anetyenhe. Arrantherre alhwarrpe anthurre awelhetyenhe, arrantherre akenhe akweke ware alhwarrpe-akerte aneme, kele arrantherre akngarte-iwelhetyenhe atnerte akangketyenhe anthurre ayenge aremele awethe.

²¹ Arrantherre itelareme nhenge arelhe-arle ampe akweke atnyenetyeke-uletaye re uyarne anthurre itirremele, nthakenhe-arle-irremenge ikwerenge. Kenhe ampe akweke-arle inteke-iperrele akenhe, re rlkerte ikwere alkngwirremele aneme re kwenhe akangkeme anthurange ampe akweke ikwerenhe-arle intekenge.

²² Rarle alakenhe-anteyele arrekkantherrenge anetyenhe. Ayenge nhenge ilwemele alheme urrekeke-atwetye, urreke ulkere-arle apetye-alpetyenhenge arrantherre alhwarrpe anetyenhe. Kenhe ikwere-iperrele the arrenhantherrenhe awethe aretyenhe. Kele antime arrantherre akangkentye anthurre anetyenhe, arrpenhele arrenhantherrenhe uyarne ayaketyenhe akangkentyele anetyeke ikwere.

²³ "Alakenhe-arle irrerleng, arrantherre ayenge iwenhe apeke ikwere-akerte apayuthnetyakenhe anetyenhe. Nhenhe mwantyele awerrirraye: Arrantherre apeke arne iwenhe apeke ikwere Akngeye atyinhe arritnye atyinhele angkemele apayuthneme, Rarle arrenhantherrenhe renhe anthyetyenhenge.

²⁴ Arrantherre kwenhe alakenhe arrekwele mpwaretyakenhe aneke. Lyete anteme arrantherre akwete anthurre renhe arne areyeke arritnye atyinhele apayuthnerlte-anetyeke. Yanhe renhe apeke arrantherre mpwarerleng, arrantherre kele itnenhe inemele akangkemele anthurre anteme aneme."

Akangkentye akwetethe anerlte-anaye

²⁵ Jesus itneke angkeke, "Yewe, arrekwele-ngentyele lyeteke-atwetye the arrekkantherre ayeye alengke-iwentye iletayame. Kenhe urreke anteme the arrekkantherre alakenhe-arteke iletayakenhe anetyenhe, ayeye alengke-iwentye angkemele. Kenhe urreke akenhe the ayeye arratye anthurrele iletienhe atyinhe Akngeye-akerte nhenge arrantherre alhengke-awetyenhenge iparrpe anthurre.

²⁶ Yanhe ikwerenge, arrantherre renhe arne areyeke apayuthnetyenhe arrantherre-arle kwenhe atyinhe anemenge. The kwenhe Akngeye atyinhe apayuthnetyakenhe anetyenhe nhenge mpwaretyeke iwenheke arrantherre-arle renhe apayuthnemeke.

²⁷ Akngeye atyinhe kwenhe arrekkantherre ahentye aneme arrantherre-arle kwenhe atyenge ahentye anerlenghe ante arrantherre-arle itelaremenge Ayenge-arle Akngeyenge-ntyale apetyekeke.

²⁸ Yewe, Ayenge kwenhe Akngeye atyinhe-ngentyale apetyeke apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne. Lyete anteme the apmere ahelhe nhenhe impemele alheme Akngeye atyinhe-werne alpemele."

²⁹ Apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyele nhenhe awemele itne angkeke, "Lyete ante angkentye akethe anthurre angkeme, unte ayeye alengke-iwentye angketyakenhe.

³⁰ Lyete anteme anwerne itelareme unte-arle arne ingkirrekeke akaltye aneme. Arrpenhele kwenhe ngenhe uyarne apayuthneme arne iwenhe-akerte apeke renhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne itelareme unte-arle Akngeyenge-ntyale apetyeke."

³¹ Jesus anteme itneke angkeke, "Lyete anteme arrantherre angkeme arrantherre itelareme ayenge-arle Akngeyenge-ntyale apetyekeke.

³² Awerrirraye! Lyete ware kwenhe arrantherre ingkirreke alwirremele unterlte-iwetyenhe arrekkantherrenhe-arrpe apmere-werne! Arrantherre ayenge impetyenhe, ayenge anyente-arenye anetyenhenge! Ayenge akenhe atyenge-arrpe anetyakenhe anetyenhe, Akngeye atyinhe-arle kwenhe atyengenge akwetethe anerle-aneme.

³³ The kwenhe arne nhenhe areye arrekkantherre ileke arrantherre utnenge atnerre anetyeke arrantherre-arle atyinhe anerlenghe. Nhenge tyerrtye areye arne ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyeke ware itirrerrlte-aneme kwenhe arrekkantherrenge atwerreme, atere-irretyale anaye, the kwenhe impeke-arle aneme. The kwenhe pwathe itnekenhe alyepe-alyepe mpwareke."

17

Jesus Akngeyeke angkeme apententye akngerre ikwerenheke

¹ Nhenge Jesus-arle arne ingkirreke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke-iperrele re akertne-atheke anteme areke alkere-werne-atheke Akngeye ikwerenheke

alakenhe angkeke, "Akngeyaye, arlthe kwenhe apetyeke. Kele tyerrtye areyeke imernaye nthakenhe-arle ayenge atyperre anthurre aneme yanhenge itne ayenge arratye itelaretyenhenge, Alere Ngkwwinhe. The anteme itneke imernetyenhenge nhenge nthakenhe-arle Unte tyeperre anthurre aneme, nhenge itne Ngkwengenge arratye itelaretyenhenge.

² Yewe, unte ayenge alartetye anetyeke arrerneke tyerrtye ingkirrekeke. Unte arrpenheme ayenge antheke-arlike, the anteme yanhe areye ingkirreke mwantyele arntarntaretyenhe itne alethe akwete Ngkwengenge apurte anetyenhenge.

³ Akngeye-aye, Unte anyente-ante ware tyerrtye areyele-arle akertne utyernetyeke. Arrpenhe Unte-arteke anetyakenhe anthurre. Unte kwenhe ayenge apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne yerneke-arle, ayenge apetyeke. Tyerrtye ingkirrekele ilernenhe itelareme itethe alethe akwete anetyenhenge.

⁴ Ayenge apmere ahelhe nhenhele anetyame the kwenhe tyerrtye ingkirrekeke imerneke nhenge nthakenhe Unte-arle tyeperre anthurre aneme, the kwenhe nhenhe mpwareke arne areye anthurrele mpwaremele Unte-arle ayenge ileke mpwaretyeke.

⁵ Akngeyaye itelareme, urreke ahelhe nhenhe anetyenhenge Unte ayenge-arlike kwenhe apurte anetyarte ngangkere akngerre-akerte. Alkere-arenye areyele ilernenhe akertne utyernetyame tnakemele. Itneke ilaye ilernenhe akertne utyernetyeke alakenhe-arteke."

Jesus-ele Akngeye apayuthnetyame apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye arntarntaretyeke

⁶ Jesus itneke angkeke, "Apmere ahelhe nhenhenge the artwe nhenhe areye Ngkwenge-akerte akaltyele-antheke, yanhe areye Unte-arle ayenge antheke, itne akaperte altywere anthurre irreke Ngenhe arratye itelareke. Unte kwenhe itnenhene akngakeke tyerrtye apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areye-ngentyele itne Ngkwwinhe aneme. Unte anteme itnenhene ayenge antheke. Itne angkentye Ngkwwinhe aweke aywerrkele mpwareke iwenhe apekele Unte angkeme itneke.

⁷ Lyete kwenhe itne arne ingkirrekeke akaltye aneme Unte-arle ayenge anthekeke, angkentye Ngkwwinhe-arlike arne areyele the mpwarerle-aneme ilernpenye-arle kwenhe Ngkwenge-ngentyele apetyeme.

⁸ The kwenhe angkentye itnenhene akaltyele-antheke nhenge Unte-arle ayenge anthekeke, itne ayenge mwantyele

aweke, mpwareke-arlike iwenhe apeke renhe-arle the ileke itnenhe mpwaremele anetyeke. Itne kwenhe akaltye anthurre aneme ayenge-arle apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyeke Ngkwenge-ngentyele, Unte-arle kwenhe ayenge yerneke.

⁹ “Yewe Akngeyaye, the kwenhe Ngenhe apayuthneme itnenhene atnyenetyeke. The kwenhe yanhe areyeke apayuthnetyakenhe nhenge itirrerlte-aneme arne areyeke apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenyeke ware, nhenge Ngkwinhe areye anetyakenhe. The apayuthneme-tetye yanhe areyeke nhenge Unte-arle atyenge-werne akngetyeke-arle itne kwenhe Ngkwinhe anemenge.

¹⁰ Tyerrtye ingkirreke atyinhe-arle aneme areye kwenhe Ngkwinhe aneme, Ngkwinhe areye-arle aneme kwenhe atyinhe-anteye aneme. Nhenge tyerrtye areyele itnenhene aremele ayenge apenterlenghe itne ayenge akertne utyerneme atyeperre anthurre ileme.

¹¹ Lyete ware ayenge Ngkwenge-werne anteme alhetyenhe, ayenge ahelhe nhenhele akwete anetyakenhe anetyenhe. Itne akenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhele akwete anerlte-anetyenhe nhenge yanhe areyenge Ngkwinhe anetyakenhe areyenge. Akngeye atyinhe-aye, Unte mwerre anthurre aneme, itnenhene ngangkere Ngkwinhele arntarnte-araye, ngangkere Unte-arle ayenge anthekeke, itne apurte anetyenhenge nhenge ilerne apurte-irrerlenghe-arteke.

¹² Nhenge ayenge itnekenge anemele, the kwenhe itnenhene mwantyele ingkirreke ngangkere ngkwinhele arntarnte-areke nhenge itne aparlpe-irretyange. Anyente ware kwenhe akngakelhetyenhe aparlpe-irretyenhenge. Re kwenhe aneke aparlpe-irretyenhe ngkwengenge akngakelhentye alethe akwete re anetyenhe. Alakenhe-irremele nhenge ayeye ilentye akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe arrule anthurre intelhe-ileke pwekeke aneke.

¹³ “Lyete anteme ayenge ngkwenge-werne athekele alpetyeke. Ayenge kwenhe arne nhenhe areye angkeme nhenge ayenge apmere ahelhe nhenhele anemenge nhenge apententye akngerre atyinhe areye akangkemele anthurre anetyenhenge.

¹⁴ The kwenhe atyinhe areyeke ileke nhenge iwenhe-arle Unte atyenge ilekeke, yanhe ikwerenge anteme tyerrtye areye nhenge arne apmere nhenhe-arenye wareke itirrerlte-aneme kwenhe atnerte ahentye kwenye itneke aneke Nhenge yanhe areyele ayenge-arle apenterlte-anemele kwenhe awetyakenhe apentetyakenhele aneme angkentye

apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye, ayenge alakenhe-anteye aneme itne-arteke-anteye.

¹⁵ The kwenhe Ngenhe apayuthnetyakenhe nhenge it-nenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhe-ngentyele inetyeke. Tharle Ngenhe apayuthneme-tetye nhenge Unte itnenhe arntarnte-aretyeke mwantyele atnyenetyeke arrentye Satan-ketye.

¹⁶ Ayenge kwenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye kwenye, nhenge apententye akngerre atyinhe areye arrpenhe areye-arteke anetyakenhe-arle nhengele angkentye apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye ware aweme.

¹⁷ Angkentye Ngkwinhe kwenhe arratye anthurre aneme. Kele itnenhe akngakelhe-ilaye itne Ngkwinhe-arrpe anetyenhenge anthurre. Itne imerte Ngkwenge aywerrkele urrkaperlte-anemele.

¹⁸ Yewe the kwenhe itnenhe yernetyenhe angkentye Ngkwinhe ilerle-apetyeke apmere ahelhe nhenhenge. Nhenge Unte ayenge yerneke-artekele angkentye Ngkwinhe ilerle-apetyeke apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne.

¹⁹ Yewe, ayenge kwenhe tyerrtye atyinhe Ngkwenge anthelheme nhenge Ngkwenge urrkapetyeke ware, nhenge itne-arlike anthelhetyenhenge Ngkwenge-ante ware urrkaperle-anetyeke anteme."

Jesus Akngeyeke angkeme yanhe areyeke renhe-arle ur-reke arratye itelaretyenheke

²⁰ Jesus Ikwere angkeke, "Akngeyaye, the kwenhe Ngenhe apayuthneme, eleven-pele nhenhe areyeke-ante ware kwenye. The kwenhe Ngenhe apayuthneme arrpenhe yanhe areyeke-arlike nhenge urreke-arle ayenge arratye itelaretyenheke iwenhe-arle apententye akngerre atyinhe areye atyenge-akerte angketyenhenge.

²¹ Akngeye atyinhe-aye, ayenge kwenhe ahentye aneme itneke ingkirrekeke apurte-irretyeke nhenge itne anyente-arteke anetyenhenge, nhenge ayenge-arle apurte aneme Ngkwengenge anyente-arteke. Unte atyengenge-arleng aneme ayenge Ngkwengenge-arleng aneme. Alakenhe. Tyerrtye yanhe areye anteme nhenge angkentye ahelhe nhenhe-arenye wareke itirrerlte-aneme areyele kwenhe it-nenhe apurte anerleng aretyenhe itne itelaretyenhe Unte-arle ayenge apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne yerneke.

²² "Yewe, the kwenhe itneke imerneke Unte-arle ayenge arrerneke nhenge arratye ngangkere akngerre-akerte, lyete anteme atyengenge yanhe areye-arlike ngangkere akngerre atnyeneme nhenge itne apurte anetyenhenge anyente-arteke, nhenge ilerne-arle apurte aneme-arteke anyente re.

²³ Ayenge kwenhe apurte aneme nhenge anyente-arteke re itnekenge, Unte atyenge anyente-arteke re aneme, itne-arlike anyente-arteke anetyenhenge. Nhenge ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyele itelaretyenhe Unte-arle ayenge yerneke, Unte-arle itneke ahentye aneke nhenge Unte-arle atyenge ahentye aneke-artekele.

²⁴ "Akngeye atyinhe-aye, Unte ayenge apententye akngerre nhenhe areye antheke, urreke ayenge itneke atyengenge alkere akertnele anetyeke ahentye aneme. Ayenge kwenhe itneke ahentye aneme nhenge aretyeke ayenge-arle akngerre anthurre anemeke. Ayenge kwenhe itneke aretyeke ahentye-aneme ngangkere akngerre Unte-arle ayenge anthekeke Unte-arle kwenhe atyenge ahentye-anemenge. Urreke Unte nhenge ahelhe nhenhe mpwaretyenhenge Unte ayenge ngangkere akngerre antheke.

²⁵ "Akngeyaye, Unte kwenhe arratye anthurre aneme. Kenhe tyerrtye areye akenhe arne ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyeke itirrerlte-aneme Ngkwenge akutne. The Ngenhe itelareme, apententye akngerre atyinhe areyele itelareme Unte-arle ayenge yernekeke.

²⁶ The kwenhe itneke imerneke nhenge iwenhe-arteke Unte anemeke, the akwetethe itneke imernerle-anetyenhe iwenhe-arteke Unte anemeke. The alakenhe renhe mpwaretyenhe itne arrpenhe areye-arlike arntarnte-aretyeke nhenge Unte ayenge arntarnte-areke-arteke. Ayenge anteme itnekenge akwetethe anetyenhe."

Alakenhe rarle Jesus Akngeye ikwerenheke angkeke.

18

Itne Jesus arntwirrkeke nhenge re anetyame arne olive apurteke-arleke

(Matthew 26:47-56; Mark 14:43-50; Luke 22:47-53)

¹ Nhenge re angkentye nhenhe re angkeke-iperrele Akngeye ikwerenheke, Jesus impemele alheke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyenge. Itne apwerte atwatyele alheke lhere Kidron arritnye tyanenheke apmere olive akngerre-werne alhemele ikwerele aneke.

² Kenhe Judas, artwe aneke-arle nhengele Jesus arrpenhe areye iltye anthetyenhe itne renhe irrerlknge atwetyeke, re kwenhe itnekenge apurte anetyakenhe aneke. Re kwenhe apmere yanhe ikwere akaltye aneke nthenhele-arle itne aneme Jesus-arle Judas-arlike apententye akngerre arrpenhe areye kwenhe akwetethe apurte-irretyartenge.

³ Nhenge Jerusalem-enge anteme kwertengerle tyeperre tyaty-arenye areyele, Pharisee areyele-arlike thulty areye ileke nhenge tyaty Jew areye-kenhe arntarnte-arentye-arle areye, thulty Rome-arenye arrpenheme-arlike irraweye anthurre alherlte-iwetyeke Judas-enge. Judas-ele anteme itnenhene akngeke arne olive apurte areye-arle tnyame-werne re kwenhe itelarekenge nhenge Jesus-arle anetyameke. Itne irraweye anthurre alherlte-iweke ure alepe areye-akerte-arlike apmere yanhe ikwere-werne atheke.

⁴ Kele Jesus itelareke ingkirreke nthakenhe-arle-irretyenheke ikwere. Re anteme itneke-werne arneke-irremele angkeke, "Angwenheke-ame arrantherre untherlte-apeme?"

⁵ Itne angkeke, "Anwerne kwenhe untheme Jesus Nazareth-arenyeke."

Jesus akenhe itneke angkirtneke, "Yewe, Ayenge kwenhe."

Judas anteme thulty areyenge apurte tnyame nhenge re Jesus itneke imernetyeke itne renhe arntwirrketyeke.

⁶ Nhenge Jesus itnenhene ileke "Ayenge kwenhe aneme arrantherre-arle untherlte-apeme," itne iparrpe-anteye ikwere-ketye aname-irremele ahelheke-arleke atnyeke.

⁷ Jesus-ele awethe-anteye itnenhe apayuthneke, "Angwenheke-ame arrantherre untherlte-apeme?"

Itne awethe angkirtneke, "Anwerne kwenhe Jesus Nazareth-arenyeke untheme."

⁸ Jesus anteme angkeke, "The kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe kele ilerne. Ayenge kwenhe arritnye yanhe aneme. Arrantherre-arle atyenge apetyerlenge kele apententye akngerre atyinhe areye ipmentye impaye alhetyeke."

⁹ Nhenge alakenhe re angkeke angkentye nhenge rarle angkeke-arle arraty irrekeke. Arrantherre itelareme rarle nhenge arrekwele-ulkere angkerle-iwerne, "Akngeyaye, the kwenhe itnenhe ingkirreke ngangkere Ngkwinshe-akertele arraty arntarnte-areke itne aparle-irretyakenhe."

¹⁰ Kenhe Simon Peter-ele alyweke akngerre ikwerenhe tyerreke belt ikwerenhe-ngentye, re irlpe akwe-arraty ultakeke urrkapentye akngerre anyente-kenhe, urrkapentye akngerre-arle kwertengerle tyeperre tyaty-arenyeke, Malchus arritnye anekenge.

¹¹ Jesus akenhe Peter-ele ikwere angkeke, "Alyweke ngkwinshe arrernirtnaye. Akngeye atyinhele kwenhe ayenge yerneke ilwetyeke nhenge rikerte akngerre-akerte. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge-arrpe itneke anthelheme."

Itne Jesus kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye Annas arritnye-werne akngeme

¹² Artwe nhenge alartetye thultye-kenhe aneke-arle ileke thultye areye Jesus arntwirrketyeke. Kele itne alakenhe re mpwareke, thultye Jew areye-kenhele-arlike renhe arntwirrkeke. Itne iltie ikwerenhe ayerneke artepe ingkerne-werne-atheke ilemele.

¹³ Iparrpele itne arntwirrkemele itne renhe akngerlte-iweke artwe yanhe Annas arritnye-werne, nhenge ampatye-ampaty Caiaphas-kenhe-arle. Annas kwenhe kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye Jew areye-kenhe anetyarte, kenhe lyete akenhe Caiaphas re kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye aneme.

¹⁴ Caiaphas nhenge arrekwele-arle Jew akngerrepate areye ileke nhenge mwerre kwenhe aneme artwe anyente tyerrtye areyeke piwelhemele ilwetyeke nhenge tyerrtye Jew-arenye ingkirreke ilwerlte-aneme-ketye.

Peter-arle angkeme rarle Jesus-eke akutne

(Matthew 26:69-70; Mark 14:66-68; Luke 22:55-57)

¹⁵ Nhenge Simon-Peter apententye akngerre arrpenhele Jesus ingkernenge apetyeke. Kenhe apententye akngerre arrpenhele yarte kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye-kenheke irremele. Nhenhe mwerre, kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenyele-arle apententye akngerre yanhe kele itelar-erleng.

¹⁶ Peter akenhe akwete-arle akethele tnetyame arriwe itwele rarle kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye yanheke akutne aneke. Apententye akngerre arrpenhe nhenge apetyalpeke marle arriwele arntarnte-arerlengearle apayuthneke nhenge Peter impetyeke nhenge yarte re kwene-werne irrpetyeke, re arraty Peter kwene irrpetyeke.

¹⁷ Peter-arle irrpenhekenge re renhe apayuthneke, "Unteame apententye akngerre arrpenhe artwe yanhe-kenhe itne lyete arntwirrkemele nhenhe-werne akngetyerne?"

Peter akenhe angkerleng, "Arrangkwe! Ayenge kwenye."

¹⁸ Tyatye urrkapentye akngerre areyele, thultye tyatye-arenye areye-arlike ure akngerre nthileke urinpe-irremele tnerirretyame ingwe ikwerele-arle kwenhe irrernte anthurre anerleng. Peter itneke-werne apetyeke apurte itnekenge tneke urenge untyetye-ilelhemele.

Anna-ele Jesus apayuthneme renhe awemele

(Matthew 26:59-66; Mark 14:55-64; Luke 22:66-71)

¹⁹ Apmere kwene yanhe ikwerenge kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye Annas-ele Jesus arne arunthe anthurre-akerte

apayuthnetyame apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-arlike-akerte ante iwenhele re tyerrtye areye akaltyele-antheke-akerte, "Artwe nthakentyele-ame ngenhe apenteme? Angwenhe-ame itne aneme? Iwenhe-arle-ame unte itnenhe akaltyele-antheme?"

²⁰ Kenhe Jesus akenhe angkirtnerlenge, "Ayenge kwenhe ahelhe anteke akethele angkemele aneke tyerrtye areyeke, tyatye-nge, apmere arrpe-anenhenge. The itnenhe akaltyele-antheke tyatye Jew areye-kenhenge-arlike nhenge tyerrtye areye akwetethe apurte-irrerlte-anemenge. Ayenge anyelknge-anyelkngela angketyakenhele.

²¹ Kele iwenhenge-ame unte ayenge apayuthneme? Tyerrtye areyele ayenge awerlenge apayuthnaye. Itne itelar-erlenge nthakenhe-arle the akaltyele-antheke!"

²² Kenhe Jesus alakenhe angkemele, thultye tyatye-arenye anyentele ikwere itwele anetyamenge renhe ar-elyenngge atweke. Re Jesus-eke angkeke, "Alakenhe angketyalaye. Artwe nhenhe kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye kwenhe!"

²³ Kenhe Jesus ikwere angkirtneke, "Ayenge apeke-arle apale angkeke, kele ingkirrekeke ilaye iwenhe ayenge-arle angkekenge. Kenhe ayenge arratye ante ware angkekenge, iwenhenge arrantherre ayenge atwerne?" Kenhe thultye tyatye-arenye awethe angketyakenhe.

²⁴ Ikwere-iperrele anteme itne Jesus iltye awethe ay-erneke, Annas anteme renhe Caiaphas-werne yerneke, kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye-werne.

*Peter awethe-anteye angkeme rarle Jesus-eke akutne
(Matthew 26:71-75; Mark 14:69-72; Luke 22:58-62)*

²⁵ Itelaraye, Peter-arle akwete akethele tnetyame urenge untyetye-ilelhemele. Kenhe arrpenhe areye ikwerenge aneke angkerrirreke, "Unte-arlike kwenhe apententye akngerre arrpenhe artwe nhengeke itne arntwirrkemele nhenhe-werne akngetyerne."

Peter akenhe angkerlenge, "Arrangkwe! Ayenge kwenye. Ayenge ikwere akutne."

²⁶ Kenhe urrkapentye akngerre kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye-kenhe yanhe ikwerenge tnetyame anteye ure itwele. Re kwenhe artwe irlpe akeke-arle-ke-artweye aneke nhenge Peter-elarle akeke. Re Peter alhengke-aremele renhe apayuthneke. "The kwenhe ngenhe areke artwe yanhenge apurte tnerlenge arne olive areyenge, arratye kwenhe the ngenhe arerneye?"

²⁷ Awethe anteye Peter angkeke rarle nhenge Jesus-eke akutne. Nhenge alakenhe rarle angkeke arteke, kenhe tyweke-tyweke-arle iparrpe arlkerlenghe.

Pilate-le Jesus apayuthneme renhe awetyeke

(Matthew 27:1-2,11-14; Mark 15:1-5; Luke 23:1-5)

²⁸ Arlte arrpenhele nhenge ingweleme anthurre aknger-repate Jew areye-kenhe thultye tyatye-arenye areyele Jesus akngeke apmere Caiaphas-kenhe-ngentyele, apmere arrpenhe-werne-atheke alartetye government Rome-arenye apmere-werne, Pilate arritnye. Nhenge itne irretye-alhemele akethele tnetye-alheke akarelhemele, nhenge itne apeke-arle apmere Jew anetyakenhe areye-kenhe-werne irrpenherlenghe kele itnenhe akurne-ilelhemere kele itne uyarne anteme merne arlkweme nhenge arrawe-irrentye Passover anerlenghe. Nhenhe kwenhe angkentye Jew areye-kenhe aneme, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Jew akngerrepate areye-arlike thultye tyatye-arenye areye-arlike akethele tneme akarelhemele Jesus-akerte.

²⁹ Pilate anteme akethe-werne arratemele itnenhe apayuthneke, "Iwenhenge-ame arrantherre artwe nhenhe-werne akngetyenhe? Iwenhe renhe-arle akenhe re mpwareke?"

³⁰ Itne akngirtneke, "Nhenge re apekele arne akurne mpwaretyakenhe aneke kele anwerne renhe akngetyetyakenhele aneme ngenhe iltie anthetyeke."

³¹ Kenhe Pilate itneke angkeke, "Arrangkwe, arrantherre renhe akngerlte-iwaye renhe apayuthnemele. Ikwere-akerte itirrerlte-anaye nhenge nthakenhe apeke irretyeke angkentye arrekanttherrenge ularre."

Kenhe itne akenhe angkerlenghe, "Arrangkwe, anwerne uyarne alakenhe mpwareme Rome-arenye areyele-arle kwenhe anwernenhe ileke artwe akurne atwetyale. Kenhe arrantherre ware apeke angkeme nhenge mwerre apeke aneme kele anwerne tyerrtye irrerlknge atwetyenhenge."

³² Nhenge itne alakenhe angkeke, itne imerneke iwenhe-arle Jesus arrekwele angkekenghe irremere nhenge arratye irretyenhenge. Itelarerrirraye, rarle akethele angkeke rarle ilwetyenhenge nhenhe-arteke.

³³ Kele Pilate anteme apmere kwene ikwernenhe-werne irrpirtnke thultye areye ileke Jesus ikwere-werne akngetyetyeke. Kele anteme re renhe apayuthneke, "Unte-ame arratye pwathe anthurre Jew areyeke?"

³⁴ Jesus ikwere angkirtneke, "Unte-ame ayenge nhenhe apayuthneme nhenge unte-arrpe apeke-arle itirrekenghe? Arrpenhele apeke ngkwenge atyenge-akerte ileke?"

³⁵ Pilate angkirtneke, "Ayenge kwenhe Jew anetyakenhe ayenge akaltye anetyakenhe arne iwenhe-ante-iwenhele ar-rantherre mpwareme. Tyerrtye arrekanttherrenhe areyele-arlike kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye arrekanttherrenhe areyele kwenhe ngenhe atyenge-werne akngetyerne. Iwenhe akurne renhe-ame unte mpwareke?"

³⁶ Jesus akenhe angkirtneke, "Ayenge kwenhe pwathe anetyakenhe tyerrtye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle anemeke. Ayenge apekele pwathe aneke apmere ahelhe nhenheke kele apententye akngerre atyinhe areyele atwemere nhenge ayenge renhe arntarnte-aremele nhenge Jew akngerrepate areyele ayenge arntwirrkeketye. Ayenge kwenhe pwathe apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyearteke anetyakenhe."

³⁷ Kenhe Pilate kenhe angkerlenge, "Kele, unte-ame anteme angkeme unte-arle pwathe akwele aneme?"

Jesus akenhe angkirtneke, "Unte angkeme ayenge-arle pwathe aneme akwele. Ayenge inteke pwathe anetyeke, ayenge apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyeke tyerrtye areyeke ilettyeke angkentye arratye Akngeye-akerte. Ingkerreke ahentyele aneme awetyeke angkentye arratye awemele imerte mpwaremele iwenhe-arle ayenge angkeme."

³⁸ Kenhe Pilate akenhe angkerlenge, "Iwenhe-ame anteme angkentye arratye nhenhe aneme?"

Pilate yewe angkeme itne-arle Jesus irrerlkngge atwetyeke (Matthew 27:15-31; Mark 15:6-20; Luke 23:13-25)

Kele re nhenhe angkeke-iperrele, Pilate re akethe-werne alpemele Jew akngerrepate itneke awethe angkeke, "The renhe apayuthnemele uyarne arerne rarle akurne mpwarekenge, nhenge the renhe imerrentye irrerlkngge atwetyeke."

³⁹ Year arrpe-anenhele arrawe-irrentye iperre Passover anekenge, Pilate-larle akwetethe artwe anyente jailngentyele ipmentye aywepetyarte tyerrtye areye ahentye-anerlengge-arteke. Pilate-le itnenhe apayuthneke, "Arrantherre-ame atyenge ahentye aneme akngerrepate Jew areye-kenhe ipmentye aywepetyeke?"

⁴⁰ Yanhe-ngentyele, Jew areye Pilate-ke akwete arlikeke, "Jesus kwenye! Barabbas kwenhe! Barabbas anyente-ante jail-nge irlwemele aywepetyekaye." Nhenge Barabbas jail-nge aneke, rarle government Rome-arenyeke arlkarentye-ilettyartenge.

19

¹ Pilate anteme thultye ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "Jesus akngaye renhe arne whip-akertele renhe irnterre atwetyeke!" Itne renhe akngeke whip-akertele irnterre atwerirreke.

² Itne irrkarlpe walye lyeke-lyeke-akerte-ngentyele mpwareke akaperte ikwerenheke-arleke arrerneke. Itne Jesus-nge mantere ilyweke-arle-iperre, itne mantere urrperle-urrperle ikwere-karleke arrerneke, mantere nhege tyer-tye alartetye irrpentye akngerre-arteke.

³ Itne ikwerenge arrekwelele kwene-irremele, anhelhe-warretyeke, ikwere anyurre-irremele renhe tnaketyame-arteke, angkemele, "Unte kwenhe mwerre anthurre aknger-repate Jew areyeke." Itne renhe inngerre atweke iltye itnekenhele.

⁴ Pilate re akethe-werne alpemele Jew akngerrepate itneke awethe angkeke, "The renhe apayuthneke uyarne areme rarle akurne mpwarekenge, nhege the renhe imer-renty e irrerlkngeke atwetyeke."

⁵ Jesus anteme akethe-werne itneke-werne apetyeke arne arrirpe-akerte akaperte ikwerenheke-arleke mantere urrperle-urrperle-arle irrpeke-akerte. Pilate anteme itneke angkeke, "Arerrirraye! Artwe re kwenhe nhenhe!"

⁶ Nhege kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye areye uthene thultye areye uthenele Jesus aremele itne arlkemele angkerreke, "Renhe nail-ele arne arntarlkweke-arleke irlpare arrernaye! Renhe nail-ele arne arntarlkweke-arleke irlpare arrernaye!"

Pilate-le anteme aweke arlkerremele angkerleng, "Arrangkwe, uyarne areme rarle akurne mpwarekenge, nhege the renhe imerrentye irrerlkngeke atwetyeke." Re imerte itneke angkeke, "Arrantherre kwenhe renhe akngerlte-iwaye renhe nail-ele arne arntarlkweke-arleke irlpare arrernetyeke!"

⁷ Kenhe Jew areye anteme ikwere angkeke, "Artwe yanhe angkeke rarle akwele Alere Ngkarte-kenhe. Atywerenge anwerne-kenhege ularre, 'Nhege tyer-tye apeke Ngkarte ilelheme kele arrpenhele renhe irrerlknge atwetyeke ar-tye.' "

⁸ Nhege Pilate-le itne angkerleng aweke, re atere anthurre awelheke.

⁹ Re awethe-anteye apmere kwene irrpirtnelele Jesus apayuthneke, "Apmere nthenhe-ngentyele unte apetyeke?"

Jesus akenhe nterte ware tneke ikwere angketyakenhe aneke.

¹⁰ Pilate anteme angkeke, "Iwenhenge-ame unte atyenge angketyakenhe aneme? Unte kwenhe akaltye anetyeke ayenge-arle alartetye anemeke, the apeke ngenhe ipmentye impeme alhetyeke, nhenge ayenge apeke ahentye anemele the itnenhe ileme ngenhe arntarlkweke-arleke irrerlnge atwemele arlpere arrernetyeke."

¹¹ Kele Jesus anteme angkeke, "Ngangkere-ante unte atnyeneme nhenge Akngeyele-arle ngenhe antheke ware. Tyatye-arenye akngerrepatele kwenhe ngenhe ayenge iltyele antheke. Re kwenhe atyenge mpwareke nhenge iwenhele rarle ahentye aneme mpwaretyeke, unte akenhe mpwaretyakenhele. Unte kwenhe akurne mpwareke nhenge kenhe re akenhe arne akurne anthurre mpwareke, ngkwengenge akurne ulkere."

¹² Alakenhe ikwerenge, Pilate-le uyarne mpwaretyame Jesus ipmentye aywepetyeke. Kenhe awethe anteye-arle akenhe Jew akngerrepate areye arlkemele angkerleng, "Unte-ame atyewe alartetye Rome-arenyeke aneme apeke? Iwenhenge-arle-ame unte artwe yanhe ipmentye aywepetyeke angkemele? Alartetye Rome-arenyele nhenhe ikwere-akerte awemele re ngkwenge ahele-arle-irretyenhenge artwe nhenhe Jesus kwenhe-arle angkerleng rarle akwele alartetye aneme."

¹³ Nhenge Pilate-le nhenhe renhe awemele re thultye areye ileke Jesus akethe-werne arrattelhe-iltyeke. Kele itne renhe akethe-werne akngeke aketheke ngkerneke nhenge itne tyerrtye areyeke itirretyarte. Apmere yanhe ikwerele apworte athirnte atningke tnerleng, angkentye Aramaic-ele itne apmere yanhe renhe "Gabbatha" akeme. Pilate anteme arrernelheke chair akngerreke-arleke, nhenge alartetye arrernelhentye-arle itirretyeke arelhe akurne areye-akerte.

¹⁴ Arlte mpwepe-anteme-irreke, arlte ikwerenge akenhe Jew areyele arne areye mpwareme arrawe-irrentye Passover ikwere. Pilate anteme Jew akngerrepate areyeke angkeke, "Alartetye arrekantherrenhe arerrirraye!"

¹⁵ Itne akenhe awethe arlkemele angkerleng, "Renhe akngerlte-iwaye! Renhe akngerlte-iwaye! Renhe nail-ele arne arntarlkweke-arleke irlpare arrernetyeke!"

Itnenhe Pilate-le apayuthneke, "Nhenhe kwenhe alartetye arrekantherrenhe! The-ame ileye thultye atyinhe areyele renhe nail-ele arne arntarlkweke-arleke irlpare arrernetyeke?"

Kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye areye akenhe angkirtneke "Arrangkwe! Alartetye anyente-ante ware anwerne-kenheke, Caesar-ante!"

¹⁶ Yanhe-ngentyele, Pilate-le Jesus iltye antheke thultye ikwerenhe areye. Re anteme thultye ikwerenhe areye ileke Jesus akngetyeke renhe nail-ele arne arntarlkweke-arleke irlpare arrernemele.

Thultye areyele Jesus nail-ele arne arntarlkweke-arleke irlpare arrernewarreme

(Matthew 27:32-44; Mark 15:21-32; Luke 23:26-43)

¹⁷ Jesus-ele arne arntarlkwe akngerneke artepenge apwerte Akaperte Ngkwerne-werne. Jew areyele apwerte nhenhe ileme "Golgotha."

¹⁸ Apmere ikwere irretye-alhemele thultye itne mantere ikwerenhe ilyweke Jesus renhe nail-ele arntarlkweke-arleke arlpere arrerneke renhe ilwetyeke. Itne artwe arrpenhe atherre-arleke nail-ele arne arntarlkweke-arleke arrpenhe atherre-arle akertneke irlpare arrerneke ikwere itweke, anyente itepeke-ante-atherre.

¹⁹ Pilate-le anteme ileke arrpenhele arne arntarlkweke-arleke akapertenge akertnele intelhe-iletaye renhe ilpernemele,

"NHENHE Jesus Nazareth-arenye, Jew AREYEKE ALARTETYE." Alakenhe ikwerenge-arle itne renhe nail-ele arne arntarlkweke-arleke irlpare arrerneke.

²⁰ Jew atningkele anteme intelhe-ilentye renhe areke, apmere nhenhe-arle nthenhele itne Jesus arlpere arrerneke arne arntarlkweke-arleke kwenhe aneke apmere Jerusalem itweke itne-arle angkentye urrpetyele, Aramaic-ele, Latin-ele, Greek-elarlke intelhe-ilerlenge.

²¹ Nhenge kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye areyele nhenhe renhe aremele itne alheke Pilate-ke angkemele, "Unte kwenhe akngarte-iwetyeke yanhenge 'Jew areyeke akngerrepate!' Nhenhe-tetye intelhe-iletayeke, 'Artwe nhenhe re ilelheme, ayenge Jew areyeke Akngerrepate.' "

²² Pilate akenhe akngirtneke, "Arrangkwe! Iwenhele the itnenhe ileke intelhe-iletayeke kwenhe itne-arle intelhe-ileke, the akngarte-iwetye-kwenye."

²³ Nhenge thultye four-pelele Jesus arntarlkweke-arleke irlpare arrerneke-arle, itne mantere ikwerenhe ineke itnenhe akalkelhe-ilemele. Itne kwenhe tyarte arlpentye ikwerenhe akalke-akalke atnyeneke. Arrpenhele renhe mantere anyente-ngentyele mpwareke, arrpenhele mantere renhe anyente-irretyakenhenge.

²⁴ Thultye areye anteme angkerretyame, "Anwerne renhe alterretyale anetyekaye, arrkene-irretyeke-tetye nhenge angwenhele impetyenhenge tyarte arlpentye inetyeke." Itne imerte arrkene-irreke nhenge aretyeke angwenhele

apeke tyarte renhe impemele inetyenhenge. Nhenhe re kwenhe aneke arrpenhele-arle arrule anthurre pipe-ke intelhe-ileke-arle kwenhe arraty anthurre anteme anetyeke. Alakenhe kwenhe angkeme,

"Itne kwenhe mantere arrpenhe atyinhe akalkelhe-ileke itneke-arrpe.

Itne arrkene-irreke nhenge aretyenhenge angwenhele tyarte arlpentye atyinhe inetyenhenge." *Psalm 22:18.*

Nhenge thultye areyele-arle alakenhe renhe mpwareke angkentye nhenge re arraty aneke.

Jesus-ele John ileme meye ikwerenhe arntarnte-aretyeke

²⁵ Arntarlkwe iterele tnetyame areye, nthenhele-arle thultye areyele Jesus akertne irlpate arrernekenge kwenhe, arelhe areye aneke. Yanhenge meye ikwerenhe aneke, atyeyikwe ikwerenhe, arelhe arrpenhe Mary arritnye nhenge anewe-arle Clopas-kenhe-arlike, Mary Magdala-arenye-arlike.

²⁶ Nhenge apententye akngerre Jesus-arle ahentye aneke re kwenhe yanhe ikwerele-arlike tnetyame, Jesus meye itwele. Nhenge Jesus-ele renhe-atherrenhe areke re meye ikwerenheke angkeke, "Arelhay, artwe nhenhe kwenhe alere ngkwihne lyete aneme."

²⁷ Apententye akngerre ikwerenheke anteme re angkeke, "Arelhe nhenhe meye ngkwihne." Yanhe ikwerengentye anteme apententye akngerre nhenhele renhe apmere ikwerenhe-werne akngirtneke renhe arntarnte-aretyeke.

Jesus ilweme

(Matthew 27:45-46; Mark 15:33-41; Luke 23:44-49)

²⁸ Kele Jesus akaperte altywerele itirreke, "Yewe, the kwenhe kele mpwareke arne ingkirreke anthurre Akng-eye atyinhele-arle ayenge mpwaretyeke ileke." Re anteme angkeke, "Ayenge kwenhe angkethakwe-irreme." Re nhenge alakenhe renhe angkemele angkentye re nhenge arrpenhele intelhe-ileke arrule Bible-ke arraty irrekenge.

²⁹ Yanhenge aneke ngkwarle irrkerteye, kenhe thultyele anteme mantere akweke ineke arne arlpentyeke ayernemele ngkwarle irrkerteyeke irrpelhe-ilemele. Arne arlpentye nhenge arne hyssop arritnyenge, itne arne yanhe akertne-ileme arrakerteke-arlike arrerneke nhenge re akwele antyweetyeke.

³⁰ Nhenge Jesus-ele antyweke-iperrele ngkwarle renhe re angkeke, "Yewe the kwenhe kele arne ingkirreke mpwareke nhenge ayenge-arle apetyeke mpwaretyeke." Re

akaperte ikwerenhe kwene-irreke ante, imerte angkentye uyerremele ilwemele anteme.

Thultye anyentele Jesus ulte irrtartyele nterneme

³¹ Arlte yanhe re kwenhe aneke nhenge itne arne ingkirreke akwete-ante mpwaretyeke arlte tyeperreke ltyeretyeke. Arlte arrpenhele aneke arlte tyeperre ltyeretyeke arlte nhenge re aneke arrawe-irrentye Passover-arle. Jew akngerrepate areye ahentye anetyakenhe aneke atyalangkwe urrpetye itnenhe impetyeke nhenge arlpere anerlte-anetyeke arne arntarlkwenge-arlenge arlte tyeperre yanhe ikwerele-ureke alakenhe-arle atywerrenge itnekenhe ultakerlenge. Itne anteme Pilate apayuthneke nhenge thultye ikwerenhe areye ilettyeke nhenge alhetyeke ante artwe urrpetye ngkwerne ultaketyeke arne arntarlkwele-arlenge arlpere anekeke, itne iparrpe ilwetyenhenge. Nhenge arrpenhele anteme atyalangkwe itnenhe atnarnpelhe-ilettyeke itnenhe iperteke artetyeke.

³² Ikwere-iperrele Pilate yewe angkerlenge, thultye areyele alhemele artwe atherre ngkwerne ultakeke nhenge irlpare-arle anetyame arne arntarlkwele-arlenge Jesus itwele.

³³ Nhenge itne Jesus-werne apetyeke itne renhe areke rarle kele-arle ilweke-arle aneke. Itne anteme ngkwerne ultaketyakenhe aneke.

³⁴ Kenhe thultye anyentele akenhe Jesus ulte irrtartyele nterneke, iparrpe anthurre alhwe ante kwatye thelelheke.

³⁵ Artwe anyentele aremele ileke nhenhe ikwere-akerte arrantherre ingkirrekele awetyenhenge arratye anteme itelaretyenhenge.

³⁶ Nhenge thultye areyele Jesus ngkwerne ultaketyakenhe anekenge, ayeye nhenge arrpenhele-arle Bible-ke arrule anthurre intelhe-ileke arratye anthurre anteme aneke. Re alakenhe intelhe-ileke,

"Itne ngkwerne ikwerenhe ultaketye-kwenye." *Psalm 34:20.*

³⁷ Kenhe tyerrtyele angkentye arrpenhe Bible-ke intelhe-ileke alakenhe,

"Tyerrtye atningkele renhe aretyenhe nhenge itne-arle irrtartyele atanthekeke." *Zechariah 12:10.*

Joseph uthene arrpenhe areye uthenele atyalangke Jesus-kenhe inteye kweneke atheneme

(Matthew 27:57-61; Mark 15:42-47; Luke 23:50-56)

³⁸ Arne nhenhe-arle aneke-iperrele artwe Joseph, apmere Arimathea-arenye, Pilate-werne alhemele renhe apayuth-neke re apeke Jesus akenhe tyerrtye renhe atnarnpelhe-iletayeke arne arntarlkwe-ngentye. Joseph kwenhe apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe aneke, re kwenhe arrpenhe areyeke ilelhetyakenhe aneke rarle kwenhe atere-irrekenge Jew akngerrepate areye-ketye. Ikwere iperrele anteme Pilate ikwere yewe angkeke. Re-anteme arrpenhe areyenge alheke atyalangke Jesus-kenhe atnarnpelhe-iletayeke.

³⁹ Artwe arrpenhe nhenge Nicodemus ikwerenge alheke. Re kwenhe aneke artwe arrekwele-arle Jesus aretyeke alheke ikwerenge ingwele angkeke. Nicodemus-ele arne mwerre ntyentye akngerre ineke atyalangke apernetyeke. Arne yanhe re aneke ulthentye akngerre nhenge kilo 35-pele.

⁴⁰ Ratherre atyalangke ineke arne mwerre ntyentye akngerre renhe aperneke imerte mantere arlpentye aknger-rele imarteye-iwemele. Nhenge Jew areyele kwenhe akwetethe alakenhe renhe mpwaretyarte urreke nhenge itne ilweke-arle areye iperteke artetyenhenge, ratherre anteme alakenhe-arteke mpwareke atyalangke ikwerenhe.

⁴¹ Apmere nhenge itwele itne Jesus arne arntarlkweke-arleke irlpare arrerneke arne apurte anekenge, arne nhenge areye itere ampinyele tneke inteye yanhenge aneke tyerrtyele-arle iperte lyete ware tnyeke. Arrpenhele kwenhe tyerrtye uyerreke-arle artetyakenhe aneke inteye yanhe ikwerenge arrekwele.

⁴² Arlte atyeperre nhenge Jew areye-kenhe ltyerretyeke ikwerenge anetyeke-urletye angwerrele uterne irrperleng. Kele ratherre anteme atyalangke renhe ikwerele arrerne-tyeke ingwe-irreketye. Inteye re kwenhe itweke anerleng, ratherre iparrpe inteye ikwere-werne alhemele atyalangke kweneke atheneke.

20

*Itne inteye renhe areme apmere ingkinye anerleng
(Matthew 28:1-8; Luke 24:1-12)*

¹ Arlte Sunday ingweleme anthurre nhenge ingwemerte akwetele Mary Magdala-arenye akeme-irreke inteye-werne alhemele. Nhenge yanhe ikwere irremele re areke apw-erte yanhe arrpenhe areyele-arle arrerneke inteye renhe martemele kwenhe arrangwe aneke. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhele apeke re ankerte-iweke inteye renhe arriwe altywere impemele.

² Nhenhe renhe aremele re impemele unteke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe atherreke ileke, Simon-Peter-eke arrpenhe nhenge Jesus-arle ahentye anthurre anetyarteke. Re ikwere-atherre angkeke, "Aretyeke apetyaye. Inteye kwenhe arriwe altywere aneme. Anwerne kwenhe renhe uyarne areke. Itne kwenhe atyalangke Alartetye-kenhe renhe alengke-iwemele anwerne akutne aneme nthenheke itne renhe arrerneke."

³ Nhenge ratherre-arle iwenhe re angkerlenge aweke, ratherre akeme-irremele inteye-werne-atheke iparrpe unteke.

⁴ Apententye akngerre arrpenhe nhenge Peter-enge arekwele unterle-iweke arekwele inteye-werne alheke.

⁵ Ikwere irretye-alhemele re kwene-irremele kwene-werne areke. Re akenhe mantere-ante ware areke nhenge itne-arle atyalangke ikwerenhe imarte-iwekenge. Kwene-werne areke-arle re kwene-werne irrpenhetyakenhe aneke, akethele ware tneke.

⁶ Kele Simon-Peter ingkerne apetyemele inteye ikwere-werne kwene irrpenheke mantere areke yanhe ikwerele interlenge.

⁷ Re mantere renhe-arlike areke nhenge itne-arle Jesus akaperte ayernewarreke. Tyerrtyele kwenhe mwerrentye imartiweke renhe arlenge-ulkereke, akngakelhe-ilemele mantere arrpenhe areye-ketye.

⁸ Apententye akngerre arrpenhe, nhenge arekwele-arle inteye-werne apetyeke, irrpenheke-anteye re-arrpe areke. Kele re arratye itelareke Jesus-arle itethe-irrirtnekeke nhenge uyerreke-arle-iperre.

⁹ Nhenge urreke nhenhe-arle irretyenhenge, ratherre itelaretyakenhe aneke ikwere-akerte tyerrtyele-arle Bibleke arrule anthurre intelhe-ilekenge nhenge Jesus itethe-irrirtnetyenheke ilweke-arle iperre akeme-irretyenhenge.

¹⁰ Inteye ingkinye areke-iperrele ratherre apmere ikwere-atherrenhe-werne alpeke.

Jesus-arle Mary Magdala-arenyeke arrateme

(Matthew 28:9-10; Mark 16:9-11)

¹¹ Mary anteme inteye akethele akwete anthurre art-nemele tnetyame, artnetyamele re kwene-irremele inteye kwene-areke.

¹² Nhenge re kwene-aremele, re areke alkere-arenye atherre nhenge mantere mperlkere anthurrele irrpeke-akerte. Ratherre anerle-anerretyame nthenhele-arle atyalangke intekenge. Anyente akaperte ikwerenhele anekele-arle, arrpenhe akenhe ingke ikwerenhele aneke-arle.

13 Mary aremele ratherre ikwere angkeke, "Arelhaye, iwenhe ikwerenge-ame unte artneme?"

Re akenhe angkirtneke, "Ayenge kwenhe artneme itne-arle kwenhe atyalangke Alartetye-kenhe akngerlthe-iweke, ayenge akutne aneme nthenhe-arle renhe arrernekenge!"

14 Alakenhe angkemele re akngarte-iwelhemele tneke, re artwe tnerlengye yanhe ikwerenge areke, re akenhe Jesus-arle aneke, re akenhe uyarne alhengke-areke rarle Jesus anekeke.

15 Jesus-ele anteme renhe apayuthneke, "Arelhaye, iwenhe ikwerenge-ame unte artnepartneme? Angwenheke-ame unte untherle-aneme?"

Re itirreke artwe re garden kwenele-arle urrakapemeke-athene, re apayuthneke, "Unte apeke tyalangke akngeke atyenge ilaye nthenhe apeke-arle unte arrerneke? The anteme inetyeke alheme."

16 Jesus anteme ikwere angkeke, "Mary!"

Ikwere-werne atheke anteme ularre-irremele renhe alhengke-areke re imerte angkentye Aramaic-ele angkemele "Rabboni!" akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-arle ileme.

17 Jesus anteme ikwere angkeke, "Ayenge arntwirrketyale anaye ayenge-arle kwenhe Akngeye atyinhe-werne alhetyakenhe akwete. Apententye akngerre atyinhe areye ilettyeke alhaye, ayenge kwenhe lyete-ante Akngeye atyinhe-werne alpetyeke. Re kwenhe Akngeye arrekatherrenhe-arlike. Ayenge Ngkarte atyinhe-werne alpeme, Ngkarte arrekatherrenhe-arlike."

18 Nhenhe renhe awemele Mary alhemele apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "Awerrirraye! The kwenhe lyete Alartetye arerne itethe anthurre anerlengye." Itnenhe ingkirreke re ileke Jesus-arle ikwere angkeke.

*Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke arrateme
(Matthew 28:16-20; Mark 16:14-18; Luke 24:36-49)*

19 Ingwe yanhe ikwerenge-anteye aneke, Sunday-nge, nhenge apententye akngerre areye-arle apurte-irremele apmere anyentengye aneke itne yanhe ikwerele anerrir-retyame nhenge arriwe martemele metyileme itne-arle atere-irrernekengye Jew akngerrepate areye-ketye. Nhenge itne arriwe arnterre marteke-arle aneke Jesus arrateke itneke-arlike irrpemele, itneke angkeke, "Akngeyele arrenhantherrenhe atnerre-ileye akangkemele anetyeke!"

20 Angkeke-iperrele anteme re iltye atherre uthene ulte uthene imernelheke nhenge itne aremele akangkeke anthurre aneke rarle yanhe ikwerenge itnekengye anekengye.

²¹ Awethe Jesus itneke angkeke, "Akngeyele arrenhantherrenhe atnerre-ileye akangkemele anetyeke! Ayenge-arle Akngeye atyinhele yerneke-arteke, lyete anteme the arrenhantherrenhe anteme yerneme nhenge ayeye atyinhe iletayeke."

²² Re anteme itnenhe pewe-ilekente imerte angkemele, "The kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe Utnenge Akngerre antheme, Re utnenge arrekantherre akwerneye.

²³ Arrantherre apeke arrpenheke alakenhe angkemele, 'Akngeye kwenhe ngkwenge ipeltye-irremele akurne areye arlkneke unte-arle mpwareke-iperrele.' Kele Akngeye anteme ikwere ipeltye-irremele arraty. Kenhe arrantherre apeke arrpenheke apeke alakenhe angkeme, 'Akngeye kwenhe ngkwengenge ipeltye-irretyakenhe arne akurne areye arlkngetyakenhe unte-arle mpwarekeke.' Kele Akngeye akenhe ikwere ipeltye-irretyakenhele aneme."

Jesus Thomas-eke arrateme

²⁴ Ingwe ikwerele anteye, anyente kwenhe Jesus-arle akwetethe apenterle-anetyarte, nhenge Thomas arritnye, arrpenhe areyele-arle iletarte "Rante-Rante" akwele kwenhe itnekenge anetyakenhe aneke nhenge Jesus-arle arratekele.

²⁵ Nhenge Thomas-arle apetyeke, apententye akngerre arrpenhe areyele ikwere ileke, "Anwerne kwenhe Alartetye arerne."

Thomas akenhe itneke angkerleng "Arrangkwe, the kwenhe uyarne itelareme. Nhenge the apeke impaty nail-ipenhe iltye ikwerenhenge ante the iltye atyinhe nail-ipenhe ingkelthele ikwere-arleke, ante iltye atyinhe ulte ikwere-arleke nhenge irrtartyele renhe atathekeke, kele the itelaretye-kwenye arrantherre-arle renhe arraty arerneke!"

²⁶ Kele ingwe seven-pele iperre anteme aneke apententye akngerre areye awethe apurte-irrereke nhenge arriwe areye martemele metyileke. Thomas-arlike anteme itnekenge aneke. Arriwe akenhe martemele metyileke, Jesus awethe itneke arrateke itnekenge tnemele, angkentye anyente re anteye angkeke, "Akngeyele arrenhantherrenhe atnerre-ileye akangkemele anetyeke!"

²⁷ Kele re anteme Thomas-ek iltye imerneke angkemele, "Iltye ngkwinge nhenheke-arleke arrernaye! Aletye iltyenge araye! Iltye arraty-ilye utylene atyinhe nhenge ulte-arleke arrernemele! Unte kwenhe ayenge uyarne itelarerne itne ngkwenge ileke ayenge-arle itethe anemenge! Kele lyete anteme unte ayenge arraty itelaraye."

²⁸ Kele Thomas-ele renhe aremele arratyte anthurre itelareke. "Yewe, unte kwenhe Alartetye atyinhe arratyte aneme Ngkarte atyinhe-arlke!"

²⁹ Kenhe Jesus ikwere angkeke, "Unte kwenhe ayenge aratyte itelareke nhenge unte ayenge arekenge ware. Kenhe Akngeye kwenhe yanhe areyeke akangkeme ayenge arratyte itelaremeke-arle nhenge itne akenhe ayenge aretyakenhe anemeke!"

John ilelheme nhenge iwenhenge-arle re pweke nhenhe renhe intelhe-ilekeke

³⁰ Jesus-ele arne mwerre akngerre areye renhe ilernpenye mpwaretyarte nhenge apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye ikwerenge anerlenge; the akenhe itnenhe ingkirreke pweke nhenheke-arleke intelhe-iletyakenhe.

³¹ Kenhe ayeye nhenhe areye tharle intelhe-ileke-akerte, tharle itneke-akerte intelhe-ileke nhenge arrantherre aratyte itelaretyenhenge Jesus kwenhe aneme Akngeyele-arle atyeperre anyente renhe akngakeke yernemele, Alere ikwerenhe. Kele nhenge arrantherre arratyte itelareke-arle alethe akwete Ikwerenge anetyenhe.

21

Jesus apententye akngerre areyeke arrateme kwatye alaye iterenge

¹ Arlte urrpetye-iperrele Jesus awethe arrateke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe arrpenhemeke kwatye alaye Tiberias itweke. Alakenhe re kwenhe aneke:

² Apententye akngerre seven-pele kwenhe apurte-irreke apmere yanhe ikwerele, Simon-Peter, Thomas, arrpenhe areyele-arle iletartye "Rante-Rante" akwele, Nathanael-arlke Cana-arenye, alere atherre Zebedee-kenhe-arlke, apententye akngerre arrpenhe atherre-arlke.

³ Angwerre-angwerrele anteme-irreke Simon-Peter itneke angkeke, "The kwenhe irrpennge areye apeke arntwirrketyeke alheme."

Itne angkeke, "Anwerne ngkwengenge alheme anteye." Kele itne kwatye alaye ikwere-werne anteme alherlte-iweke boat-eke antyeke ante kwatye iperte akngerre-werne atheke alheke. Kenhe ingwe yanhe ikwerenge itne irrpennge-arlke arntwirrketyakenhe aneke, nhenge urreke uterne arrate-tyenhenge itne kwatye itere-werne atheke apetyalpeke.

⁴ Nhenge uterne lyete atheke arraterlenge Jesus kwatye alaye iterele tnetyame. Apententye akngerre areye akenhe arlengele akwete-arle anerrirretyame boat-ele renhe uyarne alhengke-areke.

⁵ Kele Jesus anteme itneke arlkeke, "Atyewe atyinhe areyaye! Arrantherre-ame irrpennge arntwirrkerne?"

Itne akenhe akngirtnerleng, "Arrangkwe, anwerne irrpennge inetyakenhe."

⁶ Re itneke angkeke, "Net yanhe boat-enge akwe-arraty-atheke iwaye arrantherre anteme irrpennge akngerre ipmentye arntwirrkeke." Itne anteme net renhe akwe-arraty-atheke iweke, arraty anthurre irrpennge atningke ipmentye-anenhe arntwirrkeke. Itne uyarne anthurre net renhe akertne-ilemele utyerneke itne-arle kwenhe irrpennge atningke anthurre arntwirrkeke.

⁷ Nhenge apententye akngerre Jesus-arle ahentye anthurre anerleng angkeke Peter-eke, "Yanhe araye Alartetye tnerle-anerleng." Nhenge Peter-elarle nhenhe aweke-arteke, re tyarte ikwerenheke irrpirtneke ayernelheke ikwere-arrpe kwatyake atnarnpemele iparrpe-iparrpe Jesus-werne alhetyeke.

⁸ Apententye akngerre arrpenhe areye ahelhe itere-werne apetyewarreke boat-enge net renhe tyarre-akngemele irrpennge atningke anthurre-akerte nhenge itne-arle arntwirrkeke. Ahelhe itere re kwenhe arleng kwenye aneke, metre 100-pele ware kwenhe aneke.

⁹ Nhenge ahelhe itereke-irremele itne boat-enge atnarnpeke, ure aperrke amperle-anerleng areke. Ure aperrkeke-arleke irrpennge urrpetye amperle-aneme yanhe ikwerenge merne tampe-arle ure iterele interle-anerleng.

¹⁰ Kele Jesus itneke angkeke, "Irrpennge arrpenheme akngetyaye arrantherre-arle arntwirrkerne."

¹¹ Simon-Peter anteme alpemele boat-eke antyeke, irrpennge areye arunthe anthurre arntirrkwemele re tyarre-akngeke itnenhe ahelhe itere-werne. Irrpennge 153-pele anthurre. Irrpennge atningke anthurre akenhe, net re akenhe alterrelhetyakenhe aneke.

¹² Jesus anteme itneke angkeke, "Merne perinpethe arlkwetyeke apetyaye!" Itne anteme apetyeke arrernelhemele, arrpenhe kwenhe atnerre awelhetyakenhe aneke nhenge renhe apayuthnetyeke, "Angwenhe-ame unte?" Itne kwenhe alengke anekenge re apeke Alartetye itnekenhe arraty anekeke.

¹³ Jesus-ele merne tampe ineke itnenhe antheke irrpennge-arle itne anteme arlkweke.

¹⁴ Nhenge nhenhe kwenhe urrpetye-ngare anteme Jesus imernelheme apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke Akngeyele-arle kwenhe renhe itethe-ilirtneke-arle nhenge re uyerreke-arle-iperre.

Jesus Peter-eke angkeme

¹⁵ Ikwere-iperrele nhenge arlkweke-arle-iperre Jesus Simon-Peter apayuthneke, "Simon, alere John-kenhe, apententye akngerre nhenhe areye kwenhe atyenge ahentye anthurre aneme. Kenhe unte-ame atyenge ahentye aneme itnekenge awethe-ulkere?"

Re akenhe angkirtneke, "Yewe, Akngerrepataye, unte nhenge itelareme ayenge-arle ngkwenge ahentye anthurre anemeke."

Jesus akenhe angkerlenghe, "Apententye akngerre atyinhe areye arntarnte-araye, nhenge yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerrele-arteke yepe-yepe akwerrke ikwerenhe areye arntarnte-aremele itnenhe wantemele-arlke."

¹⁶ Kele re awethe Simon apayuthneke, "Simon, alere John-kenhe, unte-ame atyenge ahentye anthurre aneme?"

Re akenhe angkirtneke, "Yewe, Akngerrepataye, unte nhenge itelareme ayenge-arle ngkwenge ahentye anthurre anemeke."

Jesus akenhe akngirtnerlenghe, "Apententye akngerre atyinhe areye arntarnte-araye, nhenge yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerrele-arteke yepe-yepe akwerrke ikwerenhe areye arntarnte-aremele."

¹⁷ Re awethe Simon apayuthneke, "Simon, alere John-kenhe, unte-ame atyenge ahentye anthurre aneme?"

Kenhe Peter re akenhe anteme alhwarrpe-irreke rarle urrpetye-ngarele apayuthnekenge. Re anteme Jesus-eke angkirtneke "Akngerrepataye unte arne ingkirrekeke akaltye anthurre aneme. Unte atyenge-arlke akaltye anthurre aneme, unte itelareme ayenge ngkwenge ahentye anthurre aneme."

Jesus anteme ikwere angkeke, "Apententye akngerre atyinhe areye arntarnte-araye, nhenge yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerrele-arteke yepe-yepe akwerrke ikwerenhe areye arntarnte-aremele.

¹⁸ Nhenhe mwantyele awaye ayenge-arle kwenhe ngkwenge anthurre angkerlenghe. Itelaraye nhenge unte artwe akwerrke anerlenghe unte nhenge akeme-irremele arne ngkwinhe areye mpwarelhetyarte alhetyenhenge, unte nhenge alheme nthenhe-werne re apeke unte-arle ahentye aneme. Kenhe urreke, nhenge unte ampwe-irremele unte iltye akertne-irretyenhe, arrpenhe areyele iltye ngkwinhe ayernetyenhe ngenhe anteme apmere-werne yerrele akngeme unte-arle alhetye ahentye anetyakenhe."

¹⁹ Nhenge Jesus nhenhe re angkemele re kwenhe imernetyame nthakenhe-arle tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele urreke nhenge Peter arntirrkwetyenhenge, iltye ayernemele renhe

yerrele akngetyenhe renhe irrerlkng atwetyeke. Urreke, itne aweke iperre Peter-arle alakenhe ilwerleng, tyerrtye atningkele kwenhe Akngeye utyernetyeke tnakemele Peter-elarle Akngeye akwetethe atnerre anthurre itelaretyartenge Jesus apenterle-anemele.

Kele Jesus anteme Peter-eke angkeke, "Ayenge apentaye."

Peter-elarle Jesus apayuthneme nthakenhe-arle irretyenhe John-eke

²⁰ Arrantherre itelaraye, apententye akngerre nhenge Jesus-arle ahentye anthurre anemeke. Nhenhe kwenhe apententye akngerre rante-rante nhenge alernelheme itwe Jesus-nge-arleng nhenge itne merne apurte arlkwetyamele Passover arrawe-irrentye tyeperrele-ureke ikwere angkemele, "Akngerrepataye, angwenhele-ame nhenge anwernenge-arle ngenhe ilye anthetyenhe arrpenhe areyele ngenhe irrerlkng atwetyeke?" Kele Peter anteme ingkerne alknagarelheke apententye akngerre nhenge ingkernele apetyeleng areke.

²¹ Kenhe Peter-ele renhe areke iperrele, Jesus apayuthneke, "Akngerrepataye, artwe nhenhe-arle-artaye? Nthakenhe-arle-irretyenhe ikwere?"

²² Jesus akenhe angkirtnerleng, "Alakenhe apeke, ayenge apeke ahentye-aneme, the kele renhe itethe-arle atnyeneme nhenge re ayenge aretyenhenge ayenge urreke apetyalperleng. Kenhe renhe aretyale anaye yanhe ikwere-akerte itirremele. Arrantherre ayenge-tetye apentetyeke."

²³ Kenhe apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe ayeyele ayeye nhenhe awemele itne itirreke Jesus-arle angkekeke-athene, "Apententye akngerre nhenhe kwenhe ilwetye-kwenye anetyenhe." Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele ayeye arrpenhe ilerlte-apeke apententye akngerre arrpenhe areyeke. Jesus kwenhe angketyakenhe apententye akngerre arrpenhe nhenge-arle ilwetyakenhe anetyenheke. Re kwenhe alakenhe ware angkeke, "Alakenhe apeke, ayenge apeke ahentye aneme, the kwenhe renhe itethe atnyeneme nhenge re ayenge aretyenhenge ayenge urreke apetyalperleng. Renhe aretyale anaye yanhe ikwere-akerte itirremele."

Jesus-elarle arne arrpenhe areye mpwareke

²⁴ Nhenhe kwenhe apententye akngerre re anteye aneme nhenge areke-arle arne nhenhe areye nhenhenge intelhe-ilerleng. Anwerne ingkirrekele itelareme rarle anwerneke arraye ilemenge arne nhenge areye rarle areke aweke-arle.

²⁵ Kenhe arrantherre itelareme Jesus-elarle arne arrpenhe atningke-arle mpwaretyarte. Nhenge tyerrtye

areyele apeke ayeye ingkirreke-arle pweke atningkeke intelhe-ileme, kele pweke ingkirreke yanhe areyele ahelhe nhenhe anthurre artetyenhenge. Arrangkwe-arle akenhe, the kwenhe ayeye urrpetye ware intelhe-ileke.

Kele, yanhe alakenhe ware.

Acts

Nthakenhe-arle-irreke akerte nhenge yerneke-arle areyele Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte antekelhe-ilerlenge

Artwe Luke-le atyewe ikwerenhe Theophilus-eke intelhe-ileme

¹⁻² Yewe Theophilus, the pweke Jesus-akerte arrekwele intelhe-ileke unte mwantyele aretyeke renhe akethe anthurre itelaretyenhenge. Yewe, the pipe-ke intelhe-ileke iwenhe-iwenhe-arlike nhenge rarle mpwareke ahelhe nhenhele anemele, Ngkartele-arlike-arle renhe alkere-werne akngeme-akerte. Intelhe-arle-ileke iperrele the ngkwenge yerneke.

Urreke-arle renhe alkere-werne akngirtnetyenhenge Jesus Utnenge Akngerre-akerte angkentye atningke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke ileke, nhenge areye rarle arrekwele akngakeke, imerte itnenhe yernemele angkentye ikwerenhe ilettyeke tyerrtye areyeke.

³ Kele nhenge Jesus-arle ilwekenge arne arntarlkwenge re itneke akwetethe arratetyarte atningke-ngare re arunthengare imernelheke rarle itethe awethe aneme. Renhe-arle itne areke iperre alakenhe itirreke, "Re kwenhe arratye itethe anteme." Re arlte forty-pelele-ureke itneke arrateke, re itneke Ngkarte-akerte ileke, Ngkartele-arle tyerrtye areye ikwerenhe mpwareme-akerte itnenhene akngerrepatele anteme arntarnte-aremele.

⁴ Arrpenhe-ngare itne apurte-arle aneke, re itneke angekeke, "Jerusalem-ele-urrke anaye, akwete akarelhe-warremele, akngeye atyinhele arrenhantherrenhe Utnenge Akngerre anthetyenhenge iwenhe nhenge rarle alhilekenge. Arrantherre itelareme kele the arrekannerre ileke Ngkartele-arle tyerrtye renhe yernetyenhe.

⁵ Ayenge awerrirraye! John-elarle tyerrtye areye kwatyeke akwerneke baptise-eme-ilemele itne-arle alhwarpe awelhekenge akurne-arle itne mpwarekenge. Ingwen-the ware-arle akenhe Akngeyele Utnenge Akngerre yernetyenhe arrekannerrenge anerle-anetyeke." Alakenhe-arle Jesus-ele itneke ileke.

Ngkartele Jesus alkere akertne-werne akngirtneme

⁶ Arlte arrpenhele anteme yerneke-arle areye Jesus-enge awethe apurte-irreremele renhe alakenhe apayuthneke,

"Akngerrepataye! Unte-ame Rome-arenye akngerrepate areye uyerrelhe-ileme unte anteme Israel-eke akngerrepate anetyenhenge?"

⁷ Kele Jesus itneke angkirtnerlenge, "Arrangkwe, Akng-eye atyinhe anyentele-ante-arle iletynhe ilengare-arle ayenge akngerrepate irretynhe. Re arrekatherre ilet-yeke arrangkwe-arle arrantherre akaltye anetye-kwenye anetyenhe nthakenhe-arle irretynheke.

⁸ Arrantherre nhenheke akaltye anerrirretyeke, Ut-nenge Akngerre apetyemele tyerrtye arrekatherren-heke irrpemele arrenhantherrenhe atnerre-iletynhe ar-rantherre akwenpele anteme ayeye atyenge-akerte ilerlte-apetyenhenge apmere nhenhe Jerusalem-enge, apmere itweke-itereke arrpenhe nhenhe areyenge-arlike apmere Judea itwele. Arrantherre apmere Samaria akngerrele-arlike anpere alhetyenhe atyenge-akerte ilet-yeke tyerrtye yanhe-arenye areyeke-arlike, apmere arntwarre anthur-re-werne-arlike alhemele. Arrantherre apmere arlenge areye-werne alherlte-iwemele, apmere kwatye alayenge arntwarre-arlike." Alakenhe-arle Jesus itneke angkeke.

⁹ Kele rarle angkeke iperre, Ngkartele renhe inemele alkere-werne akngirtneke. Kele atyewe ikwerenhe areyele renhe artwareke akertne-atheke alperlenge alkere akertne-werne, kele angkulyele anteme renhe arteke, itne renhe aretyakenhe anteme aneke.

¹⁰ Kele itne tnemele artwarewarretyame akertne-atheke aremele, artwe atherre mantere mperlkere-akerte itneke itweke arrateke.

¹¹ Ratherre alakenhe angkeke, "Artwe Galilee-arenye areye-aye! Iwenheke-ame arrantherre akertne atheke tnemele areme alkere-werne atheke? Artwe yanhe-arle alakenhe artwareke-arteke ante-arle apetye-alpeme arran-therre areke re alkere-werne alherlenge alakenhe anthur-re rarle re apetye-alpetyenhe." Alakenhe-arle ratherre ware uyerreke.

Apententye akngerre areyele artwe Matthias akngakeme

¹² Kele alkere-arenye ratherre-arle alhekenge anteme, yerneke-arle itne Apwerte Olive-akerte renhe impemele alpeke apmere Jerusalem-werne.

¹³ Kele itne Jerusalem-eke irremele itne alheke apmere itne-arle anetyarte-werne itne irrpenehe imerte stairs-eke antyemele room akertnele imerte anemele. Arritnye artwe nhenhe areye-kenhe-arle alakenhe: Peter, John, James, Andrew, Philip, Thomas, Bartholomew, Matthew, Simon, James uthene Judas uthene-arlike. Itelaraye, Simon

rarle akngerrepate Rome-arenye areyeke ilkelhetyakenhe nhenge, kenhe Judas akenhe alere artwe arrpenhe James arritnye-kenhe-arle aneke.

¹⁴ Yerneke-arle nhenhe itne apurte-irretyarte akwetethe itirremele anyente-arteke Ngkarteke angkemele, arelhe areyele Jesus-arle apentewarreyarte apurte-irretyarte itnekenge, mikwe Jesus-kenhe-arlike Mary, atyeyikwe areye-arlike.

¹⁵ Arlte arrpenhele akenhe nhenhe areye Jesus-eke-arle akangkwe-irreme apurte-irreke 120-pele anthurre, Peter mpwepe anthurrele tnelele angkeke itneke alakenhe,

¹⁶⁻¹⁷ "Atyewe atyinhe areye ayenge awerrirraye! Arne nhenhe areye King David-elarle arrule arrerneke Bibleke Judas-akerte, arratyne aneke rarle angkeke-arle arratyne-arle-irreke. Utnenge Akngerre angkeke David-enge ularre, ilemele nthakenhe-arle Judas-eke irretyenhe. Arrantherre itelareme Judas-ele akwele imerneke nthenheke Jesus inetyeke arntwirrkemele. Kele arrantherre itelareme Jesus-ele-arle akngakeke Judas apurte anetyeke, kele re anwernenge urrkapeke apurte Ngkarteke." Alakenhe-arle Peter angkeke.

¹⁸ Judas-ele Jesus itneke apale imerneke itne renhe arntwirrketyenhenge re ngkweltye itnekenge inemele alheke apmere ikwere-arrpe inetyeke. Apmere renhe-arle ineke iperrele re inngerrele-arlenge atnyeke ahelheke atnerte ikwerenhe altywere-irremele alterrelheke, lyepe-lyepe araterlenge re ilweke anteme.

¹⁹ Tyerrtye Jerusalem-arenye areyele aweke Judas-arle ilweke itne ahelhe renhe arritnye antheke angkentye itnekenhele, "Akeldama," arritnye yanhe ileme, "Tyerrtye-arle ilweke ahelhe nhenheke alhwe-untemele."

²⁰ Kele Peter awethe angkeke, "David-ele intelhe-ileke arrule Judas-akerte Psalms-enge alakenhe,

'Ayenge ahentye aneme apmere ikwerenhe itne arltwe impetyeke alherlte-iwemele tyerrtye yanhele anetyekwenye anetyeke.'

Psalm

69:25.

"Awethe David-ele Psalm arrpenhe intelhe-ileke alakenhe,

'Nhenge re ilwemele tyerrtye arrpenhe anyente-irretyeke urrkapentye akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe areyenge.'

Psalm 109:8.

²¹⁻²² "Alakenhenge anteme anwerne arrpenhe inetyeke warrke Ngkarte-kenhe mpwaretyeke. Anwerne inetyeke artwe anwernenge-arle akwetethe unthepe-untheme

anwernekenge-arle aneke Jesus-enge-arlike, arrantherre itelareme angwenhe Jesus anwernenge-arle unthetyarte, ur-reke re ilwetyenhenge, apurtele-arle anwerne areke John-ele renhe kwatyeke akwernerlenghe anwernenge-arle apurte aneke Jesus artwaremele alkere-werne alperlenghe. Anwerne tyerrtye arrpenhe inetyeke arrangkwe-arle. Anwerne artwe apurtele akngaketyeke yernentye akngerre anwernenge, re alhetyeke ilerle-apemele rarle Jesus areke itethe-arle-irrirtneke.”

²³ Kele itne arritnye artwe atherre-kenhe arrerneke Joseph, arritnye arrpenhe atherre-arle ikwerenhe aneke Barsabbas uthene Justus uthene, artwe arrpenhe ikwerenhe arritnye akenhe Matthias-arle aneke.

²⁴ Kele-arle itne arritnye atherre arrerneke iperre itne Ngkarteke angkeke alakenhe, “Ngkarte-aye, unte itelareme tyerrtye areye-akerte, nthakenhe-arle anwerne itirreme. Anwerneke imernaye artwe nhenhe atherrenge artwe angwenhe-ame unte akngakeke anwernenge urrkapyetyeke ngkwenge yernentye akngerre.

²⁵ Anwerne apayuthneme Judas-elarle urrkapyentye ikwerenhe impekenge arne akurne mpwareke-arle iperrenge re iwerre ikwerenhe-werne alheke. Akngerrepate mwerre, anwerneke imernaye, angwenhe-ame anwerne akngakeye arrernetyeke.”

²⁶ Kele itne-arle Ngkarteke angkekenghe arritnye atherre-arle intelhe-ileke iperre mpwepe-werne anteme iweke, kele arritnye Matthias-kenhe-arle arraterlenghe. Kele itne renhe apurtelhe-ileke Jesus-ele-arle yerneke areyenge itne akenhe 11-pele-arle aneke-arle 12-pele anteme-arle-irreke rarle irrpekenge anteme.

2

Utnenge Akngerre apetyemele ngangkere antheke Jesus apententye akngerre areyeke

¹ Arlte Pentecost-enge Jesus-eke akangkwe-irrentye akngerre ingkirreke-arle apurte-irrerreke apmere anyenteke.

² Impeltye-ngentyele aywerre akngerre alkere-ngentyele rlke akngerre-arteke angkeke imerte apmere kwene-werne irrpenhemele itne-arle anetyame-werne. Itne ingkirrekele aweke.

³ Itne anteme areke alkngenthe-arteke itneke akertnele, alkngenthe re anteme akalke-irreke imerte anyenteke-anyente akaperte itne-kenheke arrernelhemele.

⁴ Utmenge Akngerre tyerrtye ingkirrekeke irrpeke. Kele iparrpe-iparrpe anteme itne angkentye arrpe-anenhe angkeke, angkentye nhenge itne akaltye-irretyakenhe areye Utmenge Akngerrele ware-arle itnenhe akaltyle-antheke imernemele angkentye itneke.

⁵ Ikwerenge anteme aneke Jew atningke apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele Jerusalem-werne-arle apetyewarreke ikwerele anetyarte-arlike itne Ngkarteke angkerlte-anetyenhenge tyatye akngerre ikwerele.

⁶ Kele itne aywerre akngerre renhe awemele itne angathe-irreke akangkwe-irrentye akngerre itneke-werne. Itne awerrirreke Peter uthene arrpenhe nhenge areye-arlike angkentye itnekenhe-arlike angkerleng. Anyenteke-anyente-arle itne aweke arrpenhe-akerte aneke, tyerrtye areye arnterre apatewarreke itnenhe awemele angkentye itnekenhe angkerleng.

⁷ Itnenhe aweke-arle iperre apatemele itne angkerreke, "Nthakenhe-ame tyerrtye nhenhe areyeke irreke? Artwe angkeme-arle nhenhe areye, itne Galilee-arenye, itne kwenhe angkentye anwerne-kenhe uyarne aweme.

⁸ Nthakenhe-ame itne angkentye anwerne-kenheke akaltye anteme? Anwerne itelaretyakenhe-arle nthakenhe-arle itne alakenhe irremenge!

⁹ Kele arraty-arle anwerne apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele Jerusalem-eke apurte-irreme, apmere Parthia arritnye-ngentyele, Media uthene Elam uthene-ngentyele, Mesopotamia-nge, Judea uthene Cappadocia uthenenge, Pontus uthene Asia uthenenge,

¹⁰ Phrygia-ntyale Pamphylia-nge, Egypt-ngentyele-arlike apmere arrpenhe areye-ngentyele Cyrene itwele, apmere nhenge Libya, arrpenhe areye akenhe Rome-ngentyele-arle.

¹¹ Arrpenheme anwerne, Jew areye-arle, arrpenheme anwerne akenhe Jew anetyakenhe-arle kele anwerne-arlike Ngkarte apentewarreme. Arrpenheme apmere Crete-ngentyele apetyeke, arrpenheme akenhe Arabia-enge-arle. Anwerne ingkirreke apmere yanhe areyenge-arle apetyeke kele awemele tyerrtye nhenhe areye angkentye anwerne-kenhele angkerirrerleng. Itne angkeme Ngkarte-arle mwerre akngerre rarle arne mwerre akngerre areye mp-warerleng."

¹² Tyerrtye itne ingkirreke apateke uyarne-arlike itirreke nthakenhe-arle irretyenheke. Itne-arrpe awethe alakenhe angkerreke, "Nthakenhe-ame itneke irreme, anwerne itelaretyakenhe nthakenhe-arle itne anyenteke-anyente angkentye anwerne-kenhele angkeme?"

13 Kele tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele itnenhe aremele akangkwe-irretyakenhe itne arrkentye ilemele itneke angkerlenghe alakenhe-arle, "Arrangkwe, artwe nhenhe areye alakenhe angkemele itne-arle arerte anthurre ngkwarle akngerre iperrenghe."

Peter angkeke-arle iperre Jew atningkele Jesus arratyete italarerrirreke

14 Kele Peter uthene yernentye akngerre arrpenhe areye apmerenge arrateke, Peter imerte tyerrtye ingkirrekeke alakenhe angkemele, "Jew arrantherre Jerusalem-arenye areye-arlike, ayenge awerrirraye ayenge mwerran-tye angketyenhenge arrantherre arratyete-arratyete akangkwe-irremele awetyenhenge nthakenhe-arle irreme.

15 Arrantherre apale itirreke anwerne-arle ngkwarle antywetyameke-athene. Kele nhenhe akenhe ingweleme anthurre-arle. Anwerne-arle ngkwarle antywetyakenhe-arle.

16 Anwerne mpwareme alakenhe-arle Ngkartele Joel arule anthurre ileke, artwe nhengele angkentye Ngkartekenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerrele imerte arrpenhe areyeke ilemele. Kele, re pwekeke intelhe-ileke nthakenhe-arle Ngkartele renhe ileke, alakenhe,

17 'Urreke-arle ahelhe uthene alkere uthene uyerretyenhenge the utnenge atyinhe yernetyenhe rarle tyerrtye ingkirrekeke irrpetyeke,

arrekantherrenhe alere uthene ampe uthenele iletynhe tyerrtye areyeke iwenhe-arle the itneke ileke. Apmerrke areyele, artwe ampwe areyele-arlike altyerre atyenge-akerte aretyenhe tharle imernetyenhe.

18 Arelhe uthene artwe uthene, urrakapentye atyinhe mpwarentyete akngerre,

itne ayeye atyinhe tyerrtye areyeke iletynhe,

19 Apmere ahelhe nhenhele the arne mwerre areye imernetyenhe ayenge-arle lterrke aneme imernetyenhenge.

Tyerrtye areyele aremele alhwe-arlike, ure-arlike, akw-erte akngerre-arlike.

20 Uterne ingwemerte irretyenhe, atnyentye athetheke irretyenhe alhwe-arteke.

Kele yanhe-ngentyele arlte ingkerne apetyetyenhe.

Kele ayenge anteme arratetyenhe tyerrtye ingkirreke court atyinheke tnertnetyenhe.

21 Kele urreke-arle arne nhenhe areye irretyenhenge, tyerrtye angwenhe apeke arnterre arlkemele ayenge apayuthneme the renhe itetheke mpwaretyenhe-arle akurne rarle mpwarekenge.' "

Alakenhe-arle Peter-ele itneke ileke Joel-elarle arrule pweke mwerrenge intelhe-ileke. *Joel 2:28-32.*

²² Peter re akwete angketyame, "Tyerrtye Israel-arenye areye ayenge awerrirraye! Nhenge Jesus Nazareth-arenye kwenhe Ngkartele-arle yerneke. Rarle arne mwerre akngerre ngangkerele mpwareke alkngel arelherleng. Arerrirreke-arle iperrele arrantherre alakenhe itirretyeke, 'Ayekaye! Ngkartele artwe nhenhe yerneke alakenhe ikwerenge rarle arne mwerre akngerre mpwaremenge.'

²³ Ngkartele-arle akwetethe-arle itelareke nthakenhe-arle irretyenhe re anteme tyerrtye anyentele artwe Jesus nhenhe arrenhantherrenhe iltye anthetyeke. Kele arrantherre angkeke artwe akurne areyele renhe atwetyeke. Arrantherre imerte anyenteke irreke artwe akurne itnekenge Jesus atwemele renhe arne arntarlkweke arrernemele.

²⁴ Rarle ilwekenge re ilweke-arle anetyakenhe aneke, Re uye anthurre ilweke-arle aneke. Kele Ngkartele renhe akemelhe-ilemele itethe-ilirtneke.

²⁵⁻²⁶ Anwerne itelareke Jesus-arle itethe-irrirtnetyenhe arrule-arle David-ele pweke-nge intelhe-ilekenge Jesus-akerte alakenhe,

'The areke Akngerrepate atyinhe atyengenge tnerleng.

Ayenge-arle atere anetyakenhe-arle ayenge atwerleng, rarle atyengenge apurte akwete-arle anetyenhe.

Alakenhenge anteme ayenge akangkentye anthurre utnenge atyinhe akangkeme alyelhemele ngkwenge.

Kele, ayenge akwenpe aneme unte-arle tyerrtye atyinhe itethe-ilirtnetyenhenge.

²⁷ Urreke ayenge ilwemele ayenge itethe-irrirtnetyenhe imerte akertne-irremele.

Kele the itelareme unte ayenge apmere ilweke-arleke impetyeke arrangkwe-arle.

Ayenge ilwerleng unte tyerrtye atyinhe antyerrke irrettyeke impetyakenhe-arle,

Ayenge-arle ngkwenge ahentye anthurre anemenge ngkwenge akangkwe-arlike-irremele.

²⁸ Unte atyenge ileke unte-arle ayenge itethe-iletienhe ayenge-arle ilweke-arle iperrele. Unte ayenge akangketyeke mpwaretyenhe unte-arle atyengenge akwete anetyenhenge.' " *Psalms 16:8-11.*

Alakenhe-arle Peter-ele ayeye ileke tyerrtye areyeke Jesus-akerte David-ele arrule pweke-nge intelhe-ileke.

²⁹ Awethe Peter itneke akwenpe anthurre angkeke, "Atyewe atyinhe areye awerrirraye. Nhenge David, arrange-arange anwerne-kenhe ilwekenge, itne atyalangke

ikwerenhe inteyeke arrerneke, inteye re akenhe apmere nhenhele aneme arlte lyete.

³⁰ Urreke re ilwetyenhenge re intelhe-ileke nthakenhe-arle renhe Ngkartele ileke. Kele anwerne itelareme David-arle ikwere-arrpe-akerte angketyakenhe-arle kele re intelhe-ileke iwenhe-arle Ngkartele-arle renhe arnterre alhileke alakenhe, 'Urreke tyerrtye anyente ngkwwinhe areyengentyele akngerrepate anetyenhe unte-arteke anetyenhe.' *Psalms 132:11.*

³¹ "David-ele itelareke-arle Ngkartele-arle ikwere ilekenge, re anteme anwerneke ileke Ngkartele-arle Christ ipertenge tyerrele itethe-ilirtnetyenhe. Re ileke Ngkartele-arle renhe iperteke impetyeke arrangkwe-arle tyerrtye ikwerenhe arntirte-irretyeke arrangkwe.

³² "Artwe re akenhe Jesus-arle aneke, yanhenge rarle ilwekenge Ngkartele renhe itethe-ilirtneke, anwerne ingkirrekele arrekatherre iletyeke anwerne-arle renhe areke-arle.

³³ Ngkartele renhe alkere-werne akngirtneke renhe anteme akwe-arratyeke arrernemele akngerrepate anetyeke. Ngkarte, Akngye ikwerenhele renhe Utmenge Akngerre antheke renhe arrekwele alhilekenge. Kele Jesus-ele Utmenge Akngerre anwerneke-werne anteme yerneke. Kele arrantherre areke aweke-arlke anwerne angkentye ngkwwinhe angkerlengge, Utmenge Akngerre-arle anwerne kwenenge anekenge.

³⁴ Anwerne itelareke David-arle ikwere-arrpe angketyakenhe rarle alkere-werne alhetyakenhe-arle akngerrepate anetyeke Ngkartenge. David-ele arrule anthurre Jesus-akerte intelhe-ileke alakenhe,

'Ngkarte Akngerrepate re Akngerrepate atyinheke angkeke,
"Unte atyenge itweke arrernelhaye atyengenge akngerrepate anetyeke,

³⁵ tharle tyerrtye yanhe areye ngkwenge ahentye-kwenye areye ingke ngkwengenge kwene-iletyenhenge, kele itne ngkwenge akangkwe-irretyenhenge." ' "
Psalms 110:1.

³⁶ Peter itneke angkeke, "Alakenhenge akwele ayenge ahentye-aneke Jew arrantherre akangkwe-irretyeke, ayenge Jesus-akerte-arle angkemenge renhe thewe arrantherre-arle arne arntarlweke-arleke arrernekeke ilwetyeke. Kele renhe-arle Ngkartele ineke akngerrepate anthurre anetyeke, Yerneke-arle-arlke."

³⁷ Tyerrtye areyele Peter alakenhe angkerlengge awemele itne apure anthurre irreke imerte renhe yerneke-arle ar-

rpenhe areye-arlike apayuthnemele, "Nthakenhe-ame anwerne irreye?"

38 Kele Peter angkirtnerlenge, "Arrantherre akurne-ketye untyeme irreye-ke Ngkarte-werne anwerne anteme kwatyeye akwernemele baptise-eme-iletye-ke, arrantherre-arle Jesus Christ apententye akngerre areyenge. Kele Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe ilpernetyakenhe anetyenhe, atwirtnetyakenhe akurne arrantherre mpwarerlenge. Kele re Utnenge Akngerre arrenhantherrenhe antheme.

39 Ngkartele arrekhantherre alhileke ampe arrekhantherrenhe areye-ke-arlike, arrekhantherrenge-arle interteke irreyenhe areye-arlike, re apmere arntwarre arrpenhe-arenye areye-arlike Ngkarte-kenhe areye irreyenhe-arle anteme urreke. Re alhileke tyerrtye areye apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentye akngaketye-ke, ikwere atyewe-irreye-ke rarle itnenhene Utnenge Akngerre-arlike anthetyenhenge."

40 Kele Peter-ele itneke ayeye arrpenhe areye-arlike ileke itnenhe ayakemele untyeme-irreye-ke akurne-ketye Ngkarte-werne utepe-irreye-ke alakenhe akwete itneke angkemele, "Ayenge awerrirraye! Ngkarte apayuthnaye arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-aretye-ke, re arrenhantherrenhe atwirtnetyakenhe aneme re Jew akurne nhenhe areye atwirtnelheme, yanhe areye Jesus-enge-arle artepe untyeme-irreke areye."

41 Tyerrtye 3,000 pelele, angkentye awemele Peter-elarle ileke, ikwere akangkwe-irreke. Kele yerneke-arle areyele itnenhe kwatyeye akwerneke baptise-eme-ilemele. Itne imerte apententye akngerre arrpenhe areyenge anyente-irremele.

42 Tyerrtye ingkirreke itne Peter-enge apurte-irreke yerneke-arle arrpenhe areyele-arlike awerrirreke ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe ilerlenge. Itne akangkemele merne apurtele arlkwerirreke. Itne nhenge merne arlkwemele ngkwarle-arlike antywemele itelaremele Jesus-arle ilweke-akerte, akwetethe Ngkarteke angketyarte.

Yanhe areyele Jesus arratyete itelarerrirreme-arle mwerrantye arntarnte-arerremele

43 Tyerrtye Jerusalem-arenye areyele apatewarreke yerneke-arle areye aremenge arne mwerre areye mpwarerlenge. Itne itelarerrirreke Ngkarte-arle itnekenge arratyete aneme.

44 Itne apurte-irreyarte akwetethe mwerrantye antherremele-arlike arne iwenhe apeke-arle itnekenhe aneke-arlike.

⁴⁵ Arne arrpenheme itnekenhe-arlike ahelhe arrpenheme itnekenhe-arlike itne ngkweltyeke sell-eme-ileke. Mane imerte itne ngkweltye atnyenetyakenhe areye-arle anthemele itne-arle merne-arlike arne arrpenhe areye-arlike inetyeke.

⁴⁶ Arlte arrpe-anenhele itne tyatye akngerre Jew areye-kenhenge apurte-irretyarte, apmere areyeke-arlike irpemele apurtele merne arlkwetyeke. Itne anteme merne ultakemele arlkwemele ngkwarle-arlike anteme anywemele Jesus itelaremele itneke-arle piwelhekenge.

⁴⁷ Utnenge akangkentyele itne alyelhemele Ngkartেকে renhe utyernemele tnaketyarte. Tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele itnenhe aremele angkeke nthakenhe-arle itne-arle mwerre anthurre anemenge itne-arle arne mwerre akwete mpwarerlte-anerlengen.

Arlte arrpe-anenhele Ngkartেকে akwetethe arrpenhe areye itetheke mpwaretyarte, itne Jesus-kenhe areyeke-arlike apurte-irrekenge, itne anteme atningke-ulkere anteme irreke arnterre.

3

Peter uthene John uthenele artwe inwerre angkwerre-iweme

¹ Arlte anyentele angwerrele Peter uthene John uthene alherreke tyatye akngerre Jew areye-kenhe-werne tyerrtye areye-arle angwerrele alherlte-iwetyarte-werne Ngkartেকে akwetethe angketyeke.

² Angwerre ikwerele, ratherre tyatye akngerre Jew areye-kenheke itweke-irremele ratherre arerle-anerreke artwe inwerre anerle-anerlengen. Artwe re akwekengen-ntyale inwerre aneke, ikwere-artweye areyele renhe akngetyarte tyatye arriwe "Mwerre Akngerre" arritnye-werne, iwerre iterele anerle-anetyeke ngkweltyeke inkerle-anetyeke re tyerrtye areye aremele tyatye kweneke irrpenherlengen.

³ Artwe re areke Peter uthene John uthene ikwerenge anpere alherlengen tyatye-ke irrpenhetyeke irremele re ikwere-atherre ankeye ngkweltyeke inkeke.

⁴ Peter uthene John uthene renhe arerle-anerremele ikwere angkeke, "Ilernenhe araye!"

⁵ Kele re akertne atheke arratye areke apale itirremele alakenhe, "Ratherre apeke-arle ayenge ngkweltye anthetyeke-arle itirrerle-anerreme."

⁶ Kele Peter ikwere alakenhe-arle angkerlengi, "John ilerne-arle ngkweltyeke arrangkwe-arle, kele the ngkwenge arrpenhe anthurre-arle mpwareme. Jesus Nazareth-arenyele ayengi ngangkere antheke, the ngenhe ileme, 'Akeme-irraye imerte unthemele.' "

⁷ Re imerte akwe-arratyengi inemele renhe akemelhe-ilemele. Kele ngkwerne atherre mwerre-irreke alkngerur-rke ikwerenhe atherre-arlke lterrke-irreke.

⁸ Akeme-arteke irremele re untheke. Kele Peter uthene John uthene tyatye-werne irpenherlengi re renhe-atherrenhe apenteke anthepe-anthepe irremele-arlke unthemele Ngkarteke akangkemele angkeke.

⁹ Tyerrtye ingkirrekele artwe renhe areke untherlengi Ngkarteke akangkemele angkemele.

¹⁰ Itne angkeke, "Ayekaye! Artwe nhengeyaye yanhe! Artwe nhenge arriwele anentye akngerre, ankeye ngkweltyeke inkemele!" Itne uye itelareke nthakenhe-arle irreke itne apatemele areke artwe inwerre-arle aneke re, mwerre anteme unthemele Ngkarteke angkerlengi akangkemele.

Peter-ele Ayeye Mwerre tyerrtye areyeye ileme Tyatye akngerre kwenele

¹¹ Tyatye akngerre Jew areye-kenhele aneke ilthe arlpenge akngerre itepele-ante-atherrele. Tyerrtye areye akenhe tyatye-ke irpenherlte-iwerreke, apmere nhenhe "ilthe Solomon-kenhe" arritnye aneke. Nhenhenge akwele artwe yanhe inwerre-arle aneke akangkemele re Peter uthene John uthene arntwirrkeke. Ingkerrekele renhe aremele uyarne itirreke, apatemele itne unteke artwe ikwere-werne renhe aretyeke tnemele arnterre.

¹² Peter-ele tyerrtye ingkirreke aremele angkeke, "Artwe Israel-arenye areye-aye, nhenhe awerrirraye! Arrantherre kwenhe apatetyale anetyeke nthakenhe-arle artwe nhenheke irrekeke, iwenhenge-ame arrantherre ilernenhe areme? Arrantherre apeke-arle apale itirreme ilerne-arle artwe inwerre nhenhe ngangkerele mwerre-ilekeke anwerne-arle arratye anemenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhenge ularre.

¹³⁻¹⁴ Kele ayengi awerrirraye! Ngkarte nhenge Akngerrepate aneke arrange-arrange anwerne-kenhe Abraham-eke, Isaac-eke, Jacob-eke-arlke, re Jesus-arlke itethe-ileke ilweke-arle iperre imerte renhe alkereke akngerrepate anthurre arrernemele anetyeke. Nhenge rarle apmere ahelhe nhenhele anekenge re warrke Ngkarte-kenhe mpwareke,

kenhe arrantherre akenhe renhe Pilate-arle iltye anther-
 lenge thultye ikwerenhe areyele renhe atwetyeke. Ar-
 rantherre Pilate alakenhe-arlike ileke, arrantherre ahentye-
 anetyakenhe aneke Jesus King arrekatherrenhe ane-
 tyeke, Pilate-arle ahentye-aneke renhe jail-nge ipmen-
 tye aywepetyeke, rarle itelarekenge Jesus-ele-arle akurne
 mpwaretyakenhenge. Arrantherre ahentye-aneke artwe
 nhenge arrpenhe-arle irrerlknge atweke, renhe ipmentye
 aywepetyeke Jesus kwenye.

¹⁵ Kenhe arrantherre-arle akenhe renhe atweke, artwe
 nhenge anwernenhe-arle itethe atnyeneme. Kenhe
 Ngkartele akenhe renhe itethe-arle-ilirtneke ilerne apurtele-
 arle arekenge arratyeh anthurre arrekatherre anteme
 ileme.

¹⁶ “Kele arrantherre artwe nhenhe-akerte itelareme, rarle
 inwerre aneke ampe akwekenge-ntyale. Ngkartele-arle
 artwe nhenhe mwerre-ileke ilerne-arle Jesus-eke akangkwe-
 irrekenge. Kele arrantherre areme anteme artwe nhenhe-
 arle mwerre tneme. Ilerne-arle Jesus-eke akangkwe-
 irremenge Ngkartele renhe mwerre-ileke, arrantherre in-
 gkirrekele aretyenhenge.

¹⁷ “Atyewe atyinhe areye-aye! The itelareme arrantherre
 alartetye arrekatherrenhenge apurte-irreke Jesus atwer-
 rirretyeke, nhenge-arle Ngkartele-arle alhileke, arrantherre
 itelaretyakenhenge aneke Ngkartele-arle renhe yerneke.

¹⁸ Arrule anthurre yanhe areyele nhenge angkentye
 Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerrele pwekeke
 intelhe-ileke Jesus-arle rlkerte awelhemele ilwetyenhe. Kele
 arratyeh-arle alakenhe irreke.

¹⁹ Kele arrantherre akurne areye impetyeke Ngkarte-
 werne utepe-irremele re arrekatherrenge ipeltye-
 irreyenhenge.

²⁰ Re arrenhantherrenhe utnenge mwerre-ileme,
 akangketyeke mpwaremele. Re imerte Jesus anteme
 arrekatherre-werne yernemele, rarle arrekatherre
 alhileke iperre renhe arrekatherre-werne yernetyeke
 itetheke mpwaretyeke.

²¹ Arrule anthurre artwe nhenge areyele angkentye
 Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerrele pwekeke
 intelhe-ileke Ngkartele-arle alhileke-akerte, ‘Arrekwele an-
 thurre the arne ingkirreke anthurre mwerre aknganeke,
 kele ingkirreke akurne anteme irreke, kele urreke the
 ingkirreke mwerre anteme iletynhe.’ Kele Jesus akenhe
 alkerele akarelheme arlte ikwere anthurre-arle.

²² “Kele arrantherre anteme apure-irretyeke akurne-arle
 mpwarekenge Moses-arle alakenhe angkekenge, ‘Ngkartele

artwe anyente akngakemele yernetyenhe ayeye ikwerenhe iletayeke. Alakenhe ante-arle re ayenge arrekanttherrenge akngakeke, Re tyerrtye arrekanttherrenheke-artweyengentyele akngaketyenhe imerte renhe yernemele, alakenhe. Arranttherre kwenhe ikwere akangkwe-irretyeke arne ingkirreke rarle ileme akangkwe-irremele akwete mpwaretyeke.

²³ Kele arranttherre mwernte-irremele ikwere akangkwe-irretyakenhe, Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe akngakemele yernetyenhe, artweyikwe areye-ngentyele ayakemele akwete ikwerenge-ntyale-arlke.' *Deuteronomy*

18:15,18,19.

²⁴ Samuel-ele-arlke arrpenhe areyele-arlke nhege angken-tye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre, kele pweke-nge intelhe-ileke nthakenhe-arle irretyenhe arlte lyete-ulkererele.

²⁵ Arrule anthurre Ngkartele Abraham alakenhe alhileke angkemele, 'The artwe anyente ngkwenge-artweye areye-ngentyele akngakeme, rarle Atyenge tyerrtye apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye ingkirreke anthurre arntarnte-aretyenhenge.'

²⁶ Ngkartele anteme Jesus akngakeke imerte arrekanttherre-werne yernemele arranttherre nthakenhe anteme apeke itirretyenhenge, akurne-ketye untyeme-irremele akangkentye anetyeke. Yanhe-ngentyele arrpenhe areyele awemele akurne-ketye untyeme-irreke imerte akangkentye anemele." Alakenhe-arle Peter angkeke Jew areyeke.

4

Jew akngerrepate areyele Peter uthene John uthene arntwirr-keme

¹ Nhege Peter uthene John uthene-arle tnerle-anerretyame tyatye akngerre arriwele-arle tyerrtye areyeke angkemele, kwertengerle tyatye-arenye areye-arlke, Sadducee areye atningke-arlke, artwe pwathe akngerre-arlke tyatye Jew areye-kenhe arntarnte-arentye akngerre-arlke apetyeke ikwere-atherre-werne.

² Itne ahele anthurre irreke ikwere-atherre ratherre-arle Jesus-akerte akaltyele-anthekenge ilweke-arlke-arle itethe-irreme-akerte. Alakenhe-arle ratherre angkeke, "Jesus-arle ilweke-arle iperrenge akeme-irreke itethe-irremele tyerrtye arrpenhe areye itethe-irriertnetyenhe ilweke-arle iperre anteye."

³ Alakenhenge anteme itne renhe-atherrenhe arntwirr-kemele jail-ke akwerneke ingwe anyenteke. Tyatye-ke akngerrepate areye arlte arrpenheke akarelheke

renhe-atherrenhe apayuthnetyeke uterne-arle irrpekenge ante.

⁴ Kele tyerrtye atningke akenhe Jesus-eke kele akangkwe-arle-irreme, itne-arle ayeye Peter-engentyele awekenge. Nhenge arrpenhe nhenhe areye apurte-irremele arrpenhe Jesus-kenhe areyenge itne atningke-ame-atningke-arle irreme 5,000-pele anthurre anteme.

⁵ Ikwerenge ratherre aneke jail kwenele arlte ingwelemeke-atwetye. Akngerrepate Jerusalem-arenye apurte-irrerirreke. Jew areyeke akngerrepate areye, akngerrepate arrekwenye areye-arlike, angkentye Moses-kenhe-arlike akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-arlike.

⁶ Kwertengerle tyeperre tyaty-arenye Annas arritnye, re apurte-irreke ampatye-ampaty ikwerenhe Caiaphas-nge-arlike, ikwere-artweye arrpenhe areyenge-arlike. Artwe ikwere-artweyeke arrpenhe atherre-arlike itnekenge apurte-irreke John uthene Alexander uthene.

⁷ Itne Peter uthene John uthene jail-ngentyele tyerrelele itne renhe-atherrenhe ngkerneke tyerrtye areye arrekweleke imerte renhe-atherrenhe alakenhe apayuthnemele, "Angwenhele-ame mpwelenhe ngangkere antheke artwe inwerre nhenhe angkwerre-iwetyeke? Iwenhe arritnye-ame mpwelenhe-arle akaltyele-antheke angkemele akemelhe-ilettyeke?"

⁸ Kenhe Peter Utmenge Akngerre-akertele-arle akenhe alakenhe-arle akwenpele ilerlengen, "Pwathe akngerre Israel-arenye areye, akngerrepate areye-arlike, ayenge awerrirraye!

⁹ Ilerne kwenhe alhwarrpe-irreke artwe inwerre nhenheke. Arrantherre-ame ilernenhe apayuthneme nthakenhe-arle re mwerre-irrekenge arrantherre akaltye-irretyenhenge?

¹⁰ Kele, the akenhe arraty anteme-arle ileme Israel-arenye areyeke-arlike. Artwe nhenhe arrekantherrenge arrekwele tneme Jesus Nazareth-arenyele-arle renhe mwerre mpwarekenge. Arrantherre Jesus arne arntarlkweke-arlike atwemele-arle arrerneke re ilwetyeke, kele Ngkartele anteme renhe itethe-ilirtneke renhe akemelhe-ilemele.

¹¹ Iwenhe-arle Pweke-nge arrule intelhe-ileke alakenhe aneme,

'Kenhe apwerte renhe-arle urrkapentye akngerre itne akethe-werne iwerirreke,
kenhe arrpenhe areyele akenhe Apwerte nhenge apmere anthurreke arrerneke,
apwerte nhenge arrpenhe ingkirrekenge mwerre akngerre anthurre ulkere aneke!' *Psalm 118:22.*

"Anwerne kwenhe alakenhe itelaretyeke Jesus-arle apwerte impene anthurre-arteke aneme.

¹² Nhenge Jesus-ele-ante kwenhe tyerrtye areye itetheke mpwareme arrpenhele akenhe arrangkwe-arle. Ngkartele renhe-ante yerneme tyerrtye areye itethe-ilettyeke, ahelhe nhenhele tyerrtye re-arteke awethe anetyeke arrangkwe-arle tyerrtye areye itethe-ilettyeke." Alakenhe-arle Peter Jew akngerrepate itneke angkeke.

¹³ Nhenge itne Peter uthene John uthene arerlenge akwenpe anthurre angkerlenge itne apatemele arnterre awerrirreke. Itne angkeke, "Aye! Artwe nhenhe atherre school-eke akutne, kele nthakenhe-arle ratherre akalttye itelarenttye angkeme?" Itne awethe ulkere itirreke, "Kele arratye! Nhenhe atherre-arle akwetethe-arle Jesus-enge unthetyarte-arle."

¹⁴ Itne imerte artwe inwerre renhe aremele ikwere-atherre itwele tnerlenge, itne-arle angketyeke aneke imerte uyarne-arle angketyeke irremele itne-arle apatekenge. Itne yanhe ikwerele anemele aneke angketye-arlike-akenhe.

¹⁵ Jew akngerrepate areyele thultye areye ileke John uthene Peter uthene arrpenhe areye-arlike akethe-werne akngetyeke, itne angkerretyame artwe nhenge areye akethele akarelhetyamenge.

¹⁶ Itne alakenhe angkerreke, "Nthakenhe-ame anwerne artwe nhenhe atherre ilettyenhe? Tyerrtye Jerusalem-arenye nhenhe areyele itelareme nthakenhe-arle artwe nhenhe atherre irreke ngangkere akngerre-akertele, anwerne apale angketyale anetyeke.

¹⁷ Anwerne renhe-atherrenhe ayaketyeke Jesus-akerte angkerlenge nhenge arrpenhe areyele awemele ikwere akangkwe-irreme-ketye. Kele akangkwe-arle-irreme anteme itne atningke-ame-atningke-irreme."

¹⁸ Itne thultye areye ileke Peter uthene John uthene kwene-werne akngetye-alpetyeke imerte angkemele, "Mpwele Jesus-akerte awethe angketyale anetyeke! Tyerrtye areye ayeye ikwere-akerte akalttyele-anthetyale!"

¹⁹ Kele Peter uthene John uthenele nhenhe awemele alakenhe itneke angkerle-anerreke, "Nthakenhe-ame arratye mpwaretyeke? Ilerne-ame arrekatherre akangkwe-irretyeke, arrantherre angkerlenge-arlike mpwaretyeke? Ilerne-ame Ngkartele-ante-arle akangkwe-irreme rarle angkemeke-ante? Arrantherre-arrpe itirrewarraye.

²⁰ Ilerne-arle arrekatherre akangkwe-irretyakenhe-arle, ilerne tyerrtye areyeke ilettyenhe akwete iwenhe-arle ilerne

areke Jesus-ele mpwarerlenge nthakenhe-arle ilerne aweke-arlike!”

²¹ Kele akngerrepate Jew areyele akenhe renhe-atherrenhe ayakeke Jesus-akerte awethe angketyale anetyeke imerte renhe-atherrenhe apmere-werne yernirtneleme. Itne itirretyame renhe-atherrenhe atwetyeke, itne akenhe tyerrtye areye-ketye-arle atere-irremele. Itne itelareke tyerrtye areye ahele-irreke-ketyenge itne apeke yerneke-arle itnenhe atwerlenge, tyerrtye ingkirrekele-arle Ngkarteke akangkentye angkerirrekenge nthakenhe-arle artwe inwerre nhengeke irrekenge.

²² Tyerrtye areyele itelareke Ngkartele-ante-arle Peter uthene John uthene ngangkere antheke artwe renhe mwerre-ilettyeke, rarle year forty-pelenge awethe arntwarre anathe anekenge rarle inteke-ngentyele.

Apententye akngerre areye Ngkarteke angkeme

²³ Ikwerenge-ntyale itne-arle Peter uthene John uthene alhetyeke impekenge, ratherre apurte-irreke Jesus apententye akngerre arrpenhe areyenge itnenhe ileke nthakenhe-arle Jew akngerrepate areye-arle angkekenge ikwere-atherre.

²⁴ Itne renhe-atherrenhe awemele Ngkarteke alakenhe angkeke, “Yewe Akngerrepate, unte-arle alkere uthene ahelhe uthene, kwatye alaye-arlike mpwareke, arne alkere-arenye-arlike, ahelhe-arenye-arlike, kwatye alaye-arenye areye-arlike.

²⁵ Arrenge-arrenge anwerne-kenhe David-arle ngkwenge urrkapeke. Nhenge Utnenge Akngerrele renhe akaltyele-antherlenge, re alakenhe intelhe-ileke,

‘Twenhenge-ame Jew anetyakenhe areye ahele anthurre irreke?

Iwenhenge-arlike-ame itne angkepangkerreme?

²⁶ Ye, artwe akngerrepate areye apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele apurte-irremele ahele angkerremele atwetyeke Ngkarte anwerne-kenhe, Ngkartele-arle alhilemele yerneke.’

Psalm

2:1-2.

²⁷ “Ngkarte-aye alkerele-arle aneme! David-ele arrule ileke artwe areyele-arle akwele akurne mpwaretyeke angkerreke. Alakenhe anteme Jew akngerrepate areye apurte-irreke nhenhe Jerusalem-enge, nthakenhe Jesus atwetyeke angkerremele. Itne apurte-irreke King Herod uthene Pontius Pilate uthenenge. Jew anetyakenhe areye-arlike itne apurte-irreke ahele anthurre irreremele nthakenhe-arle

itne Jesus atwetyenheke, artwe nhenge unte-arle akngakeke re urrkapentye ngkwinshe mpwaretyeke.

²⁸ Unte-arle ngangkere akngerre anemenge, itne mpwareke iwenhe-arle unte itneke ileke-ante. Arrule anthurre unte itelareme iwenhe apeke renhe itne-arle mpwaretyeke.

²⁹ Yewe Akngerrepate anwerne-kenhe, itnenhe awaye, itne-arle anwernenhe aterele-anthetyeke irreme alakenhe angkemele. Anwernenhe utnenge lterrike-ilaye anwerne itneke atere anetyakenhe Jesus-akerte akwenpe angketyenhenge.

³⁰ Anwernenhe ngangkere anthaye tyerrtye areye angkwerre-iwetyeke, unte itelareme unte-arle Jesus ngangkere antheke urrkapentye ngkwinshe mpwaretyeke, alakenhe. Arne mwerre akngerre areye itneke imernaye, itne aremele ngkwenge akangkwe-irretyenhenge."

³¹ Itne-arle Ngkarteke angketyame iperre apmere itne-arle anetyame akngelhetyeke anteme irreke. Yanhenge anteme Utnenge Akngerrele itnenhe ngangkere akngerre anteme antheke, ikwerenge itne ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe anteme tyerrtye areyeke akwenpe anteme angkerlte-aneke.

Apententye akngerre areye mwerrantye arntarnte-arerremele aneke

³² Tyerrtye ingkirreke Jesus-kenhe areye itirremele mpwareke anyentele-arteke. Apurtele anteme itne arne aname-atheke-kwenyele antherremele aneke. Itne ayene-iletakenhe, ingkirreke antherreke.

³³ Utnenge Akngerrele yerneke-arle areye ngangkere anthetyame, itne akwetethe anteme arrpenhe areyeke ilettyenhenge Ngkarteke-arle Jesus itethe-ilirtneke-akerte. Ingkerrekele itelarerrirreke Ngkarteke-arle apententye akngerre areye arntarnte-arerle-aneme.

³⁴ Arrpenhe arraretyakenhe aneke. Tyerrtye areye merne-arlike mantere-arlike-akerte akangkentye aneke. Kele arrpenhe areye apmereke-artweye areyele apeke arrpenhe areye farm-eke-artweye areyele apeke akenhele antherlenge imerte ikwerenge ngkweltye-arle inemele kele ngkweltye-akertele anteme,

³⁵ itne akngetyemele anthemele artwe Jesus-ele-arle yerneke itnenhe-arle, itne imerte akngakeme anthemele ngkweltye anetyakenhe areyeke-arle.

³⁶ Kele artwe Joseph arritnye, Levi-ke-artweye-ngentyele, apmere Cyprus-arenye re yanhele anetyarte re akenhe Jesus-kenhe-arle aneke. Kenhe yerneke-arle areyele akenhe renhe arritnye arrpenhe antheke Barnabas. Arritnye

nhenhe angkentye itnekenhele ileme alakenhe, “Re arpenhe areye-arle akwetethe atnerre-ilepileme.”

³⁷ Artwe nhenhe akenhe kartene atnyeneke, merne arunthe-akerte, re kartene renhe ngkweltyeke antheke imerte yerneke-arle areye anthemele akangkwe-irrentye akngerre arrpenhe areyeke anthetyeke.

5

Ayeye anewarte atherre Ananias uthene Sapphira uthene-akerte

¹ Akangkwe-irrentye akngerre arrpenhe atherre, anewarte atherre Ananias uthene Sapphira uthene anetyarte apmere yanhele ratherre apmere merne-arle lyapelhe-iletartye ikwere-atherrenhe antheke ngkweltyeke.

² Kele ngkweltye-arle ineke-iperre ratherre akngakelhe-ilemele arrpenheme atnyeneke. Mane arrpenhe imerte Ananias-ele akngemele anthetyeke artwe Jesus-ele-arle yerneke areye-werne alakenhe angkemele, “Ilerne garden-arle ngkweltyeke antheke iperrele ilerne ngenhe ngkweltye ingkirreke anthurre antheme.” Kele anewe ikwerenhe ante-arle akaltye aneke ratherre-arle ngkweltye akngakeke ikwere-atherre-arrpe. Re yerneke-arle areyeke ilettyakenhe nthakenhe-arle ratherre irreke.

³ Nhenge Ananias-ele ngkweltye akngeke Peter anthemele ingkerrenyeke-arteke akwele, kele Utnenge Akngerrele Peter-eke ileke, nthakenhe-arle Ananias-ele mpwareke. Kele Peter ikwere angkeke, “Unte kwenhe Arrentye-arle awekenge akurne-irreke. Unte Utnenge Akngerreke urtyirreke anwerneke-arlke. Unte garden ngkwinhe ngkweltyeke anthemele renhe inemele akngakeke ngkweltye arrpenheme ngkwenge-arrpe atnyenemele imerte akweke ware-arle akngetyemele, ingkirreke-arteke akwele.

⁴ Urreke unte garden ngkweltyeke anthetyenhenge ngkwinhe-urrke aneke. Kele imerte ngkweltyeke anthemele, ngkweltye re ingkerre ngkwinhe aneke. Kele iwenheke-ame unte urtyirreke anwerneke nhenge ngkweltye ingkirreke anthurre-arle antheke-arteke? Awaye! Unte kwenhe anwernenhe impetyakenhe unte kwenhe Ngkarte impeke.”

⁵⁻⁶ Nhenge Ananias-ele nhenhe awemele utnenge ikwerenhe akurne-irremele re atnyemele ilweke anteme. Artwe apmerrke areyele renhe antyamele ayernemele akngerlte-iweke renhe akethe-werne iperteke artetyeke. Nhenge tyerrtye areyele nhenhe awemele itne atere anthurre irrereke.

⁷ Ikwerenge lyete-ante-arle Ananias ilwekenge, anewe ikwerenhe Sapphira anteme apmere kwene-werne irrpintyeke Peter-arle aneke-werne, re akenhe itelaretyakenhe-arle nthakenhe-arle anewe ikwerenhe irrekeke.

⁸ Peter-ele ngkweltye Ananias-elarle akngetyeke ikwere imerneke imerte renhe apayuthnemele, "Atyenge ilaye! Nhenhe-ame ngkweltye ingkerreke re anewe ngkwinha mpwele-arle ineke apmere sell-eme-ilemele?"

Re anteme angkeke, "Yewe, yanhe-arle ngkweltye ingkerreke rarle ilerne-arle ineke."

⁹ Peter anteme angkeke, "Unte kwenhe arne akurne anthurre mpwareke. Iwenhenge-ame mpwele Utnenge Akngerre arrkernetyeke irrerle-anerreke? Awaye! Artwe yanhe areye anewe ngkwinha-arle iperteke artetyeke akngerlte-iwerne kwenhe nhenhe anteme tnerirreme ngenhe anteme iperteke artetyeke."

¹⁰ Nhenge Sapphira-le nhenhe awemele re atnyemele ilweke Peter arrekweleke anteye. Artwe areyele renhe aremele itne renhe ikerlte alhemele akngerlte-iweke renhe iperteke artetyeke anewikwe itweke.

¹¹ Kele ingkirreke Jesus-kenhe areye atere anthurre irreke apmere Jerusalem-enge nthakenhe-arle Ngkartele mpwarekenge Ananias uthene Sapphira utheneke.

Yerneke-arle areyele rlkerte atningke angkwerre-iweme

¹² Peter uthene Ngkartele-arle yerneke areye uthenele arne akngerre anthurre ngangkerele mpwareke tyerrtye areyele aretyenhenge nthakenhe-arle Ngkarte akngerre anthurre aneme. Kele apententye akngerre ingkirreke apurte-irreke tyatye akngerre Jew-kenhe Ilthe Solomon-kenhe arritnyeke.

¹³ Kele tyerrtye areye, Jesus-kenhe anetyakenhe-arle, itnenhe aremele angkeke itne-arle akwele mwerre-arle, kenhe itne akenhe itnekenge apurte-irretyeke atere-arle-irreke.

¹⁴ Kenhe arrpenhe areyele Ngkarte itelaremele itnekenge apurte-irreke, kele atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye atningke anthurre anteme irreke.

¹⁵ Kele tyerrtye areyele Peter uthene Jesus-ele-arle yerneke areye aremele arne akngerre mwerre ngangkerele-arlike mpwarerlenge itne tyerrtye rlkerte areye akngetyemele iwerre itereke atheneke itnenhe mwerre-ilettyenhenge. Itne alakenhe itirreke, "Peter apeke anpere alhemele itnenhe anpeme apeke, ntulye ikwerenhele apeke artetyenhenge ingkirreke mwerre-irretyeke."

¹⁶ Tyerrtye arrpenhe atningkele awemele, nhenge areye apmere Jerusalem itwele anetyarte areyele, itne tyerrtye

rlkerte atningke akngetyewarremele atheneke, arrentye-akerte areye-arlike, kele Ngkartele itnenhe ingkirreke angkwerre-iweke.

Alkere-arenyele yerneke-arle areye jail-ngentyele arratelhe-ileme

17-18 Kele artwe re, kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenyele-arle aneme, atyewe ikwerenhe areye-arlike, nhenge Sad-ducee areye, itne ingkerte-ingkerte anthurre irremele ahele-irreke Peter utheneke arrpenhe areyeke-arlike, itne-arle ayeye Jesus-akerte ilerlte-apemenge. Itne anteme thultye yernemele itnenhe ineke jail-ke akwernetyeke.

19 Kele ingwe ikwerele alkere-arenyele Ngkartele-kenhe jail kwene-werne alhemele arriwe altywere-ilemele ayerneke-arle areye akethe-werne akngeke. Kenhe thultye areyele akenhe itelaretyakenhe-arle aneke alkere-arenyele-arle itnenhe jail-ngentyele tyerrelhe-ileke yernemele itnenhe. Alkere-arenyele apententye akngerre itneke angkeke,

20 "Tyatye Jew areye-kenhe-werne alherlte-iwaye tyer-rye areyeke ayeye nhenhe akwete ilettyeke, nhenge Jesus apentetyeke Ngkartenge anemele akwete-ante anthurreke." Alakenhe-arle alkere-arenyele re itneke angkeke.

21 Ingweleme anthurre itne akeme-irremele alheke tyatye Jew areye-kenhe-werne kweneke irrpenhemele itne tnemele tyerrtye areyeke angkentye Ngkartele-kenhe ileke.

Kenhe kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenyele akenhe atyewe ikwerenhe areye-akerte arriwe arrpenhenge irrpintyemele aretyakenhe-arle Peter arrpenhe nhenge areye-arlike. Itne irrpenhemele akngerrepate areye apurtelhe-ileke akngerre angkerretyeke. Itne artwe urrpetye uterneke jail-werne alhetyeke Peter-arlike yerneke-arle arrpenhe areye-arlike inetyeke itneke-werne akngetyetyeke.

22 Kele artwe itne jail-werne alhemele itnenhe aretyakenhe aneke arrangkwe-arle itneke aneke itne imerte alpemele akngerrepate itnekenhe-werne.

23 Itne anteme angkeke, "Anwerne jail-werne alhemele anwerne arriwe renhe martelhentye-arle areke, thultye areyele akenhe arerlte-anetyame nhenge itne-arle kwenele anemenge akwele. Kele nhenge anwerne kwene-werne alhemele anwerne artwe itneke uye-arle areke."

24 Nhenge akngerrepate thultye areye-kenhele-arlike kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatye-arenyele areyele-arlike awemele iwenhe-arle itne angkerne itne uyarne-arle itelareme. Itne angkeke, "Nthakenhe apeke-ame itne irreke?"

25 Kele artwe anyente anteme apetyemele itneke ileke, "Awerrirraye! Artwe nhenge areye arrantherre-arle jail-ke

akwerneke-arle, akethele-arle tyatye-le ayeye Jesus-akerte tyerrtye areyeke ilerlte-aneme.”

²⁶ Kele akngerrepate thultye areye-kenhele thultye ikwerenhe areye ileke yerneke-arle areyeke antangketyeke kwene-werne ware, itnenhe arntwirrketyakenhele. Rarle atere-irrekenge renhe apeke tyerrtye areyele areme-ketye, yerneke-arle areye arntwirrkerlenghe, kele tyerrtye nhenge areyele itnenhe apwertele wemere ilwetyeke-ante.

²⁷⁻²⁸ Kele itne-arle itnenhe kwene-werne akngetyeke iperre itnenhe ingkirrekenge arrekwele tnetyeke ngkerneke akngerrepate areyele itnenhe apayuthnetyeke imerte itirrewarremele nthakenhe itnenhe ilettyeke. Kele kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenhe akenhe itneke angkerlenghe, “Awerrirraye! Anwerne kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe ileke tyerrtye yanhe areyeke Jesus-akerte akaltyele-anthetyale anetyeke, kenhe arrantherre akenhe arartele-arteke tyerrtye Jerusalem-ele aneme areyeke ilerlenghe-arle. Arrantherre-arle anwerne akwete anthurre ilperneme Jesus-arle atwekenge.”

²⁹ Kele Peter uthene yerneke-arle itne-arlike alakenhe angkeke, “Anwerne kwenhe angkentye Ngkarte-kenheke-ante akangkwe-irretyeke, arrekantherre kwenye!

³⁰ Thultye areyele Jesus arne arntarlkweke-arleke arnerneke arrantherre-arle itnenhe uternekenge. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe, arrange-arrange anwerne-kenhe areyele-arle tnakemele akangkwe-irretyarte, Jesus renhe ilweke-arle itethe-ilirtneke akertnelhe-ilemele alkere-werne akngirtneke.

³¹ Kele Ngkartele akenhe Jesus-arle arne arrpenhe ingkirrekenge arrwekele arrerneke. Rarle renhe alkere-werne-arle akngirtneke imerte renhe tyerrtye areyeke akngerrepate anthurre mpwaremele itnenhe arntarntaretyenhenge. Re alakenhe mpwareke, Israel-arenhe areye akurne-ketye utepe-irretyenhenge akngarte-iwelhemele nthakenhe-arle arrantherre itirreme Ngkarte anteme arrekantherrenge anyenteke-irretyenhenge.

³² Anwerne arrekantherre ileme nthakenhe-arle irreke Jesus-akerte anwernele arerlenghe, Utmenge Akngerrele-arlike-arle areke. Re tyerrtye areyeke imerneke arne nhenhe areye-arle arratye aneme. Ngkartele-arle Utmenge Ikwerenhe yerneke ikwere-arle akangkwe-irreme areyeke ante.”

³³ Akngerrepate arrekwenye areyele awemele itne ahele anthurre irreke itirremele itnenhe apwertele wetyeke ilwetyeke-ante.

34 Kenhe Pharisee anyente Gamaliel arritnye akeme-irremele itneke angkeke, rarle angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe aneke, tyerrtye areye ikwere akangkwe-irretyarte. Re Peter uthene arrpenhe areye-arlike ileke ikwere akethele akarelhetyeke, itne anteme itnenhe akethe-werne akngeke.

35 Itne-arle alheke-arle iperrele Gamaliel angkeke, "Artwe Israel-arenye areye nhenhe awerrirraye! Atheke-irremele angketyalaye nhenhe areye ilwetyeke the arrenhanther-renhe ilemele iwenhenge mwantye arelhetyeke.

36 Itelaraye, artwe nhenge Theudas arritnye! Nhenge-arle re atyeperre anthurre akwele itirreke re-arrpe tnakelherle-apemele, re government-kenhe areye atwetyarte. Itelar-errirraye, nhenge tyerrtye 400-pele anthurre ikwerenge apurte-irreke, itne-arle renhe apentewarretyarte. Kele yanhe-ngentyele thultye arrpenhemele renhe atwerirreke, kele atyewe ikwerenhe areye akenhe irrarnpe-arle irrerrlengenge awethe-arlike apurte-irretyakenhe.

37 Kele alakenhe ante, artwe anyente Judas arritnye aneke Galilee-arenye, arrantherre itelareme ilengare kweye tyerrtye areyele-arle arritnye itnekenhe pweke government-kenheke intelhe-ileke itnekenge tax ngkweltye inetyen-henge. Re akenhe artwe areye-arle apurtelhe-ileke artwe government-kenhe areye atwetyeke. Kele alakenhe ante-arle thultye areyele renhe atwerlengenge, atyewe ikwerenhe areye akenhe akalke-akalke-irremele irrarnpe-irrerrlengenge-arle.

38 Artwe yanhe atherrenge anteme anwerne akaltye-irretyeke itelaremele. Anwerne kwenhe apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe areye ipmentyele impetyeke itnenhe atwetyale aywepetyeke. Itne apeke mpwareme nthakenhe-arle itne itirreme ware kele atyewe itnekenhe areye itnenhe impemele alherlte-iweme-arle.

39 Kenhe itne apeke-arle nhenhe mpwareme Ngkartele-arle itneke imernekengenge akaltyele-anthemele, kele anwerne itnenhe ware-arle iltemere, itneke ahele irremele kele anwerne Ngkarteke-arlike-arle ahele-irremere."

Nhenge artwe ampwe areyele Gamaliel awemele itne akangkwe-irreke.

40 Kele itne antangelheke Peter uthene yerneke-arle areyeke-arlike imerte thultye areye ilemele itnenhe whip-ele-ante atwetyeke. Kele itnenhe-arle atweke iperrele akngerrepate itne alakenhe itneke angkeke, "Arrantherre Jesus-akerte awethe angketyale anetyeke." Itne imerte itnenhe yernemele anteme alpetyeke.

⁴¹ Itne akangkemele alherlte-iweke, irrare-arlke awel-hetyakenhe itnenhe-arle atweke iperre, itne-arle alakenhe-arle itirrekenge, “Ngkartele itelareme thultye areyele-arle anwernenhe atweke iperre-arlke anwerne-arle Jesus-enge untyeme irretyeke-kwenye-arle renhe awemele apentye-tyeke akwete anwerne tyerrtye areyeke ayeye nhenhe akaltyele-anthemele iletynhenge.”

⁴² Arlte arrpe-anenhe itne yarte tyatye-ke kwene-werne irrpenhemele tyerrtye areye ayeye mwerre Jesus-akerte akaltyele-anthetyarte, ikwerenge-ntyale imerte itne apententye akngerre arrpenhe areye-kenhe apmerek-werne alheme itneke Jesus-akerte akaltyele-anthetye, nhenge Ngkartele-arle alhileke yernemele.

6

Itne artwe 7-pele akngakeme

¹ Yanhenge anteme tyerrtye awethe atningke Jesus-eke akangkwe-irreke, atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye atningke-irreke, arrpenheme akenhe Jew areye Greek angkentye akngerre-arle, arrpenheme akenhe Aramaic angkentye akngerre-arle. Nhenge Greek angkentye akngerre itne Aramaic angkentye akngerre areyeke akengentye angkeme, itne Peter uthene atyewe ikwerenhe areyewerne apetyemele angkeke, “Awaye! Arlte arrpe-anenhele arrantherre arelhe warlekwerte areyeke merne antheme. Kele arrantherre Aramaic-arle angkeme areyeke-ante-arle antheme kele Greek angkentye akngerre areyeke akenhe arrangkwe-arle.”

² Kele yanhenge Peter uthene atyewe ikwerenhe areyele atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye Jerusalem-ele apurtelhe-ilemele imerte itneke angkeke, “Urrkapentye anwerne-kenhe kwenhe arrpenhe anthurre, kele anwerne itnenhe akwete akaltyele-anthetye ayeye Jesus-akerte Ngkarte-ngentye. Kele akurne-arle aneme anwerne apeke alakenhe mpwaretyakenhe anerleng. Kele anwerne-arle arelhe warlekwerte areye ngkweltye-arlke antheme-arle, anwerne tyerrtye areye akaltyele-anthetyeke arrangkwe-arle.

³ Arrantherre artwe akaperte altywere 7-pele arrantherre-ngentye akngaketye, Utnenge Akngerreke-arle akangkwe-irretynhenge. Itnenhe-arle akngakeke iperrele itnenhe arrernemele urrkapentye nhenhe mwarrantye mpwaretye merne antherlte-anemele.

⁴ Anwerne akenhe akwete-arle urrkapentye arrpenhe nhenhe mpwarerleng, Ngkarteke angkemele akaltyele-anthemele ayeye Jesus-akerte Ngkarte-ngentye.”

⁵ Nhenge Jesus-kenhe areyele awemele itne akangkeke kele imerte itne Stephen anteme inemele. Rarle artwe Utmenge Akngerreke-arle akangkwe-irrentye akngerre Jesus utheneke. Itne artwe arrpenhe areye ineke, Philip, Procorus, Nicanor, Timon, Parmenas, Nicolas. Nicolas re akenhe Jew anetyakenhe-arle aneke apmere Antioch-arenye. Urreke re Jesus-eke atyewe-irretyenhenge, re Ngkarte Jew areye-kenhe arratyte itelaretyarte.

⁶ Kele-arle artwe 7-pele itnenhe akngakeke iperre, akangkwe-irrentye akngerre arrpenhe itnenhe akngetyeke yerneke-arle areye-werne. Yerneke-arle areyele iltye itnekenhe arrerneke akaperteke-arleke artwe itneke-arleke imerte urrkapentye itnekenhe anthemele imerte Ngkarte apayuthnemele itnenhe utmenge lterrike-iletyeke.

⁷ Nhenge Peter uthene yerneke-arle areye uthene angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe angkerlengye tyerrtye areyele akangkwe-irremele aweke. Atningke anthurre anteme akangkwe-irreke. Kele apmere yanhe Jerusalem-enge Jesus-kenhe areye atningke anthurre anteme irreke, kenhe arrpenhe areye kwertengerle Moses-kenhe-arle anekeke, itne-inpe Jesus arratyte itelareke itnekenge apurte-irreme.

Tyerrtye areyele Stephen arntwirrkemele inerrirreke

⁸ Kele Ngkartele artwe Stephen renhe mwerrantye arntarnte-aremele ngangkere-arlike Utmenge Akngerre-arlike anthemele arne arrpe-anenhe re mpwaretyeke. Tyerrtye areyele renhe aremele itne apatewarreke itne-arle itelarekenge Ngkarte-arle ikwerenge aneke urrkapemele.

⁹ Kele Jew apmere arrpenhe-arenye areyele aremele itne ahele-irrerreke ikwere. Artwe itne apmere Cyrene-arenye uthene Alexandria-arenye uthene itne pwatheke urrkapentye impelheke. Itne-arle ngkweltyeke warrke-irreme, apmere arrpenhele-arle apurte-irrerretyarte Ngkarte utyernemele tnaketyeke, tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele apmere yanhe ikwerele itnenhe iletyarte alakenhe, "Pwatheke urrkapentye impelheke-arle areye." Artwe arrpenhe areye aneke apmere Cilicia uthene Asia-arenye uthene. Nhenhe itne Stephen-eke ahele-irremele renhe iltemele renhe alkngetherre ilemele.

¹⁰ Kenhe Stephen akenhe itneke itelarentye akwete-arle angkerlengye, Utmenge Akngerre-arle ikwerenge anekenge renhe lterrike-ilemele arratyte akwete re angketyenhenge itne uyarne renhe tyelpelhe-ileke rarle itneke lterrike anthurre-arle anekenge.

¹¹ Kele itne artwe urrpetyeke antangkeke itnenhe apurtelhe-ilemele anyelkngye-anyelkngye ngkweltye

itnenhe antheke itne ayeye urrtiyirrentye Stephen-akerte antekelhe-iletyeke ilerle-apeme. Kele arratye itne alheke tyerrtye areyeke alakenhe angkerlte-apetyeke, "Aye! Anwerne aweke artwe nhenge Stephen akurnentye angkerlenghe Moses uthene Ngkarte uthene-akerte."

¹² Ayeye nhenhe itne awemele tyerrtye areye itneke akangkwe-irreke itne anteme alhemele ileke angkentye Moses-kenhe ilentye akngerre areyeke artwe ampwe arrek-welenye areyeke-arlike ilemele. Itne anteme Stephen renhe arntwirrkemele ineke imerte, Jew arrpenhe areye inemele itne renhe tyarre-akngeke ilthe kwene-werne imerte Jew akngerrepate areye arrekweleke ngkernemele itne renhe apayuthnetyenhenge nthakenhe renhe iletyeke.

¹³⁻¹⁴ Kele itne antangkeke artwe urrpetyeke nhenge urrtiyirremele-arle ilekenge itneke angketyeke apetyetyeke. Itne anteme apetyemele urrtiyirremele alakenhe angkeke, "Arratye kwenhe artwe nhenhe tyatye Ngkarte-kenheke apale angkeke. Rarle angkeke Jesus Nazareth-arenyele akwele tyatye nhenhe ataketyenhe. Re angkentye Moses-kenhenge-arlike apale angkeke, ilemele Jesus-elarle akwele angkentye Moses-kenhe akngarte-iwetyenhe." Alakenhe-arle itne Stephen-akerte angkeke.

¹⁵ Artwe areye apmere kwenele-arle aneke Stephen arnterre areke inngerre ikwerenhe pwarrtyerlenghe alkere-arenye-arteke.

7

Stephen-ele ayeye ileme

¹ Kele kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenyele Stephen apayuthneke, "Anwerneke ilaye. Arratye-ame itne ngkwenge-akerte angkeme?"

² Stephen ikwere uthene Jew akngerrepate arrpenhe areye utheneke angkeke, "Atyewe Jew atyinhe areye uthene akngerrepate areye awerrirraye! Arrantherre Abraham itelareme arrange-arange anwerne-kenhe-arle, urreke re apmere Haran-werne alhetyenhenge re apmere Mesopotamia-le anetyarte. Yanhenge anteme Ngkarte ikwere arrateke alharrkentye akngerre-akerte ngangkere akngerre anthurre-akerte.

³ Ngkarte imerte ikwere angkemele, 'Apmere nhenhe ngkwinhe impemele ngkwenge-artweye areye-arlike, kele alhaye the ngkwenge apmere arrpenhe imernetyenhenge unte anetyeke.'

⁴ "Kele re apmere renhe impemele alheke, tyerrtye areyele ileme apmere Chaldea anteme, apmere renhe

arlenge anthurre alhemele re aneke mpwepele apmere Haran-ele. Kele anyikwe uyerrekenge Ngkartele renhe ileke apmere yanhe impemele alhetyeke, apmere nhenhe-werne apetyemele nthenhele-arle anwerne anepanemenge. Kele re alakenhe mpwareke.

⁵ Kele re apmere yanheke irremele Ngkartele renhe apmere anthetyakenhe aneke, re akweke ware aneke apmere arrpenhe areye-kenhele. Kele Ngkartele Abraham ileke alakenhe, 'The ngenhe apmere nhenhe anthetyenhe ngkwenge akwerrke areyeke-arlike, ngkwinshe anetyenhe akwetethe itnekenhe-arlike.' Nhenhe ikwerele-ureke itelaraye, nhenge Ngkartele alhileke, Abraham ampeke arrangkwe-arle anekenge.

⁶ "Ngkarte ikwere alakenhe-arlike angkeke, 'Urreke, ngkwenge-artweye areye alhetyenhe apmere arrpenhe-werne anetyeke akwete anthurre uterne arrpe-anenhele. Kele tyerrtye apmere yanhe-arenhe areyele itnenhe uternetyenhe urrakapetyeke ngkweltye inetyakenhele. Itne ngkwenge-artweye areye-arlike akwete atnyenerlte-anetyenhe itnenhe urrakapetyeke uternerlte-anemele uterne arrpe-anenheke, year 400-peleke-atwetye.

⁷ Kele the tyerrtye yanhe-arenhe areyeke imernetyenhe arne arrpenhe akurne anthurre areye itne ngkwenge-artweye ingkirreke ipmentyele anteme impetyenhenge. Kele itne apmere nhenheke-irremele apetyemele atyenge akangkwe-irretyenhe.' Alakenhe-arle Ngkartele Abraham ileke urreke-arle nthakenhe-arle irretyenhe.

⁸ "Re anteme Abraham-eke alhileke alakenhe, 'Ayeye nhenhe awaye. Ayeye nhenhenge ularre ngkwenge alere areye artwe-irretyenhe. Akwetethe alakenhe mpwaretyeke tyerrtye arrpenhe areye itirretyenhenge alakenhe, "Arratye-arle nhenhe areye Ngkarte-kenhe areye ikwere akangkwe-irrentye akngerre." ' Kele yanhenge Isaac, alere Abraham-kenhe-arle anteme inteke, re ingwe seven-pele inteke iperre re renhe artwe anteme ileke. Urreke Isaac-ele ikwere alere Jacob-eke anteme alakenhe mpwareke, kele Jacob-ele anteme alakenhe mpwareke, ikwere alere 12-pele anteye itne-arle inteke iperrele.

⁹ "Kele arrantherre itelareme Jacob-eke alere areye atyeye Joseph-eke ahentye-anetyakenhe aneke, Jacob-arle ikwere anyente-ante ahentye-anetyartenge. Itne anteme renhe ngkweltyeke antheke artwe ipenye itne renhe apmere arlenge-werne akngetyenhenge apmere Egypt-werne. Joseph-ele akenhe akwetethe-arle Ngkarte utyernemele

tnaketyarte Re akenhe ikwere akwetethe-arle anetyartenge renhe arntarnte-aremele.

¹⁰ Re renhe akayake-iletarte arrpenhe areyele renhe akurne mpwarerlenge. Re renhe akaltyele-arlike-antheke re itelarentye anthurre anetyenhenge re arratye-arratye-arlike angketyenhenge. Kele re atyewe-irreke akngerrepate Egypt-arenyeke, Pharaoh arritnyeke. Kele Pharaoh-ele anteme Joseph akngerrepate arrerneke ikwere itweke re apmere akngerre renhe Egypt arntarnte-aretyenhenge tyerrtye areyeke-arlike arne ingkirrekeke-arlike.

¹¹ "Kele ikwerenge-ntyale, Joseph-arle akngerrepate akwete Egypt-eke anekenge, ahurratye akngerre apetyeke apmere ikwere-werne, apmere arrpe-anenhele merne-arlike arrangkwe aneke, apmere nhenhe Canaan-ele-arlike. Arrenge-arrenge anwerneke-artweye areye merneke-arlike arrangkwe ante aneke.

¹² Artwe ampwe Jacob-ele aweke merne-arlike akngerre-arle aneke Egypt-ele, re anteme ileke ikwere alere areye yanhe-werne alhetyeke, merne-arlike inemele akngetye-alpetyeke. Itne anteme alhemele merne-arlike akngerre inerlte-alpeke.

¹³ Ikwerenge-ntyale, merne-arlike-arle uyerrekenge anteme, kake Joseph-kenhe areye alperlte-iweke apmere Egypt-werne, awethe ante itne merne-arlike ineke Joseph-engentyele. Re anteme itneke ilhelike itne-arle renhe alhengke-aretyakenhe anekenge. Kele, tyerrtye areyele anteme ileke Pharaoh-eke Joseph-kenhe areye-arle Hebrew areye aneke, artwe Canaan-ngentyele-arle apetyeke areye-arle kake ikwerenhe areye aneke.

¹⁴⁻¹⁵ "Kele yanhe-ngentyele Joseph-ele itnenhe ileke ikwere-artweye areye ingkirreke inetyeke alhetyeke itneke-artweye Jacob-arlike Egypt-werne. Kele Jacob-arlike itne ingkirreke apetyeke Egypt-werne, 75-pele anthurre. Artwe ampwe re yanhele aneke arruleke-atwetye ilwetyeke ante. Ikwerenge-ntyale ikwere-artweye arrpenhe areye-arlike ilweke apmere yanhele.

¹⁶ Itne atyalangke Jacob-kenhe akngirtneke Joseph atherre akenhe apmere itnekenhe-werne apmere Shechem-ele, inteye Abraham-elarle arrule ngkweltyeke ineke-werne Hamor arritnye artwe anyente-kenhe-arle arrule aneke.

¹⁷ "Arrule arrpenhenge, arlte rarle itwe anteme-irreke Ngkartele-arle Abraham alhileke iperre, arrantherre itelareme, re alhileke apmere Canaan anthetyeke. Itne-arle arruleke aneke apmere Egypt-ele atningke-ame-atningke-irretyeke-atwetye, altyerre-ngentyele anwerne-kenhe areye kwenhe.

18 Kenhe artwe arrpenhe anteme akngerrepate aneke-arle tyerrtye Egypt-arenye areyeke akngerrepate nhenhe re akenhe Joseph-eke akutne-arle aneke rarle Egypt-ele arrule anetyarteke.

19 Pwathe re akenhe akurne anthurre-arle aneke anwerneke-artweye ingkirrekeke. Re itirretyarte nthakenhe itnenhe atwetyeke. Re itnenhe aterele-anthetyarte apurrkele-arle-anthemele akwetethe. Re thultye ikwerenhe areye iletartye ampe akweke itnekenhe inemele aketheke iwetyeke apmere itnekenhe-ngentyele ilwetyeke.

20 "Kele, arrantherre itelareme, ikwerenge akenhe Moses inteke, ampe akweke mwerre akngerre, meye ikwerenhele renhe apmerele nterte-ntertele arntarnte-aretyarte atnyentye urrpetyeke-atwetye.

21 Re anteme renhe lhere-werne akngeke imerte urtneke-arleke arrernemele. Nhenge ampe marle Pharaoh-kenhe apetyemele renhe aremele interle-anerlenghe renhe ineke ikwere altye-irremele amangkelhe-ilemele ikwere anteme.

22 Re amangkemele Egypt-arenye akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhele Moses renhe akaperte altywere-ilekenge itne-arlike-arteke anteme re aneke. Re amangkemele angkentye lterrke anthurre aneke arne ingkirreke atnerrele mpwaretyarte, re akwetethe arne mwerre mpwaretyarte.

23 "Yanhe-ngentyele Moses re artwe akngerre anteme irreke ampwe anteme irremele year 40-pele anteme aneke, re itirretyarte ikwere-artweye areye anteme aretyeke Jacob-engentyele areye. Kele re alheke nthenhele-arle itne-arle urrkapetyartenge ikwere-werne nthakenhe-arle itne anemeke.

24 Re apetyemele aretye-alheke artwe Egypt-arenye anyentele artwe ikwere akwerrke atwerlenghe areke ikwerenge anteme re artwe Egypt-arenye renhe irrerlknge atweke.

25 Re apale ware itirreke, 'Nhenhenge anteme atyenge akwerrke areyele itelaretyeke Ngkartele-arle ayenge akngakeke itnenhe arntarnte-aretyeke Egypt-ngentyele tyerrelhe-ilettyeke.' Kele arrangkwe-arle, itne akutne aneke itelaretyakenhe-anteye.

26 "Arlte arrpenhele anteme, ingweleme anthurre, Moses awethe alhemele areke tyerrtye Israel-arenye atherre atwerrlenghe. Re renhe-atherrenhe akalkelhe-ileke ratherre ipeltye-ilerremele mwerre anetyeke. Ikwere-atherre re alakenhe angkeke, 'Iwenhenge-ame artweyehenge atherre mpwele atwerreme? Atwerretyale anaye!'

27 "Artwe atwerretyame-arle arrpenhele akenhe Moses angkerte-iwemele alakenhe-arle angkerlenghe,

'Angwenhele-ame ngenhe akngerrepate arrerneke ilernenhe arraty-iletyeke atwerretyale anetyeke?

²⁸ Nhenge apmwerrke unte-arle artwe Egypt-arenye ilwetyeke-ante atweke, unte-ame ayenge anteme atwetyeke ahentye-aneme renhe-arle unte atweke-arteke?'

²⁹ Moses-ele alakenhe awemele, re itelareke atningkele anteme apeke-arle itelareke iwenhe-arle re mpwareke. Re atere anteme irreke. Re anteme Egypt-ngentyele alwirremele unteke apmere Midian arritnye-werne yanhenge anteme re arelhe anewe akeke yanhele aneme alere atherre atnyeneke.

³⁰ "Apmere yanhele anteme, arrantherre itelareme, re year 40-pele awethe arlengge ulkere anteme aneke. Alkere-arenye anteme ikwere arrateke arne arlarte urele ampetya-menge Apwerte Sinai itwele.

³¹ Renhe aremele akngerre anthurre apateke, arne rarle ampetyakenhe anekenge re anteme angathe ikwere alhemele mwantyele areke. Re anteme Ngkarte ikwere angkerlengge aweke arne ure iperre ikwerenge.

³² Re alakenhe angkeke, 'Ayenge-arle arrange-arrengge ngkwinhe-kenhe Ngkarte-arle, Abraham, Jacob, Isaac areyele-arle tnaketyarte itneke akwerrke areyele-arlike.' Moses-ele nhenhe awemele re atere anthurre irreke arrewemele inngerre artelheke re atere nhenge aretyakenhe anetyange angwenhe-arle ikwere angkemeke.

³³ "Kele Ngkarte ikwere alakenhe angkeke, 'Ingke-kenhe ngkwinhe irlwaye, unte-arle apmere akngerre-werne apetyekenge.

³⁴ Nhenhe awaye! The kwenhe aretyame nthakenhe-arle tyerrtye Egypt-arenye areyele akwetethe tyerrtye atyinhe areye atwepatweme, tharle akwetethe itnenhe artnerlengge awepaweme ayenge anteme itneke apetyeke. Kele the anteme ngenhe ileme Egypt-werne alhetyeke itnenhe arrattelhe-iletyeke.' Alakenhe-arle Ngkarte Moses-eke angkeke."

³⁵ Stephen re akwete angkemele, "Moses nhenhe-arle anyente rarle Israel-arenye tyerrtye areye-arle arntarnte-areke nhenge-arle. Kenhe ikwere akangkwe-irretyakenhe-arle aneke. Itelaraye, Israel-arenye nhenge atherre renhe alhengke-aretyakenhe-arle aneke alakenhe angkemele, 'Angwenhele-ame ngenhe akngerrepate arrerneke anwernenhe atwerrerlengge ayaketyeke?' Kele Ngkarte, alkere-arenyenge ularre, angkeke ikwere arne urele-arle ampekenge renhe yerneke akngerrepate itneke anetyeke itnenhe apmere Egypt-nge arrattelhe-iletyeke.

³⁶ Ngangkere akngerre-akertele re arne akngerre anthurre mpwareke Egypt-nge, itne aremele akaltie-irretyeke. Kele, arrantherre itelaremele, re ikwere-artweye areye Hebrew areye-arlike Egypt-ngentyele akngekeke. Itnenhe-arle akngeke iperrele itne apetyeke Kwatie Alaye Athethekewerne. Re ngangkerele akngerre mpwareke itne kwatie ikwerele alhetyenhenge ingkirreke itetheke mpwaremele. Re arne mwerre areye mpwareke apmere ahurratiele unthemele itne-arle unthetyarte uternele year 40-peleke-atwetye.

³⁷ "Artwe anyente nhenhe rarle Israel-arenye areyeke angkeke, 'Ngkartele artwe anyente akngaketyenhe angkentye Atyinhe awemele ilerle-apetyeke arrekantherre, arrekantherre-artweye areye-ngentyele, re anteme angketyenhe ayenge-arle arrekantherre angkeme-arteke.' *Deuteronomy 18:15.*

³⁸ "Kele Moses unthetyarte apmere ahurratiele tyerrtye Israel-arenye areye-akerte, anwerneke-artweye areyenge. Kele, arrantherre itelareme, alkere-arenye-arle ikwere angkeke Apwerte Sinai-nge, re anteme renhe angkentye antheke, Moses-ele ileke nthakenhe-arle alkere-arenye re angkeke anwerne awemele mwerre anetyenhenge.

³⁹ "Kele anwerneke-artweyele Moses awemele akangkwe-irretyakenhe aneke itne ikwere akangketyakenhe aneke akngerrepate itnekenhe anetyeke. Itne ahentye-aneke Egypt-werne alpetyeke.

⁴⁰ Kele Moses Apwerte Sinai ikwere antyemele aneke itne kake ikwere Aaron-eke angkeke, 'Nthakenhe-ame atyeyangkwe irreke? Rarle anwernenhe apmere Egypt-ngentyele akngetyeke apmere nhenhe-werne akngetyemele. Kele anwerne akutne-arle nthakenhe-arle ikwere irrekeke. Nge-artaye? Unte anwerneke ngkarte areye mpwaretyeke, itne anwernenge arrekwele-irretyenhenge.' *Exodus*

21:1.

⁴¹ "Kele yanhenge anteme itne Aaron uternewarreke pweleke-arteke akwele ngkarte itneke mpwaretyeke. Kele mpwareke-arle iperrele itne akangkeke anthurre imerte kere uthene merne uthene anthetyeke renhe tnakemele.

⁴² Kenhe Ngkartele itnenhe aremele itneke ahele anthurre irreke re itnenhe impemele alheke itne-arle kwerralyeke, atnyentyeke-arlike uterneke-arlike kwene-irretyenhenge tnaketyeke. Kenhe ayeye arrule-arle itne pweke Ngkarte-kenhenge intelhe-ileke, arratie-arle irrerleng:

'Tyerrtye Israel-arenye areye awerrirraye! Nhenge arrantherre-arle apmere ahurratyete unthetyarte year 40-peleke-atwetye, arrantherre pweleke apeke yepe-yepe apeke akwetethe atwetyarte, apale itirremele arrantherre-arle ayenge utyernemele tnakemeke-athene.

⁴³ Arrantherre ilthe ameke-ameke ngkarte-apartetye Molekenhe nhenge-arle apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne akngernetyarte ikwere akangkwe-irremele-tetye.

Arrantherre apwerte atnyenetyarte kwerralye-arteke-arle mpwareke arrantherre ngkarte urrtiyirrentye Rephan-eke akangkwe-irretyeke.

Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the arrenhantherrenhe yerneyenhe apmere arrekhantherrenhe-ngentyete apmere arppenhe arntwarre anthurre-werne Babylon-enge arntwarre.' Alakenhe-arle Ngkarte angkeke." *Amos 5:25-27.*

⁴⁴ Stephen itneke akwete angkeke, alakenhe angkemele, "Arrule akenhe arrange-arrange anwerne-kenhele ilthe ameke-ameke Ngkarte-kenhe-arle apmere ahurratyete akngernetyarte. Kele ilthe ikwere kwenele aneke angkentye rarle antheke itnenhe, itne kwene irrpemele Ngkarteke tnakemele angketyarte alakenhe itirremele, 'Arratyete-arle, Ngkarte anwernenge apurte aneme.'

⁴⁵ Yanhe-ngentyete, Moses-arlike-arle ilwekenge ikwere alere areyete anteme ilthe renhe atnyenetyarte. Kele Joshua anteme akngerrepate anemele, itne ilthe-akerte apmere ikwere irrpeke Ngkartele-arle arrule itnenhe alhilekenge. Yanhenge apmere ikwerele itne apmere itne-arrpe ineke Ngkartele anamelhe-ileke tyerrtye yanhele-arle anetyarte areye kele Joshua Israel-arenye areyete anteme yanheke apmere arteke. Itne ilthe renhe arrerneke apmere ikwere imerte yanhe ikwere atnyeneke, ilthe re anerle-aneke David-arle Akngerrepate irrekeke-atwetye.

⁴⁶ Kele Ngkarte akangkentye anthurre aneke David-eke. Re anteme Ngkarte alakenhe apayuthneke, 'Theame ngkwenge apmere arteye nthenhele-arle unte anetyeke anwerne ngkwenge angkerlte-anetyenhenge?'

⁴⁷ Ngkartele akenhe David ayakerleng-arle, Solomon-eletetye-arle akenhe apmere renhe arterleng.

⁴⁸ "Awerrirraye! Ngkarte-arle arratyete akngerre anthurre-arle, rarle apmere artwele-arle artekele anetyakenhe-arle. Artwe areye nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerrele pweke-nge arrule intelhe-ileke nthakenhe-arle Ngkarte angkeke alakenhe,

49-50 'Ayenge-arle alkerele anentye akngerre-arle, aknger-repate anthurre,
 the arne ingkirreke anthurre atnyeneme alkerele
 uthene apmere ahelhe nhenhele uthene.
 Arrantherre akenhe atyenge apmere akngerre uyarne-
 arle arte me ayenge anetyeke.

Ayenge alakenhe angkeme tharle arne ingkirreke anthurre
 mpwarekenge.' " *Isaiah 66:1-2.*

Alakenhe-arle Stephen angkeke Jew arrekwenye areyeke.

⁵¹ Awethe anteme re itneke angkeke, "Arrantherre-
 arle Ngkarteke ikerlte anthurre-arle, ayeye ikwerenheke
 akangkwe-irretyakenhe-arle arrekkantherre-artweye areye-
 arteke. Yanhe areye Utnenge Akngerreke akangkwe-
 irretyakenhe aneke, alakenhe akwele arrantherre anteme
 aneme ikwere akwetethe akangkwe-irretyakenhe. Arran-
 therre akenhe renhe irlpe artepele-arle awerrirreme.

⁵² Arrule anthurre arrekkantherre-artweye areyele ak-
 wetethe atwetyarte artwe areye nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-
 kenhe-arle awemele ilerle-apetyarte, itnenhe akurne-
 iletarte atwemele ilwetyeke-ante. Ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe
 ilentye akngerre areye-arle angkeke, urreke-arle arrpenhe
 apetyetyenhe, artwe Ngkarteke akwetethe-arle akangkwe-
 irretyeke. Kele re apetyerlenge, arrantherre-inpe, ayeye
 Ngkarte-kenhe-arle iletarte areye-arteke, ikwere ahele-
 irreke. Arrantherre renhe piwemele irrerlkng atwer-
 rirreke. Arrantherre anteme itnekenge apurte-irreke ar-
 rpenhe areye irrerlkng atwemele itne-arteke anemele.

⁵³ Yewe, Ngkartele-arle ayeye atyperre anthurre antheke
 arrekkantherre-artweye areye. Re alkere-arenye yerneke
 Moses-eke re ikwere imernetyenhenge, ayeye aweke-arle re
 tyerrtye ingkirrekeke ileke. Lyete akenhe arrantherre ayeye
 atyperre nhenge-arle atnyeneme, kenhe arrantherre an-
 teme ikwere akangkwe-irretyakenhe awetye-arlike-akenhe
 aneme." Alakenhe-arle Stephen itneke angkeke.

Itne Stephen ilwetyeke-ante apwertele weme

⁵⁴ Nhenge artwe Jew akngerrepate areyele, arrpenhe
 areyele-arlike, Stephen awemele itne ikwere ahele anthurre
 irreke. Atnerte itnekenhe ampeke anthurre ahele anthurre
 irremenge.

⁵⁵ Kenhe Utnenge Akngerrele akenhe Stephen ngangkere
 akngerre antheke, utnenge ikwerenhe antelhe-ilelhomele,
 re anteme alkere-werne atheke aremele Ngkarte areke
 akngerre anthurre pwarrtyerlenge ngangkere akngerre-
 akertele. Re Jesus-arlike areke akwe-arratyale tnerlenge.

56 Re nhenhe aremele alakenhe angkeke, "Ayakeye! Araye! The kwenhe alkere altywere-irrerlenghe areme, Ngkarte akwe-arratyale akenhe Alere alkere-arenye apmerekhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, re akngerre anthurre-arle."

57 Kele Jew akngerrepate areyele, arrpenhe areyele yanhele-arle aneke nhenhe awemele, itne alakenhe arnterre anthurre arlkeke, "Re Ngkarte-ketye angkeme." Itne irlpe martelheke renhe awetyakenhe anetyenhenge, itne imerte ikwere-werne arratyale untemele renhe arntwirrkeke.

58 Itne renhe tyarre-akngemele aketheke iweke Jerusalem aketheke. Kele imerte itne ahele anthurre irremele, mantere urrpetye itnekenhe areye ilywemele iwemele, artwe apmerrke anyente Saul arritnye itweke. Itne apwertele akwete anthurre Stephen renhe werrireke renhe irrerlknghe atwetyeke. Saul akenhe mantere itnekenhe arntarntaremele tnerle-anerlenghe.

59 Itne-arle apwertele renhe akwete werriretyamenge, Stephen alakenhe Ngkarteke angkeke, "Jesus! Ayenge ilwerlenghe, utnenge atyinhe inaye!"

60 Amperele-arlenghe tnemele re arlkemele angkeke alakenhe, "Ngkarte! Itnenhe atwirtnetyalaye itne-arle ayenge atwekenge!" Alakenhe angkemele anteme re ilweke.

8

1 Artwe Saul yanhele tnemele, akangkemele areke itne Stephen atwerlenghe.

Saul arrpenhe areye-akertele Jesus-kenhe areye atwerrire

Yanhenge Jesus-arle ikwele-areme areyele Jesus-kenhe areye alwerneke aterele-anthemele, itnenhe ilwetyeke atwemele-arlke. Alakenhenge anteme itne atere alheke Jerusalem-engentyele apmerekhe akweke itepele-arle aneme areye-werne apmerekhe Judea uthene Samaria uthenele alengke-iwelhetyeke. Kele yerneke-arle areye-ante-arle aneke Jerusalem-ele.

2 Tyerrtye areyele-arle Stephen irrerlknghe atweke iperrele, artwe arrpenheme Ngkarteke akangkwe-irrentye akngerre areyele atyalangke ikwerenhe inerlte-alheke akngerlte-iwemele inteyeke arrernetyeke imerte ikwere arnterre anthurre arrangkemele.

3 Kele Saul akenhe ahentye-anetyakenhe-arle aneke Jesus apententye akngerre areyele renhe apentetyeke, ikwerenge anteme re itnenhe alwerneke. Re untherle-apemele Jesus-kenhe areye atwerle-apeke itnenhe uyerrelhe-ilettyeke atwetyeke akwele. Re apmerekhe Jesus-kenhe areye-kenheke

irrpenhemele artwe-arlke arelhe-arlke tyarre-akngemele imerte itnenhe jail-ke akwernemele.

Tyerrtye Samaria-arenye areyele Ayeye Mwerre arratye itelarerrirreme

⁴ Nhenhe ikwerele ureke, atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye irrarnpe-irreke, itne untherlte-apemele ayeye Jesus-akerte ilerlte-apeke apmere arrpe-anenhele.

⁵ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe anyente Philip arritnye, apmere Samaria-werne alhemele ayeye Jesus-akerte ileke tyerrtye yanhe-arenye areyeke, Ngkarteale-arle renhe yerneke tyerrtye areye itetheke mpwaretyeke.

⁶ Philip-ele ngangkerele arne akngerre anthurre areye mpwareke. Tyerrtye areyele renhe areke alakenhe mpwarerlenge itne ikwere akwete akangkwe-irreke re ayeye renhe ilerlenge.

⁷ Re ngangkere Ngkarte-kenhele arrentye areye tyerrtye areye-ngentyele aywepelerenge, arrentye areye arnterre anthurre arlkemele arrateke itnekenge. Inwerre, alyepe-alyepe-arlke mwerre-irreke Ngkarteale-arle Philip ngangkere anthekenge itnenhe mwerre-ilettyeke.

⁸ Kele apmere yanhe ikwerenge tyerrtye areye arnterre akangkeke.

Ayeye artwe arrenkwelthe akngerre anthurre-akerte Simon arritnye

⁹ Apmere ikwerele anetyarte artwe ngangkere arrenkwelthe akngerre anthurre anyente Simon arritnye, arne akngerre atningke re ilernpenyele mpwaretyarte arlengerlentye anthurreke. Samaria-arenye areyele aremele itne apateke imerte angkemele, "Aye! Rarle arratye-arle arne nhenhe areye mpwareme!" Re tnakelhemele re-arrpe alakenhe angketyarte, "Ayenge-arle arratye rarle artwe atyeperre anthurre!"

¹⁰ Nhenhe areyele renhe aremele itne ikwere akangkwe-irretyarte, tyerrtye akngerre areye arne arunthe-akerte tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-arlke arne urrpetye ware-akerte. Itne renhe tnakemele alakenhe angkeke, "Artwe nhenhe alkerenge-arle arratye apetyeke, re kwenhe arne areye ngangkere akngerrele mpwareme Ngkarteale-arteke."

¹¹ Itne ikwere akwete akangkemele renhe awetyarte, rarle akwete anthurre ngangkere akngerrele mpwaretyamenge, itne itnenhe aremele alakenhe itirreke, "Aye! Rarle ilernpenye anthurre-arle." Itne ikwere akwete anthurre akangkwe-irremele anetyarte renhe awemele-arlke.

¹² Kenhe Philip akenhe apetyemele ayeye mwerre-arle Jesus-akerte ilerle-apetyarte. Re itneke ileke Ngkarte-arle

akngerrepate anemenge tyerrtye areye arntarnte-aremele ikwere-arle akangkwe-irreme areye. Tyerrtye areyele renhe awemele itne ikwere akangkwe-irreke, re anteme artwe-arlike arelhe-arlike kwatyeye akwernemele baptise-eme-ileke itne-arle Jesus-eke akangkwe-irrekenge.

13 Artwe nhenge Simon-ele-arlike Jesus arratye itelareke Philip-ele imerte renhe kwatyeye akwernemele-arle baptise-eme-ilemele. Re Philip-enge anteme apurte-irremele unthetyarte, re aremele Philip-ele arne arrpe-anenhe ngangkere akngerre Ngkarte-kenhele mpwar-erlengere re itirreke, "Aye! Nhenhe-arle mwerre anthurre-arle."

14 Kele yerneke-arle Jesus-kenhe areyele Jerusalem-engentyele awemele Samaria-arenye areye-arle ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe Jesus-akerte aweke-arle ikwere akangkwe-irreme. Itne anteme Peter uthene John uthene yerneke.

15 Ratherre apmere ikwere arrernelhemele Ngkarteke angkeke akangkwe-irrentye akngerre areyeke Utnenge Akngerre irrptyenhenge.

16 Ratherre alakenhe apayuthneke Utnenge Akngerre-arle itneke irrptyakenhe akwetenge. Philip-ele itnenhe kwatyeye akwerneke baptise-eme-ilemele itne-arle Jesus Akngerrepateke akangkwe-irrekenge. Kenhe arrpenhele akenhe itneke iltye arrernetyakenhe-arle Utnenge Akngerre itneke irrptyenhenge.

17 Kele Peter uthene John uthenele iltye arrernemele akaperte tyerrtye areyeke-arleke imerte Ngkarteke angkemele, kele Utnenge Akngerre anteme itneke irrpeke.

18-19 Kele artwe Simon re areke Utnenge Akngerre itneke irrperlengere yerneke-arle ratherre iltye arrernerlengere akaperte itne-kenheke. Re anteme ahentye-aneke tyerrtye areyeke iltye arrernetye Peter uthene John uthenele-arteke akwele apwerte ngkweltye renhe-atherrenhe anthemele, re renhe-atherrenhe apayuthneke, "Artwe mwerre atherre! Ayenge akaltyele-anthaye the alakenhe mpware-tyenhenge, kele, mpwele-arteke, the iltye arrernetyenhenge akaperte itne-kenheke imerte alakenhe mpwaremele, Utnenge Akngerre itneke irrptyenhenge anteye."

20 Peter-ele apwerte ngkweltye renhe ayene-ilemele alakenhe angkeke, "Arrangkwe, apwerte ngkweltye yanhe akngaye unte ngkweltye uthene urreke ure-werne alhetyenhenge, unte-arle itirreme unte akwele Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe ngkweltyele inetyeke. Ngkarte anyentele-arle Utnenge Akngerre antheme tyerrtye areyeke alere ikwerenheke-arle akangkwe-irreme areye.

21 Unte-arle anwernenge anetyakenhe-arle, Ngkartele-arle ngenhe urrkapentye alakenheke akaltyele-anthetyakenhe-arle, rarle ngenhe aketheke-arle areme unte-arle arratyte itirretyakenhe.

22 Unte apale-arle itirreke arne nhenhe ngkweltyele inetyekeke-athene! Apure irremele anaye impemele akngarte-iwelhemele Ngkarteke angketyeke ngkwengenge re ipeltye-irretyeke ngenhe atwirtnetyakenhe anetyen-henge.

23 Kele tharle itelareme-arle unte-arle ilerneke ingkerte-irreme alakenhe mpwaremele, ilerneke ingkerte irreke-arle unte akwetethe akurnentye anetyenhe uyarne impel-hemele. Akurnele-arle ngenhe ayerneke-arteke." Alakenhe-arle Peter ikwere angkeke.

24 Simon-ele nhenhe awemele re atere-irremele renhe-atherrenhe ileke, "Ayekeye, mpwele Ngkarteke atyenge angkerle-anerraye re ayenge apmere akurne ikwere wetyale anetyenhe." Kele ratherre arratyte ikwere Ngkarteke angkeke.

25 Peter uthene John uthenele akwete ayeye Ngkartekakerte ilerle-anerreke tyerrtye apmere yanhe-arenye areyeke, itneke-arle ratherre angkeke iperre ratherre alperreke apmere Jerusalem-werne. Apmere Samaria angkwerre alperremele re apmere arrpe-anenheke ayeye mwerre renhe ilerle-aperreke.

Philip artwe apmere Ethiopia-arenyeke angkeme

26-28 Nhenge apmere Israel-enge antekerrele, apmere arpenhe Ethiopia arritnye, artwe anyente anetyarte. Pwathe akngerre akenhe apmere yanhele aneke, Candace arritnye-arle, re arrerneke artwe renhe akngerrepate anetyeke apwerte mane ingkirreke Ethiopia-kenheke. Kele re akenhe Ngkarteke itirrentye akngerre-arle re wagon ikwerenheke antyerle-alhemele alheke ayerrere apmere Jerusalem-werne. Apmere ikwere irremele re tyatye akngerre Jew areye-kenhe-werne alhemele Ngkarteke angkeke. Kele-arle re Ngkarteke angkeke iperre re alpetyame apmere-werne wagon ikwerenge, alpemele re pweke arerle-apetyame, Isaiah-elarle arrule intelhe-ileke.

Nhenhe ikwerele ureke Philip Samaria-le, Jerusalem-enge ayerrerele, rarle anekenge alkere-arenye Ngkartekenhe arrateke Philip-eke imerte alakenhe angkemele, "Alhaye apmere Jerusalem-werne, Jerusalem-engentyele imerte antekerre alhemele iwerre akngerre Gaza-werne atheke-arle alheme-werne, arrantherre itelareme iwerre ahurratyewerne atheke-arle alheme." Alakenhe-arle alkere-arenye

re Philip-eke angkeke. Alkere-arenye nhenhe awemele-arteke re arratye anpenheke arrulenge arrpenhenge apmere arrpe-anenhe arenhemele re arratye artwe Ethiopia-arenye nhenhe areke wagon ikwerenhenge alhepalherlenge.

²⁹ Utnenge Akngerre Philip-eke angkeke, "Alhaye wagon itwele-werne imerte angathele akwete apenterle-apemele."

³⁰ Kele Philip angathele alhemele wagon itwele re aweke artwele ayeye ilerle-aperlenge Isaiah-engentyele, re anteme renhe apayuthneke, "Unte-ame arratye itelareme unte-arle read-eme-ilerle-apeme yanne?"

³¹ Artwe re akenhe ikwere angkirtnerlenge, "Arrangkwe, the itelaretyakenhe-arle. Tyerrtye akaperte altywerele apeke ayenge akaltyele-antherlenge kele the itelaremere. Unte apetyeme-arteye atyengenge wagon akertne-werne ayenge akaltyele-anthetyeke?" Kele Philip re wagon-eke antyeye imerte ikwere itwele anerle-apemele.

³² Ayeye nhenge Ethiopia-arenyele read-eme-ilerle-apetyame Bible-ngentyele Isaiah-elarle intelhe-ileke alakenhe,

"Itne artwe renhe akngetyeke atwetyeke yepe-yepe-arteke.

Itelaraye, nhenge yepe-yepe nterte anthurre inteme artwele renhe arrperlenge urlkere-ilemele alakenhe rarle re tneke angketye-arlke-akenhe nterte anthurre.

³³ Itne ikwere anyurre-irretyame, renhe court-werne-arlke akngerlte-iweke urrtyrremele ilemele rarle artwe akurne aneke akwele. Ikwere akngerle angkerretye-arlke-akenhe aneke.

Angwenhele anteme ayeye iletynhe ampe ikwerenhe areyeke arrenge-arrenge ikwerenhe areyeke-arlke?

Kele arrangkwe-arle, rarle artwe apmerrke akwete ilwekenge ampeke-arlke arrangkwe akwete." *Isaiah 53:7-8.*

³⁴ Kele artwe Ethiopia-arenyele Philip apayuthneke, "Atyenge ilaye, angwenhe-akerte-ame Isaiah-arle angkeme? Re-ame ikwere-arrpe-akerte angkeme? Arrpenhe-akerte apeke-arle re angkeke?"

³⁵ Philip akenhe angkirtnerlenge, "Arrangkwe, rarle artwe Jesus arritnye-akerte-arle angketyame." Re anteme ayeye mwerre Jesus-akerte iletyme. Artwe apmere Ethiopia-arenye anteme akangkwe-irremele aneke Jesus-akerteke.

³⁶⁻³⁷ Ratherre-arle wagon-enge alhepalhetyamenge, ratherre lhere areke kwatye-akerte, artwe re anteme

angkeke, "Kwatye-arle yanhe lherele aneme, ayenge kwatyeke akwernaye baptise-eme-ilemele." *

³⁸ Artwe re anteme ileke urrkapentye akngerre ikw-erenhele wagon ngkernetyeke. Ngkernelhemele ratherre wagon-nge atnarnpeke imerte kwatye-werne alherremele. Philip-ele anteme renhe kwatyeke akwernemele baptise-eme-ileke.

³⁹ Ratherre kwatyenge arratemele Utmenge Akngerrele Philip apmere arrpenhe-werne akngeke, artwe Ethiopia-arenye re renhe awethe aretyakenhe anteme aneke. Kele re akangkentye anthurre-arle apmere-werne alpeke.

⁴⁰ Philip-ele itelareke renhe-arle Utmenge Akngerrele apmere arrpenhe-werne akngeke, re anteme angkeke, "Aye, ayenge-arle apmere arrpenhele anteme-arle, apmere Azotus arritnyeale anteme!" Re ayerrere-atheke anteme alheke ayeye mwerre Jesus-akerte ilerle-apemele apmere arrpenhele re apmere Caesarea arritnyeale anteme arrernelheke.

9

Saul Jesus-eke atyewe-irreme

¹⁻² Kele apmere Jerusalem-enge artwe nhenge Saul re akwete anthurre ahele angkemele "The atwetyenhe angwenhele apeke Jesus akngerrepate ilerlenghe." Re imerte itirreke Damascus-werne-arlike alhetyeke yanheke arntwirrketyeke Jesus-kenhe areye. Re alheke imerte Jew akngerrepate renhe apayuthnemele alakenhe, "Aye, pipe-ke intelhe-ilaye imerte ayenge anthemele, the akngetyenhenge Damascus-werne. Ayenge apmere ikwere irremele ayenge apmereke irrpetyenhe itne tyatye-ke apurte-irrentye akngerre, imerte artwe arrekwenye areyeke imernemele. Itne aremele itirretyenhenge, 'kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenyeale artwe nhenhe yerneke rarle arntwirrkemele atwetyeke angwenhe re aremele iwerre Jesus-eke apenteke, arelhe-arlike artwe-arlike imerte itnenhe Jerusalem-werne akngemele.'" Kele re pipe renhe alakenhe intelhe-ileke imerte ikwerenge yernemele.

³ Kele re pipe ikwere-akerte alheke apmere Damascus-werne artwe arrpenhe areye-akerte. Itne alhemele apmere

* **8:36-37** Artwe arrpenhele akwele verse 37 intelhe-ileke, renhe ayeye Luke-kenhenge anyentelhe-ilemele, alakenhe: *Kele anteme Philip ikwere angkeke, "Unte apeke Jesus arratye itelareme, kele the ngenhe kwatyeke kwernemele baptise-eme-arle-ileme." Re akenhe angkirtnerlenghe, "Yewe, the Jesus Christ arratye itelareme, re kwenhe Alere Ngkarte-kenhe."*

ikwere angathe anteme irreke, alknгентhe akngerre ar-raterleng impeltye-ngentyele ware aneke alkere-ngentyele pwarryemele.

⁴ Artwe Saul iparrpe ahelheke itnyeке arrpenheme awemele ikwere angkerleng alakenhe, "Saul! Iwenhenge-ame unte atyenge akurne-iknge irreme ayenge atwemele? Unte-ame itelaretyakenhe unte ayenge atweme unte akwetethe atwerle-aneme atyenge akangkwe-irrentye akngerre areye?"

⁵ Saul-ele renhe apayuthneke, "Akngerrepate, angwenhe-ame unte?"

Re akenhe alakenhe-arle angkerleng, "Ayenge-arle Jesus-arle, unte itelareme, ayenge-ante unte-arle akwetethe atwerle-aneme. Unte apententye akngerre atyinhe areye atwemele unte kwenhe ayenge atweme.

⁶ Kele alakenhe akwete mpwaretyale. Akeme-irremele alhaye apmere Damascus ikwere-werne, tyerrtye anyentele ngenhe iletynhe nthakenhe irrettye."

⁷ Artwe itne-arle ikwerenge apurte alheке nterte tneке itne-arle atere-irrekeng. Itne angkerleng-ante aweке tyerrtye aretyakenhele.

⁸ Saul ahelhe-ngentyele akeme-irreке, re alknгам-pemele aretyakenhe aneke, itne renhe iltye arntwirrkemele akngeке Damascus-werne.

⁹ Arlte urrpetyeке-atwetye re pwenge aneke, merne arlkwetyakenhe, antywetyakenhe aneke.

¹⁰ Apmere yanhe ikwerele aneke artwe Jew anyente Jesus apententye akngerre Ananias arritnye. Jesus ikwere arrateке imerte arritnye ikwerenhe ilemele "Ananias!"

Re Jesus areке, altyerrenge-arteке, imerte ikwere angkemele "Yewe, akngerrepate, the ngenhe aweme."

¹¹ Jesus anteme angkeке, "Akeme-irremele alhaye iwerre "Arratyе" arritnye-werne. Unte apetyemele artwe Judas arritnye-werne apmere ikwerenhenge artwe Saul arritnyeке apayuthnaye apmere Tarsus-arenyeке, re kwenhe alakentyele atyenge-werne atheке angkerle-aneme.

¹² Re altyerrenge areке artwe Ananias arritnye apetyerleng renhe akaperte anpemele imerte renhe alknгampelhe-ilemele re aretyeке anteme. Kele ikwere-werne alhaye!"

¹³ Kenhe Ananias akenhe atere-arle-irrerleng imerte alakenhe angkemele, "Arrangkwe akngerrepate, tyerrtye atningkele-arle artwe nhenhe-akerte atyenge ilekeng. Itne-arle ileке rarle akwele arne akurne mpwarentyе akngerre ngkwenge akangkwe-irrentye akngerre areyeке.

14 Kenhe kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatye-arenye Jew-kenhe areyele akwele renhe ileke re Damascus-werne apetyetyeke tyerrtye ngkwenge akangkwe-irrentye akngerre areye arntwirrkemele Jerusalem-werne akngetyeke.” Alakenhe-arle Ananias atere-irremele angkeke.

15 Kele Jesus ikwere angkerleng “Arrangkwe, ikwere-werne alhaye! Kele alakenhe mpwaraye tharle artwe yanhe akngakekenge atyenge urrkapetyeke, ayeye atyenge-akerte ilerle-apetyeke Jew anetyakenhe areyeke, akngerrepate itnekenhe areyeke, tyerrtye Israel-arenye areyeke-arlike.

16 Ayenge ikwere angkemele ikwere imernemele tyerrtye areyele renhe atweme re uyarne itirreme rarle atyenge-akerte ayeye ilemenge.” Alakenhe-arle akngerrepate Jesus angkeke Ananias-eke.

17 Re anteme alheke apmeme Saul-arle aneke-werne imerte renhe kweneke aremele. Iparrpe-ante re iltye ikwerenhe arrerneke akaperte Saul-kenheke-arlike imerte alakenhe angkemele, “Saul, atyewe atyinhe! Pwathe Jesus-ele ayenge ngkwenge-werne yerneke, unte itelareme ngkwenge-arle re arrateke unte iwerrele apetyerleng. Re akwele ayenge ngkwenge-werne yerneke unte alkngampemele aretyenhenge anteme awethe, Utnenge Akngerre ngkwenge irpetyenhenge aneme anteme ngenhe arntarnte-aretyeke.”

18 Iparrpe anthurre yenpe apmwe-kenhe-arteke alkng ikwerenhe-ngentyele atnyeke, re alkngampemele areke anteme. Kele akeme-irremele, re kwatyeke irrpeke, Ananias-ele renhe baptise-eme-ileke.

19 Akenge akngerre-arle aneke iperrele re merne anteme arlkweke mwerre anteme irreke amulte-arlike ngkwerne-arlike lterrke anteme irreke.

Saul-ele ayeye Jesus-akerte ileme apmeme Damascus-enge

Saul re arlte urrpetyeke aneke Jesus-kenhe areyenge apmeme Damascus ikwerele.

20 Yanhenge anteme re tyatye Jew areye-kenhe-werne alheke imerte ayeye Jesus-akerte ilemele tyerrtye areyeke. Re itneke ileke Jesus-arle Alere Ngkarte-kenhe aneke.

21 Itne renhe angkerleng awemele itne apatewarreke imerte angkerremele, “Re-thewe! Artwe anyente re akwele yanhe, nhenge Jerusalem-enge-arle tyerrtye areye atwet-yarte Jesus-eke akangkwe-irrekeng. Re akwele nhenhe-werne apetyeke Jesus-eke akangkwe-irrentye akngerre areye akngirtnetyeke apmeme Jerusalem-werne kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatye-arenye Jew-kenhe areye-werne.”

22 Saul re akenhe akwenpe anthurrele-arle ayeye Jesus-akerte ilerle-apeke itne akangkwe-irretyeke renhe apentemele-arlike. Re itneke ileke Jesus-akerte Ngkartele-arle renhe alhileke, tyerrtye areye itethe atnyenetyeke-arle yerneke. Nhenge rarle ayeye nhenhe ilekenge, Jew Damascus-arenye areyele uyarne itelareke, apalekaleke rarle arratye mwerrantye anthurre angkekenge.

23 Kele Saul-arle yanhele akwete aneke iperre, Jew akngerrepate areye apurte-irreke renhe atwetyeke.

24 Kele tyerrtye anyentele awemele ileke Saul ikwere. Ingwe arrpe-anenhele, arlte arrpe-anenhele-arlike itne alengke-iwelhetyarte gate arriwe akngerrele Saul renhe atwetyeke re arraterlenge.

25 Ingwe anyentele anteme atyewe Saul-kenhe areye renhe anyelknge-anyelkngele warle akertne-ngentyele atnarnpelhe-ileke basket akngerreke arrernemele, warle nhenge apmere yanhe utepe-akerrirrekenge. Jew itneke-ketyenge re arratemele alheke anyelknge-anyelknge alwirremele Jerusalem-werne.

Saul apmere Jerusalem-enge

26 Kele Saul apmere Jerusalem-werne alheke apmere ikwere arrernelhemele re tyerrtye Jesus-kenhe areyenge apurte-irretyeke ahentye-aneke, itne akenhe atere-irremele apaterlenge-arle, itne alakenhe-arle itirreke nthakenhe-akerte re Jesus apententye akngerre imerte ikwerenhe anteme irremele.

27 Kele artwe Barnabas arritnyele anteme renhe inemele akngeke Jesus-ele yerneke-arle areye-werne. Re anteme ayeye itneke ileke nthakenhe-arle irreke, nhenge nthakenhe-arle Saul-ele Jesus areke iwerrele alethe alhemele Jesus ikwere angkerlenge, nthakenhe-arlike-arle re akwenpele Jesus-akerte ayeye ileke apmere Damascus-enge. Alakenhe-arle Barnabas-ele ayeye itneke ileke, itne awemele ikwere akangkwe-irreke.

28 Kele Saul re apetyemele apurte-irreke Jesus-kenhe areyenge apurte anteme itne Jerusalem-ele untheke. Re imerte tyerrtye areye ayeye Jesus-akerte akwenpele ilerle-apeme.

29 Re Jew areye, Greek angkentye akngerre areyeke-arlike angkeke, iwerre Greek-enge ularre apententye akngerre areyeke, itne Saul-arlike akwete ahele angkerreke itne-arrpe ayeye Ngkarte-kenheke. Itne ikwere ahele-irreke renhe irrerlknge atwetyeke angkemele ikwere itne akangkwe-irretyakenhenge aneke.

³⁰ Arrpenhe Jesus-kenhe areyele nhenhe awemele, itne Saul akngeke apmere Caesarea-werne renhe irrerlknge atweme-ketye Jew areyele, renhe apmere ikwerenhe Tarsus-werne yerneke.

³¹ Kele Jesus-eke akangkwe-irrentye akngerre areye akangkemele anteme aneke apmere Judea apmere arrpenhele, Galilee uthene Samaria uthenele itneke atwerrentye akngerre areye itnekenge atwentye impelheke. Utnenge Akngerrele anteme itnenhe lterrke-ileke utnenge itnekenhe akwenpele itne Jesus apentetyeke. Tyerrtye atningke anthurrele anteme Jesus apenteke ikwere atyewe-arlike-irremele.

Artwe Aeneas arritnye mwerre-irreme

³² Kele nhenge Peter-arle apmere arrpe-anenhele unthekenge, re apmere Lydda arritnyeke anteme irreke, imerte Jesus-kenhe areye-werne alhemele itnekenge apurte-irreke.

³³ Yanhenge anteme re areke artwe anyente Aeneas aritnye. Re akenhe inwerre-arle aneke, antyamele intemele year 8-peleke-atwetye akeme-arlike-irretyakenhe.

³⁴ Kele Peter anteme ikwere angkeke, "Aeneas, Jesus Christ-ele ngenhe mwerre-ileme lyete anthurre, kele akeme-irraye antyame ngkwihinhe imartiwemele." Re iparrpe anthurre akeme-irremele tneke Jesus-ele-arle renhe mwerre-ilekenge.

³⁵ Tyerrtye areyele apmere yanhe ikwerele renhe areke mwerre-arle-irreke anteme tnerlenge, tyerrtye apmere Sharon-arenye areyele-arlike areke nthakenhe-arle-irrekenge. Areke-arle iperrele itne ingkirreke Jesus-eke akangkwe-irreke ikwerenhe atyewe-arlike irremele, atningke anthurre.

Peter-ele arelhe ilweke-arle akemelhe-ileme Tabitha arritnye

³⁶ Apmere anyentele, Joppa arritnye aneke arelhe anyente Jesus-kenhe Tabitha arritnye. Greek angkentye akngerre areye renhe "Dorcas" iletarte. Re arrpenhe areyeke arne mwerre mpwaretyarte itnenhe arntarnte-aremele apwerte ngkweltyeke arrangkwe areye-arlike.

³⁷ Peter-arle apmere arrpenhe Lydda ikwerele aneke, arelhe nhenge re rlkerte anthurre irremele ilweke. Arelhe rarle ilweke iperrele arelhe areyele alheweke kwatyele angkentye Jew areye-kenhenge ularre, imerte warle akert-neke arrernemele iperteke artetyeke-urletye.

³⁸ Apmere Joppa akenhe Lydda-nge angathe, Jesus-kenhe areyele aweke Joppa-ngentyele Peter-arle apmere Lydda-arle anekenge. Kele itne artwe atherre yerneke Peter inetyeke. Ratherre apmereke-irremele angkeke, “Anwerne ahentye-aneme unte ilernenge apetyetyeke. Iparrpe apetyaye ilernekenge!”

³⁹ Peter re ikwere-atherrenge anteme alheke. Itne apmere Joppa-eke irremele itne renhe akngeke arelhe ilwekarle-arle inteme ikwere-werne. Arelhe warlekwerte urrpetye Peter itwele tnerrireke arrangkemele, itne Peter-eke imerneke mantere arrpe-anenhe arelhele-arle mpwareke, rarle itethe akwete anemele mpwaretyarte areye.

⁴⁰ Peter-ele itnenhe aremele re itnenhene ingkirreke room-engentyele aywepeke. Re amperere-arlenge tneke Ngkarte apayuthnemele Dorcas renhe itethe-iletyeke, re anteme arelhe ilweke-arle ikwere angkeke, “Tabitha, akeme-irraye!” Iparrpe anthurre re alknampemele akeme-irreke Peter aremele re antyame-ngentyele akeme-irreke.

⁴¹ Peter-ele renhe iltye arntwirrkemele renhe akemelhe-ileke re tnetyenhenge, re anteme arlkeke warlekwerte areyeke Jesus-kenhe areyeke uthene. Re anteme itneke imerneke arelhe nhenhe itetharle-irreke ilwekenge-ntyale anteme tnerlenge.

⁴² Tyerrtye areyele apmere yanhe-arenye ikwere-akerte aweke arelhe nhenhe ilweke-arle itethe-arle-irrirtneke. Kele imerte atningkele anteme Jesus Akngerrepate-werne utepe-irreke.

⁴³ Peter arrule akngerreke-arle aneke Joppa-le, re apmere Simon-kenhele anetyarte. Artwe re akenhe arne areye-arle mpwaretyarte yenpe kere-kenhe-ngentyele.

10

Alkere-arenye Ngkarte-kenhele Cornelius yerneke Peter-eke

¹ Apmere Caesarea ikwerele anetyarte artwe Cornelius arritnye. Re akngerrepate aneke thultye atningkeke, re thultye 100-pele anthurre arntarnte-aretyarte. Thultye nhenhe areye akenhe aneke apmere Italy arritnye-ngentyele-arle.

² Cornelius akenhe Jew anetyakenhe-arle aneke, re ikwerenhe areye-arlke Ngkarteke-ante ware akangkwe-irretyarte. Re mwantyele merneke arrangkwe areye-arlke anthetyarte re akwetethe Ngkarteke angkerle-anetyarte.

³ Arlte anyentele, arlte mpwepele re Ngkarteke angkemele anetyame, ahirre re areke alkere-arenye Ngkarte-kenhe

ikwere arraterlenge. Alkere-arenye re ikwere angathe-irremele ikwere angkeke arritnye ilemele, "Cornelius!"

⁴ Cornelius-ele apatemele areke re atere-arlke arreweke. Re anteme apayuthneke, "Iwenheke-ame unte ahentye-aneme, akngerrepate atyinhe?"

Alkere-arenye re akenhe angkerlenge, "Ngkarte kwenhe ngkwenge akangkentye anthurre unte-arle akwetethe ikwere angkerle-anemenge, unte-arle alhengkeye areye-arlke mwantyele antherle-anemenge. Ngenhe awemele anteme re ayenge yerneke ngkwenge angketyeke.

⁵ Kele awe anteme! Artwe urrpetye yernaye apmere Joppa arritnye-werne, itne apele unthetyeke artwe Peter arritnyeke imerte renhe nhenhe-werne akngetye-alpemele. Re ngkwenge ayeye mwerre ilettyeke.

⁶ Artwe yanhe re akenhe aneme apmere artwe Simon arritnye-kenhele-arle. Artwe yanhe Simon re akenhe kere yenpenge arne areye mpwarenty akngerre-arle. Kele itnenhe ilaye Peter inetyeke apmere ikwerenge imerte renhe akngetyemele nhenhe-werne." Alakenhe-arle alkere-arenye re Cornelius-eke angkeke.

⁷ Alkere-arenye rarle angkemele alheke iperrele, Cornelius artwe urrpetyeke antangkeke, artwe thultye anyente Ngkarteke akangkwe-irrentye akngerre uthene artwe atherre ratherre akenhe apmereke urrkapentye akngerre-arle.

⁸ Itneke-arle antangkeke iperrele re itnenhe ileke nthakenhe-arle alkere-arenye re angkeke re anteme itnenhe apmere Joppa ikwere-werne yerneke Peter inetyeke.

⁹ Kele itne alhemele mpwepele inteke apmere arrpenhele. Ingweleme anteme itne akeme-irremele alheke apmere Joppa ikwere-werne atheke, itne angathe-irreke arlte mpwepele anteme.

Arlte ikwerele anteye, itne-arle apetyetyamenge, Peter apmere akertneke antyeke Ngkarteke angketyeke.

¹⁰⁻¹¹ Rarle angketyamenge re angayakwe anthurre awalheke itne-arle merne-arlke mpwaretyamenge akwete. Rarle merneke akarelhetyamenge re ahirre anteme areke alkere altywere-irrerlenge. Ikwerenge re areke antyame akngerre itepe atherrenge-arle arntwirrkeke ikwere-werne kwene-irrerlenge.

¹² Antyame ikwere kwenele akenhe aneke arne itethe areye, arrpenheme ahelhele unthentye akngerre, ingke-akerte areye, arne atnertele alhentye akngerre areye-arlke, thiye areye-arlke. Jew areyele arlkwetyakenhe arne nhenge areye.

13 Re anteme arrpenhe aweke alkere-ngentyele ikwere angkerlenghe, "Peter! Akeme-irraye arrpenheme nhenhe areye atwemele arlkwetyeke!"

14 Kele Peter angkirtnerlenghe, "Arrangkwe akngerrepate, nhenhe areye-arle kere arlkwentye akngerre kwenye areye-arle! Angkentye Moses-kenhele-arle ileke arne nhenhe areye arlkwetyale anetyeke tharle kere arlkwetyakenhe akwete-arle nhenge angkentye anwerne-kenhele-arle ileme anwerne arlkwetyale anetyeke."

15 Kele awethe anteye re angkeke ikwere alkere-ngentyele, "Arrangkwe, nhenhe-arle kere mwerre arlkwenhe-arlkwenhe-arle Ngkartele-arle ileke mwerre arlkwetyeke, kele apale angketyale-arle ware arlkwetyeke Ngkartele-arle ilekenge mwerre arlkwenhe-arlkwenhe."

16 Alakenhe-arle irreke urrpetye-ngare, Peter mwan-tye itirretyenhenge rarle ahirre areke-akerte. Yanhe-ngentyele antyame re kere itneke-akerte uyerreke alkere-terne awethe anteye.

17 Kele Peter anetyame anteme itirremele iwenhe-arle re areke-akerte, "Iwenhe-ame the arerne? Iwenhe-ame Ngkartele ayenge akaltyele-anthetyeke anerne?" Nhenge rarle itirremele anetyamenge apatemele artwe Jew anetyak-enhe urrpetye apetyeke Cornelius-elarle yerneke itne ap-mere akethele tneke. Itne-arle apmere Simon-kenheke-arle apale untherrirretyame itne arratyae areke imerte akethele tnerirremele.

18 Akethenge itne apayuthnerirreke, "Artwe Peter arritnye-ame nhenhele aneme?"

19 Peter apmere akertnele akwete anetyame uyarne itelaremele iwenhe-arle ikwere Ngkartele imerneke, Utnenge Akngerre anteme ikwere angkeke, "Awaye! Artwe urrpetye Jew anetyakenhe apetyewarreke ngkwenge unthetyeke.

20 Akeme-irraye imerte kwenekerle alhemele itnenhe awemele apale angketyale imerte itnenhe apentemele, tharle itnenhe ngkwenge-terne yernekenge."

21 Kele Peter kwenekerle alhemele itnenhe tnerlte-nerlenghe areke imerte itneke alakenhe angkemele, "Yewe atyenge-ame arrantherre unthene? Iwenheke-ame arrantherre atyenge unthetyeke apetyeke ayenge aretyeke?"

22 Kele itne ikwere angkirtnerlenghe, "Artwe anyente Cornelius arritnye, akngerrepate-arle aneme thultye areyeke, rarle anwernenhe nhenhe-terne yerneke. Re artwe mwerre Ngkarteke akangkwe-irrentye akngerre Ngkarte anyenteke-ante. Jew areye ikwere ahentye-aneme. Alkere-arenye Ngkarte-kenhele renhe ileke ngenhe ilettyeke ikwere ayeye mwerre ilettye-alhetyeke apmere ikwerenheke."

²³ Kele Peter-ele itne angkerlengwe awemele, itnenhe ikngweke apmere kwene-werne, itne anteme ingwe anyenteke inteke. *

Peter apmere Cornelius-kenhe-werne alheke imerte ayeye Jesus-akerte ikwere ilemele ikwerenheke-artweye areyeke-arlke

Ingweleme Peter itnekenge Caesarea-werne alheke, arpenhe Jesus-kenhe areye-arlke ikwerenge alheke apmere Joppa-ngentyele.

²⁴ Itne mpwepele inteke imerte Caesarea-ke arlte arrpenhele arrernelhemele. Itne apetyewarrerlengwe akwete Cornelius ikwere-artweye areyeke, atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke-arlke antangkeke apmere ikwerenhe-werne apetyetyeke. Kele itne apurte-irremele aneke Peter-eke akarelhemele.

²⁵ Kele Peter apetyemele apmere Cornelius-kenheke irremele Cornelius ikwere arnekarnare irremele alheke imerte ikwere amperere-arlengwe tnemele renhe tnakemele.

²⁶ Kele Peter-ele renhe amultengwe akemelhe-ileke renhe ilemele, "Arrangkwe, akeme-irraye ayenge tnaketyale ayenge kwenhe artwe-ante ware unte-arteke."

²⁷ Itne tnemele angkerreke imerte apmere kwene-werne anteme irrpenhemele, Peter-ele areke Cornelius-eke-artweye atningke-arlke, atyewe ikwerenhe areye-arlke apurte-irremele apmere kwenele anerrirrerlengwe.

²⁸ Kele Peter anteme itneke angkeke, "Kele arrantherre itelareme Jew areye Jew anetyakenhe areyengwe apurte-irrentye akngerre kwenye, anwerne apententye akngerre angkentye Moses-kenhe areye-arle. Kele Ngkartele-arle atyengwe ahirrengwe-arle imerneke tyerrtye arrpenhe areyengwe untyeme-irretyale anetyeke re atyengwe ahentye-aneme tyerrtye ingkirrekengwe atyewe-irretyeke.

²⁹ Kele alakenhengwe anteme arrantherre arrpenhe areye yerneke ayengwe inetyeke, ayengwe iparrpe apetyeke, the aweke apale angketyakenhele. Kele anteme atyengwe ilaye, iwenheke-ame arrantherre atyengwe antangkeke?"

³⁰ Cornelius anteme ikwere angkeke, "Yewe, arlte arpenhele ayengwe apmerele anetyame angwerrele, ayengwe Ngkarteke angketyame, the imerte aremele artwe mantere mperlkere-akerte imparrkerlengwe atyengwe arraterlengwe imerte atyengwe arrekwelele tnemele.

³¹ Arritnye atyinhwe ilemele re atyengwe alakenhe ileke, 'Cornelius! Ngkartele ngenhe aweke ikwere angkerlengwe re

* **10:23** Ngkartele Peter-eke imerneke mwerre-arle kere ingkirreke arlkweetyeke, alakenhe ikwerenge Peter-ele itelareke mwerre-arle Jew anetyakenhe areyengwe anyente-irreme.

kwenhe ngenhe arenty akngerre unte alhengkeye areye-arlike mwantyele antherle-anerlenghe.

³² Kele, artwe urrpetye anteme apmere Joppa-werne yernaye artwe Peter arritnyeke unthetyeke imerte renhe nhenhe-werne akngetye-alpemele. Re apmere artwe arrpenhe Simon arritnye-kenhele aneme kwaty alaye akngerre itwele. Artwe Simon re yenpe kere areye-kenhenge arne mpwarenty akngerre. Peter apetyemele re ngkwenge ayeye ilettyeke Ngkarte-ngentyele.' Alakenhe-arle atyenge ileke alkere-arenyele.

³³ The anteme iparrpele artwe urrpetye ngkwenge yerneke ngenhe nhenhe-werne akngetyetyeke, unte anteme mwerre atyenge anemele apetyeke. Ngkartele ngkwenge ayeye mwerre anthurre imerneke anwerneke ilettyeke, nhenhe anteme anwerne aneme Ngkartele-arlenghe ngenhe awetyeke."

Peter-ele itneke ayeye Jesus-akerte ileme

³⁴ Peter anteme itneke alakenhe angkeke, "Ye, kele the itelareme Ngkartele-arle tyerrtye ingkirreke, apmere arrpenanenhenge anyente-arteke areme.

³⁵ Re arnterre akangkeme tyerrtye areyele renhe apentemele ikwere akangkwe-irrerlenghe, Jew areye-arlike Jew anetyakenhe areye-arlike. Rarle arnterre-arle akangkeme tyerrtye areye arraty anerlenghe, mpwaremele iwenhe apeke ikwere-arle re ahentye-aneme.

³⁶ Arrantherre ingkirrekele ayeye mwerre itelareme anwerneke-arle antheke, Israel-ke-artweye areye. Ayeye mwerre re alakenhe, Jesus Christ tyerrtye ingkirrekeke piwelheke, re ilweke tyerrtye ingkirreke inetyeke, Re akngerrepathe anthurre aneme tyerrtye ingkirrekeke, alakenhenge anteme re tyerrtye ingkirreke arntarnte-areme akurneketye anyente-irremele apurte anetyeke Ngkartenge. Arrantherre ingkirrekele ayeye nhenhe itelareme.

³⁷ "Arrantherre aweke arne mwerre-arle-irreke-akerte apmere Galilee uthene Judea uthenenge. Arrekwele John-ele tyerrtye areyeke ayeye ileke itne apure-irremele anetyeke, arne akurne-arle itne mpwarekeke alakenhe awethe mpwaretyale tyerrtye areye anteme re kwatyke akwernerle-anetyame.

³⁸ Arrantherre itelareme Ngkartele-arle Jesus Nazareth-arenye akngakemele ineke. Re Utnenge Akngerre ikwere-arleke arrerneke re ngangkerle mpwarerle-apetyenhenge. Re anteme alhemele arne mwerre areye mpwarerle-apeke. Re rlkerte areye angkwerre-iweke itne mwerre-anteme-irreke. Arrentye-akerte areye-ngentyele re arrentye itnenhe

itneke-ngentyele aywepeke. Jesus-ele arne mwerre nhenge areye mpwaretyarte Ngkarte-arle ikwerenge anetyartenge.

39 “Anwerne yerneke-arle areyele anteme arrpenhe areyeke ayeye iletayeke arne ingkirreke-akerte Jesus-ele-arle mpwareke apmere Jew anwerne-kenhenge, apmere Jerusalem-enge-arlike. Kenhe akngerrepate Jerusalem-eke-artweye akenhe ikwere ahentye-anetyakenhe-arle aneke, renhe atweke nail-ele atanthemele arne arntarlkweke ar-rernemele, ilweke anteme re.

40 Kenhe ingwe atherre iperrele anteme Ngkartele renhe itethe-ilirtneke, re anteme renhe tyerrtye atningkeke imerneke itne renhe aretyenhenge rarle akeme-irremele itethe-irrirtneke.

41 Tyerrtye arrpenhe atningkele renhe aretyakenhe-arle, anwerne yerneke-arle areyele-ante ware renhe areke, re anwernekenge apurtele merne-arlike arlkweke antywemele-arlike rarle ilweke-arle akeme-irreke iperrele.

42 Jesus anteme anwerneke alakenhe angkeke, ‘Alherlte-iwaye ayeye mwerre atyenge-akerte tyerrtye areyeke ilerlte-apetyeke, itneke imerte ilemele Ngkartele-arle ayenge akngakeke, urreke tyerrtye areye atyenge arrekweleke arrernetyeke, itethe-arle aneme areye ilweke-arle areye-arlike. Re imerte itnenhe akngakemele, atyenge-arle akangkwe-irreme areye atyenge akangkwe-irretyakenhe areye-arlike.’

43 Ye, arrule anthurre, arrantherre itelareme, artwe nhenge areyele angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele-arle ilerlte-apetyarte, artwe nhenhe Jesus-akerte akaltyele-anthetyarte. Itne alakenhe iletarte; kenhe tyerrtye re apeke ikwere akangkwe-irreme, kele Ngkarte ikwerenge ipeltye-irremele-arle aneme mwerre anemele, Jesus-ele-arle nthakenhe mpwarekenge.” Alakenhe-arle Peter angkeke Jew anetyakenhe itneke.

Utnenge Akngerre tyerrtye Jew anetyakenhe atningkeke-arleke irrpeke

44 Itne-arle anemele awetyamenge Peter-ele ayeye ilerleng, Utnenge Akngerre apetyemele itneke irrpeke.

45 Kele artwe Jew areye apurte-arle irreke areyele areke Utnenge Akngerre apetyerleng tyerrtye Jew anetyakenhe areyeke irrpetyeke, itne apatewarreke Ngkartele-arle Utnenge Ikwerenhe akwernekenge Jew anetyakenhe areyeke, itneke-arteke.

46-47 Jew akangkwe-irrentye akngerre areyele itelareke nthakenhe-arle Ngkarte irreke itne-arle Cornelius uthene

atyewe ikwerenhe areye-arlike awekenge angkentye arrpenhe angkerlenge itne-arle akaltye-irretyakenhe, itne ingkirrekele anteme Ngkarte utyernemele tnakewarreke.

Kele Peter atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "Utnenge Akngerre arratyte itneke irrpeke, anwerneke-arle nhenge irrpeke-arteke. Kele angwenhele apeke ayaketyeke arrangkwe-arle itnenhene anwerne kwatyeke akwernerlenge baptise-eme-iletetyeke. Kele itnenhe kwatyeke akwernetyekaye!"

⁴⁸ Peter-ele anteme atyewe ikwerenhe areye ileke itnenhe kwatyeke akwernetyeke. Kele itnenhe kwatyeke akwerneke imernetyeke itne-arle Jesus Christ-eke akangkwe-irreke. Yanhenge anteme Cornelius uthene atyewe ikwerenhe areyele-arlike Peter apayuthneke itnekenge arlite urrpetye awetheke anetyeke. Peter-arlike arrpenhe areye-arlike arratyte itnekenge aneke.

11

Peter-ele ileme nthakenhe-arle Jew anetyakenhe areye Jesus-eke atyewe-irretyeke

¹ Yerneke-arle areyele aweke Jew anetyakenhe areye-arle ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe Jesus-akerteke akangkwe-irreke. Jesus-kenhe arrpenhe atningke Judea-arenyele aweke ayeye renhe-anteye.

² Peter Jerusalem-werne apetyalperlenge, Jew arrpenheme Jesus-kenhe areye ikwere akarelheke itne anteme ikweringe ahele angkerreke. Itne alakenhe angkeke,

³ "Awaye! Unte itelareme angkentye Moses-kenhele-arle anwernenhe ileme, anwerne-arle Jew anetyakenhe areyenge apurte-irretyale anetyeke. Unte akenhe apmere itne-kenheke apale irrpeleme, itnekenge merne-arlike kere-arlike arlkweke."

⁴ Peter-ele itneke ingkirreke ileke nhenge Jew anetyakenhe areyenge apurte-irreme-akerte, Cornelius-arlike-akerte. Alakenhe-arle re angkeke,

⁵ "Ayenge warlele anetyarte apmere nhenge Joppa-le, ayenge anteme akertne-atheke alhemele warle akertnele anetyame Ngkarteke angkemele, the anteme ahirre areke alkere altywere-irrerlenge. Alkerenge imerte tyerrtyele-arteke atyenge-werne atheke antyame kwene-ilemele, akan-tye arrpe-anenhe arntwirrkemele.

⁶ The itethe areye antyame kweneke areke, arrpenheme ahelhele unthentye akngerre, ingke-akerte areye, arne atnertele alhentye akngerre areye-arlike, thiye areye-arlike.

The anteme areke arne areye anwerne arlkwentye akngerre kwenye areye-arlike, angkentye anwerne-kenhenge ularre.

⁷ Alkerenge anteme atyenge angkeke alakenhe, 'Peter-aye! Akeme-irraye kere arrpenheme nhenhe areye atwemele arlkwetyeke!'

⁸ Kele ayenge angkerlenghe, 'Arrangkwe akngerrepate! Nhenge Moses-ele anwernenhe ileke kere nhenhe areye arlkwetyale anetyeke. Ayenge-arle akutne-arle kereke nhenhe-arteke arlkwetyeke.'

⁹ Awethe ante re atyenge alkere-ngentyele angkeke, 'Arrangkwe, kere nhenhe-arle mwerre-arle. Ipmentyele impetyale the ngkwenge ilerlenghe nhenhe areye-arle mwerre arlkwetyeke.'

¹⁰ Alakenhe-arle atherre-ngare awethe irreke-iperrele, re ayenge ileke nhenge areye arlkwetyeke, the itelaretyenhenge mwerre-arle ayenge Jew anetyakenhe areyenge apurte-irremere. Re anteme antyame arne itneke-akerte alkere-werne akngirtneke.

¹¹ "Yanhenge anteme artwe Jew anetyakenhe urrpetye apetyeke imerte akethele tnemele apmere ayenge-arle aneke ikwerele. Cornelius-ele itnenhe yerneke Caesarea-ge atyenge unthetyeke.

¹² Utnenge Akngerre anteme atyenge angkeke, 'Itnekenge apurte-irremele alhaye, mwernte-irretyale Jew anetyakenhe-arle itne anemenge!' Kele artwe 6-pele nhenhe areye, Jesus-kenhe-arle areye Joppa-arenhe, atyengenge apurte-irremele anwerne alheke. Apmere yanheke irremele, anwerne apmere Cornelius-kenheke irrpenheke.

¹³ Artwe nhenge re anteme anwerneke ileke alkere-arenhe Ngkarte-kenhe-arle ikwere arrateke apmere ikw-erenhenge. Alkere-arenhe re anteme ikwere alakenhe angkeke, 'Artwe urrpetye Joppa-werne yernaye Peter inerle-alpetyeke.

¹⁴ Re apetyemele ayeye ngkwenge ilemele. Unte ayeye ikwere akangkwe-irremele Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe ingkirreke itetheke mpwaretyenhe arntarntaremele.' Alakenhe-arle alkere-arenhe Ngkarte-kenhe Cornelius-eke angkeke.

¹⁵ "Ayenge anteme Cornelius-eke ikwere-artweye areyeke-arlike angkeke, ayenge angkerle-anerlenghe Utnenge Akngerre itneke-arlike irrpeke.

¹⁶ The itelareme Jesus Akngerrepate-arle arrekwele alakenhe angkeke, 'John-ele tyerrtye areye kwatyake akwerneke itnenhe baptise-eme-ilemele itneke imernemele itne-arle akurne itnekenhe imperle-alheke. Kele Ngkartele Utnenge

Akngerre anteme arrekatherre akwernetyenhe.' Alak-enhe arrantherre itelaretyeke, Jesus angkeke.

¹⁷ Yewe, Ngkarte Utnenge Ikwerenhe anwerneke akwerneke nhenge anwerne-arle Jesus Christ arratye itelarekenge, alakenhe anteye re renhe Jew anetyakenhe areyeke akwerneke. Yanhe aremele anteme ayenge itirreke, 'The Ngkarte ayaketyale kwenhe anetyeke Utnenge Akngerre akwernerlenghe itneke-arleke, Re Ngkarte-arle anerlenghe iwenhe-arle re mpwareke-arle mwerre-arle.' " Alakenhe-arle Peter-ele Jew areyeke ileke.

¹⁸ Itne ayeye nhenhe awemele nterte-irreke itne Peter-eke ahele akwete irretyakenhe aneke. Itne anteme alakenhe angkeke, "Ayekaye, kele anwerne itelareme! Ngkarte-arle ahentye aneme Jew anetyakenhe areyeke itne akurnenge untyeme-anteye-irretyekenhe imerte Jesus-ekenhe angkwe-irremele itne ikwerenge akwete-ante anetyenhenge." Itne ingkirreke akangkemele Ngkarte utyernemele tnakewarreke.

Apmere Antioch-enge Jesus-kenhe areye atningke anteme irreke

¹⁹ Kele Stephen-arle apwertele irrerlknghe atwerrireke iperre, Jesus-kenhe areye apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne apanpe-irreke Jerusalem-engentyele, Jesus-ekenhe ahentye anetyakenhe areyele-arle itnenhe-arleke atwetyeke anekenge alwernemele. Arrpenhe areye apmere ayerrere apmere Phoenicia arritnye-werne-arleke apmere akweke irrtwarre Antioch-werne-arleke, arrpenhe areye boat-ekenhe antyemele alheke Island akweke Cyprus arritnye-werne. Apmere itnekenge itne ayeye mwerre Jesus-akerte iletaye Jew areyeke ware.

²⁰ Kele Jesus-kenhe arrpenhe areye alheke apmere yanhe Cyprus-engentyele Cyrene-ngentyele apmere Antioch-werne, yanhenge anteme itne ayeye mwerre Jesus-akerte ilerlte-apeke Jew anetyakenhe areyeke-arleke.

²¹ Ngkarte itnenhe atnerre akngerre-ileme itne akwenpe irrpelthe-irremele itne angketyenhenge arne akngerre-arleke mpwaretyenhenge. Kele tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele itnenhe aremele awemele-arleke, Jesus-ekenhe angkwe-irreke ikwerenhe anteme irremele.

²² Kele Jerusalem-enge Jesus-kenhe areyele awemele, tyerrtye Antioch-arenhe areye-arle Jesus-ekenhe atyewe-irreke, itne anteme artwe nhenge Barnabas yerneke alhetyeke itnenhe atnerre-iletayeke.

²³ Re alhemele arrernelhemele areke Ngkartele-arle it-nenhe mwantyele arntarnte-areme. Akangkemele re it-nenhe atnerre-ilemele ileke, “Ngkarte akwete apentewar-raye ikwere akangkwe-irremele.”

²⁴ Yewe, Barnabas re artwe mwerre aneke Ngkarteke arnterre akangkwe-irrentye akngerre, Utmenge Akngerrele-arle renhe akaltyele-antherlengere re impene aweke Ngkarteke, iwenhe apeke renhe Ngkartele-arle ilemeke re arnterre mpwareme. Alakenhenge anteme tyerrtye atningke anthurrele Jesus arratye itelareme ikwerenhe anteme aneme.

²⁵ Yanhenge anteme Barnabas apmere Tarsus-werne alheke Saul-eke unthetyeke.

²⁶ Re renhe aremele akngirtneke apmere Antioch-werne. Yanhenge anteme ratherre aneke arruleke-atwetye, year atherreke-atwetye. Ratherre ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe akaltyele-antherle-apperreke Jesus-kenhe areyeke. Kele apmere yanhenge, Jesus-eke-artweye-arle Antioch-arenye areyeleke-amparre-arle “Jesus-kenhe areye” arritnye akeke.

²⁷ Yanhe ikwerele ureke artwe urrpetye, nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre-arle, apetyeke Jerusalem-engentyele Antioch-werne arrpenhe Jesus-kenhe areyenge apurte-irremele.

²⁸ Artwe anyente Agabus tnemele angkeke mpwepe anthurrele tyerrtye areyenge Utmenge Akngerrele akenhe ikwere imernerlengere. Re alakenhe angkeke, “Ayenge awerrirraye! Ahurratye akngerre anetyenhe apmere arrpe-anenhele, merne-arlike anetyakenhe anetyenhe.” Arratye ahurratye akngerre aneke ikwerenge akenhe artwe Rome-arenye nhenge akngerrepate aneke Claudius arritnye apmere arrpe-anenheke.

²⁹ Jesus-kenhe areyele aweke apmere Antioch-ele anemele nthakenhe-arle re angkekengere, itne angkeke itne-arle Jesus-kenhe areye apwerte ngkweltye akngerre-ulkere anthetyeke Jesus-kenhe areye apmere Judea-larle aneme areye. Ngkweltye itne-arle urrekeke alengke-iweke itnenhe anthetyeke.

³⁰ Yanhe-ngentyele apwerte ngkweltye inemele itne Barnabas uthene Saul uthene antheke Jerusalem-werne akngetyeke, ratherre akngeke Jerusalem-werne tyatye akngerrepate areye-werne.

12

Herod-ele James irrerlkngere atweme imerte Peter jail-ke akwernemele

¹ Nhenhe ikwerele ureke Barnabas uthene Saul uthenele-arle akaltyele-anthetyamenge Antioch-ele, akngerrepate Herod-ele thultye areye Jerusalem-werne yerneke Jesus-kenhe arrpenheme arntwirrkemele jail-ke akwernetyeke.

² Re uterneke thultye ikwerenhe areyele James arntwirrkemele atwetyeke, John-kenhe kake. Itne anteme renhe arntwirrkemele irrerlknge atweke, akaperte akemele.

³ Jew akngerrepate arrpenhe areyele awemele thultye areyele-arle James atweke-akerte itne arnterre akangkeke. Herod-ele awemele itne-arle akangkeke re ahentye aneke itnenhe awethe akangketyeke mpwaretyeke. Re anteme itnenhe ileke Peter-arlke arntwirrketyeke renhe-arlke irrerlknge atwetyeke. Kele thultye itne alhemele Peter arntwirrkeke. Yanhenge akenhe Jew areyele merne ulperre-ulperre-arle arlkwetyame, Passover arrawe-irrentye itelaremele.

⁴ Kele thultye areyele-arle Peter arntwirrkengenge, Herod-ele ileke itne renhe jail-ke akwernetyeke, jail kwene-kwene anthurreke. Re ileke thultye 16-pele anthurre ikwere mwantye arelhetyeke arltele ingwartentyele-arlke. Thultye 4-pele-urrke ikwere mwantye arelheke, yanhe iperre thultye 4-pele arrpenhe anteme ikwere mwantye arelheke, alakenhe. Herod-arle alakenhe itirrekengenge, "Passover arrawe-irrentye uyerrrerlengenge the renhe court-eke akwernetyenhe judge-le renhe ilpernetyenhenge Jew areyele arerlengenge."

⁵ Thultye areyele Peter arntarnte-arerrirretyame jail kwennenge court-eke akarelhemele. Peter-arle jail kwenele anekengenge Jesus-kenhe areye ikwere arnterre Ngkarteke angkeke tyerrtye areyele renhe atweme-ketye.

Alkere-arenye Ngkarte-kenhele Peter apmere jail-nge arrattelhe-ileme

⁶ Ingwe ikwerele Passover arrawe-irrentye-arle uyerrekengenge Herod alakenhe itirreke, "Ingweleme ayenge akeme-irremele the artwe yanhe renhe court-eke ngkernetyenhe." Kele ingwe ikwerele anteye Peter-arle ankwe intekengenge jail kwenele thultye atherre mpwepele. Thultye ratherre akenhe ilt ye Peter-kenheke-arle ayernelheke ikwere itwele intemele. Thultye arrpenhe atherre akenhe arriwele-arle tnerle-anerreke.

⁷ Impeltye-ngentyele alkere-arenye Ngkarte-kenhe anteme arrateke jail kweneke Peter itweke, alknngenthe akngerre pwarntyeke. Alkere-arenyele Peter anpeke re interlengenge imerte renhe akarrelhe-ilemele ikwere alakenhe angkemele, "Iparrpaye, akeme-irraye!" Chain areye itne-arrpe akwete arrewelheke amulte ikwerenhe-ngentyele.

⁸ Alkere-arenye re anteme ikwere angkeke, “Mantere ngkwinheke irrpaye ingke-kenheke uthene!” Re anteme mantere uthene ingke-kenhe ikwerenheke uthene irrpeke! Awethe anteme ikwere angkeke, “Mantere arrpenhe ngkwinheke irrpaye imerte ayenge apentemele!”

⁹ Peter anteme akeme-irreke, imerte mantere ikwerenheke irrpemele alkere-arenye apentemele, re imerte apentemele-arle, “Ayenge-ame arratyte jail-nge arratenheme? The apeke-arle renhe altyerrenge-arle apenteme.”

¹⁰ Ratherre anpere alherreke thultye atherre arriwele-arle tnerle-anerretyamenge ratherrele akenhe Peter uthene aretyakenhe-arle. Ratherre thultye arrpenhe areyenge anpere-alheke, itnenhene ingkerneke iwerle-alherremele akethe-werne-atheke, arriwe akngerre itwele. Kele arriwe re-arrpe akwete altywere-irreke, ratherre anteme jail-nge arratemele apetyeke. Iwerre arratyteke irremele alkere-arenye re uyerreke.

¹¹ Alkere-arenye rarle alhekenge Peter alakenhe itirreke, “Ayekaye! Arratyte apelaye alkere-arenye Ngkartele-arle yernekele-arle, ayenge arratelhe-ilerne. Arratyte-arle ayenge Ngkartele arntarnte-areke Herod-ele ayenge irrerlkng atweme-ketye. Kele thultye areyele ayenge atwetyeke arrangkwe-arle Jew areyele aretyeke.”

¹² Alakenhe-arle re itirreke iperrele re apmere Mary-kenhe-werne alheke. Arelhe nhenhe meye John-eke aneke, arritnye ikwerenhe arrpenhe Mark aneke. Apmere nhenhe ikwerele Jesus-kenhe areye apurte-irreke Ngkarteke angketyeke, Peter-eke.

¹³ Peter akethele tnetyame arriwe atwemele. Kenhe arelhe awenke urrkapentye Rhoda arritnyele awemele, arriwe-werne apetyemele apayuthneke, “Angwenhe-ame unte?”

¹⁴ Peter ikwere angkirtnerleng re ahentye alhengke-awemele akangkeke arnterre. Re imerte arriwe altywere-iletakenhe-arle anemele. Akngerre akangkemele re unteke arrpenhe areyeke iletteke, “Awaye! Peter kwenhe akethele tneme.”

¹⁵ Itne angkirtnewarreke, “Arrangkwe, unte-arle arerte-arle irreme.” Re akenhe akwete-arle angkerleng, “Arrangkwe, the kwenhe arratyte ileme. Re kwenhe yanhe akethele tnerle-aneme.” Itne anteme angkeke, “Arrangkwe, alkere-arenye ikwerenhe apeke-arle apetyeke-arle yanhele tnerle-aneme.”

¹⁶ Itne-arle angkerretyamenge Peter akwete akethele tnetyame arriwe atwemele. Kele arratyte anteme itne

arriwe altywere-ilemele renhe areke itne arraty apatewar-reke, "Ayekaye! Nthakenhe-ame re jail kwene anthurrenge arraterne?"

¹⁷ Kele re ilt ye akngelhemele itnenhene ileke nterte-irremele renhe awetyeke. Re anteme itneke ileke nthakenhe-arle Ngkartele alkere-arenye yerneke renhe jail-ngentyele arratelhe-ilityeke. Kele-arle re itneke ileke iperre re angkeke, "Alherlte-iwaye, James tyatye-arenye akngerrepate anwerne-kenheke ilityeke atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyeke-arlke nthakenhe-arle-irreke-akerte!" Kele yanhenge anteme Peter-ele itnenhene ingkerneke iwerle-alheke imerte apmere arrpenhe-werne anteme alhemele.

¹⁸ Ingweleme anteme jail kwenele thulty areye akeme-irrereke imerte Peter-eke apale untherremele itne apatemele uyarne itirreke. Itne alakenhe akwete apayuthnerreke, "Nthakenhe-ame artwe nhenge nhenhenge uyerrrle-alheke?"

¹⁹ Herold-elarle aweke iperre, re thulty ikwerenhe areye uterneke ikwere unthemele renhe arntwirrketyeke, itne akenhe ikwere uyarne-arle untheke. Awethe anteye re thulty jail-elarle aneke nhenge areyeke antangkeke imerte itnenhene apayuthnemele nthakenhe-arle irrekeke, itne akenhe apaterlenge-arle. Uyarne itnekenge angkentye inemele re thulty arrpenhe areye ileke itnenhe akngemele irrerlkng atwetyeke. Herod-ele anteme apmere yanhe Judea impemele alpeke apmere Caesarea-le anteme anetyeke.

Akngerrepate Herod ilweme

²⁰ Nhenhe ikwerele-ureke, akngerrepate Herod ahele anthurre irreke tyerrtye apmere Tyre uthene Sidon uthenele-arle anekeke. Re tyerrtye ikwerenhe areye ileke itneke merne yernetyale anetyeke. Tyerrtye apmere yanhe-arenye areyele apmere Herod-kenhenge merne inetyarte. Kele, Herod ahele akwete aneme-ketye, itne ikwere-werne alheke mwerrantye angketyeke. Urreke itne ikwere-werne alhetyenhenge, itne alheke artwe Blastus arritnye-werne, apmere Herod-kenhe arntarnte-arentye akngerre. Itne renhe apayuthneke Herod itnekenge anyenteke-irretyeke mwerre anetyenhenge. Itne anteme apurte alherlte-iweke Herod aretyeke ikwere angketyenhenge ipeltye-ilerremele.

²¹ Arlte ikwerenge Herod-arle angkeke itnekenge apurte-irremele angketyeke, re mantere alkarle anthurreke irpeke, mantere nhenge pwathe akngerre areye irrpentye akngerre, re chair mwerre akngerre ikwere arrnelhemele angkeke tyerrtye renhe-arle aretyeke apetyeke areyeke.

²² Tyerrtye awetyame-arle areye ikwere akangkeke rarle angkekenge, itne ikwere arlkemele angkeke renhe tnakemele, "Ayekaye, unte-arle artwe-arteke anetyakenhe-arle unte-arle alkere-arenye-arteke-arle angkeme, Ngkarte-arteke."

²³ Iparrpe anthurre alkere-arenye Ngkarte-kenhele renhe rlkerte-ileke, atnerte kwene renhe arlkweke mpwere areyele-arteke lyepe-lyepe ikwerenhe-arlke renhe irrerlkngwe atwetyeke-ante. Re anteme ilweke. Herod tnakelheke arntwelhemele, rarle tyerrtye areye ayaketyakenhe-arle irreke renhe tnakeme-ketye, itne-arle Ngkarte-ante ware utyernemele tnaketyeke, renhe kwenye!

²⁴ Kenhe ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne anteke-irreke, tyerrtye atningke anthurrele awemele akangkwe-irreke.

²⁵ Barnabas uthene Saul uthenele apwerte ngkweltye nhenge akngeke Jesus-kenhe areyele-arle yerneke apmere Antioch-enge Jerusalem-werne Jesus-kenhe areye apmere yanhe-arenye areye anthemele. Kele apwerte ngkweltye-arle antheke iperrele ratherre Antioch-werne alperreke John-Mark-arlke akngirtnemele ikwere-atherrenge.

13

Tyerrtye areyele Barnabas uthene Saul uthene akngakeme ayeye mwerre ilerle-aperretyeke

¹ Kele Antioch-ele aneke Jesus-kenhe areyele-arlenge arpenhe areye nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre akenhe Jesus-akerte-arlke akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe: Barnabas uthene Simeon uthene, arritnye arrpenhe-kenhe ikwerenhe aneke "Urrperle-arle", arrpenhe akenhe Lucius arritnye Cyrene-arenye-arle, artwe arrpenhe Manaen arritnye aneke, Herod uthenenge-arle apurte amangkeke Saul-arlke.

² Artwe yanhe areye apurte-irreke Ngkarteke angkemele tnakemele anerrirretyame merne-arlke arlkwetyakenhele. Utmenge Akngerre anteme itneke alakenhe angkeke, "The Barnabas uthene Saul uthene akngakeke atyenge urrkapetyeke, kele arrantherre renhe-atherrenhe urrkapetyeke arrernaye atyenge."

³ Itne akwete anthurre Ngkarteke angkemele aneke merne-arlke arlkwetyakenhele. Kele angkeke-arle iperre itne iltye akaperte ikwere-atherrenheke-arleke arrernemele Ngkarte apayuthnemele renhe-atherrenhe arntarnte-aretyeke imerte renhe-atherrenhe ilemele urrkapentye Utmenge Akngerrele-arle ileke mpwaretyeke.

Paul uthene Barnabas uthene apmere Cyprus arritnyewerne alheme

⁴ Kele ratherre apmere Antioch-enge alherremele apmere Seleucia arritnyewerne kwatye alaye iterele Utnenge Akngerrele-arle renhe-atherrenhe yernekenge. Boat atningke apetyewarretyarte kwatye iterele aneke. Yanhengentyele ratherre boat-eke antyemele alheke kwatye alaye tyanemele apmere akweke anyente Cyprus arritnyeke anteme ratherre arrernelheke.

⁵ Apmere Salamis arritnyeke irremele ratherre ikwerele anerle-anerreke. Yanhele anemele ratherre tyatye Jew areye-kenheke irrpemele ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe Jesus-akerte itneke ileke. Artwe John-Mark arritnye alheke ikwere-atherrenge urrakapetyeke.

⁶ Kele itne-arle apmere renhe imperle-alhemele alheke akaltyle-anthemele tyatye Jew-kenhe ingkirrekenge ahelhe akweke-arle apmere Paphos-eke irretyeke-atwetye. Apmere ikwerele aneke artwe anyente Bar-Jesus arritnye, Greek angkentye akngerre areyele renhe arritnye arpenhe ilentye akngerre Elymas akwele, arritnye nhenhele ileme "ngangkere." Artwe re arne atningke mpwaretyarte, ngangkere akngerre-akertele-arteke; re urrtiyirremele illelheke rarle angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerleapentye akngerre-arle akwele.

⁷ Artwe re atyewe aneke artwe alartetye akngerreke apmere Cyprus-arenye. Artwe yanhe itelarentye akngerre aneke arritnye ikwerenhe Sergius Paulus. Re arppenhe yerneke Barnabas uthene Saul uthene ikwerewerne akngetyeke; re ahentye-aneke Ngkarte-kenhe ayeye arratyete Jesus-akerte awetyeke.

⁸ Kenhe artwe nhenge Bar-Jesus re akenhe itneke akwetethe arrkngerte-arrkngerte angkerlengi iwenhe apeke renhe akngarte-iwetyeke ratherre Jesus-akerte angkerlengi. Re atere-irreke atyewe ikwerenhele apeke ayeye Ngkarte-akerte awemele ikwere akangkwe-irreketyenge.

⁹ Kele Saul, Paul arritnye arppenhe-arle re, Utnenge Akngerrele-arle utnenge lterrke anthekenge, ularreke-ularre angkeke alkng anthurre aremele,

¹⁰ "Unte kwenhe arrentye Satan-arteke, ayeye akurne-ileme! Unte kwenhe akwetethe-arle urrtiyirreme ilentye akngerre tyerrtye mwerre areyeke itneke akurne-arlike mpwaremele. Unte angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe akurne-ilemele akngarte-iwentye akngerre mwerre-ilemele akwele. Ilengare-ame unte impelhetyenhe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe akngarte-iwerle-anemele?

11 Kenhe Ngkarte akenhe ngkwenge ahele anteme-arle-irreme unte-arle akwetethe akurne mpwarerle-anemenge. Re ngenhe alknge martetyenhe, unte pwenge anteme irreyenhe arne-arlike aretyakenhe. Urreke-ante unte alknge-ampemele awethe aretyenhe.”

Iparrpe anthurre re pwenge-irreke, rarle apmere ingwemertele-arteke anemele. Re apale-apale irremele untherle-apeke tyerrtyeke unthemele renhe iltyenge inemele akngetyeke.

12 Akngerrepate apmere yanhe-arenyele areke atyewe ikwernenhe-arle pwenge-anteme, re Jesus-eke akangkwe-irreke. Itnenhe-arle ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe akaltyele-antheke iperre re apatemele alakenhe itirreke, “Nhenhe kwenhe lyete-ante the angkentye mwerre anthurre aweke alak-enhe.”

*Paul uthene Barnabas uthene Jesus-akerte angkerle-
anerreme apmere Antioch uthene Pisidia uthenenge*

13 Yanhe-ngentyele Paul arrpenhe areyenge-arlike boat-eke antyemele alheke apmere Paphos impemele kwatyete tyaneke. Yanhenge itne arrernelheke apmere Perga arrit-nyeke apmere akngerre Pamphylia-nge. Yanhenge John-Mark-ele itnenhe impemele alpeke Jerusalem-werne.

14 Paul uthene Barnabas uthene ingke alherreke Perga-ngentyele, arleng-arle alheke iperre ratherre apmere Antioch arrpenheke irreke apmere akngerre Pisidia mpwepele. Arlte Saturday-ele, arlte apurrkele, ratherre apurte-irreke Jew areyenge tyatyete-ke imerte itnekenge arrernelhemele.

15 Arrpenhele angkentye Moses-kenhenge anteme ayeye read-eme-ileke, ayeye arrpenhe-arlike nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areyele-arlike-arle intelhe-ileke. Kele rarle ayeye read-eme-ileke iperrele, artwe tyatyete arntarnte-arentye akngerrele artwe arrpenheke ileke Paul uthene Barnabas utheneke angketyeke alhetyeke. Kele re alhemele ikwere-atherre angkeke, “Atyewe anwerne-akenhe! Mpwele apeke-arle ayeye mwerre-akerte atnyeneme angketyeke utnenge tyerrtye areye-kenhe atnerre-irretyenhenge. Kele angkerle-anerraye.”

16 Kele Paul akeme-irremele, iltye akertne-ilemele itnenhe nterte-irretyeke, alakenhe anteme re itneke angkeke, “Yewe, Israel-arenye areye-aye, Jew anetyakenhe arrantherre-arlike, arrantherre ingkirreke Ngkarteke akangkwe-irrentye akngerre. Ayenge awerrirraye, the arrekatherre ilettyenhenge!

17 Ngkarte anwerne-arle utyerneme tnakemele, Re akwetethe tyerrtye Israel-arenye areye arntarnte-aretyarte arrule. Re arrange-arrege anwerne-akenhe areye akngakemele ineke Re itneke mwerre anthurre aneke itnekenheke-artweye areye-arle atningke anteme irretyen-henge. Itne apmere ipenye Egypt-ele anetyarte, year 400-pele ulkereke. Kele Re itnenhe apmere yanhenge tyerremele akngetyeke ngangkere lterrke akngerre-akertele.

18 Re itnekenge arrwekeleke-irreke arrule anthurreke-atwetye ahurratyele year 40-peleke-atwetye, itne-arle renhe awetye-akenhenge-itanye.

19 Re itnenhe ngangkere antheke itne tyerrtye apmere 7-pele-arenye atwetyeke apmere Canaan-arenye areye. Re tyerrtye ikwerenhe areye apmere itnekenhe antheke itne anerlte-anetyeke.

20 Yanhe-ngentyele Ngkartele artwe akngerrepate areye akngakeke re itnenhe arrerneke ikwerenhe areye mwerrantye arntarnte-aremele anetyeke, tyerrtye arrpe-anenhe Israel-arenye areye. Ikwere iperre re akngakemele arrerneke artwe akngerrepate Samuel arritnye, nhenge angkentye Ikwerenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre.

21 Kele yanhenge anteme tyerrtye areyele Ngkarte apayuthneke itneke King inetyeke pwathe arraty akngerre. Kele Ngkartele itneke Saul arrerneke akngerrepate anetyeke. Arrantherre itelareme, artwe rarle arrange-arrege anwerne-kenhe Benjamin-ngentyele. Artwe re Saul, alere Kish-kenhe-arle, akngerrepate aneke Israel-arenye areyeke year 40-peleke-atwetye.

22 Yanhe-ngentyele Ngkartele renhe ipmentye iweke, imerte David akngakemele akngerrepate arrernemele Israel-arenye areyeke. Alakenhe anteme Ngkarte angkeke, 'Tharle David-arle akngakeke, artwe Jesse arritnyeke alere, ayenge-arle ikwere anteme akangkemenge. Rarle atyenge aywerrke-irremele urrkapentye atyinhe akwetethe mpwarekenge.'

23 "Kele-arle alhileke iperre, Ngkartele Jesus yerneke David-kenhe areye-ngentyele, re tyerrtye Israel-arenye areye itetheke mpwaretyenhenge.

24 Urreke-arle Jesus apetyetyenhenge John-ele ikwere-akerte tyerrtye areyeke iletyme itne awetyeke, arne akurne itnekenhe impetyeke, apure-irremele itne kwatyeke irrpetyeke itnenhe baptise-eme-iletienhenge.

25 Kele ingkwe warrke Ngkarte-kenhe uyerrelhe-iletienhenge, re alakenhe angketyarte, 'Arrantherre apeke-arle itirreme ayenge-arle akwele Ngkartele-arle

alhilemele yernekeke-athene. Kenhe arrangkwe-arle, artwe rarle atyengenge ingkerne-arle apetyeme. Rarle akngerrepate anthurre-arle atyengenge mwerre akngerre-ulkere. Ayenge-arlke-arteke alakenhe, tharle ingke-kenhe ikwerenhe uyarne-arle ilyweme, ayenge-arle akweke-ulkerenge. Artwe mwerre anthurrele-ante-arle alakenhe mpwareme rarle atyeperre anthurre anemenge.' Alakenhe-arle John angeke.

²⁶ "Atyewe atyinhe areyaye! Abraham-eke-artweye areyeye, ayenge awerrirraye. Jew anetyakenhe arrantherre-arlke ayenge awerrirraye arrantherre kwenhe Ngkarteke akangkwe-irrentye akngerre anteye! Ngkartele kwenhe ayeye Jesus-akerte imerneke re anwernenhe itetheke mpwaretyeke. Re anwerneke ayeye nhenhe imerneke anwerne ingkirrekele renhe awetyeke ikwere akangkwe-irretyenhenge.

²⁷ Kele Jew Jerusalem-arenye areye akngerrepate itnekenhe-arlke Jesus alhengke-aretyakenhe-arle aneke renhe ikwele-aremele. Itne-arle uyarne itelareke ayeye nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areyele-arle arrule intelhe-ileke. Itne akwetethe-arle angkentye read-eme-ilemele arlte Saturday arrpe-anenhele itne apurte-irremele Ngkarte utyernemele tnaketyeke. Itne akenhe angkentye ikwere akangkwe-irretyakenhele-arle renhe apale ilperneke. Alakenhe-arle Ngkarte arrule angeke, kele arratyte anteme alakenhe-irreke.

²⁸ Tyerrtye areye angkerrirreke Jesus-ele-arle mpwarekeke itne renhe atwetyeke. Itne akenhe akngerrepate Pilate apayuthneke thultye areye uternetyeke renhe irrerlkng atwetyeke. Pilate-le anteme mpwareke itne-arle apayuthneke.

²⁹ Thultye yanhe areyele Jesus-eke mpwareke angkentye awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areyele-arle arrule intelhe-ileke-arteke akwete. Itne Jesus nail-ele arne arntarlkweke-arleke arlpape arrerneke. Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyele anteme tyerrtye ikwerenhe arne arntarlkwe ikwerenge irlwemele inteyeke athenetyeke akngerlte-iwemele.

³⁰ Ngkartele anteme renhe itethe-ilirtnemele ilweke-arle iperrele renhe akemelhe-ileke.

³¹ Yanhenge anteme tyerrtye itne Jesus-enge-arle apurte unthetyarte areke itneke atningke-ngare arraterlunge. Tyerrtye Jesus-enge-arle unthetyarte areye apmere Galileenge Jerusalem-werne atheke. Tyerrtye yanhe itne anteme ayeye ikwere-akerte ileke tyerrtye Israel-arenye areyeye.

32-33 "Ilerne anteme apetyeke ayeye mwerre arrekant-therre iletaye. Ayeye nhenge Ngkartele-arle arrule alhileke arrenge-arrenge anwerne-kenhe areyeke. Ngkartele-arle alhileke kwenhe arratye irreke Jew anwerneke Jew anetyak-kenhe areyeke-arlke. Ngkartele alakenhe mpwareke alere ikwerenhe Jesus itethe-ilirtneleme rarle ilweke iperrele. David-ele intelhe-ileke Psalm 2-enge tyerrtye rarle ilwemele itethe-irirtneleme-akerte alakenhe,

'Lyete the imerneke tyerrtye areyeke unte-arle alere aty-inhe,

ayenge-arle akngeye ngkwinhe arratye-arlke-arle aneme.'

Psalm 2:7.

34 "Ngkarte anyentele kwenhe Jesus itethe-ilirtneke rarle ilweke iperre imerte akertne-ilemele, re anteme awethe ilwetyakenhe. Alakenhe-arle Ngkarte angkeke alere ikwerenhe-akerte,

'The arrenhantherrenhe ingkirreke mwantyele arntarnte-aretyenhe.

Tharle akngerrepate David alhileke-arteke.'

Isaiah 55:3.

35 "Kele ayeye arrpenhenge, David-ele ileme Ngkartele-arle yerneke-akerte alakenhe,

'Ayenge ilwerlengye unte tyerrtye atyinhe arntirte-irretyeke impetyale, ayenge-arle ngkwenge arnterre anthurre ahentye-anemenge ngkwenge akangkwe-irremele.'

Psalm 16:10.

36 "Rarle anetyartenge, David-ele mpwareke Ngkartele-arle renhe ileke. David-elarle warrke Ngkarte-kenhe uyerrelhe-ileke iperre re ilweke anteme. Tyerrtye areyele renhe iperteke anteme arteke, yanhele intemele re arntirte-irremele ahelhe anteme irreke.

37 Nhenge David-ele arrule intelhe-ileke Jesus-akerte. Jesus ilweke anteye, kele Ngkartele renhe itetharle-ilirtnerlengye. Tyerrtye ikwerenhe akenhe arntirte-irretyakenhe-arle anerlengye, re awethe ilwetyeke arrangwe-arle.

38-39 Atyewe areyaye! Ayeye nhenhe mwantyele awerrirraye! Anwerne arrekanttherre ileme arrantherre itelaretyenhenge, Ngkartele anwernenhe ilpernetyakenhe aneme akurne mpwarerlengye Jesus-elarle anwerneke mpwarekenge. Arrantherre-arle angkentye Moses-kenhe apentetyartenge, Ngkarte ipeltye-irretyakenhe anetyarte arrenhantherrenhe atyewe ikwerenhe aketyakenhele. Kele nhenhe arrantherre Jesus-eke akangkwe-irremenge anteme re alakenhe mpwareme. Kele Jesus-eke akangkwe-irraye. Kele Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe ilpernetyak-kenhe aneme, akurne areye urrpamele arrantherre mp-

warerlenge, anyente anteme re arrekkantherrenge irreme, ipeltye-irremele.

⁴⁰ Akangkwe-irremele, ilernpenye anthurre anaye, nhenge iwenhe apeke renhe angkentye Ngkartekenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areyele ileke arrekkantherre irreme-ketye-arle. Itne alakenhe intelhe-ileke,

⁴¹ 'Awerrirraye, arrantherre ularele angkeme nthakenhe-arle Ngkarte angkemeke, arrantherre arraty apatetyenhe aremele nthakenhe-arle Ngkartele mpwaremeke, arrantherre arraty ilwetyenhenge.

Arrantherre apatemele akangkwe-irretyakenhe anemele.

Tyerrtye arrekkantherre arraty ilerleng-arlke, arrantherre akangkwe-irretyakenhe anetyenhe.'

Habakkuk 1:5.

"Kele mwantyele awemele Jesus-eke akangkwe-irretyeke, arrantherre ilweme-ketyenge!" Alakenhe-arle Paul itneke angkeke.

⁴² Kele Paul uthene Barnabas uthene tyatye Jew areye-kenhenge arratetyeke anemele, tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele renhe-atherrenhe apayuthneke awethe urreke apetyalpetyeke arlte Apurrke arrpenhele ayeye renhe anteye iletayeke.

⁴³ Kele-arle tyatye-ke irrpeke iperrele tyerrtye areye arrateke arrpenhe areyele renhe-atherrenhe apenteke, Jew areyele Jew anetyakenhe areyele-arlke. Jew anetyakenhe nhenhe areyele Ngkarte tnakeke, Jew areyele-arteke. Paul uthene Barnabas uthenele ayeye ilerle-anerreke arrulenge arrpenheke-atwetye alakenhe ilemele, "Ngkarte akwete apenterlte-anaye, arrantherre-arle itelaremenge Ngkartele-arle anwernenhe mwantyele arntarnte-areme."

⁴⁴ Saturday arrpenhele anteme, arlte apurrkele, tyerrtye ingkirreke apurte-irreke Barnabas uthene Paul uthene awe-tyeke Jesus-akerte angkerleng.

⁴⁵ Kenhe akngerrepate Jew areye-kenhe areye akenhe arrkngerte anthurre-arle irrerleng, itne-arle tyerrtye areye apetyerleng areke Barnabas uthene Paul uthene awetyeke. Akngerrepate areyele renhe-atherrenhe ilteke aheke angkerremele.

⁴⁶ Kele ratherre akenhe akwenpe anthurre-arle angkerle-anerrrerleng, "Ngkartele ilernenhe yerneke ayeye Jesus-akerte ikwerenhe angketyeke arrekkantherre Jew areyeke-amparre. Kenhe arrantherre kwenhe ayeye Ngkartekenheke akangkwe-irretyakenhe. Kele arrantherre

imerneme arrantherre-arle Ngkartenge akwete anetyeke-kwenye-arle. Kele arrantherre ikwere akangkwe-irretye-kwenyenge, ilerne Jew anetyakenhe areye-werne alheme ayeye nhenhe anteye itneke iletyeke.

⁴⁷ Ilerne alakenhe mpwarerle-anerreme Ngkartele-arle ilernenhe ilekenge alakenhe mpwaretyeke. Re alakenhe angkeke,

'The renhe-atherrenhe alknгентhe-arteke Jew anetyakenhe areye-werne yerneme, mpwele itelareme nthakenhe-arle alknгентhe pwarthyeme arne areye alknгентhe-ilemele aritele-arteke, alakenhe-arle.

Mpwele ayeye mwerre itneke iletyenhe, itne akenhe awerleng-arle, akangkwe-irremele, Ngkartele itnenhene itetheke mpwaretyenhe, tyerrtye apmere arrpe-anenhe-arenye areye.' "

Isaiah

49:6.

⁴⁸ Jew anetyakenhe areyele nhenhe awemele Paul angkerleng itne arnterre anthurre akangkeke Ngkarteke renhe utyernemele. Itne alakenhe angkerreke "Ngkarteye! Ayeye ngkwinhe Jesus-akerte mwerre anthurre. Anwernele ngenhe arnterre anthurre utyerneme tnake-warremele." Jew anetyakenhe ingkirreke Ngkartele-arle akngakeke ikwerenge akwete-ante anetyeke ayeye Jesus-akerteke akangkwe-irreke.

⁴⁹ Nhenhe ikwerele-ureke, akangkwe-arle-irreke areye untherlte-apeke arrpenhe areyeke ayeye Jesus-akerte ilerlte-apemele apmere arrpe-anenhele. Tyerrtye awethe atningke anteme Jesus-eke akangkwe-irreke.

⁵⁰ Kele Jew akngerrepate arrpenhe areye akwete ahele angkerreke Paul uthene Barnabas utheneke. Itne apurte-irreke akngerrepate apmere yanhe-arenye areyenge, arelthe akngerrepate areyenge-arlke Jew apententye akngerre areye ikwere-atherre arrkngerte irretyeke mpwareke. Akngerrepate itne ikwere-atherre ahele irrerreke imerte renhe-atherrenhe ayepwemele apmere arrpenhe-werne.

⁵¹ Kele ratherre apmere renhe impemele alheke, ratherre ingke-kenhe ilywerle-anerreke ulpmernte-arlke lernemele angkerle-anerreke, "Ilerne alakenhe mpwareme arrantherre-arle ayeye Jesus-akerte nhenheke apale angkekenge. Arrantherre iltemele ilernenhe yerneke Ngkarteke akutne areye-arteke." Kele ratherre ingke-kenhe ikwere-atherrenheke irrperle-alherreke imerte alhemele apmere arrpenhe-werne Iconium arritnye-werne.

⁵² Kele apmere yanhele, apmere nhenge ratherre-arle imperle-alherreke, Jesus-kenhe areye akangkentye an-

thurre aneke. Utmenge Akngerre itnekenge akwetethe aneke.

14

Paul uthene Barnabas uthene apmere Iconium-ele

¹ Paul uthene Barnabas uthene ayeye anyente ikwere anteye angkeke Jesus-akerte apmere Iconium-enge. Ratherre tyatye Jew areye-kenheke irrpenehe, tyerrtye areyele awerlengye ayeye mwerre anthurre ratherre-arle angkeke, tyerrtye atningke, Jew areye Jew anetyakenhe areye-arlke, Jesus-eke akangkwe-irreke.

² Kenhe Jew arrpenhe areyele akenhe ayeye ikwere akangkwe-irretyakenhe-arle itne Jew anetyakenhe areye-arlke ileke akangkwe-irretyale anetyeke. Arrpenheme Paul utheneke ahele-irreke arrpenhe Jesus-kenhe areyeke-arlke yanhele-arle aneke renhe-atherrenhe iltemele.

³ Paul atyewe ikwerenhe uthene anerle-anerreke arrulenge arrpenheke-atwetye atningke-arle Jesus-eke akangkwe-irrekenge, ratherre akwenpe atnerre akwete tyerrtye areyeke angkeke akngerrepate Jesus-akerte. Jesus-ele renhe-atherrenhe ngangkere akngerre antheke ratherre tyerrtye areye mwerre-iletayeke, arne akngerre areye-arlke mpwaremele anetyeke. Alakenhe-arle re imerneke nthakenhe-arle yerneke-arle areye angkeke ikwere-akerte-arle arratye aneke.

⁴ Kenhe tyerrtye Iconium-arenye areyele uyarne-arle itirreke itne anteme akngakelheke. Tyerrtye arrpenhe areye akangkwe-irreke nthakenhe-arle Jew areye angkeke Paul uthene Barnabas uthene-akerte ahele-arlke-irreke ikwere-atherre. Kenhe arrpenhe areyele itele-arle-areke nthakenhe-arle yerneke-arle ratherre angkeke.

⁵ Jew arrpenhe areye Jew anetyakenhe areye-arlke akngerrepate itnekenhe-arlke atyele angkeke renhe-atherrenhe atwetyeke. Apurtele, akwele itne apwertele wetyeke Paul uthene Barnabas uthene ilwetyeke-ante ratherre Jesus-akerte ayeye ileme-ketye.

⁶⁻⁷ Ratherre akenhe aweke-arle arrekwele ratherre iparrpe-iparrpe ingkele akwete alherreke apmere Lycaonia-werne. Derbe-arlke Lystra-arlke apmere akngerre atherre Lycaonia-le. Apmere yanhe ikwerenge anteme ratherre ayeye mwerre Jesus-akerte ilerle-aperreke tyerrtye yanhe-arenye areyeke apmere akweke arrpenhe areye-werne-arlke ratherre alherreke ayeye rante-rante iletayeke.

Paul uthene Barnabas uthene apmere Lystra-le

⁸ Kele apmERE yanhe ikwere Lystra-nge anetyarte artwe anathe alhetye-arlike-akenhe. Rarle ampe akweke inteke-ngentyele ingke akurne aneke, re anteme amangkemele anathe alhetye-arlike-akenhe.

⁹ Arlte anyentele re iwerre iterele anetyame Paul-arle angketyamenge itwele. Paul-ele artwe renhe anthurre areke awemele anerle-anerlengi, re itirreke, "Artwe nhenhe-arle arratyte itirreme Jesus-ele-arle renhe mwerre-iletyeke."

¹⁰ Renhe-arle areke iperrele Paul ikwere arlikeke, "Artwe-aye, akeme-irrerle-alhaye!" Anathele renhe awemele, iparrpe akeme-irremele untheke anteme.

¹¹ Tyerrtye areyele arerlengi nthakenhe-arle Paul-ele mpwareke itne apatewarreke, itne-arle itirreke Paul uthene Barnabas uthene-arle alkere-ngentyele apetyekeke-athene itne-arle akwetethe tnakewarreme nhenge akwele. Tyerrtye apmERE yanhe-arenye areyele ngkarte-apartetye itne-kenheke akangkwe-irretyarte Hermes uthene Zeus arritnye utheneke. Angkentye itnekenhenge, itne arlikeke alakenhe angkemele "Aye! Anwerne-kenhe atherre apetyeke alkere-ngentyele tyerrtye anteme irremele anwerneke-werne."

¹² Kele itne Barnabas aremele alakenhe angkeke, "Nhenhe-arle Zeus arritnye-arle alkere-ngentyele." Alakenhe anteye itne Paul angkerlengi awemele ileke, "Nhenhe-arle arrpenhe anwerne-kenhe alkere-ngentyele Hermes arritnye-arle." Itne itirreme Hermes-arle ngkarte itne-kenheke angketyarte.

¹³ ApmERE ikwere akethele akenhe areke tyatyte nthenhele-arle itne Zeus ikwere akaperte kwene-irremele tnaketyarte. Kele artwe tyatyte Zeus-kenhe-nge-arle urraketyarte, pweleke-arlike antethe areye-arlike akngetyeke akethe-werne. Tyerrtye ingkirreke apetyeke pweleke urreye areye atwetyeke apetyeke imerte akaperte kwene-irremele Paul uthene Barnabas utheneke itne-arle itirreke ratherre-arle ngkarte itne-kenheke-athene.

¹⁴ Paul uthenele awemele itne alakenhe angkerrerlengi ratherre atnerte akngarte-anthurre-iweke, ratherre-arle itelareke tyerrtye areye-arle renhe-atherrenhe anteme tnaketyeke ahentye anekenge. Ratherre mantere ikwere-atherrenhe alterremele unterreke tyerrtye areye-arle apurte-irretyame-werne alakenhe arlkemele,

¹⁵ "Tyerrtye areyaye! Iwenheke-ame arrantherre alakenhe-irreme? Pweleke yanhe areye atwetyalaye iler-nhe utyernemele tnaketyeke. Ilerne kwenhe tyerrtye atherre-ante ware anteye arrantherre-arteke, ilerne-arle apetyeke ayeye mwerre Jesus-akerte arrekannerre iletyeke.

Arne urrtiyirrentye nhenhe areye impaye, arrantherre-arle akangkwe-irremele akaperte kwene-irreme, itne-arle arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-aretyeke arrangkwe-arle. Ngkarteke akangkwe-irretyeke rarle itethe aneme, rarle alkere mpwarekenge, ahelhe-arlike kwatye alaye-arlike, ingkirreke alkerele-arle aneme apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle aneme kwatye alayele-arle aneme-arlike.

¹⁶ Arrule anthurre akenhe Jew anetyakenhe arrantherre arne iwenhe apeke ikwere-arle akangkwe-irretyarte, Ngkartele-arle arrenhantherrenhe ipmentyele-arle impetyarte arrenhantherrenhe ayaketyakenhele arrantherre-arle ikwere akutne anerrirrekenge.

¹⁷ Arrantherre-arle itelaretyakenhe akwete-arle aneke angwenhe-arle Ngkarte arratye anekeke, rarle tyerrtye arrulentye areyeke imerneke-arle rarle arne mwerre ingkirreke akwetethe yernetyarte. Re akwele kwatye alkere-ngentyele antheme merne annge-arlike lyapelhe-iletyeke merne-akerte-arlike. Rarle merne akngerre arrenhantherrenhe anthentye akngerre arlkwetyeke, re arrenhantherrenhe mwerre-ileme akangkentye anetyeke." Alakenhe-arle Paul-ele tyerrtye itnenhe ileke.

¹⁸ Kenhe tyerrtye areyele Paul-arle angkerlenge awekenge-itanye, itne ahentye akwete aneke pweleke areye atwetyeke Paul uthene Barnabas uthene utyernemele tnaketyeke. Arratye iperre anteme itne pweleke ipmentye anteme impeke.

¹⁹ Kele Jew arrpenhe areye apetyeke apmere Antiochengentyele, apmere nhenge-arle Pisidia-le, Iconium-engentyele-arlike itne angkentye akurne akwete angkeke Paul uthene Barnabas uthene-akerte. Tyerrtye areye Jew areyeke akangkwe-irremele Paul-eke ahele-irreke. Itne apwertele werrireke re atnyetyeke-atwetye, ankweke athenemele. Itne renhe tyarre-akngemele iwerrireke ilweke-arlike-athene.

²⁰ Kenhe tyerrtye Jesus-kenhe areye apurte-irremele ikwere-werne alheke. Paul re anteme akeme-irremele alpeke, apmere nhenge rarle anetyarte ikwere-werne. Arlte arrpenhele Paul uthene Barnabas uthene apurte-irremele alherreke apmere Derbe-werne atheke.

Paul uthene Barnabas uthene alperreme apmere Antioch-werne

²¹ Apmere yanhe Derbe ikwerenge, ratherre ayeye mwerre Jesus-akerte itneke ileke, atningke Jesus-eke akangkwe-irremele atyewe ikwerenhe anteme irreke. Ratherre alperreke anteme apmere Lystra uthene Iconium uthene-werne Antioch-werne-arlike apmere Pisidia ikwerenge.

²² Apmere arrpe-anenhekenge, itne Jesus-kenhe areyenge apurte-irreke awethe itnenhe ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe akaltyele-anthemele. Ratherre itnenhe ileke Jesus-eke akangkwe-irretyeke. Ratherre alakenhe angkemele akaltyele-antheke, "Anwerne-arle ahelhe nhenhele itethe anemele tyerrtye areyele Jesus ipmentye-iwemenge areye anwerneke ahele akwete uthnerretyenhe anwerne-arle Jesus-eke akwete akangkwe-irremenge. Anwerne Jesus akwete akangkwe-irretyeke ikwere untyeme irretyale, urreke anteme Ngkartele apmere akertnele anwernenhe akwetethe atnyenetyenhe."

²³ Ratherre apmere arrpe-anenhele unthemele artwe Jesus-kenhe urrpetye akngakeke imerte ilemele arrpenhe Jesus-kenhe areye arntarnte-aretyeke apmere yanhenge. Apmere itnekenge arntarnte-arentye akngerre itnenhe akngakemele ratherre merne ipmentye imperlenghe itne-arle Ngkarteke angketyeke aneke alakenhe, "Yewe Akngeye-aye; ngangkere ngkwinhe itnenhe anthaye itne-arle ngkwenge akangkwe-irrentye akngerre areye akwete arntarnte-aretyenhenge."

²⁴ Kele ratherre alherreke antekerre anteme apmere Pamphylia-werne atheke apmere Pisidia ikwerele mpele.

²⁵ Apmere Perga ikwere irremele ratherre ayeye mwerre Jesus-akerte itneke ileke. Yanhe-ngentyele ratherre alherremele apmere kwatye alaye iterele Attalia arritnye-werne.

²⁶ Ikwerenge-ntyale ratherre boat-eke antyemele alperreke apmere Syria-werne ahelheke-irremele ratherre ingke alheke apmere Antioch-werne atheke. Itelareme atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye apmere Antioch-ele-arle aneme areyele renhe-atherrenhe ileke alhetyeke apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne ayeye Jesus-akerte ilettyeke. Itne Ngkarte apayuthneke Paul uthene Barnabas uthene arntarnte-aretyeke. Kele-arle ratherre urrkapentye mpwareke iperre ratherre apmere-werne apetye-alperreke.

²⁷ Antioch-eke irremele ratherre Jesus-kenhe areye apurtelhe-ileke imerte ilemele nthakenhe-arle Ngkartele mpwareke ikwere-atherrenge. Ratherre alakenhe angkeke, "Ngkartele iwerre altywere-ilemele Jew anetyakenhe areyeke itne-arlike ayeye awetyenhenge imerte Jesus-eke atyewe-irremele."

²⁸ Kele ratherre apmere ikwerele apurte Jesus-kenhe areyenge aneke arrulenge arrpenheke-atwetye.

15

Apmere Jerusalem-enge tyatye-arenye akngerrepate areye

apurte-irrerreme angkerretyeke

¹ Kele artwe Jew arrpenheme Jesus-kenhe-arle apetyeke apmere Judea-ngentyele apmere Antioch-werne. Itne artwe areye anteme akaltyele-antheke Jesus-kenhe atyewe-arle-irreke, alakenhe, "Arrantherre artwe-irretyeke, arpenhe areyeke imernetyeke arrantherre-arle Ngkarteke atyewe-irreke, angkentye Moses-kenhenge ularre. Arrantherre apeke Jesus-eke akangkwe-irreme ware, artwe-irretyakenhele akwete, kele Ngkarteke arrenhantherrenhe itetheke mpwaretyakenhe-arle."

² Nhenge Paul uthene Barnabas uthenele alakenhe angkerlenge awerlenge, ratherre itnekenge apurte-irremele ahele angkerreke. Kenhe atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye akenhe angkeke, "Anwernele apententye akngerre urrpetye yerneme-artaye Jerusalem-werne, itne tyatye-ke akngerrepate areyenge angkerretyeke. Itne anteme ikwere-akerte itirretyenhenge."

³ Kele arratye itne urrpetye yerneke antekerre Jerusalem-werne Paul uthene atyewe ikwerenhe Barnabas uthenenge.

Itne apmere Phoenicia-le anpere alhemele itne atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyeke ileke Jew anetyakenhe atningke-arle Jesus-eke akangkwe-irrentye akngerre. Awethe arntwarre ikwere alhemele apmere Samaria-werne itne tyernty areyeke alakenhe anteye ileke. Ayeye nhenhe awemele itne arnterre anthurre akangkeke.

⁴ Yanhe-ngentyele itne alethe alheke. Itne Jerusalem-eke irremele, yerneke-arle itne, tyatye-arenye akngerrepate arpenhe areye-arlike, atyewe Jesus-kenhe arpenhe areyele-arlike itnenhe akwaketye-akeke. Paul uthene Barnabas uthenele itneke ileke Ngkarteke-arle arne mwerre mpwareke ikwere-atherrenge Jew anetyakenhe areyenge.

⁵ Kenhe Pharisee arrpenheme atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye akeme-irremele itneke angkeke, "Awerrirraye, Jew anetyakenhe Jesus-eke-arle akangkwe-irreke areye ilaye artwe-irretyeke, imerte ilemele ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe Moses-arle anthekeke akangkwe-irretyeke."

⁶ Kele Jesus-kenhe areye apurte-irreke tyatye-arenye akngerrepate areyenge itne angkerretyenhenge, arpenhe areyele awetyenhenge akangkwe-irrentye akngerre areyele-arlike.

⁷ Itne-arle akwete anthurre angkerreke iperre, Peter akeme-irremele itneke angkeke, "Atyewe areye-aye, arrantherre itelareme arrule anthurre Ngkarteke ayenge akngakeke yerneke-arle arpenhe areyenge, the ayeye Ngkarte-

kenhe iletyenhenge Jew anetyakenhe areyeke Jesus-akerte. Itne akangkwe-irreke renhe apentemele.

⁸ Ngkartele itelareme nthakenhe-arle tyerrtye areye akaperte kwenenge itirreme, re itirretyakenhe-arle itne apeke Jew anetyakenhe. Re itnenhe aremele Jesus-eke akangkwe-irrerlengere re itnenhe Utmenge Akngerre antheke rarle anwernenhe arrekwele antheke-arteke. Alakenhe-arle re atyenge imerneke itne-arle Ikwerenhe anteye aneke.

⁹ Ngkarte-arle Jew anetyakenhe areyenge untyeme irretyakenhe-arle. Re areke-arle iperre itne-arle Jesus-eke akangkwe-irrekenge re itnenhe ilpernetyakenhe aneke, itnenhe arrilettyakenhe imerte anemele itne-arle akurne mpwarekenge. Alakenhe anteye-arle re anwernenhe ilpernetyakenhe aneke, rarle itnenhe-arlike anwernenhe-arlike arntarnte-areme.

¹⁰ Arrantherre itelareme arrule anthurre arrenge-arrenge anwerne-kenhe areye-arle uyarne Ngkartenge anyenteke-irretyeke irretyarte angkentye Moses-kenhe apentemele. Anwerne uyarne anteye alakenhe mpwareke. Iwenhenge anteme arrantherre angkeme Jew anetyakenhe areyele alakenhe mpwaretyeke? Arrantherre-ame Ngkarte ahele irretyeke mpwareme? Jew anetyakenhe areyele arne ulthentye akngerre akngerneme-arteke, anwerneke-artweye areyele akngernetyakenhe-arteke.

¹¹ Anwerne-arle itelareme Ngkartele-arle anwernenhe Jew areye itetheke mpwaretyakenhe Moses-kenhe angkentyeke-arle anwerne akangkwe-irremenge. Kele, anwerne itelareme Ngkartele-arle anwernenhe itetheke mpwareme anwernenhe atwirtnetyakenhele iwenhe-arle Jesus-ele mpwarekenge. Ngkartele-arle anwernenhe Jew areye itetheke mpwareme rarle Jew anetyakenhe areye itetheke mpwaremele-arteke Jesus-eke-arle akangkwe-irremenge." Alakenhe-arle Peter itneke angkeke.

¹² Peter-arle angkeke iperrele tyerrtye areye apurte-arle irretyame nterte-irrerreke. Kele Barnabas uthene Paul uthenele ileke nthakenhe-arle ayeye Ngkarte-kenhele renhe-atherrenhe ngangkere akngerre antheke arne arrpenenhe mpwaretyeke Jew anetyakenhe areye itwele itne akangkwe-irretyenhenge Ngkarteke.

¹³ James anteme angkeke, "Atyewe atyinhe areye-aye, ayenge awerrirraye!

¹⁴ Kele lyete Peter-ele anwerneke ileke nthakenhe-arle Ngkarte mwerre aneke Jew anetyakenhe areyeke. Re arrpenheme akngakeke ikwerenhe atyewe irremele renhe apententye akngerre anetyenhenge.

15 Arrule anthurre ayeye nhenge angkentye Ngkartenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areyele ayeye anyente ikwere-akerte intelhe-ileke alakenhe,

16 'Ngkarte alartetye angkeke,

"Ayenge apetyalpemele urreke awethe anteye imerte King David-kenhe areyenge apurte-irremele itne, David-arteke, akngerrepate irremele tyerrtye areye arntarnte-aretyenhenge.

Itne apmere ultakelhentye ahelhele-arle inteme-arteke, tyerrtye arrpenhele artemele arraty-ilirtnetyeke-arteke.

17 The alakenhe mpwaretyenhe tyerrtye apmere arrpenhe-arenye areye atyenge-werne ularre-irretyenhenge.

The alakenhe mpwaretyenhe Jew anetyakenhe areye tharle akngakemele atyenge-werne ularre-irretyeke."

Amos 9:11-12.

18 "Ayeye nhenhe-arle Ngkarte akngerrepate arrule angkeke. Alakenhe alhileke-arle iperre re arraty mpwareme."

19 Awethe James alakenhe angkeke, "Ayenge alakenhe itirreme, Jew anetyakenhe areye Ngkarteke atyewe-irremele anwerne kwenhe itnenhe uternetyale anetyeke angkentye Moses-kenhenge ularre mpwaretyeke.

20 Anwerne arne urrpetye ware intelhe-iletyeke itnenhe ilemele itne-arle kere arlkwetyale anetyeke ngkarte arpenhe urrtyrrentye anthekenge-arle, anewe arrpenhe-kenhenge intetyale, anewe ngkwinhenge-ante ware intemele, kere alhwe-akerte-arlike arlkwetyale, itne alhwe-arlike antywetyale.

21 Anwerne itelaretyeke Arlte Apurrke arrpe-anenhele kwertengerle Jew-arenye areye akwetethe irrperlte-aneme apmere nthenhele-arle itne ayeye Moses-kenhe read-eme-ileme pweke-ngentyele. Itne ayeye nhenhe renhe anteye ilerlte-aneme apmere arrpe-anenhele arrule anthurrengentyele." Alakenhe-arle James itneke angkeke.

Tyatye-arenye akngerrepate areyele ayeye intelhe-ileme Jew anetyakenhe areyeke

22 Kele Jesus-ele-arle yerneke areye, tyatye-arenye akngerrepate areye-arlike, Jesus-kenhe areye-arlike itne angkerreke imerte artwe atherre akngakemele inemele Paul uthene Barnabas uthenenge alhetyeke Antioch-werne itneke iletyeke nthakenhe-arle itne angkerrekeke. Itne artwe Silas aritnye akngakeke, Judas-arlike arritnye arrpenhe ikwerenhe akenhe Barsabbas-arle aneke. Ratherre akngerrepate aneke

tyerrtye Jesus-eke akangkwe-irrentye akngerre areyeke Jerusalem-enge.

²³ Itne ayeye intelhe-ileke ikwere-atherrenge yernetyeke alakenhe,

“Anwerne Jesus-kenhe yerneke-arle areye, aknger-repate tyatye Jerusalem-arenye-arlike ayeye nhenhe ar-rekantherre intelhe-ileme, atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye Antioch-ele-arle anemeke, apmere Syria uthene Cilicia uthenele-arle aneme areyeke-arlike.

²⁴ Tyerrtye areyele anwerneke ileke artwe arrpenhe ar-eye anwerne-ngentyele ar-rekantherre-werne alheke imerte urrtirremele ilemele arrenhantherrenhe apatelhe-ilemele ahele-ahele aketyeke. Kenhe anwerne akenhe artwe it-nenhe yernetyakenhe-arle, itne-arle itne-arrpe-arle alheke.

²⁵ Kele anwerne nhenhele apurte-irremele, anwerne angkerreke imerte artwe atherrame akngakemele anwerne-ngentyele atyewe anwerne-kenhe atherre Barnabas uthene Paul uthenenge ar-rekantherre ingkirrekeke angketyeke alhetyeke.

²⁶ Tyerrtye Jesus-eke ahentye-anetyakenhe areyele renhe-atherrenhe atwetyeke aneke ratherre-arle Aknger-repate Jesus Christ-eke urrkapekenge.

²⁷ Alakenhenge anteme anwerne Judas uthene Silas uthene akngakemele apayuthneke ar-rekantherre-werne al-hetyeke. Itne alakenhe anteye iletynhe anwernele-arle intelhe-ileme-arteke.

²⁸ Utmenge Akngerrele anwerneke imerneke anwerne-arle arrenhantherrenhe akngerre mpwaretyeke uternetyale anetyeke. Alakenhenge, anwerne apayuthneme arran-therre mpwaretyeke anwerne-arle intelhe-ileke-ante.

²⁹ Arrantherre arlkwetyale anetyeke kere ngkarte urrtirrentyeke-arle antheke, alhwe-arlike antywetyale anetyeke. Kere alhwe-akerte arlkwetyale anetyeke, tyerrtyele-arle ite uthneke-arlike. Anewe arrpenhe-kenhenge in-tetyale, anewe ngkwinhenge-ante ware intemele. Yewe, arrantherre apeke akwetethe awemele arne nhenhe areye mwerre mpwarerlenge arrantherre arlenge-arlentye-arle anetyenhe.

Kele, alakenhe ware.”

³⁰ Alakenhe-arle itne pipe-ke intelhe-ilemele yerneke artwe Jerusalem-arenye areyenge Antioch-werne. Apmere ikwere irremele itne Jesus-kenhe areye apurtelhe-ilemele pipe renhe antheke.

³¹ Pipe renhe inemele itne aremele akangkeke ayeye rarle itnenhe akangkentye anthurre mpwarekenge.

³² Judas uthene Silas uthene itneke akwete angkemele atnerre-ileke, itne-arle Jesus akwete atnerrele apentetyeke. Artwe nhenhe atherrele angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apetyarte, Barnabas uthene Paul uthenele-arteke.

Paul uthene Barnabas uthenele tyerrtye Antioch-arenye areye akwete akaltyele-antheme

³³⁻³⁴ Yanhe-ngentyele Judas uthene Silas uthene yanhele anerle-anerretyarte Jesus-kenhe areyenge urrekeke-ulkere. Ratherre alethe-irremele alptyeke Jerusalem-werne. Kele atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyele apmere Antioch-ele Ngkarte apayuthneke renhe-atherrenhe arntarnte-aretyeke apmere arrpe-anenhele untherlenge, kele imerte renhe-atherrenhe yernemele. *

³⁵ Kele, Paul uthene Barnabas uthene akenhe anet-yarte arruleke-atwetye ayeye akngerrepate Jesus-akerte akwete ilerle-anerremele. Arrpenhe areye ikwere-atherrenge apurte-irremele akaltyele-anthetyeke.

Paul uthene Barnabas uthene akalke-irremele apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne alheme

³⁶ Ikwere iperrele Paul Barnabas-eke angkeke, "Ilerne alperretyekaye apmere ilerne-arle arrekwele untheke areye-werne ayeye ilerle-aperremele, ilerne aretyenhenge nthakenhe-arle Jesus-eke atyewe-arle-irreke areye anerlte-anemeke, itne apeke-arle akwete Jesus-eke akangkwe-irrerlte-anemeke aretyeke."

³⁷ Kele Barnabas-ele John-Mark akngetyeke ahentye-aneke, ikwere-atherrenge.

³⁸ Kenhe Paul-ele akenhe Barnabas ileke rarle Mark akngetyeke ahentye anetyakenhe, rarle renhe-atherrenhe imperle-alhekenge apmere Pamphylia-le ikwere-atherrenge warrke-irretyakenhe anemele.

³⁹ Kele Barnabas uthene Paul uthene ahele anteme uthnerreke imerte akngakerle anteme irremele. Barnabas-ele artwe nhenge Mark renhe akngeke imerte boat-eke antyenhemele apmere Cyprus-werne.

⁴⁰ Kele Paul-ele Silas akngakeke ikwerenge urrkapetyeke. Atyewe Jesus-kenhe apmere yanhe-arenye areyele Ngkarte mwantyele apayuthneke Paul uthene Silas uthene arntarnte-aretyeke. Silas uthene anteme Antioch impemele alheke.

⁴¹ Ratherre apmere Syria uthene Cilicia uthenenge anpere-irrenhemele Jesus-kenhe areyeke unthemele.

* **15:33-34** Artwe arrpenhe akwele verse 34 nhenhe intelhe-ileke urreke-arle ayeye Luke-kenheke anyentelhe-iletynhenge. *Kenhe Silas akenhe alpetyakenhe-arle aneke, re apmere Antioch ikwerele-tetye aneke.*

Ratherre ayeye ilerle-apperremele untherle-apperreke itne akwete Jesus-eke akangkwe-irrerlte-anetyenhenge impene-impene.

16

Timothy urrakapeme Paul uthene Silas uthenenge

¹ Yanhe-ngentyele Paul uthene Silas uthene alperreke Derbe-werne imerte Lystra-werne anteme. Artwe anyente apmere yanhe ikwerele anetyarte Timothy arritnye. Re akenhe Jesus-eke akangkwe-irrentye akngerre-arle aneke, meye ikwerenhe akenhe Jesus-kenhe anteye-arle aneke. Akngeye ikwerenhe akenhe Greek-arle aneke.

² Apmere yanhe ikwere-atherrenge Lystra uthene Iconium uthenenge Jesus-eke akangkwe-irrentye akngerre areye Timothy angkentye mwerrantye angkerirretyarte.

³ Paul Timothy ikwerenge akngetyeke ahentye-aneke, apmere arrpenhe areye-werne alhemele, re anteme tyerrtye areye arrekwele apayuthneke renhe artwe-iletyeke angkentye Jew areye-kenhenge ularre. Re alakenhe mpwareke Jew apmere yanhe-arenye areye ikwere akangktyenhenge, itne-arle itelarerlengen akngeye Timothy-kenhe-arle Greek aneke angkentye Moses-kenhe apentetyakenhe.

⁴ Yanhe-ngentyele itne apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne alhetyeke apmere itneke irremele itne ayeye Jesus-akerte ileke Jesus-kenhe areyeke, ayeye nhenge yerneke-arle areyele tyatye-ke akngerrepate areye Jerusalem-arenye areyele-arlke ayeye intelhe-ileke Jew anetyakenhe areyeke.

⁵ Jew anetyakenhe areye Jesus-eke atyewe-arle-irreke areyele ayeye awemele itne akangkeke, lterrke-irremele imerte Jesus akwete apentemele. Arlte arrpe-anenhele tyerrtye atningke Jesus-eke atyewe-irrereke.

Paul-ele altyerre areme apmere Troy-enge

⁶ Paul atyewe ikwerenhe areye-arlke unthetyarte apmere Phrygia uthene Galatia uthenenge ayeye ilemele. Itne ahelhe Asia-werne-arlke alhetyeke ahentye-aneke ayeye iletyeke tyerrtye yanhe-arenye areyeke, kenhe Utnenge Akngerrele akenhe itnenhe ayakerlengen-arle ahelhe yanhe-werne alhetyale ayeye iletyeke.

⁷ Itne arratetye-alheke apmere Mysia itweke imerte ayerrere-werne apmere Bithynia arritnye-werne alhetyeke ahentye anemele. Kenhe Utnenge Akngerrele akenhe itnenhe awethe anteye-arle ayakerlengen.

⁸ Kele itne apmere Mysia-enge anpere alheke imerte apmere Troy-eke arrrnelhemele kwatye alaye iterele.

⁹ Apmere yanhe ikwere ingwele itne ankwenge Paul-ele altyerre areke artwe apmere Macedonia-arenye-arle ikwere itwele tneme-akerte renhe apayuthnemele. Re alakenhe angkeke, "Apetyaye apmere nhenhe Macedonia-werne anwernenhe arntarnte-aretyeke!"

¹⁰ Ingweleme ikwerele Paul-elarle altyerre areke iperrele, anwerne antyame inerlte-alheke Macedonia ikwere-werne alhetyeke, anwerne-arle itirreke Ngkartele-arle irrtyelhe-ilekenge ayeye mwerre iletaye tyerrtye apmere yanhe-arenye areyeke.

Arelhe Lydia arritnye Jesus-eke atyewe-irreme apmere Philippi-nge

¹¹ Troy-engentyele anwerne boat-eke antyemele alheke apmere Samothrace-werne, yanhele anwerne ingwele in-teke. Ingweleme imerte akeme-irremele boat-eke awethe antyemele alheme apmere Neapolis arritnye-werne.

¹² Yanhe-ngentyele anwerne ahelhele alheke apmere Philippi-werne. Apmere nhenge Philippi re aneke apmere akngerre Macedonia mpwepele. Tyerrtye atningke Rome-ngentyele apetyewarretyarte yanhele anentye akngerre. Anwerne apmere yanhele arlte urrpetyeke-atwetye aneke.

¹³ Arlte Saturday-ele, arlte apurrkele, anwerne ap-mere yanhe impemele alheke lhere-werne. Anwerne arrpenhe angkerlengewe aweke apmere yanhenge-arle Jew areye apurte-irretyartenge Ngkarteke angketyeke. Anwerne apetyemele aretye-alheke arelhe areye Ngkarteke angketyeke anerlte-anerlengewe. Anwerne anteme arrrnel-hemele itneke ayeye Jesus-akerte ileke.

¹⁴ Kenhe arelhe anyente Lydia arritnye akenhe anetyame Paul awemele. Re akenhe Jew anetyakenhe-arle aneke, apmere Thyatira-arenye, mantere athetheke-urrperle-urrperle-arle apwerte ngkweltye akngerreke anthetyarte. Re Ngkarteke akangkwe-irretyarte. Ngkartele utnenge renhe ileke re awetyenhenge ayeye Paul-ele ilerlengewe, re akangkwe-arle-irreke.

¹⁵ Jesus-eke-arle akangkwe-irrekengewe arrpenhele Lydia kwatyeke akwerneke baptise-eme-iletaye apmere ikwerenhe-arenye areye-arlke. Re anteme anwerne ikngweke apmere ikwerenhe-werne alhetyeke. Re imerte angkeke, "Arrantherre itelareme, ayenge Jesus-eke akangkwe-irrentye akngerre anteme, kele apetyewarrraye apmere atyinhelhe anetyeke." Anwerne anteme apmere ikwerenhe-werne alheke rarle akwete anthurre angkekengewe.

Thultye areyele Paul atyewe ikwerenhe-arlike jail-ke akw-erneme

¹⁶ Anwerne lhere-werne akwetethe alhetyarte Ngkarteke angketyeke. Arlike arrpenhele arelhe wenke anyente apetyeke anwernenge apurte-irretyeke. Arelhe awenke re arrentye-akerte aneke, arrentyele ikwere imernetyarte nthakenhe-arle irretyenheke-arlike. Tyerrtye atningke ikwere akangkwe-irretyarte awemele itne renhe ngkweltye anthetyarte rarle arrekwele-akerte aretyarte imerte itneke ilemele. Pwathe ikwerenhe areyele-arle imerte ngkweltye inemele renhe-arle antherrirrekenge. Apwerte ngkweltye atningke itne arelhe nhenhenge-ntyale inetyarte.

¹⁷ Arelhe nhenhe re Paul anwernenhe apentemele alakenhe arlkerle-apeke, "Artwe nhenhe areye Alartetye Akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe ikwere urrkapentye akngerre. Itne-arle ileme Ngkarteke arrenhantherrenhe ingkirreke itetheke mpwaretyeke, arrenhantherrenhe atwirtntentye akngerre kwenye akurne mpwarerlenge."

¹⁸ Arlike arrpe-anenhele re alakenhe angketyarte. Paul-ele renhe awetyarte akwetethe anthurre angkerlenge ar-rulenge arrpenheke-atwetye re apurrke anteme irreke untyeme-irremele arrentye renhe ileke, "Jesus-ele ayenge ngangkere antheme the ngenhe ileme arelhe awenke nhenhenge-ntyale arratetyeke!" Arrentye re iparrpe anthurre marle awenke ikwerenge-ntyale arrateke renhe impemele.

¹⁹ Pwathe areye marle awenke ikwerenhele itelareke itne ngkweltye awethe inetyeke arrangkwe anteme-arle arelhe rarle ilettye-kwenye irremenge arrpenhe areyeke nthakenhe-arle irretyenhenge anteme-arle. Itne ahele-irreke. Kele itne Paul uthene Silas uthene arntwirrkemele akngeke apmere mpwepe-werne. Mpwepe ikwerele tyerrtye areye apurte-irretyarte, itne renhe-atherrenhe akngeke akngerrepate government-kenhe areye-werne nthakenhe itne ilettyenheke.

²⁰ Itne akngerrepate government-kenhe areyeke angkeke, "Artwe nhenhe atherre kwenhe Jew atherre, ratherre akurne mpwareme arlkarentye-irremele tyerrtye apmere nhenhe-arenye areyeke.

²¹ Ratherre akaltyele-antheme anwernele angkentye arpenhe apentetyeke ratherre-arle mpwareme-arteke. Anwerne Rome-arenye areye iwerre anwerne-kenhe atnyeneme itnekenhe apentetyeke arrangkwe."

²² Tyerrtye areyele awemele, itne apurte-irreke Paul uthene Silas uthene-arle ilpernetyame areyenge, imerte

renhe-atherrenhe atwerrirremele. Rome-arenye aknger-repate areyele anteme ileke tyarte ikwere-atherrenhe al-terreme imerte Paul uthene Silas uthene arnele atwerrir-retyeke.

²³ Thultye areyele Paul uthene Silas uthene kwethe-kwethe atwerrirreke. Yanhe-ngentyele, itne renhe-atherrenhe jail-ke akwerneke imerte ilemele artwe jail-arenyele renhe-atherrenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke.

²⁴ Kele artwe jail-arenye rarle Paul uthene Silas uthene akwerneke jail kwene anthurreke. Re imerte renhe-atherrenhe ilemele ngkwerne rikerrelhemele ane-tyeke re arne arrernetyenhenge altywere-akerte. Re renhe-atherrenhe apurtelhe-ilemele arrerneke ayernemele ratherre unteketye arratemele.

²⁵ Ingwe mpwepele Paul uthene Silas uthene Ngkarteke angkeke akangkemele alyelhemele-arlke. Arrpenhe ay-ernentye akngerre ikwere-atherre itwele aneke awemele alyelherlenge.

²⁶ Impeltye-ngentyele ahelhe anteme akngelheke apmere jail-arlke. Iparrpe anthurre arriwe ingkirreke altywere-irreke. Chain areye ingkirreke tyeke-arle-irreke tyertrye areye-ngentyele itnyeke.

²⁷ Kele artwe jail arntarnte-arentye akngerre-arle akeme-irreke ankwenge-ntyale imerte aremele arriwe areye altywere re anteme itirreke itne-arle unterlte-iwekeke-athene. Kele re anteme alyweke arlpentye ineke atanthel-hetyeke. Re alakenhe renhe irreke re itelarekenge pwathe government-eke areyele renhe atwetyeke ayernekarle areye apeke aterarlpe untekenge.

²⁸ Kenhe Paul-ele akenhe renhe aremele alakenhe mp-warerlenge, ikwere arlkeke ayakemele, "Ilwetyeke atwel-hetyalaye arrangkwenge. Nhenheyaye anwerne."

²⁹ Artwe jail arntarnte-arentye akngerre re arlkeke artwe arrpenhele ure akngetyetyeke iparrpele. Ure-arle ikwere akngetyemele renhe antheke iperrele re iparrpe anthurre irrpenheke apmere kwene ikwere-werne atere-irremele arrewemele anthurre imerte Paul uthene Silas uthene arrekwelele amperele-arlenge tnemele.

³⁰ Re anteme akeme-irremele renhe-atherrenhe akethe-werne akngeke imerte apayuthnemele, "Nthakenhe-ame ayenge-irreye Ngkartele ayenge itetheke mpwaretyen-henge?"

³¹ Ratherre angkirtneke, "Jesus Christ-eke akangkwe-irraye rarle ngkwenge mpwarekeke. Ngkartele anteme ngenhe itetheke mpwareme apmere ngkwinhe-arenye areye-arlke."

³² Paul uthene Silas uthenele anteme ayeye mwerre Jesus-akerte anteme ileke apmere ikwerenhe-arenye areyeke-arlike itne anteme akangkwe-irreke.

³³ Ingwe ikwerele anteme artwe jail-arenye re Paul uthene Silas uthene akngeke kwatye-arle aneme-werne, imerte utyene ikwere-atherrenhe alhewemele. Ipar-rpe anteme Paul uthene Silas uthenele renhenhe apmere ikwerenhe-arenye areye-arlike kwatyeke akwerneke imernemele itne-arle Jesus-kenhe anteme.

³⁴ Artwe re ikwerenhe areye-arlike itne akangkentye anthurre irreke itne ingkirreke-arle Ngkarteke akangkwe-irremenge. Artwe nhengele anteme Paul uthene Silas uthene apmere ikwerenhe-werne akngeke imerte merne anteme anthemele arlkwetyeke.

³⁵ Ingweleme arrpenhele anteme apmere-arenye aknger-repate areye thultye areye yerneke artwe jail arntarnte-arentye akngerre ikwere-werne, ikwere irretye-alhemele itne renhe ileke kele mwerre akwele artwe renhe-atherrenhe arrattelhe-iletaye.

³⁶ Artwe re awemele re alakenhe angkeke Paul uthene Silas utheneke, "Kele mwerreyaye, kele apmere-werne alperraye nterte ware."

³⁷ Kele Paul akenhe thultye itneke alakenhe-arle angkerlenge, "Ilerne-arle imerrentye atherre anetyakenhe-arle. Kenhe urreke government-arenye areye akaltye-irretyenhenge ilerne apeke-arle akurne mpwarekeke, itne imerte thultye areye ilemele ilernenhe atwerirretyeke arrpenhe ingkirrekenge alkngetherre. Itne kwenhe ilernenhe court-eke arrernetyakenhe jail-ke ante ware akwerneke. Kele itne anteme ilernenhe nterte-ntertele ware yernetyeke ahentye aneme. Arrangkwe, ilerne-arle pipe atherre-akerte-arle Rome-ngentyele, Caesar-arle akngerrepate ilerne-kenhe. Iwenhenge-ame anteme itne ilernenhe nterte-ntertele yernetyeke ahentye aneme ilerne-arle ipenye atherre anemenge-arteke? Arrangkwe, government akngerrepate itne nhenhe-werne apetyeye ilernenhe ipmentye aywepetyeke tyerrtye areyele arerlenge."

³⁸ Kele thultye itne alhemele government akngerrepate itneke ileke nthakenhe-arle Paul angkeke. Kele itne awemele Paul uthene atyewe ikwerenhe uthenele-arle pipe atnyeneke Rome-arenye Caesar-arle akngerrepate ikwere-atherrenhe aneke itne atere anthurre irreke tyerrtyele itnenhe ileketyenge akngerrepate itne-kenheke itne anteme piwelheme-ketyenge.

³⁹ Itne anteme apure-irremele ikwere-atherre angketyeke apetyeke, "Anwerne kwenhe akurne aneke mpwelenhe

atwemele jail-ke akwernemele.” Itne renhe-atherrenhe jail-nge arratelhe-ilemele ikwere-atherre alakenhe angkeke, “Alherraye apmere anwerne-kenhe impemele.”

⁴⁰ Paul uthene Silas uthene jail-nge arratemele, ratherre apmere Lydia-kenhe-werne alherreke. Yanhenge anteme itne ikwerenge anyente-irreke tyerrtye arrpenhe Jesus-eke-arle akangkwe-irreke arrpenhe nhenge areyenge-arlke. Paul uthene Silas uthenele itnenhe atnerre-ileke aknger-repate Jesus-eke akwete akangkwe-irretyeke. Kele Paul-ele anteme atyewe ikwerenhe areyenge Philippi impemele alheke.

17

Paul-ele ayeye mwerre ileme Thessalonica-nge, kenhe Jew areye akenhe ikwere-akerte apale-arle angkerrerleng

¹ Philippi impemele Paul atyewe ikwerenhe areye-arlke apmere Amphipolis uthene Appollonia uthenele anpere-irrenheke apmere Thessalonica-werne. Apmere yanhele aneke apmere warle akngerre Jew areye-arle apurte-irrerretyarte Ngkarteke angketyeke.

² Arle apurrkele Paul alheke warle akngerre ikwere-werne Ngkarteke angketyeke. Re alakenhe akwetethe mpwaretyarte apmere arrpenheke irremele. Re apmere ikwerele aneke week urrpetyeke-atwetye arle apurrke arrpe-anenhele re alhetyarte Jew areye-arle Ngkarteke angketyarte apmere ikwere-werne imerte ayeye mwerre Jesus-akerte ilemele Bible pweke-ngentyele.

³ Rarle itneke angketyarte itne awetyenhenge alakenhe, “Ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe alakenhe aneke rarle alhileke nhenge apetyetyenhe kenhe tyerrtye areyele akenhe renhe atwerrirretyenhe-arle. Rarle ilweke iperrele Ngkarlele renhe itethe-ilirtnetyenhe imerte renhe akertne-ilirtnemele. Artwe nhenhe Jesus tharle arrekatherre ileme, rarle Ngkarlele-arle alhileke. Re ilweke imerte itethe-irrirtnemele, arrule-arle ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe ilenhe-ilenhe areyele intelhe-ileke-arteke.”

⁴ Jew arrpenhe areyele ayeye nhenhe awemele, itne akangkwe-irremele apurte-irreke Paul uthene Silas uthenenge. Angkentye Greek areye-arlke apurte-irremele akangkwe-irreke. Arelhe atyeperre arrpenhe areye-arlke akangkwe-irreke.

⁵ Kenhe tyerrtye Jew arrpenhe areye akenhe ingkerte-ingkerte-arle-irreke Paul uthene Silas utheneke tyerrtye atningke-arle ikwere-atherre akangkwe-irrekenge akaltyele-antherleng. Itne anteme artwe akurne-akurne

areye inemele akarelhemele tnerlte-anetyame Jew areye anteme itneke angkeke, "Tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke unthetyeke alherlte-iwaye imerte akngetyemele Paul uthene tyerrtye arrpenhe nhenhe areyeke-arlike ahele-irretyeke." Itne anteme alhemele tyerrtye atningke ineke. Jew arrpenhe areye unterlte-iweke artwe Jason arritnye-kenhe apmere-werne. Artwe re akenhe aneke Paul uthene Silas uthene-arle arrwekele apayuthneke apmere ikwerenhele anetyeke. Itne ahentye-aneke Paul uthene Silas uthene akngetyetyeke akethe-werne tyerrtye areye-arle akarelhetyame-werne.

⁶ Ikwere-atherre uyarne unthemele anteme itne Jason arntwirrkerlte-alheke Jesus-eke akangkwe-irrentye arrpenhe areye-arlike itnenhe tyarre-akngemele akngerrepate areye apmere yanhe-arenye areye-werne alakenhe arlkemele, "Awerrirraye! Paul uthene Silas uthene kwenhe apmere arrpe-anenhege arlkarentye-irrerle-anerreme, ratherre anteme apetyeke apmere anwerne-kenheke arlkarentye-irretyeke.

⁷ Artwe nhenhe Jason-ele itnenhe apmere ikwerenheke akwerneke arntarnte-aremele. Itne kwenhe apurte-irremele angkentye pwathe akngerre Caesar-kenhe ul-takeke. Ratherre alakenhe angkeke, 'Pwathe akngerre arrpenhe aneme Jesus arritnye rarle akngerrepate arraty.' "

⁸ Tyerrtye areye akngerrepate yanhe-arenye areyele alakenhe awemele ahele anthurre irreke itneke, Jesus-kenhe areyeke.

⁹ Pwathe government-kenhe itne anteme Jason arrpenhe areye-arlike alakenhe ileke, "Anwerne arrenhantherrenhe ipmentyele impeme arrantherre anwernenhe apwerte ngkweltye antherlenge, angkentye anwerne-kenhege ularre." Kele Jason uthene ikwerenhe areye uthenele arraty itnenhe ngkweltye antheke, itne anteme itnenhe ipmentye impemele yerneke.

Tyerrtye Berea-arenye areyele Jesus arraty itelarerrir-reme

¹⁰ Ingwe anyente ikwerele anteye Jesus-kenhe areyele Paul uthene Silas uthene yerneke Thessalonica-ngentyele alturle apmere Berea arritnye-werne. Apmere ikwere irremele ratherre alheke apmere akngerre Jew areye apurte-irrentye akngerre-werne Ngkarte utyernetyeke tnakemele, itnekenge apurte-irremele.

¹¹ Jew apmere yanhe-arenye areye awetyeke ahentye aneke nthakenhe-arle ratherre angkeme, Thessalonica-arenye areye-arteke kwenye. Kele itne ahentyele aweke

ayeye Jesus-akerte. Arlte arrpe-anenhele itne aretyarte Bible pweke itne-arle ahentye anekenge aretyeke arratyeke apeke nhenge Paul-elarle Jesus-akerte ileke.

¹² Bible pweke-arle areke iperre, Jew atningke Jesus-eke akangkwe-irreke, arelhe atyeperre Jew anetyakenhe areye-arlke artwe Jew anetyakenhe areye-arlke Jesus-eke akangkwe-irreke.

¹³ Kele Jew Thessalonica-arenye areyele awemele Paul-elarle ayeye Jesus-akerte Ngkarte-ngentyele ileme Berea-nge. Itne Berea-werne alhemele tyerrtye areyeke ileke ayeye Paul-elarle akaltyele-antheme-arle urrttyirrentye ware akwele, arratyete anetyakenhe. Tyerrtye areyeke itne akwete angkeke arlkarentye-ilemele itnenhe Paul-eke ahele irretyeke mpwaremele.

¹⁴ Tyerrtye Berea-arenye areyele, Jesus-ekarle atyewe-irreke, artwe arrpenheme ileke Paul kwatye alaye-werne akngetyeke boat-eke antyemele alhetyeke. Silas uthene Timothy uthene apmere ikwerele anerle-anerreke, Paulenge alhetyakenhe.

¹⁵ Kwatye alaye ikwere irremele, artwe nhenge areyele Paul renhe akngeke antekerre apmere Athens-werne. Apmere ikwere irremele Paul-ele itnenhe alakenhe ileke, "Alpemele ilaye Timothy uthene Silas uthene iparrpe irremele atyenge-werne apetyetyeke." Itne anteme arratyete Berea-werne atheke alpeke.

Paul-ele tyerrtye Athens-arenye areyeke ayeye mwerre Jesus-akerte ileme

¹⁶ Paul Timothy uthene Silas utheneke akarelheke apmere Athens-ele. Re akarelhemele alheke unthetyeke imerte aremele alhwarrpe irremele tyerrtye areye-arle ngkarte urrttyirrentyeke akangkwe-irrekenge, ngkarte artwele-arle mpwareke areyeke.

¹⁷ Re anteme tyatye Jew-kenhe-werne alheke imerte itnekenge apurte-irremele. Greek areye-arlke akangkwe-irretyarte Ngkarteke re anteme itneke ayeye mwerre Jesus-akerte ileke, itne anteme angkerreke. Arlte arrpe-anenhele re alhetyarte, Athens-arenye arrpenhe areyeke angketyeke.

¹⁸ Yanhele akwete anemele, Paul akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areyenge apurte-irreke itne anteme angkerretyeke ahentye-anetyarte iwenhe apeke ikwere tyerrtye areye akangkwe-irretyeke. Tyerrtye areyele itnenhe aketyarte Epicurean areye, arrpenhe areye itne Stoic areye aketyarte. Itne Paul-eke ileke iwenheke-arle itne akangkwe-irretyarte.

Itne anteme Paul apayuthneke iwenheke-arle re akangkwe-irrentye akngerre. Itne anteme alakenhe angkerreke, "Iwenheke-ame tyerrtye akutne nhenhe angkeme?"

Kenhe arrpenhe areye akenhe alakenhe-arle angkerlenge, "Anwerne-arle itirreme rarle tyerrtye areye akaltyele-antheme ngkarte apmere arrpenhe-arenye areye-akerte anwernele arrwekele awetyakenhe." Itne alakenhe angkeke Paul-elarle itneke akwete iletymenge Jesus-arle ilwemele itethe-irrirtneke-akerte. Itne-arle ayeye yanhe arrekwele awetyakenhe-arle.

¹⁹ Itne anteme Paul akngeke apwerte Areopagus arritnye-werne, apwerte yanhenge tyerrtye akngerrepate apmere yanhe-arenye areye anyente-irremele angkerretyarte iwenhe apeke ikwere-akerte. Apwerte ikwere irremele itne Paul-eke angkeke, "Anwerne ahentye-aneme unte anwerneke iletayeke iwenhe-arle unte tyerrtye nhenhe areye akaltyele-antheke. Anwerneke ilaye, nthakenhe-ame unte angkeke?"

²⁰ Anwernele aweke unte ayeye renhe ilerlenge anwerne imerte arratyte itelaretyakenhe-arle aneme. Kele anwerne ahentye-aneme unte anwerneke iletayeke anwerne akangkwe-irretyenhenge."

²¹ Itne alakenhe angkeke Athens-arenye areye-arle akwetethe ahentye-anetyartenge angkerretyeke ayeye iwenhe-iwenheke apeke. Kele ipenye apeke apetyerlenge apmere arrpenhe areye-ngentyele apeke itne anyente-irremele itnekenge angkerrentye akngerre angkentye yanhe-akerte.

²² Kele apwerte yanhe Areopagus arritnye ikwerenge apmereke-artweye areye tyerrtye areye-arle apurte-irremele apetyewarreke, Paul anteme tnele itneke angkeke, "Athens-arenye areye-aye! Apmere arrekkantherrenhe-werne apetyemele the areke arrantherre-arle arne arrpe-anenheke akangkwe-irrentye akngerre.

²³ Ayenge alakenhe angkeme tharle unthemele arerle-apekenge apmere arrekkantherrenhenge arrantherre arne arrpe-anenheke kwene-irrerlenge tnakewarreyeke. Apwerte anyente akenhe the areke tyerrtyele-arle intelhe-ileke alakenhe, "Ngkarte anwerne akutneke." Aremele ayenge-arrpe alakenhe itirreke, 'Arratyte-arle tyerrtye nhenhe areye ikwere kwene-irremele renhe tnakeme ware ikwere akaltye anetyakenhele.' Kele the arrekkantherre ileme Ngkarte nhenhe ikwere-akerte arrantherre-arle utyernemele tnakerlte-aneme ikwere akutnele-itanye.

24 “Ngkarte nhenhe arrantherre-arle apale ware tnakeme, Re kwenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhe mpwareke, ingkirreke ahelhele-arle aneme areye-arlike. Re akenhe Akngerrepate Anthurre-arle aneme alkerele-arle anemeke ahelhele-arle anemeke-arlike. Re akenhe tyatye tyerrtyele-arle artekele anenhe-anenhe kwenye-arle.

25 Re ahentye anetyakenhe arne tyerrtyele-arle mpwareke areyeke renhe tnaketyeke, arne ingkirreke-arle ikwerenhe kele anemenge. Re kwenhe tyerrtye ingkirreke itethe atnyeneme, rarle anwernenhe iwenheke apeke-arle anwerne ahentye-aneme antheme.

26 Arrekwele anthurre, Ngkartele artwe anyente mpwareke. Artwe anyente ikwerenge-ntyale anteme re tyerrtye atningke-ame-atningke-ileke, apmere arrpe-anenhele anetyeke. Re angkentye atningke mpwareke, ayenpe atningke-arlike. Re anamele akngakeke tyerrtye urrperle-arlike mperlkere-arlike apmere nthenhe-nthenhele anetyeke re akngakeke uterne nthakentye anetyeke ahelhe nhenhele.

27 Ngkartele alakenhe mpwareke tyerrtye areyele renhe itelaremele akangkwe-irretyenhenge ikwere, itne ikwere unthemele renhe aretyenhenge. Ngkarte ahentye aneme anwerne ikwere unthetyeke, kele-arle re anwernekenge itwe anemenge-itanye.

28 Arrule anthurre arrpenhele alakenhe pweke arrpenheke intelhe-ileke,

‘Anwerne ingkirreke itethe akngernelherlte-anemele mpwarerlte-aneme Ngkartele-arle anwernenhe Utmenge akngerre anthekenge-ante ware.’

Tyerrtye arrekantherrenhe areye-arlike alakenhe angkeme pweke intelhe-ilentye akngerre areye.

‘Anwerne ingkirreke-arle ampe ikwerenhe areye.’

29 “Yewe, arratye-arle tyerrtye arrpe-anenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhele aneme Ngkarte-ngentyele, rarle ingkirreke mpwarekenge. Alakenhenge anteme anwerne apale itirretyale anetyeke, Ngkarte-arle arne nhenge areye-arteke anetyakenhe-arle, itne-arle apwertenge mpwareke-arle, gold-enge apeke, silver-enge apeke.

30 Arrekwele anthurre-ngentyele-arle tyerrtye areye Ngkartele akutne aneke ikwere-arlike itirretyakenhe anemele, itne itelaretyakenhe aneke nthakenhe mpwaretyeke-arle Re ahentye-aneke. Kele Ngkartele itnenhe atwirtnetyakenhe akwete aneke itne-arle akurne mpwarekenge. Kele Ngkartele tyerrtye ingkirreke ileme apmere arrpe-anenhele akurne-ketye untyeme-irretyeke ikwere-werne imerte akngarte-iwelhemele.

³¹ Re anwerneke ileke rarle arlte anyente ware akngakeke, re artwe anyente ware akngakeke nthakenhe irreye tyerrtye ingkirrekeke apmere ahelhe nhenhenge. Re artwe nhenhe arrerneke anwernenhe arratye apayuthnetyeke court-enge-arteke, imerte nthakenhe apeke ilemele tyerrtye areye. Ngkartele-arle artwe nhenge itethe-ilirtneke rarle ilweke iperrele urreke-arle re anwerneke arratye anketyenhenge court-enge.”

³² Artwe akngerrepate areyele aweke Paul alakenhe angkerlenghe artwe ilweke-arle itethe-irirtneke-akerte, itne tnyante atherremele arrkentye ileke renhe. Arrpenhe areye akenhe alakenhe-arle angkerlenghe ikwere, “Anwerne ahentye-aneme unte anwerneke awethe ilettyeke nhenhe-akerte arlte arrpenhele apeke.”

³³ Itne-arle alakenhe angkeke iperrele, Paul ayeye-arle itneke ileke iperre alheke anteme.

³⁴ Tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele ayeye awemele Jesus-eke akangkwe-irreke imerte ikwerenge anyente-irremele. Artwe Dionysius arritnye, council itne-akenhe aneke-arle, Jesus-eke akangkwe-irreke anteye. Arelhe anyente Damaris arritnye-arlike atningke arrpenhe areye-arlike Jesus-eke akangkwe-irreke anyente-irremele Paul-enge.

18

Paul apmere Corinth-ele anetyame

¹ Yanhe-ngentyele Paul impemele alheke Athens-engentyele alturle atheke Corinth-werne.

² Yanhele aneke artwe anyente Aquila arritnye anewe ikwerenhe Priscilla uthene. Aquila Jew aneke apmere Pontus-arenhe, ratherre-arle alherreke anetyeke apmere Rome-werne Italy-enge. Kele yanhe-ngentyele artwe alarttye akngerre Claudius arritnye Jew areye yerneke Rome-ngentyele, ratherre anteme nhenhe-werne apetyemele aneke Corinth-ele. Paul apmere ikwere-irremele renhe-atherrenhe aretye-alheke.

³ Ratherre ilthe areye mpwaretyarte apwerte ngkweltyeke. Paul-ele ilthe mpwaretyarte anteye. Kele re ikwere-atherrenge aneke itne apurte anteme urrkapetyarte.

⁴ Arlte apurrke arrpe-anenhele Paul alhetyarte tyatye Jew areye-kenhe-werne itnekenge apurte-irreye. Re itneke ayeye Ngkartele-akerte akwete ilettyarte tyerrtye Jew uthene Greek areye uthene itne akngarte-iwelhemele akangkwe-irreyenhenge Jesus-eke.

Paul-ele Greek atningke akaltyele-antheme Jesus arratye itelarerrirreyeke

⁵ Nhenhe ikwerele-ureke, Silas uthene Timothy uthene arrernelheke apmere Macedonia-ngentyele. Ratherre-arle apetyeke-ngentyele Paul-ele ilthe awethe mpwaretyakenhe aneke. Arlte arrpe-anenhele re ayeye Jesus-akerte akwetethe angketyarte Jew areyeke alakenhe, "Artwe nhengele, Ngkartele-arle alhileke-arle, apetyekenge tyerrtye areye akurne-ketye arntarnte-aretyeke. Jesus-arle akenhe arritnye ikwerenhe."

⁶ Rarle alakenhe angkekenge Jew areyele awemele ikwere arrkngerte angkemele renhe ilterrirreke. Jew areye-arle alakenhe Paul-eke mpwarekenge re ahelhe urlpmernte lernemele mantere ikwerenhe-ngentyele imerte alakenhe itneke angkemele, "Urreke arrantherre ayenge ilpernetyale anetyeke, Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe ilpernemele yern-erlenge, arrantherre-arle ayenge angkerlenge atyenge akangkwe-irretyakenhenge. Kele the arrenhantherrenhe impemele alheme tyerrtye Jew anetyakenhe areye-werne ayeye Jesus-akerte itneke anteme ilettyeke." Alakenhe-arle Paul itneke angkeke.

⁷ Re anteme itnenhe impemele alheke apmere anyente tyatye iterele-arle aneke-werne yanhe ikwerele re aneke Jesus-akerte ayeye ilemele. Apmere nhenge Titius Justus-kenhe. Re akenhe Jew anetyakenhe-arle Ngkarteke akangkwe-irrentye akngerre-arle.

⁸ Yanhe-ngentyele, tyatye Jew areye-kenheke aknger-repate, Crispus arritnye, re aweke ayeye Paul-arle angkeke, re anteme ikwere-artweye areye-arlke akangkwe-anteme-irreke Jesus-eke. Tyerrtye atningke arrpenhe areyele apmere Corinth-enge Paul awemele Jesus-eke akangkwe-irrerereke. Tyerrtye arrpenhe Paul-kenhele anteme itnenhe kwatyekke akwerneke baptise-eme-ilettyeke.

⁹ Ingwe anyentele Paul-arle ankwe intetyamenge apmere rarle anetyartenge Jesus ikwere altyerrengenge arrateke imerte ikwere alakenhe angkemele, "Atere-irretyalaye ngkwenge ahentye anetyakenhe areyenge. Kele, tyerrtye areyeke atyenge-akerte akwete angkaye apurrke-irretyale.

¹⁰ Alakenhe mpwaraye ayenge-arle ngkwengenge apurte anemenge ngenhe arntarnte-aremele. Angwenhe apeke ngenhe atwetyeke-irremele kele arrangkwe-arle tyerrtye atningke-arle apmere nhenhele atyenge akangkwe-irremenge."

¹¹ Paul-ele alakenhe ikwerenge-ntyale awemele re atnerre-irremele akwetethe ayeye Ngkartele-kenhe akaltyele-anthetyarte tyerrtye areyeke. Re apmere yanhele aneke atnyentye 18-peleke-atwetye.

12 Kele artwe anyente Gallio arritnye anteme aknger-repate irreke apmere Achaia arritnyeke Jew areye Paul-eke ahele anthurre irreke itne renhe arntwirr-kemele court-werne akngerl-te-iweke akngerrepate Gallio ikwere itirre-tyenhenge nthakenhe anteme irreye-ke akurne apeke-arle mpwarekeke.

13 Itne ikwere angkeke, "Artwe nhenhele uterneme tyerrtye areyele angkentye ultaketye-ke imerte Ngkarte akurnentye tnakemele."

14-15 Paul angketye-ke-irreke, kenhe Gallio-arle angkerlenghe, "Tyerrtye Jew areye-aye, nhenhe awerrirraye! Ayenge kwenhe ayeye alakenhe awetye-ke ahentye anetyakenhe. Kele artwe nhenhele apeke-arle arrpenhe irrerlknge atweke, arne areye arrpenhe-kenhe apeke-arle anyelkngele ineke, kele ayenge itirremere nthakenhe ikwere irreye-ke. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe aretyakenhe-arle re akurne mpwarerlenghe arrantherre kwenhe ikwere ahele-irreme angkentye arrekantherrenhe-akerte ware, Jew-arenye areye-kenhe iwerreke-arrkngele. Arrantherre-arrpe anteme nhenheke itirreye-ke, ayenge-arle nhenheke itirreye-ke arrangkwe-arle."

16 Rarle angkeke iperrele re itnenhe ileke court-engentye-ke arratemele alhetye-ke.

17 Kele itne arratemele areke artwe Sosthenes arritnye re akenhe pwathe-arle Jew areye-kenhe tyaty-ke. Jew anetyakenhe arrpenhe areyele renhe arntwirr-kemele aketheke arnterre anthurre atweke court-eke apmere pwathe Gallio-kenhe arriwe itweke. Re itnenhe aremele re itetyakenhe aneke, ipmentyele ware aremele.

Paul apmere Antioch-werne alpeme

18 Paul apmere Corinth-ele arruleke-atwetye anetyarte Jesus-eke akangkwe-irreke-arle areyenge. Re anteme impemele alheke Priscilla uthene anewe ikwerenhe Aquila uthenenge apmere Cenchreae-werne, apmere nhenge kwaty-ke alaye itwele. Yanhenge anteme Paul-ele Ngkarteke alhileke rarle iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyenhe alte akelhemele-arlke. Itne alakenhe mpwarewarretyarte Ngkarteke-arle alhileke iperrele. Kele itne boat-eke antyemele alheke ikngerre-atheke apmere Syria-werne.

19 Alhetyame-arle iperrele itne apmere Ephesus-eke arrernelheke boat-enge atnarnpemele, Priscilla uthene Aquila uthene yanhe ikwerele aneke. Urreke Paul Ephesus-engentye-ke alhetyenhenge, re tyaty-ke Jew-kenheke irreye-ke itnekenge apurte-irremele re ayeye Jesus-akerte itneke ileke itne awemele akangkwe-irreye-ke.

²⁰ Arrpenhemele Paul apayuthneke itnekenge urreke ulkereke anetyeke, re akenhe ayene-arle-ilelherleng.

²¹ Kele re anteme alhemele, itneke ileke, "Ayenge apetye-alpetyenhe Ngkarte apeke atyenge ahentye-anemele." Re anteme boat-eke antyemele Ephesus-engentyele alheke.

²² Boat-enge Caesarea-ke irremele, apmere kwatye alaye itwele, Paul atnarnpeke. Re anteme ingke alheke Jerusalem-werne imerte apurte-irremele tyerrtye Jesus-eke akangkwe-irrentye akngerre areyenge. Re imerte alpemele kwene-akerle apmere Antioch-werne ahelhe Syria-le.

²³ Apmere ikwere irremele anteme re arrule arrpenheke yanhele aneke. Kele re apmere Antioch impemele apmere Galatia uthene Phrygia uthene-werne anteme awethe alheke. Apmere arrpe-anenhenge re Jesus-arenye areyeke akaltyele-anthemele ayeye Ngkarte-ngentyele Jesus-akerte awethe ileke itnenhe atnerre-ilemele renhe apentetyeke.

Artwe Apollos arritnyele Ayeye Mwerre iletyme

²⁴ Artwe anyente Jew-arenye Apollos arritnye re ayeye Ngkarte-kenheke akaltye anthurre aneke, re ayeye renhe arratye anthurre iletymarte. Artwe nhenhe re apmere Alexandria-le inteke ahelhe Egypt-ele. Re apmere Ephesus-werne apetyeke anetyeke.

²⁵ Arrpenhe Jesus-kenhe areyele artwe nhenhe ayeye urrpetye akaltyele-antheke nthakenhe-arle Jesus ahentye anemeke tyerrtye areye anetyeke. Re ayeye Jesus-akerte ilemele arntweke anthurre renhe. Kele re akenhe ayeye ingkirrekeke akutne-arle aneke, rarle ware aweke ante-arle John Baptist-elarle tyerrtye areye kwatyeke akwernet-yarte itnenhe baptise-eme-iletymarte. Re akutne-arle aneke iwenhe apeke-arle Jesus-arenye areyele akaltyele-antheke, tyerrtye areye-arle kwatyeke akwerneme-akerte, baptise-eme-iletymarte.

²⁶ Apmere Ephesus-ele Apollos tyatye Jew areye-kenheke irrpemele akwenpe anthurrele ileke iwenhe-arle re angkentye Ngkarte-kenhenge-ntyale akaltye-irreke-akerte. Kenhe Aquila uthene Priscilla uthenele akenhe renhe awemele-arle anerle-anerreke nthakenhe-arle re angkekeng. Kele-arle re angkeke iperrele ratherrele renhe ikngweke apmere ikwere-atherrenhe-werne. Ratherrele anteme ikwere ayeye Jesus-akerte awethe ileke rarle itelaretyeke akaperte altywere-irremele.

²⁷ Apollos-arle yanhele aneke iperrele, re apmere Achaia-werne alhetyeke ahentye aneke. Kele Jesus-arenye areyele nhenhe awemele, itne ikwere akangkeke. Itne imerte pipe-ke ikwere-akerte intelhe-ilemele ikwerenge yernetyeke

Jesus-arenye arrpenhe areyele apmere yanhe ikwerele renhe aremele, ikwere akangketyenhenge. Kele Apollos re anteme boat-eke antyemele alheke apmere ikwere-werne. Re apmere ikwere irremele re Jesus-akerte ayeye ileke itne-arle Jesus-eke kele akangkwe-irrekenge, re itnenhe mwantyele arntarnte-areke.

²⁸ Re anteme Jew areyeke Jesus-akerte ileke, kenhe itne akenhe akangkwe-irretyakenhe ahele-ahele-arle aker-rerlengi Apollos ikwerenge. Re anteme itneke akethe ileke ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe alakenhe angkemele, "Ngkartele alhileke-arle apetyeke-arle tyerrtye areye akayake-ilettyeke itnenhe itetheke mpwaretyeke. Nhenhe ikwerenhe ar-ritnye akenhe Jesus-arle." Apollos-arle angkekenge anteme tyerrtye areyele itelareke, itne anteme alakenhe angkeke, "Yewe, kele anwerne itelareme, Jesus anwerneke-arle alhileke-arle kele apetyeke, re akwele Ngkartele-arle yerneke."

19

Paul apmere Ephesus-ele anetyame

¹ Apollos-arle apmere Corinth-ele anetyartengi Paul-ele apmere Phrygia uthene Galatia uthene impemele alheke apmere Ephesus-werne. Apmere ikwere irremele re areke Jesus-kenhe areye,

² re anteme itnenhe apayuthneke, "Utnenge Akngerre-ame utnenge arrekatherrenheke irrpeke arrantherre-arle Jesus-eke akangkwe-irrekenge?"

Itne akenhe angkirtnerlengi, "Arrangkwe, anwerne-arle Utnenge Akngerre-akerte-arlike awetyakenhe-arle. Anwerne apele ikwere akutne-arle anerirrepirreme."

³ Kele Paul-ele anteme itnenhe apayuthneke, "Nhenge arrpenhele-arle arrenhantherrenhe kwatyeke akwernekenge baptise-eme-ilemele, iwenhe-ame yanhele imerneke?"

Itne akenhe angkirtnerlengi, "Apollos-elarle anwernenhe kwatyeke akwernemele baptise-eme-ileke anwerne-arle ayeye John-kenheke akangkwe-irrekenge."

⁴ Paul anteme alakenhe angkeke, "Yewe, John-elarle Jew yanhe areye kwatyeke akwerneke baptise-eme-ilemele itne-arle akurnengi untyeme-irrekenge apure-irremele Ngkarte-werne utepe-irremele. Kele re itneke ayeye awethe-arlike ileke alakenhe, 'Atyengengi ingkernengi arrpenhe apetyeme arrantherre akenhe ikwere akangkwe-irretyeke-arle.' Re akenhe Jesus ikwere-akerte-arle angketyame."

⁵ Nhenge tyerrtye Ephesus-arenye areyele Paul alakenhe angkerlenghe awemele itne arratyte itelarerrirreke. Kele arpenhele anteme itnenhe kwatyete akwerneke imernetyeke itne-arle Jesus-eke anteme akangkwe-irreme.

⁶ Paul-ele anteme iltye ikwerenhe itneke akaperteke-arleke arrerneke imerte Ngkarteke angkemele, Utmenge Akngerre anteme itneke irripeke. Angkentye itnekenhe akngarte-iwelheke, itne angkentye arrpenhe anteme angkeke itne-arlike arrekwele akaltye-irretyakenhe. Itne angkentye ayeye Ngkarte-ngentyele angkerrirretyame.

⁷ Artwe 12-pele itneke Paul-ele iltye ikwerenhe arrerneke.

Paul-ele Ephesus-arenye areye akaltyele-antheme Jesus-akerte

⁸ Paul yanhe ikwerele aneke atnyentye urrpetyeke-atwetye, re akwetethe alhetyarte tyatyte Jew areye-kenhe-werne, re akwenpe anthurre angketyarte Ayeye Mwerre Ngkarte-kenhe-akerte itne akangkwe-irremele Jesus itelare-tyenhenge.

⁹ Tyerrtye arrpenheme angkentye Jesus-akerteke akangkwe-irretyarte. Kenhe arrpenhe areye akenhe akangkwe-irretyakenhe-arle, itne awethe awetyeke ahentye anetyakenhe aneke. Tyerrtye ingkirrekenge arrekwele, itne Paul-akerte akurne angkeke ayeye Jesus-akerte ilerlenghe itne ikwere anyurre-irremele-arlike angkeke. Kele Paul-ele itnenhe impemele alheke Jesus-eke-arle akangkwe-irreke areye-ante akngemele ikwerenge school-eke imerte irrpemele nthenhele-arle artwe Tyrannus arritnyele akaltyele-anthetyarte. Arlike arrpe-anenhele Paul yanhele anetyarte ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe-akerte akaltyele-anthemele.

¹⁰ Year atherrameke Paul-ele akaltyele-anthetyarte school ikwerenge. Alakenhenge anteme Jew areye Jew anetyakenhe areyele-arlike Asia-ele anemele aweke ayeye aknger-repate Jesus-akerte.

Ayeye alere Sceva-kenhe areye-akerte

¹¹ Ngkartele Paul ngangkere akngerre antheke arne akngerre atningke mpwaretyeke.

¹² Tyerrtye areyele angketye-arlike mantere arrpenhe-arlike Paul-elarle anpeke rlike areyeke akngeke, itne mantere nhenge areye anperlenghe akenhe arrengkewelthe uyerrrlenghe-arle imerte iparrpe anthurre mwerre irremele. Alakenhe anteye arrentye-akerte areye mwerre-irreme, arrentye itneke-ngentyele arrateke akwete-ante.

¹³ Jew arrpenhe areye alhetyarte tyerrtye arrentye-akerte areye-werne itnenhe uternemele aywepetyeke tyerrtye itneke-ngentyele. Itne artwe anyente arrentye-akerteke

angkeke, "Anwerne arritnye Jesus-kenhe angkemele ngenhe ileme ikwerenge arratemele alhetyeke. Jesus ranteye-arle nhenhe Paul-arle ngangkere antheke arrentye areye aywepetyeke."

¹⁴ Artwe seven-pelele alakenhe mpwaretyarte. Itne-arle alere Sceva arritnye-kenhe-arle aneke, Jew-arle akenhe re. Artwe nhenhe kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenhe-arle aneke.

¹⁵ Kele arlte anyentele itne alakenhe mpwarerlte-apemele arrentye anyente mwernte-irretyame arratetyakenhele. Re imerte alakenhe-arle itneke angkemele, "Ayenge-arle Jesus-eke akaltye-arle, the itelareme rarle Paul ngangkere antheke arrentye aywepetyeke. Angwenhe-arle-ame arrantherre?"

¹⁶ Alakenhe-arle angkeke iperrele artwe arrentye-akerte rarle itnenhe atweke akwete anthurre mantere-arlike itnekenhe alterremele ngkweltye-ngkweltye-ilemele, Sceva-ke alere areye atere unterlte-iweke apmerenge arratemele mantere alterrelhentye-arlike-akerte utylene-akerte anteme.

¹⁷ Tyerrtye Ephesus-arenhe areyele awemele nthakenhe-arle-irreke itne atere anthurre irrereke, Jew areye Jew anetyakenhe areye-arlike. Itne itelarerrirreke anteme akngerrepate Jesus-arle ngangkere akngerre anthurre-akerte aneke itne anteme renhe utyernemele tnakewarreke.

¹⁸ Tyerrtye arrpenhe areye Jesus-eke akangkwe-irrentye akngerre akeme-irremele arrpenhe areyenge arrekwelele tneke imerte ilelhemele nthakenhe-arle itne akurne anerrir-tyarte arne akurne mpwaremele.

¹⁹ Arrpenheme Jesus-kenhe areyenge, artwe ngangkere arrengkwelthe akngerre anthurre anetyarte. Nhenhe areyele pweke ayeyele-arlenge atnyenetyarte nthakenhe itne tyerrtye areye akurne ilettyeke. Itne anteme pweke nhenge areye akngetyemele anyentelhe-ileke imerte urele itemele tyerrtye ingkirrekenge arrekwele. Itne angkeke alakenhe, "Anwerne apwerte ngkweltye akngerre anthurre antheke arne nhenhe areyeke, apwerte ngkweltye 50,000-pele anthurre."

²⁰ Alakenhe-arle Ngkartele ngangkere ikwerenhe imerneke yanhenge anteme tyerrtye atningke akngerrepate Jesus-eke akangkwe-irretyarte ayeye re anteme anteke-irreke apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne.

²¹ Kele alakenhe-arle irrekenge Paul itirreke Jerusalem-werne anteme alpetyeke apmere Macedonia uthene Achaia uthenele mpele. Re anteme atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke alakenhe angkeke, "Jerusalem-werne-arle ayenge alheke iperrele ayenge apmere Rome-werne anteme alhetyenhe Jesus-kenhe arrpenhe areye-werne yanhele-arle aneme."

22 Kele re urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe atherre yerneke apmere alturle Macedonia-werne. Arritnye ikwere-atherrenhe Timothy uthene Erastus uthene aneke. Paul ak-enhe urreke ulkere-arle aneke apmere Ephesus-ele ahelhe akngerre Asia ikwerele.

Tyerrtye apmere Ephesus-arenye areye ahele-irrereme

23 Yanhenge anteme tyerrtye atningke apmere Ephesus-arenye Jesus-kenhe areyeke ahele irrereke itne-arle iwerre Jesus-eke apentetyartenge.

24 Tyerrtye apmere yanhe-arenye areye akangkwe-irretyarte marle altyerrengenge-arle apwertenge mpwareke Artemis arritnyeke. Itne tyatye akngerre ikwerenheke irrpetyarte, akaperte kwene-irremele renhe utyernetyeke. Artwe anyente Demetrius arritnye anetyarte arne areye silver-enge-arle mpwaretyarte yanhe ikwerele anemele. Re tyatye akweke-ulkere areye mpwaretyarte tyatye akngerre Artemis-kenhe-arteke. Artwe arrpenhe areye ikwerenge urrkapetyarte arne silver-enge akweke areye mpwaremele. Tyerrtye atningkele akenhe itnenhe apwerte ngkweltye anthetyarte arne itne-arle mpwaretyarte ikwere.

25 Arlte anyentele anteme re urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke antangkeke, tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke-arlke arne areye-arle silver-ngentyele mpwaretyarte. Re anteme itneke angkeke, "Awerrirraye! Arrantherre ingkir-rekele itelareme anwerne-arle apwerte ngkweltye akngerre inerrirrepe-irreme urrkapentye nhenhenge-ntyale.

26 Kele arrantherre areke anteme awemele-arlke artwe nhenhe Paul-elarle akngarte-iweke tyerrtye apmere Ephesus-arenye areye, Asia-arenye areye-arlke itne arne areye anwerne-arle mpwareke areye inetyale anetyenhenge. Artwe yanhele tyerrtye areyeke ileke arne areye anwernele-arle mpwaremele tnakeme ngangkere anetyakenhe-arle, anwerne akangkwe-irretyale akwele anetyeke.

27 Tyerrtye areye apeke ikwere akwete akangkwe-irrerlte-anerlenghe, kele itne akurnentye anteme-arle angkerreme urrkapentye anwernele-arle mpwareparemeke. Alakenhe-arlke, itne anteme itirreme itne-arle tyatye Artemis-kenhe-werne apetyetyale anteme anetyeke. Tyerrtye apmere arrpe-anenhe Asia-ante alkentye, apmere arrpe-anenhe-ante alkentye, arelhe akngerre nhenheke akangkwe-irretyakenhe anteme anetyenhe awethe akaperte kwene-irretyakenhe anteme anetyenhe."

28 Artwe arne silver-enge mpwarenty e akngerre areyele Demetrius angkerlenghe awemele ahele anthurre irreke

imerte Paul-eke arnterre anthurre alakenhe angkemele, "Artemis-ante-arle anwerneke impene!"

²⁹ Tyerrtye Ephesus-arenye areyele tyerrtye areye arlkerlenge awemele, itnekenge apurte-irretyeke anteme alheke. Itne Paul-eke ahele anthurre irreke imerte arlkerremele. Itne ingkirreke unterlte-iweke apmere angkerrentye-werne. Tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele artwe Paul-enge-arle apetyeke atherre-arlke arntwirrkeke. Ikwere-atherrenhe arritnye Gaius uthene Aristarchus uthene, ratherre akenhe apmere Macedonia-arenye-arle. Arntwirrkeke-arle iperre itne renhe-atherrenhe akngetyeke apmere angkerrentye nhenge-werne.

³⁰ Kele Paul anteme kweneke irrpemele ahentye aneke tyerrtye areyeke angketyeke, kenhe Jesus-kenhe areyele akenhe renhe ayakewarrerlenge-arle.

³¹ Apmere yanhe ikwerele akenhe anetyarte akngerrepate government-eke areye-arle atyewe Paul-kenhe areye. Awemele-arteke itne tyerrtye arrpenhe yerneke Paul ayaketyeke apmere tyerrtye areye-arle apurte-irreme ikwere-werne alhetyale.

³² Apmere tyerrtye areye-arle apurte-irretyame ikwerele, itne apatemele arlkerrirreke. Arrpenheme arne anyenteke ahele arlkeke, arrpenheme akenhe arne arrpenheke-arle arlkerlenge. Kenhe ingkirreke akenhe apateke iwenheke-arle itne apurte-irrereme arlkemele-arlke arrpenhe areyele akenhe angwarerlenge ware-arle.

³³ Jew anyente-arle akenhe yanhe ikwerele aneke Alexander arritnye. Jew arrpenhe areyele renhe artepenge ankerte-iweke arrekwele-werne atheke, re tyerrtye areyeke angketyenhenge. Alexander re anteme iltye akertne irreke, itnenhe ntertelhe-ilemele. Re ilettyeke ahentye aneke Jew areye-arle arternpe anetyakenhe aneke nthakenhe-arle irrekeke.

³⁴ Tyerrtye Jew anetyakenhe areyele itelareke Alexander-arle Jew aneke. Itne itelareke Jew areye-arle Artemis-eke akangkwe-irretyakenhe aneke. Alakenhe ikwerenge imerte itne renhe irlpe artepele awemele, urrekeke-ulkere imerte arlkerremele, "Artemis-ante-arle impene anthurre anwerne-kenhe!"

³⁵ Itne akwete anthurre arlkerrirreke artwe government apmere yanhe-arenye anteme itnenhe ayakeke ntertelhe-ilemele itneke angkeke alakenhe, "Tyerrtye ingkirreke Ephesus-arenye awerrirraye! Tyerrtye ingkirreke apmere arrpe-anenhele itelareme Artemis-arle impene anthurre aneme. Rarle alkerenge atnyeke imerte apmere nhenheke

arrernelhemele, anwerne anteme renhe arntarnte-areme tyatye akngerre ikwerenhe-arlke.

³⁶ Tyerrtye ingkirrekele nhenhe itelareme, itne apale angketyeke arrangkwe-arle. Alakenhenge anteme arrantherre nterte-irretyeke anwernenhe arlkarentye-iletyale anetyeke.

³⁷ Arrantherre akenhe artwe nhenhe atherre nhenhe-werne akngetyetyale anetyeke-arle! Ratherre kwenhe akurne mpwaretyakenhe, akengentye angketyakenhe-arlke Artemis-eke, marle mwerre anwerne-kenhe, ratherre-arle arne anyelkngele inetyakenhe-arle tyatye ikwerenhenge.

³⁸ Kenhe Demetrius uthene urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe areyele uthene apeke arrpenhe ilpernetyeke ahentye-anemele itne renhe court-werne akngetyeke, iparpe anthurre lyete anteye. Tyerrtye yanhe areye court-eke akngerrepate areyenge arrekwele angketyenhenge.

³⁹ Arrantherre apeke-arle iwenhe apeke renhe apayuthnetyeke ahentye aneme, arrantherre government-eke akngerrepate itnenhe apayuthnetyeke. Itne imerte apurte-irremele angkerremele nthakenhe irretyeke, mwantye angkerremele.

⁴⁰ Pwathe akngerre Rome-arenyele apeke aweme anwerne-arle ahele uthnerreme atwetyeke government areyeke, re anwernenhe iltetyenhe, kele anwerne akenhe apaterleng anthurre-arle. Arrantherre kwenhe apalenge ahele-irremele arlkeke apmere arrpe-anenhele apelkele ware."

⁴¹ Rarle angkeke iperrele re tyerrtye areye ileke apmere-werne alperlte-iwetyeke. Kele itne alheke anteme.

20

Macedonia uthene Greece uthenele-arle aneke iperrele, Paul alheke apmere Troy-werne anteme

¹ Tyerrtye Ephesus-elarle aneke areye ahele angkerreke-arle iperre, Paul-ele Jesus-kenhe areye itnenhe antangkeke apurte-irretyeke. Re itneke angkeke itnenhe atnerre-ilemele Jesus akwete apenterlte-anetyeke. Rarle itneke angkeke iperre re apmere ayerrere atheke alheke apmere Macedonia-werne.

² Apmere ikwere irremele re apmere arrpe-anenhele untheke aremele Jesus-eke akangkwe-irrentye akngerre areye. Re anteme itnenhe ileke Jesus-eke atnerre akwete akangkwe-irrerlte-anetyeke. Yanhe-ngentyele re antekerre atheke anteme alheke apmere Greece-werne.

³ Re atnyentye urrpetyeke-atwetye yanhele aneke. Re anteme itirreke alpetyeke apmere Syria-werne boat-enge.

Kenhe Jew areye akenhe ikwere tyele-arle angkerretyame nthakenhe renhe atwetyeke. Rarle aweke iperre ikwere-arle tyerrtye arrpenhele ilekenge re ahelhele alpeke Macedonia-nge anpere irrenhemele.

⁴ Artwe nhenhe areye ikwerenge alpeke, Sopater, Pyrrhus-eke alere Borea-arenhe, artwe arrpenhe atherre Thessalonica-arenhe arritnye ikwere-atherrenhe Aristarchus uthene Secundus uthene, artwe anyente arrpenhe-kenhe arritnye Gaius apmere Derbe-arenhe, artwe arrpenhe atherre Tychicus uthene Trophimus uthene artwe nhenge Timothy-arlike.

⁵ Artwe nhenhe areye arrekwele alheke Troy-ele anwerneke akarelhetyeke.

⁶ Anwerne akenhe arlenge anthurre-arle untheke apmere arntwarre Philippi-ke-atwetye. Kele arrawe-irrentye akngerre iperrele Jew areyele-arle merne athirnte arlke-weke iperre, anwerne boat-eke antyemele alheke apmere Philippi-ngentyele apmere Troy-werne. Arlte 5-pele iperre anwerne apmere Troy-eke arrernelheke imerte aretye-alhemele artwe arrekwele-arle alheke itnenhe. Anwerne anteme ingkirreke apurte aneke Troy-ele week anyenteke.

Apmere Troy-eke Paul-ele artwe anyente Eutychus arritnye itethe-ileme ilweke-arle-ngentyele

⁷ Arlte apurrkele, uterne irrperlenge anwerne apmere arlpentye anyenteke antyemele room akertnele apurte-irreke alyelhemele merne arlkwetyeke Jesus itelaremele renhe tnaketyeke-arlike. Anwerne apurte anerlenge Paul-ele itnenhe akaltyele-antheke ingwe mpwepeke-atwetye, rarle itirrekenge ingweleme Troy impemele alhetyeke.

⁸ Ure alknngenthe atningke ampetyame apmere akertne ikwerele tyerrtye arrpenheme apurrke anthurre anteme irreke.

⁹ Artwe apmerrke anyente Eutychus arritnye window arriwele-arle anetyame Paul awerle-anemele angkerlenge. Apmere room re akenhe akertne anthurre-arle aneke. Paul-arle akwete anthurre angketyamenge, Eutychus alknge ulthentye awelhemele, ankwe akngerre anteme irreke. Re window arriwe ikwerenge-ntyale ahelhe-werne tnyante atnyeke. Tyerrtye akertnele-arle aneke areye ikwere unterlte-iweke kwene-akerle renhe inetyeke, itne ahelheke irremele renhe kutyek kele ingkerne-antenge anteme rarle kele ilwekenge.

¹⁰ Paul re-arlike alheke tyerrtye areyenge. Re kwene ikwere irremele, re iwelhemele inteke ilwekarle ikwere akertnenge imerte kwaketye-akemele. Re imerte angkemele

tyerrtye tnerlte-arle-anetyame areyeke, "Alhwarrpe-irretyalaye, re kwenhe itethe anteme!"

¹¹ Yanhe-ngentyele Paul alpeke room ikwere akertne-werne arrpenhe areye-arlke, imerte merne apurtele arlk-wemele. Paul anteme ayeye awethe itneke ileke akwete anthurre, uterne ante arratetyeke-atwetye. Paul anteme alpeke.

¹² Tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele anteme artwe apmerrke renhe apmerek-werne akngeke akangkemele rarle itethe-irritnekenge.

Paul boat-enge alheme Troy-engentyele apmerek Miletus-werne

¹³ Paul anteme ingke alheke antekerre atheke apmerek Assos-werne. Arrpenhe areye anwerne-arlke akenhe boat-eke antyemele alheke arrekwele. Anwerne apmerek-irremele anwerne ikwere akarelheke. Paul-ele anwernenhe arrekwele akwete ileke apmerek yanhele akarelhetyeke rarle ingke alhemenge.

¹⁴ Yanheke re anwernenhe aretye-alhemele re anwernekenge anteme apurte aneke apmerek Assos ikwerele. Anwerne anteme boat-eke antyemele alheke apmerek Mitylene arritnye-werne.

¹⁵ Ingweleme anteme anwerne boat-enge alhepalhemele apmerek akweke Chios arritnyeke arrernelheke imerte ikwerele intemele. Awethe anteye anwerne ingweleme alheke antekerre atheke imerte angwerrele arrernelhemele apmerek akweke arrpenhe Samos arritnyeke. Arlte arrpenhele anteme anwerne alheke ikngerre atheke angwerrele imerte arrernelhemele apmerek Miletus-eke.

¹⁶ Anwerne Ephesus-werne alhetyeke itirreke, kenhe Paul akenhe ahentye aneke lyeteke Jerusalem-werne-urrke alhetyeke-arle, arlte akngerre-arle angathe anteme irrekenge arrawe-irrentye akngerre Pentecost yanhele irretyeke. Alakenhenge anteme re apmerek Asia-ele akwete anetyeke ahentye anetyakenhe.

Paul ilelherle-alheme tyatye-arenye akngerrepate Ephesus-arenye areyeke

¹⁷ Boat Miletus-eke arrernelherlenge, Paul Ephesus-arenye tyatye-ke akngerrepate areyeke antangkeke itne apurte-irremele renhe aretyeke.

¹⁸ Tyerrtye itne anteme ingkirreke apetyeke. Itne-arle apetyekenge anteme Paul itneke alakenhe angkeke, "Awer-rirraye! Arrantherre ingkirrekele ayenge itelareme ayenge-arle nhenhe-werne arrekwele-arle apetyeke apmerek Asia

nhenhe-werne, arrantherre ayenge areke nhenhele-arle the urrkapentye mpwaretyarte arruleke-atwetye.

¹⁹ Tnakelhetyakenhele-arle the warrke Ngkarte-kenhe mpwaretyarte ayenge-arle re iletartyenge. Jew areye-arlike-arle ayenge atwetyeke angkekenge ayenge akwete itneke angketyarte ayeye renhe ilemele ayenge arnterre arrangketyarte itneke.

²⁰ Arrantherre alakenhe-arlike itelareme, tharle arne-arlike alengke-iwetyakenhe-arle atere-irretyakenhele-arle the arrekantherre ingkirreke iletartye arrantherre mwerre anetyenhenge. Tharle ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe ileke akethele-arlike tyerrtye atningkele awetyenhenge, the apmere arrekantherrenhe-werne alhemele akaltyele-anthetyarte.

²¹ The ayeye ileke Jew areyeke Jew anetyakenhe areyeke-arlike, itnenhe ilemele arne akurne-ketyenge untyeme-irretyeke imerte Ngkarteke ularre-irremele Akngerrepate Jesus-eke-arlike akangkwe-irretyeke.

²² "Kele ayenge Jerusalem-werne anteme alheme Utnenge Akngerrele-arle ayenge ilerlengye yanhe-werne alhetyeke. Kele the kenhe itelaretyakenhe-arle nthakenhe-arle atyenge irreyenhe ayenge apmere yanheke irrerlengye.

²³ Tharle itelareme-arle ayenge-arle apmere yanhe areyele unthetyartenge Utnenge Akngerrele atyenge ileke urreke-arle tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele ayenge arntwirrkemele jail-ke akwernetyenhe.

²⁴ Ayenge akenhe nterte-nterte itirreme, 'Itne apeke ayenge arntwirrkeme atwetyeke, kele mwerre-arle.' Ayenge akenhe urrkapentye nhenhe uyerrelhe-ilettyeke-arle ahentye aneme Ngkartele-arle ayenge antheke mpwaretyeke. Rarle ayenge ilekenge ayeye mwerre Jesus-akerte ilettyeke tyerrtye atningkeke, rarle tyerrtye areyeke mwerre aneme.

²⁵ "Ye, ayenge-arle unthetyarte apmere nhenhe areyele arrule-ngentyele ayeye ilerle-apemele nthakenhe-arle Ngkarte ahentye aneme akngerrepate anetyeke tyerrtye ingkirrekeke. Kele urreke arrantherre ayenge awethe aretyakenhe anteme-arle anetyenhe.

²⁶ Nhenhe anteme ayenge arnterre anthurre arrekantherre angkeme. Tyerrtye arrpenhemele apeke ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele Jesus-eke akangkwe-irretyakenhe apeke anetyenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge arlte ingkernenge itne-arle Ngkartenge anetyeke arrangkwe-arle. Itne anteme apeke ayenge ilpernetyenhe alakenhe angkemele, 'Artwe nhenhele kwenhe anwerneke arrekwele anteye apeke ilettyakenhe.'

27 Kele arrangkwe, the kwenhe arrekhantherre ingkir-rekeke ileke Ngkarte-arle ahentye aneme, arrantherre Jesus-eke akangkwe-irretyeke.

28 Mwerrantye anteme arntarnte-arelhewarretyeke, ar-rantherre apale itirremele anteme Ngkartenge untyeme alheme-ketye. Arrpenhe Jesus-kenhe areye-arlike arntarnte-aretyeke, Utmenge Akngerrele-arle arrenhantherrenhe it-nenhe anthekege arntarnte-aretyeke. Itnenhe arntarnte-araye yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerrele-arteke. Itne-arle Ngkarte-kenhe anemenge nthakenhe-arle Jesus-ele mp-warekenge. Rarle arne arntarlkwenge ilwekenge, alhwe ikwerenhe thelelheke itneke.

29 Tharle itelareme-arle ayenge alherlengye tyerrtye ar-penhe areyele Jesus-kenhe areye apatelhe-iletynhe, it-nenhe apale itirretyeke mpwaremele iwerre akurnele-arlike alhetyeke mpwaretyenhe. Itne-arle akngwelye ahe akngerre-arteke anetyenhe yepe-yepe areye atwemele.

30 Yanhe-ngentyele arrekhantherre-ngentyele arrpenhemele Jesus-kenhe areyeke urrtirremele ilerlte-apetyenhe, itne-arle itnenhe apentetyenhenge. Tyerrtye arrpenhemele akenhe ayeye akurnentye awemele itnenhe apenterlengye-arle.

31 Alakenhe irreme-ketyenge, mwantye arntarnte-arelhewarretyeke, arne areye tharle arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-antheke itelarerrirraye, itneke alkngrwirretyale. Itelaraye, year urrpetyeke-atwetye, ingwe uthene arlte uthenele the akwetethe akaltyele-antheke ayeye nhenge, the arrenhantherrenhe alkngrarre-ileke ayeye arrpenheke akangkwe-irretyale anetyeke. Ayenge artnetyarte-arlike arrekhantherre.

32 "Kele arrenhantherrenhe ingkerne iwerle-alhemele the Ngkarte apayuthneme arrenhantherre arntarnte-aretyeke, arrantherre ikwerenheke-arlike akangkwe-irretyeke. Ar-rantherre ayeye nhenge itelareme Jesus-arle ilweme-akerte anwernenhe itethe atnyenetyenhenge, ilweke-arle iperre akeme-irremele-akerte. The Ngkarte apayuthneme arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-aretyeke ayeye yanhe itelaretyen-henge, utmenge arrekhantherrenhe lterreke-ilemele. Urreke, arrantherre-arle ayeye nhenheke akangkwe-irremenge, Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe arne mwerre areye an-thetyenhe Rarle arrekhantherre alhilekenge Ikwerenhe areyeke.

33 "The tyerrtye areye arerlengye ngkweltye-akerte mantere-arlike mwerre akngerre-akerte ayenge-arle arne itneke atyenge-arrpeke ahentye anetyakenhe-arle.

³⁴ Arrantherre itelareme tharle arne arrpe-anenhe iltye atyinhele mpwareke apwerte ngkweltyeke the anthetyen-henge atyengenge urrkapetyarte areyeke.

³⁵ Ayenge alakenhe urrkaperleng, the arrekannerre imerneke anwerne arnterre urrkapetyeke imerte anthemele uyarne-arle urrkapeme areyeke. Anwerne itelaretyeke Akngerrepate Jesus anwerne-kenhe-arle angkeke, 'Ngkarte-arle akangkeme tyerrtye areyele anwernenhe antherleng iwenheke-arle anwerne ahentye-aneme, Ngkarte akenhe arnterre ulkere-arle akangkeme anwerne arrpenhe areye antherleng iwenheke apeke-arle itne ahentye-aneme.' "

³⁶ Paul-arle itneke angkeke iperre, re amperere-arleng tnele Ngkarteke angkeke.

³⁷⁻³⁸ Ngkarteke-arle itne angkeke iperre itne Paul akwaketye-akemele ikwere arrangkelhe-angkelheke artneke. Itne artneke rarle alakenhe itneke angkekeng, "Lyete-ngentyele arrantherre ayenge awethe aretyakenhe anetyenhe." Kele Paul arrpenhe areye-arlike boat-werne alheke. Tyerrtye itne ingkirreke alheke renhe irtwaretyeke.

21

Paul apmere Jerusalem-werne alheme

¹ Anwerne-arle itnenhe irtwareke iperre anwerne boat-eke antyemele antekerre atheke alheke apmere akweke Cos arritnye-werne, apmere nhenge kwatyele-arle utepe-akeme. Ikwerele-arle ingwe anyente inteke iperre, anwerne ingweleme alheke ikngerre atheke apmere akweke arrpenhe Rhodes-werne atheke, apmere nhenhe-arlike kwatyele utepe-akeme. Yanhe-ngentyele anwerne apmere Patara-werne alheke.

² Yanhele anteme arrpenhele anwerneke ileke boat anyente-arle apmere Phoenicia-werne atheke alheme. Anwerne anteme boat ikwere antyeke, imerte alhemele anteme.

³ Anwerne kwatye alaye akertnele tyanemele apmere Cyprus anteme areke, apmere nhenge kwatyele-arle utepe-akeme. Boat re antekerrele akwete alheke imerte akwete alhemele apmere Phoenicia-ke irretyeke, ahelhe akngerre Syria-le. Anwerne arrernelheke apmere Tyre-ke ahelhe Syria-nge. Yanhele arlte urrpetyeke-atwetye anetyeke tyerrtye boat ikwerele urrkapentye akngerre areyele-arle arne ingkirreke atnarnpelhe-ilekeng apwerte ngkweltyeke antherretyeke.

⁴ Akarelhemele anwerne Jesus-kenhe areye apmere yanhe-arenye aretyeke alheke. Itne anwernenhe apmere

itnekenhenge akangkemele arntarnte-areke arlte 7-peleke-atwetye. Akangkwe-irrentye akngerre areyele apmere Tyre-nge Paul ileke re Jerusalem-werne alhetyeke-kwenye Utmenge Akngerrele-arle itneke imernekenge nthakenhe-arle ikwere irrettyenhe.

⁵ Anwerne anteme kele alhetyeke aneke anwerne kwatye itere-werne alheke boat ikwere antyetyeke, Jesus-kenhe areyele anwernenhe apenteke arelhe areyele-arlike ampe areyele-arlike. Kwatye alaye itereke irremele anwerne amperere-arleng tnelele Ngkarteke angkeke.

⁶ Itne-arle anwernenhe irtwareke iperrele, anwerne boat-eke antyeye, itne anteme apmere itnekenhe-werne alperlte-iweke.

⁷ Tyre-ntyale anwerne alheke antekerre atheke apmere Ptolemais-werne. Boat-enge atnarnpemele awethe anwerne arrpenhe Jesus-kenhe areyeke angkeke. Anwerne arlte anyenteke itnekenge aneke itnenhe akangketyeke mpwaremele.

⁸ Ingweleme anteme anwerne awethe boat-eke antyemele alheke antekerre atheke apmere Caesarea-werne, apmere ikwere irremele anwerne atnarnpemele alheke imerte apmere anyente-werne alhemele artwe nhenge Philip arritnye-kenhe-werne imerte ikwerenge anemele. Artwe nhenhe alhemele ilerle-apetyarte ayeye mwerre Jesus-akerte tyerrtye akangkwe-irrettyakenhe areyeke. Arrpenhe Jesus-kenhe areyele-arle renhe arrekwele akwete akngakeke Jerusalem-enge warrke Ngkarte-kenhe mpwaretyeke artwe 6-pele arrpenhe areyenge-arlike.

⁹ Re nhenge marle 4-pele atnyeneke arlwekere-arenye akwete areye-arle. Itne ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe ilerlte-apetyarte Utmenge Akngerrele-arle itneke imernetyarte.

¹⁰ Anwerne-arle apmere Philip-kenhele aneke iperre arlte urrpetyeke, artwe anyente Ngkarteke akangkwe-irrentye akngerre apetyeke Agabus arritnye Caesarea-werne. Re apetyeke ahelhe Judea-ngentyele. Re nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre.

¹¹ Artwe re anwerne-arle tnetyame-werne apetyeke, re imerte belt Paul-kenhe ilywemele. Imerte iltye uthene ingke uthene ikwerenhe ayernelhemele imerte alakenhe angkemele, "Alakenhe kwenhe atyenge Utmenge Akngerre angkerne, 'Jew akngerrepate areyele-arle Jerusalem-nge alakenhe ayernetyenhe belt nhenheke-artweye, alakenhe anthurre, itne renhe arntwirrkemele anthetyenhe Jew anetyakenhe areye ayerneke-arle-arteke.' "

¹² Yanhe awemele anwerne Paul-eke lterrkke akwete angkeke Jerusalem-werne alhetyale. Jesus-kenhe areye

apmere yanhe-arenye areyele-arlike renhe ileke alhetyaleke.

¹³ Itne ikwere ingkirreke anteye artneke. Kenhe Paul re akenhe alakenhe-arle angkerlenghe, "Arrangkwe, atyenge artnetyalaye, arrantherre atyenge artnerlenghe arrantherre utnenge atyinhe irrare mpwareme. Kele mwerre-arle Jerusalem-arenye areyele ayenge arntwirrkemele ayerneme jail-ke akwernetyeke, irrerlknghe atwetyeke apeke tharle ayeye Akngerrepate Jesus-akerte ilemenge."

¹⁴ Kele anwerne impeke anteme uyarne-arle anwerne Paul ayakekenge. Anwerne anteme ikwere alakenhe angkeke, "Kele mwerreyaye, akngerrepate Jesus-ele mpwareme iwenheke-arle re ahentye aneme."

Paul apmere Jerusalem-werne alheme James-enge anyente-irretyeke

¹⁵ Apmere Caesarea-nge-arle anetyarte iperre, anwerne arne areye anwerne-kenhe imarteye-iwemele alheke Jerusalem-werne-atheke.

¹⁶ Arrpenheme Jesus-kenhe Caesarea-arenye areye anwernekenge apetyeke, itne imerte anwernenhe akngemele apmere artwe anyente Mnason arritnye-kenhe-werne. Re akenhe Cyprus-arenye-arle, re Jesus-eke akangkwe-irretyarte arrekwele anteye ayeye ikwere-akerte awemele-arteke.

¹⁷ Anwerne Jerusalem-eke irrerlenghe arteke Jesus-eke akangkwe-irrentye akngerre areye anwerneke arnterre anthurre akangkeke.

¹⁸ Arlte arrpenhele ingweleme Paul anwerne ingkirreke-arlike alheke James aretyeke, akngerrepate tyatye-arenye ikwerenge anentye akngerre areye-arlike.

¹⁹ Paul-ele arrernelhemele arteke ileke itneke nthakenhe-arle Ngkartele mpwareke Jew anetyakenhe areyeke urrkapentye rarle mpwarekenge. Re itneke ileke rarle apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne alheke ayeye Jesus-akerte ilerle-apemele urrkapentye mwerre akngerre areye-arlike itnekenge mpwaremele, Jew anetyakenhe atningke Jesus-eke akangkwe-irreke urrkapentye ikwerenhenge.

²⁰ James-ele arrpenhe areyele-arlike nhenhe awemele itne Ngkarte utyernemele tnakeke imerte alakenhe Paul-eke angkemele, "Yewe, atyewe anwerne-kenhe! Unte itelareme Jew atningke-arle Jesus-eke akangkwe-irreke. Unte itele-anteye-areme anwerne-arle akwetethe mwan-tyele atnyenerlte-aneme angkentye nhenge Ngkartele-arle Moses antheke.

²¹ Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe Jesus-kenhe Jew nhenhe areyele Jerusalem-enge aweke unte-arle akwele alhemele

Jew areye akaltyele-anthème apmere Jew anetyakenhe areye-kenhele-arle aneme. Unte itnenhe ileme ayeye Ngkartele-arle Moses antheke ayeyeke akangkwe-irretyale anetyeke. Tyerrtye areyele ileme unte-arle akwele Jew Ngkarte-kenhe areye ileme itne alere itnekenhe artwe-iletyle anetyeke, iwerre arrpenhe anwerne-kenhe-arlike apentetyaleke. Kenhe anwerne akenhe nhenhe itelaretyakenhe-arle.

²² Jew Jesus-eke akangkwe-irrentye akngerre areyele awemele unte-arle apetyeke itne ngkwenge ahele irretyenhe. Unte iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke itne ngkwenge apale itirreme-ketyenge.

²³ "Kele, akangkwe-irraye iwenhe-arle anwernele mpwaretyeke ilemeke: Artwe 4-pele Jesus-kenhe areye nhenhele aneme, itne rlterrke anthurrele Ngkarteke alhileke, alhileke-arle iperre itne arratye mpwaretyeke.

²⁴ Arrantherre itnekenge alhetyeke kwatyle alhewelhetyeke Moses-elarle ileke-arteke. Arrantherre anteme apwarte ngkweltye anthetyeke yepe-yepe three-peleke itne atwetyeke, itemele Ngkarte anthetyenhenge. Yanhengentyele, arrpenhele akaperte alte aketyeke imernemele itne-arle mpwareke iwenhe-arle itne alhileke. Nhenge tyerrtye areyele arrenhantherrenhe arerlengye tyatye Jew areye-kenhenge arrekwele-arle artwe nhenhe areyenge, kele itne ingkirrekele itelareme arrantherre-arle angkentye Moses-kenheke akangkwe-irreme. Kele itne itelareme tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele-arle urrtirremele ileke.

²⁵ Kele mwerre-arle Jew anwerne areyele alakenhe akwetethe mpwaretyeke. Anwerne kele-arle ayeye intelheileke Jew anetyakenhe areyeke Jesus-eke-arle akangkwe-irreke areyeke, alakenhe: Anwerne ileke itne kere ngkarte apartetye-arle antheke arlkwetyale anetyeke. Anwerne ileke itne alhwe-arlike antywetyale anetyeke. Itne kere arlkwetyeke-urletye alhwe-arlike uyerretyeke impetyeke, akarelhemele. Itne tyerrtye arrpe-anenhenge interlteapetyale anetyeke. Alakenhe-arle anwerne itneke intelheileke."

²⁶ Alakenhe-arle itne angkekenge Paul-ele aywerrkele mpwareke iwenheke apeke-arle itne angkeke mpwaretyeke. Kele, ingweleme anteme re akeme-irremele alheke artwe 4-pele itnekenge arne nhenge areye mpwaretyeke angkentye Moses-kenhenge ularre. Kele-arle itne ingkirreke mpwareke iperre itne tyatye akngerre Jew areye-kenheke irrpenheke imerte akngerrepate tyatye-ke ilemele arlte seven-pele iperre itne kere akngetyetyenhe re itemele Ngkarte anthetyeke itneke.

Itne Paul arntwirrke

²⁷ Itne-arle ingwe 6-peleke aneke iperre, artwe Jew apmere Asia-arenye areyele Paul areke tyatye akngerre kwenele tnerle-anerleng. Itne anteme alhemele tyer-tye areyeke angkeke itnenhe apurtelhe-ilemele arawelhe-ilemele itne Paul-eke ahele-irretyenhenge.

²⁸ Itne-arle renhe arntwirrkeke iperre, itne arnterre arlkemele alakenhe angkeke, "Artwe Israel-arenye areye-aye, nhenhe arerrirraye! Artwe nhenhele kwenhe tyer-tye areye apmere arrpe-anenhele arawelhe-ilentye akngerre itnenhe Israel-arenye areyenge untyeme ilemele. Itne imerte apale-arle angkemele angkentye Moses-kenheke, tyatye akngerre nhenhenge-arlike akurne mpwaremele. Lyete anteme anwerneke itirretyakenhele, itne artwe Jew anetyakenhe urrpetye akngetyeke tyatye akngerre kwene anthurre-werne."

²⁹ Itne-arle alakenhe angkeke Paul-elarle artwe Ephesus-arenye akngetyekenge Trophimus arritnye Jerusalem-werne. Itne anteme itirreke rarle akwele renhe tyatye kwene anthurre-werne akngekeke-athene, kenhe Jew anetyakenhe areye akenhe yanheke irrpetyeke arrangkwe-arle.

³⁰ Tyer-tye Jerusalem-arenye atningkele awerleng nthakenhe-arle irreke, itne Paul-eke ahele anthurre irreke, imerte ikwere-werne atheke unterlte-iwemele renhe arntwirrkele tyarre-akngeke tyatye akngerre ikwerengentye. Itne-arle kele alhekeng anteme kwertengerle tyatye-arenye areyele arriwe areye marteke ingkernenge.

³¹ Tyer-tye areyele Paul atwerrirretyame ingkwe ilwetyeke-ante, kenhe artwe anyentele anteme aremele unteke thultye areyeke akngerrepate ilettyeke tyer-tye areye-arle atwerreke-akerte.

³² Akngerrepate thultye areyeke re anteme thultye akngerrepate arrpenhe areyeke antangkeke itne ingkirreke anteme unteke itne-arle renhe atwetyame ikwere-werne. Itne anteme thultye aremele Paul atwentye impelheke.

³³ Artwe thultye akngerrepate re anteme Paul-werne atheke apetyeke thultye arrpenhe areyele anteme renhe arntwirrkeke. Re ileke thultye atherre anamele renhe ilttye atherre chain-ele ayernetyeke. Re anteme tyer-tye areye apayuthneke, "Angwenhe-ame artwe nhenhe? Nthakenhe-ame re irreke?"

³⁴ Arrpenhe areyele ayeye anyente ikwere ileke, arrpenhe areyele akenhe ayeye arrpenhe-arle ikwere ilerleng, re apatemele uyarne itirreke. Re anteme thultye ikwerenhe areye ileke Paul apmere rlterrke-werne akngetyeke itne

renhe yanhe ikwere apayuthnetyenhenge. Apmere lterrke re akenhe itwe ware-arle aneke.

³⁵ Itne renhe apmere nhenge-werne akngeke tetyenge areye intyetyeke akertne atheke. Kenhe tyerrtye areyele akenhe itnenhe akwete-arle apenterlenghe, Paul renhe atwe-tyeke. Kele thultye akngerrepate rarle anteme thultye areye ileke Paul kutyemele apmere lterrke ikwere-werne akngetyeke.

³⁶ Kenhe tyerrtye itnenhe-arle apenteke areye akenhe ikwere alakenhe-arle arlkerrerrlenghe, "Renhe irrerlknghe atwaye! Artwe yanhe atwaye!"

Paul tyerrtye ingkirrekeke angkeme

³⁷ Thultye areyele-arle Paul kwene-werne akngetyeke irrekenghe re alakenhe angkeke thultye akngerrepateke, "Ayenge ngkwenge angkeye?"

Pwathe re apatemele renhe tyernirtneke, "The aweke unte-arle akwele Greek angkentye akngerre.

³⁸ Ayenge-arle apale itirreke unte-arle artwe Egypt-arenyeke-athene nhenge akurne mpwarenty akngerre nhenge akwele. Arrule artwe nhengele tyerrtye areye ulpertelhe-ileke atwerretyeke thultye Caesar-kenhe areyenge. Re artwe 4,000-pele irrtartye-akertenge arrwekele-irreke, imerte itnenhe atnyenemele apmere ahurratyele, atwerretyeke-urletye."

³⁹ Paul akenhe alakenhe-arle angkirtnerlenghe, "Ar-rangkwe, ayenge-arle Jew-arle apmere Tarsus-arenye. Ap-mere akngerre nhenge ahelhe Cilicia mpwepele. The ngenhe apayuthneme unte ayenge impetyeke ayenge tyerrtye areyeke angketyenhenge."

⁴⁰ Kele akngerrepate re renhe impeke tyerrtye areyeke angketyeke. Kele Paul re tetye akertnele tneke imerte iltye akertne-irremele tyerrtye areyele renhe aretyeke, ikwere akangkwe-irremele nterte-irretyenhenge. Ingkerreke-arle nterte-irrekenghe re itneke angkeke angkentye Aramaic-enge, angkentye itnekenhenge.

22

¹ "Kake areye-aye akngerrepate atyinhe areye-arlike! Arrantherre ayenge mwantyele awerrirraye the arrekant-therre ayeye atyenge-akerte ilettyenhenge."

² Kele tyerrtye areye nterte anthurre irreke awemele Paul angkentye itnekenhenge angkerlenghe, Aramaic-nge. Re anteme alakenhe angkeke,

3 “Arratye kwenhe ayenge Jew. Ayenge-arle apmere Tarsus-ele-arle inteke, ahelhe mpwepe Cilicia-le, kele yanhengentyele apetyemele Jerusalem-werne anteme nhenhenge anteme ayenge amangkeke. Ayenge akweke anerlenge, ayenge akaltye-irreke angkentye Moses-elarle atyemeye anwerne-kenhe areye anthekeke. Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe Gamaliel-ele ayenge akaperte altywere-ileke, arruleke-atwetye anteme the angkentye nhenge apenteke, ayenge-arle Ngkarteke akangkwe-irretyeke ahentye-anekenge. Kele the itelareme arrantherre-arlike akangkwe-irrentye akngerre angkentye yanhe itneke.

4 Alakenhenge anteme the akwetethe itnenhe atwet-yarte, arrpenheme akenhe uyerreke-arle, ayeye Jesus-kenheke akangkwe-irrentye akngerre areye. The apeke arelhe-arlike artwe-arlike apeke arerlenge ayeye ikwere akangkwe-irrerlenge, the arrpenhe areye iletarte itnenhe arntwirrkemele jail-ke akwernetyeke.

5 Kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye-arle akaltye-arle tharle alakenhe mpwaretyarte, artwe arrpenhe areye council Jew areye-kenhengentyele-arlike. Itne ayenge ayeye intelhe-arle-ileke antheke akngetyeke Jew areyeke apmere Damascus-werne. Itne alakenhe intelhe-ileke, kele mwerre-arle ayenge Damascus-werne alhetyeke tyerrtye Jesus-kenhe areyeke unthetyeke. Itne ayenge ileke itnenhe chain-ele ayernetyeke Jerusalem-werne akngetye-alpetyeke, akngerrepate nhenhe areyele itnenhe atwetyeke.

6 “Kele ayenge anteme alheke Damascus ikwere-werne. Ayenge apmere itwele irremele, impeltye-ngentyele alkngenthe akngerre arrateke alkere akertne-ngentyele. Atyenge pwarartyeke. Nhenhe alakenhe irreke uterne akenhe alkere akertnele anerlenge arlte mpwepele.

7 Ayenge ahelheke atnyemele the aweke tyerrtye anyente arritnye atyinhe alakenhe angkerlenge, ‘Saul! Iwenhenge-ame unte atyenge akurne akwete aneme?’

8 Ayenge akenhe ikwere alakenhe-arle angkirtnerlenge, ‘Angwenhe-ame unte akngerrepate?’ Re anteme atyenge alakenhe angkeke, ‘Ayenge-arle Jesus Nazareth-arenye-arle, atyenge athewe unte akwetethe akurnentye mpwarepareme.’

9 Artwe atyengenge-arle apetyeke areyele alkngenthe-ante-arle areke, itne akenhe renhe angkerlenge awetyakenhe-arle aneke.

10 Ayenge anteme ikwere alakenhe angkeke, ‘Akngerrepate, nthakenhe-ame ayenge irreye?’ Akngerrepate re anteme atyenge alakenhe angkeke, ‘Akeme-irremele

Damascus-werne alhaye, apmerekere irretye-alhemele artwe anyentele ngkwenge iletienhe nthakenhe-arle ayenge ahentye aneme unte mpwaretyeke.'

¹¹ Yanhe-ngentyele, atyengenge-arle aneke areyele anteme ayenge ilyenge yerrele akngeke Damascus-werne atheke. The aretye-arlike-akenhe aneke, alknгентhe akngerre rarle ayenge pwenge-ilekenge.

¹² "Apmere yanhe ikwerele aneke artwe Ananias arritnye, re angkentye Moses-kenhe akwetethe apentetyarte, Jew apmerekere yanhe-arenye areye ikwere arnterre anthurre akangketyarte.

¹³ Artwe re apetyemele atyenge itwele tneke. Re anteme atyenge alakenhe angkeke, 'Atyewe atyinhe Saul, alknгамpaye awethe aretyeke!' The arratyete anteye areke iparrpe anthurre. The renhe areke atyenge itwele tnerlenghe.

¹⁴ Re anteme alakenhe angkeke, 'Ngkarte nhenge anwernele-arle, arrange-arrange anwerne-kenhe areyele-arlike-arle tnaketyarte, Re ngenhe akngakeke, Re anteme imernetyenhe nthakenhe unte irretyeke. Re ngenhe akngakeke unte Jesus aretyeke re kwenhe arratyete-arle aneme, unte akangkwe-irretyeke nthakenhe-arle re angkemeke.

¹⁵ Kele, unte-arle renhe areke iperre awemele-arlike ngkwenge re angkerlenghe, re ahentye aneme unte alhemele tyerrtye areyeke iletieke, nthakenhe-arle re angkeke iwenhe-arle unte areke-arlike.

¹⁶ Kele akwete ware akarelhetyalaye, akeme-irraye Jesus apayuthnetyeke, the ngenhe anteme kwatyete akwernemele baptise-eme-iletieke. Ngkartele ngenhe ariletienhe anetyenhenge arne akurne areye-arle unte mpwarekenge. Re ngenhe ilpernetyakenhe anetyenhe.' Alakenhe-arle Ananias atyenge angkeke."

¹⁷ Paul-ele itneke awethe ileke, "Kele ayenge anteme Jerusalem-werne apetyalpeke. Arlite arrpenhele anteme ayenge tyatyete akngerreke irrpeke Ngkarteke angketyeke, the anteme ahirre areke.

¹⁸ Ahirre ikwerenge anteme the areke akngerrepate Jesus atyenge angkerlenghe. Re atyenge alakenhe angkeke, 'Nhenhele anetyalaye! Jerusalem-engentyele arratemele alhaye lyete anteye, tyerrtye apmerekere nhenhe-arenye areye-arle akangkwe-irretienhenge iwenhe apeke re unte atyenge-akerte ilerlenghe.'

¹⁹ Ayenge anteme alakenhe ikwere angkirtneke, 'Akngerrepate, ingkirrekele itelareme ayenge-arle tyatyete Jew-kenhe areye-werne alhetyarte tyerrtye ngkwenge akangkwe-irrentye akngerre areyeke unthetyeke. The

arntwirrkeleme jail-ke akwernetyarte ngkwenge-arle akangkwe-irretyarte ingkirreke, itnenhe atwemele.

²⁰ Itne Stephen apwertele werlenghe ilwetyeke-ante, nhenge ayeye ngkwenge-akerte-arle akwetethe iletyartenge, the tneleme ware aretyame, ayenge-arle itirrekenghe itne-arle arne mwerre mpwarekeke-athene. The mantere itnekenhe arntarnte-aretyame itne renhe apwertele wemele atwerrirrerlenghe ilwetyeke-ante.'

²¹ Kele re anteme atyenge alakenhe angkeke, 'Arrangkwe, Jerusalem impemele alhaye, tharle ngenhe yernemenge arntwarre anthurre Jew anetyakenhe areye-werne!' "

²² Tyerrtye itne ntertele awerrirretyame Paul-ele iletyeke-atwetye nhenge akngerrepate Jesus-ele-arle renhe yerneke Jew anetyakenhe areye-werne. Yanhe iperre anteme itne ahele anthurre irremele arlkerreke, "Artwe nhenhe atwer-rirraye! Renhe atwaye ahelhe nhenhenge-ntyale uyerrelhe-ilemele. Renhe itethe anetyeke impetyale."

²³ Itne akwete arlkemele, itne mantere ilywelheke imerte ahelhe kutyemele alkereke iwemele ulpmernte akngerre mpwaremele.

²⁴ Artwe thultye akngerrepate rarle anteme ileke thultye areyele Paul apmere lterrke-werne akngetyeke itne renhe arne walye akngerrele atwetyeke re itneke iletyenhenge iwenhe-arle re akurne mpwareke, Jew areye ahele irre-tyeke. Thultye areyele anteme Paul renhe apmere lterrke ikwere akwerneke.

²⁵ Apmere kwene ikwere anteme itne renhe ilye atherre ayernemele antekelhe-ileke itne renhe arne walye akngerrele atwetyenhenge. Kenhe Paul akenhe angker-lenghe thultye akngerrepate itwele-arle tnetyameke, "Arrantherre mwantye itirretyeke nthakenhe-arle arrantherre mpwaremeke, arrantherre apeke ayenge atwemele arrantherre angkentye ultakeme-arle. Pipe Rome-ngentye atyinhe nhenhele ileme ayenge-arle apmere yanhe-arenye aneme. Arrantherre-ame ayenge atwetyenhe court-werne akngetyakenhele ware atyenge-akerte akaltye-irretyakenhele?"

²⁶ Artwe re alakenhe angkerlenghe awemele, re alheke akngerrepate akngerre itne-kenheke angketyeke, "Unte-ame artwe nhenhe-akerteke akaltye? Iwenheke-ame unte anwernenhe iparrpe uterneke renhe atwetyeke? Awaye! Artwe nhenhele-arle Caesar akngerrepate anteye-arle ak-wele ileme, rarle Rome-arenye-arle ilelheme, kele renhe atwetyale anetyeke."

27 Thultye akngerrepate akngerre re nhenhe awemele apateke imerte apetyemele Paul apayuthnemele, "Arratyame unte Caesar Pwathe ileme? Unte-ame Rome-arenye?"

Paul akenhe alakenhe-arle angkirtnerleng, "Yewe, araty kwenhe."

28 Thultye akngerrepate akngerre re anteme Paul-eke alakenhe angkeke, "Ayenge Rome-arenye anteye, the Caesar Pwathe anteye ileme, the akenhe apwerte ngkweltye akngerre-arle Caesar antheke ayenge ikwerenhe anteme anetyenhenge."

Paul anteme alakenhe angkeke, "Akngeye atyinhele kwenhe Caesar akngerrepate aketyarte, re renhe akngerrepate akeke ayenge-arle akweke inteke-ngentyele. The apwerte ngkweltye anthetyakenhe-arle aneke ayenge-arle Rome-arenye akwete-arle aneme."

29 Thultye areyele Paul atwetyeke aneke, itne anteme renhe angkerleng awemele, renhe iparrpele impemele alheke. Thultye pwathe akngerre atere anthurre irreke, rarle itelarekenge Paul-arle Rome-arenye anteye aneme, re pipe impene atnyeneke apalele ware anteme re thultye areye uterneke Paul ayernetyeke.

Paul Jew akngerrepate areyeke angkeme

30 Artwe thultye akngerrepate nhenge ahentye akwete aneke awetyeke iwenhenge-arle Jew areye Paul-eke ahele-irremele atwerrireke. Kele arlte arrpenhele re itnenhe apurtelhe-ileke kwertengerle akngerrepate tyaty-arenye Jew-kenhe areye-arlike, Jew akngerrepate arrpenhe areye-arlike itne apurte-irremele angkerretyenhenge. Re ileke thultye areyele Paul-enge ilye-kenhe irlwetyeke, jail-ngentyele renhe arrattelhe-ilemele itneke-werne akngetyetyeke. Kele, itne renhe inemele akngetyeke imerte renhe itneke-arleke ngkernemele arrekwelele tnetyeke.

23

1 Paul-ele artwe Jew akngerrepate itnenhe anthurre aremele atnerrele angkeke, "Ayenge-arle Jew arrantherrearteke-arle! Ayenge-arle akwetethe-arle angkentye Ngkartekenheke akangkwe-irrentye akngerre Re ayenge ilerleng, alakenhenge anteme ayenge nhenhele tneme Ngkartenge arrwekele, apure-irretyakenhe."

2 Kele artwe kwertengerle tyeperre tyaty-arenye Ananias arritnyele awemele Paul alakenhe angkerleng re uterneke artwe ikwere itwele-arle tnetyame renhe arrakerte atwetyeke.

³ Kenhe Paul-ele renhe alakenhe angkerlenghe awemele, re ikwere alakenhe angkeke, "Itne apeke ayenge atweme Ngkartele akenhe ngenhe atwirtnerlenghe anteye-arle unte-arle urrtyrremele mwerre akwele anemenge. Unte itirreme tyerrtye areye akwele arratye-iletyeke. Kenhe unte akenhe angkentye Moses-kenheke akangkwe-irretyakenhe-arle, itnenhe ilemele ayenge atwetyeke, the akurne mpwaretyakenhenge-itanye."

⁴ Artwe arrpenhe areye Paul itwele-arle tnetyame Paul ilteke alakenhe, "Iwenhenge-ame unte alakenhe angkeme? Unte alakenhe angketyale kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenyeke."

⁵ Paul itneke ingkirrekeke alakenhe angkeke, "Kweye! The itelaretyakenhe-arle aneke artwe yanhe arrenhantherrenhe-arle ileke ayenge atwetyeke-arle kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye aneme. Ayenge-arle itirreke rarle artwe arrpenheke-athene-arle, tharle itelaremenge Moses-elarle intelhe-ileke ayeye anwerne-kenhenge, 'Apale angketyale akngerrepate arrekantherrenheke!' " *Exodus 22:28*.

⁶ Paul-ele alhengke-areke arrpenhe areye Sadducee areye aneke arrpenhe areye akenhe Pharisee areye-arle aneke. Re itneke alakenhe angkeke, "Kake Jew atyinhe areye-awerne, ayenge kwenhe Pharisee aneme, atyenge-artweye-arteke arrange-arange atyinhe areye-arlike-arteke. The itelareme Ngkartele-arle itethe-ilirtname ilweke-arle areye. Arrantherre anteme ayenge akngetyemele ngkerneke nhenhe court-ele tnetyeke, ayenge-arle ilweke-arle areye-arle itethe-irrirtname-akerte angkemenge ware."

⁷ Paul-arle alakenhe angkekenghe, Pharisee areye Sadducee areye-arlike akngakelheke imerte uthnerremele tyerrtye apeke-arle ilweke-arle-ngentyele itethe-irrirtname ithwenge apeke.

⁸ Itne ahele angkerreke Sadducee areye-arle itirrekenghe tyerrtye-arle ilweke-arle-ngentyele uyarne itethe-irrirtname. Itne itirreme anteye alkere-arenye areye, utnenge areyeke-arlike-arle arrangkwe aneme. Kenhe Pharisee areye akenhe itirreme ilweke-arle-ngentyele-arle arratye-arle itethe-irrirtname, itne itirreme anteye alkere-arenye areye, utnenge areye-arlike-arle arratye anthurre aneme.

⁹ Itne anteme ahele-irremele arlkerreke. Pharisee arrpenheme angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe tnele alakenhe angkeke, "Anwerne angkeme artwe nhenhe-arle akurne mpwaretyakenhe-arle. Alkere-arenye

Ngkarte-kenhe apeke, irrerlknge lthane arrpenhe apeke-arle ikwere angkeke arratye kwenhe re angkeme.”

¹⁰ Yanhenge anteme itne awethe ahele irrerremele arlker-reke. Kele itne atwerretyeke irremele anteme, itne Paul-eke rakirretyame. Akngerrepate akenhe atere-irreke itne Paul alterreme-ketye. Re anteme thultye atningke ileke, “Iparrpe alhaye kwene nhakwe itne-arle atwerreme-werne imerte Paul arratelhe-ilemele nhenhe-werne akngetyemele.” Thultye itne arratye alakenhe mpwareke.

¹¹ Ingwe ikwerele, akngerrepate Jesus apetyemele Paul itwele tneke imerte alakenhe angkemele, “Akwenpe anaye! Unte-arle tyerrtye Jerusalem-arenye areyeke atyenge-akerte ileke, unte Rome-werne anteme alhetyeke itneke atyenge-akerte iletaye.”

Jew arrpenhe areye Paul atwetyeke angkerreme

¹²⁻¹³ Ingweleme arrpenhele anteme Jew atningke apurte-irremele tyele angkerreke nthakenhe itne Paul atwetyeke. Itne uternelheke, Ngkarte apayuthnemele itnenhe aretyeke, imerte alakenhe angkemele, “Anwerne merne arlkwetyakenhe, kwatye-arlike antywetyakenhe anetyenhe, Paul ilwetyeke-atwetye.”

¹⁴ Itne anteme alheke kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatye-arenye areye-werne, Jew akngerrepate arrpenhe areye-werne-arlike ilelhetyeke nthakenhe-arle itne mpwareke, “Ngkartele anwernenhe aweke anwerne alhilerlenge anwerne-arle merne arlkwetyakenhe, kwatye-arlike antywetyakenhe anetyenhe, anwerne Paul irrerlknge atwetyeke-atwetye.

¹⁵ Anwerne ahentye aneme arrantherre artwe anyente yernetyeke, ayeye ilenhe-ilenhe, thultye akngerrepateke alakenhe urrtirremele angketyeke, ‘Paul yernirtaye Jew akngerrepate areye-werne. Itne kwenhe renhe awethe apayuthnetyeke ahentye aneme.’ Akngerrepate rarle renhe yernerlenge, anwerne ikwere akarelhetyenhenge renhe mpwepeke atwetyeke.”

¹⁶ Kele Paul-kenhe ampatyele akenhe aweke-arle itne angkerrerlenge re anteme alheke apmere thultye akngerrepate-kenhe-werne Paul-eke iletaye. Apmere ikwere irremele re kwene-werne irrpenhemele renhe aretye-alheke imerte ikwere ayeye renhe ilemele.

¹⁷ Paul-elarle nhenhe aweke iperrele, re thultye anyenteke antangkemele alakenhe angkeke, “Artwe apmerrke nhenhe akngaye pwathe akngerre-werne, rarle ahentye anemenge ikwere ayeye akngerre iletaye.”

18 Kele thultye rarle Paul-kenhe ampatye renhe araty akngeke pwathe akngerre ikwere-werne. Re pwathe akngerre ikwere angkeke, "Artwe Paul arritnyele kwenhe ayenge ileke apmerrke nhenhe ngkwenge-werne akngetyetyeke. Re akwele ngkwenge ayeye ilettyeke ahentye aneme."

19 Artwe akngerrepate rarle Paul-eken ampatye renhe amultenge inemele akngeke imerte ikwere itweke arrernel-hemele ikwere angketyeke apmere nterte-werne. Pwathe re anteme renhe apayuthneke, "Iwenhe-ame unte atyenge ilettyeke apetyeke?"

20 Kenhe Paul-eken ampatye re alakenhe-arle angkerlenge, "Jew areye tyele angkerretyame ngenhe ingweleme apayuthnetyeke Paul akngirtnetyeke Jew areye apurte-irrerrentye akngerre nhenge-werne. Itne urrttyirretyenhe itne-arle renhe awethe akwele apayuthnetyeke ahentye aneme nthakenhe-arle re irreke-akerte. Kele arraty anetyakenhe-arle, itne-arle ularele ware-arle ileme.

21 Itne-arle ngenhe apayuthnerlenge mpwaretyale, artwe 40-pele apeke atningke awethe apeke-arle alengke-iwelhewarremenge akarelhemele Paul atwetyeke re anpere alherlenge. Itne Ngkarteke alhileke itne-arle merne-arlke kwaty-arlke antywetyakenhe akwele anetyenhe itne Paul irrerlknge atwetyeke-atwetye. Artwe itne akenhe akare-arle-lherrirreme alakenhe mpwaretyeke, itne akarelheme unte thultye ngkwynhe areye uternetyeke renhe akngetyeke Jew akngerrepate itneke-werne. Itneke akangkwe-irretyale anaye!"

22 Pwathe akngerre re Paul-kenhe ampatye ikwere angkeke, "Unte arrpenhe areyeke ilelhetyale anetyeke unte-arle atyenge yanhe-akerte ilettyeke apetyeke." Re anteme apmerrke renhe yerneke.

Thultye areyele Paul akngeme pwathe Felix-werne

23 Thultye nhengele anteme thultye arrpenhe atherreke antangkeke re imerte ikwere-atherre angkemele, "Alherremele antangkaye thultye 200-peleke itne nhenhengenyele lyete ingwele alhetyeke apmere Caesarea-werne. Imerte ikngwemele thultye 70-pele nanthe-akerte, thultye 200-pele arrpenhe areye-arlke irrttyarte-akerte. Thultye itnenhe ilaye apurte-irretyeke anwerne lyete ingwele 9 o'clock alherlte-iwetyenhenge.

24 Nanthe arrpenhe areye-arlke inaye atnyenemele Paul utyernetyeke renhe mwerre akwete akngetyenhenge itethe akwete atnyenemele akngerrepate Felix-werne."

25 Re pipe itnekenge yerneke alakenhe intelhe-ilemele:

26 “Yewe, Felix, unte kwenhe alartetye akngerre anthurre! The Claudius Lysias-le ngkwenge pipe nhenhe intelhe-ileme, the nhenhe mwerrantye anthurre ngkwenge intelhe-ileme.

27 Ayenge ahentye aneme unte ayeye nhenhe mwantye anthurrele awetyeke. The ngkwenge yerneke artwe nhenhe Paul, Jew areyele-arle renhe arntwirrkemele atwetyeke anekenge. Kenhe the akenhe aweke artwe nhenhele-arle akwele pipe Rome-ngentyele atnyeneme, ayenge anteme thultye atyinhe areye-akerte alheke renhe itetheke mpwaremele inerle-alpetyeke itne-ketye.

28 Ayenge-arle ahentye aneke awetyeke nthakenhe-arle Jew areye ikwere angkerretyame nthakenhe-arle re akurne apeke mpwarekeke. The anteme renhe akngeke Jew akngerrepate areye-werne apayuthnetyeke nthakenhe irretyeke.

29 The aweke Jew akngerrepate areyele artwe nhenhe apayuthnerlenge iwenhe-iwenhe apeke renhe, re itneke angkirtneke. Itne ileke rarle akwele iwerre Jew areye-kenheke apale angkeke. Kenhe Paul-ele akenhe iwenhe apeke akurne mpwaretyakenhe-arle angkentye Rome-nge ularre. Anwerne akenhe renhe atwetyale anetyeke-arle jailke akwernemele.

30 Ayenge ingwe ikwerele inteke arlte arrpenhele anteme atyenge itne ileke Jew areyele-arle akwele renhe atwetyenhe nterte-ntertele ware, the anteme renhe ngkwengewerne iparrpe yerneme. The ileke Jew renhe-arle ilperneme areyele ngkwenge ilettyeke nthakenhe-arle re irrekeke.”
Alakenhe-arle re pipe-ke intelhe-ileke imerte itnekenge yernemele.

31 Thultye areyele mpwareke nthakenhe-arle akngerrepate itnekenhele itnenhe ileke. Ingwe ikwerele itne Paul inemele akngeke ingwe-athnele apmere Antipatris-werne.

32 Arlte arrpenhele anteme, thultye ingke-arle alheke areye apetyete-alpeke Jerusalem-werne, kenhe thultye nanthenge areye akenhe Paul-enge-arle alheke.

33 Kele Paul-nge-arle nanthenge alheke areye Caesarea-ke irremele itne akngerrepate Felix pipe renhe antheke, Paul-arlke itne renhe ilttye antheke.

34 Pwathe re pipe renhe aremele alakenhe angkeke Paul-ekke, “Nthenhe-arenye-ame unte?” Paul akenhe angkirtnerlenge, “Ayenge-arle Cilicia-arenye-arle.”

35 Pwathe re nhenhe awemele alakenhe angkeke, “Ngenhe-arle ilperneke areye apetyerlenge nhenhe-werne,

the itnenhe-urrke awetyenhe itne ngkwenge-akerte angkerlenge. Aweke-arle iperre anteme ayenge itirreme nthakenhe ngenhe iletayeke.” Re anteme thultye ikwerenhe areye ileke Paul arntarnte-aretyeke apmere akngerre Herodenhele. Apmere akngerre re aneke jail-arteke.

24

Itne ileme Paul-elarle arne akurne akwele mpwaretyame

¹ Ingwe five-pele-arle uyerrekenge, kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye Ananias uthene Jew akngerrepate urrpetye-arlike Jerusalem impemele alheke Caesarea-werne. Itnekenge apurte-irremele alheke artwe Tertullus arritnye re court-arenye. Itne ingkirreke apurte-irremele apetyeke artwe akngerrepate Felix-werne itne Paul ilpernetyenhengerle akurne akngerre akwele mpwarekenge.

² Akngerrepate Felix-ele tyerrtye arrpenhe ileke Paul kwene-werne akngetyetyeke. Paul apetyerlenge anteme, Tertullus-ele renhe ilperneke. Re Felix-eke angkeke, “Unte kwenhe artwe atyeperre mwerre anthurre, unte kwenhe akngerrepate anthurre aneke arrule-ngentyele, anwerne ingkirreke kwenhe mwerre nterte anerlte-anetyarte. Unte arne mwerre atningke anwerneke mpwareke apmere arrpe-anenhele, arratye angkemele arratye itirremele itelarentyele.

³ Alakenhenge anteme anwerne ingkirreke, apmere arrpe-anenhe-arenye, ngkwenge akangkeme akwetethe utyernemele.

⁴ Kele, the ngenhe apurrkele-antheme-ketye, ayenge akwete angketyale anetyenhenge. Ayenge anteme mwantye anthurrele awe ayenge artwe nhenhe areyeke arrkngerte angkerlenge.

⁵ Anwerne artwe nhenhe itelareme, nthenhe-werne apeke-arle re alheme, re arlkarentye-irreme. Apmere arrpe-anenhele unthemele re arlkarentye-irreme, Jew areye ulpertelhe-ilemele itne government areyeke ahele-irretyeke. Re akngerrepate anteye aneme tyerrtye nhenge areyeke arrpenhe areyele-arle ileme, “Nazareth-arenye apententye akngerre areye.”

⁶⁻⁷ Rarle apale alheke tyatye akngerre Jew areye-kenhe-werne akurnelhe-iletayeke. Anwerne renhe aremele ileke thultye areyele renhe arntwirrketyeke.

⁸ Unte artwe nhenhe awethe apayuthnetyeke awetyenhenge anwerne-arle arratye angkeme.” Alakenhe-arle Tertullus angkeke Felix-eke.

⁹ Jew akngerrepate arrpenhe itne anteme Tertullus-enge apurte-irremele angkeke, “Yewe, artwe nhenhe-arle arratye-arle angkeme.”

Paul ilelhome pwathe Felix-eke

¹⁰ Felix re Paul-eke akwirremele angkeke re anteme angketyeke. Paul anteme alakenhe angkeke, “Yewe akngerrepate, kele the itelareme, arrule-ngentyele anwerne apeke court-ele tnerlenge, unte-arle itirreme nthakenhe anwerneke irretyeke. Alakenhenge anteme ayenge atyenge-akerte akwenpe angkeme unte arratye itelaretyenhenge.

¹¹ Tharle ngkwenge nhenhe arratye-arle ileme. Unte apeke ahentye aneme tyerrtye arrpenhe areye apayuth-naye, itne ngkwenge ayeye renhe anteye ilettyenhenge. Arlte 12-pele iperrele ayenge alheke Jew-kenhe tyatye akngerre-werne Ngkarteke angketyeke.

¹² Tyatye kweneke irpenhemele ayenge tyerrtye areyeke ahele-irretyakenhe aneke, tyatye arrpenhe areyeke-arlke irrpemele ayenge tyerrtye yanhe areyeke ahele irretyakenhe aneke atwerretye-arlke-akenhele.

¹³ Artwe nhenhe areyele kwenhe urrtirremele ware atyenge-akerte ileme. Itne anteme ayeye atyenge-akerte uyarne ileme ayenge ilpernemele, unte itneke akangkwe-irretyenhenge akwele.

¹⁴ “The anteme ngkwenge ayeye arratye ileme unte itelaretyenhenge. The Ngkarte anyente renhe tnakeme arrwekelenye atyinhele-arle tnaketyarte. The akenhe Jesus apententye akngerre anteye-arle, arratye-arle re iwerre anwerneke imerneke. Jew arrpenheme akenhe Jesus-eke anyurre-arle-irreme, iwerre ikwerenhe-arle apale akwele anemenge. Itne-arteke anteye, ayenge akangkwe-irrentye akngerre ayeye nhenge Ngkartele-arle Moses anthekeke. Ayenge akangkwe-irreme anteye iwenhe apeke-arle angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areyele intelhe-ilekeke.

¹⁵ Itne-arteke anteye ayenge akwenpe aneme akarelhemele urrekeke Ngkartele-arle alhileke nhengeke, rarle ingkirreke ilweke-arle-ngentyele itethe-ilirtnetyenhe. Rarle akurne uthene mwerre-arle aneke uthene atherre anteye-arle itethe-ilirtnetyenhe.

¹⁶ Ye, the itelareme Ngkartele-arle ayenge itethe-ilirtnetyenhe ayenge ilwerlenge, ayenge anteme akwetethe mwerre anerle-anetyenhe Ngkartenge, tyerrtye areyenge-arlke arrekwele, ayenge apure-irreketyenge.

¹⁷ “Apmere arrpenhe areyenge-arle ayenge year urpetyeke aneke iperre, ayenge Jerusalem-werne alpeke.

Ayenge alheke tyerrtye Jew areye apwerte ngkweltye anthetyeke, alhengkeye areyeke, kere atwemele imerte urele itemele Ngkarte anthetyenhenge renhe utyernemele tnaketyeke.

¹⁸ The alakenhe mpwarerlenghe, tyerrtye Jew arrpenhe areyele ayenge aretyame tyatye kwenele tnerle-anerlenghe. Kele ayenge anteme arlkngelehe, angkentye Moses-kenhenge ularre. Tyerrtye urrpetye ware-arle atyengenge aneke the itnenhe ulpertelhe-iletyakenhe aneke angwenhe apeke re arlketyakenhe aneke.

¹⁹ Yanhele akenhe aneke Jew arrpenhe areye-arle Asia-ngentyele, itne-arle akenhe tyerrtye areye ulpertelhe-ileke ahe apale unthemele. Itne apeke-arle itirreke tharle akwele arne akurne mpwareke, kele itne anteme nhenhele anetyeke ngkwenge iletyeke, kenhe arrangkwe-arle.

²⁰ Kenhe itne nhenhele anetyakenhenge, artwe Jew arpenhe nhenhe areyele-arle ngkwenge iletyeke, nthakenhe-arle itne itirreme, ayenge akurneke apeke, itne anthur-rele akwele ayenge aweke angkerlenghe Jew akngerrepate areyeke Jerusalem-enge.

²¹ Kele the arne anyente arratye mpwareke, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme apeke itne ayenge ilperneme. Ayenge alakenhe arlkeke 'Arrantherre kwenhe atyenge-akerte lyete itirrewarreme tharle itelaremenge Ngkartele-arle tyerrtye ilweke-arle areye itethe-ilirtnetyenhe.' " Alakenhe-arle Paul angkeke.

²² Felix-arle kele akaltye anthurre-arle aneke nthakenhe-arle Jesus-ele areyeke imernekeke, re anteme Paul-eke angkeke tyerrtye renhe-arle ilperneke areyeke-arlke, "Kele angketyale anerrirraye, urrekeke impaye. Thultye akngerrepate tyeperre nhenge Lysias apetyerlenghe the renhe apayuthnetyenhe, kele ayenge anteme itirreme nthakenhe-arle irretyenheke."

²³ Re anteme thultye akngerrepate anyente alakenhe ileke, "Paul akngaye imerte renhe mwantyele aremele ayernetyale renhe impemele untherle-anetyeke. Atyewe ikwerenhe areyele apeke ikwere merne akngetyerlenghe, kere-arlke mantere-arlke apeke itnenhe aywepetyalaye."

Felix akwetethe apetyetyarte Paul-eke angketyeke

²⁴ Arlte urrpetye iperrele Felix anewe ikwerenhe Drusilla uthene, arelhe Jew-arle, Caesarea-werne apetye-alperreke imerte ilemele thultye-le Paul akngetyetyeke renhe aretyeke. Felix-ele anteme aweke Paul ikwere angkerlenghe. Paul ikwere-atherre angkeke ratherre Jesus Christ-eke akangkwe-irretyeke.

²⁵ Paul-ele ikwere-atherre ileke Ngkarte-arle ahentye aneme tyerrtye areye mwerre anetyeke, arnterre itirre-tyeke nthakenhe-arlike itne irretyeke atheke-irretyale itirretyakenhele ware mpwaretyeke. Paul-ele ikwere Ngkarte-akerte ileke nthakenhe-arle re tyerrtye ingkirreke court-eke ngkernetyenhenge. Kele Felix-ele Paul alakenhe angkerlenge awemele atere anthurre irreke re anteme Paul-eke alakenhe angkeke, "Kele alakenhe ware the awetyeke ahentye aneme. Ayenge awethe ahentye anerlenge the iletienhenge unte awethe apetyetyeke."

²⁶ Re anteme ikwere itirretyame re-arrpe "Paul-ele apeke atyenge apwerte ngkweltye alengke-iwemele antheme the renhe yernemele arratemele alhetyeke." Yanhengentyele anteme re Paul-eke angketyarte ikwerenge anetyeke apetyetyeke, ratherre angkemele anetyenhenge. Kele Paul re perre renhe apwerte ngkweltye anthetyakenhe-arle anerlenge.

²⁷ Felix-ele anteme Paul akwete anthurre yanhele atnyenetyarte. Year atherrame iperre, Felix impemele akwete-ante re alheke kele artwe arrpenhe Porcius Festus anteme-arle akngerrepate aneke apmere Judea-ke. Re Paul jail-le atnyenetyarte Jew akngerrepate areye akangketyeke mpwaremele. Rarle itelareke itne-arle ahentye anetyakenhe aneke re Paul ipmentye aywepetyeke.

25

Festus-ele Jew areye uterneke Paul ilpernetyeke apmere Caesarea-nge

¹ Arlte urrpetye iperre Festus-arle Caesarea-werne apetyekenge tyerrtye apmere yanhe-arenye areyeke akngerrepate anetyeke, re antekerre-atheke anteme alheke Jerusalem-werne.

² Rarle Jerusalem-eke irreke iperre, kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatye-arenye areye, Jew akngerrepate areye-arlike apetyeke imerte ikwere ilemele Paul-elarle akwele apale mpwareke.

³ Artwe nhenhe areyele Festus apayuthneke, "Unte apeke thultye ngkwihinhe areye ileye Paul Jerusalem-werne akngetyetyeke? Unte anteme ikwere nthakenhe apeke re itirretyenhenge nhenhenge." Kenhe itne akenhe nterte-nterte-arle angkerreke iwerre iterele Paul-eke akarelhetyeke renhe irrerlkng atwetyenhenge re apmere Jerusalem-werne atheke apetyerlenge.

⁴ Festus akenhe itneke alakenhe-arle angkerlenge, "Ar-rangkwe! Thultye atyinhe areyele-arle Paul nhenhe

Caesarea-elarle atnyeneme, ayenge akweke-arle anemenge yanhe-werne alpetyenhenge anteye.

⁵ Arrantherre apeke akngerrepate arrekanttherrenhe akngakemele atyengenge apeke apetyalptyeke. Yanhele itne anemele itne apeke Paul ilpernetyenhenge nthakenhe-arle re irrekeke akurne apeke-arle mpwarekenge. Re apeke-arle arraty akurne mpwarekeke, ithwenge apeke.”

Paul-ele apayuthneme pwathe akngerre Rome-arenye aretyeke, Caesar arritnye

⁶ Festus-arle Jerusalem-ele arlte 8-peleke apeke arlte 10-peleke aneke iperrele, re impemele alpeke Caesarea-werne. Arlte arrpenhele anteme, alpeke-arle iperre, Festus arrpenheke antangkeke Paul room akngerre-werne akngetyetyeke, nthenhele-arle itne angkerrerleng tyerrtye areye court-eke ngkernemele.

⁷ Thulty anyentele-arle Paul akngetyeke iperre room akngerre ikwere-werne, Jew akngerrepate areye apurte-irrerreke renhe ilpernetyeke. Jew akngerrepate areyele Festus-eke ileke Paul-elarle arne akurne atningke mpwareke. Itne-arle ikwere ilerrirreke ilpernemele Paul-akerte kenhe re akenhe lterrke akwete anekenge.

⁸ Paul anteme arrkngente-iwelheke, alakenhe angkemele, “The akurne mpwaretyakenhe aneke angkentye Jew areyenge ularre, the tyatye Jew areye-kenhenge akurnentye mpwaretyakenhe aneke, ayenge apale angketyakenhe akngerrepate akngerre Rome-arenye-akerte, artwe nhenge Caesar.”

⁹ Kenhe Festus akenhe ahentye aneke Jew akngerrepate areye akangketyeke mpwaretyeke-arle, re anteme Paul apayuthneke, “Unte-ame ahentye aneme Jerusalem-werne antekerre alhetyeke artwe nhenhe areyele apmerye yanheke ilpernetyenhe, ayenge ngkwenge apmerye yanhenge itirretyenhenge?”

¹⁰ Kenhe Paul akenhe alakenhe-arle angkirtnerleng, “Ar-rangkwe, ayenge-arle nhenhele-arle aneme ngkwengenge arrekwele tnemele, ngenhe anthurre akwele nhenheke arrerneke akngerrepate akngerre Rome-arenyele. Apmere nhenhenge akwele unte atyenge itirretyeke nthakenhe apeke mpwaretyeke. Ayenge-arle Jew areyeke akurne-irretyakenhe-arle, unte itelareme ayenge-arle artwe imerrentye anetyakenhe.

¹¹ Unte apeke-arle itirreme the apeke-arle akurne mpwarekeke, angkentyele-arle ileme ayenge itne irrerlknge atwetyeke, kele mwerre-arle unte angketyeke ayenge apeke

ilwetyeke. Kele ayenge artwe imerrentye anetyakenhenge-arle itne atyenge-akerte urrtiyirremenge, unte anteme ayenge Jew areye iltye anthetyale anetyeke. Alakenhenge anteme ayenge ngkwenge alakenhe angkerle-aneme, ayenge yernaye pwathe akngerre Rome-werne, Caesar nhenge-arle itne akerrepirreme-werne!"

¹² Kele, akngerrepate Festus-ele aweke Paul angkerlengere apurte-irreke council ikwerenhe areyenge itne angkerretyeke. Festus anteme Paul-eke angkeke, "Unte angkeke unte-arle Caesar arrekwelele tnetyeke ahentye aneme, kele the ngenhe ikwere-werne yerneme."

Festus-ele ileme pwathe Agrippa-eke Paul-akerte

¹³ Arrulenge arrpenhele anteme, akngerrepate arrpenhe Agrippa arritnye atyeye ikwerenhe Bernice arritnyenge anyente-irremele ratherre apurte apetyeke Caesarea-werne pwathe akngerre Festus aretyeke ilelherretyeke ratherre akangkentye rarle apetyerlengere.

¹⁴ Pwathe re atyeye ikwerenhe-arlike aneke arlte urpetye awetheke-atwetye Caesarea ikwerele. Ratherre-arle yanhele anekenge, Festus-ele ileke Paul-akerte, angkemele, "Artwe anyente nhenhe aneme Felix-elarle iwerle-alheke jail kweneke. Artwe re Paul arritnye.

¹⁵ Nhenge ayenge Jerusalem-werne alherlengere, kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatye-arenye areye, Jew akngerrepate arrpenhe areyele-arlike atyenge ileke artwe nhenhele-arle akurne akngerre mpwareke angkentye itnekenhenge ularre. Itne ayenge apayuthneke nthakenhe ayenge itirretyeke renhe ilpernemele tyerrtye areyele renhe atwetyenhenge.

¹⁶ "Ayenge akenhe itneke alakenhe-arle angkerlengere, 'Tyerrtye anwerne Caesar-arle akngerrepate akeme areye artwe ware ilpernemele atwentye akngerre ante kweny-arle. Anwerne renhe court-eke arrekwele ngkerneme ayeye ikwerenhe-akerte ilelhemele areyele arerlengere renhe-arle ilperneke tyerrtye areye arrekwelengere. Kele-arle aweke iperrele anteme, itne itirreme nthakenhe renhe iletyeke.' Alakenhe-arle ayenge itneke angkeke.

¹⁷ Jew areye anteme Caesarea-werne apetyeke ayenge-arle apetyekengere. Arlte anwerne-arle arrernelheke iperre, the thulty arrpenheme ileke Paul nhenhe-werne akngetyetyeke ayenge nhenhenge ikwere itirretyenhenge nthakenhe renhe iletyeke.

¹⁸ Jew akngerrepate itne anteme kwene-werne apetyemele Paul-eke arratye ilpernemele angkeke. Ayenge akenhe apale-arle itirreke artwe rarle akurne akngerre

mpwarekenge, alakenhenge anteme itne renhe court-eke ngkernewarreke ilpernetyeke.

¹⁹ Kenhe itne akenhe Paul-enge aheke-arle apale unther-reke nthakenhe-arle re Ngkarteke akangkwe-irremenge. Itne angkerreke artwe Jesus arritnyeke-arlike ilweke-arleke, Paul akenhe alakenhe akwete-arle angkerlenge, 'Jesus-arle itetharle-irreke re anteme itethe aneme.'

²⁰ Kele the uyarne-arle itelareme nthakenhe renhe apayuthnetyeke, tharle uyarne itelareke iwenheke-arle itne ahele-irretyame. The anteme Paul apayuthneke, 'Unte-ame Jerusalem-werne alpetyeke ahentye aneme atyenge court-enge nhakwenge angketyenhenge?'

²¹ Re anteme angkeke, 'Arrangkwe! Ayenge ahentye aneme Pwathe akngerre Caesar-ele ayenge awetyeke nthakenhe-arle ayenge angketyenheke re atyenge itirre-tyenhenge nthakenhe ayenge ilettyeke.' Re anteme ayenge apayuthneke renhe nhenhele atnyenetyeke Caesarea-nge akarelhemele alhetyenhenge. The anteme uterneke thultye areyele Paul arntarnte-aretyeke nhenhenge urrekeke the renhe pwathe akngerre-werne yernetyenhenge Rome-werne." Alakenhe-arle Festus-ele artwe Agrippa ikwere ileke.

²² Agrippa-elarle nhenhe aweke iperre re Festus-eke alakenhe angkeke, "The artwe yanhe awetyeke ahentye aneme nthakenhe-arle re angketyenheke."

Festus anteme alakenhe angkirtneke, "Yewe, the thultye areye uternetyenhe renhe nhenhe-werne akngetyetyeke ingwenhe, unte renhe awetyenhenge."

Paul Agrippa-eke angkeme

²³ Kele arlte arrpenhele anteme Agrippa uthene Bernice atherre mantere mwerre akngerre anthurreke irrperle-annerreke, mantere alkarle anthurre pwathe akngerre areye irrpentye akngerreke, ratherre anteme apetyeke apmere akngerre ikwere-werne court atnyenentye akngerre-werne. Pwathe ingkirreke apmere Caesarea nhenhe-arenye areye apurte-irreke ikwere-atherrenge thultye areye-arlike. Pwathe Festus re anteme ileke thultye-le Paul inemele kwene-werne akngetyetyeke.

²⁴ Festus-ele Paul akngetyemele alakenhe tyerrtye areyeke angkeke, "Ye, akngerrepate Agrippa, tyerrtye arrpenhe-arlike nhenhele-arle aneme, ayenge awerrirraye! The arrekantherre ileme artwe nhenhe-akerte. Tyerrtye atningke Jerusalem-arenye areye Caesarea-arenye areyele-arlike aneme ayenge ileke nthakenhe the renhe ilettyeke.

Itne alakenhe arnterre anthurre atyenge arlkeke, 'Iparrpe artwe yanhe atwaye, renhe itethe atnyenetyale!'

²⁵ The tyerrtye areye apayuthnerlenge nthakenhe-arle re irreke, itne atyenge ileke, re-arlke atyenge illeheke. Alakenhe awemele the uyarne itelareke, iwenhe akurne-arle mpwarekenge. The uyarne areke iwenheke-arle itne renhe atwetyenhe. Kele, rarle apayuthneke akngerrepate akngerre anwerne-kenhe aremele nthakenhe apeke re itirretyenhenge. The anteme renhe ileke renhe Rome-werne yernetyeke.

²⁶ Ayenge uyarne-arle itirreme nthakenhe pipe-ke intelhe-iletyeke nthakenhe-arle re akurne mpwareke-akerte Caesar artwe akngerrepatele aretyenhenge akalbye-irremele ikwere-akerte. Alakenhenge anteme the renhe nhenhe-werne akngetyeke. Ayenge ahentye aneme arrantherre renhe awetyeke, ayenge ahentye aneme unte-arlke renhe awetyeke, akngerrepate Agrippa. Kele, renhe-arle anwerne apayuthneke iperrele, the anteme itelaremere nthakenhe intelhe-iletyeke akngerrepate ikwere.

²⁷ Caesar itelaretyeke ahentye anetyenhe iwenhenge-arle itne renhe ilperneme." Alakenhe-arle Festus akngerrepate Agrippa-eke angkeke.

26

Paul artengele-arelheme angkeme pwathe Agrippa-ke

¹ Kele Agrippa akngerrepate anteme alakenhe Paul-eke angkeke, "Ye, kele artengele-arelhemele angkaye."

Kele Paul iltye imernelheke re angketyenhenge imerte angkemele anteme.

² "Agrippa Akngerrepate! Ayenge akangkeme anthurre unte-arle ayenge awetyeke ahentye aneme angkerlenge nthakenhe-arle Jew akngerrepate areyele ayenge ilpernemenge.

³ Ayenge akangkeme anthurre unte-arle akalbye anemenge Jew angkentye anwerne-kenheke, anwerneke iwerreke-arlke iwenheke-arle anwerne ilterreme. Alakenhenge anteme ayenge akangkeme ngkwenge lyete angketyeke, ayenge anteme ahentye aneme unte ayenge mwantye anthurrele awetyeke.

⁴ "Jew areye kwenhe atyenge akalbye. Itne itelareme nthakenhe-arle ayenge anetyarte apmere nthenhele-arle ayenge ampe akweke inteke, ayenge anteme Jerusalem-ele anetyarte.

⁵ Itne kwenhe ayenge itelareme arrule anthurrengentyele. Itne apeke ahentye anemele itne ngenhe arratye ilemele ayenge-arle artwe Pharisee anemenge. Unte

itelareme Pharisee areye-arle akwetethe angkentye Jew areye-kenheke akangkwe-irrentye akngerre, Jew arrpenhe areyenge arntwarre-ulkere.

⁶ Kele ayenge nhenhele tneme court-enge akwenpe anthurre tharle itelaremenge Ngkartele-arle mpwaretyenhe nthakenhe-arle re arrekwenye areyeke alhileke. Re alhileke rarle ilweke-arle areye itethe-ilirtnetyenhe.

⁷ Alakenhenge anteme 12-pele arunthe Israel-arenye areyele akwetethe Ngkarte tnakewarreme, itne-arle itelaremenge nthakenhe-arle Ngkartele arrule alhileke arrekwenye anwerne-kenhe areyeke, ayenge-arteke. Jew nhenhe areyele ayenge ilperneke ayenge-arle Ngkarteke akangkwe-irrekenge ware itelaremele rarle alhilekeke.

⁸ Iwenhenge anteme arrantherre angkentyeke akangkwe-irretyakenhe Ngkartele-arle ilweke-arle areye itethe-ilirtneme-akerte?

⁹ "Arrekwele the itelaretyakenhe aneke Jesus Nazareth-arenye-arle akeme-irreme itethe-irrirtnemele ilweke-arle iperrele. Ayenge akenhe ahe apale-arle unthetyarte apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke.

¹⁰ Alakenhe-arle the mpwaretyarte Jerusalem-ele anemele. Ayenge alhemele Jesus-kenhe areye arntwirrkemele jail-ke akwernetyarte, kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatye-arenye areyele-arle ayenge ilekenge. Itne-arle Jesus-kenhe areye atwekenge ayenge akangketyarte itnenhe ayaketyakenhele.

¹¹ Ayenge alhetyarte apmere itne-arle Ngkarte tnakewarretyarte-werne the arne akurne itneke mpwaretyarte itnenhe atwemele. The itnenhe uternetyarte alakenhe angketyeke, 'Anwerne-arle Jesus-eke awethe akangkwe-irretyakenhe anteme-arle.' Ayenge arlenge anthurre alhetyarte apmere arntwarre anthurre-werne apmere ipenye areye-kenhe-werne the arne akurne mpwaretyenhenge Jesus apententye akngerre areyeke ayenge-arle itneke ahele anthurre irrekenge."

Paul ilelheme nthakenhe-arle re akngarte-iwelheke Jesus arratyte itelaretyeke

¹² Paul alakenhe akwete angkeke, "Kele arlte anyentele anteme ayenge alhetyame apmere nhenge Damascus-werne kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatye-arenye areyele-arle ayenge ilekenge yanhe-werne alhetyeke Jesus-arenye areyeke ahele-irretyamele itnenhe atwetyeke.

¹³ Ayenge-arle iwerre arratyete alhetyamenge, alernge mpepeke-irremenge, the areke alkngethe akngerre

atyenge-werne atheke apetyerlenge alkere-ngentyele. Uter-nenge awethe arntwarre pwarrtyeke akngerre anthurre atyengenge, artwe areyenge-arlike ayenge apentekenge.

¹⁴ Anwerne ingkirreke ahelheke atnyeke. The anteme aweke arrpenhe atyenge angkentye atyinhenge angkerlenge. Re alakenhe angkeke, 'Saul, Saul, ayenge akurne mpwaretyalaye! Unte kwenhe unte-arrpe akurne ilel-hemele ayenge-arle unte atweme alakenhe.' Re angkeke ayenge pweleke-arteke artwele-arle renhe arne arriripele atantherle-aperlenge ingkernenge apentemele. Pweleke re ingkerne atheke irremele artwele-arle renhe arne arriripele atanthemele. Alakenhe-arteke.

¹⁵ The anteme renhe alakenhe apayuthneke, 'Angwenhe-ame unte Akngerrepate?' Akngerrepate re akenhe angkerlenge, 'Ayenge-arle Jesus-arle, unte itelareme ayenge akwele unte akwetethe atwerle-aneme akurne mpwaremele.

¹⁶ Akeme-irremele anteme tne. Ayenge ngkwenge arateke ngkwenge ilettyeke tharle ngenhe akngakeke urkapentye atyinhe mpwaretyeke. Lyete anteme the ngenhe ileme alhetyeke tyerrtye areyke ilerle-apemele nthakenhe-arle lyete irrerneke unte-arle ayenge kele arerne antemenge. Ayenge anteme ngkwenge awethe arratetyenhe urreke, unte itneke ilettyeke tharle ngkwenge arne arrpenenhe imerneke.

¹⁷ The ngenhe arntarnte-aretyenhe ngenhe-arle atwetyeke ahentye aneme areye-ketye, Jew areye ngkwynhe areye-ketye anteye Jew anetyakenhe areye-ketyenge-arlike. The anteme ngenhe yerneme Jew anetyakenhe areyewerne.

¹⁸ Unte itneke-werne alhemele angketyeke arratye itneke ilemele akaltyele-anthemele ayeye atyenge-akerte itne awemele akangkwe-irretyenhenge, itne-arle ingwemertele-arteke anerlte-anemenge akwenpe anthurre Ngkarteke itirretyakenhe. Itnenhe ilaye arrentye Satan-eke akangkwe-irretyale anetyeke Ngkarteke-ante akangkwe-irremele anetyeke. Ngkartele anteme arne akurne areye itnarle mpwareke urrparyenhenge, itne anteme ikwerenhe areye anteme irreme, itne-arle atyenge akangkwe-irremenge.' Alakenhe-arle akngerrepate Jesus atyenge angkeke."

Paul angkeme rarle Jesus-eke warrke mpwaretyame

¹⁹ Paul awethe Agrippa-eke angkeme, "Ye, Agrippa akngerrepate! Rarle atyenge alkere akertne-ngentyele angkekenge the aywerrke ikwere mpwareke, ipmentyele awetyakenhele.

²⁰ Yanhe-ngentyele, rarle atyenge angkeke iperre, the ayeye renhe ilettyeke alheke tyerrtye Damascus-arenye

areyeke. The anteme ileke Jerusalem-arenye areyeke apmere arrpe-anenhe Judea-ke-arlike. Yanhe-ngentyele the ayeye mwerre renhe ileke Jew anetyakenhe areyeke. The itnenhe ileke akurne ingkirreke-ketye untyeme-irretyeke Ngkarte-werne akngarte-iwelhemele ikwere itethe anetyeke. The itnenhe ileke tyerrtye areyeke imernetyeke nthakenhe-arle itne ayeye Ngkarte-kenheke akangkwe-irreme areye arrpenhe areyeke untyeme-irremele akurne-ketyenge.

²¹ Kenhe Jew akngerrepate areyele anteme ayenge arntwirrekeke tharle ayeye nhenhe ilerle-apekenge tyaty akngerrenge itne ayenge atwerre-alke-irreke irrerlknge atwetyeke-arle itne aneke.

²² Kele, Ngkartele ayenge itne-ketye arntarnte-aremele atnyeneke, re ayenge arntarnte-akwete-areme lyete. Kele ayenge nhenhele treme, arrenhantherrenhe ingkirreke ileme, atyeporre areye atyeporre anetyakenhe areyeke-arlike. Iwenhe apeke ikwere-arle ayenge ikwere-akerte angkeme, ayeye rante-rante Moses uthene-arle, nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areye uthenele-arle arrule intelhe-ileke. Nthakenhe-arle irreke rante-rante renhe itne-arle intelhe-ileke-arteke-arle.

²³ Alakenhe-arle itne intelhe-ileke, 'Artwe nhenge Ngkartele-arle alhileke yernetyeke, re apetyetyenhe, re uyarne anthurre itirretyenhe arrpenhe areyele-arle renhe atwemenge re ilwetyeke-ante.' Alakenhe-arlike itne intelhe-ileke, 'Artwe nhenge arrekwele anthurre itethe irrirtnetyeke imerte ayeye arraty ilemele tyerrtye ingkirrekeke, Jew areyeke-arlike Jew anetyakenhe areyeke-arlike. Itne awemele arraty itelaretyenhenge Re itnenhe itetheke mpwaretyenhenge.' "

²⁴ Urreke Paul awethe arrkngente-iwelheme angketyenhenge, Festus arlikeke: "Paul, unte kwenhe arerte! Pweke areye aremele akaltye-irremele kwenhe ngenhe akwete ante arerte-ileke!"

²⁵ Paul akenhe alakenhe-arle ikwere angkirtnerlenge, "Arrangkwe Pwathe! Ayenge-arle arerte anetyakenhe-arle, ayenge-arle angkentye arraty-arle angkeme akaperte mwerre-arle."

²⁶ Kele Paul Agrippa-eke angkeke, "Ayenge-arle ngkwenge akwenpe atere-irretyakenhe-arle angkeme unte-arle arne nhenhe areye-akerte kele itelaremenge. Unte kwenhe arne nhenhe areye kele itelareme tyerrtye apmere arrpe-anenhe-arenye areyele-arle awekenge nthakenhe-arle irreke Jesus-eke, arrpenhe areyeke ileke anteme.

²⁷ Pwathe Agrippa! Unte-ame akangkwe-irreme iwenhe apeke-arle angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areyele, arrule intelhe-ilekeke? Yewe, tharle itelareme unte ayeye ikwere akangkwe-irreke.”

²⁸ Agrippa-ele renhe aparnelhe-akeme, “Nhenge, unte apeke atyenge arne nhenhe areye ileme, kele ayenge iparrpe anteme-arle Jesus-eke atyewe-irreme.”

²⁹ Paul anteme ikwere alakenhe angkeke, “Lyete apeke, urreke apeke unte Jesus-eke atyewe-irretyenhe, ayenge atnerre akarelhetyeke. Ayenge akenhe Ngkarteke arrekanttherre ingkirrekeke angkeme, unte-arlke arrpenhe areye-arlke ayenge lyete awemele Jesus-eke akangkwe-irretyeke ayenge-arteke.”

³⁰ Kele Agrippa-arlke, yaye ikwerenhe-arlke akeme-irreke pwathe akngerre Festus-arlke, arrpenhe ingkirreke-arlke ikwerenge-arle anetyame areye-arlke.

³¹ Akeme-arle-irreke iperre, itne arratemele alheke. Akethe-werne alhemele itne alakenhe angkerreke, “Artwe nhenhele-arle akurne mpwaretyakenhe-arle. Kele iwenhenge-ame anteme itne artwe nhenhe atwetyeke angkerreke, jail-ke arrernemele, rarle akwele akurne mpwarekenge akwele?”

³² Kele Agrippa Festus pwathe akngerre nhengeke angkeke, “Unte apeke artwe nhenhe ipmentye aywepetyeke, kenhe re akenhe kele apayuthneke Caesar pwathe atyperre, rarle renhe awemele ikwere-akerte itirretyeke. Kenhe ilerne renhe ipmentye aywepetyakenhe, rarle apayuthnerlenge Caesar aretyeke alhetyeke.”

27

Paul boat-eke antyemele alheme apmere Rome-werne

¹ Kele Festus anteme itirreke Paul yernetyeke boat-enge Rome-werne. Apmere re akenhe mpwepe anthurrele-arle apmere Italy ikwerele. Alakenhe anteme re itirremele ileke artwe thultye akngerrepate Julius arritnye Paul akngetyeke jail-arenhe arrpenhe areyenge-arlke. Julius re akngerrepate aneke thultye atningkeke 100-pele anthurre itne aneke, thultye itne akenhe pwathe akngerre Caesar-kenhe-arle aneke.

² Kele anwerne ingkirreke boat ikwere antyerlte-alheke apmere Adramyttium ikwerenge-arle apetyeke-ngentyele apmere Asia-engentyele. Boat re apmere yanhe-werne atheke-arle alpemenge, ngkernelherle-apemele kwatye itere arrpe-anenheke. Boat ikwere antyemele anwerne ayerrere-atheke alheke. Aristarchus, Jesus apententye

akngerre arrpenhe apmere Thessalonica-arenye apmere Macedonia-nge, anwernekenge apetyeke antime.

³ Anwerne boat ikwerenge alhemele ingwemerte anteme irreke-atwetye anwerne akwete alheke ingwelemeke-atwetye apmere Sidon-eke-irretyeke. Julius-ele Paul alak-enhe mwerrantye ileke, "Kele mwerre-arle unte boat-enge atnarnpemele alheme atyewe ngkwinhe apmere nhenhe-arenye areye aretyeke. Itne ngenhe aremele kele mwerre-arle itne ngenhe antheme iwenheke apeke-arle unte ahentye-aneme." Kele anwerne anteme arratye alheke atyewe Paul-kenhe areye aretyeke.

⁴ Kele anwerne boat-eke awethe antyemele alheke ayerrere-atheke. Kele arlenge-arle irreke iperre anwerne ikngerre atheke utepe akeke apmere akweke Cyprus aritnyenge, rlke akngerre anthurrele-arle wernekenge anwerne uye rlke-werne atheke alheke.

⁵ Kele anwerne alheke kwatye alaye ikwerele alturle-atheke anwerne anteme mwantye kwatye iterele alherlte-apetyame apmere Cilicia uthene apmere Pamphylia uthene anperele arenhemele. Kele boat re arrernelheke apmere Myra-ke, ahelhe Lycia ikwerele. Anwerne boat-enge atnarnpeke yanhe ikwere.

⁶ Apmere yanhe ikwerenge tyerrtye areyele ileke Julius-eke boat arrpenhe-arle apetyekenge apmere Alexandria-nge-ntyale antekerrenge apmere Egypt-ngentyele. Boat re akenhe aneke apmere Italy-werne atheke-arle kele anwerne boat-eke antyeke alheke anteme.

⁷ Kele anwerne alturle-atheke anteme alheke mwantye alherlte-apemele arlte urrpetye ipenhele kele arrernelheke kwatye iterele apmere Asia-eke, ahelhe Cnidus itweke. Yanhe-ngentyele, rlke akngerre anthurrele werneke anwerne arratye alhetyakenhe aneke alturle-atheke. Kele anwerne-tetye antekerre-atheke anteme alheke apmere Crete itepenyale rtakwele rlke-ketyenge, anwerne anpere irreke apmere Salmone-nge kwatye-werne atheke-arle arateme.

⁸ Yanhe-ngentyele anwerne alheke antekerre-atheke awethe. Anwerne mwantye ware alhetyame rlke akngerrele-arle wernetyamenge. Kele anwerne apmereke-irreke mpwepele kwatye irrpintyentye akngerrele, apmere re arritnye "Rtakwe Mwerre Rlke-ketyenge." Apmere ikwere itwele aneke apmere arrpenhe Lasea arritnye. Kele anwerne alheke apmere kwatye-arle irrpintyeme ikwere-werne imerte kwatye itereke ngkernelhemele.

⁹ Apmere ikwerele anemele anwerne itirreke, "Aye! Anwerne-arle mwantye apetyetyamenge kwenhe kele al-

hwerrpe anteme, ingkerne ante anteme kwenhe nhenhe anwerne alturle ulkere alhetyeke. Kele anteme apeke-arle itne kele atnyeneke Jew areye arrawe-irrentye Passover renhe." Paul anteme tyerrtye areyeke boat-enge urrkapentye akngerre areye-arle, angkeke,

¹⁰ "Artwe areye, ayenge awerrirraye anwerne nhenhele anetyekeye alhwerrpe nhenhe-arle uyerreye? Anwerne apeke lyete anteye nhenhenge-ntyale alheme kwatye akan-tyere apetyemele kwatye alyepalyepe akngerre apetyeme, anwerne anteme kwatyeke apeke alhwekarle-irrerlte-aneketye. Arne ingkirreke-arlke, boat-arlke kwatyeke akwerneme uyerreketye." Alakenhe-arle Paul-ele itnenhe alkngarre-ileke.

¹¹ Kenhe thultye pwathe akenhe akangkwe-irretyakenhe-arle aneke nthakenhe-arle Paul angkekenge. Retetye itirremele mpwaretyeke nthakenhe-arle pwathe urrkapentye akngerre areye-kenhe, boat-eke-artweye-arlke-arle angkeke.

¹² Apmere rtakwele boat-arle ngkernelheke mwerre anetyakenhe alhwerrpele aneke, rlke akngerrele-arle wern-erlenge kwatye alyepalyepe akngerre apetyeketye. Kele tyerrtye atningke-arle yanhele aneke itirreke anwerne-arle boat-eke antyetyeke apmere yanhe impemele alhetyeke. Itne itirretyame anwerne apeke alhemele apmere Phoenix arritnyeke arrernelhetyeke, kele imerte anwerne yanhele anemele apmere rtakwele alhwerrpe uyerrrerlenge ante. Apmere yanhe re aneke kwatye alaye-werne atheke altywere ayerrere-alturle ampinyele ante antekerre-alturle ampinyele, kenhe rlke akngerrele akenhe wernetyakenhe-arle yanhe.

Boat renhe rlke akngerrele ankerte-iwerle-apetyame

¹³ Yanhe-ngentyele anteme rlke akwekele atyenpele werneke antekerrenge-ntyale, artwe boat-enge urrkapentye akngerre re akangkeke imerte alakenhe angkemele, "Kele alhetyekeye! Rlke nhenhele boat anwerne-kenhe akngetyenhe anwerne-akerte apmere Phoenix-werne." Kele itne boat ilyweke itne anteme alheke kwatye alaye akngerre-werne-atheke. Boat re alheke alturle-atheke ahelhe Crete ikwerenge antekerrele.

¹⁴ Ikwerenge-ntyale, rlke akngerre anthurrele ahelhe artepe werneke ayerrere-ikngerre-ngentyele boat renhe anteme atweke-arlke akngerre rlkele imerte kwatye iperte-werne atheke ankerte-iwemele. Tyerrtye areyele rlke renhe ileme "Rlke Aretharre."

15 Rlke arnterre anthurrele ankerte-iweke boat renhe arrekwele. Anwerne uyarne anteme boat renhe arratyeh alhetyeke mpwareke. Urrkapentye akngerre itne boat ipmentyele impeke rlkele akngetyeke rlkele re-ante-arle wernetyame ikwerele.

16 Ikwere iperrele boat re ahelhe akweke Cauda-ele anpere-irremele. Kele rarle alhetyamenge, urrkapentye akngerre itne boat akweke nhenge ineke, akngerre-apenhele-arle renhe ingkernele tyarre-akngetyame, itne akweke renhe kwatyenge tyarre-inemele imerte ayernemele akngerre-apenhe akertneke-arleke.

17 Kele itne rlterrke akwete irremele boat ikwere ayernemele utyerneke. Yanhe-ngentyele itne rope awethe ineke boat atnertneke ayernetyeke renhe rlterrke-ilemele kwatyeh akngerrele atwemele ultakeme-ketyenge. Kele urrkapentye akngerre itne atere anteme irreke rlkele-arle itnenhe ankerte-iwetyamenge, atnerte yarre-iweme-ketyenge kwatyeh ntarnenge apmere Libya itweke ikwerele anteme mwernelheketyenge. Itne anteme arne akngerre nhenge kwene-ileke boat re mwantye alhetyenhenge. Kele itne-arle alakenhe-arlke mpwarekenge ante, rlkele itnenhe ankerte akwete iweke.

18 Kele rlke akngerrele akenhe kwatyeh alyepe akngerrele-arle itnenhe akwete anthurre ankerte-iweke ingwarten-tyele. Kele arlte arrpenhele anteme urrkapentye akngerre areyele arne areye boat-enge iwetyeke-irremele renhe arare ulkere mpwaremele.

19 Arlte arrpenhele anteme itne-arle akwete alhetyame iperre itne arne iwenhe apeke renhe areye iltyele inemele iwetyame kwatyeke-arleke. Itne arne atningke iwerirreke rope-arlke, arne mantere areye-arlke, ngkweltye-ngkweltye boat-arenge atningke renhe.

20 Rlke akngerrele arnterre akwete wernetyame, alkere akenhe angkulyeh ingwemertele anteme arterlenge, arltele ingwele-arlke. Arlte arrpe-anenhele ingwe arrpe-anenhele anwerne uterne aretyakenhe aneke kwerralyeh-arlke aretyakenhe, nthenhe-arle anwerne aneme nthenhele-arle anwerne alheme itelaretyakenhe. Rlke re akenhe akngerre-ame-akngerre anteme-irrerlenge anwernenhe ankerte-iwemele. Anwerne atere anthurre anteme irrerreke imerte angkerremele, "Anwerne ingkirreke kwenhe alhwekarle-irretyenhe arratyeh!"

21 Tyerrtyeh areyele boat-ele anemele merne-arlke arlk-wetyakenhe aneke arlte arrpe-anenheke-arle itne-arle urrkapekenge itethe akwete anetyeke boat-arlke ilpemele mwerrere anetyeke. Arlte anyentele anteme, Paul ingkirrekeke

antangkeke angkemele, "Artwe areye-aye, ayenge awerrir-raye. Anwerne-arle apmere Crete-le anekenge, arrantherre atyenge akangkwe-irretyange ayenge-arle angkekenge apmere renhe impetyaleke. Anwerne apeke-arle apmere ikwerele anekenge kele kwatye akngerre nhenhe anwerne ipmentyele aremele kele boat-arlike arne areye-arlike alakenhe mwerre anemere. Anwerne alakenhe arne-arlike aparlpe-iletakenhe anemele.

²² "Kele lyete, the arrenhantherrenhe ileme, atere-irretyale anaye akwenpe, anwerne-arle ilwetyakenhe-arle anetyenhe. Kwatye akngerre nhenhele boat ante ware-arle tyipetye-iletienhe renhe ultakemele.

²³ Tharle nhenhe itelareme, ingwele aneke Ngkartele-arle, ayenge akangkwe-irrentye akngerre, alkere-arenye ikwerenhe yerneke atyenge itwele tnetyeke.

²⁴ Re anteme atyenge alakenhe angkeke, 'Paul! Atere-irretyale anaye Ngkartele-arle ngenhe akayake-ileme mwantyele-arle ngenhe Rome-werne akngetyenhe unte arrkngente-iwelhemele angketyenhenge pwathe akngerre Caesar-enge arrekwele-arle. Kele, Ngkartele arntarntearetyenhe artwe nhenhe areye-arlike ngkwenge-arle boatenge apetyeke areye nhenhe-werne.' Alakenhe-arle alkere-arenye re atyenge angkeke.

²⁵ Kele artwe mwerre areye-aye! Akwenpe anerrir-raye tharle itelaremenge Ngkartele-arle alakenhe arratye mpwaretyenhenge, alkere-arenye ikwerenhele-arle ileke-arteke.

²⁶ Kenhe rlke akngerre nhenhele-arle akwete anthurre-arle ankerte-iwetyenhe apmere ahelhe akweke-werne-atheke, anwerne angathe ikwere irrerlengi rlkele boat atnerte ankerte-iweme ahelhe arnkarre-werne atheke, kwatye ntarne ikwerele anteme mwernelheme." Alakenhe-arle Paul-ele itnenhe ileke.

Urrkapentye akngerre arrpenheme boat-enge anyelknganyelkng atnarnpetyeke-irreke

²⁷ Kele ingwe 14-pele iperre kwatye akngerre rarle atweke iperrele rlke akngerrele wernetyame akwete boat ankerte-iwemele kwatye alaye Adria-ele anteme. Kele ingwe mpwepele anteme boat-eke urrkapentye akngerre itne alakenhe itirreke, "Anwerne kwenhe ahelhe-werne anteme angathe-irreme."

²⁸ Itne anteme arne ulthentye akngerre rope arlpentye ayerneke imerte kwatye-werne atheke kwene-ilemele ahelhe anpetyeke aretyeke iperte anthurreke apeke. Arne re ahelhe kwene anpeke itne arne renhe akertne-ileke

iperte ulkere akwete-arle anekenge, metre 40-peleke-atwetye. Kele awethe-arle arntwarre ulkere alhetyamenge itne arne ulthentye akngerre renhe awethe kwene-ileke kwatye-werne ahelhe anpetyeke. Kele ahelhe kwene-arle anpekenge itne akertne-ileke imerte aremele kwatye-arle ntarneke anteme irreke, metre 30-pele anteme.

²⁹ Urrkapentye akngerre boat-arenye itne atere anteme irreke akwele rlkele apwerte-werne atheke ankerte-iwemeketyenge boat-eke altywere-ilemele. Kele itne arne ulthentye akngerre four-pele iron-ngentyele mpwareke-arle boat ingkernenge kwatyeke-arleke iweke imerte kwene ahelheke mwernelhetyenhenge boat arntwirrketyenhenge apwerte areye-werne-atheke alheme-ketye. Itne anteme ngkarte apartetye itne-kenheke angkemele, "Iparrpe ingweleme-irretyeke!"

³⁰ Artwe boat-enge urrkapentye akngerre areye ahentye aneke nterte-ntertele atnarnpemele alhetyeke, itne anyelkgele boat akweke nhenge ilywemele imerte kwatye-werne atheke atnarnpelhe-ilemele. Itne urrtyrremele arne ulthentye akngerre nhenge itnenhe kwatyeke kwene-iletaye anteme akwele boat-engentyele. Kele arrangkwe-arle akenhe.

³¹ Kele Paul-ele itnenhe areke boat akweke renhe kwene-ilerlengere re ileke thultye akngerrepateke thultye areyekerle, "Artwe urrkapentye akngerre nhenhe areye apeke impemele alheme boat nhenhenge-ntyale kele anwerne ingkirreke-arle anteme alhwekarle-irretyenhenge."

³² Kele urrkapentye nhenge areyele akweke renhe kwene-ilerretyamenge thultye areye alheke imerte rope mpwepenge akemele, boat re kwatye-werne atnyeke imerte uyrenherlengere.

Paul-ele anteme itnenhe ileme merne arlkwetyeke

³³ Urreke uterne arratetyenhenge, Paul-ele ileke tyertye areye-arle boat-ele-arlengere aneke merne arlkwetyeke. Re alakenhe angkeke, "Arrantherre ingkirreke awerrirraye, arlte 14-pele anpere-irreke arrantherre akarelhemele aremele anerrirreke merne arlkwetyakenhe.

³⁴ Kele ayenge lyete arrekannerre angkeme arrantherre kele merne arlkwetyeke ante. Anwerne itethe atnyentyeke. Alakenhe mpwarewarraye kwatye alaye nhenhele-arle anwernenhe akurne-iletayeke arrangkwe-arle. Kele arrantherre ingkirreke mwerre-arle aneme."

³⁵ Paul-arle alakenhe angkeke iperre, re merne ineke imerte tyertye areyele arerlengere re Ngkarteke alakenhe angkeke, "Unte kwenhe anwerneke mwerre anthurre

aneme merne nhenhe anwerneke anthemele.” Re anteme akweke ultakemele arlkweke.

³⁶ Tyerrtye areyele-arle renhe areke iperre re merne renhe arlkwerlenghe itne anteme akwenpe awelhemele merne renhe ultakemele arlkwerrireke.

³⁷ Artwe atningke anthurre boat ikwerele aneke, 276-pele anthurre.

³⁸ Kele-arle itne merne arlkwerrireke iperre imerte atnerte ulthemele, itne alhemele merne wheat ineke yakwethele-arlenghe boat-ele-arle akwete aneke itne anteme merne wheat iweke kwatye-werne atheke renhe arrare ulkere mpwaremele.

Boat re ultakelheme ngkweltye-ngkweltyeke

³⁹ Kele arlte anteme-arle irrekenghe, urrkapentye akngerre itne ahelhe anteme areke, itne akenhe apmere renhe alhengke-aretyakenhe-arle aneke. Kele, itne areke apmere rtakwe anerlenghe ahelhe anteke akngerre kwatyeke-atwetye. Itne anteme itirreke boat renhe akngetyeke apwete areye mpwepe-mpwepele ahelhe ikwere-werne atheke mwerre-arle anetyenhenge.

⁴⁰ Urrkapentye akngerre arrpenheme anteme rope akeke arne ulthentye akngerre nhenge areye renhe kwatyeke-arleke itnyetyeke. Yanhenge anteye urrkapentye akngerre itne rope areye ilyweke arne amirre-arteke areye atnyeneke-arle, arne nhenhe areyele itne boat renhe akngarte-iwetyeke nthenhe-werne apeke. Kele urrkapentye akngerre itne mantere akngerre-arteke renhe arrerneke boat arrekweleke renhe rlke wernetyenhenge, kele aratye anteme ahelhe itere-werne.

⁴¹ Kele kwatye ikwere kwenele akenhe aneke arerrke akngerre anthurre boat re anteme angathe irremele arerrke akngerre renhe atweke imerte mwernelhemele yanhe ikwerele. Boat arrekwele rarle mwernelhekenghe kwatye ntyerte akngerre apetyeke rlke akngerre uthenele-arle boat ingkerne anteme atweke ngkweltye-ngkweltye ultaketyeke irremele.

⁴² Thultye areye ahentye aneke jail-arenye areye atwetyeke itne alwirremele unterlte-iweme-ketyenge kwatyenge ahelhe-werne atheke.

⁴³ Kele thultye akngerrepate Julius akenhe ahentye aneke Paul-ante akngakemele itethe atnyenetyeke re anteme uterneke thultye areye alakenhe mpwaretyale anetyeke. Kele, re anteme ingkirrekeke alakenhe angkeketetye, “Arrantherre-arle itelareme nthakenhe apmapele alhetyeke, kwatyeke irrpaye imerte apmapele alheme ahelhe-werne atheke!

⁴⁴ Arrantherre-arle nthakenhe apeke apmapele alhetyakenhe arne ultakentye nhengeke antyemele alhaye ahelhe-werne atheke." Kele anwerne mpwareke rarle ileke-arteke kele ingkirreke mwerre akwete ahelheke arrernelheke, boat re akenhe ultakelheke kwatye ntyerte akngerrele renhe ngkweltyeke-ante.

28

Paul tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-arlike apmere Malta ikwerele anetyame

¹ Kele anwerne-arle ahelheke mwerre arrernelheke iperre, tyerrtye apmere yanhe-arenye areyele anwernenhe alakenhe ilettyeke apetyeke, "Apmere nhenhe kwenhe Malta."

² Tyerrtye apmere yanhe-arenye areye akenhe anwerneke mwerre anthurre-arle aneke. Itne ure itemele anwerneke antangkeke urele arretyemele anetyeke, kwatye akngerrele-arle atwekenge irrernte anthurre-arlike anerlenge.

³ Ure rarle akweke anteme irrekenge, Paul alheke ure awethe inetyeke re anteme akngetye-alpemele ureke-arleke arrernetyame, ikwerenge anteme apmwe akurne iparrpe arrateke arne antyerrke-ngentyele ure-ketyenge imerte renhe iltye uthnemele imerte ayernelhemele.

⁴ Tyerrtye apmere yanhe-arenye areyele areke apmwe renhe iltye Paul-kenhe-nge irlpare-anerlenge, itne alakenhe angkerreke, "Artwe nhenhe kwenhe imerrentye-arle. Renhe-arle kwatyele-arlike atwetyakenhe-arle, ngkarte anwerne-kenhe ahentye aneme re ilwetyeke. Rarle ngkarte anwerne-kenhe "Tyerrtye arrilentye akngerre" arritnye-arle anekenge."

⁵ Paul-ele akenhe iltye ikwerenhe lernelheke apmwe re akenhe ureke-arleke-arle atnyerlenge, re akurne-irretyakenhe aneke, re mwerre anthurre tneke.

⁶ Tyerrtye areyele anteme renhe mwantyele arerrir-retyame akarelhemele. Itne-arle itirreke iltye ikwerenhe-arle apeke wangketyenheke tnyante ilweke-arle apeke atnyemele, kele arrulenge arrpenhele mwerre akwete renhe aremele akurne irretyakenheke ikwere. Kele itne ahentye akngarte-iwelheme ikwere-akerte alakenhe angketyeke-irretyeke, "Ayekeye, re apeke-arle ngkarte-apartetye."

Paul-ele rlkerte areye Malta-arenye angkwerre-iweme

⁷ Tyerrtye areyele-arle ure iteke-arle itwele, garden areye aneke artwe Publius arritnye-kenhe, apmereke-artweye nhenge. Re anwerneke antangkeke apmere ikwerenhenge

apetyemele anetyeke. Anwerne anteme ikwerenge alheke. Re merne antheme arlkwetyeke anwernenhe arntarnte-areke arlte urrpetyeke-atwetye.

⁸ Nhenhe ikwerele-ureke Publius-eke anyikwe rlkerte aneke urinpe anthurre atnelthe-arle-irreke, antyamele-ante intemele. Paul-elarle renhe rlkerte aweke iperre re renhe arerle-apeke Ngkarte ikwere apayuthneke. Paul-ele anteme iltye ikwere-arleke arrernemele imerte renhe angkwerre-iweke.

⁹ Yanhe-ngentyele rlkerte atningkele aweke nhenhe-akerte itne Paul ikwere-werne apetyeke. Paul-ele anteme Ngkarte itneke apayuthnemele itnenhe anteme re ingkirreke angkwerre-iweke.

¹⁰ Tyerrtye apmere yanhe-arenye areye arne mwerre akngerre areye anwerneke anthemele. Atnyentye urrpetye-arle anwerne aneke iperrele anwerne boat arrpenheke antyetyeke-urletye itne anwernenhe merne-arlke kere-arlke arunthe antheke arne arrpenhe atningke awethe-arlke.

Paul apmere Rome-werne anteme alheme

¹¹ Atnyentye urrpetyeke-arle anwerne Malta-le aneke iperre, anwerne boat arrpenheke awethe antyemele alheke Rome-werne. Boat nhenhe akenhe Alexandria-nge-ntyelarle anwernenge arrekwele akwete-arle Malta-ke arrernelheke ahelhe akweke anyentele-arle anetyarte alhwerrpe-arle uyerretyenheke akarelhemele. Boat urlele akenhe aneke arnenge-arle mpwareke atherre tyerrtye areyele-arle tnaketyarte. Arne ratherre akenhe akwele aneke "Kenhenge atherre" arritnye.

¹² Boat ikwere-arle antyeke iperrele anwerne ayerrere atheke alheke akwete apmere Syracuse-ke anteme anwerne irreke, anwerne anteme ikwerele aneke arlte urrpetyeke.

¹³ Anwerne boat-eke awethe antyemele impemele alheke ayerrere atheke. Anwerne akwete alheke apmere Rhegium anteme arrernelheke-atwetye, apmere Italy ikwerele. Arlte arrpenhele, anwerne awethe alheke anteye rlkele anwernenhe ingkernenge werneke iparrpe-iparrpe anteme anwerne alheke. Arlte ikwere iperrele, anwerne akwete alheke apmere Puteoli-ke irretyeye, anwerne boat-enge atnarnpeke.

¹⁴ Apmere ikwerele anwerne alhemele aretye-alheke arrpenhe Jesus-kenhe areye anwernenhe itne apayuthneke itnekenge week anyenteke anetyeke. Itnekenge-arle aneke iperrele, kele anwerne ingke anteme arnpenheke apmere akngerre Rome ikwere-werne.

15 Arrpenheme Jesus-kenhe areyele, Rome-le anetyarte areye-arle, aweke anwerne-arle Rome-werne apetyamenge. Itne anteme anwerneke anyente-irretyeke Rome-ngentyele. Arrpenhemele anwernenhe aretye-alheke apmere Appius-ke merne akngerre arne arunthe-arlike anentye akngerre ikwere, itne arne nhenge areye apwerte ngkweltyeke anther-retyarte. Arrpenhe areyele anwerneke anyente-irremele apmere ileme, "Apmere Ankwe Urrpetyeke." Nhenge Paul-elarle areke apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe nhenhe areye re arnterre akangkeke imerte Ngkarteke utyernemele tnakeke.

Paul apmere Rome-ke anteme irreme

16 Kele anwerne Rome-ke anteme irreke, thultye akngerrepate re Paul jail-ke akwernetyakenhe aneke. Re-tetye renhe apmere arrpenheke arrerneke, arrpenhe areye-ketye, thultye anyente aneke ikwerenge renhe mwantye arelhetyeke re anyelkng-anyelkng unteketyenge.

17 Paul-arle ikwerele arlte urrpetyeke anekenge, re artwe anyente yerneke Jew akngerrepate areyeke antangketyeke ikwere angketyeke. Kele itne apetyeke, Paul anteme itneke angkeke, "Kake Jew areye ayenge awerrirraye. Kele ayenge-arle nhenhe jail-arenye aneme, ayenge tyer-tye anwerne-kenhe areyeke akurne irretyakenhe ayenge apale-arlike angketyakenhe altyerre arrekwenye anwerne-kenheke. Akngerrepate anwerne-kenhe areye Jerusalem-elarle anemele ayenge arntwirrkemele antheke Rome-arenye akngerrepate areyeke. Akngerrepate anwerne-kenhe areye ayenge atwetyeke ahentye-aneke.

18 Rome-arenye akngerrepate itne anteme ayenge court-eke ngkernewarreke imerte ayenge apayuthnemele nthakenhe-arle ayenge irrekeke. Itne alakenhe angkeke, 'Anwerne-ame iwenheke-arle artwe nhenhe atwetyenhe? Rarle akurne mpwaretyakenhe-arle.' Itne anteme ayenge ipmentye aywepetyeke ahentye aneke.

19 Kenhe Jew areye apmere yanhe-arenye akenhe itneke ahentye-anetyakenhe ayenge ipmentye aywepetyeke. Alakenhenge anteme the thultye akngerrepate apayuthneke ayenge Rome-werne yernetyeke akngerrepate akngerre Caesar-ele ayenge angkerleng awetyenhenge nthakenhe-arle anteme re atyenge itirretyenhe. Kenhe ayenge akenhe apetyetyakenhe tyerrtye anwerneke-artweye apale angketyeke-arle.

20 Alakenhenge anteme ayenge ngenhe aretyeke ahentye-aneke the ngkwenge ilettyenhenge nthakenhe-arle Jew akngerrepate anwerne-kenhe areyele-arle

ayenge ilpernekenge. The anteme ngenhe apayuthneke nhenhe-werne apetyetyeke. Ayenge-arle arne chain-ele ayerneke-arle-irreke tharle artwe nhenge arratyel itelaremenge, Ngkartele-arle arrule alhileke anwerneke-werne yernetyeke anwernenhe arntarnte-aretyeke. Tharle itelareme artwe nhenhe-arle apetyeke-arle-nge.”

²¹ Jew akngerrepate areye apmere ikwerenge, itne anteme alakenhe angkeke, “Anwerne-arle pipe ngkwenge-akerte inetyakenhe-arle Jew Judea-arenye areye-ngentyele. Kele anteye, Jew areye Judea-arle apetyeke areye apale angketyakenhe-arle ngkwenge-akerte.

²² Anwerne akenhe awetyeke ahentye-aneme nthakenhe-arle unte itirreme nhenhe Jesus-kenhe areyeke, anwerne-arle itelaremenge tyerrtye apmere arrpenhe-arenye areye-arle itneke-akerte apale angkemenge.”

Paul-ele tyerrtye atningke Jesus-akerte akaltyele-antheme

²³ Itne Paul-enge angkerreke imerte arlte anteme akngakemele re apetye-alpetyeke itnekenge apurte-irretyeke re angkerlengi itne awetyenhengi. Kele arlte re anteme aneke, Jew akngerrepate itne apetyalpeke apmere Paul-arle anetyame ikwere-werne Jew arrpenhe areye-arlike itne akngetyeke. Paul itnekengi ingweleme-ngentyele ingweke-atwetye angkeke. Re itnenhe arratyel ileke itne-arle renhe apayuthnekengi. Re itneke ileke nthakenhe-arle Ngkarte akngerrepate irrete tyerrtye ikwerenhe areyeke imerte itnenhe arntarnte-aremele. Re itnenhe irlpangkelhe-ileke nthakenhe-arle Moses uthenele arrpenhe areye uthenele angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre-arle ayeye intelhe-ileke artwe ikwere-akerte Ngkartele-arle alhileke yernetyeke. Re alakenhe itneke awethe angkeke, “Kele Ngkartele-arle alhileke-arle lyete arratyel-arle anerne. Artwe nhenge Ngkartele-arle yernetyeke alhileke kele apetyeke arritnye ikwerenhe akenhe Jesus-arle.”

²⁴ Jew arrpenheme Paul-eke akangkwe-irreke nthakenhe-arle angkekengi Jesus-akerte, arrpenhe areyele akenhe awemele akangkwe-irretyakenhe-arle anerlengi.

²⁵ Itne anteme itne-arrpe ilerreke. Nhenge Paul-ele anteme areke Jew arrpenhe areye-arle ikwere akangkwe-irretyakenhe aneke itne anteme alpetyeke aneke, re itneke alakenhe angkeke, “Utnengi Akngerre kwenhe angkeke arrekwenye arrekantherre-artweye. Re Isaiah-eke angkeke, artwe nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerrele intelhe-ileke, nthakenhe-arle re angkeke arrantherre-akerte-arlike akenhe arratyel-arle.

²⁶ ‘Tyerrtye nhenhe areye alakenhe iletyeke alhaye,

"Arrantherre ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe akwetethe awerlte-aneme,
 kele aweke-arle iperre arrantherre akenhe akwete
 itelaretyakenhe nthakenhe-arle Ngkartele arrenhan-
 therrenhe ilemenge.

Arrantherre akwete anthurre arerlenghe nthakenhe-arle
 Ngkartele mpwareme,
 arrantherre akenhe akwetethe itelaretyakenhe-
 arle iwenhe-arle re arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-
 anthetyeke ahentye aneme.

²⁷ Tyerrtye nhenhe areyele kwenhe itelaretyakenhe, itne-
 arle ikerlte-ikerlte irremenge.

Kele-arle itne irlpe-akerte-itanye, itne-arle atyenge
 akangkwe-irretyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe
 nthakenhe-arle ayenge angkeme.

Itne apeke-arle alknge apeke-arle martelheke-arteke
 itne-arle akangkwe-irretyeke kwenye-arle iwenhe-
 arle arraty anemeke.

Itne apeke-arle arraty awemele, itne anteme arraty
 akangkwe-irremere warte, itne-arle alkngele
 arekenge,
 irlpele-arlke awemele.

Kele itne apeke arraty itelarentyele akangkwe-irremele-
 arlke angkentye tharle ilekenge areyeke.

Alakenhe-arle mpwarekenge itne untyeme-irremele arne
 akurne itne-arle mpwaretyarte-ketye itne ayenge
 apetye-apeke-alpetyenhenge.

Kele yanhe-ngentyele the itnenhe mwerre-ileme.
 Itne akenhe alakenhe mpwaretyeke ahentye-
 anetyakenhe-arle." ' *Isaiah*
 6:9-10.

²⁸ "Jew arrantherre akenhe ayeye Ngkarte-kenheke ipmen-
 tyele akangkwe-irreme. Alakenhenge anteme, the arren-
 hantherrenhe alakenhe ileme, Ngkartele-arle ayeye nhenhe
 yerneke nthakenhe-arle re Jew anetyakenhe areye itethe
 iletynhe-akerte, itne anteme awemele ikwere akangkwe-
 irretyenheke!"

²⁹ Paul-arle alakenhe angkeke iperre, Jew areye impemele
 alheke anteme, ilterrerte-apemele arnterre anthurre.

*Paul-ele ingkirreke ileme ikwere-werne-arle apetyemeke
 Akngerrepate Jesus Christ-akerte*

³⁰ Paul anteme anetyarte apmere ikwerele arruleke-
 atwetye, year atherrameke, re apwerte ngkweltye ak-
 wetethe anthetyarte apmere ikwerele anerle-anetyeke.
 Tyerrtye areye ikwere-werne apetyetyarte re itnenhe

ikngwemele apmerekere irrpintyeke itneke angketyarte akangkemele.

³¹ Re ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe tyerrtye areyeke iletartye. Rarle tyerrtye areye akaltyele-anthetyarte atere-irretyakenhele, renhe ayakewarretyakenhe anerrirretyarte. Re tyerrtye areyeke ilerle-aneke nthakenhe-arle Ngkarte itneke akngerrepate anetyeke itnenhe arntarnte-aremele. Kele, re Jesus Christ akngerrepate-akerte akaltyele-antheke, renhe anyente nhenge-arle Ngkartele-arle yernekenge.

Romans

Pipe tyerrtye Rome-arenye areyeke

¹ Ayenge Paul, warrkene Jesus Christ-kenhe. The pipe nhenhe arrekhantherre intelhe-ileme apmere Rome-le-arle anemeke. Ngkartele ayenge akngakeke nhenge ayeye ilantheke-arle anetyeke. Ayeye nhenhe Ikwerenge-ntyete.

² Arrule anthurre, urreke Jesus ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyetyenhenge, Ngkartele alhileke angkentye nhenhe renhe yernetyeke, nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areyele renhe Bible-ke intelhe-ileke.

³⁻⁴ Angkentye nhenhele ileme Alere Ngkarte-kenhe-akerte, Jesus Christ alartetye anwerne-kenhe. Re kwenhe tyerrtye-irreke apmere ahelhe nhenhele anemele, nhenge David-ke akwerrke-iperre-ngentyete. Re ilweke-iperre Ngkartele, Ut-nenge Akngerrele renhe akemelhe-ilirtneke itethe anetyeke. Re Alere Ngkarte-kenhe aneme, Alartetye anwerne-kenhe.

⁵ Nhenge Jesus anyente re-anteye anemele-arle, ayenge mwantye-mwantye-ilemele, re ayenge akngakeke yernemele alhetyeke angkentye mwerre ikwerenhe-akerte ilerle-apetyeke nhenge apmere arrpe-anenhenge tyerrtye atningkele awetyeke renhe arratyte itelaretyenhenge, aywerrkele mpwaremele iwenhe-arle re ileke.

⁶ Nhenge apententye akngerre Rome-arenye areye-arle, Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke Jesus Christ-kenhe atyewe-anteye anetyeke.

⁷ The kwenhe pipe nhenhe arrekhantherre intelhe-ileme Rome-le-arle aneme areyeke. Ngkarte re kwenhe arrekhantherre ahentye anthurre aneme, Re arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke atyewe ikwerenhe anthurre anetyeke.

The Ngkarte anwerne-kenhe Akngeye apayuthneme Jesus Christ Alartetye anwerne-kenhe-arlike arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke nhenge arrantherre atyenpe anetyenhenge.

Paul itneke-werne alhetyeke ahentye-aneme

⁸ Ayenge alakenhe wareke-amparre angketyeke ahentye-aneme. Tyerrtye atningke anthurrele nhenge apmere arrpe-anenhele kwenhe aweke nhenge arrantherre-arle Jesus arratyte itelaremenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge arrekhantherre akangkeme anthurre, Akngeye-arlike Jesus Christ-arlike the utyernemele tnakeme.

9-10 Ngkarte akaltye aneme, ayenge-arle Ikwere ar-rekantherre akwetethe angkerle-anemenge. The kwenhe Ngkarte-ante ware aywerrkele awerle-aneme akwetethe mpwarerle-aneme nhenge iwenhe-arle Re nhenge mpwaretyeke ilemeke. The angkentye mwerre Alere Ikwerenhe Jesus-akerte ileme apmere arrpe-anenhenge. Nhenge ayenge Ngkarteke angkemele the Renhe akwetethele-arle apayuthnerle-aneme nhenge ayenge arrekkantherre-werne atheke yernetyeke nhenge alakenhe ikwere apeke-arle Re ahentye anemeke. Kele ayenge urreke apeke apetyetyenhe arrenhantherrenhe aretye-alheme.

11 Ye, ayenge ahentye anthurre aneme arrenhantherrenhe aretyeke apetyetyeke, arrenhantherrenhe lterrike-iletyeke ante atnerre-iletyeke arrantherre Ngkarte akwetethe apenterlte-anetyeke utepe-arlike-irretyakenhele.

12 Ayenge arrekkantherre ahentye-anteye-aneme ayenge atnerre-iletyeke-arlike. Nhenge arrantherre aremele nhenge tharle Ngkarte akngerre anthurre itelareme kele arrantherre-arlike Renhe akngerre anthurre itelaretyeke lterrike anteme-irremele.

13 Atyewe atyinhe areyaye, ayenge kwenhe arrekkantherre akwetethe anthurre itirreke arrenhantherrenhe aretyeke alhetyeke, uyarne anteye, iwenhele apeke rarle ayenge ayakemenge. Nhenge ayenge apeke apmere arrekkantherrenhe-werne apetyemele ayenge kwenhe angkentye mwerre angketyeke ahentye-aneme arrpenhe areyele-arlike Jesus arratyete itelaretyenhenge. Arrantherre itelareme nhenge nthakenhe-arle the ayeye mwerre iletyame nhenge apmere arrpe-anenhenge. Alakenhe re.

14 Itelaraye Ngkartele kwenhe ayenge warrke nhenhe antheke mpwaretyeke, alakenhe ikwerenge the anteme tyerrtye ingkirrekeke iletyeke angkentye mwerre nhenhe renhe Jesus-akerte, nhenge areyeke angkentye Greek-ele angkeme, arrpenhe areyeke-arlike angkentye arrpenhe areye-arle angkemeke, nhenge, akaperte altywere nhenge yanhe areyeke ante irlpe artepele awentye akngerre nhenge yanhe areye-arlike.

15 Ye, ayenge kwenhe tyerrtye ingkirrekeke angketyeke ahentye anthurre aneme, nhenge arrantherre Rome-le-arle anemeke the angkentye mwerre-arle iletyeke ahentye aneme anteye.

Arratyete itelareke-iperre anwerne itethe akwete-ante anetyenhe

16 Ye, ayeye nhenhe Ngkartele-arle tyerrtye areye itethe atnyeneme-akerte nhenge atyeperre anthurre anemenge.

Ayenge angkentye nhenhe tyerrtye ingkirrekeke atnerrele angkeme nhenge apure-arlike awelhetyakenhele, nhenge itne apeke ayeye nhenhe itelarerlengge Ngkartele itnenhe ingkirreke itetheke mpwaretyenhe, Jew areye, Jew anetyakenhe areye.

¹⁷ Angkentye mwerre nhenhele akwetethe imerneme nhenge tyerrtyele-arle apeke Jesus Christ renhe arratyte itelareme, Ngkarte anteme ikwere-akerte angkeme, "Unte Atyengenge arratyte aneme, unte anteme atyengenge akwete-ante anetyenhe." Angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe alak-enhe angkeme,

"Nhenge tyerrtyele apeke Ngkarte arratyte itelareme, Ikwere-nge anteme arratyte anetyenhe itethe akwete-ante Ikwere-nge anetyenhenge." *Habakkuk 2:4.*

Ngkarte ahele anthurre awelheme tyerrtye ingkirrekele-arle akurne mpwarerlte-anerlengge

¹⁸ Nhenge Ngkarte Re kwenhe ahele anthurre awelheme nhenge tyerrtye areye-arle artepe untyeme anerlengge ante nhenge akwete anthurrele arne akurne areye mpwarerlengge. Re kwenhe ahele anthurre awelheme itne-arle arne akurne areye mpwaremenge imerte itne angkentye arratyte renhe ipmentye-arle impemele ante nhenge iwerre arratyte anetyeke itirretyakenhele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme urreke Ngkartele itnenhe arrilyenhe.

¹⁹ Tyerrtye ingkirreke kwenhe akaltye anthurre anetyeke iwenhe-arteke nhenge Ngkarte anemeke, Rarle itneke imer-nelhekenge.

²⁰ Tyerrtye areyele akenhe Ngkarte alknggele uye areme. Kele mwerre, arrwekele-ngentyele-arle nhenge tyerrtye areyele-arle alknggele aretyartenge arne ingkirreke Ngkartele-arle mpwareke, areke-arle-iperrele anteme itne akaltye aneme Ngkarte-arle mwerre akngerre anthurre-ulkere nhenge iwenhe renhe-arle Re mpwareke-ngentyele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme tyerrtye areye angketyakenhe, "Anwerne kwenhe Ngkarteke akutne aneme."

²¹ Nhenhe kwenhe arratyte aneme. Nhenge Jew anetyakenhe areye-arle Ngkarte-akerte akaltye aneke, itne Ikwere-ketye artepe-untyme-arle-irrereke. Itne renhe tnaketyakenhe aneke nhenge Ikwere mwerre angkirtnetyakenhe aneke nhenge iwenhe-arle Re mwerre itneke mpwarekenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itirrentye itnekenhe apateke anthurre anteme, itne uyarne anthurre itelareme iwenhe-arle Ngkarte ahentye-anemeke itne itelaretyeke.

²² Itne akenhe akwete anthurre itne-arrpe angkerreke, "Anwerne kwenhe akaperte altywere anthurre aneme,

anwerne kwenhe arne ingkirrekeke akaltye aneme.” Kenhe itne akaperte altywere anetyakenhe-arle, itne-tetye akutne aneke ante itirrentye itnekenhe apateke.

²³ Itne Ikwere-ketye artepe untyeme-irreke-arle, Re-ante kwenhe itethe akwete-ante aneme. Itne kwenhe Ngkarte-ante ware tnakerlte-anetyeke, itne akenhe arne arrpenhe renhe-arle mpwarerlte-anerlengen-tetye arnenge-arlike apwerte-ngentyele-arlike, nhenge areye artwe-arteke, thiye areye, atnwengke apeke nhenge apmwe, kelyewe-arlike apeke itne arne yanhe areye tnakeme.

²⁴ Awerrirraye! Tyerrtye nhenhe areyele kwenhe akwetethe arne akurne mpwarerlte-aneme, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkarte itnenhe ipmentye alhetyeke arne akurne renhe-ante ware mpwarerlte-anetyeke nhenge itne-arrpe-arle mpwaretyeke ahentye-anemeke, itne akurne ware anerlte-aneme. Itne alhemele, apaleke-apaleke ware interlte-apeme.

²⁵ Ngkarte itnenhe ipmentye impemele nhenhe renhe mpwaretyeke itne kwenhe Angkentye Arratye irlpe artepele-ante awekenge nhenge ayeye arratye anetyakenhe awetyeke-tetye. Ngkarte-ketye untyeme-arle-irreke itne imerte kwene-artepe anemele tnaketyeke arne areye apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye, arne nhenge areye Ngkarte-arle mpwareke. Anwerne kwenhe Ngkarte-ante ware tnakerlte-anetyeke. Ye, yanhe kwenhe arratye aneme.

²⁶ Kele itne akwete anthurre arne akurne anthurre mpwarerlte-anetyarte. Ngkarte anteme itnenhe impeke itne-arle ahentye anthurre anekenge arne akurne mpwarerlte-anetyeke. Arelhe areye arrkerenye-irremele anewe itnekenhenge intetyeke, itne-tetye ahentye anthurre aneke arelhe arrpenhenge intetyeke. Kele arelhe-ante atherre apale-apale inerretyame apurte imerte intemele.

²⁷ Alakenhe-anteye-arle artwe areye arrkerenye-irremele arelhenge intetyeke, itne-tetye ahentye anthurre anteme artwe arrpenhenge intetyeke. Kele anteye-arle artwe-ante atherre anteme apale-apale inerretyame apurte imerte interle-anerremele nhenge apure anetyakenhele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkarte itnenhe arrileme itne-arle tyerrtye itnekenge akurne-irretyake.

²⁸ Ngkarte anteme itnenhe ipmentye impeke itneke itirremele anetyeke itne-arle Ikwere-ketyenge impelhekenge, Ayeye Arratye Ikwerenhe ipmentyele-iwemele. Itne anteme akwetethe itirreme arne akurne areye mpwarerlte-anetyeke-akerte.

²⁹⁻³¹ Itne kwenhe ahentye akwete aneme arne akurne arrpe-anenhe mpwarerlte-anetyeke. Arne nhenhe areye

itne ahentye anthurre aneme mpwarerlte-anetyeke:

- Itne angkeye akngerre,
- akwetethe ingkerte-ingkerte-irremele arne areyeke arrpenhele-arle atnyenemeke.
- Itne irrerlknge atwerreme,
- akwetethe ahele-irremele, arlkarentye-irremele,
- arrpenhe areyeke urrtyrirremele ilerle-aneme,
- itne arrpenhe areye piweme itneke akurne-irretyeke,
- itne tyele angkerremele nhenge arretyelhetyelhe-ilerremele ayeye renhe,
- itne Ngkarteke ahentye anthurre anetyakenhe,
- itne ahele ware ilerremele,
- itne arrpenhe areyeke tnakelherlte-anemele,
- akwetethe itirrerlte-aneme nhenge nthakenhe arne akurne arrpe-anenhe mpwarerlte-anetyeke nhenge itne-arle akwetethe renhe mpwarerlte-anemeke.
- Ampe nhenhe Jew anetyakenhe areyele akngeye uthene meye uthene ayene-ileme,
- arne akurne anthurre mpwareme, arne arerte-arerte mpwareme, nhenge apure-arlke-irretyakenhele,
- itne kwenhe mpwaretyakenhe nhenge itne-arle alhileme arrpenhe areye iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke,
- itne arratye arerte-arerte anthurre aneme.
- Itneke-artweye areyeke ahentye anetyakenhe,
- itne akangkemele anetyakenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke-arlke.

Itne akwetethe anthurre arne akurne nhenhe-ante mpwaretyeke ahentye aneme.

³² Itne kwenhe akaltye anemele iwenhe mwerreke Ngkartenge ularre. Itne akaltye aneme Ngkartele-arle irrerlknge atwetyenhe angwenhele apeke re arne akurne nhenhe areye mpwarerlunge. Kenhe itne akenhe iwerre akurne apenterlte-aneme, akurne areye mpwarerlte-anemele. Itne arrpenhe areye akurne mpwarerlunge areme, itne itnenhe mwerre akwele akeme, itnenhe atnerre-ileme akurne akwete mpwarerlte-anetyeke.

2

Ngkartele tyerrtye ingkirreke akngaketyenhe itnenhe akalkelhe-ilemele

¹ Awerrirraye, nhenge arrantherre arrpenhe areye aremele, arrantherre itnenhe ilperneme. Arrantherre angkeme itne-arle akwele arne akurne mpwareme. Arrantherre kwenhe arrekantherre-inpe itirretyeke, arrantherre kwenhe arne akurne-anteye mpwareme itne-arteke.

Nhenge arrantherre itnenhe akurne-arle akemele, arrantherre arratye arrantherre-arrpe akurne akelheme, arrantherre akurne yanhe areye mpwaremele itne-arteke anteye.

² Anwerne akaltye aneme Ngkartele-arle tyerrtye areye mwantyele areme itnenhe arrilemele nhenge arne akurne yanhe areye-arteke-arle mpwaremenge.

³ Kele, nthakenhe-arle-ame unte itirreme? Unte arrpenhe-arle akurne akeme, unte anteme renhe interte-akeme arne akurne-anteye mpwareme. Kele unte-ame itirreme Ngkartele-arle akwele ngenhe aremeke, kele ipmentye impeme? Arrangkwe, Ngkartele-arle mpwele atherre-anteye-arle atweme.

⁴ Alakenhe apeke unte itirreme, "Kele mwerre-anteyele nhenge tharle arne akurne areye mpwarerle-aneme Ngkarte-arle anwerneke akangkemele anthurre anerlunge anwernenhe mwantyele arntarnte-arerle-aneme anwernenhe arriletyakenhe aneme." Ye, arratye kwenhe Ngkartele akwetethe mwerre mpwareme, Rarle akweteth-ele ngkwenge akarelherle-aneme nhenge unte impetyeke akurne yanhe areye mpwareme, ikwere-werne utepe-irrirtnetyeke.

⁵ Unte akenhe ikerlte anthurre aneme, Ikwere-werne utepe-irrirtnetyakenhe aneme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arlte ingkernenge Ngkartele ngenhe ahele anthurre alkngetherre iletynhe, arlte yanhe ikwerenge-arle Ngkartele akngaketyenhe tyerrtye ingkirreke anyenteke-anyente ante itnenhe mwantyele aretyenhe, itne apeke Renhe arratye apenteke, ithwenge apeke.

⁶ Ngkartele kwenhe ingkirreke mwantyele aretyenhe arrilemele yanhe areyele akurne mpwarekenge-arle, mwerre anetyeke yanhe areyeke mwerre mpwarerlunge.

⁷ Arrpenheme akwetethe mwerrentye mpwarerlte-aneke-arle itirremele Ngkarte itneke akangkemele aneme itethe akemelhe-iletynhe. Arratye anteme Ngkartele itnenhe itetheke mpwaretyenhe itne Ikwerege akwete-ante anetyenhenge.

⁸⁻⁹ Arrpenhe areye tnakelheme, itne arratye itelaretyakenhe iwenhe apeke renhe Ngkarte-arle angkeme arratye anerlunge, itne akwetethe iwerre akurne arrpenhele alhemele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele anteme akngerre anthurre atwetyenhe, Jew areyeke-amparre, Jew anetyakenhe areye-arlike.

¹⁰ Kele Ngkarte arrpenhe areyeke akangkemele anerle-anetyenhe, nhenge yanhe areyele-arle akwetethe mwerre mpwarerlte-anemenge, Re itnenhe akangkentye mpwaretyenhe atnerre-ilettyeke. Ye, Ngkartele kwenhe alakenhe

mpwaretyenhe Jew areyeke-amparre, Jew anetyakenhe areyeke-arlike.

¹¹ Ngkartele kwenhe nhenhe mpwaretyenhe Rarle kwenhe itirretyakenhe aneme nhenge angwenhe apeke Jew aneme nhenge Jew apeke anetyakenhe. Re kwenhe Jew anwerneke akangkemele aneme nhenge anwerne mwerre mpwarerlunge, Re kwenhe Jew anetyakenhe areyeke akangkemele aneme nhenge itne mwerre areye mpwarerlunge.

¹² Jew anetyakenhe yanhe areye kwenhe akutne aneme angkentye Moses-kenheke. Kenhe Ngkartele-arle itnenhe urreke mwantyele aretyenhe atwetyenhe itne-arle arne akurne arnterre mpwarekenge nhenge itne angkentye yanheke akutne anerlunge. Kele Jew areye anteme angkentye nhenhe ikwere akaltye aneme. Nhenge itne akurne mpwarerlunge Ngkartele itnenhene ingkirreke-arle mwantyele aretyenhe itnenhe atwetyenhe itne-arle angkentye Moses-kenhe ultakekenge.

¹³ Ngkarte kwenhe angketyakenhe nhenge tyerrtye areye-arle arraty anemeke itne-arle akaltye anerlunge angkentye Rarle Moses anthekeke, arrangkwe. Ngkarte akenhe angkeme tyerrtye areye arraty anemeke itne-arle angkentye yanhe nhenge akwetethe awerlte-anerlunge, ingkirreke aywerrkele mpwareme nhenge rarle ilemeke.

¹⁴ Kenhe Jew anetyakenhe arrpenhe areye akenhe angkentye Moses-kenheke akutne aneme. Awethe-ngare itne-arrpe arraty anetyeke, nhenge itne angkentye Ngkarte-kenheke akaltye anetyakenhe.

¹⁵ Kele yanhe areye angkentye Ngkarte-kenheke-arle akutne aneme, itne itelaremele nthakenhe arraty anetyeke Ngkartele-arle itneke imernekenge. Re-arteke Ngkartele angkentye Ikwerenhe utnengeke-arleke intelhe-ileke-arteke. Itne anteme angkentye renhe atnyeneme itneke kwenenge, itne akaltye aneme nhenge iwenhe-arle mwerre anemeke iwenhe-arle akurne anemeke. Nhenge itne akurnentye anemele itirreme, "Ayekaye, the apeke kwenhe akurne mpwareme." Awethe anteme itne arraty anemele itirreme, "Ayekaye, ayenge apeke kwenhe arraty mwerre aneme."

¹⁶ Nhenhe kwenhe aneme Angkentye Mwerre rante-rante nhenge tharle ilerle-apeme tyerrtye arrpe-anenheke. Arle ingkernenge, Ngkarte Jesus Christ-eke angketyenhe nhenge rarle tyerrtye ingkirreke mwantyele aretyeke, nhenge itne apmere court-eke tneme-arteke. Re arne ingkirreke arratelhe-iletienhe nhenge itne-arle itirretyarte akapertele,

re arne anyelkngge-anyelkngge areye arrattelhe-iletynhe itne-arle mpwaretyartenge, mwerre apeke akurne apeke.

Ayeye Jew areye-akerte, angkentye itnekenhe-akerte

¹⁷ Arrantherre Jew areye awerrirraye. Arrantherre tnakelheme nhege angkemele Ngkartele-arle akwele arrenhantherrenhe itetheke mpwaretyenhe nhege arrantherre-arle angkentye Moses-kenhe arratyte itelaretyartenge. Arrantherre akwetethe arrpenhe areye iletartye-arle arrantherre akwele Ngkarte apentetyeke iwerre arratyte.

¹⁸ Arrantherre kwenhe akaltye aneme iwenhe apeke ikwere Ngkarte ahentye-anemeke, arrantherre akaltye aneme nhege nthakenhe arratyte anetyeke arrpenhe areyele-arle arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-anthekenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe-akerte nhege Rarle Moses antheke.

¹⁹ Tnakelhemele nhege arrantherre Jew anetyakenhe areye akaltyele-anthemele. Arrantherre alakenhe itirreme, "Anwerne kwenhe akutne areye akaltyele-anthetyeke Ngkarte iwerre arratyte apentetyeke. Arrantherre akaltye aneme nhege ure alkngenthe-arle ingwele pwarrtyerle-aneme nhege iwerre arratyte imernemele, yanhe alakenhe re-arteke anwerne itneke imernetyenhe iwerre Ngkarteke." Nhege arrantherre alakenhe itirremele arrantherre apale itirreme.

²⁰ Arrantherre itirreme tyerrtye akutne areye akaltyele-anthetyeke, itnenhe arratyte-ilettyeke. Arrantherre itirreme, "Nhege anwerne-arle angkentye Moses-kenhe atnyeneme, anwerne akenhe akaltye aneme ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe ingkirrekeke." Arrantherre anteme Ngkarte atnerte akngarte-iweme arrantherre-arle angkentye yanhe ayene-ileme.

²¹ Arrantherre kwenhe akaltyele-antheme arrpenhe areye mwerrentye anetyeke, arrantherre-ame mwerrentye aneme? Arrantherre arrpenhe areye alkngarre-ileme nhege anyelkngge inetyale, arrantherre-ame anyelkngge ineme?

²² Arrantherre tyerrtye arrpenhe areye alkngarre-ileme anewe arrpenhe areye-kenhege intetyale, nhege arrantherre-ame arrpenhege anyelkngge-anyelkngge interlenge anewe ngkwinhe anetyakenhe-arle? Arrantherre awethe-anteye alakenhe angkeme, "Ayenge kwenhe apmere ameke-ameke itne-kenheke irrpetyakenhe kwene-irretyeke ngkarte urrttyirrentye itnekenhe tnakemele. Ayenge kwenhe itneke ahentye anthurre anetyakenhe." Yanhe-arteke arrantherre angketyame, arrantherre kenhe

apmere yanhe kweneke irrpemele imerte arne impene itnekenhe areye anyelkngele inemele.

²³ Arrantherre tnakelheme nhenge angkentye renhe atnyenemeke Ngkartele-arle Moses antheke. Arrantherre-ame akenhe angkentye yanhe renhe awemele mpwaremele nhenge angkentye yanhe rarle angkemenge. Kenhe arrpenhe areyele akenhe arrenhantherrenhe aremele Ngkarte ayene-ilemenge, itne anteme Ngkarteke akengentye angkeme.

²⁴ Arrpenhele Bible-ke intelhe-ileke arrule anthurre alak-enhe,

“Jew anetyakenhe areye kwenhe Ngkarteke akengentye angkeme arrantherre Jew areyele-arle arne akurne areye mpwarerlte-anemenge.” *Isaiah 52:5.*

²⁵ Ye, ayenge kwenhe Jew arrekantherre angkeme, artwe-irreke-arle, nhenge arrantherre ampe akweke akwete aneke nhenge angkentye Abraham-kenhe-nge ularre. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre itirreme, “Anwerne kwenhe Ngkarte-kenhe areye aneme,” nhenhe re mwerre. Kenhe arrantherre apeke nhenge akwenpele ware aweme iwenhe apeke ikwere Ngkarte angkemeke nhenge arrantherre imerneme arrantherre-arle Ikwerenhe anetyakenhe aneme anthurre. Nhenge arrantherre ware-arle artwe-irreke.

²⁶ Tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke itirraye, Jew anetyakenhe areyeke. Nhenge tyerrtye nhenhe areye apeke arraty aneme angkentye yanhenge ularre, kele nhenge Ngkartele itnenhe arerleng Re-anteme angkeme itne-arle Jew ikwerenhe areye-arteke aneme.

²⁷ Arrantherre artwe Jew areyele kwenhe angkentye Moses-kenhe atnyeneme, angkentye yanhe arraty apentetyakenhe arrantherre Jew aneme-anteye-arle. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Jew anetyakenhe yanhe areyele arrenhantherrenhe akurne akeme, arrekantherre anyurre-irremele-arlike.

²⁸ Kele, angwenhe-ame Jew arraty aneme? Angwenhe anteme Ngkarte-kenhe arraty aneme? Tyerrtye-ame Jew arraty aneme rarle artwe-irrekeke nhenge ampe akweke anemele iwerre Abraham-enge-ularre? Arrangkwe-arle, tyerrtye kwenhe Ngkarte-kenhe anetyakenhe aneme nhenge itne-arle artwe-irremenge ampe akweke akwete-arle.

²⁹ Kenhe Jew arraty areye arraty anemele mpwarerlte-anemele iwenhe nhenge Ngkartele-arle ilemeke. Itne yanhe-arteke aneme, Utnenge Akngerrele itnenhe kwenele akngarte-iweke. Mwerre kwenhe nhenge arrpenhe areyele nhenhe areye tnaketyakenhe Ngkartele-arle itnenhe tnaketyenhenge.

3

¹ Jew arrantherre apeke alakenhe itirreme, “Iwenhe ikwerenge-arle anwerne alakenhe aneme Jew areye-arteke? Ware apeke-ame anwerne Jew areye artwe-irreke ampe akweke-anteye?”

² Arrangkwe, Jew anwerne kwenhe atyeperre anthurre aneme anwerne-kenhe iwerre mwerre anthurre-arle. Ayenge kwenhe nhenhe angkeme Ngkartele-arle Jew anwernenhe angkentye ikwerenhe antheke anwerne renhe arraty atnyenetyenhenge.

³ Kenhe Jew arrpenhemele Ngkarte ayene-ileme, itne Renhe arraty itelaretyakenhe. Kele nhenhele uyarne akngarte-iweme iwenhe Ngkartele mpwareke. Re alhileke Rarle Abraham-eke-artweye areye arntarnte-aretyeke.

⁴ Ngkarte kwenhe akwetethe arraty angkerle-aneme, Re urrtiyirretyakenhele aneme. Kenhe anwerne-tetye urrtiyirremele angkerlte-aneme. Arrule anthurre David-ele Ngkarte-akerte alakenhe intelhe-ileke,

“Nhenge Unte angkemele akenhe tyerrtye ingkirreke akenhe itirrerlenghe,

‘Ngkarte kwenhe angkemele, Re arraty angkeme arne akurne areye tyerrtye areyele-arle mpwareme-akerte.’

Nhenge Unte tyerrtye areye court-eke arrernemele itneke itirrentye akngerre, Unte itneke arraty itirrentye akngerre.”

Psalms 51:4.

⁵ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme tyerrtye arrpenhe areye apale itirreme alakenhe re:

“Mwerre kwenhe anwerne-arle arne akurne akwetethe mpwarerlte-anemeke nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele-arle anwernenhe arerlenghe nhenge itne anteme itelareme nhenge Ngkarte-ante ware-arle mwerre anemeke, Re anwerne-arteke anetyakenhe aneme. Yanhe ikwerengentye anteme apeke Ngkarte anwerneke akangkemele anetyenhe anwernenhe arriletyakenhele anwerne-arle akurne mpwarekenghe.”

Ye, alakenhe re kwenhe tyerrtye arrpenheme itirreme.

⁶ Arrangkwe-arle! Nhenhe kwenhe apale itirrentye aneme. Ngkarte kwenhe akangkemele anetyakenhe aneme nhenge tyerrtye areyele akurne mpwaremenge. Nhenge Re apeke anwernenhe arriletyakenhele aneme, nhenge anwerne arne akurne mpwarerlenghe kele Re arrpenheke arrangkwe uyarne arrileme.

⁷ Arrpenheme apeke itirreme:

"Atyenge mwerre urrtiyirremele iletayeke nhenge tyer-tye ingkirreke itirretyenhenge Ngkarte-ante ware akwele arratye angkentye akngerre anemeke, itne anteme renhe tnaketyenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge apeke akwele Ngkarte ayenge irrerlkng atwetyakenhe anetyenhe nhenge ayenge impemele ayenge-arle urrtiyirremele angkerle-anemenge." Itirrentye nhenhe akurne-arle.

⁸ Arrpenheme apeke atyenge akengentye angkeme. Ayenge aweke-arle iperrele arrantherre angkentye atyinhe akngarte-arle-iwerle-aneme alakenhe angkerrerte-anemele, "Anwerne arne akurne mpwarerlte-akwete-ane ye nhenge ingkirrekele Ngkarte tnaketyenhenge Re anyentele ware kwenhe arne mwerre areye mpwarerle-anemenge." Kenhe ayenge akenhe alakenhe angketyakenhele aneke. Ngkarte anteme arrekantherre arratye ahele-irreme arrantherre-arle urrtiyirremele angkerlte-anemenge, Re-anteme arratye anthurre arrenhantherrenhe arriletyenhe nhenge iwenhe-arle arrantherre mpwarekenge.

Arrpenhe arratye anetyakenhe

⁹ Kele nthakenhe-arle-ame Jew anwerne itirreye? Ngkarte-ame Jew anwerneke-ante ware akangkeme, arrpenhe areyeke ahentye anetyakenhele? Arrangkwe anthurre-arle. The kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe kele alakenhe ileke, "Tyerrtye Jew areye, Jew anetyakenhe arrpenhe ingkirreke kwenhe akurne-anteye aneme, akwetethe iwerre akurnele alherlte-aneme. Angwenhele apeke re ayene-ilelHEMELE nhenge akurne mpwaremeketye. Arrangkwe anthurre-arle."

¹⁰ The itelareme nhenhe arratye aneme arrpenhele-arle kwenhe ayeye yanhe renhe-anteye arrule anthurre Bibleke intelhe-ilekenge. Alakenhe kwenhe angkeme,

"Tyerrtye ingkirreke kwenhe akurne aneme, arrangkwe apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle aneme areye kwenhe mwerre aneme.

¹¹ Arrpenhe akaperte altywere anetyakenhe.

Arrpenhe Ngkarteke akaltye-irretyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe.

¹² Tyerrtye ingkirreke kwenhe Ngkarte-ngentyele artepe untyeme-irreke Renhe ipmentye impeke, itne itirrerlte-aneme nhenge arne akurne-ante ware mpwarerlte-anetyeke.

Arrpenhe arratye mwerre anetyakenhe, ingkirrekele arne akurne ware mpwarerlte-aneme." *Psalm 14:1-3, 53:1-3.*

13 Ayeye akweke arrpenhe aneme Bible-nge rante-rante ileme,

“Angkentye nhenge tyerrtye areye-arle angkeme kwenhe akurne anthurre. Itne kwenhe ntyeme iperte irrerlknge-kenhe-arteke nhenge arrpenhele-arle altywere-ileke.

Itne nhenge angkemele, itne urrtye akwetethe angkentye akngerre. *Psalm 5:9.*

Itne apale angkeme arrpenhe areye atwemele, apmwele-arteke tyerrtye uthneme, itnenhe irrerlknge atweme. *Psalm 140:3.*

14 Itne-arle arrpenhe areye akwetethe artimperre-iweme, itneke akengentye angkerlte-anemele. *Psalm 10:7.*

15 Itne iparrpe anthurre ahele-irreme, tyerrtye areye irrerlknge atwemele.

16 Apmere arrpe-anenhele untherle-apemele, itne arne akurne akwete mpwareme, tyerrtye areye atnerte akngarte-anthurre-iwemele.

17 Itne kwenhe akaltye anetyakenhe nhenge nthakenhe mwerrentye anetyeke nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe areyenge. *Isaiah 59:7-8.*

18 Nhenge itne Ngkarteke itirrerlengen itne Ikwerenge atere-arle-irretyakenhe, itne-tetye Ikwere anyurre-irreme.” *Psalm 36:1.*

Ye, arrpenhele kwenhe angkentye nhenhe areye pipe Bible-ke arrule anthurre intelhe-ileke.

19-20 Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe Jew areye angkentye antheke itne akaltye-irretyenhenge mwerrentye anetyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrpenhe areye uyarne angkeme rarle angkentye nhenheke akutne. Nhenge angwenhe apeke-arle itirreme rarle angkentye nhenhe akwele arratyte apenteme, kele mwerre-arle aneme. Kenhe Ngkarte akenhe angketyakenhe tyerrtye arratyte anerlengen rarle angkentye nhenhe renhe arratyte apentemenge akwele. Angkentye Moses-kenhe itneke angkeme itne itelaretyeke itne-arle arne akurne mpwaremenge. Kenhe Ngkarte akenhe angkeke tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurrele-arle akurne mpwareke-arle. Angkentye yanhele kwenhe anwernenhe arratyte-iletakenhe, re anwerne ingkirrekeke imerneme anwerne-arle akurne mpwarekengen.

Nthakenhe-ame Ngkarte angkeme tyerrtye areye-arle Ikwere arratyte aneme Ikwerenhe areye irretyeke?

21 Ngkarte angketyakenhe anwerne arratyte aneme anwerne-arle arratyte mpwarerlengen iwenhe apeke renhe

angkentye Moses-kenhele ilemenge. Ngkartele akenhe anwerneke iwerre arrpenhe imerneke-arle, iwerre yanhele anwerneke imerneke nthakenhe Re angketyenhenge anwerne-arle arraty aneme. Arrule anthurre Moses uthene arrpenhe areye uthenele nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apetyarte, iwerre arrpenhe nhenhe-akerte Bible-nge kele intelhe-ilekeke.

²² Iwerre arrpenhe nhenhe-arteke aneme; Ngkarte angkeme tyerrtye areye-arle Ikwere arraty anemenge itne-arle Jesus arraty itelaremenge ante iwenhe Re itneke mpwareke-arle. Ngkarte kwenhe angkeme tyerrtye ingkirreke arraty anemenge itne-arle Jesus arraty itelaremenge, Jew areye-arlike-arle Jew anetyakenhe areye-arlike-arle rante-rante anemenge.

²³ Tyerrtye ingkirrekele kwenhe akurne mpwareke itne Ngkarte-ngentyele akngakelhemele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrpenhe areye uyarne arraty aneme Ngkarte-arteke.

²⁴ Ngkartele anwernenhe mwantye-mwantye anthurre ileke. Re Jesus Christ yerneke, arne arntarlkweke-arlenge anwerneke ilwetyeke. Lyete anteme Ngkartele anwernenhe arraty akeme anwerne Ikwerenhe anemenge iwenhe renhe-arle Jesus-ele mpwarekenge. Jesus anwerneke piwelhemele ilweke Ngkartele anwernenhe irrerlknge atwetyakenhe anetyenhenge, Re anwernenhe ipmentye impetyenhenge itethe anetyeke.

²⁵⁻²⁶ Ngkartele Alere ikwerenhe yerneke anwerneke ilwetyeke anwerne-arle arne akurne mpwarekenge. Nhenge Jesus ilweke anwerne kwenye, alhwe ikwerenhe thelelheke Ngkarte-arle atnerte ulthetyenhenge, nhenge anwerne Jesus arraty itelareme, Ngkartele anteme akurne anwerne-kenhe areye urrparytyenhenge, anwerneke aheleirretyakenhele anteme aneme. Nhenhe-ngentyele anteme anwerne itelaretyenhenge Ngkarte-arle akwetethe arraty aneme. Arrule-ngentyele, Ngkartele akwenpele ware aretyarte-arteke nhenge tyerrtye areyele-arle arne akurne areye mpwarerlte-anetyarte. Kenhe lyete Re Jesus yerneke anwerneke ilwetyeke. Renhe-arle itelareke-arle-iperrele anwerne mwerre anteme anetyenhe Ngkartenge ularre. Alakenhe anteme anwerne akaltye anthurre aneme Ngkarte-arle akwetethe arraty aneme.

²⁷ Arrpenheme arrantherre apeke apale itirreme arrantherre-arle kwenhe tnakelhetyeke arrantherre-arle arraty anemenge Ngkartenge ularre. Arrangkwe-arle! Kenhe arrpenheme arrantherre apale itirreme arrantherre-arle akwele tnakelhetyeke arrantherre-arle angkentye

Moses-kenhe arratye apentemenge. Arrangkwe-arle! Ngkarte kwenhe angkeme anwerne-arle arratye aneme anwerne-arle Jesus arratye itelarerlenghe.

²⁸ Anwerne kwenhe akaltye aneme Ngkarte-arle angkeme nhenge tyerrtye areye-arle arratye aneme itne-arle Jesus arratye itelaremenge ware. Re kwenhe angketyakenhe tyerrtye areye arratye-arle anemeke itne-arle awemele mpwarekenge nhenge iwenhele angkentye Moses-kenhele itnenhe mpwaretyeke ileme.

²⁹ Alakenhe apeke kwenhe arrantherre apale itirreme, “Ngkarte kwenhe Jew areyeke-ante ware alartetye aneme.” Arrantherre akenhe apale itirreme, Ngkarte kwenhe alartetye aneme, Jew areyeke-ante kwenye, tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurreke.

³⁰ Ngkarte anyente kwenhe aneme. Re Jew areyeke, Jew anetyakenhe areyeke-arlike alartetye. Nhenge anwerne Jew areyele Jesus arratye itelareme Re angkerlenghe, “Atyengenge ularre arrantherre arratye aneme.” Nhenge arrantherre Jew anetyakenhe areyele Jesus arratye itelareme Re akenhe alakenhe-anteye arrekatherre angketyenhenge.

³¹ Kele Jesus-arle itelareke-iperrenge, anwerne-ame angkentye Moses-kenhe-ngentyele untyeme-irreye? Arrangkwe-arle, nhenge Jesus arratye itelareke-arle anwerne alakenhe itirreme, “Jesus arratye itelareke-arle, anwerne akaltye-irreke-arle angkentye Moses-kenhe arratye anemenge, anwerne anteme renhe apenteme mpwaremele iwenhe-arle re ilemenga.”

4

Anwerne Ngkarte arratye itelareye Abraham-ele-arteke

¹ Ayenge arrekatherre ahentye aneme Abraham-eke itirretyeke rarle Jew ingkirrekeke atyemeye anemenge. Anwerne ingkirreke kwenhe ikwerenge-ntyale atningke-ame-atningke-irreke.

²⁻³ Arrantherre apeke itirreme Ngkarte-arle Abraham arratye angkekeke-athene rarle arne mwerre areye mpwarerlenghe. Arrangkwe-arle. Ngkarte angkeke Abraham-arle arratye aneke rarle arratye itelarekenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Abraham uyarne tnakelheme. Nhenhe anteme Bible Abraham-akerte alakenhe angkeme, “Abraham-ele Ngkarte arratye anthurre itelareke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele renhe arratye akeme.” *Genesis 15:6.* Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, nhenge rarle Ngkarteke angkeke, Abraham-arle tnakelhetyakenhele aneke.

⁴ Artwe warrkeneke itirrewarraye alartetyeke warrke-irremele, nhenge warrke mpwareke-arle iperrele re apwerte ngkweltye inerle-apeme alartetye ikwerenhen-gentyele, re itirremele, "Re kwenhe ayenge anthetyakenhe ware, re ayenge antheme-tetye ayenge-arle ikwere warrke-irrekenge."

⁵ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre apeke apale itirreme alakenhe, "Ye, Ngkarte kwenhe angketyenhe ayenge-arle arraty anemenge the apeke arne areye mpwaremenge." Arrangkwe-arle, Ngkarte kwenhe angketyakenhe tyerrtye areye apeke-arle arraty anemeke iwenhe-arle itne mpwaremenge. Re angkeme tyerrtye akurne areye kwenhe arraty aneme nhenge itne Renhe-ante ware arraty itelaremenge. Nhenge tyerrtye areyele Jesus-ante ware arraty itelarerleng Re anteme alakenhe angkeme, "Kele arrantherre arraty aneme Atyengenge ularre."

⁶ Arrule anthurre David-ele angkentye Bible-nge intelhe-ileke tyerrtye areye-akerte itne-arle akangkemele aneme, Ngkarte-arle angkeke itne-arle arraty anekenge, itne arne areye mpwaretyakenhe aneke Ngkarteke akangkemele anetyeke. David-ele nhenhe intelhe-ileke:

⁷⁻⁸ "Tyerrtye areyele arne akurne areye-arle mpwaretyame akangkemele,

itne akangkemele aneme Ngkartele-arle akurne areye itnekenge urrpakekenge, Re irlpangketyakenhe anetyenhe arne akurne-arle itne mpwarekeke." *Psalm 31:1-2.*

⁹ Nthakenhe-arle-aye? Jew areye-ante ware-ame akangkemele anetyenhe Ngkartele-arle akurne areye itneke-ngentyele urrpakekenge? Arrangkwe, Re nhenhe mpwareke Jew areyeke, Jew anetyakenhe areyeke-arlike. Arrantherre itelareme angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe alakenhe angkeme, "Abraham-elarle Ngkarte arraty itelarerleng Ngkarte ikwere angkeke, 'Unte arraty aneme Atyengenge ularre.' "

Genesis 15:6.

¹⁰ Ilengare Ngkarte Abraham-eke alakenhe angkeke? Urreke Abraham artwe-irretyenhenge, Ngkarte angkeke rarle arraty anemeke, interteng kwenye.

¹¹ Ngkarte angkeke rarle arraty aneme rarle Renhe arraty itelarekenge, ingkerne anteme Abraham-arle artwe-irreke. Kele, re artwe-irreke imernetyeke, Ngkarte-arle angkeke re arraty anemeke rarle Renhe arraty itelaremenge ware. Kele lyete anteme tyerrtye areyele-arle Ngkarte arraty itelareme Abraham-arteke anemele. Ngkarte angkeme itne-arle arraty aneme-anteye itne-arle Renhe arraty itelarerleng nhenge Abraham-ele-arteke. Alakenhe ikwerenge

anteme anwerne Abraham akngeye anwerne ingkirrekeke akeme, Ngkarte arratyte itelaremenge areye-arle. Arrantherre akaltye aneme Jew anetyakenhe atningkele Ngkarte arratyte itelareme artwe-irretyakenhe-arlike, itne-inpe Abraham akngeye itnekenhe akeme.

¹² Alakenhe-anteye-arle, anwerne Jew areyele apeke Ngkarte arratyte itelarerlengge kele anwerne-inpe Abraham akngeye anwerne-kenhe akeme anwerne-arle Ngkarte arratyte itelaremeke ware, Abraham-ele-arteke, artwe-irretye-kwenye-arle. Urreke re artwe-irretyenhenge Abraham-ele Ngkarte arratyte itelaretyarte.

Ngkarteale anthetyenhe iwenhe-arle Re alhileke tyerrtye areyeke Renhe-arle itelaremeke

¹³ Itelareme nhenge Ngkarteale-arle arrekwele Abraham alhileke alakenhe angkemele, "Unte-arlike ngkwengge-artweye areyele-arlike apmere ahelhe nhenhe ingkirreke inetyenhe, apmere arrpe-anenheke anteke-irremele." Ngkarteale-ame Abraham alakenhe alhileke rarle Renhe awerlengge angkentye Moses-kenhe apentemele? Arrangkwe, urreke Ngkarteale Moses angkentye anthetyenhenge, Abraham-ele Renhe arratyte itelaretyarte, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkarteale renhe arratyte akeke. Kele imerte Ngkarteale renhe-arlike ikwere-artweye areye-arlike Rarle ahelhe nhenhe ingkirreke itnenhe alhilemele anthetyenhenge.

¹⁴ Itne inetyakenhe iwenhe-arle Ngkarteale alhileke, itne-arle angkentye Moses-kenhe apentemenge. Itne ineke iwenhe-arle Ngkarteale alhileke itne-arle Renhe arratyte itelarekengge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne-arle Ngkarte itelaretye Rarle akwetethe mpwarerlengge iwenhe-arle Re alhilemele.

¹⁵ Angkentye Moses-kenhele tyerrtye areye akaltyle-anthetyarte nthakenhe-arle arratyte anetyeke, kele Ngkarte ahele-anteme-irreme, nhenge tyerrtye areye angkentye Ikwerenhe-ketyenge untyeme-irrerlengge. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe apeke ayeye nhenheke akutne-arle aneme, re ikwerenge uyarne artepe untyeme-irreme rarle ikwere akutne anekenge.

¹⁶ Tyerrtye areyele kwenhe inetyenhe iwenhe-arle Ngkarteale itnenhe alhileme itne-arle renhe arratyte anthurre itelaremenge, nhenge Abraham-ele-arteke. Yanhengentye anteme anwerne itelareme nhenge Ngkarte-arle mwerre anthurre akwete aneme Re-anteme anthetyekehentye-aneme nhenge iwenhe-arle Re alhileke yanhe areyeke nhenge Renhe arratyte-arle itelaremeke. Re

ahentye-anetyakenhe arne iwenhe apeke ikwere anwerne-ngentyele. Re anthetyeke ahentye-aneme iwenhe-arle Re alhileke-iperrele akwerrke-ipenhe Abraham-kenhe ingkir-rekeke, Jew areyeke, Jew anetyakenhe areyeke, yanhe areye angkentye Moses-kenhe apenteme areyeke-arle, yanhe areye Ngkarte arraty-arle itelaremeke.

¹⁷ Bible-nge Ngkarte Abraham-eke alakenhe angkeke, "Unte akngeye anetyenhe tyerrtye atningke anthurreke, itne apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne anteke-irretyeke." *Genesis 17:5b*.

Arraty kwenhe Ngkartele renhe arrerneke akngeye arrwekele-iperre anwerne-kenhe rarle Ngkarte arraty anthurre itelaretyartenge. Ngkartele kwenhe tyerrtye ilweke-arle itethe-ilirtnetyeke, Re arne iwenhe apeke renhe areye arrangkwe-ngentyele mpwaretyeke.

¹⁸ Yanhe kwenhe arraty-arle aneme! Arrantherre kwenhe ayeye Abraham-akerteke akaltye aneme. Re kwenhe anetyarte ampe kwenye, re ampwe-anthurre-irremele Ngkarte akwete arraty itelaremele. Re alknngwirretyakenhe akwete anetyarte nhenge Ngkartele-arle renhe alhileke ampe urreye akweke anthetyeke. Rarle akwete arraty itelaretyartenge, Abraham anwerne ingkirreke-kenhe akngeye irreke. Ikwere-artweye areye atningke-ame-atningke-irreke. Arrule anthurre Ngkarte ikwere alakenhe angkeke, "Ngkwenge-artweye areye atningke anthurre irretyenhe, yerre akweke-arteke kwenhe, uyarne akngakelhe-ileme." *Genesis 15:5*.

¹⁹⁻²⁰ Abraham aneke atnyentye arleng anthurreke, uterne akngerre-arlike nhenge year 100-eke-atwetye, re-anteme itirretyame, "Nhenge ayenge-arle ampwe anthurre anteme irreme, ilwetyeke-urletye anteme. Anewe atyinhe Sarah ampwe-anteye-irreke nhenge ampe kwenye akwete." Alakenhe itirreke-arle re akwete anthurre Ngkarte arraty itelaremele alknngwirretyakenhele. Renhe arraty itelaremele re utnenge ikwerenhe lterrke anthurre irreke akwetethe anthurre re Ngkarte tnaketyarte nhenge iwenhe Re mpwaretyenheke.

²¹ Re kwenhe atnerrele akwetethe anthurre itirretyarte, "Arraty kwenhe Ngkartele alhileke-arle iperre Re mpwaremele."

²² Ngkarte angkeke Abraham-arle arraty aneke rarle Renhe akwetethe arraty itelarekenge.

²³⁻²⁴ Angkentye yanhe-ame Abraham-eke-ante ware aneke? Arrangkwe, angkentye yanhe kwenhe anwerneke-arlike-anteye. Anwerne itelareme Ngkartele-arle Jesus akemelhe-ileke irrerlknge-arle inteke-ipperreng. Alakenhe ikwerenge

anteme Ngkarte angkeme anwerne-arle arraty aneme.

²⁵ Ngkartele kwenhe Jesus piweme anwerneke ilwetyeke, nhenge anwerne-arle arne akurne areye mpwarelthe-anemenge. Kenhe re ilweke-arle-iperrele Ngkartele renhe itethe-ileme akemelhe-ilirtneke, nhenge yanhe-ngentyele-arle anwerne Ikwere arraty anetyenhenge Ikwerenhe anteme anetyenhenge akwete.

5

Anwerne Ngkartenge arraty anerlthe-aneme

¹ Ye, anwerne-arle Jesus arraty itelaremenge Ngkarte kwenhe anwerneke angkeke, "Arrantherre kwenhe arraty aneme Atyengenge ularre." Ngkartenge ipeltye-irreke iperre, anwerne akangkemele anthurre anerlthe-aneme iwenhenge-arle Alartetye Jesus Christ-ele anwerneke mpwarekenge.

² Jesus-ele anwernenhe Ngkarte-werne atheke akngeke, Ngkartele anwernenhe mwantye-mwantye-ileme anwerne-arle Christ arraty itelarekenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne akangkemele akarelherlthe-aneme alakenhe itirremele, "Arraty kwenhe Ngkartele anwernenhe apmere mwerre akngerre ikwerenhe-werne akngetyenhe anwernenhe arntarnte-aretyenhenge yanhe ikwerele."

³ Anwerne akangkeme-anteye nhenge arrpenhe areye anwerneke ahele-irrerlengge atwemele-arlike anwerne-arle Jesus arraty itelaremenge. Nhenge arne akurne nhenhe areye anwerneke akurne-irrerlengge, anwerne itelaremele Jesus-arle anwerneke piwelhemele ilweke, anwerne lterrike-irreme renhe akwete arraty apentetyeke.

⁴ Anwerne akwetethale renhe apenteke-iperrele, anwerne lterrike anthurre anteme awelheme, tnyetyakenhe anteme aneme, nhenge Ngkartele anwernenhe areme Re arraty akangkemele anthurre aneme. Nhenge utnenge atnerre-arle irreke-arle, anwerne Ngkartele mwantye akarelhemele Re anwernenhe apmere ikwerenhe-werne akngetyenhenge.

⁵ Ye, Ngkartele anwernenhe Utnenge Akngerre antheke. Utnenge Akngerre Re tyerrtye kwenenge anwerne-kenhenge, Re kwenhe anwerneke imerneme Ngkarte-arle anwerneke ahentye anthurre aneme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne akaltye aneme urreke-arle anwerne Ikwerenge akwete anetyenhe. Anwerne itelareme Rarle anwerneke alkngwirretyakenhe anwernenhe impetyakenhe anetyenhe.

⁶ Anwerne ingkirreke akurne akwete aneme, uyarne mwerre mpwarelhomele. Nhenhe ikwerele ureke Ngkarte

anwerneke itirreke, Re Christ akngakeke renhe yernemele anwerneke ilwetyeke.

⁷ Angwenhe-ame ilwetyenhe tyerrtye arratye apeke anemele? Arrangkwe anthurre-arle. Re apeke-arle mwerre anthurre aneke-ante tyerrtye arrpenhe apeke itirreme ikwere anteme ilwetyeke.

⁸ Kenhe anwerne akurne akwete mpwarerlte-anerlunge Christ anwerneke piwelhemele ilweke. Alakenhenge anteme Ngkartele anwerneke imerneke Rarle anwerneke ahentye anthurre aneme.

⁹ Christ-arle anwerneke piwelhemele ilwekenge, Ngkartele anteme arne akurne urrpake anwerne-arle mpwarekenge Re anteme angkeke anwerne-arle arratye aneme Ikwerenge ularre. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arlte ingkernenge Christ-arle anwerneke arrkngerte angkeme, Ngkartele anteme anwernenhe ure akngerrewerne yerneketye.

¹⁰ Nhenge anwerne Ngkarteke ahentye anthurre anetyakenhe anerlunge, Re anwernekenge ipeltye-irreke Alere Ikwerenhe-arle anwerneke ilwekenge. Ngkartenge ipeltye-irreke iperre anwerne Ikwerenge anyente-irremele. Re anwernenhe itethe-iletienhe Jesus-nge.

¹¹ Anwerne Ngkarteke arratye akangkemele anthurre aneme Rarle Jesus Christ Alartetye anwerne-kenhe yernekenge, ante Re akurne anwerne-kenhe urrpake anwerne anteme Ikwerenge ipeltye-irretyeke.

Adam uthene Jesus Christ uthene-akerte

¹² The kwenhe arrekatherre iletiekenhe ahentye aneme artwe arrekwenye nhenge Adam arritnye-akerte. Artwe nhenhe Adam-ele arne akurne anthurre mpwareke, rarle akurne mpwarekenge re ilweke. Lyete anteme artwe anyente yanhele-arle akurne mpwarerlunge tyerrtye ingkirrekele arne akurne anteme mpwarewarreme, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne ingkirreke ilweme.

¹³ Ye, urreke Ngkartele angkentye renhe Moses anthyenhenge, tyerrtye ingkirrekele akwetethe arne akurne mpwaretyarte. Kenhe Ngkarte akenhe angketyakenhele aneke itne-arle arne akurne mpwarekenge, angkentyeke arrangkwe-arle itneke anekenge iletiekenhe itne-arle arne akurne mpwarekenge.

¹⁴ Anwerne akaltye aneme tyerrtye areye-arle apmere arrpe-anenhele akwetethe ilwemenge, itne-arle akwetethe arne akurne mpwarerlte-anemenge, Adam-ngentyele arlte

yanheke-atwetye nhenge Ngkartele-arle Moses angken-tye anthekeke-atwetyeke. Kele tyerrtye ingkirreke anteme ilwetyarte nhenge Adam-elarle mpwareke-ngentyele. Adam-ele Ngkarte ayene-ileme, merne annge arlkwemele Ngkartele-arle renhe arlkwetyale ilekenge. Kenhe arrpenhe areyele akurne-arteke mpwaretyakenhe itne akenhe arne akurne arrpenhe areye mpwaretyarte.

Adam, Christ-nge arrwekele-arle aneke, re Re-arteke akweke ware aneme, rante-rante anetyakenhe.

¹⁵ Kele arne arrpenhe areye anteme aneke ratherre-arle mpwarerle-anerrekenge. Adam-ele Ngkarte ayene-ileke arne akurne anteme mpwaremele. Lyete anteme tyerrtye ingkirreke ilwerlte-aneme artwe anyentele-arle arne akurne mpwarekenge. Kenhe Ngkarte akenhe mwerre anthurre aneme Re arne mwerre akngerre-ulkere mpwareke anwernenhe Jesus anthemele. Arlte lyete anteme tyerrtye atningke akwete itethe-irrirtname Rarle anwernenhe mwantye-mwantye-ilemele Jesus anthekeke.

¹⁶ Nhenge artwe anyente Adam-elarle akurne mpwareke, re tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurre akurne-iletyeke, kele Ngkartele tyerrtye ingkirreke imerrentye irrerlknge atwetyeke. Kenhe tyerrtye ingkirrekele-arle akenhe akurne akwete mpwaremenge Ngkarte anwerneke alhwarrpe-irreke Re-anteme Jesus antheke tyerrtye ingkirrekeke ilwetyeke. Lyete anteme Ngkarte angkeme yanhe areyele-arle Renhe arratyte itelareme arratyte anetyenhenge iwenhenge-arle Jesus-ele mpwarekenge.

¹⁷ Artwe anyente nhengele-arle arne akurne mpwareke alakenhe ikwerenge anteme tyerrtye ingkirreke ilwerlte-anemenge. Kenhe lyetenye anwerne ingkirreke itethe akwete anerlte-aneme iwenhenge-arle artwe arrpenhele, Jesus Christ-ele mpwarekenge. Ngkarte kwenhe anwerneke mwerre anthurre aneke, lyete anteme Re angkeme nhenge anwerne-arle arratyte mwerre aneme iwenhenge-arle Jesus-ele anwerneke mpwarekenge.

¹⁸ Ye, Ngkartele kwenhe tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurre irrerlknge atwetyeke aneke itnenhe ingkirreke uyerrelhe-ilemele Adam-elarle kwenhe arne akurne anthurre mpwarekenge tyerrtye ingkirreke anteme re akurne-ileke. Kenhe Jesus-arle akenhe Ngkarteke akangkwe-irrerlunge anwerneke mwerre anthurre mpwaretyenhenge, Ngkartele kwenhe iwerre altywere-ileke tyerrtye areye Ikwere-werne akngetye-alpetyenhenge, kele urreke anwerne Ikwereke akwete anetyenhenge.

¹⁹ Tyerrtye ingkirreke akurne-irreke Adam-arle Ngkarteketye untyemurle-irrekenge arne akurne mpwaremele. Kenhe Jesus-ele akenhe Ngkarte aweke-arle imerte mpwaremele nhenge renhe ilekenge, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkarte angkeme tyerrtye ingkirrekele-arle Jesus arraye itelaremeke arraye Ikwerenge ularre.

²⁰ Ngkartele anteme angkentye Ikwerenhe Moses antheke nhenge tyerrtye areyele renhe awetyenhenge, itne itelaretyeke itne-arle arne akurne mpwaretyame. Nhenge itne angkentye Moses-kenhe awemele itne uyarne anthurre impemele arne akurne areye itne mpwaretyamele. Kenhe tyerrtye areyele akwetethe akurne awethe-ame-awethe mpwaretyarte Ngkartele akenhe akwete-arle itnenhe mwantye-mwantye-ileme Re-anteme itnenhe Ikwerenhe akngentye-alpetyenhe.

²¹ Ye, tyerrtye areye kwenhe akwete anthurre ilweme itne-arle akwete anthurre akurne mpwarerlte-anemenge. Kenhe lyete akenhe, Ngkarte mwantye angkeme anwerne-arle arraye aneme Jesus-arle anwerneke ilwerlenghe. Re anwernenhe mwantyele arntarnte-arerle-aneme akwetethenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne itelareme anwerne-arle Ikwerenge akwete-ante anetyenhe.

6

Anwerne itethe aneme Christ-ngentyele ware

¹ Arrpenhemele areke-arle-iperre iwenhe-arle the intelhe-ilekenge alakenhe apeke kwenhe apale itirreme, "Anwerne kwenhe arne akurne areye akwetethe mpwarerlte-aneye Ngkartele anwernenhe akwetethe mwantye-mwantye-iletyeke, anwernekenge ipeltye-irrerle-anemele."

² Arrangkwe-arle! Ngkarteke atyewe areye-irreke-arle, anwerne kwenhe akwetethe akurne areye mpwarerlte-anetyakenhe anetyeke. Anwerne Jesus arraye itelareke-ipenhele, Ngkartele imerte anwernenhe iwerre akurne-aketye akngemele iwerre mwerrele arrerneke Renhe apentetyenhenge. Itirrewarraye, nhenge tyerrtye ilwemele re akurne mpwarenty impelhemele. Alakenhe renhe anwerne akurne-ketye impelhetyeke.

³⁻⁴ Arrantherre ingkirreke akaltye aneme, nhenge anwerne Jesus arraye itelaremele kwatye kweneke irrpemele baptise-irretyeke, Ngkartele anwernenhe ingkirreke Christ-enge anyente-ileke. Nhenge anwerne kwatye kweneke irrpeke, anwerne-arle Christ-nge apurte ilweke-arle-arteke, anwerne-arle apurte ikwerenge ipertele

arteke-anteye-arteke. Arrantherre itelareme nthakenhe-arle Ngkartele renhe Utmenge Akngerrele renhe itethe akemelhe-ilirtneke. Kele alakenhe-anteye-arle nhenge anwerne kwatye-ngentyele arratemele anwerne kwenhe ikwerenge apurte akeme-irreke, kele anwerne akngarte-iwelhemele akwetethe anteme arne mwerre areye mpwarerlte-anemele arratye anemele.

⁵ Ye, Christ-nge apurte-irreke-iperrele anwerne-arle kwenhe ikwerenge ilweke-anteye-arteke. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe Jesus akemelhe-ileke itethe-ilirtnemele-arteke re irrerlkng-arle inteke-ipenhele, kele alakenhe-anteye-arle Re anwernenhe akemelhe-iletynhe itethe-ilirtnemele nhenge irrerlkng-arle inteke-ipenhele.

⁶ Anwerne akaltye-anteye aneme, itirrentye anwerne-kenhe-arle akwetethe-arle akurne anetyarte, anwerne arne akurne areyeke itirretyarte, itnenhe mpwaretyeke. Kenhe nhenge Christ-arle akenhe arne arntarlkweke-arlenge ilwemele anwerne-anteye ikwerenge apurte ilweke-arteke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne ahentye-anetyakenhe arne akurne areye awethe mpwaretyeke.

⁷ Arrantherre itelareme, nhenge tyerrtye areye ilwemele itne arne akurne areye awethe mpwaretyakenhe-arle aneme. Alakenhe re-arteke, nhenge anwerne Jesus Christ-nge apurte ilwemele anwerne arne akurne areye awethe mpwaretyeke ahentye anetyakenhe.

⁸ Ye, anwerne Christ-nge apurte ilweke-arteke, yanhe ikwerenge-ntyele anteme anwerne itirremele, "Arratye kwenhe anwerne apurte ikwerenge ilweke-arle, anwerne itethe-anteye akeme-irirtneke, ikwerenge anteme itethe aneme."

⁹ Anwerne itelareme Ngkartele-arle Christ itethe-ilirtneke rarle irrerlkng inteke-ipenhele, kele lyete re itethe aneme. Re awethe ilwetyakenhe anetyenhe re akwete-ante itethe anetyenhe.

¹⁰ Nhenge Christ-arle ilwemele, re anyente-ngare ilweke tyerrtye ingkirrekeke. Re Satan ayaketyeke ilweke tyerrtye areye uterneketye akurne mpwareme-ketye. Kenhe lyete akenhe re itethe-arle-irreke aneme re akwetethe-arle Ngkartele anerle-aneme.

¹¹ Arrantherre-inpe kwenhe alakenhe itirretyeke, "Anwerne Christ-nge apurte ilweke, anwerne imerte arne akurne mpwarentye impelheke. Lyete kwenhe anwerne itethe-anteye-arle irirtneke apurte Christ-nge anwerne Ngkartele-ante ware anetyeke."

¹² Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre arne akurne akwetethe mpwarerlte-anetyakenhe anetyeke. Itelaraye,

arrantherre kwenhe ahelhe nhenhele arlte urtekeke ware aneme nhenge tyerrtye arrekhantherrenhe uyerremele. Kele nhenge arrantherre arne akurne mpwaretyeke ahentye anemele, akwenpele awerlte-anaye, akurne yanhe areye mpwaretyale anaye.

¹³ Arrantherre apeke arne akurne mpwaretyeke ahentye aneme. Kele, arrantherre akurne-ketye mpwarenty impelhewarraye! Arne akurne areye iltyele anpetyale, arakertele angkentye ulperte angketyale, arne akurne areye alkgele aretyale, akurne areye irlpele awetyale anaye. Arrantherre ilweke-arle iperre Ngkarte arrenhantherrenhe itethe-ilirtneke Jesus-arteke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre Ngkarte anthelhetyeke Ikwere-ante ware araty anetyeke.

¹⁴ Arrantherre awelhetyakenhe arne akurne mpwaretyeke arrantherre-arle kwenhe angkentye Moses-kenhe ipmentye impelheke. Angkentye angkweye yanhe kwenhe arrekhantherre alartetye anetyakenhe. Lyete akenhe Ngkarte arrekhantherre alartetye aneme, Re-ante ware arrekhantherre mwerre anerle-aneme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre arne akurne impelhetyeke, Ngkarteke mwerre anerlte-anetyeke.

Anwerne warrkene Ngkarte-kenhe areye arratyentye anerlte-aneye

¹⁵ Arrantherre arrpenheme apeke alakenhe apale itirrerlte-aneme, "Mwerre akwele anwerne apeke arne akurne akwete mpwarerlte-anemele anwerne-arle angkentye Moses-kenhe ipmentye impelheke. Ngkarte anteme anwernenhe atnyeneme mwantyele arntarntaremele." Arrangkwe-arle! Alakenhe itirretyale anaye.

¹⁶ Arrantherre itelareme, nhenge arrantherre kwenhe alartetyeke warrke-irreme arrantherre aywerrkele mpwaremele alartetyele-arle ileme. Alakenhe-anteye anteme arrantherre apeke arne akurne areye aywerrkele mpwareme arrentye Satan-ele-arle arrenhantherrenhe mpwaretyeke ileme, re anteme arrekhantherre alartetye anetyenhenge. Re apeke arrekhantherre alartetye aneme, arrantherre anteme ilwetyenhe Ngkarte-kwenye. Kenhe arrantherre-ingarle apeke Ngkarte awemele aywerrkele mpwaremele Rarle ileme, Re anteme arrekhantherre alartetye anetyenhe, arrantherre arraty anetyenhenge.

¹⁷ Lyete kwenhe the Ngkarte tnakeme anthurre, arrantherre-arle Ikwere arraty anerlenge. Arrwekele-arle arrantherre akurne areye-ante ware mpwaretyeke ahentye aneme, iwerre arratyale anetyakenhe aneke.

Kenhe nhenge arrpenheme areye akenhe arrekatherre Angkentye Mwerre Jesus-akerte angkemele, arrantherre akngarte-iwelheke, angkentye renhe awemele aywerrkele mpwaremele iwenhe itne arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-antheke.

¹⁸ Kele Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe iwerre akurne-ketye akngirtneke arrantherre-arle apentetyame, iwerre mwerrele arrerneke, arrantherre Ikwere warrke-irretyenhenge arraty anemele arne mwerre areye-ante ware mpwarerlte-anetyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the Ngkarte arn-terre tnakeme.

¹⁹ Ngkarte-kenhe areyaye, arrantherre kwenhe akweke ware itelareme. Alakenhe ikwerenge ayenge arrekatherre mwantye angkeme arrantherre arraty awetyeke. Arrantherre kwenhe akwetethe itirretyarte arne akurne areye mpwarerlte-anemele. Lyete akenhe, arrantherre kwenhe Ngkarteke arraty anetyeke iwenhe apeke renhe-ante ware mpwaremele Re arrenhantherrenhe ileme.

²⁰ Urreke arrantherre Ngkarte-kenhe anetyenhenge, arrantherre kwenhe arne akurne areye akwetethe mpwaretyarte, arne akurne areyeke-ante ware mpwaretyeke itirretyarte. Arrantherre kwenhe arne arraty areyeke itirretyakenhe arrantherre-arle Ngkarteke akutne anekeke.

²¹ Nhenge arne akurne-arle mpwareke-iperrele arrantherre-ame akangkemele aneke? Arrangkwe, arrantherre anteme apure anthurre awelhemele nhenge arrantherre itirremele arne akurne areye mpwareke-akerte. Arrantherre apeke arne akurne akwete mpwareke akwele, arrantherre Ngkarte-kwenye akwete-arle ilwemere, Ikwerenge akwete-ante akalke-irremele aneme re.

²² Kele lyete anteme arrantherre-ingarle arne akurne areye mpwaretyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe Ngkartele-arle kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe iwerre akurne-ketye akngetye-alpeme utepelhe-ilerlenge arrantherre-arle apentetyamenge, arrenhantherrenhe iwerre arraty Ikwerenhele arrernemele Ikwere akwetethe warrke-irretyeke. Lyete anteme Ngkartele arrekatherre imerneme nthakenhe-arle Ikwere arraty anetyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre itethe akwete-ante Ikwerenge anetyenhe.

²³ Arrantherre-ame itelareme? Arrantherre itelareme, nhenge nthakenhe-arle tyerrtye apeke warrke-irremele re apwerte ngkweltye inemele. Angwenhele-arle arne akurne akwetethe mpwarerlte-anemele ilwetyenhe. Re Ngkarte-ketye re akwete-ante akalke-irretyenhe. Kenhe Ngkarteke iwerre-arle arrpenhe aneme, Re Jesus Christ Alere Ikw-

erenhe anwernenhe antheme, anwerne Ikwere warrke-irretyakenhe aneme Renhe inetyeke. Nhenge anwerne Renhe arratyte itelaremele anwerne Ngkartenge akwete-ante anetyenhenge.

7

Ayeye Ngkartele-arle Moses antheke anwernenhe uyarne mwerre atnyeneme

¹ Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe atyinhe areyaye! Arrantherre angkentye itelareme Ngkartele-arle Moses antheke. Nhenge tyerrtye apeke ilwemele rarle angkentye renhe uyarne apenteme. Nhenge tyerrtye itethe akwete aneme-ante ware kwenhe itne angkentye yanhe ikwere aywerrke-irreme renhe apentemele.

² Awerrirraye, angkentye Moses-kenhele anwernenhe ileme nhenge arelhe kwenhe anewe ikwerenhenge akwetethe anetyeke re nhenge itethe-arle anemenge. Kenhe artwe yanhe apeke ilwerlenghe arelhe anteme warlekwerte-irremele, angkentye kwenhe arelhe yanheke mwerre angkeme artwe arrpenhe anewe-aketyeke.

³ Kele nhenge arelhe apeke alheme artwe arrpenhenge intemele nhenge anewe ikwernenhe itethe akwete, arrpenhe areye anteme alakenhe angketyenhenge, "Unte kwenhe mpwenyele alwirrelhe-ileke." Nhenge artwe anewikwe ilwerlenghe-ante kwenhe mwerre aneme arelhele nhenge artwe arrpenhe anewe-aketyeke.

⁴ Ye, atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe atyinhe areye, arrantherre kwenhe yanhe-arteke aneme. Arrantherre kwenhe tyerrtye Christ-kenhe. Arrantherre kwenhe Christ-nge apurte ilweke-arteke, angkentye Moses-kenhe impelhemele, Christ-kenhe anteme anemele. Ngkartele Jesus akemelhe-ileke rarle ilweke-arle-ipperenge, Re-anteme arrenhantherrenhe atnyeneme. Ye, Christ-ele kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe atnyeneme arrantherre warrke Ngkarte-kenhe mpwarerlte-anetyeke.

⁵ Urreke anwerne Ngkarte-kenhe atyewe irretyenhenge, anwerne kwenhe anwerneke-arrpe itirretyarte, anwerne akwetethe alhetyeke ahentye anetyarte arne akurne areye mpwaretyeke. Angkentye ingkweye nhenhe, re kwenhe anwernenhe ileke nhenge iwenhe apeke renhe mwerre-arle, akurne apeke-arle. Nhenge anwerne arne akurne yanhe areye mpwarerlte-anetyarte anwerne iwerre akurne apentetyamele irrerlknghe intentye akngerre.

⁶ Kenhe lyete akenhe anwerne angkentye Moses-kenhe impelheke, anwerne-arle kwenhe Christ-nge ilweke-arle-arteke, anwerne anteme angkentye ingkweye yanhe renhe awethe apentetyakenhe. Angkentye Moses-kenhe arne chain-ele-arteke anwernenhe ayernentye akngerre aneke, anwernenhe akwete anthurre anteme uternetyarte nhenge arne akurne mpwaretyeke. Kenhe lyete anteme anwerne tyerrtye ilweke-arle areye-arteke anteme aneme, angkentye ingkweye yanhele anwernenhe uyarne uterneme. Kele lyete anteme anwerne Ngkarteke arnterre warrke-irreme Utmenge Akngerrele-arle kwenhe anwerneke imernerlengen thakenhe anwerne Ikwere arraty warrke-irretyeke Renhe akwete apenterlte-anetyeke.

Angkentye Moses-kenhele anwerneke imerneme anwerne-arle arne akurne mpwaremenge

⁷ Arrpenhe apeke alakenhe angkeme-ketye, "Angkentye Moses-kenhe kwenhe akurne, rarle anwernenhe arne akurne-akerte itirretyeke mpwareme." Arrangkwe-arle! Aremele ware kwenhe angkentye Moses-kenhe anwerne-arle itelareme arne akurne areye-akerte nhenge anwerne-arle mpwareke-arle. Nhenge akutne apeke aneme, the apeke arne arrpenhe-kenhe areme ikwere ahentye-anteme anemele. The anteme apeke angkentye nhenhe renhe areme, "Nhenge tyerrtye angwenhele apeke arne arrpenhe areye atnyenemele, itnenhe aretyale anaye itneke ahentye anemele." Kele anteme ayenge itirreme, "Ayekaye, the kwenhe arne akurne mpwarerne."

⁸ Angkentye Moses-kenhe apeke-arle anetyakenhe aneke, arrpenhele ayenge-arle ilpernetyakenhe aneke angkentye ultakekenge ayenge-arle kwenhe angkentye ikwere akutne anekenge. Kenhe nhenge the angkentye yanhe awemele, re ayenge ayaketyakenhe aneke atnure-irremeketye, arrangkwe-arle.

⁹ Urreke ayenge angkentye Moses kenhe-akerte akaltye anetyenhenge, ayenge kwenhe ikwere-ketye akalkeke-akalke anetyarte nhenge ayenge mwerre-arteke akwele. Kele nhenge ayenge-arle angkentye Moses-kenheke akaltye-irremele ayenge itirremele, "Ayekaye, the kwenhe arne akurne areye mpwareke-arle." Nhenge ayenge anteme uyarne itirreme nthakenhe-arle ayenge ikwere impelhetyeke. Re ayenge ilwetyeke-ante-verne atheke akngeme.

¹⁰ Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe Moses angkentye antheke anwerne renhe awetyenhenge itethe akwete anerlte-anetyeke. Kenhe nhenge tharle angkentye renhe awemele ayenge tyerrtye ilweke-arle-arteke irreke.

¹¹ Ayenge kwenhe itirreme nhenge angkentye awemele ayenge-arle arratye akwele anetyeke. Kele aweke-arle-iperrele ayenge uyarne arratye anemele. Angkentyele-tetye arne akurne areye-ante ware imerneke tharle mpwarekenge, re ayenge ilwetyeke-werne atheke akngeme.

¹² Arratye-arle, angkentye Ngkartele-arle Moses antheke atyperre anthurre aneme, re anwernenhe akaltyele-antheme nthakenhe-arle Ngkarteke arratye anetyeke.

¹³ Arrantherre apeke itirreme angkentye Moses-kenhe alakenhe angkekeke-athene, "Paul-arle apeke akalke-akalke Ngkarte-ketye ilwetyenhe angkentye Moses-kenhenge ularre." Arrangkwe-arle! Angkentye Moses-kenhe kwenhe mwerre aneme, the kwenhe arne akurne areye mpwaretyarte ayenge-arle arne akurne areye mpwaretyeke ahentye anekeke, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge tyerrtye ilweke-arle-arteke irreke. Angkentye Moses-kenhele atyenge imerneke tharle arne akurne areye mpwaretyarte.

Akurne uthene mwerre uthene urtakwerte anwerne-kenhe kwenele aneme

¹⁴ Anwerne itelareme angkentye Ngkartele-arle Moses antheke Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhe-ngentyele. Kenhe ayenge akenhe tyerrtye ware-arle aneme, the arne akurne areye akwetethe mpwarerle-aneme uyarne itirremele nhenge nthakenhe the arne akurne areye impetyenhe.

¹⁵ Ayenge kwenhe uyarne itirreme, tharle arne mwerre areye mpwarerle-anetyeke ahentye-anemeke, the akenhe mpwaretyakenhe. Ayenge itirreme the arne akurne areye impetyeke, the-tetye akurne nhenhe areye awethe mpwareme anteme.

¹⁶ Kele-anteyele the arne akurne yanhe areye mpwarerle-aneme, the anteme arne yanhe areye mpwaretyakenhe nhenge ayenge-arle akaltye anemele arratye anerlunge. Nhenhe re kwenhe atyenge imerneme angkentye Moses-kenhe-arle mwerre akwete aneme.

¹⁷ Kele ayenge anteme itirreme, "The kwenhe mwerre mpwaretyeke ahentye-aneme, kenhe arne akurne yanhe areye akenhe atyenge kwenenge anerlunge akwete-arle. Itne ayenge uterneme akurne mpwaretyeke."

¹⁸ Ayenge Ngkarteke arratye anetyeke ahentye aneme, the akenhe arne akurne akwete-arle mpwarerle-anemele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the itelareme ayenge kwenele-arle akurne anthurre anemele, mwerre anetyakenhe.

¹⁹ Nhenge tharle arne mwerre areye mpwaretyeke ahentye-anemele, the akenhe itnenhe uyarne anthurre-arle

mpwareme. Nhenge the arne akurne renhe areye mpwaretyeke ahentye anetyakenhele, tharle itnenhe akwete anthurre mpwarerle-anemele.

²⁰ Arratye apelaye, the kwenhe arne mwerre areye uyarne mpwareme tharle mpwaretyeke ahentye aneme, the arne akurne areye-ante ware mpwarerle-aneme-tetye. The kwenhe arne akurne mpwaretyakenhe nhenge ayenge-arle ahentye anemenge-ante ware. Akurne yanhe kwenhe atyengenge kwenenge aneme, yanhele athewe ayenge akwetethe uternerle-aneme arne akurne areye mpwarerle-anetyeke.

²¹ Ye, alakenhe-arteke akwetethe kwenhe atyengenge irreme. Ayenge kwenhe arratye anetyeke ahentye-aneme, arne mwerre areye mpwaretyeke, the akenhe akwetethe-arle arne akurne areye mpwarerle-aneme-tetye.

²² Utnenge atyinhele ayenge Ngkarte-kenhe angkentyeke akangkeme anthurre.

²³ The kwenhe angkentye yanhe uyarne arratye apenteme. Atyengenge kwenele akurne anthurre aneme. Nhenge the arne mwerre mpwaretyeke ahentye-aneme, akurne yanhele ayenge akurne mpwaretyeke uterneme. Akurne yanhe atyengenge kwenele aneme re ayenge ayernelhentye akngerre-arteke atnyeneme, nhenge the arne akurne akwete mpwarerle-aneme, ayenge anteme akurne-ketye uyarne impelhemele.

²⁴⁻²⁵ Ye, ayenge kwenhe akurne anthurre aneme, ayenge-apenhe! The kwenhe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe apentetyeke ahentye anthurre aneme. Kenhe atyengenge kwenele akenhe akurne-anteye-arle aneme, akurne yanhele ayenge arne akurne mpwaretyeke uternerle-aneme, ayenge uyarne anthurre anteme impelheme arne akurne areye mpwareme-ketye. Kele angwenhele anteme ayenge akwetethe atnyeneme mwantye arntarnte-aretyenhenge ayenge Ngkartenge akalke-akalke ilweme-ketye? Kele lyete the anteme Ngkarte-ante ware tnakerle-aneme, Jesus Christ-ele-arle ayenge atnyenerlenge rarle ayenge mwantye arntarnte-aretyenhenge.

8

Anwerne mwerre anetyenhe Utnenge Akngerrele-arle anwernenhe atnyenemenge

¹ Ye, Ngkarte kwenhe angkeme anwerne-arle Ikwerenge arratye aneme anwerne-arle Jesus Christ arratye itelaremenge ikwerenge anyente-irremenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkarte anwernenhe irrerlkng atwetye-kwenye.

² Urreke anwerne Ngkarte-kenhe areye irretyenhenge, anwerne arne akurne areye mpwarerlte-anetyarte iwerre akurnele alhemele irrerlknge iperte-werne atheke. Nhenge anwerne Jesus Christ-nge apurte-irremele Utmenge Akngerrele anwernenhe iwerre akurne yanhe ikwere-ketye akayake-ileke anwernenhe iwerre mwerreke arrerneke anwerne Jesus-nge apurte akwete alherlte-iwetyenhenge.

³ Anwerne itelareme angkentye Ngkartele-arle Moses antheke anwernenhe itetheke mpwaretyakenhenge, anwerne-arle uyarne mpwarerlengen iwenhe-arle re anwerneke ileme arraty anetyeke. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe anwerne itetheke mpwareke Alere Ikwerenhe yernemele. Anwerne itelareme rarle tyerrtye-irreke, tyerrtye anwerne-arteke anteye-arle aneke. Re anteme anwerneke piwelhemele ilweke anwerne anteme arraty anthurre anetyenhenge arne akurne areye akwetethe mpwaretyakenhe anetyeke.

⁴ Ye, arlte lyete anteme anwerne awerlte-aneme iwenhe apeke renhe Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhe anwerneke angkeme. Anwerne arne akurne areye akwete mpwaretyakenhe, anwerne-arle mpwaretyartele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne arraty anetyeke ahentye-aneme angkentye Moses-kenhenge ularre. Lyete anwerne arne yanhe areye mpwareme Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhele-arle anwerneke mpwaretyeke ahentye aneme.

⁵ Tyerrtye arrpenhemele arne akurne arrpe-anenhe renhe-arle mpwarerlte-aneme itne-arle ahentye anemeke. Itne kwenhe Ngkarte awetyakenhe, itne-arle ware itirrerlte-aneme iwenhe apeke ikwere-arle itne mpwaretyeke ahentye aneme. Kenhe arrpenhe areyele akenhe Utmenge Akngerre aweme, itne kwenhe aywerrkele mpwarerlte-anemele rarle ileme, itne akwetethe itirrerlte-aneme arne yanhe areye-akerte Ngkartele-arle itneke ileme.

⁶ Angwenhe apeke akwete itirrerle-anemele arne akurne akwetethe mpwaretyeke rarle iwerre irrerlknge iperte-werne atheke alhemele. Kenhe angwenhele apeke akenhe Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhe mwantyele aweme, rarle iwerre mwerrele itethe-werne alhemele Ngkartenge mwerre akwete aneme-werne.

⁷ Tyerrtye areye akwetethe-arle itirrerlte-aneme arne akurne areye mpwarerlte-anetyeke, itne kwenhe Ngkartele ahele-irremele-arteke. Itne angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awetyakenhe aneme. Itne uyarne mpwareme nhenge iwenhe ikwere Rarle ahentye-aneme itne-arle renhe akwenpele ware awemenge.

⁸ Yanhe areye-arle alakenhe ikwere itirreme-arteke, itne uyarne Ngkartele akangkemele aneme.

9 Nhenge Utmenge Akngerre arrekhantherre-arlenge anemele, arrantherre arrekhantherre-arrpe ware itirretyakenhe, ware mpwaremele anteme arrantherre-arle ahentye-anemele. Arrantherre kwenhe itelareme tyerrtye areye-arle Utmenge Christ-kenhe itnekele-arlenge-arle atnyenetyakenhenge, itne Jesus Christ-kenhe anetyakenhe.

10 Nhenge Christ arrekhantherrele-arlenge anemele, kele utmenge arrekhantherrenhe anteme itethe akwete-ante anerlte-aneme Ngkarte-arle kwenhe angkerlenge arrantherre-arle Ikwerenge arraty aneme. Kele mwerre-arle arrantherre-arle ilwetyenhe arrantherre-arle arne akurne areye mpwaretyarte. Tyerrtye-ante ware-arle arrangkwe-irretyenhe. Kenhe utmenge arrekhantherrenhe akenhe itethe akwete-ante anetyenhenge.

11 Arraty-arle, Ngkartele Jesus itethe-ilirtneke rarle ilweke-iperrenge akeme-ilemele Utmenge Akngerrele. Utmenge Akngerre re-ante-arle arrekhantherrele-arlenge anemele re arrenhantherrenhe itethe-ilirtnetyenhe arrenhantherrenhe akemelhe-ilirtnetyenhe irrerlkngele inke-ipenhele.

12 Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye, anwerne kwenhe itirretyeke arraty anetyeke, arne akurne iwenhe apeke renhe-arle mpwaretyale ahentye-anemeke.

13 Anwerne apeke arne akurne arrpe-anenhe akwete mpwarerlte-anetyeke ahentye aneme, kele anwerne anteme ilwetyenhenge Ngkarte-ketyenge akwete-ante akngakel-hemele anteme aneme. Kenhe nhenge Utmenge Akngerrele anwernenhe akaltyele-anthemele, anwerne akurne mpwareme-ketye untyeme-arle-irremele, kele anwerne anteme itethe akwete-ante Ngkartenge apurte anetyenhenge.

14 Tyerrtye areyele-ante ware Utmenge Akngerre aweme mpwaremele Re ilemenge, itne kwenhe ampe Ngkarte-kenhe areye aneme.

15 Arrwekele kwenhe anwerne atere-irretyarte, Ngkartele anteme anwernenhe Utmenge Akngerre antheke. Utmenge Akngerrele kwenhe anwernenhe atnerre-ileme, atere-kwenye. Anwerne Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhe ineke nhenge Re anwernenhe ampe Ikwerenhe areye-arteke altye-ileme. Lyete anteme anwerne Renhe akeme, "Abba, Akngeye."

16 Arraty apelaye, Utmenge Akngerre-arle utmenge anwerne-kenhe-nge anyente-irreme anwerne itelaretyeke anwerne-arle ampe Ngkarte-kenhe areye arraty anthurre aneme.

17 Anwerne-arle ampe uthene alere uthene Ngkarte-kenhe areye anerlenge, urreke anwerne, apurtele Christ-nge, arne mwerre anthurre areye inetyenhe Ngkartele-arle

anwernenhe alhileke. Nhenge apmere ahelhe nhenhele anwerne anemele arne akurne areye anwerneke irretyenhe, Christ-eke irreke-arteke. Kele mwerre-arle, Ngkartele-arle kwenhe anwernenhe mwantye arntarnte-aretyenhenge apmere mwerre anthurre Ikwerenhele apurte Christ-nge anemele.

Urreke, Ngkartele anwerneke arne mwerre anthurre areye imernetyenhe

¹⁸ Kele mwerre-arle tyerrtye areye anwerneke ahele-ahele angkeme anwernenhe atwemele-arlike, lyete anteme anwerne uyarne itirreme. Urreke Ngkartele anwernenhe tnaketyenhe apmere mwerre Ikwerenhele mwantyele arntarnte-aretyenhe, anwerne anteme alkn gwirretyenhe anthurre arne akurne areyeke anwerneke-arle irretyarte apmere ahelhe nhenhele anerlte-anetyarte.

¹⁹ Arne ingkirreke anthurre Ngkartele-arle mpwareke, apmere ahelhe anteke nhenhe-arlike, apwerte areye-arlike, arne areye-arlike, kere areye-arlike, thiye areye-arlike, iwenhe-iwenhe arrpenhe areye-arlike, ingkirreke kwenhe atyepe-atyepete akarelheme Ngkartele imernetye angwenhe apeke ampe Ikwerenhe uthene alere Ikwerenhe uthene areye arraty anemenge tyerrtye ingkirrekele itnenhe aretyenhenge.

²⁰⁻²¹ Ngkartele arne areye ingkirrekeke akwete akarelhetye ahentye-aneme alakenhe renhe-arteke Rarle ilekeke arne areye ingkirreke anthurre apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye-arle apele ingkweye-irretyenhe akurne-irretyenhe Adam uthene Eve uthenele-arle akurne mpwarerle-anerrekenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, arne areye ingkirreke anthurre apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye-arle kwenhe uyarne mwerre akwete anerlte-aneme. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe itelareke urreke-arle Re arne areye mwerre-ilirtnetyenhe awethe anteye. Arne ingkirreke Ngkartele-arle mpwareke kwenhe akngarte-iwelhetyenhe arraty mwerre anthurre irrirtnetyenhe.

²² Anwerne itelareme ingkirreke Ngkartele-arle mpwareke akwetethe tyerrtye rilkerte-arteke ampangkerle-anemenge. Arrantherre itelareme, nhenge arelhe ampe akweke atnyenetye akarelheme, re-anteme ampangkerle-aneme, alakenhe renhe-arteke arne ingkirreke Ngkartele-arle mpwarerlenge ampangkerlte-aneme Ngkartele akarelhemele urreke nhenge mwerre anthurre ilirtnetyenhenge awethe.

²³ Kenhe anwerne-inpe utnengele ampangkerlte-aneme anteye nhenge apmere ahelhe nhenhele

anemele, Ngkarteke atyepe-atyepela akarelhemele Ikwere arelhewarremele. Kenhe Ngkarteke kwenhe anwernenhe kele antheke Utmenge Akngerreke-amparre, lyete anteme anwerne Ngkarteke atyepe-atyepela akarelhemele anwernenhe altye-iletyeke ampe uthene alere uthene Ikwerenhe-arteke. Urreke, Re-anteme anwernenhe tyerrtye alkarle arrpenhe anthetyenhe.

24-25 Anwerne itelareme Ngkarteke-arle anwernenhe iteth-eke mpwareke. Anwerne awethe itelareme urreke-arle Ngkarteke anwernenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe anthetyenhe, Ikwerenge anetyeke akngirtnetyenhe. Anwerne kwenhe nhenheke akaltie-irreke nhenge anwerne-arle Ngkarte-kenhe areye irremele. Anwerne kwenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe yanhe areye aretyakenhe akwete. Kele mwerre-arle. Lyete kwenhe anwerne atyenpele akarelheme Ngkarteke anwernenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye anthetyeke Ikwerenge akngirtnemele anetyeke.

26 Arlte arrpenhemenge anwerne kwenhe apertape awel-heme apatemele anthurre anemele. Kenhe Utmenge Akngerrele-arle akenhe anwerneke imerneme. Nhenge anwerne uyarne itirremele nthakenhe-arle Ngkarte apayuth-netyeke, kenhe Utmenge Akngerrele akenhe itelareme. Re anteme anwerneke itwe-irremele apetyetyeke apayuth-nemele anwerneke, ampwangkemele angkentye angkemele anwerne uye itelarerlenghe.

27 Ngkarteke anteme aweme iwenhe-arle Utmenge Akngerrele angkeme. Ngkarteke kwenhe itelareme iwenhe-arle tyerrtye areye itirremenge, Re itelareme-anteye iwenhe-arle Utmenge Akngerrele apayuthnemele nhenge Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke, ratherre-arle kwenhe itirrentye anyente.

28 Anwerne itelareme Ngkarteke-arle arntarnte-areme yanhe areye Ikwere-arle ahentye-anemele. Apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle anemele arne arrpe-anenhe kwenhe anwerneke irreme, arrpenheme mwerre-arle, arrpenheme akurne-arle. Arne ingkirreke anwerneke ir-rerlenghe Ngkarteke akenhe itnenhe anwerneke mwerre-ileme. Re kwenhe anwernenhe akngakeke, anwerne itelareme iwenhe apeke-arle anwerneke irrerlenghe, arne yanhe areyeke Rarle ahentye anemenge.

29 Urreke anwerne ampe akweke intetyenhenge, Ngkarteke-arle anwernenhe arrwekele-anteye-arle akngakeke nhenge Alere ikwerenhe-arteke anetyeke. Re Alere Ikwerenhe akngakeke kake akngerre tyerrtye ingkirrekeke anetyeke.

³⁰ Anwernenhe akngakeke-arle iperre Ikwerenhe areye anetyeke Ngkartele anteme anwernenhe ikngweke. Anwernenhe ikngweke-arle-iperrele Re-anteme anwerneke angkeke, "Arrantherre kwenhe Atyengenge ularre arratye aneme." Re anwerneke akangkemele anthurre anetyenhe Ikwerenge akwete-ante atnyenetyenhe.

Ngkartele kwenhe anwernenhe akwetethe akayake-ileme

³¹ Ikwerenge-ntyale anwerne alakenhe itirretyeke, "Arratye kwenhe Ngkarte anwerneke alkwerte-arteke aneme, angwenhele-ame anwernenhe atweye? Arrangkwe-arle, arrpenhele anwernenhe atwetye-kwenye Rarle anwernenhe akayake-ilerlenghe mwantyele atnyeneme."

³² Ngkartele kwenhe ameke-aretyakenhe aneke Alere anyente anthurre-arle Ikwerenhe Ikwere-arrpe, Re renhe akwenpele antheke anwerneke ilwetyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne itelareme Rarle kwenhe anwernenhe arne arrpenhe atningke-arlike mwantyele anthetyenhe, ameke-aretye-kwenyele.

³³ Anwerne itelareme, arrpenhele ilpernetyakenhe tyerrtye areye Ngkartele-arle akngakeke, Ngkartele-arle kwenhe kele angkekenge anwerne-arle arratye aneme Ikwerenge ularre.

³⁴ Kele angwenhe-ame anteme anwerneke ahele-irremele irrerlkngge atwetyenhe? Arrangkwe-arle! Arrpenhele anwernenhe uyarne irrerlkngge atweme Christ-arle kele anwerneke ilwekenge. Ngkartele anteme renhe itethe-ilirtneke akemelhe-ilemele, re-anteme Ngkartenge akwe-arratyele aneme nhenge alartetye impene anthurre-arteke anwerneke angkemele.

³⁵ Re kwenhe anwernenhe mwantyele arntarnte-areme anthurre. Arrpenhele anwernenhe Jesus-ngentyele uyarne akalkelhe-ileme. Kele mwerre-arle, arne akurne arrpenhe areye apeke anwerneke irreme. Kele mwerre-arle, anwerne rlkerte-irreme nhenge irrare-apeke-irremele. Kele mwerre-arle, anwerne apateke anthurre nthakenhe mpwaretyeke anwerne-arle kwenhe merne apeke nhenge mantere-arlike apeke atnyenetyakenhele. Kele mwerre-arle, arrpenhe areye anwerneke ahele angkemele anwernenhe atwemele-arlike, angkerreme-arlike nhenge anwernenhe atwetyeke, anwernenhe apeke tnyante atweme anthurre-arle. Kenhe arne akurne nhenhe areyele-arle anwernenhe Jesus-ngentyele uyarne akalkelhe-ileme rarle kwenhe anwernenhe akwetethe mwantyele arntarnte-arerle-anerlenghe.

³⁶ Arrantherre itelareme, nhenhe David-ele kwenhe ar-rule anthurrele pwekeke intelhe-ileke-arteke, re alakenhe-arle angkemele,

“Itne kwenhe akwetethe angkerreme anwernenhe ir-rerlknge atwetyeke anwerne-arle Ngkwinh areye anemenge.

Itne anwernenhe mwantyele arerlte-aneme yepe-yepe areye-arteke itne-arle irrerlknge atwetyeke ahentye anemele kereke.

Arrantherre itelareme nhenge nthakenhe-arle itne yepe-yepe areye apurtelhe-ilemele atnyeneme imerte irrerlknge anteme atwetyenhenge itnenhe arlk-wemele anteme, alakenhe renhe.” *Psalm 44:22.*

³⁷ Kele-anteye-arle arne akurne areye anwerneke irreme, anwerne atereke akutne-arle, anwerne-arle Jesus akwete arraye itelarerlte-aneme rarle anwerneke ilwekenge, re akwetethe anwernenhe arntarnte-arerle-anemele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arne akurne nhenhe areyele anwernenhe Ngkarte-ngentyele uyarne akalkelhe-ileme.

³⁸⁻³⁹ Arraye apelaye, nhenge Christ-ele anwernenhe arntarnte-arerle-anemele arrpenhele anwernenhe Ngkarte-ngentyele uyarne akalkelhe-ileme Rarle anwerneke ahentye anthurre anerle-anemenge. Kele mwerre-arle anwerne apeke ilweme, anwerne apeke-arle itethe akwete anetyenhe. Christ-ele anwernenhe mwantyele arntarntareme. Arrangkwe anthurre-arle-irreke arrwekelenge, urreke anteye arrangkwe anthurre-arle irretyenhe-arle anwernenhe Ngkarte-ngentyele akalkelhe-iletynhenge. Arrantherre itelareme, alartetye arrpenhe alkere-arenye areye, alkere-arenye areye, altyerre-ipenhe uthene arrentye uthene areye, nhenhe ingkirrekele kwenhe anwernenhe Ngkarte-ngentyele uyarne akalkelhe-ileme. Arrpenhe areye-arlike alkere akertnele aneme arne arrpenhe areye-arlike ahelhe kwenele-arle aneme anwernenhe Ngkarte-ngentyele uyarne akalkelhe-ileme. Arne ingkirreke anthurre Ngkartele-arle mpwareke, arne yanhe areyele anwernenhe Ngkarte-ngentyele uyarne akalkelhe-ileme. Ngkarte uthene Jesus Christ uthenele kwenhe anwernenhe akwetethe mwantyele arntarnte-arerle-anerretyenhe.

9

Ngkartele Jew areye akngakeme Ikwerenhe areye anerrir-retyeke

¹ Awerrirraye! Ayenge kwenhe arrekatherre arratye angkeme ayenge-arle Christ-nge anyente-irrekenge. Ut-nenge Akngerre utnenge atyengele-arleng aneme re itelareme ayenge-arle arrekatherre urrtiyirretyakenhe.

² Ayenge utnengenge arrangkeme akwetethe alhwarrpe awelherle-aneme tyerrtye atyinhe areyeke-arrpe, tyerrtye Israel-arenye areyeke.

³ Ye, ayenge kwenhe arratye alhwarrpe anthurre awel-heme Israel-arenye atyinhe areyeke itne-arle Jesus ip-mentyele iweke-arleng. Itneke alhwarrpe-irrekenge ayenge alakenhe itirreme, "Ayenge apeke Ngkarteke alakenhe angketyeke, 'Ngkarte-aye, Unte apeke ayenge akngakeme-arteye Christ-ketye akalke-akalke anetyeke, itne anteme tyerrtye Ngkwinhe-irretyenhenge Christ arratye itelaremele.'"

⁴ Jew areye kwenhe akwerrke-ipenhe Jacob-eke aneme; Israel arritnye arrpenhe-arle. Ngkartele kwenhe itnenhe akngakeke itnenhe altye-ileke alere uthene ampe uthene Ikwerenhe areye anetyeke. Ut-nenge Akngerre Ikweren-hele re itneke akwetethe imernelhetyarte nhenge itne unthepunthetyarte apmere ahurratye ikwerele, re itnenhe alhileke Rarle akwele itnenhe arne areye anthurre an-thetyenhe, itne renhe aywerrkele awetyenhenge. Re it-nenhe angkentye Ikwerenhe antheke Apwerte Sinai-nge, itnenhe akaltyele-anthemele apurte-irretyeke. Re itneke imerneke nthakenhe-arle itne Renhe arratye utyernemele tnaketyeke. Re alhileke Rarle itnenhe arntarnte-aretyenhe.

⁵ Arrenge-arrenge itnekenhe arrule anetyarte-arle kwenhe Abraham, Isaac, Jacob-arlke nhenhe areye atningke-ame-atningke-irreke, itne Jew areye-anteme-irreke. Nhenheke-artweye areye-ngentyele anteme Christ-arle tyerrtye-irreke re itne-arteke aneke. Kenhe Jew areye itne akenhe renhe ipmentyele iweke ikwere-aketye untyeme-arle-irreremele.

Ye, arratye kwenhe aneme, Ngkarte kwenhe arne ingkir-rekeke alartetye impene aneme, kele anwerne akwetethe renhenhe tnakerlte-aneke.

⁶ Arrantherre apeke itirreme Ngkarte-arle urrtiyirrekeke-athene nhenge Re angkemele Rarle akwele Israel-eke akwerrke ipenhe areye atnyenetyeke. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe arratye alhileke-arle, re kwenhe urrtiyirremele angketyak-enhele. Arrpenheme ware, ingkirreke kwenye, akwerrke-ipenhe Jacob-eke areye-arle kwenhe Ngkarte-kenhe areye aneme, itne akwele ilelheme Israel-arenye areye.

⁷ Alakenhe-anteye-arle aneme, ingkirreke kwenye akwerrke-ipenhe Abraham-eke areye-arle Ngkarte-

kenhe aneme. Arrpenheme-ante kwenhe Ngkarte-kenhe areye aneme. Ngkarte Abraham-eke alakenhe angkeke, "Akwerrike-ipenhe Isaac-eke areye kwenhe atylene atyinhe areye anetyenhe."

⁸ Abraham-ele alere arrpenhe atnyeneke, arelhe nhenge Hagar-engentyele, Ishmael arritnye, akwerrike-ipenhe ikwere areye Ngkarte-kenhe areye anetyakenhe aneke. Kele akwerrike-iperre Isaac-eke areye warele Ngkarte-kenhe aneke-tetye. Sarah-ele ampe akweke atnyeneke Ngkartele-arle renhe alhileke-iperrele ware kwenhe. Re ampwe anthurre irreke nhenge re Isaac-arle atnyeneke iperre.

⁹ Nhenge Ngkartele-arle Abraham alakenhe alhileke, "Nhenge Ayenge apetye-alpemele alakentyele year arrpenhenge, Sarah-ele kele ampe urreye akweke anteme atnyen-erlenge."

¹⁰ Ampe urreye kwenhe Isaac aneke. Re Rebecca anewe akemele re ampe urreye rante-rante akweke atherre atnyeneke. Ngkartele anteme awethe imerneke angwenhe areye-arle atylene Ikwerenhe areye arratye aneke.

¹¹⁻¹² Itelaraye, urreke ampe akweke rante-rante-arle intetyenhenge Ngkarte Rebecca-ke angkeke, "Unte kwenhe lyete atnyeneme ampe urreye atherrame, ingkerne-iperre kwenhe alartetye anetyenhe, kake ikwerenge akngerre-ulkere anthurre anteme irretyenhenge." Urreke urreye ratherre arne arrpenheme mpwarerle-anerretyenhenge, nhenge mwerre apeke, akurne apeke, Ngkartele kwenhe ingkernenye akngakeke alartetye anetyeke. Nhenge Ngkartele nhenhe mpwaremele Re imerneke Rarle akngakemele angwenhe apeke ikwere Re ahentye anemeke; Re kwenhe tyerrtye akngaketyakenhe aneke iwenhe apeke renhe-arle warele rarle mpwarekenge.

¹³ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrule anthurre arrpenhele Bible-ke intelhe-ileke, "The Jacob akngakeke, The akenhe Esau-arle ipmentyele iwemele." *Malachi 1:2-3.*

¹⁴ Kele re kweye? Ngkartele-ame akurne mpwareke Rarle Esau ipmentyele iwekenge Jacob-ante akngakemele? Arrangkwe anthurre-arle!

¹⁵ Itelaraye, arrule anthurrele Ngkartele Moses-eke alakenhe angkeke, "Ayenge kwenhe atnerte alhwarrpe awelheme angwenhe apeke ikwere-arle ayenge ahentye anemeke. The kwenhe arrpenhe mwantye-mwantye-ileme ayenge-arle ahentye anemeke." *Exodus 33:19.*

¹⁶ Ngkartele kwenhe tyerrtye areye akngakeme itnenhe mwantye-mwantye-ilemele Rarle ahentye anemeke ware.

Kenhe tyerrtyele kwenhe Ngkarte uyarne uterneme renhe akngaketyeke.

¹⁷ Arrule anthurre Moses-ele Bible-ke intelhe-ileke nthakenhe-arle Ngkarte Pharaoh ileke, "The kwenhe ngenhe arrerneke Egypt-eke alartetye anthurre anetyeke, The ngkwenge Utnenge Akngerre atyinhe imernetyeke, yanhe-ngentyele anteme tyerrtye areyele apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele Atyenge-akerte awemele Ayenge uty-ernemele tnaketyeke." *Exodus*

9:16.

¹⁸ Yanhe-ngentyele anteme anwerne itelareme Ngkarte-arle arrpenheme akngakeme itnenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aremele. Anwerne itelareme-anteye Rarle arrpenhe areye Ikwere-ketye mwernte-ilemele, renhe aweketyenge.

¹⁹ Nhenhe aweke-arle-iperrele, arrpenhele apeke ayenge alakenhe apayuthneme-ketye, "Ngkarte apeke tyerrtye areye akngakeme Rarle ahentye-anemele, kele iwenhenge-arle-ame Re itnenhe ilpernemele nhenge itne arne akurne mpwaremenge? Itne mpwareme ware iwenhe apeke renhe-ante Rarle itnenhe mpwaretyeke uterneke."

²⁰⁻²¹ Ayenge anteme ikwere angkirtname, "Arrangkwe, alakenhe angketyale. Unte kwenhe tyerrtye ware, iwenhenge-arle-ame unte alakenhe angkeme? Ngkarte kwenhe ngenhe mpwareke, unte akenhe Ngkarte tyenirt-netyale anetyeke. Tyerrtyele-ame Ngkarte mpwareke-arle renhe tyenirtname angkemele, 'Iwenhe ikwere-ame Unte ayenge alakenhe mpwareke?' " Arrangkwe anthurre-arle! Arrantherre itelareme nthakenhe-arle arelbele arne arrpenhe areye mpwareme arne anyente-ngentyele. Re apeke pmware anyente merne atnyenetyeke mpwareme, re imerte atneme mpwaremele. Re iwenhe apeke renhe mpwareme ahentye anemele arne anyente ikwerenge-ntyele.

²² Alakenhe-anteye-arle, Ngkarte tyerrtye areyeke mpwareme iwenhe apeke-arle Re mpwaretyeke ahentye aneme. Kele anwerne anteme Ngkarte uyarne tyenirt-neme. Re kwenhe ahele anthurre irreme tyerrtye areyele-arle arne akurne areye mpwaremenge, kele Re-anteme itnenhe Utnenge Akngerre Ikwerenhele arraty-ileme. Kenhe tyerrtye yanhe areyele-arle akenhe arne akurne mpwarerlte-aneme, nhenge irrerlkng atwetyeke. Kenhe Ngkarte areke iperre iwenhe-arle itne mpwaremenge itnenhe impeme. Re itnenhe iparrpe uyerrelhe-iletakenhe.

²³ Re kwenhe alakenhe mpwareke imernetyeke nthakenhe-arle Re mwantye-mwantye-ilentye aneme

nhenge Re tyerrtye areye arntarnte-aremele. Re anwernenhe arrwekele akngakeke-ipperrele kele anwerne mwerre anthurre Ikwerenge apurte akwete-ante anetyenhenge.

²⁴ Re kwenhe anwernenhe akngakeke tyerrtye Ikwerenhe areye anetyeke, arrpenheme Jew areye-ngentyele, arrpenheme Jew anetyakenhe areye-ngentyele anteye.

²⁵ Artwe nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ilentye akngerre Hosea arritnye, re arrule anthurre intelhe-ileke iwenhe-arle Ngkarte angkekenge,

“Tyerrtye arrpenheme yanhe areye-arle atylene atyinhe areye anetyakenhe,

Ayenge yanhe areyeke alakenhe angkeme, ‘Arrantherre kwenhe lyete aneme atylene atyinhe areye anteme!’

Arrwekele kwenhe the itneke imernetyakenhe Ayenge-arle itneke ahentye aneme,

lyete anteme ayenge itneke alakenhe angkeme, ‘Ayenge kwenhe arrekatherre ahentye anthurre aneme.’”

Hosea 2:1, 2:23.

Hosea-le alakenhe-anteye intelhe-ileke:

²⁶ “Apmere nthenhele-arle Ngkartele itneke arrwekele-ulkere angkeke kwenhe alakenhe, ‘Arrantherre kwenhe atylene atyinhe areye anetyakenhe.’

Apmere akwetethe ikwerenge anteme-anteye, Ngkarte awethe itneke angketyenhe,

‘Arrantherre kwenhe alere uthene ampe atyinhe areye anetyenhe.’”

Hosea 1:10.

²⁷ Artwe Isaiah arritnye anteme alakenhe angkeke,

“Tyerrtye Israel-arenye areye kwenhe atningke-ame-atningke anthurre irretyenhe, yerre areye-arteke anetyenhe, arratye atningke anthurre.

Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe urrpetye ware itethe atnyenetyenhe.

²⁸ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Re angkeke, Re kwenhe akwete-ante akarelhetyakenhe anetyenhe re kwenhe atningke itneke-ngentyele uyerrelhe-iletynhe.”

Isaiah 10:22-23.

²⁹ Arrule anthurre Isaiah alakenhe-anteye angkeke,

“Ngkartele apeke Israel-arenye anwernenhe ingkirreke uyerrelhe-ileme-ketye Re apeke ahentye anemele, nhenge Rarle irrerlkngye uyerrelhe-ileke-arteke tyerrtye Sodom-arenye areye-arlike Gomorrah-arenye areye-arlike ingkirreke.”

Isaiah 1:9.

Tyerrtye Israel-arenye areye, Ayeye Mwerre-arlike-akerte

³⁰ Awerrirraye, anwerne kwenhe arrekanttherre ahentye anthurre aneme itelaretyeke. Tyerrtye Jew anetyakenhe areye kwenhe arrwekele ahentye-anetyakenhe iwerre Ngkarte-kenhe arratyte apentetyeke, itne arratyte anetyakenhe anerrirretyarte. Ikwere-iperrele anteme Ngkarte angkeke itne arratyte anemenge, Re itnenhe Ikwerenhe atyewe akeme itne-arle Jesus arratyte itelarekenge.

³¹ Kenhe Jew areye akenhe apale itirreke Ngkartele-arle itnenhe arratyte aketyenhenge akwele itne-arle angkentye Moses-kenhe apentewarrerlenge. Yanhe arratyte anetyakenhe-arle. Itne uyarne anthurre arrkernetyarte.

³² Itne kwenhe Ngkartenge uyarne arratyte-ilelheme angkentye ware apentewarreke. Itne kwenhe Jesus arratyte itelaretyeke akwele renhe apentetyenhenge. Itne-arle Jesus impentyele arekenge, re apwerte-arteke iwerrele inteme, itnenhe tyelpelhe-ilemele itne anteme itnyetyenhe.

³³ Arrule anthurre Isaiah-ele Jesus-akerte intelhe-ileke itnenhe alkngarre-ilettyeke:

“Awerrirraye, The kwenhe artwe Jerusalem-eke arrerneyeke apwerte-arteke anetyeke iwerre-arle intemenge tyerrtye areye anteme tyelpelhe-ilemele.

Apwerte nhengele tyerrtye areye tyelpelhe-ilerle-anetyenhe itnyetyeke.

Kenhe tyerrtye areyele artwe nhenge arratyte itelaremele apure kwenye tnyetyenhe akangkemele anthurre Ngkartenge ularre

Re-anteme itnenhe akwetethe arntarnte-arerle-anetyenhe.” *Isaiah 8:14, 28:16.*

10

¹ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyaye! Ayenge kwenhe ahentye anthurre aneme atyenge-artweye Jew areyeke Jesus arratyte itelaretyeke, alakenhe ikweringe anteme the Ngkarte apayuthnerle-aneme Re itnenhe itetheke mpwaretyenhenge.

² Ayenge kwenhe itneke-akerte arratyte angkerle-aneme; The kwenhe itelareme itne-arle Ngkarteke ahentye-aneme. Kenhe itne akenhe itelaretyakenhe nhenge nthakenhe Renhe arratyte apentetyeke.

³ Ngkarte kwenhe angkeke, “Tyerrtyele apeke Christ renhe arratyte itelareke-arle-iperrenge ware rarle arratyte tneme Atyengenge ularre.” Itne akenhe itirreme Ngkartele akwele itnenhe arratyte akemeke-athene itnarle angkentye Moses-kenhe aywerrkele awekenge.

⁴ Nhenge Christ arratemele, angkentye Moses-kenhe uyer-
rekenge. Nhenge tyerrtye areyele Christ arratyte itelareke-
iperrenge ware itne anteme arratyte anerrirretyenhenge
Ngkartenge ularre.

*Ngkartele tyerrtye ingkirreke itetheke mpwaretyeke ahen-
tye aneme*

⁵ Arrule anthurrele Moses-ele alakenhe intelhe-ileke,
"Tyerrtye angwenhele apeke aywerrkele aweme angkentye
Moses-kenhe mpwaremele, kele rarle itethe akwete-ante
anetyenhenge." *Leviticus 18:5.*

⁶ Angkentye arrpenhe athewe pweke-nge aneme re an-
teme angkeme nhenge tyerrtye areyele ware apeke
Ngkarte arratyte itelaremele itne arratyte tnetyenhenge Ik-
werenge ularre. Arratyte itelareke-arle-iperre itne alakenhe
angkemele, "Alkere akertne-werne antyetyale Christ ahelhe
nhenhe-werne akngetye-alpetyeke. Arrangkwe, Christ
kwenhe ahelhe nhenhe kwene-werne kele apetyeke-arle."

⁷ Itne alakenhe-arlike angketyakenhe, "Angwenhe-ame
nhenge apmere ahelhe nhenhe kwene-werne irrpenhemele
Christ akngetye-alpetyenhe apmere ilweke-arle-iperrenge?"
Arrangkwe-arle, Christ ilweke-arle iperre kele akeme-
irreke.

⁸ Bible-nge Christ-akerte alakenhe angkeme, "Angken-
tye Ngkarte-kenhe kwenhe arratyte arrekantherrele-arlengen-
aneme, arrantherre kwenhe ikwere-akerte angketyeke,
ikwere-akerte itirretyeke-anteye." *Deuteronomy 30:12-14.*
Angkentye yanhe-anteye, nhenge Christ arratyte itelarentye-
akerte-arle, ayeye nhenge rante-rante ayenge-arle ak-
wetethe angkerle-aneme.

⁹ Ayenge kwenhe alakenhe angkeme, "Unte apeke arratyte
ilelheme Jesus-arle alartetye aneme, arratyte itelaremele
Ngkartele-arle renhe akemelhe-ileke ilweke-arle iperrenge,
kele Ngkartele ngenhe itetheke mpwaretyenhenge."

¹⁰ Nhenge anwerne arratyte itelaremele kele Ngkarte
anteme angkeme anwerne-arle arratyte aneme Ikwerenge
ularre. Nhenge anwerne arratyte ilelhemele Jesus-arle
Alartetye aneme, kele Ngkartele anteme anwernenhe iteth-
eke mpwaretyenhenge.

¹¹ Arrule anthurrele Isaiah-ele pwekeke alakenhe intelhe-
ileke,

"Angwenhele apeke Renhe arratyte itelareme apure-
irretyakenhe anetyenhe,

Ngkartele-arle renhe arratyte itetheke mpwaretyen-
henge." *Isaiah*
28:16.

12 Kele angkentye nhenhe tyerrtye ingkirrekeke, Jew areyeke, Jew anetyakenhe areyeke. Kenhe Ngkarte kwenhe ingkirrekeke alartetye aneme, nhenge anwerne Renhe apayuthnemele Re anwernenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyenhenge.

13 Nhenhe kwenhe Joel-ele arrule-arle pwekeke intelhe-ileke,

“Tyerrtye ingkirrekele Ngkarte apayuthneme-arle itnenhe itetheke mpwaretyeke, Re kwenhe itnenhene itetheke mpwaretyenhenge.” *Joel 2:32.*

14 Kenhe nthakenhe-arle-ame itne Renhe apayuthne-tyenhe itnenhe itetheke mpwaretyeke itne apeke renhe arratyte itelaretyakenhele? Kele nthakenhe-arle-ame itne Renhe arratyte itelaretyeke itne apeke angkentye Jesus-akerte awetyakenhele anerirrekenge? Kele nthakenhe-arle-ame itne angkentye yanhe awetyenhe anwerne apeke itneke iletyakenhenge?

15 Kele nthakenhe-arle-ame anwerne angkentye yanhe iletyenhe Ngkartele-arle apeke anwernenhe yernetye-kwenye? Arrule anthurre arrpenhele pwekeke alakenhe intelhe-ileke,

“Nhenge itne apeke tyerrtye ipenye apetyerlengen aremele itneke Angkentye Mwerre iletyeke, kele itne akangkemele anthurre-arle anemele.” *Isaiah 52:7.*

16 Kenhe Jew arrpenhemele Angkentye Mwerre aweke-arle-iperrele renhe irlpe artepele-arle awemele renhe arratyte itelaretyakenhele. Arrule anthurre Isaiah-ele alakenhe intelhe-ileke, “Alartetye-aye, angwenhele-ame angkentye arratyte itelareke anwerne-arle itneke ileke? Arrangkwe-arle, itne renhe arratyte itelaretyakenhe.” *Isaiah 53:1.*

17 Arratyte kwenhe, tyerrtye areyele Jesus arratyte itelaretyenhe nhenge itne angkentye ikwere-akerte awemele iperre-ante. Itne angkentye aweme-ante arrpenhele itneke ileke-iperre.

18 Arrantherre apeke itirreme Jew areye akwele ayeye renhe awetyakenhe anekeke-athene. Arrangkwe-arle, itne kwenhe aweke-arle. The itelareme itne-arle aweke-arle arrpenhele-arle arrule anthurre pwekeke alakenhe intelhe-ilekenge,

“Apmere arrpe-anenhe ahelhe nhenhele tyerrtye ingkirrekele kwenhe Angkentye Mwerre nhenhe awerrirreke, arrpenhe areyele-arle kwenhe itneke ilerlengen apmere arrpe-anenhenge.” *Psalms 19:4.*

19 Arrantherre apeke itirreme Israel-arenyeke-artweye akwele angkentye nhenge uyarne itelareke. Arrangkwe-arle, itne kwenhe akethe anthurre itelareke imerte itne ikwere ayene-ilelhemele. Arrule anthurre Moses-ele Bible-ke intelhe-ileke Ngkarte Jew areye-akerte angkeke-arle,

“Arrantherre itirreme tyerrtye apmere arrpenhe-arenye areye akwele akutne aneme apeke.

Lyete anteme arrantherre itnenhe areme ingkerte-ingkerte-irremele Tharle kwenhe itnenhe akngaketyenhenge atyene atyinhe areye anetyeke.

Arrantherre itnenhe aretyenhe ahele-anteme-irremele arrantherre-arle akwele atyene atyinhe-ante ware ahentye anerlenghe tharle atnyeneme.” *Deuteronomy 32:21.*

20 Urreke anteme Isaiah-ele nhenge atnerre anthurrele Israel-arenye areyeke ileke Ngkarte-arle angkeke,

“Jew anetyakenhe areye kwenhe atyenge unthetyakenhe, itne kwenhe atyenge alkngwe anetyarte,

kenhe ayenge anteme akenhe itneke-werne apetyeke.

Ye, tyerrtye yanhe areyele kwenhe atyenge apayuthnetyakenhe-arle,

Kele imerte Ayenge anteme itneke imernelheke.” *Isaiah 65:1.*

21 Ngkarte alakenhe angkeke Israel-arenyeke akwerrke-ipenhe areye-akerte,

“Arrule anthurre-ngentyele kwenhe The uyarne ikngwetyarte atyene atyinhe areye atyenge-werne apetyetyeke.

Itne kwenhe Atyenge ikerlte anthurre akwete anerlte-aneme,

itne aywerrkele awetyakenhe angkentye atyinhe areyeke.” *Isaiah 65:2.*

11

Ngkartele kwenhe Israel-arenye areye mwantye-mwantye-akwete-ileme

¹ Arrantherre apeke itirreme Ngkartele-arle akwele tyerrtye Israel-arenye areye akngakeke-arle-iperre imerte itneke artepe untyeme anteme irremele itne-ketye. Arrangkwe-arle! Arrantherre itelareme, ayenge-inpe Israel-arenyeke-artweye aneme, Abraham-engentyele. Benjamin kwenhe atyenge-artweye arrwekelenye aneke.

² Awerrirraye, Ngkarte kwenhe impene anthurre Ikw-erenhe areye-ngentyele artepe untyeme-irretyakenhe. Arratye kwenhe, Ngkartele Israel-arenye areye arrule anthurre akngakeke impene Ikwerenhe areye anetyenhenge,

Re itnenhe ipmentye impetyakenhe, Re itnenhe akwetethe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyarte. Arrantherre itelareme arpenhele Bible-ke intelhe-ileke Elijah-akerte. Re Ngkarteke arnterre angketyarte tyerrtye Israel-arenye areye-akerteke alakenhe,

³ “Ngkarte-aye, tyerrtye Israel-arenye areyele kwenhe apmere areye akurne-ileke nthenhele-arle itne apwerte lyernte-arrernetyarte Ngkwenge. Itne anteme irrerlknge atweke yanhe areye-arle angkentye Ngkwinha ilerlte-apetyarte, ayenge anyente-ante ware anteme aneme. Lyete anteme itne ayenge akunye-werne irrerlknge atwetyenhe.”

⁴ Arrantherre itelareme Ngkarte-arle ikwere alakenhe angkirtneke, “Unte kwenhe anyente-arenye anetyakenhe, Tharle kwenhe arrpenhe areye-arlike atnyeneme-anteye tyerrtye arraty Atyinhe areye aneme-arle, artwe 7,000 anthurre. Itne kwenhe aneme-arle kwene-irretyakenhe urrtirrentye ware Baal arritnyeke, itne renhe tnaketyakenhe.”

⁵ Lyete kwenhe alakenhe-anteye aneme. Ngkarteke kwenhe tyerrtye Israel-arenye areye mwantye-mwantye-ileke, kele urrpetye ware anteme itnekenge atyene Ikwere-nhe areye akwete aneme.

⁶ Ngkarteke kwenhe itnenhe akngaketyakenhe itne-arle arne mwerre areye mpwaretyartenge. Arrangkwe-arle, Re itnenhe akngakeke Rarle kwenhe itnenhe mwantye-mwantye anthurre ilekeke, Re itnenhe akngaketyeke ahentye aneke.

⁷ Tyerrtye Israel-arenye areye kwenhe uyarne anthurre unthetyarte nthakenhe-arle itne Ngkarte-werne itwekelhe-ilelhetyeke Re-anteme itneke arraty aketyenhenge. Urrpetye ware-arle kwenhe Ngkarteke-arle akngakeke, itne iwerre yanhe areke Ikwere-werne itwekelhe-iletyeke. Arrpenheme itnenhe Ngkarteke irlpe itnekenhe marteke, itne akwetethe ikerlte anetyarte untyeme-irremele Ngkarte-ketyenge.

⁸ Kenhe arrpenhele akenhe arrule anthurre pwekeke alakenhe intelhe-ileke, “Ngkarteke kwenhe itirrentye itnekenhe akngarte-iweke. Re alknge pwenge-ileke itne uyarne aretyenhenge. Re irlpe marteke itne uyarne itelaretyenhenge.”

Deuteronomy

29:4.

⁹ Kenhe David akenhe alakenhe-anteye angkeke, “Ngkarte-aye, itnenhe arlkarentye-ilaye iwenhe renhe-arle itne mpwarekenge, merne itnekenhe akurne anthurre-ilaye re anteme itnenhe arntwirrketyeke, nhenge itne apetyeme ar-

lkwetyeke itne anteme atnulketyenhenge imerte ilwemele anteme.

¹⁰ Alkngge itnekenhe pwenge-ilaye, itne anteme uyarne areme.

Ulthentye akngerre artepeke arrernaye, itnenhe ulthetyenhenge anthurre.”

69:22-23.

Psalm

Ngkartele Jew anetyakenhe areye itetheke mpwaretyenhe

¹¹ Lyete kwenhe arrantherre apeke itirreme nhenge Jew areye tyelpelhe-ilelhemenge Ngkartele anteme ipmentyele iwemele, Rarle itne-ketye impelheke apeke. Arrangkwe-arle, nhenge Jew areye tyelpelhe-ilelhemele, Ngkartele angkentye Jesus-akerte Jew anetyakenhe areyeke imerneke, itne awetyeke, arratyte itelaremele, Ngkartele anteme itnenhe itetheke mpwaretyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme nhenge Jew areyele aremele Ngkartele mpwarekenge, itne ingkerte-ingkerte-irremele imerte itirretyenhe, “Ayekaye! Anwerne anamele Ngkartele ipmentyele iweke. Anwerne kwenhe akngarte-iwelhetyeke Ikwere-werne atheke apetyalptyenhenge, Re anwernenhe-inpe itetheke mpwaretyenhenge-anteye.”

¹² Ye, Ngkartele kwenhe arrpenhe areye apmere arrpenenhe-arenye mwantye-mwantye-ileke-arle Jew areyele-arle kwenhe arne akurne mpwarerlenge nhenge itne-arle Jesus ipmentyele iwekenge. Kele awerrirraye, urreke kwenhe, nhenge Jew areye akngarte-iwelhirtnetyenhe Jesus arratyte itelaretyenhe Ngkartele anteme aretyenhe anwerne ingkirreke mwantye-mwantye-anthurre-iletienhenge, Jew areye, Jew anetyakenhe areye-arlike.

Ngkartele arrpenhe areye-arlike itetheke mpwareme-anteye

¹³ Lyete ayenge Jew anetyakenhe arrekantherre angkeme. Ngkartele kwenhe ayenge arrekantherre-werne yerneke angkentye iletienhenge, the anteme warrke nhenhe renhe akangkentyele mpwareme arrekantherrenge.

¹⁴ Nhenge the angkentye nhenhe renhe Jew anetyakenhe arrekantherre ilemele, ayenge kwenhe itirreme Jew atyene atyinhe areye-arle ingkerte-ingkerte-anteme-irreme, yanhengentyele anteme arrpenhemele apeke Jesus arratyte itelaretyenhenge, Ngkartele anteme itnenhe itetheke mpwaretyenhe.

¹⁵ Nhenge Jew areye-arle Ngkarte-ngentyele akngakelheke iperre, Re itnenhe ipmentyele iweke tyerrtye arpenhe apmere arrpe-anenhe-arenye areye atyewe Ikwerenhe akemele. Nhenge Jew areye apeke akngarte-iwelhirtnerlenge Ngkarte-werne apetyalpemele, kele ingkirreke kwenhe akangkemele anthurre anetyenhe Ngkartele-arle kwenhe yanhe areye akngetye-alpetyenhe nhenge ilweke-arle-iperrele itethe-ilirtnetyenhe-arteke.

¹⁶ Ayeye nhenhe awerrirraye. Arrantherre itelareme, nhenge anwerne merne tampe ultakemele, akweke ware Ngkarteke-amparre anthemele, merne tampe mpwanke Ikwerenhe irretyenhenge anteme. Alakenhe anteme, arne artekerre apeke Ngkarte-kenhe aneme, kele walye areye akenhe Ikwerenhe aneme-anteye. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme anwerne itelareme Ngkartele-arle arrekwenye anwerne-kenhe Abraham atnyenetyarte-arteke renhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyarte, Re kwenhe Jew anwerenhe ingkirreke akwete atnyenerle-aneme mwantyele arntarnte-arerle-anemele.

¹⁷ Ayeye arrpenhe nhenhe awerrirraye. Artwe garden-akerteke-artweye aneme-arle alakenhe mpwaremele: Nhenge arne mwerre anemele garden kwenenge, kele re apeke arne ngkwerne anyente akemele renhe imerte iwemele-arle. Re-anteme pwetye-werne alhemele arne ngkwerne akemele renhe akngetye-alpemele. Re imerte anyentelhe-ilemele arne mwerre yanhe ikwere-arleke ayernemele nhenge garden-ele tnemenge. Re akwete anemele anteme akngerre lyapeme. Kele alakenhe-anteye-arle Ngkarte Jew arrpenheme impelheke-arle, arrantherre Jew anetyakenhe areye akngetyeke apurtelhe-iletaye. Arrantherre kwenhe Ngkarte arratyte itelareme Abraham-ele-arteke.

¹⁸ Jew areye, Jesus ipmentyele iweke areye-arle walye-arteke nhenge kartene arntarnte-arentye akngerrele akeke imerte iwemele. Arrantherre kwenhe tnakelhetayale, Jew yanhe areyeke tyele angketyale anetyeke. Itirretyale arrantherre-arle akwele walye akeke-arle areyenge mwerre ulkere. Itelarayale, arrantherre kwenhe walye areye-arteke. Artekerrele ware kwenhe arne yanhe akwete itethe atnyenentye akngerre, walye kwenye.

¹⁹ Arrantherre apeke angkeme-ketye, "Arrangkwe, Jew areye kwenhe walye yanhe areye-arteke aneme Ngkartele-arle akeke-arle iperre iweke. Kenhe anwerne akenhe walye areye-arteke nhenge Rarle arneke-arleke anyentelhe-ileme anteme. Re Jew areye anamelhe-ileke nhenge anwerne Ikwerenge apurte anetyenhenge."

²⁰ Kele, arrantherre kwenhe arraty e itirreme. Kele awerrirraye, Ngkartele kwenhe Jew areye ipmentyele iweke itne Jesus arraty itelaretyakenhenge. Re-anteme arrenhantherrenhe ineke Ikwerenge anyentelhe-ilemele arrantherre-arle arraty itelarekenge. Kele tnakelhetyalaye; atere-irrerirraye Ngkarte kwenhe akngerre anthurre aneme.

²¹ Kele ipmentye-arle Jew areye-arle walye yanhe-arteke nhenge arne yanheke-arleke re-arrpe lyapeke. Arrangkwe-arle, Ngkartele kwenhe itnenhe impetyakenhe aneke, itnenhe atwetye-kwenye. Alakenhe-anteye-arle Re kwenhe itnenhe akeke-arteke imerte itnenhe iwemele itne-arle arraty itelaretyakenhenge. Re arrenhantherrenhe-inpe aketyenhe imerte iwemele nhenge arrantherre apeke-arle arraty itelaretyakenhe anekenge Renhe.

²² Nhenhe itelaraye: Ngkarte kwenhe arrpenheme mwantye-mwantye-ileme, arrpenhe areyeke re kwenhe nhenge ahele-irremele. Re kwenhe nhenge ahele-irreme Jew yanhe areyeke nhenge Renhe awetyakenhe ipmentyele iwemele anteme. Re kwenhe Jew anetyakenhe arrenhantherrenhe mwantye-mwantye-ileme arrantherre-arle Renhe arraty itelarekenge. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe Ikwere-ketyenge impelheke, kele Re arrenhantherrenhe aketyenhe-anteye imerte iwemele.

²³ Nhenge Jew areye apeke utepe-irremele Ngkarte renhe awethe arraty itelaremele Re itnenhe akngirtneme-arle, arrekwele-arle anekele-arteke Re itnenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyarte, Re itnenhe anyentelhe-ilirtnetyenhe awethe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyenhenge.

²⁴ Arrekwele-arle arrantherre Jew anetyakenhe areye Ngkarte-ketye akalke-akalke anerrirretyarte. Arrantherre kwenhe walye arneke-arleke areye-arteke pwetyele aneke. Kele nhenge arrantherre Ngkarte arraty itelareke-iperre, Re arrenhantherrenhe akngeke arne mwerre yanheke-arleke kartene-nge anyentelhe-ilemele. Kenhe arrekwele-arle, Jew areye Ngkarteke-artweye atylene areyeke-amparre, itne kwenhe walye areye-arteke aneme nhenge arne mwerenge lyapeke-arteke nhenge kartene kwenenge. Ngkartele anteme arrenhantherrenhe Jew anetyakenhe areye kwenhe arne mwerre nhengeke-arleke anyentelhe-ileke. Urreke apeke, Jew areyele apeke Ngkarte awethe arraty itelaretyenhe, Re anteme itnenhe iparrpele anyentelhe-ilirtnetyenhenge Ikwere-artweye areyenge.

Ngkartele tyerrtye ingkirreke mwantyele arntarnte-arerle-aneme

²⁵ Atyewe atyinhe areye! Arrantherre apeke itirreme nhenge Ngkartele-arle akwele Jew areye akwetethe

ipmentye iwemeke-athene. Arrantherre apeke alakenhe-arteke itirreme-ketye imerte akwele tnakelhentye-arle anemele, the arrekatherre angkentye nhenhe arraty-ileme Ngkartele-arle anyelkng-anyelkng-arle atnyeneke. Urreke Jew areye kwenhe Ikwere-werne utepe-irreme Renhe awetyenhenge. Ngkarte kwenhe akarelherle-aneme nhenge Jew anetyakenhe areyeke nhenge Renhe arraty itelaretyeke atningke-ame-atningke-irretyenhenge. Nhenge yanhe areye Rarle akngakeke Renhe arraty itelarerrirrekenge-iperre, kele Jew areye akngarte-iwelhirtnetyenhe ampetyele Ngkarte-werne-anteye apetye-alpetyenhe.

²⁶ Ngkartele Israel-arenyeke akwerrke-ipenhe ingkirreke itetheke mpwaretyenhe. Arrule anthurre Isaiah-ele Bible-ke alakenhe intelhe-ileke,

“Artwe nhenge, itetheke mpwaremele-arle apmere Zion arritnye-ngentyele apetyetyenhe.

Re tyerrtye Jacob-kenhe areye utepelhe-iletienhe, itne arne akurne impetyeke, Ngkarte-werne utepe-irritnetyeke.

²⁷ Arrwekele Ngkartele itnenhe alakenhe alhileke,

‘Ayenge itneke mwerre anetyeke

The arne akurne areye itnekenge urrparyenhe.’ ”
Isaiah 59:20-21, 27:9.

²⁸ Nhenge Jew areyele-arle Angkentye Mwerre Christ-akerte ipmentye iweke-iperre Ngkarte-ngentyele akngakelhemele, itne anetyarte nhenge Ngkarte-arle akwele itneke ahentye-anetyakenhe-arteke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre Jew anetyakenhe areye Ikwere-werne apetyetyeke. Kenhe Jew areye kwenhe akwete akngakeke-arle Ikwerenhe areye aneme, Re itneke akwete ahentye-anerle-aneme nhenge iwenhe-arle Re alhilekeke Abraham-eke, Isaac-eke Jacob-eke-arlke.

²⁹ Ngkartele kwenhe arne mwerre areye inirtnetyakenhe nhenge Rarle anthekeke. Re tyerrtye areyeke alkn-gwirretyakenhe Rarle nhenge akngakekeke.

³⁰ Arrekwele aneke arrantherre Jew anetyakenhe areyele nhenge Ngkarte ipmentye-iweke. Lyete akenhe Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele akngakeke Israel-arenye areyele-arle Renhe ipmentye-iwerleng.

³¹ Ye, Jew areye kwenhe Ngkarteke akwete ikerlte anthurre irreme Rarle arrenhantherrenhe mwantye-mwantye-ileke. Kenhe urreke, Ngkartele awethe-arle itnenhe mwantye-mwantye-iletienhe itneke antangketyenhe imerte Ikwere-erenge anyentelhe-ilemele.

32 Tyerrtye ingkirrekele, Jew anetyakenhe areyele-arlike, Jew areyele-arlike Ngkarte ayene-ileme, Ikwere ikerlte anthurre irremele. Nhenge ikerlte-ikerlte anentye akngerre itne jail-ke ayernekarle-arteke. Kele Ngkartele itnenhe yanhe-arteke ipmentye-arle alhetyeke impeke nhenge urreke Re itnenhe ingkirreke mwantye-mwantye-iletynhenge imerte ingkirreke anthurre itetheke mpwaremele.

Anwerne akwetethe Ngkarte utyerneme tnakerlte-anetyeke

33 Anwerne Ngkarte tnakeye Re kwenhe anwerneke mwerre akngerre aneme. Re-ante ware kwenhe akaperte altywere anthurre aneme akwetethe arratyte itirrerle-aneme. Anwerne kwenhe uyarne itelareme arne ingkirreke nhenge Rarle itirremele mpwareke.

34 Arrule anthurre Isaiah-ele Bible-ke alakenhe intelhe-ileke,

"Angwenhe-ame akaltye aneme nthakenhe-arle Ngkarte itirreme?"

Arrangkwe, arrpenhele kwenhe uyarne itelareme.

Angwenhele-ame Ngkarte nhenge akaltyele-antheme arne areye arratyte mpwaretyeke?

Arrangkwe akwete, anwerne kwenhe ingkirreke akutne aneme." *Isaiah 40:13.*

35 "Angwenhele-ame Ngkarte arne iwenhe apeke renhe antheke nhenge Rarle anthirtnetyenhenge?"

Arrangkwe, Re-ante ware kwenhe anwerneke arne areye antheme, ampetyele ahentye-anintye-alpentye akngerre kwenye anwerne-ngentyele." *Job 41:11.*

36 Ngkartele-ante ware kwenhe arne ingkirreke mpwareke, arne ingkirreke Ikwerenge-ntyete arrateme. Re arne ingkirreke Utnenge Ikwerenhele arratyte akwete atnyenerle-aneme itne apeke renhe ampetyele tnakirtnetyenhenge-anteye. Kele anwerne akwetethe Renhe tnakerlte-aneke. Yanhe kwenhe arratyte anthurre aneme.

12

Ngkarteke warrke-irretyeke-aye

1 Yanhenge anteme, atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye, Ngkarte kwenhe mwerre aneme nhenge Re anwernenhe mwantyele atnyeneme, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the arrenhantherrenhe arnterre apayuthneme Ngkarteke anthelhetyeke. Arrantherre kwenhe Ngkarte awetyeke Re arrenhantherrenhe ilerlengen iwenhe apeke renhe Ikwere mpwaretyeke. Arrantherre kwenhe aywerrkele mpwaretyeke anteme nhenge Re

arrenhantherrenhe aremele imerte akangkentye anemele. Nhenge anwerne alakenhe mpwaremele nhenge anwerne anteme Ngkarte utnengele tnakemele Renhe iwerre aratyale apenteme.

² Kele angwaretyale yanhe areye-arle arne ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyeke-ante itirrerlte-anemeke. Ngkarte anteme itirrentye arrekantherrenhe akngarte-iweme nhenge arrantherre-arle Ikwere arraty itirretyenhenge. Nhenhe-ngentyele anteme arrantherre Ngkarte-ngentyele akaltye-irretyenhe nhenge nthakenhe irretyeke Rarle ahentye-anemenge, alakenhe mwerre akngerre-arle. Nhenge Re aremele, akangkemele anthurre anetyenhe.

³ The itelareme Ngkarte-arle ayenge mwantye-mwantye anthurre ileke. Re ayenge akngakeke Utnenge Ikwerenhe anthemele nhenge angkentye mwerre Ikwere-akerte ilerle-apetyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge arrekantherre ingkirrekeke alakenhe angkeme. Renhe arraty itelareke-arle iperre itirretyale arrantherre-arle impene anthurre akwele aneme. Arrantherre arraty itirrewarraye, Ngkarte-arle arrenhantherrenhe ingkirreke Utnenge Ikwerenhe antherleng, arrantherre Ikwere arraty warrke-irretyeke.

⁴ Anwerne ingkirreke anyente-irreme tyerrtye anyente-arteke, Ngkarteke arne arrpenheke-arrpenhe mpwaretyeke. Anwerne tyerrtye anyente-arteke, ingkirreke Ngkarteke warrke-irretyeke. Arrantherre itelareme, iltyele nhenge anpetyeke, ingkele untherle-anetyeke alheme, alkngale aretyeke, irlpele awetyeke. Anwerne ingkirrekele arrpenheke-arrpenhe mpwareme, anyente-arteke warrke-irremele.

⁵ Kele, alakenhe-arle atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye. Anwerne ingkirreke Christ-enge anyente-irreke tyerrtye anyente-arteke, kenhe anwerne akenhe anwerne arrpe-anenhele warrke arrpenhe mpwareme.

⁶ Ngkarte kwenhe anwernenhe mwantyele antheke arne tyeperre anthurre nhenge ikwere mpwaretyeke Re anwernenhe Utnenge Ikwerenhe antheke arne atyeperre yanhe mpwaretyenhenge. Ngkarte apeke ngenhe Utnenge Ikwerenhe antheke angkentye Ikwerenhe ilerle-apetyeke. Kele kwenhe arraty itelaretyeke nhenge Rarle ngenhe ileme akwete anthurre angkentye yanhe ilerle-apetyeke.

⁷ Re apeke ngenhe Utnenge Ikwerenhe antheke tyerrtye arrpenhe areye alpe-eme-iletyeke, kele unte kwenhe itnenhe alpe-eme-iletyeke anteme. Nhenge Re apeke Utnenge Ikwerenhe antheke akaltyele-anthetyeke, kele unte kwenhe itnenhe akaltyele-anthetyeke-anteme.

⁸ Re apeke ngenhe Utnenge Ikwerenhe antheke arrpenhe areye atnerre-iletyeke, kele unte kwenhe itnenhe atnerre-iletyeke anteme. Re apeke ngenhe Utnenge Ikwerenhe antheke anthetyeke, kele unte kwenhe mwantye-mwantyele antherle-anetyeke anteme. Re apeke Utnenge Ikwerenhe antheke arrpenhe areyeke alartetye anetyeke itnenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aremele, kele unte kwenhe itnenhe arntarnte-aretyeke anteme. Re apeke ngenhe Utnenge Ikwerenhe antheke arrpenhe areye mwantye-mwantye-iletyeke itneke mwerre anetyeke, kele unte kwenhe itnenhe mwantye-mwantye-iletyeke anteme.

Paul-ele atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyeke ileme nthakenhe-arle Ngkarteke arraty anetyeke

⁹ Arrantherre kwenhe tyerrtye areyeke ahentye anetyeke. Urrtyirremele iletalaye, itnenhe mwantye-mwantye anthurre ileme-tetye. Akurne ingkirrekenge impelhaye, arne mwerre areye-ante ware mpwarerlte-anetyeke ahentye-anaye.

¹⁰ Arrantherre akwetethe arntarnte-arerretyeke anaye arrantherre ingkirreke-arle kwenhe Christ-kenhe anemenge. Akengentye angkerretyale anaye, mwerrentye ware angkerremele anaye, arrpenhe areyeke itirremele itne-arle ngkwengenge arntwarre-ulkere.

¹¹ Jesus-eke arnterre warrke-irretyeke apurrke-irretyakenhe-arle. Ikwere ahentye anerlte-anaye nhenge akwetethe renhe iwerre arraty apentemele.

¹² Akangkemele anaye arrantherre-arle itelaremenge Ngkarteke-arle arrenhantherrenhe apmere mwerre akngerre Ikwerenhe-werne akngetyenhe. Nhenge arne akurne apeke arrekantherre irrerlengge, arrpenhe areye apeke-arle arrekantherre ahele-irreme nhenge arrenhantherrenhe atweme-arlike apeke, ahele-irretyale anaye nhenge Ngkarteke akwetethe angkerlte-anetyeke nhenge ipmentye impetyale.

¹³ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe arrpenhe apeke arne iwenhe apeke ikwere ahentye anerlengge, renhe alpe-eme-ilaye renhe anthemele nhenge iwenhe-arle unte atnyeneme. Unte apeke ipenye aremele apmere-kwenye untherle-aperlengge renhe ikngwaye apmere ngkwinnhe-werne akngirtnemele.

¹⁴ Nhenge arrpenhele apeke ngkwengge arne akurne mpwarerlengge iperre, ikwere ahele-irretyale anaye Ngkarte ikwere apayuthneme-tetye, Re anteme ikwere mwerre anetyenhenge. Ngkarte apayuthnetyale renhe arrilettyeke.

15 Nhenge arrpenhe areye akangkemele anerlenge, arrantherre kwenhe nhenge apurte itnekenge akangkemele-anteye anetyeke. Nhenge arrpenhe areye artnerlenge, arrantherre kwenhe itnekenge artnerremele anetyeke.

16 Nhenge tyerrtye ingkirrekenge ipeltye-irremele akangkemele anetyeke. Tnakelhetyale, itirremele arrantherre-arle akwele arrpenhe areyenge ilyernpenye-ulkere. Itirretyale anaye nhenge arrantherre-arle akwele ingkirrekeke akaltye aneme.

17 Nhenge arrpenhele apeke ngkwenge arne akurne mpwarerlenge, unte kwenhe itirretyale anetyeke nhenge arne akurne ikwere mpwarirtnetyeke. Kele-anteye-arle mwerre mpwaretyeke-tetye, nhenge arrpenhe areyele ngenhe aremele, kele itne itelaretyenhenge iwenhe-arle unte mwerre mpwarekenge, itne anteme akangkemele anthurre anerrirretyenhenge.

18 Arrantherre kwenhe arrpenhe ingkirrekenge ipeltye-irretyeke arrkernerlte-aneme, itnekenge mwerre anetyeke.

19 Atyewe areye-aye! Nhenge arrpenhele apeke ngkwenge arne akurne mpwarerlenge, arninketyale, kele ipmentye imperle-alhaye nhenge Ngkartele-ante ware renhe arriletyenhenge. Itelareme, nhenge arrule anthurre-arle Ngkarte Bible-nge alakenhe angkeke,

“Nhenge tyerrtyele apeke arne akurne ngkwenge mpwarerlenge, The anyentele kwenhe renhe arriletyenhe, The-ante ware kwenhe renhe arriletyeke.” *Deuteronomy 32:35.*

20 Alakenhe-anteye kwenhe nhenhe angkeme,

“Tyerrtye apeke-arle ngkwenge ahentye anthurre anetyak-enhe angayakwe anemele, renhe merne anthetyeke.

Re apeke angkethakwe aneme, renhe kwatye antywetyeke anthaye.

Unte apeke, nhenge ntertele ware-arteke renhe kwatye antywetyeke antheme, re-anteme itirrentye ikwerenhe akngarte-iwelheme apure imerte awelhemele.”

Proverbs 25:21-22.

21 Tyerrtye arrpenhele apeke arne akurne ngkwenge mpwarerlenge. Kele arninketyale, mwerre mpwarirtnayetye. Nhenge apure-arle-irreke-ipperle re-anteme ngkwenge ipeltye-irretyenhenge.

13

Alartetye arrekantherrenhe aywerrkele awetyeke

¹ Ye, Ngkarte ingkirreke anthurreke alartetye aneme. Kenhe alartetye government-kenhe areye alartetye aneme Ngkartele-arle itnenhe arrernekenge. Kele nhenge alartetye government-kenhe areye angkerleng, nhenge ingkirrekele kwenhe aywerrkele awetyeke mpwaremele itne-arle angkekenge.

² Kele nhenge arrpenheme alartetyeke ayene-ilelhemele, re kwenhe Ngkarteke ayene-ilelheme Rarle itnenhe arrernekenge-arle alartetye anetyeke. Nhenge tyertrye anteme apeke alartetyeke ayene-ilelheme, ikwere-arrpe arlkarentye-irremele.

³ Yanhe kwenhe arraty-arle, nhenge yanhe areyele arne mwerre mpwareme-arle alartetye-ketye atere-irretyakenhele, kenhe yanhe areyele-ante-arle arne akurne areye mpwareme. Nhenge arrantherre apeke alartetye areye-ketye atere-irretyakenhe anetyeke ahentye aneme, kele arne mwerre areye-ante ware mpwarerlte-anaye, itne anteme arrenhantherrenhe tnaketyenhenge.

⁴ Arraty-arle, Ngkartele-arle itnenhe alartetye anetyeke arrerneke, itne warrke Ikwerenhe mpwareme. Warrke itnekenhe aneme ngenhe mwerrentye arntarnte-aretyeke. Kenhe unte apeke akenhe arne akurne nhenge mpwaremele unte kwenhe itne-ketye atere-irreme, alartetye yanhe areyele-arle kwenhe ngenhe atwetyenhenge unte-arle arne akurne mpwarekenge. Alartetye yanhe areye Ngkarteke warrke-irreme. Ngkartele itnenhe atwetyeke yerneke yanhe areyele-arle arne akurne mpwaremenge.

⁵ Kele nhenge alartetye government-kenhe areye angkerleng arrantherre kwenhe aywerrkele awetyeke imerte mpwaremele itne arrenhantherrenhe ilerleng, Ngkarte arrekantherre ahele-irreketye arrantherre-arle kele itelarleng nthakenhe-arle mwerre anetyeke.

⁶ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre government-eke apwerte ngkweltye tax antheme nhenge itne arrenhantherrenhe ileme iperre. Alartetye government-kenhe yanhe areye kwenhe Ngkarteke warrke-irreme itne arrenhantherrenhe arratyentye arntarnte-aretyeke.

⁷ Kele nhenge alartetye areyele tax ngkweltyeke apayuthnerleng, arrantherre kwenhe itnenhe iparrpe anthetyeke. Nhenge alartetye arrpenhele arrenhantherrenhe ngkweltyeke tax-eke apayuthnerleng renhe anthaye ayene-ilelhetyale. Itneke tyele angketyale, itnenhe aywerrkele aweme-tetye, itne kwenhe alartetye arrekantherrenhe aneme.

⁸ Nhenge arrpenhele apeke re ngenhe apwerte ngkweltye ware antherleng, alknngwirretyale anaye nhenge renhe

anthirtnetyeke.

Arntarnte-arerremele anerrirraye

Arrantherre kwenhe akwetethe nhenge arntarnte-arerretyeke. Arrantherre-arle kwenhe nhenhe-arteke anerlte-anemenge arrantherre arraty apenterlte-anetyenhenge angkentye nhenge Ngkartele-arle Moses antheke.

⁹ Angkentye nhenhe areye, arne yanhe areye nhenge Ngkartele-arle anwernenhe ileke mpwaretyale, alakenhe kwenhe aneme, "Mpwenyele alwirrelhe-iletyle anaye. Arrpenhe itethe-kwenyeke atwetyale anaye. Arne arpenhe areye-kenhe anyelkgele inetyale anaye. Nhenge unte apeke arne tyerrtye arrpenhe-kenhe aremele renhe aretyalaye ikwerenheke ahentye anetyale." *Exodus 20:13-15,17.*

Angkentye nhenhe areye, angkentye arrpenhe areye-arlke, ingkirreke nhenge Ngkarte angkeke-arle, itne ingkirreke anyente-irrerlenghe, anyente-arle alakenhe angkeme, "Unte kwenhe arrpenhe areyeke tyenye anetyeke, unte-arrpe tyenye aneme-arteke." *Leviticus 19:18.*

¹⁰ Nhenge unte tyerrtye areyeke ahentye anemele, itnenhe mwantye-mwantye-ilemele, unte itnenhe piwetyakenhe itneke akurne irretyeke. Ye, unte apeke itnenhe mwantye-mwantye-ileme-arteke unte angkentye ingkirreke arraty atnyeneme Ngkartele-arle Moses antheke.

Christ-arle ilengare apetye-alpetyenhe-akerte

¹¹ Kele arrpenhe areyeke akwete ahentye anerlte-anaye the arrekatherre ileke-arteke, arlte-arle itwe-irrerlenghe nhenge Alartetye Jesus-arle apetyalpetyenhe re anwernenhe mwantyele akngirtnetyenhele. Arlte yanhe ikw-erenge re apetyalperlenghe, rarle itwe-ame-itwe-ame-irreme anwerne renhe arraty itelarekenge iperre.

¹² Nhenhe-arteke, ingwele uyerreke atheke-arteke, akethe-akethe-irreme anteme, aherlkintyeme, unte ankwenge-ntyele akarre-irremele. Yanhe-arteke, arlte nhenge Jesus apetyalperlenghe itwe-ame-itwe-ame-irreme. Anwerne kwenhe yanhe areye angwaretyale anetyeke ingwemertele anerlte-anemeke-arle areye, arrantherre itelareme yanhe areyele nhenge akwetethe-arle arne akurne mpwarerlte-anemeke. Anwerne arne akurne areye impetyeke imerte akwetethe akarelhemele, artwe irraweye anthurre-arteke Satan-ketye ilpelhetyeke.

¹³ Arrpenhe areye nhenge ingwemertele anerlte-aneme kwenhe akwetethe arne akurne areye-ante ware

mpwarerlte-anemele. Kenhe anwerne akenhe alakenhe-arteke anetye-kwenye. Anwerne arratyte anetyeke-tetye alknngenthele-arlenge arlte mpwepeke-arteke. Anwerne kwenhe ngkwarle akngerre antywetyale, atwerirremele anteme. Arrpenhe mpwenyele alwirrelhe-iletyale, ingkerte-ingkerte-irretyale aneye atwerretyenhenge anteme.

¹⁴ Anwerne kwenhe Alartetye Jesus-arteke anetyeke, arne akurne areye-ketyenge untyeme-irremele. Kenhe anwerne akurne mpwaretyeke ayene-ilelhetyeke, akurne ikwere-ketyenge untyeme-irretyeke, renhe impemele.

14

Tyele angketyale anaye atyewe arrpenhe Jesus-kenheke

¹ Nhenge atyewe Jesus-kenhe arrpenhemele uyarne akwete itelareme nthakenhe arratyte anetyeke. Nhenhe areye kwenhe utnenge lterrke-kwenye aneme. Kele, nhenge arrantherre apeke tyerrtye areye nhenhe-arteke arerlenge, itneke ahele angkerretyale anaye, akutne akwele itnenhe aketyalaye.

² Yanhe areye utnenge lterrke-kwenye merne atherrke-ante ware arlkweme. Kenhe arrpenhe areye ak-enhe itirreme nhenge mwerre-arle akwele aneme merne iwenhe apeke renhe ingkirreke, kere-arlke arlkwetyeke, kere nhenge iteke-arle ngkarte urrttyirrentye anthentye akngerre.

³ Unte apeke merne atherrke-arlke kere-arlke arlkweme, kele atyewe Jesus-kenheke akengentye angketyale merne atherrke-ante warele arlkwerle-anemenge. Atyewe Jesus-kenhe yanhe areyeke anteme ahele-ahele angketyale kere-arlke arlkwerlte-anemenge, Ngkarte-arle kwenhe mpwelenhe akngakerlenge, mpwelenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aremenge.

⁴ Mwerre anetyakenhe warrkene arrpenhe-kenheke ahele angketyeke! Alartetye ikwerenhele areke-arle-iperre, ikwere ahele angketyenhenge rarle apeke arne akurne mpwarekenge nhenge renhe tnakemele rarle apeke arne mwerre mpwarekenge. Ngkarte anteme ingkirreke anthurre Ikwerenhe areyeke alartetye. Re itneke mwerre ankeme itnenhe atnyenemele itne akwetethe arne mwerre mpwarerlte-anetyenhenge.

⁵ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe arrpenheme itirreme arlte anyente-arle kwenhe ameke-ameke anemenge, re nhenge Ngkarte-ante ware tnaketyeke. Kenhe arrpenhe areye akenhe itirreme arlte arrpe-anenhe akwele rante-rante anemenge.

Kele arrpenhe areye angwaretyale ware, anwerne kwenhe anwerneke itirretyeke-tetye.

⁶ Tyerrtye yanhe areye itirreme-arle, arlte anyente-arle kwenhe arlte arrpenhenge atyeperre-ulkere, alakenhe itirremele itne-arle Alartetye Jesus tnaketyeke ahentye anemeke. Arrpenheme angkeme Ngkarte-arle mwerre aneme Rarle itnenhe merne atherrke areye, kere-arlike arlkwetyeke anthekenge, urreke itne renhe areye arlkwetyenhenge, itne Renhe tnakeke. Kenhe arrpenhe areye akenhe, kere arlkwetyakenhe areye-arle, itne angkeme Ngkarte-arle mwerre aneme Rarle itnenhe merne atherrke-ante anthekenge, urreke itne renhe areye arlkwetyenhenge, itne Renhe tnakeke.

⁷⁻⁸ Jesus Christ kwenhe aneme alartetye anwerne-kenhe. Anwerneke anteme itirretyakenhe anwerneke-arrpe ware anemele. Kele mwerre-arle anwerne apeke ilwetyeke. Kele mwerre-arle anwerne itethe akwete anetyeke. Alartetye Jesus-ele kwenhe anwernenhe akwete atnyeneme, anwerne anteme arne ingkirreke ikwere mpwarerlte-anetyeke.

⁹ Ayenge alakenhe angkeme arrantherre-arle itelar-erlunge Christ-arle ilweke-iperrele itethe-irritneke akeme-irremele tyerrtye ingkirrekeke alartetye anthurre anetyeke, itethe areyeke-arlike ilweke-arle areyeke-arlike.

¹⁰ Kele iwenhenge-arle-ame unte atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenheke akengentye angkeme rarle nthakenhe-irrerlunge ikwerenhenge ularre? Kenhe iwenhenge-arle-ame unte atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe ilperneme unte akwele ikwerenge tyeperre-ulkere aneme-arteke? Urreke anteme Ngkartele anwernenhe ingkirreke Ikwerenge arrwekele ngkernetyenhe anwernenhe akngakelhe-iletynhe.

¹¹ Arrule anthurre kwenhe Ngkarte Bible-nge alakenhe angkeke, "Nhenge kwenhe ayenge arraty angkeme: Urreke, tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurre Atyenge arrekwele kwene-irretyenhe, itne angketyenhe Ayenge tyerrtye ingkirrekeke Alartetye Anthurre." *Isaiah 45:23.*

¹² Urreke anteme Ngkartele anwernenhe anyenteke-anyente Ikwerenge arrekwele ngkernetyeke anwernenhe apayuthnetyenhe, "Iwenhenge-arle-ame unte arne areye alakenhe-arteke mpwareme?" Re apeke anwerneke mwerre angkeme, ithwenge apeke.

Arlkarentye-irretyale anaye arrpenhe areyeke

¹³ Anwerne kwenhe arrpenhe areyeke akengentye angketyale anetyeke Ngkarte anyente-arle ingkirrekeke itirrerlunge itnenhe akngaketyenhenge. Kele-anteye-arle

anwerne alakenhe itirreye, “The arne iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyakenhe atyewe Jesus-kenhe arrpenhe tyelpelhe-iletayeke re itnyetyeke anteme.” Anwerne ahentye anetyakenhe arrpenheke Ngkarte impelhetyeke apentemele iwenhenge-arle anwerne mpwaremenge.

¹⁴ Nhenge Christ-enge apurte aneme, the itelareme merne arrpe-anenhe kere-arlike kwenhe mwerre arlkwetyeke. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe apeke itirreme kere-arle akwele, iteke-arle ngkarte urrtirrentye anthentye akngerre, ar-rwengkelthe ikwere aneme, kele kere yanhe-arle ikwere arrwengkelthele aneme anthurre.

¹⁵ Nhenge unte apeke kere yanhe arlkwerlenghe ikwerenge arrwekele, nhenge re ngenhe aremele, re atnerte akngarte-iwelhetyenhenge. Unte apeke renhe tyelpelhe-ileketye re itnyetyeke anteme Ngkarte-ketye untyeme-irremere. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme unte ikwere akangkemele itirretyeke imerte kere yanhe arlkwetyale anetyeke ikwerenge alkngetherre, Christ-arle kwenhe ikwere-inpe ilwerlenghe.

¹⁶ Mwerre kwenhe arrekatherre itirretyeke kere yanhe-arle mwerre renhe arlkwetyeke. Kenhe arrantherre apeke atyewe Jesus-kenhe arrpenhenge alkngetherre kere yanhe arlkweme, re kere arlkwetyakenhe-arle, arrantherre apeke renhe tyelpelhe-ileketye. Kele imerte arrpenhe areye Christ-ekke akengentye angkemere arrantherre-arle kere yanhe arlkwerlenghe. Kele alakenhe irreketye, arrantherre kwenhe kere iteke-arle ngkarte urrtirrentye anthentye akngerre arlkwetyale anetyeke.

¹⁷ Ngkarte kwenhe Alartetye anwerne-kenhe. Anwerne kwenhe akwetethe itirretyale anetyeke iwenhe apeke arlkwetyeke antywetyeke-arlike. Anwerne kwenhe akwetethe itirrerlte-anetyeke-tetye nhenge Ngkarteke arraty anetyeke renhe akangkentye mpwaretyeke, mwerre anetyeke, arrpenhe areyenge atnerte mwerre anetyeke. Kele Utnenge Akngerrele-arle kwenhe anwernenhe akangkentye mpwaretyeke nhenge Rarle anwernenhe akaltyele-antherlenghe nthakenhe alakenhe akwetethe anetyeke.

¹⁸ Kele Ngkarte kwenhe akangkemele aneme nhenge Re anwernenhe aremele Christ akwetethe apenterlte-anerlenghe iwerre arraty yanhe ikwerenge. Kele imerte tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele anwernenhe arerlenghe itne-arle anwerneke akangkeme-anteyele.

¹⁹ Anwerne atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye kwenhe akwetethe itirrerlte-anetyeke nthakenhe-arle mwerre apurte anerlte-anetyeke. Anwerne akwetethe atnerre-ilerretyeke Christ apenterlte-anetyeke.

²⁰ Akurne-iletiale anaye nhenge iwenhe renhe-arle nhenge Ngkartele arrekwele mpwareke-arle yanhe areyeke nhenge Renhe-arle arratyte itelarekeke nhenge ahele angkerremenge iwenhe-arle anwerne-arle arlkweme-akerte. Ngkarte kwenhe angkeme merne ingkirreke-arlke kere-arlke mwerre arlkwetyeke aneme. Kenhe iwenhe apeke renhe arlkwetyale anetyeke atyewe Jesus-kenhe arrpenhenge alkngetherre renhe tyelpelhe-ileketye Ngkartele-arle renhe-arlke akngakerlenge.

²¹ Ye, mwerre kwenhe aneme anwerne-arle kere arlkwetyakenhe aneme ngkwarle-arlke antywetyakenhe nhenge iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyakenhe-arlke atyewe Jesus-kenhe tyelpelhe-ileketye re-anteme itnyeketyenge.

²² Unte apeke, Ngkarte arratyte itelaremele, alakenhe itirraye, "Kere ingkirreke-arlke merne atherrke ingkirreke-arlke kwenhe atyenge mwerre aneme arlkwetyeke." Kenhe unte apeke alakenhe itirremele ayeye nhenhe antekelhe-iletiale, unte-arrpe atnyenaye, nhenge Ngkartele-ante-arle itelareme ngkwenge-akerte aretyenhe. Unte apeke akwenpele arlkweme iwenhe apeke ikwere ahentye aneme, itirretyakenhe unte-arle akurne mpwarekeke, Rarle ngkwenge akangketyenhenge.

²³ Kenhe unte apeke nhenge itirrentye atherre alakenhe itirreme, "Atyenge apeke kwenhe mwerre aneme iwenhe arrpenheme arlkwetyeke. Arrangkwe apeke, the apeke impetyeke." Kele imerte unte apeke renhe arlkwetyeke. Kele Ngkarte anteme ngkwenge atnerte akurne anthurre awelheme unte-arle iwerre atherreke itirremenge, unte ak-enhe kele arlkwewe anteme. Unte iwenhe apeke mpwareme unte-arle itelareme akurne, unte anteme Ngkarteke akurne mpwareme.

15

Unte arrpenhe areye akangketyeke mpwaretyeke unte-arrpe mpwarelhetyale

¹⁻² Anwerne apeke Christ arrule akngerre-arle apenterlte-aneke nhenge anwerne anteme atyewe Jesus-kenhe arrpenhe areye alpe-eme-iletiale nhenge uyarne-arle itelarerlte-aneme iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke. Itneke akengentye angketyale anaye. Anwerne mpwaretyeke arrkernemele itne akangkemele anetyeke itne-arle akwete akaltye-irrerlenge. Anwerne iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyale anetyeke anwerne akangketyeke. Anwerne apeke itnenhe akangketyeke mpwareme,

anwerne imerte itnenhe atnerre-ilemele Jesus akwetethe iwerre arratyele apentetyeke.

³ Christ-ele perre iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyakenhe re akangkemele anetyeke. Re kwenhe mpwaretyarte iwenhe apeke renhe nhege Ngkarteke akangkentye akngerre anetyeke, re irlpe-artepele awetyarte nhege tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-arle ikwere akengentye angket-yartenge. Itelareme, nhege iwenhe apeke arrpenhele Bible-ke arrule anthurre-arle alakenhe intelhe-ileke,

“Akngeye, arrpenhe areye Ngkwenge akengentye angkeme nhege iltemele, atyenge-inpe akengentye angkemele.” *Psalms 69:9.*

⁴ Nhege angkentye Bible-ke arrule intelhe-ileke-arle kwenhe anwernenhe akaltyele-antheme. Nhege itnenhe read-eme-ilekenge kwenhe anwerne anteme kwenhele atnerre-irretyenhenge itirremele anteme, “Ngkarteke apele anwernenhe mwerre akwete arntarnte-arerle-anetyenhe, Re mpwaretyenhe iwenhe apeke renhe alhileke-arle.”

⁵ Ngkarteke kwenhe anwernenhe atnerre-ileme anwerne Renhe akwetethe apenterlte-anetyenhenge. The anteme Renhe arrekhantherre apayuthneme nhege Re apeke arrenhantherrenhe ingkirreke akaltyele-antherle-anetyenhenge. Arrantherre anteme apurte-irretyenhenge nhege itirrentye anyente-akerte, mwerre nhege anetyeke arrpenhe areyenge nhege arrantherre Christ apenterlte-anemenge.

⁶ Kele arrantherre ingkirreke anthurre, nhege ahen-tye anyente-artekele, Ngkarte tnaketyeke, Akngeye apele Alartetye anwerne-kenhe Jesus Christ-arle aneme.

Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte Jew areyeke-arlke, Jew anetyakenhe areyeke-arlke

⁷ Christ-ele arrenhantherrenhe ikwerenhe atyewe akeke-arle, arrenhantherrenhe ikwenge apurtele-ileke. Alakenhe ikwenge anteme arrantherre kwenhe akangkemele aketyeke atyewe Jesus-kenhe arrpenhe areye atyewe arrekhantherrenhe-anteye itnekenge apurte-irremele. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele anteme arrenhantherrenhe aretyenhe imerte Ngkarte utyernemele tnaketyenhenge.

⁸ Christ kwenhe Jew anwerneke warrke-irretyeke apetyeke ante nhege anwerneke imernetyeke Ngkarteke-arle ingkirreke anthurre mpwareme Rarle alhileke-iperrele arrekwenye anwerne-kenhe areyeke nhege Christ-arle yernetyenhe-akerte.

⁹ Christ ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyeke nhege Jew anetyakenhe areyeke-inpe warrke-irretyeke itne-inpe

Ngkarte arratyte itelaretyenhenge-anteye renhe-arle tnakerlte-anemeke alakenhe nhenhe-arteke, "Unte kwenhe arratyte mwerre akngerre aneme." Kenhe Bible-nge akenhe nhenhe alakenhe angkeme,

"Nhenge Jew anetyakenhe areyenge anemele kwenhe the Ngenhe tnakerle-anetyenhe.

Ayenge Ngkwenge alyelherle-anetyenhe Ngenhe tnaketyeke." *Psalm 18:49.*

¹⁰ Bible-nge alakenhe-anteye angkeme Jew anetyakenhe areyeke,

"Apetyewarraye tyerrtye Ngkarte-kenhe areyenge apurte-irretyeke, Jew areyenge-arle, nhenge akangkemele anerrirraye." *Deuteronomy 32:43.*

¹¹ Ante awethe-anteye re alakenhe angkeme,

"Arrantherre Jew anetyakenhe areye, Ngkarte tnakerlte-anaye!

Alyelhentye alyelhewarraye Renhe utyernemele tnaketyeke, arrantherre apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areye-arle." *Psalm 117:1.*

¹² Angkentye arrpenhe nhenge artwe Isaiah-elarle intelhe-ileke alakenhe angkeme,

"Artwe anyente kwenhe Jesse-ke akwerrke-iperre-ngentyele arratetyenhe.

Re Jew anetyakenhe areyeke apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele alartetye anetyenhe.

Kele itne renhe arratyte itelaretyenhe anthurre, Rarle itnenhe itetheke mpwaretyenhenge itnenhe akwetethe atnyenemele." *Isaiah 11:10.*

¹³ Ye, anwerne-arle ikwere atnerrele akarelheme Ngkartele-arle kwenhe mpwaretyenhenge nhenge iwenhe-arle Re alhileke mpwaretyeke. The Ngkarte apayuthneme arrenhantherrenhe akangkentye mpwaretyeke, atnerre-ilettyeke arrantherre-arle Renhe arratyte itelarekenge. Arrantherre anteme atnerre anthurre anteme awelhemele, akangkemele akarelhemele arne ingkirrekeke Ngkartele-arle alhileke-arle mpwaretyeke Utnenge Akngerrele arrenhantherrenhe arnterre atnyenerlenge.

Angkentye Paul-kenhe areye tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke

¹⁴ Ye, atyewe atyinhe areyaye, the kwenhe itelareme arrantherre-arle arratyte aneme, arrpenhe areyeke-arlike mwerre anerlte-anemeke. Arrantherre akaltye anthurre anteme angkentye Ngkarte-kenheke iwerre Ikwerenheke-akerte-arlike. Arrantherre akwele arratyte akaltyele-antherreme.

15 Kenhe utnenge atnerrele the angkentye arrpenhe areye intelhe-ileke arrantherre alkngrwirytyakenhe anetyenhenge nhenge ikwere-akerte akwetethe itirrerlte-anetyenhenge. Ngkartele kwenhe ayenge mwantye-mwantye-anthurre-ileke Re ayenge warrke mwerre anthurre mpwaretyeke antheke.

16 Re ayenge akngakeke nhenge ayenge-arle Jesus Christ-eke warrke-irretyeke Jew anetyakenhe areyenge apmere arrpe-anenhele aneme. Kele lyete anteme the ayeye mwerre nhenge Ngkarte-ngentyele ilerle-apeme Jew anetyakenhe areye Ikwere-werne utepe-irretyeke Renhe apentyenhenge. Re-anteme itnenhe atnyenetyenhe Utnenge Akngerrele itnenhe arraty-ilerlenghe Ikwerenge ularre. Kele anteme Ngkarte itneke akangkemele anetyenhe.

17 Ye, ayenge kwenhe akangkeme anthurre nhenge warrke nhenhe-arle Ngkarteke mpwaremeke Jesus Christ-arle atyengenge apurte anemenge.

18-19 Ayenge kwenhe tnakelhetyakenhe nhenge warrke nhenhe renhe-arle the mpwaremeke. The kwenhe Ngkarte tnakeme Christ-ele-arle warrke nhenhe mpwarerlenghe atyengele-arlenghe. Re kwenhe Jew anetyakenhe areye akngarte-iweke nhenge itne Ngkarte aywerrkele awetyeke ante mpwaremele Rarle ileke. Utnenge Akngerrele ayenge arratyentye akaltyele-antheke nthakenhe arne mwerre akngerre ilyernpenye mpwaretyeke, nhenge tyertye areyele itnenhe aremele itne anteme Ngkarte arraty itelaretyenhenge. Ye, ayenge kwenhe angkentye mwerre Jesus-akerte ilerle-apemele apmere arrpe-anenhenge Jerusalem-engentyele Illyricum-werne-atheke.

20 Nhenge arrule anthurrenenge kwenhe the ilettyeke ahentye-aneke yanhe areye nhenge angkentye Jesus-kenheke akutne-arle anemenge, itne kwenhe renhe awetyakenhe anekenge. Ayenge alhetyeke ahentye anetyakenhe angkentye nhenge ilerle-apemele nhenge apmere ikwerele nthenhele-arle nhenge ayeye ilenhe-ilenhe-arle arrpenhe areyele kele ileke-arle.

21 Arrule anthurre Isaiah-ele kwenhe Bible-ke alakenhe intelhe-ileke,

“Tyerrtye atningkele kwenhe nhenge arrekwele angkentye
Ikwere-akerte awetyakenhe anerrirreke,
itne kwenhe awetyenhe.

Ye, ikwere akutnele aneke-arle-iperre itne-arle kwenhe awetyenhe Ngkartele anteme irlpe itnekenhe altywere-ilettyenhe nhenge itne itelaremele renhe awetyenhenge.”

Isaiah 52:15.

Paul-arle angkeme Rome-werne alhetyeke-akerte

²² Ye, ayenge kwenhe untherle-apetyame angkentye nhenge ilerle-apetyemele tyerrtye areyeke nhenge Ikwere-akerte-arle akutne anemenge ante ayenge uyarne anthurre alheme arrantherre ingkirrekenge anyente-irretyeke.

²³ Lyete ulkere, nhenge arlenge-arlentyele warrke-irreke-arle iperre, the warrke nhenge renhe uyerrelhe-ileke apmere nhenhe areyenge. Lyete anteme kele ayenge arulenge arrpenhenge anteme arrekantherre-werne alheme ayenge-arle kwenhe akwetethe itirrerle-anemeke, year arrpe-anenhele, nhenge arrekantherre-werne alhetyeke-akerte.

²⁴ Lyete anteme ayenge Spain-werne alhetyenhele ante yanhe ikwere-werne-atheke alhemele ayenge apmere Rome-ke-amparre arratetye-alhetyenhe ante ayenge arrekantherrenge akweke ware anetyeke ahentye-aneme. Ayenge yanhe ikwerele anemele ayenge arrekantherrenhenge akweke ware anetyeke ahentye aneme, arrantherre anteme apeke ayenge iwenhe apeke renhe anthetyenhenge nhenge yanhe-ngentyele ayenge anpere-irrenhetyeke Spain-werne.

²⁵ Arrekwela kwenhe ayenge Jerusalem-werne atheke alhetyeke aneke, the kwenhe apwerte ngkweltye akngeme atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke apmere yanhenge itnenhe anthetyenhe.

²⁶ Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe areye kwenhe anyente-irreme apmere Macedonia-nge, Achaia-nge. Itne-arrpe itirreke nhenge apwerte ngkweltye inetyeke apurtelhe-ilemele, the renhe akngetyeke anthetyeke tyerrtye alhengkeye areyeke apmere yanhe Jerusalem-enge-arle anemeke. Apmere yanhe ikwerele atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenheme kwenhe arneke arrangkwe aneme, arrangkwe anthurre atnyenemele, akunye-apenhe areye angayakwe anthurre aneme.

²⁷ Itne-arrpe ware kwenhe apwerte ngkweltye apurtelhe-ilemele inetyeke nhenge alhengkeye areyeke anthetyeke yanhe ikwerele-arle anemeke. Kele mwerre itne itnenhe anthirtnetyeke Angkentye Mwerre nhenge Jesus-akerte-arle kwenhe arrwekele arrateke Jew areye-ngentyele apmere Jerusalem-ele anerlte-aneme areyenge-arle Jew anetyakenhe areyeke, itne anteme renhe arratye itelaremele akangkemele aneke.

²⁸ Kele lyete anteme the apwerte ngkweltye nhenhe Jerusalem-werne akngeme itneke antheke-arle-iperrele ayenge anteme apmere Spain-werne alhetyenhe the anteme arrenhantherrenhe aretyenhe anpere-irrenhemele.

²⁹ Nhenge ayenge arrekatherrenge anyente-irretye-alhemele kele Christ-ele kwenhe anwernenhe ingkirreke atnerte akangkentye anthurre-arle akwete atnyeneme.

³⁰ Atyewe areyaye, the kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe ingkirreke apayuthneme atyengenge apurte-irretyeke nhenge Ngkarteke atyenge arnterre angketyeke. Alakenhe mpware-warraye anwerne ingkirreke-arle Alartetye Jesus Christ anwerne-kenhe anemenge, anwerne arntarnte-arerreme Utmenge Akngerrele-arle anwernekenge-arleke.

³¹ Kele Ngkarte apayuthneme ayenge akayake-ilettyeke mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke nhenge ayenge apmere nhenge Judea-werne alherlenge, Judea-arenye areye Ngkarte arratye itelaretyakenhe areye-arle atyenge arlkarentye-irreketye. Ngkarte apayuthneme-anteye, nhenge atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyeke Jerusalem-elarle anemeke, nhenge itne akangkemele anetyeke apwerte ngkweltye inemele the kwenhe itnenhe anthetyeke akngeme.

³² Ngkarteke angkeme nhenge ayenge apetyetyenhenge akangkemele anthurre arrekatherrenge anyente-irretyenhenge nhenge Rarle ayenge yerneke-artekele. Nhenge ayenge arrekatherrenge apurte-irremele kele anwerne ingkirreke atnerre-ilerretyenhenge.

³³ Ngkartele anteme, nhenge utmenge anwerne-kenhe atnerre atnyeneme-arle, arrekatherre ingkirrekenge anerle-anetyeke. Ye, kele mwerre-arle.

16

Paul-arle itneke ilelheke nhenge rarle akwetethe itneke itirrerle-anemele

¹ Ye, atyewe anwerne-kenhe arelhe nhenge Phoebe arritnye, re kwenhe arrekatherre-werne-atheke arnekarnare alheme. Re kwenhe akwetethe atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe areye arntarnte-arerle-aneme apmere yanhe Cenchreae-le.

² Nhenge re apetyerlenge arrantherre kwenhe ikwere akangkemele antangketyeke renhe mwerrentye arntarnte-aremele rarle kwenhe atyewe alartetye Jesus Christ anwerne-kenhe anerlenge. Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe alakenhe mpwarerlte-aneme akangkentye anthurrele. Nhenge re apeke-arle arne iwenhe apeke ikwere ahentye aneme kele renhe alpe-eme-ilaye nhenge ikwere anthemele rarle kwenhe atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye akwetethe alpe-eme-ilekenge ayenge-arlke.

³ Nhenge arrantherre apeke tyerrtye nhenge Priscilla arritnye aremele artwe Aquila-arlke renhe-atherrenhe

ilaye ayenge-arle ikwere-atherre itirrerle-aneme-anteye. Ratherre atyengenge apurte mpwarerle-anerreke Jesus Christ-eke.

⁴ Arrekwele kwenhe ratherre ayenge irrpelthele ameke-aretyarte nhenge irrerlknge inteketye, ratherre apeke-arle ilwetyeke-anteye-arle anetyeke aneke. The kwenhe akwetethe Ngkarte tnakemele nhenge yanhe atherreke. Jew anetyakenhe atningke, nhenge Ngkarte-kenhe atyewe areye-arle-irreke nhenge anyente-irreme-arle apmere arpenhe areyenge, itne-arlke kwenhe atnerte akangkeme-anteye ikwere-atherreke.

⁵ Kele tyerrtye yanhe areye ilaye nhenge apurte-irremele areye-arle Priscilla uthene anewe ikwerenhe uthenenge apmerele, ayenge-arle itneke itirrerle-aneme-anteye aneme.

Atyewe mwerre akngerre atyinhe Epaenetus ilaye ayenge-arle ikwere itirrerle-aneme-anteye-arle. Urreke arpenhe Asia-arenye areyele Jesus arratye itelaretyenhenge, re renhe arratye itelareke.

⁶ Mary-arlke ilaye ayenge-arle ikwere itirrerle-aneme-anteye-arle arelhe yanhele-arle kwenhe arrekantherre warreke arnterre mpwarekenge.

⁷ Atyewe atyinhe yanhe atherre ilaye, Andronicus uthene Junia uthene, nhenge ayenge-arle ikwere-atherre itirrerle-aneme-anteye-arle. Ratherre Jew atherre ayenge-arteke, ratherre kwenhe atyengenge apurte aneke jail-nge. Tyerrtye atningke kwenhe ikwere-atherre akaltye aneme nhenge renhe-atherrenhe Ngkartele-arle yernekenge ratherre nhenge ayeye Jesus-akerte ilerle-apetyeke. Ratherre Jesus-eke atyewe-irrerle-anerreke. Ratherreke-amparre Jesus-eke atyewe-irrerle-anerreke atyengenge arrekwele.

⁸ Artwe nhenge ilaye Ampliatus arritnye ayenge-arle ikwere itirrerle-anteye-arle aneme. Ayenge kwenhe ikwere ahentye anthurre aneme rarle atyewe anemeke Jesus Alartetyeke.

⁹ Urbanus ilaye ayenge-arle ikwere itirrerle-aneme-anteye. Re anwernekenge apurte warrke-irretyarte Jesus Christ-eke.

Stachys alakenhe-anteye ilaye nhenge ayenge-arle ikwere itirrerle-aneme-anteye. Re kwenhe atyewe mwerre anthurre atyinhe-anteye aneme.

¹⁰ Apelles-arlke ilaye ayenge-arle ikwere itirrerle-aneme anteye. Artwe yanhe kwenhe akwetethe Christ iwerre arratyele apenterle-aneme.

Artwe nhenge Aristobulus ilaye ikwere-artweye areye-arlke ayenge-arle itneke itirrerle-anemele.

¹¹ Atyenge-artweye Herodion-arlike ilaye, re-inpe kwenhe Jew aneme, ayenge-arle ikwere itirrerle-aneme anteye.

Ayenge-arle Narcissus-eke itirreme, ikwere-artweye arpenhe areyeke-arlike rarle ikwere-artweye arrpenheme-arle kwenhe atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye-anteye aneme. Itneke ilaye ayenge-arle itneke-arlike itirrerle-aneme-anteye.

¹² Tryphaena uthene Tryphosa uthene ilaye ayenge-arle ikwere-atherre itirrerle-aneme-anteye-arle. Arelhe yanhe atherre kwenhe akwetethe arnterre warrke-irrerle-anerreme Jesus Alartetyeke.

Arelhe nhenge Persis ilaye ayenge-arle ikwere itirrerle-anteye-arle aneme. Re kwenhe arratye atyewe mwerre anthurre aneme re arnterre anthurre warrke-irreme Jesus Alartetyeke.

¹³ Rufus ileme-anteye ayenge-arle ikwere itirrerle-anteye-arle aneme. Re kwenhe tyeperre anthurre aneme akwetethe Jesus iwerre arratyele apenterle-aneme. Meye ikwerenhe ilaye alakenhe renhe-anteye re kwenhe ayenge arntarnte-arerlengen meyele-arteke.

¹⁴ Nhenge Asyncritus, Phlegon, Hermes, Patrobas, Hermas-arlike ilaye ayenge-arle itneke itirrerle-aneme-anteye, atyewe arrpenhe Jesus-kenhe areye-arlike itnekengen apurte-arle-irreme.

¹⁵ Alakenhe-anteye ilaye Philologus-eke, Julia-ke, Nereus uthene yaye ikwerenhe utheneke, Olympas-eke atyewe arrpenhe Jesus-kenhe areyeke-arlike nhenge apurte-arle-irreke itnekengen. Itnenhe ilaye ayenge-arle itneke itirrerle-aneme anteye.

¹⁶ Nhenge arrantherre apeke atyewe arrpenhe Jesus-kenhe aremele ikwere akangkemele anaye, Ngkarte apayuthnemele renhe mwantye-mwantye-iletynhenge. Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye nhenge apmere arrpe-anenhenge kwenhe arrekantherre itirrerle-aneme arrekantherre akangkemele aneme.

Paul-elarle pipe nhenhe renhe uyerrelhe-ileme rarle intelhe-ilemele

¹⁷ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyaye, the arrenhantherrenhe nhenhe ileme: irrirnke-irraye. Kenhe arrpenhe areye, akengentye-arle angkeme, nhenge itne-arle akaperte altywere aneme akwele, arrenhantherrenhe akngakelhe-ileme-ketye arrantherre-arle kwenhe arratye mwerre apentewarrerlengen ante itne arrenhantherrenhe iwerre

apale akaltyele-anthetyeke arrkernemele, arrenhantherrenhe tyelpelhe-ileme-ketye arrantherre-arle Jesus apentemenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the arrenhantherrenhe lterrke alkngarre-ileme itneke-ketye akngakelhe-ilettyeke.

¹⁸ Tyerrtye nhenhe areye-arteke Jesus Alartetyeke mpwaretyakenhe. Nhenge itne-arrpe itirrentye aneme-tetye, nhenge iwenhe apeke renhe mpwareme itne-arle ahentye anemeke ware. Angkemele imerte nhenge itne mwerre akwele, itne kwenhe akutne areyeke urrtyrrewarreme, itne urrttye akwetethe angkentye akngerre.

¹⁹ Ingkerrekele itelareme arrantherre-arle Angkentye Mwerre Jesus-akerte aywerrkele awerrirremenge ante mpwaretyeke re ilemeke, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge arrekantherre akangkemele anthurre. Ayenge kwenhe arrekantherre ahentye aneme akwetethe mwantyele awe-tyeke, arne mwerre areye-ante ware mpwaretyeke, akurne areyeke akutne akwete anerlte-anaye.

²⁰ Kele Ngkartele anteme-arle utnenge anwerne-kenhe-arle atnerre mwerre atnyeneme, kele anthurre Re arrentye Satan arterte-ilemele ingke arrekantherrenhe kwenele re arrenhantherrenhe uyarne anthurre akurne-ilemunge. The Jesus Alartetye anwerne-kenhe apayuthneme arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke.

²¹ Artwe nhenge Timothy kwenhe atyengenge apurte warrke-irreme. Re-arlike, artwe Jew nhenge areye-arlike Lucius, Jason, Sosipater uthene arrekantherre akangkemele itirremele.

²² Ayenge Tertius, tharle pipe nhenhe intelhe-ileme, Paul angkemenge. Ayenge, nhenge atyewe-arle Jesus-kenhe aneme, arrekantherre itirrerle-aneme-anteye nhenge atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye anteyeke.

²³⁻²⁴ Artwe nhenge Gaius-inpe kwenhe arrekantherre akwetethe akangkemele itirrerle-aneme. Ayenge kwenhe apmere ikwerenhele anerle-aneme. Atyewe Jesus-kenhe atningke kwenhe anyente-irretyeke apetyemele nhenhele. Erastus-inpe kwenhe arrekantherre akwetethe itirrerle-aneme. Re kwenhe aneme nhenge apwerte ngkweltye-arle arntarnte-arerle-aneme apmere nhenheke. Atyewe anwerne-kenhe Quartus re-inpe kwenhe arrekantherre akwetethe itirrerle-aneme. *

* **16:23-24** Artwe arrpenhele akwele verse 24 intelhe-ileke, urreke anteme renhe apurtelhe-ileme nhenhe angkentye Paul-kenhe-nge alakenhe: *The Jesus Christ Alartetye anwerne-kenhe apayuthneme arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke. Ye, yanhe kwenhe mwerre-arle.*

Pipe nhenhe-arle uyerrelhe-ileke-iperrele, Paul-ele Ngkarte tnakemele

²⁵ Anwerne kwenhe akwetethe Ngkarte tnakerlte-anetyeke, Re kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe arratyed anthurre lterrke atnyenerlenge nhenge akwetethe Jesus Christ iwerre arratyed apenterlte-anetyenhenge apurrke-arlke-irretyakenhe. Angkentye Mwerre Jesus-akerte alakenhe angkerle-aneme, angkentye nhenge tharle arrekatherre ilerle-anemele. Arrule anthurre-ngentyed Ngkartele kwenhe angkentye nhenhe akwetethe alengkiwentye atnyenetyarte.

²⁶ Kenhe yanhe areyed akenhe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ilerlte-apetyarte renhe intelhe-ileke. Kenhe lyete akenhe, Ngkartele anteme renhe arratelhe-ileke. Ngkarte-arle itethe akwete-ante aneme. Anwerne mpwareme iwenhe-arle Ngkartele anwerne mpwaretyeke uterneke, anwerne angkentye nhenhe ilerlte-apeme tyerrtye ingkirrekeke apmere arrpe-anenhele, itne awetyenhenge aywerrkele mpwaremele Re ilemenge.

²⁷ Ye, anwerne akwetethe Ngkarte-ante ware tnakerlte-aneyed Rarle anyente kwenhe arne ingkirrekeke akaltye anerlenge. Ye, anwerne akwetethe Akngedyed utyernemele tnakewarreyed Jesus Christ-ele-arle anwernenhe atnyenerlenge.

Kele, yanhe alakenhe ware.

1 Corinthians

Pipe nhenhe arrekwenye aneme

Paul-elarle intelhe-ilemeke

Corinth-arenye areyeke

¹⁻² Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye-aye, ayeye nhenhe atyenge-ngentye, Paul-enge, the arrekhantherre intelhe-ileme apmere yanhe Corinth-elarle anepanemeke. Yerneke-arle angkentye-akerte ayenge aneme, Jesus Christ-ele-arle ayenge yerneke Ngkartele-arle ayenge akngakerlunge angkentye ikwerenhe tyerrtye atningkeke ilettye. Kele atyewenhenge ilerne, artwe Sosthenes ilerne, Jesus apententye akngerre atherre. Ilerne pipe nhenhe arrekhantherre yerneme.

Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke arrpenhe areyengentye arrantherre Jesus-nge anyente-irreke ikwerenhe areye anetye. Alakenhe anteyenge Ngkartele tyerrtye areye apmere arrpenhe-arenye areyenge akngakeke ikwere atyewe-irreke itne-arle nhenge ayeye Jesus-akerte awekenge itne itirrewarremele ayeye renhe arraty anerlunge renhe apentewarreke. Itne Jesus Christ tnakewarreme Alartetye ularre-atheke, alakenhe ikwerenge arratyale re anemenge Alartetye itnekenhe, anwerne-kenhe-arle.

³ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne Ngkarte Akngeye-arle anwerne-kenheke akwetethe angkeme Alartetye Jesus Christ-eke-arle nhenge ratherre-arle arrekhantherrenhe mwerre anetye arrantherre anteme nterte anetyenhenge.

Paul Ngkarteke akangkemele angkeme

⁴ Ayenge kwenhe arrekhantherre akwetethe itirrerle-aneme utepe-arle-irretyakenhele akangkemele Ngkarte utyernemele tnakeme rarle arrenhantherrenhe apurtelhe-ilekenge Jesus Christ-nge rarle mpwareke arne mwerre akngerre areye arrekhantherre, arrantherre-arle nhenge Jesus Christ-nge apurte-irrekenge.

⁵ Ngkartele arne arrpe-anenhe anteme akangkemele antheme arrantherre-arle nhenge ahentye-anerrirremeke arrantherre-arle Christ-enge apurte anemenge. Kele, arrantherre mwantyele itelarerrirretyenhenge Rarle arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-anthieme, arrantherre imerte angkentye ikwere-akerte atnerrele arraty ilettyenhenge.

⁶ Alakenhenge Ngkartele arrekhantherre angkentye yanhe renhe imerneme anwerne-arle arrekhantherre ilekenge Christ-akerte arraty aneme.

7 Utmenge Akngerrele arrenhantherrenhe arne areye anthurre antheke arrantherre-arle nhege ahentye-anerrirremeke warrke Ngkarte-kenhe mpwaretyeke. Nhenhe ikwerele ureke the itelareme arrantherre-arle atheke-irreme Alartetye Jesus Christ-eke anwerne-kenhe arrantherre-arle itelareme rarle ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyalpetyenhenge.

8 Jesus Christ-ele arrenhantherrenhe atnyenetyenhe renhe arraty akwete apentetyenhenge rarle nhege ahelhe nhenhe-werne arlte rarle apetyalpetyeke-atwetye. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arlte ikwerenge nhege re apety-erleng arrpenhele arrenhantherrenhe uyarne ilperneme, apeke urrernemele arrantherre-arle akurne anemenge.

9 Arraty apelaye, Ngkarte-arle arrenhantherrenhe akwetethe lterrke atnyenetyenhe alakenhenge anteme rarle nhege mpwaretyeke-arle alhileke, re akenhe alhileke-arle-iperre re akwetethenhe mpwarerle-anetyenhe iwenhe re apeke re angkemele-arle. Re arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke alere ikwerenhenge anyentelhe-ilemele, nhege Ngkarte anwerneke-artweyenge, arrantherre akangkentye ikwerenge anerrirretyeke, apurte akwete ikwerenge.

Paul-ele atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye apayuthneme, ayenelhe-iletyeke itne-arrpe akngakelhentye akngerre

10 Kele anteme, atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye, ayenge ahentye-aneme arrantherre awerrirretyeke nthakenhe-arle ayenge angketyenhe Jesus Christ Alartetye anwerneke-artweyele-arle ayenge yerneke ngangkere ikwerenhe-akerte angketyeke. The arrenhantherrenhe arnterre apayuthneme arrantherre nhenhe renhe mpwaretyeke. Ahele angkerretyale anerrirraye arrpenhenge ipeltye-irremele anaye. Arrpenhe-ngentyele akalke-irretyale, kele arrpenheke anyente-irreraye angkerremele nhege arrantherre angkentye anyente akwete itelaretyenhenge.

11 The arrenhantherrenhe alkngetherre ileme atyewe Jesus-kenhe urrpetye-arle arelhe Chloe-ke-artweyele-arle atyenge arrekantherre-akerte ileke. Itne atyenge ileke arrantherre-arle akwele arrantherre-arrpe ahele-ahele akerrreme.

12 Itne atyenge ileke nhege tyerrtye arrpenheme-arle akwele angkemenge, "The apenteme arne areye Paul-elarle nhege akaltyele-anthemenge." Kenhe arrpenhe akenhe angkerleng, "The Apollos apenteme." Arrpenhe angkeme, "The Peter apenteme." Kenhe arrpenhe akenhe angkeme, "The Christ apenteme."

13 Nhege arrantherre apurte areye akalkelhe-ileme alakenhe, nhege alakenhe-arteke anteme aneme

arrantherre-arle Christ ngkweltye-ileke-arteke akalkelhe-ilemenge. Ayenge-arle arrekhantherre arne arntarlkwenge ilwetyakenhele aneke, re-ante kwenhe arrekhantherre ilweke, arrenhantherrenhe itetheke mpwaretyeke. Arrpenhele arrenhantherrenhe kwatyele arlkngetyakenhe baptise-eme-iletyeke arrantherre-arle ayenge apenterlenghe, arrangkwe.

¹⁴ The kwenhe tyerrtye atherre-ante ware kwatyele arlkngeke baptise-eme-iletyeke, Crispus uthene Gaius uthene. Ayenge akangkentye aneme tharle tyerrtye arrpenhe areye kwatyele arlkngetyakenhe anekenge.

¹⁵ The apeke-arle atningke arrenhantherrenhe kwatyele arlkngeke arrantherre apeke atyenge-akerte alakenhe angkeme-ketye, "Paul-ele ayenge kwatyele arlkngeke baptise-eme-ileke the anteme renhe ware anteme apenteme rarle akaltyele-antheme renhe." Yanhe mwerre anetyakenhe.

¹⁶ Ayekaye, akarelhaye, the itelareme tharle nhenge kwatyele arlkngeke Stephanas tyerrtye areye-arlike apmere ikwerenhele-arle aneme areye-arlike. The akenhe itelaretyakenhele tharle tyerrtye awethe kwatyele arlkngeke baptise-eme-ilemele.

¹⁷ Kenhe ayenge akangkeme tharle tyerrtye atningke kwatyele arlkngetyakenhe aneke urrpetye ware-arle, Christ-ele-arle ayenge tyerrtye kwatyele arlkngerle-anetyeke yernetyakenhenge, nhenge angkentye mwerre ikwere-akerte ilerle-apetyeke ware. Rarle ayenge yernetyakenhe angkentye akngerre anthurre irrpelthele ilerle-apetyeke nhenge tyerrtyele-arle ware itirremele ileke. Alakenhe renhe apeke the mpwareke, tyerrtye areyele ayenge arratyte itelareme ayenge-arle irrpelthe angkemenge. Itne anteme itelaretyakenhe anthurre aneme Christ arne arntarlkweke-arleke ilwekeke, angkentye nhenhe arratyte ngangkere akngerre-akerte aneme.

¹⁸ Nhenge tyerrtye areyele awemele ayeye nhenge Christ-arle arne arntarlkwele-arlenghe ilweke, arrpenheme itirreme nhenge ayeye nhenhe akurne aneme. Tyerrtye angwenhe apeke rarle alakenhe itirremele aneme itne ure atetherre-werne alhetyenhe. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe anwernenhe ngangkerele itethe atnyenetyeke anwerne-arle angkentye arratyte itelaremenge, Jesus-arle ilweke-akerte arne arntarlkweke-arleke, itethe-irrirotnemele.

¹⁹ Angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe arrule anthurre pipe-ke-arleke intelhe-ileke-arle. Re alakenhe angkeke:

"Tyerrtye arrpenheme itirreme itne-arle akwele akaltye anthurre aneme.

Kenhe tharle akenhe imernetyenhe nhenge itne-arle akaltye anetyakenhe anemeke, itne-arle akweke ware-arle akaltye aneme.

The arrekanttherre imernetyenhe, ayenge anyente-ante akaltye anthurre aneme." *Isaiah 29:14.*

²⁰ Anwerne tnakewarremele anetyale artwe yanhe areye-akerte-arle akaltye anthurre itirreke akwele, artwe arrpenhe nhenge areye-arle akwele ilyernpenye atywerrenge Jew areye-kenheke, arrpenhe areye angkentye akngerre angkerremele utepe-utepe-irreme nhenge itnarle akaperte altywere aneme-arteke akwele. Anwerne itnenhe awetyale anetyeke, nhenge Ngkartele-arle itnenhe aremenge re angkeme itne-arle akutne.

²¹ Tyerrtye angwenhe-akweyele-arle itelareme arne ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyeke, uyarne akaltye-irreme nhenge Ngkarteke. Itnarle nhenge Ngkarte-akerte akaltye-irreme ware ayeye awemele warele nhenge Christ-arle arne arntarlkweke-arleke ilweke-akerte. Alakenhe anteme Ngkartele tyerrtye areye itetheke mpwareke nhenge akurne mpwarerlenge itnarle Christ arratyte itelarekenge. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhemele awemele renhe ipmentyele iweme. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele awemele arratyte itelareme Ngkartele anteme itnenhe itetheke mpwareme.

²² Jew arrpenheme alakenhe angkeme, "Anwerneke imernaye nhenge arranttherre-arle ngangkere akngerrele mpwareme anwerne imerte itelaretyenhenge ayeye arrekanttherrenhe renhe." Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye Jew anetyakenhe alakenhe-arle angkerlenge, "Anwerne kwenhe ahentye-aneme tyerrtye iwenhe apeke re ilyernpenye angkemeke, yanhe-ngentyele anteme anwerne arratyte itelaretyenhenge."

²³ Arrangkwe, anwerne-arle alakenhe mpwaretyakenhele, anwerne-arle Jesus-akerte ware ileme rarle arne arntarlkwenge ilwekenge akurne ingkirreke urrparyteke tyerrtye areyele mpwarekenge-arle. Kenhe Jew arrpenheme akenhe irririnkelheme nhenge itne awemele ayeye nhenhe renhe. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye itirreme, "Ayeye nhenhe-arle arratyte akwele anetyakenhele, nhenge warele akwele mpwareke-arle nhenge akurne apeke," itne ikerlte akngerre aneme itelaretyakenhe-anteye.

²⁴ Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe tyerrtye arrpenheme akngakeke-arle ikwerenhe-arrpe anetyeke. Arrpenheme Jew areye aneme, arrpenheme Greek areye. Nhenge tyerrtye nhenhe areyele awemele arratyte itelaremele

ayeye Christ-akerte, Ngkartele ngangkere-akertele itnenhe itetheke mpwareme. Itne itelareme anteye nhenge Christ-arle itneke piwelhemele ilweke, nhenhele imerneme nhenge iwerre Ngkarte-kenhe ilyernpenye anthurre.

²⁵ Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenheme akenhe itirrewarrerlenge ayeye nhenhe renhe-arle anwerne ileme Christ-akerte arne arntarlkwele-arle ilweme-akerte ayeye arerte-arerte akwele. Kenhe iwerre Ngkarte-kenhe-arle itirrentye tyerrtye areye-kenhenge mwerre-ulkere. Nhenge Jesus arne arntarlkwele-arlenge ilweke Ngkartele renhe ngangkerele akemelhe-ileke ilweke-arle ikwerenge-ntyele anteme anwernenhe-arlike itetheke mpwareke. Kele anwerne itelareme nhenhe-ngentyele Ngkarte arratye ngangkere akngerre-akerte aneme, re tyerrtye areyenge akaperte altywere anthurre-ulkere.

²⁶ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye, itelarerrirraye nhenge arrantherre-arle anetyarte-arteke nhenge Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke Christ apentetyeke, arrantherre akutne anekenge, re akenhe arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke tyerrtye ikwerenhe areye anerlte-anetyeke. Tyerrtye ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areye itirrewarreke nhenge tyerrtye urrpetye ware-arle akwele akaltye anthurre anekenge. Urrpetye ware-arle arrekantherrenge alartetye aneke. Urrpetyele ware artweyeke atnyeneke akngerre-arle anekeke.

²⁷ Kele alakenhe anteme Ngkartele ularele akngakeke tyerrtye areye-arle ahelhe nhenhe-ngentyele itirremenge akutne aneke. Re nhenhe renhe mpwareke nhenge tyerrtye akaltye anthurre areye ahelhe nhenhe-arenye apure awelhetyenhenge nhenge Ngkartele-arle itnenhe akngaketyakenhe anekenge itnarle akaltye anthurre anekenge. Tyerrtye areye-arle arne ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyeke itirrewarreme, itneke-akerte akengentye angkemele, "Itne urreme-urreme areye, itne akunye areye." Kenhe nhenhe areye apele Ngkartele-arle akngakeke.

²⁸ Ngkartele akngakeke tyerrtye itneke-artweye-arle akngerre anetyakenhele. Re tyerrtye nhenge areye akngakeke arrpenhe areye ahelhe nhenhele-arle aneme areye itirreme arerte-arerte tyerrtye akurne areye anemenge. Re nhenhe renhe mpwareke imernetyenhenge nhenge arne yanhe areye iwenhe-akweye tyerrtye ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areye itirremeke atyeperrele akwele anemeke kenhe akurne aneme. Ngkarte akwenpele aneke nthakenhe-arle tyerrtye ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areye itirrewarreke itnekenhe itirrentye Ikwerenhenge arrpenhe anthurre-anteye aneme.

29 Ngkartele aretyarte itnenhe tnakelherlenghe itneke-arrpe-akerte nhenge itne-arle akaltye-arteke aneke, re itneke ingkirrekeke akangkentye anetyakenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme re arerte-arerte areye akngakeke.

30 Arrantherre-arle Christ Jesus-nge apurte aneme Ngkartele-arle mpwarekenghe ware. Jesus-nge apurte-irreke iperrele re anwernenhe akaltyele-antheme arne iwenhe-ante-iwenhe renhe anwerne iwerre arratyele-ante anetyenhenge Ngkartenge. Ngkartele-ante ware kwenhe anwernenhe akalkelhe-ileke arratye anetyeke nhenge anwerne tyerrtye Ikwerenhe areye anetyenhenge. Re akurne ingkirreke anwernenge arlknngeme anwerne ikwere arratye anetyenhenge.

31 Alakenhenge anteme anwerne tnakelhetye-kwenye anetyeke, arrule itne-arle nhenhe-arteke renhe pipe-ke intelhe-ilekenghe: "Nhenge tyerrtye areye tnakelhetye-kwenye anetyeke, itne tnakewarreme arne iwenheke apeke nhenge Ngkartele-arle mpwareke-akerte." *Jeremiah 9:24.*

2

Paul-ele ayeye anyente-ante ware akwete ileme

1 Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye, the atyenge-arrpe-akerte ileme arrantherre itelarerrirretyenhenge. Ayenge arrekantherre-werne apetyeke ayeye mwerre Ngkartengentyele ilettyeke atyenge akethelhe-ilekenghe. Ayeye nhenge alengkiwentye anetyarte. Nhenge the ayeye nhenhe ileme ayenge-arle irrpelthe-irretyakenhele. Ayenge ilyernpenye-irretyakenhe aneke.

2 Urreke ayenge arrekantherre-werne apetyetyenhenge alakenhe ayenge itirreke, "Ayenge kwenhe Jesus-akerte ware angketyeke, nhenge re-ante ware kwenhe anwerneke arne arntarkwele-arlenghe piwelhemele ilweke anwernenhe arne akurne-ketyenge itetheke mpwaretyeke. The apele ayeye arrpenhe ilettyakenhe."

3 Ayenge arrekantherrenge apmere Corinth-ele anemele ayenge alyepe-alyepe anthurre tneke arrwemele ayenge-arle atere-irrekenghe.

4 Nhenge arrekantherrenge arrwekele-arle tnemele angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ilemele, ayenge tnakelhetyakenhe aneke, the arrenhantherrenhe uternetyakenhe aneke nhenge ayenge itelaretyeke. Arrantherre-arle nhenge itelarerrirreke Utnenge Akngerrele-arle ngangkere akngerre ikwerenhele arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-anthemenge.

⁵ Ayenge ahentye-anetyakenhe aneke arrantherre angkentye nhenge itelarerrirretyeke tharle arrekanttherre iletyme, arrantherre-arle angkentye atyinheke ahentye-anekege ilyernpenye angketyamenge. Ayenge kwenhe ahentye-aneme arrantherre angkentye renhe itelarerrirretyeke ngangkere Ngkarte-kenhele-arle arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-anthemenge.

⁶ Kele the ayeye akngerre ileme atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyeke-ante, nhenge areyele renhe awerrirreke akaperte altywere-irremele. Ayeye nhenge ahelhe nhenhe-arenye anetyakenhele, arrentye-kenhe anetyakenhe. Kenhe arrentye areye lyeteke ware arne areye ahelhe nhenheke pwathe aneme, itne lyete ware uyerretenhe.

⁷ Kenhe angkentye tharle ilemele akenhe Ngkarte-ngentyele-arle, arrantherre itelareme ayeye nhenge Ngkartele-arle alengke-iwemele atnyeneke arlengearlentye. Nhenge urreke re ahelhe nhenhe mpwaretyenhenge re itirretyame ayeye nhenhe renhe imernetyeke nhenge anwerne Ikwerenge apurte anetyenhenge akangkemele mwerre anetyenhenge.

⁸ Alartetye ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyele itelaretyakenhe aneke ayeye nhenhe ikwere nhenge itne anteme Ngkarte Anwerneke-artweye arne arntarlkeke-arleke arlpare arnerneke, alartetye mwerre yanhe renhe alkere-arenye. Nhenge itne apeke-arle ayeye nhenhe renhe itelarerrirremere, itne apeke-arle irrerlknge atwetyakenhele aneke.

⁹ Nthakenhe-arle-irreke nhenge pweke Ngkarte-kenhenge intelhe-ileke-akerte. Alakenhe anteme angkeme:

“Ngkartele anwerneke arne mwerre anthurre areye akwete-ante mpwaretyeke anwerne-arle ikwere ahentye anthurre anemenge.

Arne yanhe areye mwerre akngerre anthurre.

Ngkartele-arle mwerre anthurre mpwareke arrpenhe areyele arrekwelenge mpwaretyakenhe.

Arrpenhe areyele arrekwelenge aretyakenhe-arle, awetyakenhele arne mwerre akngerre yanhe areye-akerte.

Kenhe Ngkarte anyentele ware itneke itirremele mpwaretyeke.”

64:4.

Isaiah

¹⁰ Kele lyete anteme anwerne itelareme arne nhenhe areye-akerte Ngkartele-arle angkentye yanhe anwerneke imerneke Utnenge Mwerrele. Kenhe Utnenge Akngerre re Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe, re arne ingkirreke anthurre itelareme nhenge Ngkarte-arle itirreke-arteke.

11 Unte-ante-arle kwenhe akaltye aneme itirrentye ngkwinheke-arrpe-ante, utnenge tyerrtye-kenhe ware kwenhe itelareme itirrentye ikwerenheke-arrpe. Alakenhe-anteye anteme aneme Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhele-ante itelareme iwenhe-akweye itirrentye Ngkarte-kenheke.

12 Ngkarte Utnenge anwernenhe antheke akaltyele-anthetyeke itirrentye ikwerenhe. Anwerne-arle akaltye-irretyakenhe aneke itirrentye Ngkarte-kenheke, nhenge itirremele-anteye tyerrtye apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye-arle itirreme-arteke. Re anwernenhe Utnenge ikwerenhe antheke nhenge anwernenhe arne mwerre-akerte iletyeke rarle nhenge akangkemele anwernenhe ingkirreke antheke.

13 Yanhe arraty anthurre aneme. Anwerne-arle anteme ileme arne nhenhe areye tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke. Kenhe anwerne akenhe arne yanhe areye renhe-ante ileme nhenge Utnenge Akngerrele-arle anwerne akaltyele-anthekeke-arle. Iwenhe renhe apeke anwerne awerlenge Utnenge Akngerrele-arle anwernenhe ilemeke yanhe renhe-arle anwerne angkeme. Anwerne-arle ilyernpenye-irremele angketyakenhe nhenge tyerrtye yanhe areyele-arle akaltyele-anthemake, arrangkwe. Anwerne-arle angkentye Utnenge Akngerre-ngentyele arraty-arraty ileme arne areye Utnengele-arle anwerneke ileme.

14 Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme tyerrtye ware-arle nhenge Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe arraty atnyeneme itelaretyenhenge iwenhe apeke renhe Ngkarte mpwareke. Kenhe angwenhele apeke rarle Utnenge Akngerre atnyenetyakenhe itelaretyakenhe arne areye-akerte Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhele-arle imerneke tyerrtye areyeke. Itnarle itirreme arne yanhe areye akwele angkentye tyerrtye arerte areye-kenhe akwele.

15 Nhenge tyerrtyele Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe-akerte kwene ikwerenge itelareme arne ingkirreke anthurre Utnengele-arle akaltyele-anthemenge. Kenhe tyerrtyele nhenge Utnenge atnyenetyakenhe itelaretyakenhele itirrentye tyerrtye-kenhe Utnenge Mwerre renhe-arle atnyenemenge-akerte.

16 Iwenhe renhe-arle ayenge angkeke-arle aneme arraty anthurre alakenhenge Isaiah-ele arrule anthurre intelheileke pweke Ngkarte-kenheke:

“Angwenhele apeke itelareme iwenhe-akweye Ngkarte apeke itirreme-akerte?

Kenhe arrpenhele renhe akaltyele-anthetyakenhe nthakenhe itirretyeke arne areye-akerte.” *Isaiah 40:13.*

Kenhe anwerne itelareme nthakenhe-arle Christ itirremeke anwerne-arle atnyenemenge Utmenge Akngerre kwene anwerne-kenhe-nge.

3

Tyerrtye areye apentetyalaye, Christ-ante ware apentewarrraye

¹ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye-aye, nhenge ayenge-arle apmere Corinth-ele aneke, ayenge arrekantherre angketyakenhe aneke nhenge ayenge-arle tyerrtye areyeke angkeme nhenge kele-arle Utmenge Mwerre atnyenemakerte imernemele-arlke itnenhe iwerre arratyele anetyeke. Kele ayenge arrekantherre-ante ware angketyeke ahentye-aneke nhenge ayenge-arle tyerrtye ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyeke angkeme-arteke iwenhe-akweye arne ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyeke-ante ware itirrerlte-anemeke. Arrantherre arratye itelaretyakenhe akwete aneke, arrantherre-arle ampe akweke Ngkarte-kenhe-arteke akwete.

² Ikwerenge anteme the arrekantherre ayeye akngerre ilettyakenhe, arrantherre-arle ampe akweke akwete anekenge, arrantherre itelareme nthakenhe-arle tyerrtyele werlatye anthetyarte antywetyeke kere kwenye. Lyete anteye arrantherre rante-rante akwete aneme uyarne itelareme ayeye akngerre nhenhe.

³ Ayenge alakenhe angkeme arrantherre-arle arne ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyeke-ante akwete itirreme. Nhenhe arratye aneme arrekantherre-akerte alakenhenge arrantherre-arle alkng uthnemenge arrpenhe areyeke, ahele-ahele akwete akerrrerlte-aneme. Nhenge arrantherre arne nhenhe areye renhe mpwarerlte-aneme nhenhele imerneme arrantherre-arle Ngkarteke akutne aneme areyarteke.

⁴ Tharle nhenhe itelareme nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-arle angkemenge, "The apenteme Paul rarle akaltyele-anthemeke angkentye Ngkarte-akerte." Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye akenhe angkeme, "The apenteme Apollos rarle akaltyele-anthemeke angkentye Ngkarte-akerte." Nhenge arrantherre alakenhe angkeme arrantherre-arle tyerrtye yanhe areye-arteke-arle itirreme arne ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyeke-ante ware-arle.

⁵ Kenhe arrantherre kwenhe anyente Jesus Christ-enge-ante ware anerrirretyeke, Apollos uthene atyengenge uthene kwenye. Ilerne tyerrtye arrantherre-arteke-anteye

aneme, ilerne apurte Ngkarteke urrkapeme ayeye ikw-
erenhe ilemele, yanhe-ngentyele anteme arrantherre itelar-
errirreme ayeye nhenge Christ-akerte arratye anemenge.
Kenhe Ngkarteke kwenhe anwernenhe warrke arrpenhe
arrpe-anenhe antheke Ikwere urrkapemele mpwaretyeke.

⁶ Arrantherre nhenge itelarerrirretyenhenge tharle ar-
rwekele ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe ileke. Ikwere iperre anteme
Apollos apetyeke re akwetethenhe akaltyele-anthetyarte
arrenhantherrenhe ayeye nhenge awerrirremele lterrke
anthurre anetyenhenge. Arrantherre itelareme nthakenhe-
arle artwe arrekwele nhakwe apetyeme ahelhe atyete-
ilemele tnyetyeke annge areye ngkerneme anteme re, kenhe
arrpenhele kwatyele anheme annge re akenhe lyaperlenghe.
Kenhe Ngkarteke-ante ware kwenhe annge nhenge areye
lyapelhe-iletyeke.

⁷ Nhenge angwenhele-arle apeke arrwekele ayeye ilemele
rarle akngerre anetyakenhele ante arrpenhe angwenhe
intertele-arle apetyeme akaltyele-anthetyeke rarle akngerre
anteye anetyakenhele. Ngkarte anyente-ante ware kwenhe
arratye akngerre anthurre aneme, Re anyentele ware
kwenhe tyerrtye areye lterrke-iletyeke.

⁸ Arrantherre itelareme artwe nhenge atherre, nhenge
anyentele annge ngkerneke, arrpenhele-arle kwatyele
anheke, ratherre apurte urrkaperle-anerreke nhenge
anyente arrpenhenge akngerre-ulkere kwenye. Ratherre
urrkaperle-anerreke-iperre mane inemele. Alakenhe
anteme artwe arrwekele-arle apetyeke ayeye ilemele.
Kele imerte arrpenhe apetyeke-arle akaltyele-anthemele,
ratherre apurte urrkaperle-anerreme, nhenge anyente ar-
rpenhenge akngerre-ulkere kwenye. Ratherre alartetye
anyenteke urrkaperle-anerreme.

⁹ Alakenhe rarle, Apollos uthene ayenge uthene Ngkarteke
apurte urrkaperle-anerretyeke. Arrantherre kartene
Ngkarte-kenhe-arteke.

Arrantherre ilthe akngerre-arteke

Arrantherre ilthe akngerre-arteke Ngkarteke-arle re-arrpe
arteme.

¹⁰ Kenhe Ngkarteke-arle ayenge urrkapetyeke antheke
arrwekele-arle arrekhantherre ayeye mwerre iletyeke. Ar-
rantherre itelarerrirreme nhenge tyerrtyele warle arte-
tyeke, artwe arrpenhele ahelhe impeltye mpwareme, apw-
erte athirnte arrernemele apmere tnyetyeke. Kenhe arrpen-
hele anteme apmere arterlenghe apworte athirnteke. Alak-
enhe renhe ilerne urrkaperle-anerreke. Kenhe arrantherre
akaltyele-anthetyeke Ngkarte mwantyele awerrirretyeke

nhenge arrantherre ikwere arratye urrkapetyenhenge, arrantherre itelareme nthakenhe-arle artwe mwantyele itirreme nhenge re apmere arratye artetyenhenge, alakenhe renhe.

¹¹ Alakenhe anteme, Jesus Christ apwerte athirnte-arteke. Kenhe apwerte athirnteke-ante anwerne apmere artetyeke, ayeye anyente-ante ware anwerne tyerrtye areyeke iletyeke, ayeye nhenge Jesus Christ-akerte.

¹² Nhenge Jesus-kenhe areye warrke mwerre mpwaremele nhenge Ngkartele-arle itneke anthekenge, itne tyerrtye nhenge areye-arteke apmere mwerre-arle artekeke apwerte athirnteke arne lterrke-ngentyele nhenge arlengearlentye ntetyenhenge, apwerte mwerre-ngentyele apeke metal-ngentyele apeke. Kenhe Jesus-kenhe areyele apeke warrke renhe mwerre mpwaretyakenhe nhenge Ngkartele-arle anthekenge itne apeke urrttyirrentye ayeye ileme-ketye, itnarle nhenge tyerrtye areye-arteke apmere awerrke-awerrke arteme arne-ngentyele apeke, arne walye-ngentyele apeke, arne aywerte-ngentyele apeke, urele anteme iparrpe ampemele akurne-ileme.

¹³ Arlte ingkernenge anteme Ngkartele imernetyenhe mpwarentyengikirreke anwerne mpwarekenge, warrke akurne-arle mpwarekeke, mwerre-arle mpwarekeke apeke. Warrke anwerne-arle mpwarekeke urele arrkernetyeke, akurne anwerne-arle mpwareke ure arlpmenyeke ampetyenhe. Kenhe urele ampetyakenhele anetyenhe mpwarentyemwerre akngerre anwerne-arle mpwareke, re ntetyenhe arlengearlentye anthurre.

¹⁴ Nhenge atyewe Jesus-kenhe apeke mpwarentyengikwerenhe arratye mwerre mpwareme, nhenge renhe Ngkartele arerlengere akangkemele angkeme tyerrtye nhenheke mpwarentyemwerre-arle mpwarekeke, re renhe arne mwerre anthurre anthetyenhe.

¹⁵ Kenhe nhenge atyewe Jesus-kenhele mpwarentyemwerre ikwerenhe mpwaretyakenhe, nhenge renhe Ngkartele arerlengere, re ikwere angketyakenhe rarle mwerre mpwareke. Artwe yanhe renhe itethe atnyenetyenhe, kenhe Ngkartele renhe arne mwerre anthetyakenhele.

¹⁶ Ingkerreke nhenhe awerrirraye, arrantherre itelaretyeke arrantherre-arle nhenge apmere-arteke nthenhele-arle Ngkarte-arle anemenge. Kele, Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe arrekannerre kwenenge-arle aneme.

¹⁷ Arrantherre-arle tyatye Ikwerenhe-arteke-arle aneme. Yewe, angwenhele apeke arrenhantherrenhe akurne-ilerlengere, Ngkartele anteme alakenhe anteye renhe mpwareme. Tyatye Ngkarte-kenhe atyeperre anthurre,

akngakeke-arle Ngkarteke ikwere-arrpe, alakenhe-arteke anteme arrantherre aneme. Ngkarteke arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke Ikwere-arrpe.

¹⁸ Awerrirraye. Arrantherre apeke-arle itirremenge alakenhe, "Anwerne kwenhe ilyernpenye anthurre aneme yanhe areye-arteke angwenhe-akweye ahelhe-arenye areyeke-arle ware itirrerlte-aneme." Kele alakenhe itirretyalaye, arne ahelhe-arenye areyeke ipmentye-iwaye. Irlpe artepele itnenhe awerrirraye angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe yanhe ware awemele anaye. Arrantherre-ante ware anteme akaperte altywere anthurre iwerre Ngkarte-kenhele.

¹⁹ Tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-arle itirreme itnarle akaperte altywere akwele aneme, kenhe Ngkarteke akenhe itnenhe ingkirreke arerlenge, itnarle akaperte altywere anetyakenhe areye-arteke. Anwerne kwenhe itelareme yanhele arraty anthurre anemeke yanhele-arle pweke Ngkarte-kenheke arrule anthurre intelhe-ilekenge. Alakenhe kwenhe angkeme;

"Nhenge tyerrtye ilelhemenge itne-arle akaperte altywere aneme itirremele iwenhe renhe mpwaretyeke, Ngkarteke itnenhe aremele-arle itirreme, 'Arrangkwe, itnarle apalele itirreme. Arne areye itnarle mpwaretyeke ahentye-aneme irretyakenhe anetyenhe, arrangkwe-arle.' "

Job

5:13.

²⁰ Pipe nhenhenge-anteye arrule-arle intelhe-ileke alakenhe awethe angkeme;

"Nhenge tyerrtye areye itirrewarreme itne-arle akwele akaperte altywere anemeke, Ngkarteke-arle itnenhene aremele itirreme, 'Arrangkwe itirrentye arrekantherrenhe akurne-arle.' "

Psalms

94:11.

²¹ Tnakewarretyale akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe anyente akwele-arle arrpenhenge ilyernpenye-ulkere anemeke arrantherre-arle akaltyele-anthentye anyente-ante apenterlte-anemenge arrpenhe kwenye. Alakenhe itirretyale anaye, Ngkarteke-arle akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe ingkirreke arrenhantherrenhe antheke. Arne ingkirreke anteme arrekantherrenhe.

²² Ngkarteke ayenge yerneke the arrenhantherrenhe ayeye nhenge ilettyeke, Apollos-arlike, Peter-arlike arrpenhe areye-arlike-akerte. Re arrenhantherrenhe arne arrpenhe atningke antheke nhenge arrantherre mwerre anetyen-henge. Re arrenhantherrenhe itethe atnyeneme. Arrantherre nhenge ilwemele re arrenhantherrenhe at-

nyenetyenhe. Lyete anthurre re arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-areme, urreke re arrenhantherrenhe akwetethenhe arntarnte-aretyenhe impetyakenhe-arle. Arratyekwenhe re arne mwerre akngerre anthurre arrenhantherrenhe antheke.

²³ Arrantherre ingkirreke kwenhe Christ-kenhe, Christ Ngkarte-kenhe aneme.

4

Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-arlke, alartetye tyaty-arenye areye-arlke, Jesus Christ-eke warrke-irreme

¹ Arrantherre apeke apale itirreme anwerne-arle pipearenye alartetye areye akwele anemeke. Arrangkwe, anwerne-arle warrkene Christ-kenhe areye ware-arle. Arrantherre Apollos ilerne-akerteke itirretyeke urrkapentye akngerre nhenge Ngkartele-arle yerneke ayeye arratyekyle nhenge rarle imernetyakenhe tyerrtye areyeke arrule anthurre-arle anetyarteke.

² Arrantherre itelareme nhenge alartetyele-arle tyerrtye warrke antheme mpwaretyeke, itne kwenhe nhenge mpwaretyeke alartetye-arle itneke ahentye-anemeke mpwaretyeke.

³ Arrantherre apeke kwenhe ayenge areme akwetethe anthurre ipmentyele iwemele warrke renhe tharle mpwareme. Atyeperre anetyakenhele-arle atyenge tyerrtye arrpenhe apeke atyenge nthakenhe itirretyeke. Ayenge-arle itirretyakenhele warrke atyinheke-arrpe, mwerre apeke akurne apeke aneme.

⁴ Kele the apeke-arle apale mpwareke apekeye! Ngkarte Anwerneke-artweye-ante ware kwenhe akaltye aneme. Ngkarte Anwerneke-artweye-ante ware kwenhe, arrantherre kwenye apeke ayenge kwenye apeke, tyerrtye arrpenhe kwenye apeke, itelareme nthakenhe-arle the mpwaremeke re angketyenhe the apeke-arle warrke atyinhe mpwarekeke-arle arrangkwe apeke.

⁵ Nhenge alakenhenge anteme arrantherre tyerrtye arrpenhe aremele angketyale anaye, "Mpwarentyekakngerre nhenhele kwenhe mwerre anthurre warrke mpwareme, kenhe warrke mpwarentyekakngerre yanhe akenhe arrangkwe-arle." Nhenge Ngkarte Anwerneke-artweye apetye-alpetyenhe, re anyentele-arle anwernenhe iletienhe nthakenhe-arle anwerne warrke mwerre apeke mpwareke akurne apeke. Re ingkirrekeke akethelhe-iletienhe iwenhe apeke-arle tyerrtye ingkirrekele apeke mpwareke. Yanhe ikwerele anteme Ngkarte akangketyenhe

anthurre nhenge tyerrtye yanhe areye ikwere warrke arraye-arle mpwarekeke re itnenhe utyernetyenhe.

⁶ Yewe, atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyaye, the kwenhe arne nhenhe areye Apollos ilerne-akerte iletyame arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-anthemele, kele akaltye-irrekenge-iperre arrantherre angkentye Ngkarte-kenheke ware akangkwe-irretyenhenge. Ayenge kwenhe nhenhe angkeme nhenge arrpenhe apeke re angkeketye akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe arrantherre-arle apentemeke akwele akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe arrpenhenge mwerre-ulkere.

⁷ Arraye anthurre kwenhe aneme arrantherre-arle alartetye anetyakenhe-arle tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke itirretyeke nthakenhe itnenhe mpwaretyeke, arrpenhele-arle arrenhantherrenhe atyeperre mpwaretyakenhenge arrpenhe areyenge akngerre-ulkere. Awerrirraye, Ngkartele-ante kwenhe anwernenhe mpwareke ingkirreke anthurre anthemele anwerne-arle atnyenekenge. Kele anwerne tnakelhetyale anetyeke, Ngkarte ware utyernemele tnaketyeke rarle anwernenhe ingkirreke anthurre antheke.

⁸ Arrantherre apale itirreme alakenhe, "Anwerne kwenhe ayeye Ngkarte-kenheke akaltye anthurre aneme, Utmenge Akngerrele-arle anwernenhe arne ingkirreke akaltyele-antherlenghe, anwerne ahentye-anetyakenhe arrpenhele apeke anwernenhe akaltyele-anthetyeke." Kenhe arrantherre akenhe apale itirreme alakenhe-arle arrantherre-arle akwele alartetye anemeke-athene. Nhenge arrantherre-arle apeke alartetye aneke, kele anwerne arrekantherrenge anyente-irreme alartetye anteye-irreme, arrantherre akenhe alartetye anetyakenhele.

⁹ Ayenge-arle itirreme alakenhe apeke Ngkartele-arle anwernenhe akngakeke ayeye antekelhe-ilentye akngerre Christ-kenhe anetyeke, kutyentye areye-arteke-arle anetyeke. Anwerne kwenhe tyerrtye areye-arteke aneme alartetyele-arle nhenge ahelhe akethe-werne akngeme irrerlknghe atwemele nhenge tyerrtye ingkirrekele itnenhe aretyenhenge ilwerlenghe. Ayenge alakenhe angkeme ingkirrekele alkere-arenye areyele-arle anwernenhe aremenge anwerneke nthakenhe-arle irretyenhe.

¹⁰ Atningke itirreme anwerne-arle nhenge arerte akwele anwerne-arle Christ-eke warrke irremenge. Kenhe arrantherre-arle akenhe tnakelheme arrantherre-arle akwele arne ingkirrekeke akaltye anemele arrantherre-arle Christ-nge anyente-irrekenge. Atningke itirreme nhenge anwerne-arle akwele tyerrtye alyepe-alyepe aneme ngangkereke arrangkwe arne-arlike mpwaretyeke. Kenhe ar-

rantherre tnakelheme arrantherre-arle akwele ngangkere Ngkarte-ngentyele atnyeneme, arrantherre ahentye-aneme arrpenhe areyele arrenhantherrenhe utyernetyeke. Arrantherre tnakelheme, itne akenhe anwernenhe utyernetyakenhele.

¹¹ Kenhe anwerne akenhe angayakwe, angkethakwe akwetethe aneme. Anwerne mantere ingkweyeke irrpeme alterrelhekeke-arlke. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele anwernenhe atweme. Anwerne untherlte-anemele apmERE mwerre atnyenetyakenhe anetyeke.

¹² Anwerne iltye anwerne-arrpe-akertele arntherre mpwaretyeke apwerte ngkweltye inetyeke nhenge iwenhe apeke ikwere anwerne ahentye-anemeke itethe anetyenhenge.

Angwenhe apeke anwerneke ahele arlkeme, anwerne ahele arlkirtnetyale anetyeke; alakenhe-tetye anwerne angkeme, "Ngkarte arrekantherre mwerre anaye." Tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele akurne anwerneke mpwareme, anwerne-arle ipmentye impemele mpwaretyeke itnenhe atwirtnetyakenhe.

¹³ Nhenge tyerrtye areye anwernenhe ilterlenge, anwerne angkentye mwerre itneke-akerte angketyeke. Tyerrtye areye akwetethe anwerneke itirreme anwerne-arle akwele akurne anemenge, arne akurne-arteke itne iweme. Alakenhe rarle arrwekele aneke, alakenhe akwete anteme lyete aneme.

¹⁴ Arrantherre apeke apale itirreme-ketye tharle nhenhe intelhe-ilemeke arrenhantherrenhe apurele-anthemele. Kele arrangkwe-arle. Arrantherre-arle ampe atyinhe areye-arteke-arle aneme, the apele nhenhe intelhe-ileme arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-anthetyenhenge arrenhantherrenhe atnyenetyeke akwetethe apale itirreme-ketye.

¹⁵ Tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele apeke arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-antheke mwerrentye Jesus apentetyeke, kenhe ayenge-ante kwenhe arrekantherre akngeye-arteke aneme theke-amparre arrekantherre ayeye nhenge Jesus-akerte ilekenge.

¹⁶ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the arrenhantherrenhe apayuthneme ayenge angwaretyeke tharle Jesus apenteme-arteke.

¹⁷ The anteme nhenhe Timothy yerneme arrekantherre ingkirreke-werne, nhenge yanheke irremele re arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-anthetyenhe Jesus apentetyeke the-arteke. Nhenge Timothy rarle alere-arteke-arle atyenge aneme, mwerre anthurre re Jesus Alartetye akwetethe

aywerrkele awerle-aneme mpwarentyekwerenhe mpwaremele aneme. Re arrenhantherrenhe irlpangkelhe-ileme nthakenhe-arle the akaltyele-anthemeke nthakenhe-arle ayenge aneme apententyeknngerre Christ Jesus-kenhe-arteke.

¹⁸ Kenhe arrpenheme apmere Corinth-ele irraweये anthurre unthemele arrantherre-arle akwele akngerre anemeke. Arrantherre-arle apale-arle itirreme nhenge ayenge-arle akwele apetyalpetyakenhe anetyenhe apmere Corinth-werne awethe.

¹⁹ Arrangkwe, urreke antemele ayenge arrekanttherre ingkirreke-werne apetyalpetyenhe nhenge Jesus Alartetyele ayenge yernerlenge. Nhenge ayenge apetyemele akaltye-irretyenhe iwenhe-arle irraweये areyele mpwaremeke. Ayenge akaltye-irretyenhe nhenge itne apeke-arle ngangkere Ngkarte-ngentyele atnyeneme, itne apeke ware angkerlte-aneme, angkerlte-anemele arnele arratye anetyakenhe.

²⁰ Nhenge anwerne tyerrtye Ngkarte-kenhe areye-irremele re anwernenhe ngangkere antheme iwerre ikwerenhe apentetyeke, warrke ikwerenhe mpwaretyeke. Anwerne apeke Ngkarte-akerte ware angkerle-anerlenge nhenge iwerre ikwerenhe apentetyakenhele warrke ikwerenhe mpwaretyakenhele, nhenhe areyele imernetyakenhe anwerne-arle tyerrtye ikwerenhe areye anemele.

²¹ Iwenheke-ame arrantherre ahentye-anerrirreme the mpwaretyeke? Arrantherre-ame atyenge ahentye-aneme arrekanttherre mwantye angketyeke apeke, ahele angketyeke apeke? Arrantherre apeke akurne-ketye untyeme-irretyakenhe akurne akwete-arle mpwarerlte-anemele. Kele the arrenhantherrenhe alkngetherre ileme lterrke anthurrele. Nhenge arrantherre apeke-arle untyeme-irreke akurne mpwareme-ketye kele ayenge apetyemele arrekanttherrenge mwantye ankeme imernemele tharle arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-areme.

5

Paul-ele alkngarre-ileme atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye anewe artwe arrpenhe-kenhenge intetyale

¹ Tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele atyenge ayeye akurne anthurre arrekanttherre-akerte ileke. Itne atyenge ileke artwe angwenhe apeke re arrekanttherre-ngentyele apalele anewe-akeke anewe anyikwe-kenhe, meye arrpenhe ikwerenhe. Alakenhe kwenhe akurne anthurre. Kenhe tyerrtye areye Jesus-eke akutne aneme alakenhe apeke-arle akurne

nhenhe renhe mpwaretyakenhele. Kele nhenhe apele atyewe Jesus-kenhele akengentyele anewe inerrekenge.

² Iwenhenge-arle arrantherre tnakelhemele anerlte-aneme nhenge atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyele alakenhe renhe mpwarerleng? Arrantherre kwenhe alhwarrpe anthurre awelhetyeke arrantherre-arle apure-irrerirremenge nhenge anyente apurte arrekantherrenhe-ngentyele akurne alakenhe mpwaremenge. Arrantherre anteme artwe yanhe renhe ayaketyeke arrekantherrenge apurte-irretyale angkerremele anetyale.

³ Ayenge kwenhe apure anthurre awelheme artwe yanheke itirremele, ikwere-akerte aweke-arle arlengen-gentyele. Ayenge arrekantherre nhenhe angkeme, Jesus-ke-arle warrke-irremeke, ikwere ahele angkerraye. Ayenge-arle arrekantherrenge anetyakenhe apmere yanhe Corinth-ele, kele mwerre anteye-arle. Ayenge-arle arrekantherrenge angkemele-arteke aneme ayenge-arle arrekantherre akwetethe-arle itirremenge.

⁴⁻⁵ Nhenge arrantherre apurte-irrererleng pipe nhenhe read-eme-ilettyeke, ayenge ahentye-aneme arrantherre arne ingkirreke mpwaretyeke nhenge ayenge-arle arrekantherrenge aneme-arteke. Ngkarte Anwerneke-artweyele arrenhantherrenhe ngangkere anthetyenhe mpwaretyeke iwenhe apeke ikwere re ahentye-anelenge. The arrenhantherrenhe ileme artwe nhenhe arrentye Satan iltye anthaye: renhe ilaye re arrekantherrenge awethe anyente-irretyakenhe anetyeke. Alakenhe renhe mpwaraye nhenge arrentye Satan-ele tyerrtye ikwerenhe rlkerte mpwaretyenhenge. Ikwerenge-ntyale anteme re itirreme apeke nhenge urreke ilwetyenhenge re utepe-irrirotnetyeke apeke akurne impemele, Ngkartele anteme kwerrene ikwerenhe arlte ingkernenge itetheke mpwarirtnetyenhenge.

⁶ Arrantherre-arrpe tnakelhetyalaye! Itelarerrirraye artwe akurne anyente nhenge arrekantherrenge-arle aneke, arrantherre apeke re-arteke irreketyenge akurne akngarte-iwelheme-ketye. Arrantherre itelareme nhenge tyerrtyele merne arlware-ilentye akngerre akweke arrerneme ulpmerre akngerreke-arleke anyentelhe-ilemele. Kele nhenge re anteme arlware-ilentye akngerre akwekele ingkirreke arlware-ilettyeke mpwareme. Alakenhe re-arteke aneme. Tyerrtye akurne anyentele ingkirreke akurne-ileme.

⁷ Kele alakenhe irreketye, artwe akurne yanhe renhe yernaye. Arrantherre itelaremele nhenge nthakenhe-arle Jew areyele-arle merne arlkweme nhenge arrawe-

irrentye akngerre Passover arrule, * itne merne arlware-
ilentye akngerre ingkirreke ineme apmere itnekenhe-
ngentyele aketheke iwemele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme
artwe akurne yanhe yernetyeke mwerre anerlte-anaye
arrantherre akurne-irreketyenge. Itne merne arlware-
ilentye akngerre kwenye-ante arlkweme. Itne imerte
yepe-yepe akwerrke irrerlkng atweme, apmere itneken-
hele alhwe apernerlte-apeme, alere ingkirreke itnekenhe
itethe aneke alhwe yepe-yepe-kenhenge. Kele yanhe-
arteke Christ aneme yepe-yepe anwerne-kenhe, re ilweke
anwernenhe itetheke mpwaremele nhenge Ngkartele an-
wernenhe akayake-ileme anwerne-arle arne akurne areye
mpwaremenge.

8 Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne-arle
irlpangketyeke nhenge anwerne Ngkarte-kenhe areye
anemenge. Anwerne kwenhe arne akurne areye impetyeke,
urrtyirremele angketyale, Jesus arratyte apentetyeke.

9 Arrantherre itelareme the pipe arrpenhe arrekannerre
apmwerrke-ulkere ware yerneke. The arrekannerre ileke
alakenhe, "Atyewe-irretyale anaye tyerrtye mpwekare-
mpwekare areyeke."

10-11 Nhenge yanhe renhe intelhe-ilemele, ayenge-arle
tyerrtye areyeke angketyakenhele Jesus-kenhe anetyakenhe
areyeke. Arrantherre itelareme apmere arrpe-anenhenge-
arle tyerrtye areye aneme arne ahelhe nhenhe-arenye
areyeke-ante ware itirrerlte-aneme, Ngkarte-kenhe atyewe
anetyakenhe areye. Tyerrtye nhenge mpwekare-mpwekare
areye, nhenge ntyelhe akngerre areye, nhenge anyelkn-
galthe areye, nhenge yanhe areyele-arle ngkarte-apartetye
arrpenhe areye apenteme. Kele the arrenhantherrenhe
iletakenhele akngakelhemele anetyeke tyerrtye yanhe
areye-ketye. Arrantherre-arle akngakelheme anetyaken-
hele tyerrtye akurne nhenhe areye-artekenge, nhenhe
areye-arteke apmere arrpe-anenhele aneme. Kenhe ayenge
ahentye-aneme arrantherre ayenge awetyeke. The ar-
renhantherrenhe ileme arlengeke-arlenge anetyeke yanhe
areye-ngentyele itne angkeme itne-arle atyewe Jesus-
kenhe areye akwele itnekenge apurte-irretyakenhele. Ar-
rantherre itelareme nhenge atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye
mpwekare-irreme tyerrtyenge itnekenhe anewe anetyaken-
hele, nhenge itne apeke ntyelhe akngerrele aneme, nhenge
alakenhe apeke itne nhenge ngkarte urrtyirrentye arrpenhe
apentemele, nhenge itne apeke-arle angkentye akenge
angkeme tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke, nhenge itne ngkwarle
antyeweke-arle-ipperle arerte-irremele, anyelkngenge ineme

* 5:7 Exodus 12 read-eme-ilaye

apeke, nhenhe areye-ngentyele anteme itnekenge apurte-irretyale anaye. Nhenge arrantherre apurte-irremele Ngkarte utyernemele tnaketyeke tyerrtye akurne yanhe areyenge apurte-irretyale, itnekenge apurtele arlkwetyale anetyeke.

12-13 Ngkarte anyentele-ante ware kwenhe mwantyele aretyenhe tyerrtye areye atyewe Jesus-kenhe-arle anetyakenheke, itnenhe arratye-iletynhe. Yanhe warrke anwerne-kenhe kwenye. Kenhe warrke anwerne-kenhe mwantyele-arle aretyeke atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye itnenhe arratye-iletynhenge. The arrenhantherre ileme mpwaretyeke iwenhe arrule anthurre pweke-nge Ngkarte-kenhe intelhe-ileke, re alakenhe angkeme, "Artwe akurne yanhe arrekantherre-ngentyele aywepaye." *Deuteronomy 17:7.*

6

Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye-ante ware arratye-ilaye

¹ Awerrirraye. Iwenheke-ame arrantherre atyewe arpenhe Jesus-kenheke ahele-irreme, kele imerte renhe court-werne akngetyenhenge, artwe Ngkarteke-arle akaltye anetyakenheke-verne, renhe imerte apayuthnemele arrenhantherrenhe akngakelhe-ilerretyeke. Kenhe arrangwe, atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye-ante ware arratye-ilerretyeke.

²⁻³ Arrantherre kwenhe itelarentye anthurre anetyeke nhenge Jesus ahelhe nhenhe-verne apetyalpetyenhe, tyerrtye Ngkarte-kenhe areye ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyeke itirretyenhe nthakenhe itneke irretyeke. Tyerrtye Ngkarte-kenhe areye itirretyenhe alkere-arenye Ngkarte-kenhe areye-arlke, nthakenhe-arle itne warrke mwerrentye itnekenhe mpwareke Ngkarteke! Urrkapentye nhenhe kwenhe akngerre anthurre. Kenhe lyete-ulkere arrantherre arpenhe areye akalkelhe-ilerretyeke kwenye aneme, itne ahele angkerremenge.

⁴ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme nhenge anyente apeke arrekantherre-arleke arrpenhenge ahele angkerreme, alhetyalaye angwenhe apeke renhe apayuthnetyeke, akurne-arle anemeke, atyewe Jesus-kenhe-arle anetyakenheke, ratherre akngakelhe-ilerretyeke.

⁵ Arrantherre itelaretyeke akaperte altywere areye aneme arrekantherrenge, nhenge mpwele ahele angkerreme itne-arle mpweleke aperremele angketyeke, akngakelhe-ilerretyeke. The nhenhe intelhe-ileke, arrenhantherrenhe apurele-anthetyeke.

⁶ Kele arelhewarraye nthakenhe-arle arrantherre mpwaremekaye. Nhenge arrantherre ahele angkerremele kele

imerte arrpenhe-werne alhemele, Ngkarte-arle itelaretyak-enheke nhege re mpwele aperremele angketyeke tyerrtye arrpenhe areyenge alkngetherre Ngkarte-arle itelaretyak-enheke. Alakenhe akurne anthurre.

⁷ Apure kwenhe awelheme nhege arrpenhe atyewe Jesus-kenhe arrekanttherenge ahele-irrelenge, kenhe ar-antherre renhe court-werne akngeme. The arrenhantherre ileme nhege arrpenhele apeke arrekanttherre akurne mpwarerlenghe, unte renhe impetyeke. Angwenhele apeke arne arrekanttherrenhege anyelknghele ineme renhe impaye itirretyale renhe akurne ilirtnetyale.

⁸ Kenhe arrpenheme akurne mpwareke-arle arne areye anyelknghele inerreke arrpenhe areye-ngentyele. Alakenhe renhe-arle arrantherre mpwareke apure awethe-ulkere arrantherre-arle mpwarekenge atyewe arrpenhe Jesus-kenheke.

⁹ The arrekanttherre irlpangkelhe-ileme nhege tyerrtyele alakenhe akurne mpwarerlenghe, itne anetyakenhe anetyenhe nthenhele-arle Ngkarteale alartetye aneme. Arrantherre itelareme tyerrtye nhege atnaperte areye, tyerrtye areye-arle anewe arrpenhe areye-kenhege inerlte-apentye akngerre-arlike, tyerrtye areyele ngkarte-apartetye-arle utyernerlte-apemeke, artwe areye arelhe-arteke-arle anemeke, artwe nhege areye intemele-arle artwe arrpenhege.

¹⁰ Tyerrtye nhege anyelkngalthe areye-arlike, tyerrtye nhege ntyelhe akngerre areye-arlike, tyerrtye nhege ngkwarle antywenhe-antywenhe areye-arlike, tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-akerte angkentye akurne angkeme arrpenhe areyeke-arlike, tyerrtye areyele-arle arne areye arrpenhengentyele ahe-akngerrele rakemele. The arrekanttherre ileme tyerrtye arne nhenhe areye mpwaremenge itne Ngkarte-kenhe anetyakenhe anetyenhe urreke nhege nthenhele-arle re alartetye aneme.

¹¹ Ayenge awerrirraye, nhege urreke arrantherre Christ itelarerrirretyenhenge nhege arrpenhemele-arle arne akurne alakenhe mpwareke. Kenhe lyete akenhe arrantherre arne yanhe areye mpwaretyakenhe antemele Ngkarteale-arle arrenhantherrenhe kwenele arlkngerlenghe, re arrenhantherrenhe ikwerenge-arrpe arratyelhe-ileke. Ngkarteale alakenhe mpwareke arrenhantherrenhe anyentelhe-ilemele Jesus Christ Alartetyenge. Ngkarte anwerne-kenhele mpwareke ngangkere ikwerenhele Utmenge Akngerrele nhenhe renhe arrekanttherre mpwaretyeke.

Akngwelye-arteke irretyalaye!

¹² Arrpenheme alakenhe apeke angkeme-ketye, “Kele ayenge-arle Christ-kenhe anteme anemenge kele mwerre-arle the arne iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke.” Kele mwerre-arle, atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe areyele mpwaretyeke iwenhe apeke ikwere re ahentye-aneme. Kenhe unte arne iwenhe apeke ikwere ahentye-aneme mpwaremele mwerre anetyakenhele, arne arrpenhemele-arle ngenhe helpeme-iletyakenhenge Jesus apentetyeke. The apeke arne arrpenheme mpwaretyeke, arne nhenge areyeke tharle mpwaretyeke ahentye-anemeke-ante, kele ayenge ahentye anthurre anemele apeke itnenhe akwete mpwaretyeke antime. Kele imerte yanhe areye atyenge-arle alartetye irretyenhe. Yanhe-arle mwerre anetyakenhe-arle.

¹³ Kenhe arrpenheme apeke angkeme, “Ngkartele kere uthene merne uthene atnerteke mpwareke, re atnerte anwerne-kenhe mpwareke kere uthene merne utheneke ware.” Yewe, arraty apelaye. Kenhe urreke, arlte ingkernenge kere uthene merne uthene, atnerte-arlike uyerretyenhe, Ngkarte ilengare apeke angkemenge. Kenhe nhenhe alakenhe anetyakenhele tyerrtyeke. Ngkartele tyerrtye anwerne-kenhe mpwaretyakenhe aneke nhenge anwerne akwele anyelkng-anyelkng interlte-apetyenhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe areyenge. Arrangkwe, anwerne-arle tyerrtye anwerne-kenhe atnyenetyeke Jesus-arle ahentye-anemeke nthakenhe anwerne mpwaretyeke, rarle Alartetye anwerne-kenhe anerleng, anwernenhe mwerre arntarntareme.

¹⁴ Ngkartele ngangkere akngerre-akertele Jesus itethe-iltneke nhenge rarle ilweke-iperrele. Alakenhe anteye anteme aneme, nhenge anwerne-arle ilweme ipenhe, Ngkartele anwernenhe itethe-iltntetyenhe ngangkere ikw-erenhele.

¹⁵ Awerrirraye, nhenge arrantherre Christ-enge anyente-irremele, tyerrtye arrekantherrenhe ikwerenge-arlike anyente-irreme. The tyerrtye Christ-kenhe akngemele arelhe mpwekare-mpwekareng anyentelhe-ileye? Arrangkwe-arle!

¹⁶ Arrantherre itelaretyeke nhenge artwe anyelkng-anyelkng intetyeke arelhe mpwekare-mpwekareng nhenge ratherre anyente-irreke. Ayenge alakenhe angkeme nhenge pweke Ngkarte-kenhe alakenhe angkemenge: “Nhenge arelhe uthene artwe uthene anewe-akerrerleng ratherre tyerrtye anyente-irreme.” *Genesis 2:24.*

¹⁷ Anwerneke alakenhe-anteye aneme nhenge anwerne anyente-irrerleng Jesus Alartetye anwerne-kenhe-nge ut-

nenge anwerne-kenhe anyente-irreme utnenge ikweren-henge.

¹⁸ Alakenhe ikwerenge the arrekatherre ileme anewe ngkwinhenge-arrpe anetyeke. Arrantherre nhenge arelhe arrpenhe aremele renhe mpwenyele apentetyale anaye. Kenhe arelhe arrpenhele apeke ngenhe mpwenyele apentetyeke ikwere-ketye alwirraye unte akurne-ilelheme-ketye. Nhenge unte arne akurne arrpenhe areye mpwarerlunge unte-arle tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-arle akurne-ileme. Kenhe unte akenhe anyelknge-anyelknge arelhe arrpenhenge interlunge, unte akurne-ilelheme.

¹⁹ Arrantherre-ame itelaretyakenhe? Tyerrtye arrekatherrenhe aneme apmere-arteke Utnenge Akngerre anentye akngerre. Ngkarte arrenhantherrenhe Utnenge Akngerre antheke nhenge re irrpetyenhenge arrekatherre-arleke apmere mpwaretyenhenge yanhe ikwere. Kele arrantherre-arrpe alartetye anetyakenhe, Ngkarte-arle alartetye arrekatherrenhe.

²⁰ Ngkarte arrenhantherrenhe itetheke mpwareke. Jesus Christ arrekatherre ilweke arrantherre-arle ikwerenhe anerlte-anetyenhenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre arraty anetyeke imernetyeke nhenge Ngkarte-arle alartetye aneme tyerrtye arrekatherrenhe nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele arrenhantherrenhe arerlte-anemele nhenge itne-arlike anteme Ngkarte utyernemele tnaketyenhe.

7

Paul anewarte areye-akerte angkeme

¹ Arrantherre atyenge pipe yerneke, arne atningke-akerte apayuthnemele. Kele nhenhe anteme ayenge arne nhenge areye-akerte angkeme.

Itelareme, arrantherre-arle nhenge alakenhe apayuthneke, "Mwerre-ame nhenge atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyele anewe-aketyeke apeke, itne anewe-akerretyale apeke anetyeke?" Kenhe ayenge akenhe alakenhe-arle arrekatherre angkeme, kele mwerre-arle artwe anewe-kwenye anetyeke.

² Kenhe artwe nhenge anewe-kwenye-arle anemele, re apeke-arle anyelknge-anyelknge intemele angwenhenge apeke re, nhenge tyerrtye anewe-akerretyakenhe areyele mpwareme-arteke-anteye. Alakenhe-irreketyenge, ayenge anteme angkeme artwe arrpe-anenhele anewe aketyeke anewe ikwerenhe-arrpe arntarnte-aretyeke. Marle arrpe-anenhele anewe aketyeke, anewe ikwerenhe-arrpe ikwere-enge akwete anetyeke.

³ Kele artwe anewikwenge intetyeke arelhe re ahentye-
anerlengen-ante. Alakenhe anteye, arelhe anewikwenge
intetyeke artwe re ahentye-anerlengen-ante.

⁴ Arelhe nhenge anewartele aneme re tyerrtye ikweren-
heke pwathe anetyakenhe, artwe anewikwe-arle akenhe
pwathe ikwerenhe aneme. Alakenhe arteke-anteye artwe
nhenge anewartele aneme re tyerrtye ikwerenheke pwathe
anetyakenhe, arelhe anewikwe-arle ikwerenhe pwathe
aneme.

⁵ Nhenge artwe anewe ikwerenhenge ahentye-aneme
intetyeke arelhe re ikwere aywerrke-irretyeke ikwere-
ketye ayene-irretyakenhele. Alakenhe-arle, nhenge
arelhe ahentye-aneme anewe ikwerenhenge intetyeke
artwe re ikwere aywerrke-irretyeke ikwere-ketye ayene-
irretyakenhele. Nhenge arrwekele apeke-arle ratherre
yewe angkerreke interretyale anetyeke nhenge Ngkarteke
angketyeke kele mwerre-arle. Kenhe nhenge ikwere-
iperrele, yanhe atherre kwenhe apurte interretyeke
awethe nhenge ratherre-arle apeke akangkwe-irreketye
Arrentyeke nhenge re renhe-atherrenhe uternerlengen
akurne mpwaretyeke arrpenhenge apeke intetyeke. Kele
nhenge alakenhe re apeke anerlengen ratherre akwete
akngakelhemele anetyale arlte arlengen-arlentye iparrpe
anteye ratherre apurte-irrirtnetyeke.

⁶ Kenhe the akenhe arrenhantherrenhe uternetyakenhe
anewe aketyeke. Arrantherre apeke anewe aketyeke
ahentye-anemenge, kele mwerre-arle anewe aketyeke.

⁷ Ayenge ahentye anthurre aneme arrekatherre ingkir-
reke ayenge-arteke anetyeke anewe aketyakenhe, lterre
anthurre anemele. Kele mwerre alakenhenge Ngkarte
arrekatherre akangkemele, arrpenheme anewe-kwenye
anetyeke, arrpenheme anewenhenge anetyeke. Ngkartele
tyerrtye areye ulyeyele mpwaretyeke iwenhe apeke ikwere
re ahentye-aneme itnenhe mpwaretyeke.

⁸ Arrantherre itelareme, arrantherre-arle ayenge awethe
apayuthneke artwe uthene arelhe uthene atyewe Jesus-
kenhe-akerte nhenge anewe uyerreke-arle areye-arlike.
Ayenge alakenhe angkeme artwe angkentye-arenye yanhe
areyeke, warlekwerte areyeke-arlike. Mwerre rarle nhenge
arrantherre awethe anewe-akerretyakenhe, anewe-kwenye
aneme ayenge-arteke.

⁹ Kenhe unte apeke-arle anyente-arenye anetyakenhele
anetyeke, kele mwerre-arle anewe-aketyeke nhenge unte
apeke akwetethe itirrerle-aneme-ketye arrpenhenge inte-
tyeke, renhe atnyinkwemele.

Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye anewarte-arle anemeke anewarte akwete anetyeke

¹⁰ Kenhe, ayenge angketyeke ahentye-aneme atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyeke nhenge Jesus Alartetye-arle angkeke-arteke-anteye, angkentye atyinhe-ante kwenye. Ayenge ankeme yanhe areyeke tyerrtye anewartele anemeke Jesus apentemeke, "Arelhe nhenge anewarte-arle aneme re anewikwe impetyale anetyeke.

¹¹ Kele nhenge renhe imperleng re kwenhe anetyeke iknge-arenye artwe arrpenhe anewe-aketyale, nhenge re apeke-arle ahentye-aneme ikwerenge anyente-irrirtnetyeke. Alakenhe-anteye, artwele anewikwe ipmentyele-iwetyale anetyeke, nhenge renhe akwete atnyenetyeke." Nhenge angkentye nhenhe Alartetye-kenhe ayenge-arle arrekanttherre ankeme.

¹² Kenhe lyete ayenge angketyeke ahentye-aneme nhenge ayenge-arle itirremeke tyerrtye arrpenhe yanhe areyeke nhenge Jesus itelaremeke anewe-akerte areyele nhenge Jesus itelaretyakenhele. Kele nhenhe alakenhe rarle ayenge itirreke. Artwe apeke aneme atyewe Jesus-kenhe anewenhenge-arle anemeke, arelhe anewikwele Jesus itelaretyakenhele apeke, re apeke ikwerenge akwete anthurre anetyeke ahentye aneme. Kenhe artwe yanhele akenhe renhe yernetyale anetyeke-arle ikwerenge akwete anetyeke.

¹³⁻¹⁴ Ayenge nhenhe ankeme nhenge arelhe yanhe rarle akwetethe anewikwele apurte anemenge Ngkartele arelhe renhe arntarnte-aretyenhe anewikwe-arlke. Yanhe apeke arelhe arrpenhe aneme atyewe-arle Jesus-kenhe anemeke, arelhe yanhe ikwerenhe anewele Jesus itelaretyakenhele apeke, kele arelhe yanhele renhe impetyale anetyeke. Ayenge ankeme alakenhe nhenge artwe yanhe apurte anerleng anewe ikwerenhenge Ngkartele artwe renhe arntarnte-aretyenhe anewikwe-arlke. The arrekanttherre ileme Ngkartele renhe-atherrenhe apurtelhe-ileke re arntarnte-areme renhe-atherrenhe anteye, nhenge anyente apeke aneme atyewikwe Jesus-kenhe alakenhe apeke artwe apeke arelhe apeke. Alakenhe ikwere-artweye anyente, artwe apeke arelhe apeke Ngkarte-kenhe aneme, ampe ikwere-atherrenhe Ngkarte-kenhe anteye aneme.

¹⁵ Kenhe nhenge tyerrtyele-arle apeke itelaretyakenhele anewe ikwerenhe impeme, atyewe Jesus-kenhe-arle, kele mwerre-arle ipmentye impaye renhe alhetyeke. Mwerre-arle ratherre iwerretyeke. Itelaray, Ngkarte kwenhe ahentye-aneme atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyeke nhenge nterte mwerre anetyeke arrpenhe areyenge.

16 Arrantherre itelaretyakenhe nthakenhe-arle-irretyenhe. Artwe anewe ngkwinhe, Jesus apentetyakenhe-arle, akngarte-iwelhetyenhe renhe apentetyenhe-anteye ngkwenge-ngentyele ware. Arelhe anewe ngkwinhe, Jesus apentetyakenhe-arle, akngarte-iwelhetyenhe renhe apentetyenhe-anteye ngkwenge-ngentyele ware.

Akngarte-iwelhetyeke itirretyalaye

17 Itelaraye, Ngkartele-arle anwernenhe arne arrpenhe areye antheke. Re arrpenheme antheke anewe-akerte anetyeke, arrpenhe areye anyente-arenye anetyeke anewe-kwenye. Re arrpenheme antheke Jew anetyeke, arrpenhe areye Jew anetyakenhele anetyeke. Re arrpenheme antheke warrke alartetyeke mpwaretyeke nhenge ngkweltye-kwenyele, re arrpenhe areye antheke warrke mpwaretyeke itneke-arrpe ngkweltye inemele urrkapentye ikwerenge-ntyale. Arrantherre akwete anerlte-anetyeke, arrantherre anerrirretyarte-arteke urreke Jesus-eke atyewe-irretyenhenge, Ngkartele-arle arrenhantherrenhe-arrpe arne arrpenhe antherlenge. Alakenhe renhe tharle atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye akaltyele-antheme apmere arrpenenhele.

18 The arrekantherre ileme nhenge iwenhele angkeme-akerte: Unte apeke-arle artwe Jew aneme nhenge artwe-irremele ampe akweke-arteke anemele atywerenge Jew-kenhenge ularre. Kele anteme-arle Ngkartele ngenhe akngakeke atyewe ikwerenhe irretyeke, alakenhe akwete anaye. Unte ingkerne-atheke alhetyeke arrangkwe-arle! Alakenhe-anteye anteme unte apeke Jew anetyakenhe aneme, unte artwe-irretyakenhele ampe akweke-arteke anemele, Ngkartele anteme ngenhe akngakeke atyewe Ikwerenhe akemele, nhenge unte anteme atywerenge Jew-kenhe apentetyale anetyeke nhenge artwe-irremele Ngkartele anteme unte akangketyeke mpwareme. Alakenhe akwete anaye, akngarte-iwelhetyale.

19 Anwerne Ngkarte atnerte uyarne ultheme nhenge artwe-irremele. Anwerne-arle renhe atnerte uyarne anthurre ultheme nhenge artwe-irretyakenhe-irremele. Anwerne-arle Ngkarte atnerte ultheme nhenge ikwere aywerrke-irremele ware nhenge rarle ileme mpwaretyeke.

20 Nhenge unte Ngkartele atyewe-irremele, alakenhe mwerre-arle nhenge unte apeke-arle akwete aneme ikwere-arteke-anteye unte-arle nhenge anetyarte-arteke Ngkartele-arle nhenge ngenhe akngakeke atyewe ikwerenhe anetyeke.

21 Ithwenge apeke, urreke Ngkartele ngenhe akngaketyenhenge ikwerenhe atyewe-irretyeke, unte urrkapentye

aneke ngkweltye-kwenye merneke-ante ware unte mpware-tyeke. Kele unte kwenhe yanhe-arteke akwete mpwarerle-anetyeke. Kenhe pwathe ngkwihinle akenhe ngenhe ipmentye ayweperlenge, kele alhaye.

²² Nhenge tyerrtye areyele warrke mpwaremele ngkweltye inetyakenhe Jesus-eke atyewe-irremele, Ngkartele-arle itnenhe kwene akngarte-iweme, itne akangkentye anthurre akwete urrkaperlte-aneme anteme. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele apeke mpwaremele iwenhe apeke-arle itne-arrpe itirreme, itne Jesus-eke atyewe-irreme, Ngkartele anteye itnenhe kwene akngarte-iweme itne mpwaretyakenhe anteme aneme iwenhe apeke-arle itne itirreme itne-arrpe ante urrkaperlte-aneme Ngkartele-ante ware awerlte-anemele.

²³ Ayenge alakenhe angkeme Ngkartele-arle yernekenge Jesus Christ ilwetyeke arrekantherre. Kele tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-ketye irrinke anaye nhenge arrekantherre ilemaye arrantherre akngarte-iwelhetyeke Ngkartele atnerte ulthetyeke. Tyerrtye areye arrekantherre alartetye anetyakenhe, Ngkartele anyente-arle alartetye arrekantherre aneme.

²⁴ Atyewe atyinhe areyaye, itelaraye nhenge arrekwele arrantherre warrke mpwaremele urrkapentye arrpenheke-arrpenhe. Kele Ngkartele anteme arrenhantherrenhe anyenteke-anyente akngakeke ikwerenhe atyewe-irretyeke. Kele urrkapentye alakenhe-anteye mpwarerlte-anaye, arrantherre-arle mpwarewarretyarte.

Ayeye anewe akerreme-akerte

²⁵ Kele ayenge anteme angkeme tyerrtye anewe-kwenye areye-akerte. Kenhe nhenhe Jesus Alartetyele ayenge iletakenhe aneke-arle. Ayenge-arle angkeme-akertele nhenhe ayenge-arrpe itirremele angketyeke. Jesus Alartetyele atyenge akangkentye anthurre-arle anetyarte alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre arratyete itelaretyeke ayenge alakenhe angkerlenge. Nhenhe anteme aneme iwenhele ayenge itirreme-akerte arrantherre mwerre mpwaretyeke:

²⁶ Ayenge-arle itirreme tyerrtye yanheke apelaye anewe anetyakenhe-arle aneme kwenhe alakenhe re akwete anetyeke nhenge rarle Jesus-eke atyewe-irremenge, arne akurne areye-arle irrerlenge atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyeke arlte nhenhe ikwerenge.

²⁷ Unte kele-arle anewe-akerte, anaye alakenhe renhe impetyale. Unte akenhe anewe kwenye, aneweke unthetayale, alakenhe re anaye unte-arrpe.

28 Artwe anyentele apeke arelhe anewe akeme, kele mwerre-arle, re apele apale mpwaretyakenhele. Alakenhe-anteye aneme, nhenge arelhe awenke arlwekere-arenyele artwe anewe-akerlenghe, kele mwerre-arle, rarle apale mpwaretyakenhele. Awerrirraye, unte apeke kele anewe-akerte, arrantherre-arle akwetethe atnerte atyenpe-anetyakenhe-arle anetyenhe. Kele, alakenhe irreketye, ayenge-arle itirreme anewe kwenye anemele mwerre-arle.

29 Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyaye, arrantherre-ame akethe itelarerrirreme iwenhe-arle ayenge angkeme-akerte? The arrekantherre ileme arlte yanhe ikwerenge itwe-irrintyeme Jesus apetye-alpetyeke. Kele urreke Jesus Alartetye-arle ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyalpetyenhenge, nhenge arrantherre apeke-arle anewe atnyeneme, ikwere-ante itirretyakenhe-arle, Jesus Alartetye-akerte-arlke itirrewar-raye.

30 Arrantherre apeke-arle nhenge artname iwenhele apeke-arle arrenhantherrenhe alhwarrpe mpwarerlenghe, alhwarrpe-ante awelhemele anetyale anaye Jesus-eke-arlke itirremele anaye. Arrantherre apeke-arle akangkentye anemele, akangkentye yanheke-ante itirrewarremele anerrirretyale anaye Jesus-eke-arlke itirremele anaye. Arrantherre apeke-arle arne mwerre atningke inekele arne yanhe areyeke-ante itirrewarretyale anerrirraye, Jesus-eke-arlke itirremele anerrirraye.

31 Arrantherre-arle apeke arne iwenhe apeke renhe ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areye mpwarewarremele, arne yanhe areyeke-ante itirrewarretyale anerrirraye Jesus-eke-arlke warrke mpwarewarraye, arne nhenge areye akweke ware aneme-arteke apeke. Tharle nhenhe renhe intelhe-ileme ahelhe nhenhe-arle urreke uyerretyenhenge ante iwenhele anwerne-arle lyete aremele uyerretyenhe ware.

32 Ayenge arrekantherre ahentye-anetyakenhele arnterre itirretyeke. The arrekantherre ileme nhenge artwe anewe-kwenye itirremele Jesus Alartetyeke-ante ware nhenge renhe akangketyeke mpwaremele.

33 Kenhe artwe anewe-akerte rarle arne ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyeke itirrerle-anemele yanhe ikwerenge anteme re akwetethe ahentye-anemele arelhe anewe ikwerenhe akangketyeke mpwaremele.

34 Kele artwe nhenhe re itirreme iwerre atherre-akerte anteye: Rarle ahentye-aneme Ngkarteke urrkapetyeke, re ahentye-aneme-anteye anewe ikwerenhe-arlke arntarnte-aretyeke. Kenhe arelhe anewe-kwenye arlwekere-arenye nhenge marle apeke anewe akerrretyange rarle arne anyenteke warele itirreme Jesus Alartetye akangketyeke mp-

wareme utnenge ikwerenhele tyerrtye ingkirreke ikwerenhele aneme. Kenhe arelhe yanhe nhenge anewe-akerte rarle arne ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyeke itirrerle-anemele anewe ikwere ahentye-anerle-aneme akangketyeke mpwaretyeke.

³⁵ Ayenge arne nhenhe areye arrekantherre angkeke ayenge-arle arrekantherre ahentye-aneme alpe-eme-iletyeke arrantherre nhenge itirretyenhenge iwenhele arrekantherre mwerre anerlte-aneme mpwaretyenhenge. The arrenhantherrenhe alkngetherre iletyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe, kele anteye-arle ayenge ahentye-aneme arrantherre iwerre arratyele anetyeke, Jesus Alartetyeke itirrerlte-anetyeke renhe akangketyeke mpwaremele.

³⁶ Kele anteyele artwe arrpenhele marle alhilentye-iperre atnyenetyeke. Artwe nhenge Jesus Alartetyeke ahentye-aneme akangketyeke mpwaretyeke re itirretyakenhe marle yanhe renhe anewe-akerretyeke apeke. Kele anteyele re itirreme re apeke anyente anetyeke re apeke kwenenge itirreme renhe anewe aketyeke. Re apeke-arle ahentye-anemele re kwenhe renhe kele anewe aketyeke. Alakenhe mwerre-arle.

³⁷ Kenhe artwe arrpenhe apeke-arle itirreme re-arrpe anewe-aketyale anetyeke marle alhilentye ikwerenhe, re apeke-arle arratye ahentye-anetyakenhele anewe-aketyeke. Alakenhe mwerre-arle nhenge rarle ahentye-anemeke anyente anetyeke. Re akenhe marle areyeke akwetethe itirretye-kwenye, akurne mpwareketyenge.

³⁸ Yewe, kele mwerre-arle artwele anewe-aketyeke marle alhilentye ikwerenhe. Kenhe artwe re itirrerlenghe apeke anewe-aketye marle alhilentye ikwerenhe nhenge angkentye-arenye anetyeke, alakenhe-arle mwerre anteyele, mwerre anthurre akwele.

³⁹ Nhenge arelhe anewe akwetethe anewenge anetyeke rarle itethe anemenge-arle. Kenhe artwe ikwerenhe ilwekenge nhenge mwerrele re itirretyeke anewe-aketyeke artwe arrpenhe. Re kwenhe atyewe arratye Jesus-kenhe anemele-arle.

⁴⁰ Kenhe, alakenhe-arle akenhe ayenge itirreme ikwere re mwerre mpwaretyeke: arelhe yanhe re apekele warlekwerte anemele re kwenhe akangkemele anetyeke awethe unthetyale artwe arrpenhe anewe-aketyeke. Ayenge itirreme arrantherre kwenhe awetyeke nhenge iwenhe-arle ayenge angkeme-akerte Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhele-arle ayenge ilemenge.

8

Anwerne-arle-ame merne arlkweme arrpenhele ngkarte-apartetye antheke-arle, arrangkwe apeke

¹ Nhenge arrantherre atyenge pipe intelhe-ileke ayenge alakenhe apayuthneke, "Mwerre-ame atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyeke kere nhenge renhe arlkwetyeke ngkarte urrtiyirrentye-arle antheke, ngkarte apwerte-ngentyele apeke arne-ngentyele apeke mpwarekenge?"

Tharle itelareme iwenhe ikwere-arle arrantherre angke-meke, "Anwerne akaltye aneme arne yanhe areye apwerte-ngentyele mpwareke-arle aneme ngkarte urrtiyirrentye ware. Alakenhe ikwerenge anwerne-arle mwerre kere arlkwetyeke itnenhe-arle antheke-iperrele." Yewe, arrantherre arratyale angkeme. Nhenge alakenhe itirreke-iperrele, arrantherre tnakelheme arrantherre akwele-arle akaperte altywere anthurre aneme. Kele arrantherre atyewe Jesus-kenhe arrpenhe areyeke akangketyakenhe anemele, nhenge itnenhe lterrke mpwaretyakenhe nhenge itne apeke Jesus akwete apentetyenhenge.

² Arrpenhe apeke itirreme-ketye nhenge re-arrpe apeke akaperte altywere akwele, kenhe re akutne akwete anemele.

³ Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe apeke-arle Ngkarteke ahentye-aneme re renhe itelareme akangkentye ikwere aneme.

⁴ Kele ayenge anteme angketyeke ahentye aneme arlkweme-arle-akerte. Arrantherre itelareme atyewe Jesus-kenhe anetyakenhele areye kere antheme ngkarte urrtiyirrentye, nhenge areye apwerte-ngentyele mpwareke. Kele anwerne itelareme arne areye apwerte-ngentyele-arle mpwarekeke, ngkarte urrtiyirrentye ware. Kenhe Ngkarte-ante ware arratyale rarle, ngkarte arrpenhe ingkirreke anthurre urrtiyirrentye-arle aneme.

⁵ Arrpenheme angkemele ngkarte arunthe akwele anerlenge alkerale-arlike apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arlike. Itne awethe angkeme alartetye atningke akwele-arle.

⁶ Kenhe, anwerne itelareme Ngkarte anyente-ante ware, re Akngeye anwerne ingkirreke-kenhe. Re kwenhe arne ingkirreke anthurre mpwareke, anwerne ingkirreke anthurre ikwerenhe anemenge. Anwerne itelareme arne ingkirreke Alartetye anyente-ante ware, Jesus Christ. Ratherre Ngkarte uthenele arne ingkirreke anthurre mpwarerle-anerreke, ikwerenge-ntyale anteye anwerne itethe aneme.

⁷ Anwerne itelareme Ngkarte anyente-ante ware, kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye Jesus-eke atyewe-irreke, akutne

akwete. Itne akwetethe tnakewarreyarte arne apwertengentyele mpwaretyartenge-arle, lyete-ulkere Jesus-eke atyewe-arle-irrekele renhe-arle apentemele. Alakenhe ikwerenge itne kere arlkwemele, kere nhenge ngkarte urrtirrentye antheke-arle itne apeke apure-irretyenhe itirremele, "Ayekaye! The-ame akurne mpwareke kere renhe arlkwemele?"

⁸ Kele awerrirraye, kerele-arle anwernenhe Ngkartenge apurtelhe-iletakenhe. Rarle itirretyakenhe anwernenhe alkngetherre iletayeke nhenge kere yanhe renhe arlkwetyakenhe anerlunge. Re anteyele anwerneke itirretyakenhe nhenge anwerne-arle renhe arlkwerlunge. Re akwenpele aneme, anwerne arlkwerlunge apeke, arlkwetyakenhe anerlunge apeke.

⁹⁻¹⁰ Yewe, arrantherre kwenhe arratye itirreme, "Kere renhe mwerre-arle arlkwetyeke." Kenhe urreke arrantherre kere nhenge arlkwetyenhenge, mwantyeke-amparre itirrewarraye. Itne apeke arrenhantherrenhe arerlunge tyatye kwene-werne irrperlunge ngkarte urrtirrentye areye-akertenge kere renhe arlkwerlunge itne apeke alakenhe-anteye mpwaretyeke. Arlkeke-arle iperrele apure-irretyenhenge itirremele, "The kwenhe akurne mpwarene kere nhenhele arlkwerne-iperrele, ayenge atyewikwe Jesus-kenhe anemenge."

¹¹ Nhenge arlkeke-arle-iperrele re anteme itirremele apure awelhemele anteme Ngkarte-ketyenge untyeme-irreme rarle ngenhe arrkernekenge kere yanhe renhe arlkwemele. Kenhe itne akenhe akaltie-irretyakenhe akwete-arle. Kele mwantye arelhaye nhenge itneke arrwekele-arle arlkwemele itne apeke Ngkarte-ngentyele untyeme-irremele alheme-ketyenge. Itelarerrirraye, Christ itneke-arlke ilwekenge.

¹² Iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyale atyewe Jesus-kenhe lyetenge areye akenhe akurne mpwareketyenge. Arrantherre apeke itnenhe iwenhe apeke renhe akurne mpwaretyeke, kele anteme arrantherre itnenhe akurnelhe-ileme Christ-arlke.

¹³ Kele, alakenhe irreketye, anwerne kwenhe kere yanhe renhe arlkwetyale anetyeke atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyele anwernenhe arrkerneme-ketye, kere arlkwemele apure anteme awelhemele Ngkarte-ngentyele untyeme-irreketyenge.

9

Ayeye ilentye akngerre areyeke anthetyeke

¹ Awerrirraye, ayenge alartetye arrpenheke urrkapytyakenhe-arle. The kwenhe arratye renhe areme

Jesus Alartetye atyenge arraterlenge, re ayenge yerneme angkentye ikwerenhe ilerle-apetyeke tyerrtye ingkirrekeke. Arrantherre ayeye renhe aweke-iperrele iwenhe-arle the arrekantherre ileke, arrantherre arratyte itelarerrirreke tharle arratyte iletyme, arrantherre Jesus Alartetye apentewarretyenhe.

² Arrpenheme apeke itirrewarreme, Christ-ele-arle ayenge yernetyakenhele aneke angkentye ikwerenhe ilerle-apetyeke. Kenhe arrantherre kwenhe alakenhe itirrewarretyakenhe aweke-arle-iperrele iwenhe-arle the arrekantherre ileke-iperre, arrantherre Jesus-eke atyewe-irreke. Kenhe arrenhantherrenhe atningkele-arle areke-iperrele anteme Jesus-eke atyewe-irrerenge itne itirreke, "Arratyte apelaye, artwe nhenhe ayeye ilentye akngerre Jesus-ele-arle yernekenge."

³ Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye akenhe apale-arle atyenge angkerlenge, "Renhe-arle akngaketyakenhele Jesus-ele yernetyakenhele." Kenhe ayenge arrkngente-iwelhetyeke-arle.

⁴ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the arrekantherre angkentye ilemele arrantherre merne uthene kwatyte uthene anthetyeke ayenge-arlke urrkapyente akngerre arrpenhe Barnabas-arlke.

⁵ The apeke anewe-akerte, the renhe atyengenge akngetyemere untherle-apetyenhe ayeye iletyme. Kenhe arrantherre ilernenhe merne anthetyeke. Arrantherre itelareme arrpenhe yanhe areye Jesus-ele akngakeke yernemele, itne arelhe anewe itnekenhe-akerte akngetyeme nhenge Peter-ele-arteke, atyeye Jesus-kenhe areyele alakenhe-arteke.

⁶ Arrantherre-arle nhenge merne antheme angkentye ilentye akngerre arrpenhe areyeke itne-arle arrekantherre ayeye Jesus-kenhe ilemenge. Kenhe Barnabas ilernenhe arrantherre anthetyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Alakenhe ikwerenge ilerne-arle anteme urrkapyente arrpenhe mpwareme nhenge ilerne merne inetyenhe, ayeye ilemantey.

⁷ Nhenge thultye areyele-arle urrkapyente mpwareke alartetye itnekenhe itne-arle nhenge merne inetyakenhe aneke itneke-arrpe, arrangkwe-arle, itne-arle merne ineke alartetye itnekenhe-ngentyele warele. Alakenhe anteyele aneke nhenge artwe merne kripethe areye lyapelhe-ilentye akngerre, rarle kripethe areye akerle-aneme re-arrpele lyapelhe-ilekele areye warele arlkwemele. Alakenhe anteyele aneme nhenge artwele yepe-yepe uthene nanikute

uthene areye arntarnte-aremele, itnekenge werlatye inetyenhenge antywetyeke renhe. Alakenhe-anteye aneme ilerne-arle merne inetyeke arrekanttherre-ngentyele ilerne-arle arrekanttherre ayeye ilekenge.

⁸⁻⁹ Yewe, ayenge kwenhe arratye nhenhe angkeme. Iwenhe-arle ayenge angkeme nhenhe atywerrenge Moses-kenhe rarle intelhe-ileke-arteke anteye, alakenhe anteme nhenhe angkeme; "Arranttherre itelareme nthakenhe-arle pweleke atherrke akertnenge untheme utepe-akemele nhenge angele kwenenge aneme akertnele arterte-ileme nhenge ange akweke itne atnyetyenhenge ahelhe-werne. Kele ayernetyale anetyeke arrakerte pweleke-kenhe nhenge re arlkwetyenhenge anteye urrkaperle-anemele." *Deuteronomy 25:4.*

Arranttherre apeke itirreme Ngkarte-arle alakenhe angkeke rarle akwele alhwarrpe awelhekenge pweleke itneke?

¹⁰ Arrangkwe, rarle ilerneke itirreke nhenge alakenhe rarle re angkekenge. Arranttherre itelareme nthakenhe-arle artwe atherre urrkaperle-anerremeke, anyentele ahelhe atyete-ilemele tnyetyeke arne ngkernetyenhele. Urreke anteme artwe arrpenhele anteme merne ange itnenhe kutyeme nhenge mpenge-arle-irrerlenghe, ratherre merne inerle-anerreme urrkapentye ikwere-atherre-ngentyele. Alakenhe anteye anteme aneme arranttherre anthetyeke tyerrtye areye Ngkartele-arle arrenhantherrenhe yerneke arrekanttherre angkentye ilettyeke.

¹¹ Nhenge ilerne ayeye Jesus-akerte angkerle-anerreme alakenhe-arteke aneme nhenge ilerne-arle ange arrerneme-arteke urtakwerte arrekanttherrenhe kweneke nhenge utnenge itethe irretyenhenge. Kele arranttherre ilernenhe merne uthene kere uthene arne arrpenhe areye nhenge anthetyeke apeke atnerte anhelke anetyenhenge.

¹² Arranttherre arne mwerre areye arrpenhe areyeke anthetyartenge itne-arle angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ilerlteraperlenghe. Kenhe ilerne akenhe arrwekele anthurre arrekanttherre ayeye Jesus-akerte ilettyeke, nhenge arranttherre ilerne-arlke anthetyenhenge anteye.

Alakenhenge anteme ilerne-arle arrenhantherrenhe apayuthnetyakenhe aneke arne iwenhe ikwere apeke arranttherre apeke apale itirreme-ketye, "Nhenhe atherrele apeke kwenhe ayeye Jesus-akerte antekelhe-ilemele ilerlteraperremele apwerte ngkweltyeke ware." Alakenhe renhe arranttherre itirreme-ketye nhenge ilerne mwernterirrekeke arrenhantherrenhe apayuthnetyeke ilerne-arle arrekanttherre ahentye-anetyakenhe ayeye Jesus-akerte mwernterirretyeke.

¹³ Arrantherre itelareme nhenge yanhe areye tyatye Jewkenhe kwenele-arle urrkaperlte-anemeke. Nhenge tyerrtye areyele merne uthene kere uthene akngetyerlte-aneme tyatye-werne Ngkarteke anthetyeke. Kele kwertengerle tyatye-arenye areyele akenhe arrpenheme iteme apwerte aharleke-arleke Ngkarteke anthetyenhenge arrpenheme itne atnyeneme arlkwetyeke itne-arrpe.

¹⁴ Kele, alakenhe anteye itirrewarraye, Jesus-elarle angkekenge merne uthene kere uthene anthetyeke tyerrtye areyeke nhenge rarle yernekeke angkentye ikwerenhe ilerle-apetyeke.

¹⁵ Nhenge nhenhe renhe-arle the intelhe-ilemele, tharle arrenhantherrenhe apayuthnetyakenhele ayenge arne iwenhe apeke renhe anthetyeke. Ayenge kwenhe akangkeme anthurrele angkerle-apetyeke ayeyeke apwerte ngkweltye-kwenye. Ayenge-arle akangketyakenhele aneme nhenge arrantherre apekele ayenge apwerte ngkweltye anthemenge ayenge-arle tnakelhetyeke arrangkwe. Tharle arrenhantherrenhe apayuthnetyakenhele aneme ayengetetye angayakwe ilwetyenhenge aneme.

¹⁶ Kele iwenhenge-arle ayenge tnakelhetyenhe nhenge angkerle-apemele angkentye Jesus-akerte? Jesus Alartetyele ayenge yerneke angkentye ikwere-akerte ilerle-apetyeke. Nhenge ayenge apeke mwernte-irrerleng angketyeke ayeye-kenhe rarle itelaretyenhenge angkeme anteme nhenge ayenge akurne anemenge ayenge anteme atnerte alhwarrpe anthurre irretyenhenge.

¹⁷ Nhenge the apeke angkentye ilerle-apemele ayenge-arle ahentye-anemenge, the apeke ngkweltye apeke merne apeke inetyenhenge. Kenhe ayenge apeke-arle ahentye-anetyakenhe anemele, the iwenhe apeke renhe akwete mpwaremele Ngkartele-arle ayenge yernekenge mpwaretyeke.

¹⁸ Kenhe iwenhe-arle the ineme urrkapentye-iperle? Nhenhele the ineme, arratye akangkentye anthurre nhenge angkentye mwerre ilerle-apemele ware Jesus-akerte. The apeke kere uthene merne utheneke apayuthneme-ketye nhenge apwerte ngkweltyeke apeke, kenhe ayenge akenhe mwernte-irretyakenhele ayenge-arle ware angkentyele angkerle-apeme.

Paul Ngkarteke ahentye-aneme tyerrtye ingkirreke iteth-eke mpwaretyeke

¹⁹ The tyerrtye arrpenheke warrke mpwaretyakenhe ayenge-arle itirreme atyenge-arrpe nhenge the mpwareme iwenhe apeke ikwere ayenge ahentye-anemele ware. Kele

ayenge tyerrtye ingkirrekeke akangkemele urrkaperle-anetyeke ayenge-arle ahentye-anemenge tyerrtye atningke Ngkarteke atyewe-irretyeke.

²⁰ Nhenge the ayeye Jesus-akerte Jew areyeke ilerle-apeme ayenge Jew areye-arteke-arle-irreme nhenge itne awetyenhenge anteye Ngkarteke atyewe-irretyenhenge. The iwerre Moses-kenhe apentetyakenhe aneke nhenge ayenge-arle Jesus-eke atyewe-irrekele-arle, ayenge Jew-arteke angkeme nhenge ayenge Jew areyenge apurte anerlunge itne ayenge awetyenhenge angkerlunge ayeye Jesus-akerte itelaretyenhenge.

²¹ Alakenhe-anteye nhenge ayenge ayeye angkerlunge Jew anetyakenhe areyeke, nhenge iwerre Ngkarte-kenhe apentetyakenhe areye-arle, ayenge itne-arteke anteye irreke nhenge itne awetyenhenge Ngkarteke atyewe-irretyenhenge. Nhenge itne-arteke anemele tharle impetyakenhele atywerrenge Ngkarte-kenhe iwenhe apeke rarle aneme, tharle arne areye aywerrkele-arle mpwaremunge Christ angkeke areyeke.

²² Nhenge ayenge apurte-irrerlunge atyewe Jesus-kenhe yanhe areyenge nhenge areyele-arle Jesus riterrke anthurrele apentetyakenhenge, ayenge itne-arteke irreme itneke angketyeke thentemele Jesus-eke iwerreke apentewar-retyeke. Yewe, nhenge ayenge tyerrtye arrpe-anenhenge apurte aneme ayenge-arle itne-arteke anteye-arle-irreme nhenge itne apeke akngarte-iwelhetyenhenge Jesus-werne ikwerenhe atyewe-irrereme.

²³ Tharle arne nhenhe ingkirreke mpwaremele ayenge-arle angkerne-akerte nhenge tyerrtye areyele ayenge areke-arle-iperrele nhenge awetyenhenge angkentye mwerre anthurre Jesus-akerte itethe atnyenetyenhenge. Kele imerte Ngkarte atyenge akangkentye anetyenhe ayenge-arlike mwerre mpwaremele.

²⁴ Ayeye nhenhe awerrirraye nhenge untemele-akerte, arrantherre itelarerrirreme artwe areye nhenge iwerrele unteme, nhenge anyente ware arrwekele-arle unteme arrpenhe areye impemele, re inemele arne mwerre akngerre. Tyerrtye rarle nhenge unteme apurrke-arlike-irretyakenhe, rarle nhenge unteme arrenkhere anthurre, arrekwele-irremele. Alakenhe anteye anteme Jesus apentetyeke, apurrke-irretyale anaye ikwerenge untyeme-irretyale. Ngkartele anteme arrenhantherrenhe arne mwerre anthetyenhe.

²⁵ Artwe yanhe ikwere unterle-arle-aneme akwetethe arnterre mpwarelhomele arlte arrpe-anenhele nhenge im-

petyenhenge, re nhenge impemele alartetyele anteme arkarlpe arlpelhe-ngentyele mwerre akaperteke-arleke arrerneme. Kenhe arrkarlpe arlpelhe-ngentyele-arle mpwareke aneme akweke ware antyerrke-irremele. Kenhe atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye untentye-arteke nhenge impetyeke arne mwerre anthurre inetyenhenge, arne nhenge antyerrke-irretyakenhe, arne nhenge areye akwete-ante anetyenhe. Kele anteme Jesus itneke akangkemele anthurre anetyenhe.

²⁶ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge akwetethe unterle-aneme arratyed anthurre Ngkarte-werne-atheke alknagarelhetye-arlike-kenhele. Arrantherre itelareme nthakenhe-arle artwe atherre iltyele atwerreme-akerte nhenge impetyenhenge, ratherre arratyed akwete atwerreme apale atwerretyakenhe, alakenhe re-arteke anteme the Jesus arratyed apenteme.

²⁷ Nhenge tyerrtye atyinhe aneme atyinhe-ante-kwenye-arle Ngkarte-kenhe anteyele aneme. Kele ayenge itirreme Jesus-ante ware akangkentye mpwaretyeke. The mpwaretyakenhele iwenhe apeke ikwerele ayenge ahentye-anemeke tharle mpwareme arne Jesus-ek-antele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the ileme tyerrtye areye iwerre arratyed anetyeke. Kele ayenge-arlike Ngkarteke arratyed aneme, re ayenge ilteme-ketye ayenge ikwerenge arrareme-ketye.

10

Akwetethe anthurre Ngkarte apenterlte-anetyeke

¹ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye-aye, ayenge ahentye-aneme arrantherre itelaretyeke arlte nhenge anwerne-kenhe arrwekelenyele nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe Israel-arenye areyele-arlenge Moses apenteke Egypt-ngentyele arratemele. Arrantherre itelareme Ngkarte-arle itnenhene arntarnte-aretyame angkulyele arrwekele-irremele. Nhenge itelaraye itne-arle kwatyed alayeled mwerre arrtyanenheke.

² Arrantherre itelareme nhenge nthakenhe-arle anwerne Jesus itelareke-iperrele nhenge anwerne kwatyed akwernemele arrpenhele anwernenhe aremele alakenhe itirreke, "Itne kwenhe Jesus apenteme." Arrekwelenye anwerne-kenhe-artekele-arle angkulye apentewarrekenge, kwatyed alayeled arrtyanenhele, nhenge kwatyed irrpemele itnenhe-arle urlkerneke-arteke, arrpenhele itnenhe aremele alakenhe itirreke, "Itne kwenhe Moses apentewarreme."

³ Itne ingkirrekele anteye merne arlkweke Ngkartele-arle alkere-ngentyele yerneke.

⁴ Itne ingkirrekele kwatye antyweke anteye nhenge Ngkartele-arle apwerte-ngentyele thelelhe-iletayeke mpwareke. Kenhe apwerte yanhe re akenhe aneke Christ-arteke arratyele, nhenge rarle itnenhe kwatye antheke itnekele-arlenge untherle-apemele arntarnte-aremele.

⁵ Kele anteyele atningkele renhe irlpe-artepele-ante aweke ikwere aywerrke-irretyakenhe aneke, kele Ngkarte anteme itneke ahele awelheke. Alakenhe anteme re itnenhe atningke anteye mpwepenge irrerlkngge atweke, ngkwerne irrerlkngge itnekenhe irrarnpelhe-ileke ahelhe ahurratyeke-arleke.

⁶ Nhenge anwerne anteme itneke itirretyeke nhenge nthakenhe-arle itneke irrekenge anwernenhe alkngarre-ileme-arteke nhenge anwerne ahentye-aneme-ketyenge itnenhe interte-akemele anetyeke arne akurne mpwaretyeke anteye.

⁷ Itnenhe interte-aketyalaye! Itelaraye, nhenge itne-arle arne akurne apwerte gold-engentyele mpwareke arne renhe kwene-irremele utyernemele tnakewarrettyarte. Atywerrenge Moses-ele arrule anthurre intelhe-ileke alakenhe angkeme, "Nhenge tyerrtye areye arrernelheke merne uthene kere uthene arunthe arlkwetyeke antywetyeke-arlke nhenge ingkirrekele arlkweke-iperrele itne akeme-irreke untetyame anteme marle arrpe-anenhenge itnenhe atneke-atneke-ilemele." *Exodus*

32:6.

⁸ Alakenhenge anteme itne-arle mpwarewarrekenge, arrkene-irremele interlte-apemele marle arrpe-anenhenge atningke anteye anteme ilwerirreke, ingkirreke anteye 23,000-pele ilwerirreke arlte ikwerele anteye. Nhenge anwerne-arle anteme mpwaretyale anetyeke arne akurne apurenge yanhe-arteke.

⁹ Awethe-ngare, arrpenhemele akurne mpwareke, nhenhe-arteke itirremele, "Kele mwerre-arle, Ngkartele-arle tyerrtye irrerlkngge atwetyakenhele." Alakenhe renhe itirremele itne Ngkarte uternetyame itne-arle itirretyakenhenge re mpwaretyenhenge. Kele itelaraye, Re apmwe atningke yerneke itnenhe uthnetyeke irrerlkngge atwemele. Kele nhenge anwerne anteme Ngkarte uternetyale anetyeke nhenge itne-arle mpwareke-arle-arteke.

¹⁰ Kenhe arrpenheme akenhe nhenge Ngkarteke tyele angkerrirrettyarte. Re anteme alkere-arenye irrerlkngge atwentye akngerre yerneke itnenhe irrerlkngge atwetyeke. Kele Ngkarteke-arlke tyele angketyale anaye itne-arle

mpwareke-arteke.

¹¹ Yewe, Ngkartele itnenhe irrerlkngge atweke nhenge rarle arekenge itnenhe arne akurne areye mpwarerlengge alakenhe renhe, kele anwerne anteme nhenhe ikwere-akerte itirremele akalbye-irretyeke. Nhenge Ngkartele kwenhe arne nhenhe areye-akerte angkeke nhenge tyerrtye areyele pipe-ke arrulele intelhe-iletynhenge anwernenhe alnggarre-iletbye, anwerne akwetethe itelaretyenhenge akwetethe arlte ingkerne-arle itwe apetyemenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anwerne anteme iwerre arratyale anetyeke.

¹² Arrpenheme apeke itirreme, "Ayenge-arle mwerrele, the kwenhe Jesus arraty apenteme." Arrangkwe-arle akenhe, tyerrtye yanhe kwenhe tnakelhetyale anetyeke nhenge mwantbye-amparre itirretyeke re nhenge akenge-irreketyenge.

¹³ Kenhe arrpenhe apeke-arle itirreme, "Ayenge-ante kwenhe arrentbye akwetethe uternerle-aneme akurne-irretyeke. Kenhe arrangkwe-arle, arrentbye-arle akwetethe anthurrele anwernenhe ingkirreke uternerle-aneme arne akurne areye anthurre mpwaretyeke." Kenhe Ngkartele arratyale anwernenhe rlterrke mpwareme renhe akwetethe apentetyeke, arrentbye awetyale anetyeke. Nhenge arrentbye anwernenhe uternerlengge Ngkartele-arle akenhe anwerneke imernemele nthakenhe arrentbye ikwere-ketye alwirretyeke. Alakenhe anteme anwerne-arle akwetethe renhe apenterlte-anemele akenge-irretye-arle-kwenyele.

Utyernemele tnakewarretbye ngkarte-apartetye areye

¹⁴ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyaye, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme kwenhe the arrekannerre ileme, akaperte kwene-irretyale utyernemele tnakewarretbyalaye arne apwertengentye uthene arne-ngentye uthene areye-arlke. Apurte-irretyale anaye yanhe areyenge utyernemele tnakewarremele nhenge apwerte uthene arne uthene, itnekenge akngakelhemele anerle.

¹⁵ Ayenge nhenhe arrekannerre angkeme tharle itelaremenge arrannerre akaperte altywere anemenge awetyenhenge iwenhe-arle ayenge arrekannerre angkeme-akerte. Arrannerre-arrpe anteme itirretyenhenge nhenge iwenhe rarle ayenge angkeme arraty apeke urrtyrrentye apeke.

¹⁶ Awerrirraye, arrannerre itelareme, nhenge irlpangketyenhenge Christ-ele-arle alhwe ikwerenhele theleheke anwerneke ilwemele. Anwerne-arle ngkwarle tyampite-nge antyweme nhenge Ngkartele-arle mwerre angkeke-iperrele. Alakenhe anteye anteme anwerne-arle

merne tampe nhenge akweke ware ultakerle-iweme arlkwe-tyenhenge irlpangketyeke tyerrtye Christ-kenhe anwerneke ultakelheke. Nhenge anwerne nhenhe renhe mpwaremele kele anwerne itelareme, nhenge anwerne-arle Jesus-ek-artweye aneme ikwerenge anyente-irremele.

¹⁷ Nhenge anwerne apurte-irremele merne tampe nhenge akweke warele anyente ultakeke-arle-iperrele renhe arlkweme. Nhenhe-ngentyele anteme anwerne itelareme, anwerne-arle tyerrtye atningke aneme, kenhe anyente-irremele anteme Jesus Christ-nge tyerrtye anyente-arteke anteme anwerne aneme.

¹⁸ Israel-arenye areyeke itirretyeke, arrantherre itelareme, nhenge Ngkarte utyernemele tnaketyeke itne-arle akngetyetyarte kere itere-ulkereke apwerte lyernteke-arleke, imerte itemele Ngkarteke anthetyarte, arrpenheme anteme itne arlkwetyarte. Nhenge itne arlkwemele renhe itne-arle alakenhe itirretyarte, "Anwerne kwenhe anyente-irreme Ngkartenge."

¹⁹ Arrantherre-ame ayenge akapertele apeke itelareme iwenhe-arle ayenge angkeme-akerte? The-ame arrenhantherrenhe arratye ileme nhenge arne areye awerrirre-tyeke arne nhenge areye apwerte-ngentyele arne-ngentyele-arlike mpwarekenge apeke? Arrangkwe anthurre, apwerte uthene arne uthene akngernelhetyakenhele, itne aheye angketyakenhele, itethe anetyakenhe. Itne apeke-ame arrekatherre arne mwerre akngerre mpwareme arrantherre-arle nhenge kere antherle-anemenge? Arrangkwe!

²⁰ Kenhe nhenhe akenhe ayenge angkeme, nhenge tyerrtye angwenhele apeke kere antherleng arne apwerte-ngentyele apeke arne-ngentyelele apeke mpwarekenge rarle arratyele arrentye antheme itnenhe utyernemele Ngkarte kwenye! Kele the anteme ileme arrenhantherrenhe arrentye areyenge anyente-irretyale anetyeke.

²¹ Nhenge tyampite-ngentyele antyweke-arle iperreng Jesus Alartetye-kenhe arrantherre kwenhe alhetyale anetyeke tyampite arrentye-kenhele-arlike anteme antywe-tyeke. Nhenge merne Jesus Alartetye-kenhe arlkweke-arle-iperrele arrantherre kwenhe alhetyale anetyeke arrentye-kenhe merne-arlike arlkwetyeke.

²² Nhenge anwerne apeke alakenhe renhe mpwarerleng Jesus Alartetye-arle ahe-akngerre irretyenhenge. Kele akurne alakenhe-arteke anteme mpwaretyale Jesus Alartetye kwenhe aneme anwernenge akngerre anthurre-ulkere.

Itirrewarraye Ngkarte-ante ware atnerte akangkentye

mpwaretyeke

²³ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe arrpenheme kwenhe alakenhe angkeme, "Anwerne mpwaretyeke nhenge iwenhe apeke ingkirreke ikwere-arle ahentye-anemeke." Kenhe yanhe mwerre anetyakenhe anwerne apeke akurne mpwareketye. Kenhe arrpenhe Jesus-kenhe areyele anwernenhe areketye arne arrpe-anenhe mpwarerlengi iwerre anwerne-kenhe-arrpe apenterlengi akurne anteme-irreme-ketye.

²⁴ Anwerne kwenhe itirretyale anetyeke iwenhe ikwere-arle anwerne mpwaretyeke ahentye-anemeke, arrpenhe Jesus-kenhe areyele anwernenhe areme-ketyenge, iwerre anwerne-kenhe apeke interte-akemele akurne anteme-irretyenhenge.

²⁵⁻²⁶ Itelarerrirraye iwenhe arrpenhele arrule anthurre pipe-nge alakenhe intelhe-ileke, "Ahelhe-arlike arne ingkirreke ahelhe nhenhe-arenyele-arlike aneme kwenhe Ngkarte-kenhe." *Psalm*

^{24:1.} Alakenhe ikwerenge nhenge arrantherre apeke kere pay-eme-ileme arlkwetyeke alakenhe apayuthnetyale, "Kere nhenhe-ame ngkarte urrtirrentyeke-arle antheke?" Kele pay-eme-ilemele inaye ikwere-akerte itirretyale, apayuthnetyale kere nhenhe nthenhe-ngentyele, kele inaye arlkwetyeke alakenhe kwenhe Ngkarte-arle kere yanhe renhe mpwarekenge.

²⁷ Angwenhele apeke nhenge atyewe Jesus-kenhe anetyakenhele arrenhantherrenhe ikngweme merne arlkwetyeke apmere ikwerenhe-werne, arrantherre ikwerenge apurtele arlkwetyeke ahentye-aneme. Kele arrantherre kwenhe merne uthene kere uthene alhemele arlkwetyeke rarle arrenhantherrenhe antheme alakenhe anteme apayuthnetyale, "Kere iwenhe rarle-ame nhenhe, nthenhe-ngentyele rarle?"

²⁸ Kenhe artwe arrpenhe akenhe alakenhe apeke arrekanttherre angkeme, "Nhenhe kwenhe kere arrpenheme, kere nhenge ngkarte urrtirrentyeke-arle antheke-iperlele." Arlkwetyale anteme anaye, nhenge arrantherre apeke renhe arlkwerlengi artwe yanhe rarle apeke arrenhantherrenhe interte-akeme-ketye arlkwemele anteye. Re anteme apeke itirreme-ketye, "Apure kwenhe ayenge awelheme, akurne kwenhe ayenge awelheme tharle arlkwekenge." Apure-irremele anteme re apeke Ngkarte-ngentyele untyeme irreme-ketye. Alakenhe irreketyenge, arrantherre kere yanhe arlkwetyale anaye.

²⁹⁻³⁰ Nhenge arrpenhe apeke itirreme, "Arrangkwe, kele mwerre-arle the kere yanhe renhe arlkwetyeke nhenge

ayenge Ngkarte-akerte akwetele itirremele nhenge tharle kere nhenhe renhe arlkwemenge. Kenhe iwenhenge-arle tyerrtye atyenge ahele-irretyenhe ayenge iletyenhe arlk-wetyale anetyeke." Re kwenhe ikwere-arrpe itirretyakenhe anetyeke, re arrpenhe areyeke-arlke itirretyeke. Nhenge re aremele arrpenhe apure-irrerlenghe kere ikwere-ketye ayene-ilelherlenghe arlkwetyale anetyeke, re-arlke ayene-ilelhetyeke.

³¹ Yewe, arrantherre apeke arlkwetyeke, nhenge arrantherre apeke impeme-ketye, arrantherre apeke anty-wemele nhenge arrantherre apeke impeme-ketye, arrantherre apeke arne arrpe-anenhe mpwareme, nhenge arrantherre apeke nhenge impeme-ketye. Arrantherre kwenhe arrekhantherre-arrpe itirrewarretyale anetyeke Ngkarteke-arlke itirrewarrraye nhenge renhe atnerte akangketyeke mpwaremele.

³² Arratye anerrirraye nhenge arrpenhe areye apeke akurne-irreme-ketye arrantherre-arle iwenhe apeke renhe mpwarewarremenge, Jew areye, Jew anetyakenhe areye, atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye-arlke.

³³ Ayenge-arteke anerrirraye ayenge kwenhe mpwarelhemenge tyerrtye areye akangketyeke nhenge atyenge-arrpe itirretyakenhele. Ingkerrekeke itirremele kwenhe the arne mwerre areye mpwarerle-aneme, nhenge Jesus-ele itnenhe itetheke mpwaretyenhenge.

11

¹ Kele, arrantherre ayenge angwarerrirraye nhenge ayenge-arteke anetyeke, tharle angwaremengo iwenhe apeke Christ mpwarerlenghe.

Paul-ele itnenhe ileme nthakenhe mpwaretyeke nhenge itne apurte-irrerlenghe Ngkarte utyernemele tnakewarretyeke

² Yewe, the kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe utyerneme arrantherre-arle nhenge akwete itelarerlenghe arne areye tharle arrenhantherrenhe akaltheye-antheke. Ayenge akangkemele arrantherre-arle akwete anthurre apentemengo angkentye Jesus-kenhe.

³ Ayenge kwenhe ahentye-aneme arrantherre nhenhe itelaretyeke. Christ kwenhe artwe areyeke alartetye aneme, artwe akenhe anewe ikwerenheke alartetye aneme, Ngkarte-arle Christ-eke alartetye aneme.

⁴ Alakenhengo anteme arrantherre apurte-irremele utyernemele tnakewarretyeke, artwe kwenhe Ngkarteke angkentye akaperte artelhetyale, alakenhe anteyele re akaltheye-anthetyeke angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe akaperte

artelhetyale. Nhenge artwe apeke akaperte artel-hemele Ngkarteke angkemele, nhenge akaperte artelhemele angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ilemele, rarle nhenge Christ apurele-antheme nhenge alartetye-arle anemeke.

⁵ Nhenge arelhe kwenhe akaperte ikwerenhe artelhetyeke Ngkarteke angketyeke, re kwenhe akaperte ikwerenhe artelhemele nhenge ilettyeke ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe. Nhenge arelhe apeke Ngkarteke angkemele akaperte artelhetyak-enhe, re apeke angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ilemele akaperte ikwerenhe artelhetyakenhele, nhenge ikwere anewe-
renhe arerlengere re apure anthurre awelheme.

⁶ Arelhe kwenhe akaperte ikwerenhe artelhetyeke. Kenhe arelhe nhenge irlpe-artepele awentye akngerre mwernte-irrerlengere nhenge akaperte ikwerenhe artelhetyakenhe akaperte alte ikwerenhe kwenhe ingkirreke aketyeke. Re anteme akaperte ikwerenhe artelheme alakenhenge apure kwenhe arelhe re alte ikwerenhe akelhetyeke.

⁷ Mwerre kwenhe artweke anetyeke akaperte artelhetyak-enhele, Ngkarte-
le-arle kwenhe artwe areye Renhe-arteke mpwareke. Nhenge tyerrtye areyele renhe aremele itne Ngkarte utyernetyenhenge. Kenhe Ngkarte-
le akenhe arelhe mpwareke artwe utyernetyeke, renhe-arle mpwarekenge artwe-ngentyele.

⁸ Ngkarte-
le kwenhe artwe arrekwenye arelhe-ngentyele mpwaretyakenhe, re kwenhe arelhe mpwareke artwe-
ngentyele.

⁹ Ngkarte-
le kwenhe artwe mpwaretyakenhe arelheke rarle mpwareke arelhe artweke-arle.

¹⁰ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arelhe aneme Ngkarte uty-
ernemele tnakeme rarle nhenge akaperte ikwerenhe artel-
hetyeke, alakenhe-arteke anemele re imerneme nhenge
rarle artwenge ingkernele apetyeme. Kele alkere-arenye
areyele arelhe renhe aremele yanhe ikwerele alakenhe
anerlengere itne-arle akangkemele.

¹¹ Nhenge anwerne atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye aneme
anyente-irreke Jesus Alartetyenge arelhe uthene artwe
uthene akalke-akalke anetyakenhele arelhe-arle artwe-
kenhele anemenge, kenhe artwe areye akenhe anteme
aneme arelhe-kenhe. Alakenhe rarle Ngkarte-
le mpwareke artwe uthene arelhe uthene anetyeke.

¹² Nhenge kwenhe arratye aneme Ngkarte-
le-arle ar-
wekelenye arelhe artwe-ngentyele mpwareke, kele yanhe
ikwerenge-ntyeye lyete-werne atheke artwe ingkirreke

²⁰ Nhenge arrantherre apurte-irreremele merne Ngkarte anwerneke-artweye-kenhe arlkwetyeke ikwere itirretyeke, arrantherre akurne-ilemele nhenge arrekantherrenhe-arrpe mpwaremele.

²¹ Tyerrtye areyele kwenhe atyenge ileke nhenge arrantherre arrpenhe areyeke akarelhetyakenhe apurtele arlkwerirretyeke, imerte iparrpe antywetyenhenge arlkwetyenhenge arrpenhe areyeke-arlike akarelhetyakenhele apetyerleke itnenhe anthetyenhenge. Kenhe akunye apenhe areye akenhe angayakwe apatemele aneme. Kenhe arrpenheme akenhe angayakwe akwete aneme, kenhe arrpenhe areyele ngkwarle akngerre anthurre antywerlenghe arerte-irremele.

²² Nhenhe-ame arratye anthurre? Arrantherre-ame apmere atnyenetyakenhe nhenge arrantherre apeke arlkwetyenhenge, antywetyenhenge? Alakenhe apeke arrantherre mpwarewarreme arrantherre-arle apmere-kwenye anemenge anhelke mpwarelhetyeke nhenge pipe-le! Arrantherre kwenhe untyeme-irretyale anetyeke tyatye Ngkartekenhenge nhenge apurele-anthetyale akunye yanhe areye nhenge arne-arlike atnyenetyakenhele! Iwenhe-ame ayenge arrekantherre angketyenhe? The-ame arrenhantherrenhe akertne utyerneye alakenhe renhe-arle mpwaremenge? Arrangkwe, tharle arrenhantherrenhe utyernetyakenhe arne akurne alakenhe-arle mpwaremenge.

Merne Ngkarte anwerneke-artweye-kenhe

(Matthew 26:26-29; Mark 14:22-25; Luke 22:14-20)

²³ The kwenhe arrekantherre kele ileke iwenhe ayenge Jesus Alartetyele akaltyele-antheke. Ingwe ikwerele nhenge arrwekele Judas-elarle iltye anthetyeke aneke Jesus Jewarenye alartetye areyeke, Jesus Alartetyele merne tampe ineke.

²⁴ Ngkarte utyerneke-arle iperre re merne ngkweltye-ngkweltye ultakemele angkeke, "Nhenhe kwenhe tyerrtye ayenge arrekantherre the antheme-arle. Nhenhe renhe arlkwaye nhenge ayenge itelaretyenhenge."

²⁵ Nhenge merne arlkweke-arle iperrele Jesus-ele anteme tyampite ngkwarle-akerte ineke Ngkarte ikwere utyerneke imerte angkemele, "Nhenhe kwenhe alhwe atyinhe, alhwe nhenhele Ngkartele iwerre arrpenhe mpwaremele alhileke, nhenge ayenge-arle ilwemenge alhwe atyinhele altyiwemenge. Nhenhe renhe antywaye nhenge ayenge itelaretyenhenge."

²⁶ Nhenge arrantherre merne nhenhe arlkwemele ngkwarle nhenhe-arlike tyampite-ngentyele antywemele arrantherre tyerrtye areye ilemele Jesus Alartetyele anwerneke

piwelhemele ilweke-arle. Kele alakenhe renhe akwete mpwarerlte-anaye. Nhenge urreke anteme arrantherre arerirreme Jesus Alartetye apetyalperleng.

²⁷ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre merne Ngkarte anwerneke-artweye-kenhe arratyentye arlkwetyeke nhenge arraty renhe itelaretyenhenge. Kenhe nhenge tyerrtyele apeke arlkwerleng antywerleng tyampite-ngentyele itirretyakenhele ware akwenpele, Jesus-ele anteme areme angkemele itirremele anteme, "Arrangkwe, tyerrtye nhenhele kwenhe akurne mpwareme tyerrtye-arlike alhwe-arlike atyinheke."

²⁸ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme urreke arrantherre merne arlkwetyenhenge ngkwarle-arlike antywytyenhenge arrantherre kwenhe mwantye arelhetyeke nhenge arrantherre apeke-arle akurne mpwareke arratyke-amparre mpwarel-haye nhenge Ngkartenge. Nhenge arratyele mpwarelheke-arle-iperlele Ngkartenge, kele merne arlkwaye ngkwarle-arlike tyampite-ngentyele antywaye.

²⁹ Itelarerrirraye arrantherre kwenhe tyerrtye Jesus Alartetye-kenhe-arteke. Nhenge arrantherre apeke merne ware arlkwemele ngkwarle tyampite-ngentyele ware antywemele nhenge Jesus Alartetye-kenhe tyerrtye-akerte itirretyakenhe rarle nhenge arrekantherre piwelhemele ilweke, kele arrantherre-arrpe arlkarentye-irreretyeke.

³⁰ Alakenhenge anteme arrpenheme lyete-ulkere rlkerte anteme, arrpenhe areye utyewe anthurre irrereke, arpenhe areye ilwerirreke.

³¹ Kele urreke antywytyenhenge arlkwetyenhenge, anwerne mwantye itirretyeke. Anwerne apeke akurne mpwareke-arle, Ngkarte anteme anwernenhe ilpernetye-kwenye.

³² Jesus anwerneke ahentye-aneme anwerne ikwere arraty mwerrentye anerlte-anetyeke. Re anwernenhe tyerrtye akurne areyenge apurte-irretyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe, anwernenhe anteme akngemele ure atetherreke akwernetyeke.

³³ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme atyewe atyinhe areyaye, nhenge arrantherre apurte-irremele merne Ngkarte anwerneke-artweye-kenhe arlkwetyeke iparrpe-iparrpele arlkwetyalaye, tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeye akarelhaye, kele arrantherre anteme ingkirrekele apurtele arlkweme.

³⁴ Nhenge arrantherre apeke angayakwe anerlte-anemele, urreke arrantherre apurte-irretyenhenge merne Ngkarte anwerneke-artweye-kenheke apmerele merne arlkwetyeke.

Arrantherre apurte-irreke-iperre arlkwetyeke Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe ilpernetyakenhe aneme, arrantherre-arle arraty arlkwerlenghe.

Yewe, arrantherre kwenhe angkentye arrpenhe areye-arlike ayenge apayuthnetyame pipe arrekantherrenge keleURREKE ayenge arrekantherre-werne apetyeme, ayenge arrekantherrenge arne yanhe areye-akerte angketyenhe nhenge the arrenhantherrenhe arraty-iletyenhenge.

12

Utnenge Akngerrele-arle arne areye antheme-akerte

¹ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyaye, arrantherre nhenge pipe atyenge intelhe-ileke apayuthnemele arrekantherre iletyeke Utnenge Mwerre-akerte, arrantherre itelareme Utnenge Mwerrele kwenhe imerneme anwernenhe ngangkere anthemele arne arrpe-anenhe mpwaretyeke nhenge urrkapentye Ngkarteke. The kwenhe lyete iletyenhe renhe arrekantherre nhenge arrantherre arraty alhengke-awetyenhenge ayeye nhenhe.

² Itelarerrirraye, nhenge arrantherre Jesus-eke atyewe irreyenhenge renhe apentemele, arrentye areyele arrenhantherrenhe iwerre akurnele akngetyarte nhenge artepe-anemele kwene-irretyeke utyernemele tnakewarreyeke ngkarte urrtiyirrentye areye arne apwerte-ngentyele mpwarekenge nhenge angketye-arlike-akenhe.

³ Nhenge arrantherre Jesus-eke atyewe-irreke, ayenge kwenhe ahentye-aneme arrantherre arraty itirretyeke nhenhe-akerte. Nhenge arrantherre apeke Utnenge Mwerrele atnyenemele, arrantherre uyarne anhelheme, ikwere-akerte apale angkemele. Kele tyerrtyele Utnenge Mwerrele kwenele atnyenemele re Jesus arratyentye Alartetye akeme.

⁴ Utnenge Mwerrele kwenhe atyewe Jesus-kenhe anwernenhe arne atyeperre anthurre areye antheke nhenge anwerne urrkapetyenhenge Ngkarteke nhenge ngangkerekerte-arlike mpwaretyeke arne yanhe areye. Utnenge Mwerre anyentele-anteye anwernenhe ingkirreke antheke urrkapentye arrpenhe, ngangkere yanhe renhe mpwaretyeke.

⁵ Yanhe kwenhe aneme urrkapentye atningke anwerneke mpwaretyeke Ngkarteke, kenhe Alartetye anyenteke-ante nhenge anwerne urrkapentye aywerrke-irreke mpwaretyeke, Jesus Alartetyeke-ante ware.

⁶ Kele anteyele anwerne urrkapentye arrpenheme mpwaretyeke, kele Ngkarte anyentele ware kwenhe nhenge

anwerneke imerneme nthakenhe-arle mpwaretyeke urrkapentye arrpenhe ikwere ngangkere ikwerenhe-akertele.

⁷ Utmenge Mwerrele anwerneke imerneme nthakenhe-arle anwerne urrkapentye arrpenhe mpwaretyeke Ngkarteke, re anwernenhe lterrke mpwareme nhenge anwerne tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke mwerre mpwaretyenhenge.

⁸ Utmenge Mwerrele kwenhe nhenge tyerrtye anyenteke imerneme nthakenhe itirretyeke akaperte altywere anthur-rele angketyeke, awethe re tyerrtye arrpenheke imernetyeke nthakenhe akaperte altywere anthurre anetyenhenge.

⁹ Utmengele anteye awethe artwe arrpenhe atnerre-ileme nhenge lterrkele itelaretyenhenge, awethe re artwe arrpenhe ngangkere antheme tyerrtye rilkerte areye angkwerre-iwetyeke.

¹⁰ Utmenge re anteyele awethe tyerrtye arrpenhe ngangkere antheme arne iwenhe apeke renhe lterrkele mpwaretyeke nhenge tyerrtye areyele aretyenhenge apatetyenhenge anthurre. Re awethe tyerrtye arrpenheke imernetyenhenge nthakenhe-arle akaltyele-anthetyeke angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe. Tyerrtye arrpenheke re imerneme nthakenhe akaperte altywerele alhengke-aretyeke nhenge angwenhe-arle angkeme Utmenge Mwerrele atnyeneme angwenhe-arle angkeme arrentye-akerte. Awethe anteye re tyerrtye arrpenheke imerneme nthakenhe-arle angkentye arrpenhe angketyeke, arrpenheke nhenge re imerneme rarle awetyenhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe angkerlenghe angkentye arrpenhele re ilemele akngarte-iwetyeke akethe awetyenhenge.

¹¹ Kenhe arne ingkirreke nhenhe areye apetyeke-arle Utmenge Mwerre anyente-ngentyele re iknge-arenyele ware kwenhe re nhenge imernemele nthakenhe mpwaretyeke itnenhe ngangkere anthemele tyerrtye anyenteke-anyente.

Anwerne tyerrtye anyente-arteke urrkapeme ampenye arunthe-akertele

¹² Ayenge kwenhe ahentye-aneme arrantherre nhenhe mwantyele awerrirretyeke, arrantherre itelareme tyerrtyele nhenge atnyeneme tyerrtye anyente-ante ampenye atningke-akerte, ilye, alknghe, irlpe, ingke, arrpenhe areye-arlike-anteye. Anwerne atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye, kenhe anyente-irremele apurte anwerne kwenhe tyerrtye anyente-arteke aneme, nhenge tyerrtye Christ-kenhe-arteke.

¹³ Kenhe Utmenge Mwerre akenhe re anyente ware kwenhe anwernekenghe apurte-irreme, anwerne anteme

ingkirreke tyerrtye anyente-arteke aneme. Jew areye-arlike, Jew anetyakenhe areye-arlike, tyerrtye nhenge areye urrkapemele alartetyeke ngkweltye-kwenyeke, arrpenhe areye nhenge urrkapemele itneke-arrpe. Anwerne kwenhe ingkirrekele Utmenge anyente ware atnyeneme Ngkartele-arle anwernenhe Utmenge anyente ware antheke. Apurte anteme anwerne tyerrtye anyente-arteke aneme.

14 Tyerrtye areye awerre-anteme-irre, arrantherre itelareme tyerrtye anwerne-kenhe ampenye anyente anetyakenhe aneme, re kwenhe ampenye atningke-akerte, anwerne kwenhe atnyeneme iltye, ingke, alkng, alhe, arrpenhe awethe-arlike.

15 Kenhe ingke akenhe anteme apeke angkeme-ketye, "Ayenge kwenhe ahentye-aneme iltye-arteke anetyeke. Akunye-apenhe kwenhe ayenge, ayenge kwenhe ingke-ante. Alakenhenge ayenge kwenhe iltye anetyakenhe ayenge kwenhe aname-irretyakenhele ante apurte anetyakenhele tyerrtye nhenheke-arlenge." Kenhe arrangkwe-arle, re alakenhe apelkele angkeme rarle tyerrtyenge uyarne imperle-alheme.

16 Kenhe irlpe akenhe apeke angkeme-ketye, "Ayenge kwenhe ahentye-aneme alkng-arteke anetyeke. Akunye ayenge-apenhe ayenge-arle irlpe warele ayenge kwenhe aname-irretyeke ante mwernelhetyakenhe tyerrtye nhenheke-arleke." Kenhe arrangkwe-arle, re alakenhe apelkele angkeme rarle tyerrtyenge uyarne imperle-alheme.

17 Awerrirraye, nhenge tyerrtye alkng anyente ware-akerte aneke nhenge ampenye arrpenheke arrangkwe, nthakenhe-arle-ame re awetyenhe irlpe-kwenyele? Nhenge anwerne apeke irlpe-ante ware aneke, nthakenhe-arle-ame anwerne ntyernetyenhe alhe-arlike atnyenetyakenhele.

18 Arrangkwe-arle akenhe, Ngkartele kwenhe anwernenhe alakenhe anetyeke mpwaretyakenhe. Rarle anwernenhe akaperte altywerele mpwareke nhenge tyerrtye aneme ampenye atningke-akertele rarle nhenge ahentye-aneke-arteke.

19 Tyerrtye apeke-arle anemele alkng-ante-akertele kenhe yanhe aneme tyerrtye arraty anetyakenhele.

20 Yewe, tyerrtye kwenhe atnyeneme ampenye arrpenenhe tyerrtyenge iltye, ingke, alkng, irlpe, nhenge itne apurte anerlenge tyerrtye anyente rarle aneme.

21 Alakenhe ikwerenge alkng anteme nhenge iltyeke angketyakenhe, "Iwenhenge-arle-ame unte atyengenge mwernelheke? Alhaye, atyengenge mwernelhemele

anetyale.” Awethe anteye akaperte ingkeke angketyak-enhe, “Iwenhenge-arle-ame unte atyengenge mwernelhentye aneme? Alhaye, atyengenge mwernelhentye anetyale.” Nhenge tyerrtye kwenhe anyente, nhenge ampenye arrpenheme-arlike-akerte.

²² Anwerne kwenhe itelareme ampenye arrpenheme akenge ware-arle aneme akwele, kenhe itne akenhe ingkirreke urrkapentye mwerre mpwareme nhenge tyerrtye ingkirreke mwerre anetyenhenge.

²³ Atnakerte-arlike, ulyepere-arlike anwerne itirremeke-athene akenge-arle ware anwerne-arle anteme manterele artelhentye atnyeneme. Anwerne mwantye akayake-ilemele, arrpenhe areyeke imernetyakenhe.

²⁴ Ameke anwerne-kenhe iltye, ingke, inngerre, ampenye arrpenhe areye-arlike anwerne-arle impemele artelhetyak-enhele nhenge arrpenhe areyele aretyenhenge. Ngkartele anwerne-kenhe ampenye atningke anyentelhe-ilemele tyerrtye anyenteke, ampenye arrpenheme anwerne akethe impemele, kenhe ampenye arrpenheme artelhemele.

²⁵ Yewe, re kwenhe anwernenhe tyerrtye mwerre mpwareke ampenye arrpenhe areye-akerte-arlike ingkirreke artangentye-irreme. Kele nhenge alakenhe anteye anteme atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye anwerne kwenhe arrernelhemele anetyeke apurte angkerremele awetyeke, mwantye arntarnte-arelhewarreteyeke.

²⁶ Nhenge tyerrtye apeke akaperte kwarneme, kele imerte tyerrtye antyapere ikwerenhe arntemele. Kenhe anwerne apeke ampenye anyente tnakeme, kele imerte tyerrtye antyapere ikwerenhe mwerre anteme awelhetyenhenge.

²⁷ Alakenhe anteye anteme nhenge arrantherre anyente-irrerirremele arrantherre tyerrtye Christ-kenhe-arteke-arle. Nhenge tyerrtye anyente iltye-arteke, arrpenhe ingke-arteke, arrpenhe aneme alkngge-arteke. Anwerne kwenhe ingkirreke tyerrtye arrpenhe-arlike aneme kenhe anyente-irrerirremele anwerne tyerrtye Christ-kenhe-arteke.

²⁸ Ngkartele tyerrtye Ikwerenhe areye akngakeke ngkernemele arne arrpe-anenhe mpwaretyeke Ikwere warrke-irrerlthe-anetyeke. Nhenge rarle arrekwele akngakeke tyerrtye arrpenheme areye yerneke-arle areye anetyeke. Re anteme akngakeke tyerrtye arrpenhe areye angkentye Ikwerenhe awemele ilerle-apetyeke. Re akngakeke arrpenhe areye akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye anetyeke, arrpenhe areye lterrke-ilettyeke iwenhe apeke renhe ngangkere Ngkarte-kenhele mpwaretyeke, arrpenhe areyele rlkerte areye angkwerre-iwetyeke,

arrpenhe areyele atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye help-eme-iletyeke, kenhe arrpenhe areyele arne areye arratyeyetyeke. Re akngakeke arrpenhe areye angkentye arrpenhe angketyeke.

²⁹ Anwerne ingkirreke yerneke-arle areye anetyakenhe, arrpenheme ware kwenhe yerneke-arle areye aneme. Anwerne ingkirreke angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre anetyakenhe, arrpenheme ware-antele kwenhe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre-arle. Anwerne ingkirreke kwenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-kwenye, arrpenheme ware kwenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe aneme. Anwerne ingkirrekele arne mwerre ulyeyele mpwaretyakenhele arrpenhemele-ante ware mpwareme.

³⁰ Anwerne ingkirrekele kwenhe tyerrtye rlkerte areye angkwerre-iwetyakenhe arrpenhemele-ante ware kwenhe angkwerre-iweme. Anwerne ingkirreke angkentye arrpenhe angketyakenhele arrpenheme-ante ware angkeme. Anwerne kwenhe awemele tyerrtye angkentye arrpenhe angkerlengi anwerne ingkirrekele renhe akngarte-iwetyakenhe, arrpenhemele-ante ware angkentye renhe akngarte-iwemele. Kenhe Ngkartele-arle anwernenhe akngakeke anyenteke-anyente apurte-irremele mpwaretyeke urrkapentye arrpenhe-arlike.

³¹ Arrantherre ingkirreke atheke-irreme Utmenge Mwerreke arrekatherre ngangkere anthemle arrantherre-arle warreke akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe mpwarewarretyenhenge.

Nthakenhe ilkelhemele anetyeke

Lyete akenhe the arrekatherre iwerre atyeperre anthurre ulkere-akerte ileme nhenge arrantherre awetyeke aywerrkele mpwaretyeke iwenhe apeke ikwere Ngkarte ahentye-anerlengi.

13

¹ Anwerne kwenhe arrpenhe areyeke ilkelhemele anetyeke. Ayenge apeke-arle angkentye arrpenhe angkeme, alkere-arenye areye angkeme-arteke. Kenhe ayenge apeke itneke ahentye-anetyakenhe, itne-arle itirretyenhenge, ayenge-arle ltingke-ltingke-arteke akwenpele ltingke-ltingke-irrelengi, angkentye atyinhe arratyeyetyakenhele.

² Kele the apeke angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ilerle-anemele nhengi Utmenge Mwerrele-arle ayenge akaltyele-anthemengi. Ayenge apeke akaperte altywere anthurre anemele, arne areye itelaremele Ngkartele-arle alengkiwentye atnyenekengi. The apeke Ngkarte arratyeyetyeke

itelaremele irrpelthele the ileme apwerte akngerre aname-irretyeke, re arraty anthurre anamirretyenhenge. Nhenge the apeke urrkapenty nhenhe areye mpwaremele tyerrtye itneke areye ahentye-anetyakenhe, kele the urrkapentye akwenpele ware mpwareme.

3 The apeke arne ingkirreke tharle atnyeneme apwerte ngkweltyeke ware inetyeke, apwerte ngkweltye renhe inemele imerte anthemele tyerrtye akunye areye nhenge itne angayakwe-irretyakenhe anetyenhenge. Kenhe the apeke nhenge antherlenge tyerrtye areyeke ahentye-anetyakenhele tharle akwenpele ware antheme. Nhenge arrpenhe areyele apeke ayenge atweme tharle Jesus apentemenge, ayenge ikwere untyeme irretyakenhe. Kenhe the apeke Jesus akwete apentemele, tyerrtye areyeke ahentye-anetyakenhele, the akwenpele ware renhe apentemele.

4 Nhenge angwenhe arrpenhe areyeke ilkelhemele apele alakenhe-arteke aneme: Re mwantyele awerle-aneme ahele-arlke-irretyakenhele, re tyerrtye areye arntarnte-aremele. Rarle tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke ingkerte-irretyakenhele. Rarle ikwere-arrpe tnakelhetyakenhele.

5 Tyerrtye nhenge arrpenhe areyeke ilkelhemele apele re ahele angketyakenhele rarle mwantyele angkeme, re-arrpe arntarnte-arelhetyakenhele rarle arrpenhe areye-arlke arntarnte-areme, re iparrpe akiwarre-irretyakenhele. Nhenge tyerrtye akangkentyele aneme re arrpenhe areyeke akwetethe itirretyakenhele nhenge tyerrtye atnerte atyenpe-anetyakenhe-akertele iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke.

6 Tyerrtye nhenge akangkentyele anemaye areme arrpenhele akurne mpwarerlenge re alhwarrpe anthurre awelheme akangketyakenhele. Re nhenge aremele mwerre-ante ware mpwarerlenge rarle akangkemele-arle aneme.

7 Tyerrtye nhenge akangkentyele aneme re akwetethe ilkelhemele tyerrtye arrpenheke utepe-irretyakenhele. Re apeke nhenge renhe areme arne akurne mpwarerlenge rarle ikwere akwetele akarelheme re mwerre irrirtnetyeke-atwetye, renhe impetyakenhele ikwere re akngerre itirreme, "Ayenge kwenhe mwantye akarelheme rarle lyete mwerre-irretyenhenge."

8 Tyerrtye nhenge akangkentyele aneme akwetethe tyerrtye arrpenheke ilkelhemele utepe-irretyakenhele. Kele anteye-arle arlte lyete Utnenge Mwerrele akaltyele-anthetyeke tyerrtye arrpenhemele nthakenhe ilerle-apetyeke angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe renhe tyerrtye areyeke, urreke akenhe re akaltyele-anthetyakenhele anetyenhe

alakenhe renhe awethe. Arlte lyete re akaltyele-antheme tyerrtye arrpenheme angkentye arrpenhe angketyeke, urreke akenhe re akaltyele-anthetyakenhele awethe anetyenhe. Re arrpenheme akaltyele-antheme akaperte altywere anthurre anetyeke, urreke akenhe re akaltyele-anthetyakenhele awethe anetyenhe. Re akenhe itnenhe akwetethe anthurre akaltyele-antherlte-anetyenhe itnenhe nthakenhe akwetethe ilkelhemele arrpenhe areyeke anerlte-anetyeke.

⁹ Arlte lyete aneme Utmenge Mwerrele anwerneke akweke ware anteme imerneme nhenge anwerne-arle akngerre itelaretyenhenge. Re anwerneke ayeye akweke ware imerneme nhenge anwerne arrpenhe areyeke akethelhe-iletyeke.

¹⁰ Nhenge urreke Christ arraterlenghe, nhenge arne arye anwerne-arle arratyte itelaretyakenhe lyete, anwerne ingkernele imperle-alhetyenhenge, anwerne anteme arne ingkirreke itelaretyenhe.

¹¹ Nhenge ayenge arrwekele ampe aneke, ayenge ampe-arteke angketyarte itelaretyarte ayenge ahentye anet-yarte ampe-arteke. Nhenge ayenge amangkeke-arle artwe anteme-irreke the ampele nhenge mpwaretyarte areye renhe impeke.

¹² Lyete-ulkere anwerne akethe aretyakenhele nhenge irrkaye-irrkaye kelathenge-arteke. Kenhe urreke, alkere akertneke-irremele, anwerne renhe aretyenhe ularreke-ularre anthurre anteme. Arlte lyete anwerne aneme akutne akwetele Ngkartekte, kenhe urreke, anwerne renhe ularreke-ularre aretyenhe, anwerne renhe arratyte anthurre itelaretyenhe. Nhenge Ngkartele anwernenhe arratyte anthurre itelarerlenghe, alakenhe-arteke anwerne renhe arratyte anthurre itelaretyenhenge.

¹³ Yewe, angkentye nhenhe urrpetye anerlte-anetyenhe, anwerne Ngkarte arratyte itelaretyeke, anwerne ikwere akwetethe akangkentye akarelhetyeke, anwerne arrpenhe areyeke akwetethe ilkelhetyeke. Nhenge angkentye ingker-nenye renhe akngerre anthurre aneme, angkentye nhenhe renhe arrpenhe atherrenge akngerre-ulkere, angkentye alakenhe: arrpenhe areyeke akwetethe ilkelhetyeke.

14

Angkentye arrpenhele angkeme-akerte, angkentye Ngkarte-kenhele ileme-arlke

¹ Akwetethe itelaraye, akwete anthurre arrpenhe areyeke ilkelhetyeke. Akwetethele ahentye-anerlte-anaye Utmenge

Mwerrele arrenhantherrenhe arne arrpenhe areye-arlike akaltyele-anthetyeke, ikwere iperrele anteme arrantherre lterrike anthurrele mpwaretyenhele. Arrantherre kwenhe ahentye anthurre aneme angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ilerlte-apetyeke.

² Nhenge angwenhe apeke-arle angkentye arrpenhe angkemele nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele awetyakenhe, Ngkartele-arle awemele tyerrtye yanhe re angkerleng. Tyerrtye areyele kwenhe awetyakenhe rarle nhenge angkentye alengke-iwentye akngerre angkerleng nhenge Utnenge Mwerrele-arle renhe-ante akaltyele-anthekenge.

³ Kenhe tyerrtye nhenge angkentye ilentye akngerre angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe akethele angkeme tyerrtye areyele nhenge awetyenhenge, nhenge rarle itneke angkeme atnerrele utnenge lterrike-akerte itne akwete anthurre Jesus apentetyenhenge. Angwenhe-akweye apeke nhenge alyepe-alyepe-irreleng rarle itnenhe lterrikele mpwareme, nhenge angwenhe-akweye alhwarrpele aneme areye re itnenhe akangkentye mpwaremele.

⁴ Nhenge angwenhe apeke angkentye angkemele arrpenhe areyele awetyakenhenge rarle utnenge ikwerenhe-arrpe atnerrele mpwarelheme nhenge re iwerre Jesus-kenhe akwete apentetyenhenge. Nhenge angkentye ilentye akngerre ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyeke rarle utnenge itnekenhe atnerre-ileme nhenge itne akwetethe iwerre Jesus-eke apenterlte-anetyenhenge.

⁵ Arratye kwenhe, ayenge ahentye-aneme arrantherre ingkirrekeke angkentye arrpenhe-arlike angketyeke Ngkarte-ante warele itelareme. Ayenge kwenhe ahentye anthurre aneme arrantherre angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ilerlte-apetyeke. Angkentye arrpenhele angkemele Ngkarte-antele itelaremenge mwerre-arle, kenhe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ilerle-apemele angkentye arrpenhenge angkemele intwarre-ulkere. Kele awerrirraye, tyerrtye arrpenhe yanhe ikwerele apeke-arle aneme angkentye yanhe akngarte-iwerle-aneme arrantherre apeke angkentye arrpenhe angkeme kele. Ngkartele anteme tyerrtye yanhe renhe ileme iwenhele yanhe arratye aneme. Re anteme kele ileme iwenhe-arle angkentye arrpenhenge angkeke nhenge atyewe Jesus-kenhe ingkirrekele awetyenhenge atnerre awelhemele renhe akwetethe apentetyenhenge.

⁶ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye, ayenge apeke nhenge arrekhantherre-werne alheme angkentye arrpenhe angkemele, angkentye arrantherre-arle awetyakenhe, the-ame arrenhantherrenhe utnenge atnerre-iletetyeke?

Arrangkwe, arrantherre ayenge awetyakenhele aneme nhenge ayenge alakenhe re angkerleng. Nhenge ayenge ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe angkemele angkentyele arrantherre-arle awetyeke utnenge akangkentye anetyenhenge. The apeke arrenhantherrenhe ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe iletienhenge angkentye rarle atyenge akethelhe-ileme. The apeke arrenhantherre ayeye akaltyele-antheme angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe-ngentyele. Kenhe arrantherre nhenge angkentye akethe awemele arrantherre atnerre anthurre impene-impene awelheleme renhe apentetyeke.

⁷ Alakenhe anteyele, angwenhele apeke re keta-eke akut-nele arrkene-irreme. Kenhe arrpenhe areyele anteme alyelhentye renhe awetyakenhe nhenge arratyapeke alyelhetyakenhele.

⁸ Alakenhe anteyele anteme nhenge thultye areye atwer-ryetyeke aneme, thultye anyentele-arle trumpet pewelhe-ilemele arnterre, thultye arrpenhe areyele awetyenhenge nhenge itne apurte-irreretyeke, nhenge itne awerrirremele renhe apetyewarremele apurte-irreme. Kenhe re apeke angkentye nterte ware mpwarerleng itne awetyakenhe aneme itne anteme apurte-irretyakenhe aneme.

⁹ Alakenhe re anteme aneme nhenge ayenge angkerleng angkentye arrpenhe, tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele-arle awetyakenhenge itne anteme angkeme, "Angkentye iwenhe-ame re angkeme?" Ayenge kwenhe rlkeke-ante angkeme-arteke.

¹⁰ Ingkerreke anthurre ahelhe nhenhele-arle aneme angkentye arrpenhe arrpe-anenhe angkeme, tyerrtye areyele kwenhe akethe aweme angkentye itnekenhe-arrpe tyerrtye arrpenhe itneke angkerleng. Angkentye arrpe-anenhe angkerremele tyerrtye areye kele arrpenhemele awemele anteye-arle.

¹¹ Nhenge tyerrtye ulerenye angkerleng angkentye arrpenhe tharle awetyakenhele aneme, ayenge anteme angkeme, "Iwenhe-ame re angkeme?" Kenhe re-arlike anteme ayenge awetyakenhe aneme nhenge ayenge angkentye atyinhe-arrpele angkerleng, ilerne-arle ipenye-ante atherreng, ilerne angkentye arrpenhe angkeme.

¹² Lyete anteme arrantherre ingkirreke ahentye-anemele Utnenge Mwerrele arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-anthetyeke nhenge arrantherre anteme lterreke mpwareme arne arrpe-anenhe anthurre mpwaretyeke. Atheke-irremele apayuthnaye Utnenge Mwerrele arrenhantherrenhe anthetyeke iwenheke-arle arrantherre ahentye-anemeke nhenge arrantherre atyewe Jesus-kenhe

areye lterrike mpwaretyeke itne-arle renhe akwetethe arratyele apentetyenhenge.

¹³ Unte apeke angkentye arrpenhe angkeme. Unte kwenhe Utmenge Mwerre apayuthnetyeke ngkwenge imer-netyeke akethe mpwaremele, unte anteme tyerrtye arpenhe areyeke ileme.

¹⁴ Ayenge nhenge angkerleng utmenge-akerte angkentye arrpenhele Ngkarteke, rarle ayenge awemele. Kenhe iwenhe apeke ikwere ayenge itirreme angkemele, arrpenhe areye thentetyakenhe, itnenhe help-eme-iletyakenhele Jesus apentetyeke.

¹⁵ Awethe-ngare ayenge utmengele Ngkarteke angkeme angkentyele re-ante awemenge. Awethe-ngare ayenge Ngkarteke angkeme angkentyele ingkirrekele awemenge. Awethe-ngare ayenge utmengele alyelheme angkentyele Ngkartele-ante awemenge. Awethe-ngare ayenge alyelheme angkentyele ingkirrekele awemenge.

¹⁶ Unte apeke-arle angkerreme apurte nhenge akertne utyernemele Ngkarte utmenge ngkwinge-akertele-ante ware angkentye arrpenhe angkemele. Nhenge ipenyele apeke ngkwenge itwele, re ngkwenge awemenge re-ame utyernemele Ngkarte alakenhe anteye? Arrangkwe, rarle uyarne-arle aweme, unte-arle angkentye arrpenhele utyernerleng, Ngkartele-ante ware kwenhe ngenhe aweme.

¹⁷ Unte apeke mwerre anthurre Ngkarte akertne utyerneme angkentye arrpenhele, kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhele uyarne aweme unte renhe atnerre-iletyakenhe Jesus apentetyeke.

¹⁸ Ayenge kwenhe akangkentye anthurre awelheme tharle Ngkarte akertne utyernemele angkentye arrpenhele angkemele, rarle ayenge arratyele akaltyele-antherleng ayenge angkentye arrpenhe areye-arlike angketyeke ar-rekantherreng awethe-ulkere.

¹⁹ Nhenge ayenge apurte-irremele atyewe arrpenhe Jesus-kenhe areyenge nhenge akertne utyernetyeke ayenge-arle angketyakenhele tyerrtye areyeke angkentye arrpenhele. Ayenge angkeme angkentye itne-arle ayenge awe-tyenhele. Ayenge nhenge angkemele akweke warele angkentye ahawethele ilemele ayenge iparrpe anthurrele aweme, kenhe ayenge apeke nhenge angkerleng itneke angkentye arrpenhele arleng-arlentye itne-arle ayenge awetyakenhele aneme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge angkeme angkentye atyinhele-arrpe itnenhe nhenge akaltyele-anthetyenhenge, itne nhenge akethe itelaretyenhenge.

²⁰ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyaye, arrantherre kwenhe ampe akweke areye-arteke anetyeke, arrantherre itelareme nthakenhe-arle ampe akweke anemeke arne akurne ke akutne, alakenhe-arlike anerlte-anaye. Ampeke-arlike itirrewarraye, itne arne ingkirrekeke itelaretyakenhe, kele arrantherre itne-arteke anetyalaye, tyerrtye akngerre-arteke itirrewarraye.

²¹ Nhenge ayeye ilentye akngerre Ngkarte-kenhele-arle intelhe-ileke arrule anthurre pipe kwene nhenheke alakenhe aneme: Ngkarte angkeke

“The kwenhe yernetyenhe tyerrtye ipenye areye angkentye arrpenhele nhenge angkeme nhenge angkentye atyinhe ilettyeke tyerrtye atyinhe areyeke.

Itneke ilettye-alhemele.

Kenhe itne kenhe awetyakenhele aneme renhe irlpe-artepele-ante aweme.” *Isaiah 28:11-12.*

²² Yewe, arrantherre kwenhe apale tnakelhemele akngerre nhenge-arle angkentye arrpenhele angkeme-akerte Ngkartele-ante ware awemenge. Kenhe atyewe Jesus-kenhe-arle angkentye arrpenhe angkemele, Utmenge Mwerrele renhe anthekenge, tyerrtye arrpenhe apeke apetyerlengge awemele, rarle renhe uyarne awemele re-anteme apeke Ngkarte itelaretyakenhe aneme. Kenhe atyewe Jesus-kenhe angkentye angkemele, ingkirrekele-arle awemenge, kele imerte atyewe Jesus-kenhe ingkirrekele awetyeke Ngkarte utyernemele tnaketyeke anteme.

²³ Arrantherre itelareme atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye apeke apurte-irreme alyelhetyeke Ngkarte utyernetyeke angkentye arrpenheme anteme angkeme Ngkartele-ante ware aweme. Kenhe nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe areye irrpemele itne-arle awemele angkeme anteme, “Iwenhe-ame itne mpwareme? Itne-ame arerte-irrereme?”

²⁴⁻²⁵ Kenhe arrantherre apurte-irremele, arrantherre akethe ilettyeke ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe ingkirrekele-arle awetyeke. Kele nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe Ngkarteke akutne-arle kwene-werne irrpemele arrernelhemele ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe aketheke ilerlengge, re anteme itelaretyenhe Ngkartele-arle itelareme arne akurne ingkirreke rarle anyelkngge-anyelknggele mpwarekengge. Re apure-irretyenhe arne akurne nhenge areye rarle mpwareke-arle. Kele imerte re Ngkarte utyerneme angkemele, “Arratyentye anthurre kwenhe Ngkarte tyerrtye nhenhe areyenge aneme.”

Nhenge apurte-irremele alyelhetyeke Ngkarte utyernemele arratyentye mpwarewarraye

²⁶ Atyewe atyinhe areyaye, nhenge arrantherre apurte-irremele Ngkarte utyernemele tnaketyeke arrantherre kwenhe alakenhe mpwarewarretyeke: Anyente kwenhe alyelhetyeke. Arrpenhele akenhe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe renhe akethelhe-ilemele akaltyele-anthetyeke. Arrpenhele akenhe ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe ilettyeke rarle renhe akaltyele-anthekenge. Arrpenhe akenhe angkentye arrpenhele angketyeke. Kenhe arrpenhele akenhe angkentye yanhe awetyeke imerte akngarte-iwemele ilettyenhenge tyerrtye areyeye. Alakenhe mpwarewarraye arrpenheke-amparre arrpenhele anteme nhenge atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyele-arle yanhe aweke-iperrele atnerre awelhetyenhenge nhenge renhe akwete iwerre arratyale apentetyenhenge.

²⁷ Tyerrtye arrpenheme apeke ahentye-anemenge angkentye arrpenhele angketyeke. Ikwerengele atningke angketyakenhele, urrpetye warele angkeme nhenge arrpenheke-amparre. Kenhe arrpenhele apeke aweke-arle-iperrele iwenhele itne angkekenge, akethe-ilemele kwenhe angkentye akngarte-iwetyeke tyerrtye areyeye nhenge Utmenge Mwerrele-arle ikwere kwenhe imernemeke.

²⁸ Nhenge awekele-arle re aweme angkentye renhe akethe-ilemele akngarte-iweme yanhe ikwerele anetyakenhe nhenge angkentye arrpenhe angkentye akngerre re kwenhe nterte anetyeke pipe anerlengenge akeme-irretyale angketyale, re kwenhe arreyetyeke ware ikwere-arrpe nhenge Ngkartele-ante ware renhe awetyenhenge.

²⁹ Ngkarte-kenhe urrpetyele angkentye ayeye ilentye akngerrele kwenhe, aweke-arle-iperrele Ngkarte angkerlengenge, angkentye ilaye, arrpenhe areyele kenhe mwantyele-arle awetyeke iwenhe-arle itne angkemeke nhenge itne anteme alakenhe itirreme: re apeke kwenhe arratyale angkeme, re apeke urrtirremele angkeme.

³⁰ Kele, alakenhe apeke, angkentye ilentye akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe anyente tnemele angketyeke angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe, rarle nhenge angkemele-arle Utmenge Mwerrele akenhe imernetyeke angkentye arrpenhe nhenge tyerrtye arrpenheke. Kele tyerrtye arrwekele-arle arrrnelhetyeke awetyeke, kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe nhenge anteme akeme-irretyeke ilettyeke ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe ikwerele ilekengenge-arle.

³¹ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme angkentye ilentye akngerre areyele kwenhe nhenge arrpenheke-amparre ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe ilettyeke nhenge ingkirreke akeme-irretyale apurte angketyeke. Kele tyerrtye ingkirrekele anteme akethe aweme atnerre awelhemele anteme akangkentye utmenge kwene.

32 Utmenge Mwerrele kwenhe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe akethe-ileme ilentye akngerre areyeke nhenge itne ile-tyenhenge anteme ante itne-arrpe anteme itirrewarreme nhenge angkemele, lyete apeke nhenge urreke.

33 Ngkarte-ame nhenge ahentye-aneme nhenge arrantherre ingkirreke apurte angkerleng? Arrangkwe, Ngkarte ahentye-aneme arrantherre mwantye angketyeke arrpenheke-amparre nhenge mwerre anthurre anetyenhenge nhenge arrantherre apurte-irrerleng alyelhetyeke Ngkarte tnakewarremele utyernetyeke. Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyele alakenhe-arle mpwaremele apmere arrpe-anenhele.

34 Nhenge arrantherre apurte-irrerreke-arle alyelhetyeke utyernetyeke, arelhe angketyale anetyeke, itne kwenhe nterte anetyeke awemele nhenge angkentye Moses-kenhele alakenhe-arle akaltyele-antherleng.

35 Itne arne iwenhe apeke renhe itelaretyakenhe, itne kwenhe akarelhetyeke nhenge itne apetyalptyeke apmere itnekenhe-werne artwe anewe itnekenhe apayuthneme, itne anteme itneke ileme. Apurenge kwenhe alakenhe mpwaretyeke arelhe angketyeke pipe-le anerleng.

36 Arrpenheme apeke apale-arle alakenhe itirreme, "Angkentye Ngkarte-kenheke-amparre kwenhe anwerneke-werne apetyeke." Arrantherre apeke alakenhe itirremeketye, "Angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe kwenhe anwerneke-werne ware apetyeme arrpenhe areye-werne-kwenye."

37 Kenhe arrpenheme apeke itirreme alakenhe, "Anwerne kwenhe ayeye ilentye akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe areye, anwerne-arle kwenhe ileme aweke-arle-iperrele renhe angkerleng." Alakenhe apeke itne itirremeketye, "Utmenge Mwerrele kwenhe anwernenhe akaltyele-antheke arne arrpenheme-arlke mpwaretyeke." Kenhe itne ak-enhe apale itirreme. Itne itelaretyeke tharle nhenhe arrekatherre intelhe-ileme Ngkartele-arle renhe atyenge imernekenge atyenge ileke-arle.

38 Nhenge itne apeke mwernte-irrerleng awetyeke angkentye nhenhe areye arrantherre anteme kwenhe awetyale itnenhe.

39 Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyaye, aweke-arle-iperrele iwenhe-arle Ngkarte angkeke kwenhe ahentye anthurre aneme ingkirrekeke iletyeke. Kenhe angwenhe apeke angkentye arrpenhele angkerleng nhenge arrantherre awerrirretyakenhe, itnenhe alkngetherre iletyalaye.

40 Yewe, nhenge pipe mwerre anthurre atnyenetyenhenge, arne ingkirreke mpwaraye arrpenheleke-amparre,

arrantherre itelareme iwenhe-arle the arrekatherre ileke-akerte.

15

Ayeye Mwerre Jesus itethe-irrirtneke akerte

¹ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyaye, ayenge kwenhe ahentye-aneme arrekatherre itelarerrirretyeke Angkentye Mwerre nhenge Jesus-akerte ilweke-arle itethe-irrirtneke awethe nhenge arrwekele-ulkerele the arrekatherre ileke, arrantherre akangkemele itelarerrirreke renhe akwete apente-warremele.

² Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe itetheke mpwareke arrantherre-arle angkentye yanhe itelarerrirrerlenge. Arrantherre kwenhe renhe akwete apentetyeke utepe-irretyale atnyenerlte-anemele anetyeke angkentye yanhe renhe, re akwetethe anteme arntarnte-aretyenhenge. Arrantherre apeke nhenge untyeme-irrerlenge angkentye yanhe renhe impemele angkentye akenge awemele, kele ayeye Jesus-akerte akurne ware.

³ Kenhe angkentye nhenhe akenhe urrtirremele anetyakenhele, arraty-arle aneme. The kwenhe arrekatherre arrwekele ileke iwenhe-ante-arle atyenge Jesus Alartetyele ileke. Iwenhe-arle the arrekatherre ileke aneme ayeye atyeperre anthurre, alakenhe: Jesus-arle anwerneke ilweke anwerne-arle akurne mpwarekenge. Alakenhe, arrule anthurrele arrpenhele renhe-arle intelhe-ileke pipe-nge.

⁴ Nhenge re ilwerlenge itne renhe atheneke inteye kwenhe, Ngkartele renhe itethe-ilirtneke arlte atherre-ipenhele. Alakenhe renhe-arle arrpenhele pipe-nge intelhe-ileke.

⁵ Nhenge Jesus akeme-irreke ilweke-arle-iperre, re Peter-ike imernelheke, atyewe 12-pele ikwerenhe areyeke-arlike.

⁶ Re awethe itneke arrateke, arunthe arrpenhe areyeke renhe-arle itelarekeke, 500-peleke. Ingkerreke anthurrele renhe arerrirreke. Tyerrtye yanhe areye lyete itethe akwete aneme, urrpetye warele ilwerirreke.

⁷ James-ele-arlike renhe areke ikwere arraterlenge, ikwere-iperrele anteme angkentye ilerle-apentye akngerre areyele renhe areke.

⁸ Ikwere-iperrele anteme re atyenge ingkernele arateke. Renhe iwerrele areke-arle iperre ayenge itirrentye akngarte-iwelheke anteme Jesus-eke atyewe-irremele.

⁹ Ayenge-arle ayeye ilentye akngerre Jesus-kenhe, kenhe Peter uthene apententye akngerre arrpenhe areye uthene atyengenge ayeye ilentye akngerre atyeperre-ulkere-arle.

Ayenge ayeye ilentye akngerre arrpenhe ingkirrekenge akweke-ulkere-arle. Tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele kwenhe ayenge iletyakenhe ayeye ilentye akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe ayenge-arle ahele-irretyartenge alwernetyarte tyerrtye Ngkarte-kenhe areye nhenge itnenhe atwetyeke.

¹⁰ Kenhe Ngkarte akenhe atyenge akangkentye anthurre anetyarte ayenge akngarte-iweke, lyete anteme the renhe apenteme. Re ayenge akngarte-iweke-arle iperre, ayenge ikwere arnterre urrkaperle-aneme angkentye ilentye akngerre arrpenhe areyenge arntwarre ulkere-arle. The akenhe urrkapentye nhenhe mpwaretyakenhe itirrentye atyinhenge ularre. Ngkarte atyenge akangkemele ayenge akngarte-iweke ayenge anteme ikwere arnterre urrkapeme.

¹¹ Arrantherre apeke aweke-arle ayeye nhenge ayenge-arle angkeke, nhenge arrpenhe areyele-arle arrekanttherre ileke apeke. Kele mwerre-arle, anwerne ingkirrekele angkentye rante-rante ileme. Aweke-arle-iperrele angkentye yanhe renhe arrantherre akngerre itelareke.

Ilweke-arle areye itethe-irrirtnetyenhe

¹² Anwerne kwenhe ileme nthakenhe-arle Ngkartele Christ akemelhe-ileke nhenge ilweke-arle-iperre. Kenhe iwenhenge-arle arrpenheme angkeme tyerrtye uyerreke-arle areye nhenge itethe akeme-irrirtnerlenghe.

¹³ Nhenge tyerrtye uyerreke-arle aneme akeme-irretyakenhele, kenhe Christ-arlke uyerreke-arle iperre-anteye re akeme-irretyakenhele anteyele aneme. Christ kwenhe arraty, ilweke-arle iperre, akeme-irrirtneke uyerreke-arle, tyerrtye areye-arlke anteme ilweke-arle akeme-irrirtnetyenhe.

¹⁴ Nhenge Christ apeke ilweke-iperrele akeme-irretyakenhe aneke, kele anwerne arrenhantherre ayeye ileke iperre ayeye arraty anetyakenhe anemenge, arrantherre kele ware itelaretyeke aneke.

¹⁵ Arrantherre apeke apale itirreme-ketye anwerne akewe Ngkarte-akerte urrtirremeke-athene, nhenge anwerne arrekanttherre angkentye ilemunge anwerne kwenhe angkeme Ngkartele-arle akemelhe-ileke Christ ilweke-arle-iperre. Nhenge Ngkartele-arle tyerrtye ilweke-arle areye apeke akemelhe-iletyakenhe re anemele nhenge Christ-arlke akemelhe-iletyakenhe.

¹⁶ Nhenge tyerrtye apeke ilweke-arle akeme-irretyakenhe anemele, kele Christ-ele akeme-irretyakenhe anteyele aneme.

¹⁷ Kele nhenge, Christ apeke-arle akeme-irretyakenhe aneke re tyerrtye irrerlknghe ware anemele arrantherre

apeke renhe-arle itelareme arrenhantherrenhe re itetheke mpwaretyeke nhege kele warele aneme. Kele Ngkartele anteme arrenhantherrenhe atwetyenhe akwete arrantherre-arle akurne mpwareke-arlenge.

¹⁸ Christ-arlike akeme-irretyakenhe aneke tyerrtye irrerlknge ware aneme atyewe ikwerenhe areye nhege arrekwele-arle ilweke aneme irrerlknge akwete-ante-arle akeme-irretyakenhe.

¹⁹ Arrantherre apeke apale itirreme-ketye alakenhe, "Christ kwenhe anwernenhe ware itethe atnyeneme arntarnte-aremele nhege anwerne apmere ahelhe nhenhe anemenge, kenhe anwerne ilwemele rarle anwernenhe itetheke mpwaretyakenhele anwernenhe akemelhe-ileme." Kenhe arrangkwe-arle, nhege anwerne apeke apale itirremele nhenhe-arteke anwerne tyerrtye arrpenhe areyenge akurne-ulkere, tyerrtye areye kwenhe anwerneke alhwarpe anetyeke.

²⁰ Arratye apelaye, Christ ilweke-arle iperrenge itethe-irrirtneke. Ngkartele renheke-amparre akemelhe-ileke, kele yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale anteme anwerne itelareme rarle anwernenhe anteme akemelhe-iletyenhe tyerrtye Jesus-kenhe areye nhege ilweke-arle anteye.

²¹ Anwerne kwenhe ingkirreke ilweme artwe anyente Adam-nge ware-arle, alakenhe-anteye anteme anwerne ilweke-arle-iperre akeme-irretyenhe artwe arrpenhe-arle Christ-enge.

²² Artwe nhege Adam aywerrke-irretyakenhe aneke Ngkarteke akurne mpwaremele ilweke anteme. Anwerne anteme ingkirreke ilwetyeke, anwerne-arle Ngkarteke akangkwe-irretyakenhege akurne mpwaremele Adam-elarle mpwarekenge. Kenhe arrantherre itelareme, Christ Ngkarteke aywerrke-irreke nhege re ilwemele itethe-irrirtneke akeme-irreke, anwerne anteme ilweke-arle iperre itethe-irrirtnetyenhe anteye akeme-irretyenhe Christ-ele-arle mpwarekenge.

²³ Arrekwele Christ, ilwekeke-amparre, itethe-irrirtneke. Urreke anteme anwerne atyewe ikwerenhe areye itethe-anteye-irrirtnetyenhe nhege Jesus apetyalperlenge.

²⁴ Ikwere-iperrele anteme ahelhe nhenhe uyerretyenhe kele Christ-ele anteme uyerrelhe-iletyenhe alartetye akurne ingkirreke ahelhe nhenhe-arenhe areye, alartetye akurne arrpenhe areye-arlike nhege alkerele untherle-aneme-arle, alkere-arenhe akurne areye-arlike rarle ingkirreke anthurre uyerrelhe-iletyenhe. Ingkirreke uyerrelhe-ileke-iperrele re atyewe ikwerenhe areye Ngkarte Akngeyeke

anthetyenhe re nhenge Alartetye-arle anemele itnenhe arntarnte-aretyenhe.

²⁵ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Christ alartetye anwernekenhe akwetethe anetyenhe, akarelhemele Ngkarteke-ante nhenge uyerrelhe-ilekeke ingkirreke yanhe areye nhenge ikwere akangkwe-irretyakenhe, renhe mwernte-irrerlte-anemenge arlte ingkerneke-atwetye.

²⁶ Yanhe ikwerele Ngkartele anwernenhe itethe atnyenetyenhe ilweme-ketye, ingkirreke itethe akwete-ante anetyenhe.

²⁷ Nhenge arrpenhele nhenhe re intelhe-ileke pipe-ke arrule anthurre alakenhe:

“Ngkartele arne ingkirreke anthurre arrerneke rarle arntarnte-aretyeke alartetye-arteke aneme.” *Psalm 8:6.*

Yewe, arratyape laye Ngkartele-arle arne ingkirreke anthurre arrerneke Christ-ele arntarnte-aretyeke alartetyele-arteke. Re tyerrtye ingkirreke Christ-eke kwenelhe-ityenhe. Ngkarte-ante ware renhe ikwere kwene-irretyakenhe anetyenhe.

²⁸ Nhenge alartetye irreke-arle re arne ingkirreke arntarnte-aremele, alere akwele, artepe-anetyenhe Ngkarte-werne-atheke renhe utyernemele tnaketyenhe. Ngkarte arratyape anthurre anetyenhe tyerrtye ingkirrekeke arne ingkirrekeke-arlike alartetye akwete-ante.

²⁹ Arrpenhele ayenge ayeye ileke ikwere-arle atyewe Jesus-kenhe arrpenhemele ilweme kwatyeye irrpetyakenhele, arrantherre akwele tyerrtye arrpenhe areye kwatyeye akwerneke arrpenhe areyeke ilwekenge-arle iperenge. Iwenhenge-ame arrantherre alakenhe mpwareme? Kenhe tyerrtye yanhe areye apeke ilweke-arle itethe-irritnetyakenhe akeme-irremele nhenge arrantherre anteme itnenhe kwatyeye warele akwerneme.

³⁰ Kenhe tyerrtye yanhe areye mwernte-irrerlte-aneme Ngkarte-ketyenge anwernenhe akwetethele irrerlknge atwetyeke angkeme, anwerne-arle angkentye Jesus-kenhe akaltyele-antherlte-anemenge. Kele anteye-arle itne alakenhe mpwareme, iwenhenge-arle alakenhe anwerne akwetethe ayeye nhenge akaltyele-antherle-aneme? Tyerrtye arrpenheme angkeme nhenge anwerne ilwemele akeme-irretyakenhele aneme.

³¹ Kenhe atyewe Jesus-kenhe atyinhe areyaye, ayenge kwenhe arratyape nhenhe angkeme, arlte arrpe-anenhele itne-arle ayenge irrerlknge atwetyeke irretyarte tharle akwetethe ilemunge angkentye Christ-akerte. Ayenge kwenhe

akangkeme anthurre arrantherre ingkirreke-arle atyewe Jesus Christ Alartetye-kenhe anemenge. Arrantherre nhenhe mpwarewarreke tharle arrekatherre angkentye nhenhe ilekenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the ayeye akwetethe atnerrele ilerle-aneme atere anetyakenhele ilweketye.

³² Kenhe apmere yanhenge Ephesus arritnyenge itne-arle atyenge ahe akngerre anthurre irreme nhenge akngwelye ahe akngerre-arteke. Kenhe ayenge akwetethele angkerle-aneme angkentye Jesus-akerte ayenge-arle akwetele itirremenge yanheke nhenge intwarre anemenge, ilweke-arle iperre akeme-irretyenhe. Kenhe nhenge tyerrtye ilweke-arle itethe-irritnetyakenhe anetyenhele, kele ayenge anteme ware urrkaperle-aneme, the apeke ayeye iletyle anetye. Nhenge tyerrtye areye kwenhe alakenhe angkeme:

“Anwerne kwenhe itirretyeke anwerne-arrpe mpwarehemele anetyeke ngkwarle antywemele, arlkwemele-arlike, alakenhenge apeke ingwenthele-arle anwerne ilwemenge.”

Nhenge tyerrtye areye-arle ilweke-arle itethe-irritnetyakenhe anetyenhe, kele imerte the mpwaretyeke nthakenhe-arle yanhe areye angkemenge.

³³ Nhenhe kwenhe ayeye arraty anetyakenhe. Nhenge tyerrtye angkeme alakenhe:

“Tyerrtye nhenge akurne yanhe areyenge apurte-irreme aneme itne-arteke anetyenhe.”

Kele akangkwe-irretyle anaye yanhe areyeke nhenge urrtirremele ilerlte-aneme-ketye itne-arle urrtirrerlte-aneme arrenhantherrenhe akurne-iletynhe.

³⁴ Kele alakenhe irreketyenge, arrantherre ingkirrekele mwantye awerrirretyeke akurne mpwarewarretyle anetye. Arrantherre kwenhe apure-irretyeke apale itirrentye arrekatherrenhenge, yanhe kwenhe aneme tyerrtye arrpenheme arrekatherrenge Ngkarte-ketye-arle untyeme akwete anemeke, ikwere akutne akwete.

Tyerrtye iwenhe-arteke-ame anwerne re inetyenhe nhenge akeme-irremele ilweke-arle-iperre?

³⁵ Arrpenhele apeke apayuthneme, “Nthakenhe-ame Ngkartele tyerrtye ilweke-arle akemelhe-iletynhe? Iwenhe-arteke-arle-ame tyerrtye itnekenhe anetyenhe?”

³⁶ Kele arerte-irretyle anaye. Annge akwekeke itirrewar-raye, arrantherre itelareme nhenge tyerrtyele annge ahelhe kweneke arrerneme, nhenge annge yanhe re-ame alakenhe akwete-ante aneme? Arrangkwe, annge rarle ilwemeke-amparrelle urreke anteme akintye-ngkeme, nhenge annge yanhe-ngentyele arne arrpenhe arrateke arlpelhe-akerte.

³⁷ Nhenge angwenhele apeke annge ngkernemele ahelhe kweneke wheat apeke, annge arrpenhe apeke, rarle arlpelhe arrernetyakenhele ahelhe kweneke annge-ante ware. Ureke anteme arne nhenge lyapemele arlpelhe anteme ineme, arne rarle arrpenhe anthurre aneme annge ikwerenge ngkernekenge.

³⁸ Alakenhe kwenhe aneme Ngkartele-arle annge atningke anthurre mpwarekenge nhenge yanhe areyengentyele anteme arrateme arne itnekenhe-arrpe.

³⁹ Alakenhe anteyele arne arrpenhe areye tyelke-akerte-anteye aneme. Nhenge Ngkartele kwenhe mpwareke tyerrtye areye tyelke-akerte re kere areye mpwareke, akngakelhemele anetyeke nhenge tyelke arrpenhe anthurre-akerte, re thiye akalke-akalke mpwareke tyelke itnekenhe-arrpe-akerte, irrpennge-arlke.

⁴⁰ Alkere-arenye areye alkerele-arle aneme kwenhe tyerrtye itnekenhe-arrpe-akerte itne alkere-arenye aneme, anwerne akenhe aneme ahelhele-arle tyerrtye nhenge aneme apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye. Ngkartele-arle alkere-arenye areye arrerneke alkereke nhenge tyerrtye mwerre akngerre areye-akerte anetyeke alkerele, re anwernenhe arrerneke tyerrtye mwerre akngerre-akerte ahelhe nhenhele anetyeke-arle, alkerele anetyakenhele.

⁴¹ Uterne, atnyentye, kwerralye ingkirreke mwerre akngerre anthurrele pwarntyeme, itne akenhe pwarntyeme itne-arrpele. Uterne kwenhe atnyentye-arteke-kwenye, atnyentye aneme kwerralye-arteke-kwenye. Kenhe kwerralye aneme akweke anthurre itne arrpenhe-ante-arrpenhe aneme.

⁴² Arrantherre itelareme nthakenhe-arle angwenhele annge ngkerneke-arle-iperre ahelhe kweneke arne arrpenhe-arteke anteme akintye-ngkeme. Alakenhe anteyele tyerrtye areye ilweke-arle iperre anteme akngarte-iwelheme akeme-irremele alkarle anthurre. Arrantherre itelareme nhenge tyerrtye ilwerlengge rarle ahelhe kweneke-arle arrerneme yanhe ikwerele re intemele ahelhe-irreme. Ngkartele akenhe renhe akemelhe-ileme tyerrtye arrpenhe anthurre-akertele anteme mwerre anthurre aneme-arle nhenge re-anteme akwete-ante itethe aneme.

⁴³ Nhenge anwerne alyepe-alyepe-irremele ilweme anteme angwenhele apeke re-anteme anwernenhe ahelhe iperteke arrerneme tyerrtye anwerne-kenhe-arle kwenhe arntirte-irreke. Kenhe urreke nhenge Ngkartele anwernenhe akemelhe-ilerlengge anwerne akeme-irreme tyerrtye mwerre anthurre-akerte anwerne lterrke akngerre anthurre anetyenhe.

44 Nhenhe ikwerenge anwerne anemele tyerrtye-akerte ahelhe-ngentyele mpwareke, kenhe urreke nhenge anwerne ilwemele Ngkartele anwernenhe itethe mpwaretyenhe akemelhe-iletynhe nhenge anwerne anetyenhenge tyerrtye alkere-arenye-akerte anyente-irreke ikwerenge.

Lyete anteme anwerne tyerrtye nhenhe atnyeneme ahelhe-arenye, urreke akenhe anwerne anetyenhe tyerrtye alkere-arenye-akertele anteme.

45 Arrule anthurre aneke arrpenhele alakenhe intelhe-ileke pipe-ke, "Ngkartele kwenhe arrwekele Adam aknganeke re tyerrtye anetyeke, itethe anetyeke, apmere ahelhe nhenhele." *Genesis 2:7.*

Ngkartele artwe arrpenhe anteme mpwareke, nhenge anyente urreke-arle apetyetyenhe, Christ arritnye. Nhenge re ilwemele Ngkartele renhe itethe-ileke akemelhe-ilemele nhenge re yanhe arrpenhe anteme anwerne-arlike itethe-iletynhenge akemelhe-ilemele ngangkere Utnenge Mwerre-kenhele anetyeke anyente-irremele ikwerenge akwete-ante anthurre.

46 Lyete anteme apmere ahelhe nhenhele anwerne tyerrtye ahelhe-arenye-akerte aneme, kenhe urreke anwerne-arle anetyenhe alkerele tyerrtye alkere-arenye-akertele.

47 Artwe arrwekele-arenye re yanhe Adam ahelhe-ngentyele-arle mpwarekele. Kenhe Christ re akenhe intertele-arle apetyeke, Adam arrpenhe-arteke. Christ ahelhe nhenhe-arenyele anetyakenhele rarle apetyeke alkere-ngentyele.

48 Yewe, tyerrtye ingkirreke kwenhe aneme ahelhe nhenhe-arenye Adam-arteke anteye, ingkirrekele atnyeneme tyerrtye ahelhe-ngentyele mpwareke-arle. Kenhe Christ akenhe apetyeke alkere-ngentyele-arle, nhenge anwerne renhe itelaremele tyerrtye anwerne-kenhele ikwerenhe-arteke anteme-arle-irretyenhenge.

49 Arlte nhenhe ikwerele anwerne kwenhe artwe yanhe Adam ahelhe-arenye-arteke aneme, tyerrtye ahelhe-ngentyele mpwareke-arle. Kenhe urreke anwerne anetyenhe artwe yanhe Christ-arteke anteme-arle nhenge alkere-ngentyele-arle apetyeke anwerne atnyenetyenhe tyerrtye alkere-arenye anteme.

50 Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyaye, ayenge kwenhe ahentye-aneme arrantherre itelaretyeke tyerrtye anwerne-kenhe-arle tyelke-arlike alhwe-arlike-ngentyelele mpwareke-arle arlte anyentele ilwetyenhe arntirte-irretyenhe, apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye anemenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne apmere Ngkarte-kenhe-werne alhetyak-enhe tyerrtye ahelhe nhenhe-arenye-akertele-arle apmere

Ikwerenhele-arle anwerne akwete-ante itethe anetyenhenge.

51-52 Kenhe awerrirraye, the kwenhe lyete arrantherre akethe anteme ilemele ayeye alengke-iwentye nhenhe. Urreke anwerne ingkirreke akngarte-iwelhetyenhe. Kenhe arrpenheme kele ilweke-arle akeme-irretyenhe akngarte-iwetyenhenge. Kenhe arrpenheme ilwetyakenhe-arle akeme-irretyenhe akngarte-iwetyenhenge nhenge itne itethe akwete anerlenghe. Urreke anteme arlte ingkernenge, nhenge alkere-arenyele trumpet pewe-ilerlenghe aywerre arnterre anthurre, anwerne ingkirreke anthurre iparrpe akngarte-iwelhetyenhe. Arrantherre itelareme nthakenhe-arle tyerrtye iparrpe-iparrpe anthurre alknghe ikwerenhe alknghe-ampeme, alakenhe rarle anwerne akngarte-iwelhetyenhe nhenge trumpet akngerre anthurre arlkerlenghe Ngkartele itethe-iletienhe akemelhe-ilemele tyerrtye ilweke-arle areye itethe akwete-ante anetyenhe. Nhenge yanhe areye itethe akwete-arle aneme re akngarte-iwetyenhe anteye.

53 Re tyerrtye ahelhe-arenye anwerne-kenhe akngarte-iwetyenhe nhenge tyerrtye anwerne-kenhe arrpenhe-irretyenhenge anwerne nhenge apurte anetyenhenge ikw-erenge alethe re.

54 Kele Ngkartele anteme tyerrtye ahelhe-arenye anwerne-kenhe akngarte-iwemele tyerrtye-werne nhenge itethe akwete-ante atnyenetyenhenge. Arlte ikwerenge anteme angkentye arrule anthurre-arle pipe-ke intelhe-ilekeke akethe anthurre antemele anetyenhenge. Angkentye yanhe re kwenhe alakenhe,

“Ngkartele kwenhe tyerrtye areye mpwareke itethe alethe anetyeke awethe ilwetyale anetyeke. Nhenge anwerne anteme nhenge atere awelhetyale nhenge ilweme-ketyenge.” *Isaiah 25:8.*

55 “Iwenhenge-arle-ame anwerne atere awelhetyenhe, anwerne-arle awethe ilwetyakenhenge anetyenhe, uyerretyakenhe.

Anwerne anetyenhe akwetethe akangkemele anthurre ilwetyakenhe-arle.” *Hosea 13:14.*

56 Arrwekele-arle anwerne anetyarte aterelheke-amparre nhenge anwerne-arle ilwetyeke itirretyarte anwerne-arle irlpe-artepele awetyartenge aywerrke-irretyakenhele angkentye atywerrengeke Ngkartele Moses-eke antheke, anwerne akurne-arlike mpwarekenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne atere awelheme nhenge irrerlknghe atwerlenghe.

⁵⁷ Lyete akenhe anwerne awethe atere awelhetyaken-hele anteme Jesus Christ-ele-arle anwernenhe itetheke mpwarekenge anwernenhe itethe akwete atnyenetyeke, urreke anteme nhenge anwerne ilwemele, anwerne itethe-irritnemele akeme-irretyenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne kwenhe Ngkarte tnakewarremele utyerne-tyeke.

⁵⁸ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyaye, Jesus Alartetye akwete apenterlte-anaye iwerre arratyale kele-anteye-arle arrantherre apeke ikwerenge untyeme-irreme-ketye. Akwetethe urrkaperlte-anaye Jesus Alartetye-arle arrenhantherrenhe anthekenge, renhe impetyale anaye arrantherre-arle nhenge arne ingkirreke mpwaremenge, arrantherre ikwere warele mpwareme. Kele akwete urrkaperlte-anaye utepe-akelhetyale arrantherre-arle ware urrkapetyaken-hele.

16

Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyele apwerte ngkweltye antheme Jerusalem-elarle aneme areyeke

¹ Lyete anteme ayenge arrekantherre angketyeke pipe nhenhe arrantherre-arle nhenge intelhe-ileke-akerte alakenhe ayenge apayuthnemele, "Nthakenhe-ame anwerne apwerte ngkweltye arrernetyenhe nhenge atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyeke apmere Judea-le-arle anemeke?" Ayenge kwenhe ahentye-aneme arrantherre mpwaretyeke alakenhe-anteye tharle atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyeke ileke apmere Galatia-arenye areyele mpwaretyeke. The kwenhe itnenhe ileke arrwekele akwete apwerte ngkweltye arrernerlte-anetyeke atyewe arrpenhe Jesus-kenhe areyeke.

² Tyerrtye anyente-ame-anyentele Sunday-eke Sunday-eke apwerte ngkweltye ikwerenhe-arrpe inepinetyeke urrekeke arrernetyeke. Nhenge yanhe areye akngerrele atnyenemele kwenhe akngerre-ulkere arrernetyeke ante akweke-arle atnyeneme yanhe areyele akenhe akweke-ulkere warele arrernetyeke. Alakenhe re-arteke anteme akwetethe apwerte ngkweltye arrwekele-anteye arrernerlte-anetyeke, nhenge urreke ayenge apetyemele the arrenhantherrenhe iletakenhe anetyenhe arrantherre apwerte ngkweltye anyentelhe-iletynhenge the anteme aretyenhe arrangkwe anteme.

³ Artwe Jesus-kenhe urrpetye akngakaye apwerte ngkweltye nhenge akngetyeke apmere Jerusalem-werne. Urreke anteme nhenge ayenge arrekantherre-werne apetyerlenghe tharle artwe yanhe areye yernetyenhe apw-

erte ngkweltye-akerte ante pipe arrpenheme-akerte yanhe areyeke Jerusalem-elarle anemeke nhenge tyerrtye yanhe areyele itnenhe alhengke-aretyenhenge.

⁴ Arrantherre apeke nhenge itirremele ayenge-arlke alhetyeke-anteye kele itnarle atyengenge alhetyeke-anteye.

Paul itirreme nthenhe-werne re alhetyeke

⁵ Nhenge ayenge-arle anperere alheke-iperrele apmere Macedonia-nge, arrenhantherrenhe aretyeke apetyetyenhe. Urreke ayenge arrekantherre-werne apetyetyenhenge ayenge-arle akweke warele anerle-apetyenhe apmere arrpe-anenhenge.

⁶ Urreke anteme nhenge ayenge Corinth-eke irrerlengge ayenge yanhe ikwerele arrekantherrenge arrule-arle anetyenhe, alakenhe apeke arlte alhwerrpenge. Urinpe-arle-irrekengge iperrele the arrenhantherrenhe impemele alhetyenhe atherrkenyele. Arrantherre anteme nhenge ayenge arne iwenhe apeke renhe anthetyenhenge apeke alethe alhemeke nhenge ayenge anteme apeke alhetyenhenge apmere arrpenhe areye-werne.

⁷ Ayenge nhenhe angkeme ayenge-arle kwenhe ahentye-anetyakenhenge arrekantherrenge anetyeke ingwe anyente ware alhetyenhenge anteme. Kele anteyele ayenge apeke anetyeke arrekantherrenge urreke-ulkere ware alakenhe-arteke Jesus Alartetye ahentye-anemeke apeke.

⁸ Lyete akenhe ayenge apmere Ephesus-elarle aneme arlte Pentecost arrawe-irrentyeke-atwetye.

⁹ The nhenhe renhe mpwaretyeke ahentye-aneme tyerrtye areyele-arle angkentye awetyeke ahentye anthurre anerlengge, kele urrkapentye atyinhe aneme itneke ayeye ilettyeke atyperre anthurre anemenge. Kenhe tyerrtye arpenheme akenhe aneme untyemele atyenge-ketye aneme nhenge the itneke ayeye Jesus-akerte ilerlengge. Kenhe arpenhe areye akenhe ahentye anthurre aneme ayeye Jesus-akerte awetyekele, itne akangkemele aweme the nhenge akaltyele-antherlengge.

¹⁰ Kenhe artwe Timothy apeke arrekantherre-werne apetyerlengge, arrantherre kwenhe ikwere ikngwetyeke akangkemele renhe arntarnte-aretyeke rarle ayenge-arteke urrkapentye Jesus Alartetyeke anteye mpwaremenga.

¹¹ Renhe ipmentye impetyakenhele, renhe arntarnte-araye arne iwenhe apeke renhe aletheke anthemele, nhenge rarle aneke-iperrele arrekantherrenge akweke-ulkere warele rarle akangkentyele atyenge-werne apetyalpetyenhe. Ayenge-arle ikwere akarelherle-aneme

arerle-anemele ikwere apurte-irretyenhenge Jesus-kenhe arrpenhe yanhe areyenge.

¹² The anteme arrekanttherre iletaye ahentye-aneme artwe Apollos-akerte, rarle atyewe Jesus-kenhe anteye anemenge. Ayenge-arle ikwere uyarne-arle arrpernkeke alhetyeke yanhe-werne arrekanttherre-werne apurte anetyeke atyewe arrpenhe Jesus-kenhe areyenge. Re akenhe iparrpe alhetyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe. Ikwerele arle arraty anetyakenhele re lyete alhetyeke. Kenhe urreke apeke-arle nhenge arraty ikwere aneme re arrekanttherre-werne alhetyeke.

Angkentye ingkerne-akerte

¹³ Akwetethe arelherlte-anaye alakenhenge apeke arranttherre akerryelheme-ketye iwerre arrpenhe-werne, akwete itirrewarraye Jesus-akerte renhe arraty itelarerrirremele. Arranttherre ikwere-akerte itirrewarremele atnerre-arlike lterrke-arlike tnerlte-anaye.

¹⁴ Urrkapentye ingkirreke akangkentye mpwaraye, tyerrtye areyeke akayake anthurre anaye.

¹⁵ Arranttherre apekele aweke-arle artwe Stephanas aritnye ikwere-artweye areye-akerte, itnarle arrekwele-arle Jesus-eke atyewe-irreke apmere yanhe Achaia aritnye ikwerenge. Itne akwetethele arntarnte-arerlte-aneme arrpenhe Ngkarte-kenhe areye apurrke-arlike-irretyakenhele.

¹⁶ Nhenge tyerrtye areye Stephanas-arteke arrekanttherre angkerleng, arranttherre kwenhe aywerrkele awetyeke iwenhe apeke ikwere itne angkemeke mpwarewaraye. Arrpenhe areye-arlike apurte-irreke itnekenge warke Ngkarte-kenhe mpwaremele, kele arranttherre kwenhe itnenhe awetyeke-anteye.

¹⁷⁻¹⁸ Ayenge kwenhe akwetethe itirrerle-aneme, "Ilengare-ame the arrenhantherrenhe aretyenhe?" Kele ayenge akangkeme anthurrele lyete aremele-iperle artwe urrpetye yanhe apetyewarrerleng arrekanttherrengentye, Stephanas, Fortunatus, Achaicus uthene. Nhenge itne-arle apetyewarreke-arle itne ayenge akangkentye anthurre mpwarewarreke itne-arle arrekanttherreke-amparre akangketyeke mpwarekenge arrenhantherrenhe nhenge imperlte-alhetyenhenge. Itnenhe nhenhele atnyenemele kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe the atnyeneke-arteke nhenhele. Arranttherre kwenhe aywerrkele awetyeke artwe nhenhe areyele-arteke-anteye, iwenhe-arle itne angkeme mpwarewaraye.

¹⁹ Atyewe atningke anthurre Jesus-kenhe apmere nhenhe arrpe-anenhele Asia ikwerele aneme, itne arrekanttherre

itirreme akangkemele. Artwe Aquila uthene anewe ikwerenhe Priscilla uthene-arle arrekhantherre akangkemele anteye arrekhantherre itirremele. Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye-arlike arrekhantherre itirrewarreme, nhenhe areye apurte-irremele apmere kwene ikwere-atherrenhenge alyelhetyeke Ngkarte utyernetyeke.

²⁰ Alakenhe atyewe Jesus-kenhe nhenhele aneme itne-arle arrekhantherre itirremele akangkentye anemele.

Nhenge arrantherre arerremele akangkentye anerlte-anaye kwaketye-akerremele arrellyenngenge arrwantye irremele arrantherre ingkirreke atyewe-arle Jesus-kenhe anemele.

²¹ Pipe nhenhe kwenhe atyewe atyinhele intelhe-ilekenge, rarle ayenge aweke-arle angkerlengere re intelhe-ileke arne ingkirreke. Kenhe lyete akenhe the-arrpe antemele intelhe-ileme.

"Ayenge Paul kwenhe arrantherre ingkirrekeke itirreme, arrekhantherre akangkeme anthurre."

²² Arrpenhe apeke-arle anemele Jesus Alartetyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe, Ngkarte ahele anthurrele awelhetyenhe ikwere-werne-atheke renhe imaremele.

Kele akarelhaye, ayenge Jesus-eke angketyeke alakenhe, "Jesus apetyaye."

²³ Yewe, the kwenhe apayuthneme Jesus Alartetye arrekhantherre akangkentye anthurre anetyeke arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele atnyenetyeke.

²⁴ Yewe, ayenge kwenhe arrekhantherre ahentye anthurre aneme Christ Jesus-kenhe areyeke-arle, anwerne akenhe anyente-irreke ikwerenge ware. Kele alakenhe-ante ware.

2 Corinthians

Pipe nhenhe ingkernenye Paul-elarle intelhe-ileke Corinth-arenye areyeke

Pipe nhenhe ingkernenye-arle Paul-elarle intelhe-ileme Corinth-arenye areyeke atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe-arle anemeke

¹ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye-aye, ayenge awerrirraye. Ayenge kwenhe Paul-arle, arrantherre kwenhe ayenge itelareme, Ngkarte ayenge akngakeke, ayenge ileke al-hetyeke Jesus Christ-eke urrakapetyeke arrpenhe areyeke-arlike ayeye mwerre ikwere-akerte iletaye. The anteme ayeye nhenhe intelhe-ileme arrekanttherre Jesus-arenye-arle apmere Corinth-ele aneme areyeke, arrpenhe areyeke apmere arrpenhele aneme-arle ahelhe akngerre Achaiale. Timothy, atyeye anwerne-kenhe, ilerne pipe nhenhe apurtele intelhe-ileme.

² Ilerne akwetethe apayuthnerle-anerreme Ngkarte Akng-eye ilerne-kenhe Jesus Christ Alartetye-arlike arrenhantherrenhe ingkirreke arntarnte-aretyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre atnerre aneme, atere-irretyakenhele.

Ngkarte anwernenhe atnerre-ileme aheke ilengare apeke untherlenge

³ Yewe, anwerne kwenhe Ngkarte utyernemele anetyeke, Re kwenhe Akngeye Jesus Christ Alartetye anwerne-kenheke, Rarle anwernenhe arntarnte-areme anwernenhe atnerre-ilemele ikwerenge-ntyale anwerne irrpelthe-irrpelthe anetyenhenge.

⁴ Kele ilengare apeke-arle anwernenhe akurne atweme, Ngkarte anwernenhe atnerre-ileme. Yanhe-ngentyele anwerne anteme tyerrtye arrpenhe atnerre-ileme arlkarentyetyeke.

⁵ Arraty kwenhe anwerne Jesus-eke-artweye areye-arle, anwerne uyarne itirreme Jesus Christ-arteke. Akurne akngerre-arle re awelhekenge, anwerne itelaretyeke Ngkarte-arle Jesus atnerre-ileke. Jesus-arle atnerre-ileke-iperrele Ngkarte anwernenhe anteme alakenhe renhe-anteye atnerre-ileme.

⁶ Arrpenhe areye apeke ilerneke anhernkeme atwemele-arlike nhenge ilerne-arle Ngkarteke urrakaperlenge arrekanttherrenge. Kele ipmentye, ilerne itnenhe irlpe ipmentye-arle awetyeke, akwenpe anetyeke. Ilerne urrakaperle-akwete-anemele arrekanttherrenge arrantherre

atnerre awelhetyeke Ngkartele-arle itetheke atnyenetyenhe. Nhenge itne ilerneke anhernkeme kenhe Ngkartele ilerennenhe atnerre-ileme-arle, ikwerenge-ntyale anwerne arrekantherre angketyeke arrenhantherrenhe atnerre-iletynhenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge arrpenhe areyele apeke arrenhantherrenhe atwerlenghe, anhernkeme-arlike, Jesus akwete apenterlte-anaye. Akwenpe anaye, atere-irretyale.

⁷ The itelareme arrantherre-arle lterrke akwete aneme. Akurnele arrenhantherrenhe atwerlenghe, Ngkarte akwetethe apentewarreyeke, utepe-arlike-irretyakenhele. Yanhe kwenhe arratye aneme nhenge akurnele arrenhantherre atwerlenghe, arrantherre nhenge ayenge-arteke uyarne itirreme. Yanhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe atnerre-ileme, ayenge-arteke. Ikwere arratye anthurre ayenge arrekantherre angkeme.

Ngkartele Paul arntarnte-arerle-aneme akurnele renhe atwerlenghe

⁸ Jesus-arenye areye-aye, the kwenhe arrekantherre ileme nthakenhe-arle ayenge irreke apmere Asia arritnye. Apmere yanhe ikwerele apmere-arenye areye-arle ilerneke ahele akwete irretyarte nhenge ilerne-arle ayeye mwerre Jesus-akerte ilekenge. Itne kwenhe ilerneke arninkemele angkeme, ahele-arlike irretyame ilernenhe atwemele-arlike. Ilerne uyarne anthurre itirreke. Alakenhe ilerne itirreke, "Ilerne kwenhe ilwetyenhe.

⁹ Lyete arratye ilerne ilwetyeke," alakenhe-arle ilerne itirreke. Ilerne itirrerle-anerretyame Ngkartele-arle nhenge itnenhe ayakemere nhenge ilernenhe atwetyale anetyeke. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe ilernenhe impeke-arle ilerne-arrpe urrkaperle-anerretyeke, akurne nhenhe areyele ilerennenhe atwerlenghe. Ngkarte ilerneke ahentye-anetyakenhe ilerneke-arrpe itirretyeke, ilerne tnakelheketye. Ilerne Renhe-ante ware atnyenetyeke. Re-ante kwenhe ilweke-arle areye akemelhe-ilirtne, itnenhe arntarnte-arerle-aneme.

¹⁰ Arratye kwenhe Ngkartele-arle ilernenhe mwantye arntarnte-areke nhenge tyerrtye akurne areyele-arle ilerennenhe irrerlknghe atwetyeke aneke. Re-anteme ilernenhe mwantyele itethe atnyeneme.

¹¹ Ilerne-arle arrenhantherrenhe thenteme ilerneke akwetethe angkerlte-anetyeke Ngkarteke. Re kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe awemele, atnerte alhwarrpe awelhemele ilerennenhe mwantyele atnyenetyeke. Tyerrtye areyele anteme Ngkarte akertne utyernetyenhe itne-arle aremenge Rarle ilernenhe arntarnte-arerle-aneme mwerre atnyenemele.

Paul Corinth-arenye areyeke arratyentye urrkapeme, re itnenhe ularele mpwaretyakenhe aneke

¹² Ngkartele kwenhe ilernenhe arntarnte-areme, alakenhenge anteme ilerne urrkapentye Ikwerenhe arraty mpwarerle-anerreme. Ilerne kwenhe urrkapetyakenhe aneme urrtirreke-arle arrpenhe areye-arteke, nhenge yanhe areye akaperte altywere akwele-arle akelhemeke. Ilerne iwenhe apeke renhe alengke-iwetyakenhe arrekantherre-ketyenge. Ngkartele kwenhe ilerneke imerneme nhenge nthakenhe-akenhe mpwaretyeke ilerne ingkirreke anthurre akethele mpwaretyenhenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ilerne akangkentye aneme.

¹³⁻¹⁴ Kele ilerne anteme arrekantherre pipe nhenhe intelhe-ileme nhenge arrantherre ilernenhe mwerrentye itelaretyenhenge, arrenhantherrenhe anteme ayakeme nhenge apale itirremenge ilerneketye irrirnke-irremele. Lyete ulkere arrantherre arraty itelareme angkentye akweke ware kwenhe ilerne-arle arrekantherre angkekenge. Kele nhenge urreke-ulkere anteme arrantherre ayeye ingkirreke arraty anthurre itelaretyenhe. Nhenge Alartetye Jesus apetyalperleng, arrantherre renhe akangkemele utyernetyenhenge ilerne arrekantherre ayeye mwerre ilerleng. Alakenhenge anteme ilerne akangkentye aneme arrantherre-arle ayeye mwerre nhengeke akangkwe-irrerleng.

¹⁵⁻¹⁶ Yewe, arrekwele ayenge itirreke arrenhantherrenhe awethe aretyeke alhetyeke. Ayenge itirreke arrekantherrenge anetyeke apmere Macedonia-werne-atheke alhemele, arrekantherrenge awethe-anteye anetyeke anpere apetye-alpemele arrenhantherrenhe nhenge atnerre-ilettyeke. The arrenhantherrenhe apayuthnetyeke ahentye-aneke apw-erte ngkweltye apurtelhe-ilemele atyenge atnyenetyeke nhenge Judea-werne apetyalpemele. Kenhe urreke ayenge ahentye akngarte-iwelheke arrenhantherrenhe anyente-ngare ware aretyeke alheke.

¹⁷ Arrpenheme akwele nhenge atyenge tyele angkeme. Arrantherre apeke itirremeke-athene the apeke-arle urrtirremele ware arrekantherre ilekenge ayenge akwele alhemele arrekantherrenge anyente-irretyeke. Nhenge arrantherre apeke itirreme ayenge-arle alenye atherrele angkemeke-athene yanhe areye-arteke nhenge Ngkartele akutne.

¹⁸ Arrangkwe, ayenge kwenhe alenye atherrele angketyakenhe. Arrantherre itelareme Ngkartele-arle arraty angkeme, yanhe-arteke-arle ayenge arrekantherre arraty angkeme.

19 The kwenhe Silas uthene Timothy uthenenge arrekanttherre Jesus Christ-akerte iletame, Alere Ngkarte-kenhe. Re kwenhe akwetethe arratye mpwarerle-aneme nhenge Ngkartele-arle iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke ilemeke.

20 Ngkartele kwenhe arrule-ngentyele alhileke nhenge Christ apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne yernetyeke. Re-anteme ahelhe nhenhe-werne arratye apetyeke nhenge anwerneke arratemele-arlike. Anwerne anteme Ngkarte utyernemele tnakeme angkemele, "Arratye kwenhe Ngkartele arratye alhileke nhenge alere Ikwerenhe Christ yerneyeke."

21 Ngkartele kwenhe anwernenhe Jesus Christ-nge anyentelhe-ileme, arranttherre uthene anwerne yerneke-arle areye uthene. Ngkarte anyentele ware kwenhe anwernenhe akngakeme nhenge anwerne Ikwere anetyenhenge Ikwere arratye urrkapetyeke.

22 Anwerne kwenhe Ngkarte-kenhe areye, Re Utnenge Akngerre anwernenhe antheke nhenge utnenge kwene anwerne-kenhele anetyeke yanhe-ngentyele anteme arpenhe areyele aretyenhenge anwerne-arle apententye akngerre Ikwerenhe areye. Arranttherre itelareme nhenge nthakenhe-arle artwele impatye pwelekeke arrerneme, arpenhe areyele aretyenhenge angkemele anteme, "Alartetye yanhe-kenhe kwenhe pweleke re." Alakenhe anteme Ngkartele anwernenhe Utnenge Akngerre antheke anwerne Ikwerenhe anetyenhenge. Yanhe-ngentyele anteme anwerne itelareme Ngkartele-arle anwernenhe arratye anthetyenhe mwerre ingkirreke Rarle anwerneke alhileke-iperrele.

23 Ngkartele kwenhe itelareme tharle arratye ileme Rarle ayenge arerle-anemenge: Nhenge ayenge apeke-arle apmere arrekanttherrenhe Corinth-werneke-amparre alheke nhenge Macedonia-werne urreke alhetyenhenge, arranttherre atyenge ahele-irremere. Alakenhe-irreketyenge ayenge akwete-arle aneke, alpetyakenhele.

24 Arranttherre ingkirreke kwenhe Jesus Christ-eke kele akangkwe-irreme, arranttherre renhe kele apenterlte-anemele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the arrenhantherrenhe uternetyakenhe anetyenhe ayenge-arteke anetyeke, arrangkwe. Ayenge kwenhe arrekanttherrenge apurte urrkaperle-aneme ware arranttherre nhenge akangkentye anetyeke.

2

1-2 Urreke the arrenhantherrenhe aretyeke apetyetyenhenge, ayenge kwenhe alakenhe itirretyame, "Nhenge

ayenge apeke Corinth-werne ampetyele alpeme, the arrenhantherrenhe Jesus-kenhe areye atnerte akngarte-iwemere. Ayenge kwenhe alakenheke ahentye-anetyakenhe! Nhenge the apeke-arle arrenhantherrenhe atnerte akngarte-iweme, kele nthakenhe-arle-ame arrantherre ayenge akangketyeke mpwarirtne." Alakenhe re ayenge itirreke.

³ Arrantherre kwenhe ayenge atnerte akangketyeke mpwaretyeke. Nhenge ayenge apeke-arle apmere arrekantherrenhe-werne kele alheke nhenge pipe intelhe-iletye-arlike-akenhele, kele arrantherre ayenge atnerte akngarte-iwemere. Alakenhe irreketyenge, ayenge akwete aneme alhetyakenhele, the nhenge pipe arrekwele arrekantherre intelhe-ileke. Ayenge kwenhe alakenhe-arle itirretyame: ayenge arrekantherre akangkeryenge, arrantherre akangkemele anteme-arle aneme.

⁴ Pipe yanhe nhenge tharle arrekantherre arrekwele intelhe-ileke, nhenhe ikwerele ureke ayenge atnerte akngarte-anthurre-iwelheke. Ayenge kwenhe arrekantherre akngerre anthurre itirreke artnemele nhenge the pipe yanhe yernerlenge. Tharle pipe yanhe intelhe-iletyakenhe-arle arrenhantherrenhe alhwarrpele-anthetyeke, arrangkwe. The kwenhe pipe yanhe arrekantherre intelhe-ileke nhenge ayenge-arle arrekantherre ahentye anthurre anemenge.

Paul ipeltye anteme aneke artwe anyenteke renhe atnerte akngarte-iwekenge iperreng

⁵ Artwe Corinth-arenye nhengele, akurne anthurre-arle mpwarekeke, re ayenge-ante kwenye apurele-antheke, rarle arrenhantherre-arlike apurele-antheke. Ayenge kwenhe akwete angketyakenhe aneme nhenge antekelhe-iletyakenhele, arrangkwe.

⁶ Arrantherre kwenhe ikwere alkngetherre ileke. Kele mwerre-arle! Lyete kwenhe ayenge alakenhe arrekantherre angkeme: Yanhe impeyewe, awethe ikwere ahele-irretyale!

⁷ Nhenge arrantherre awethe apeke ikwere ahele-irrerlenge, re apeke atnerte akngarte-iwelheme-ketye, Ngkarte-ngentyele artepe untyeme-irremele anteme aneme. Alakenhe-irreketyenge, ikwerenge ipeltye-irremele anaye, akangkemele renhe arntarnte-arerlte-anaye.

⁸ The kwenhe arrekantherre ileme nhenge ikwerenge ipeltye-irretyeke renhe irlpangelhe-ileme arrantherre-arle atnerte akangkemele renhe arntarnte-aremeke.

⁹ Arrekantherre apele, the pipe nhenge intelhe-ileke yernemele nhenge arrekantherre-akerte akaltye-irretyeke.

Arrantherre apeke pipe yanhe renhe areke-arle arrantherre aywerrke anthurre mpwaretyenhenge. Arrantherre apeke renhe impeme.

¹⁰ Jesus Christ-ele ayenge itelareme, tharle akwetethe arraty eilerle-anemeke. Nhenge arrantherre apeke tyerrtye akurne yanheke ipeltye-irrerlenghe, renhe akngetye-alpemele imerte arrekhantherrenge apurte-irretyenhenge, arrantherre nhenge itelareme ayenge-arlike-arle nhenge arrekhantherre ipeltye-irretyeke anetyenhenge. Re apeke akurne mpwaretyakenhe ayenge ikwere ipeltye-irretyeke. Kele mwerre-arle, ayenge ikwere akwenpe ipeltye-irreme. Nhenge Christ-ele apele itelareme, the renhe mpwaretyenhe arrenhantherrenhe alpe-eme-ilettyeke.

¹¹ Anwerne kwenhe akwete anthurre ipeltye-ilerretyeke arrentye Satan anwerneke akngerrepate aneketyenge. Anwerne kwenhe itelareme arrentye Satan-arle akwete anthurre itirremenge anwernenhe tyelpelhe-ilemele artepe Ngkarte-ketyenge untyeme-ilettyenheke akwele.

Paul Corinth-arenye areyeke ileltheke rarle Troy-werne alheke

¹² The kwenhe apmere ayenge-arle anetyarte impemele alpeke anteme apmere yanhe Troy-werne nhenge ayeye mwerre Jesus Christ-akerte ilettyeke. Apmere ikwere-irremele the tyerrtye atningke areke ahentye-anerrirrelenghe awetyeke Jesus Alartetye-arle arrwekele-anteyele utnenge itne-kenheke angkeke itne-arle angkentye impene renhe mwantyele awetyenhenge.

¹³ Apmere Troy-enge, ayenge kwenhe atnerte akngarte-iwelheke uye akwete unthemele atyewe atyinhe Titus-eke. Ikwere-iperrele anteme itne ayenge irtwareke, the itnenhe imperle-alherlenghe apmere Macedonia-werne alhemele apale-unthetyeke Titus-eke.

Jesus Christ Alartetye aneme Paul-eke yerneke-arle arrenhe ikwerenhe areyeke-arlike

¹⁴ Anwerne ingkirrekele akwetethe Ngkarte akertne utyernerlte-anetyekeye, Christ-nge ularre kwenhe rarle akwetethe utnenge anwerne-kenhe arraty-arraty-ilemenge anwerne-arle nhenge unthemele ayeye mwerre ikwerenhe tyerrtye areyeke ilerlte-apetyeke. Nhenge yanhe arye ikwere ahentye-anetyakenhe-arle anwernenhe uyarne akurne-ileme Ngkartele-arle anwernenhe lterreke mpwaremenge. Apmere arrpe-anenhenge tyerrtye areyele ayeye renhe awerrirreme Jesus Christ-akerte akalttye-irremele.

Ayeye nhenge re kwenhe unpe mwerre akngerre ntyeme-arteke-arle apmere arrpe-anenheke irrpeme. Arrantherre itelareme nhenge unpe mwerre akngerrele unentyeme nhenge tyerrtye areyele anteme renhe ntyerneme. Alakenhe-arteke anteme nhenge anwerne ayeye Jesus-akerte ilerlte-apemele, tyerrtye atningkele apmere ingkirrekenge awetyenhenge ikwere-akerte akalbye-anteme-irreme.

¹⁵ Anwerne yerneke-arle areyele kwenhe ayeye Christ-akerte tyerrtye ingkirrekeke ilerlte-apeme Ngkartele anteme akangkemele arerle-anemenge. Nhenge yanhe areye iwerre arratyale-arle alheme itetheke, nhenge arrpenhe areye iwerre akurnele-arle alheme ilwetyeke areyele-arlike kwenhe aweme renhe.

¹⁶ Ayeye nhenge re kwenhe unpe-arteke. Nhenge yanhe areyeke iwerre ilwetyeke alheme-arle unpe nhenge arne ilweke-arle-arteke. Kenhe arrpenhe areyeke iwerre arratyale-arle itethe-werne alhemeke unpe nhenge mwerre akngerre anthurre-arle. Nhenge tharle ayeye nhenhe ilemunge ayenge apeke atere-arle awelheme. The ayeye nhenhe itirrentye arrpenhele arntwarre-ulkerenge iletayeke ahentye-anetyakenhe, itne iwerre apenteme-ketye nhenge ilwetyeke atheke. Kele anwerne akwete anteme ilerlte-aneme ayeye nhenge renhe-ante ware Ngkartele-arle anwernenhe akayakele atnyenemenge.

¹⁷ Arrpenheme apeke tyele angkerlte-aneme yernekarle anwerneke areye-akerte. Arrantherre itirreme akwele anwerne-arle apwerte ngkweltyeke ware akwele ayeye mwerre nhenge Christ-akerte ilemunge. Arrpenhemele arrenhantherrenhe apwerte ngkweltyeke apayuthneme nhenge itne ayeye iletynheke-amperre. Kenhe anwerne akenhe arrenhantherrenhe apwerte ngkweltyeke apayuthnetyakenhele yanhe-artekele. Ngkartele anwernenhe akngakeke nhenge anwerne-arle ayeye mwerre Christ-akerte ilerlte-apetyenhenge. Re anteme areme anwerne-arle ikwere arratyale urrakapemenge.

3

Alhileke-arle Ngkarte-kenhe lyetenye mwerre anthurre

¹ Arrantherre akwele itirreme anwerne-arle akwele akertne utyernelhemeke-athene. Arrangkwe, anwerne-arle akertne utyernelhetyakenhe-arle aneke. Arrpenheme kwenhe pipe areye-akerte alheme arrpenhemele-arle itneke intelhe-ileke. Jesus-arenye mwerre arrpenhe areyele apeke apmere ikwerenhe-ngentyele intelhe-iletynhe alakenne, "Artwe nhenhe kwenhe mwerre aneme. Re

kwenhe urrkapentye mwerre Ngkarteke mpwareme." Kenhe iwenhenge-arle-ame ilerne akngeye pipe areye angwenhe apeke ikwerenge-ntyale arrantherre nhenge aretyeke? Awethe anteye, iwenhenge-arle-ame ilerne pipe areye arrekanttherre-ngentye akngerneraye arrpenhe areyeke imernetyeke? Ilerne kwenhe ahentye-anetyakenhe pipe akngernetyeke nhenge arrekanttherre-ngentye arpenhe areyeke imernetyeke nhenge yanhe-ngentye anteme itne ilernenhe iletynhenge nhenge mwerre apeke-arle ilerne ayeye mwerre Jesus-akerte anteke-ilemele ilerle-apperetyeke. Arrangkwe, ingkirrekele kele-arle ilernenhe itelareme.

² Arrantherre kwenhe pipe-arteke aneme nhenge ayeye ilerne-akerte. Ngkartele kwenhe pipe yanhe renhe kele intelhe-ileke utnenge ilerne-kenheke-arleke. Tyer-tye arrpenhe areyele anteme arrenhantherrenhe arerlte-aneme itne anteme itelareme ilerne-arle arrekanttherre ayeye Jesus-akerte iletyme. Nhenge arrpenhe areyele arrenhantherrenhe aretyenhenge Jesus-eke atyewe-irrerleng Ngkarteke-ante ware anerleng.

³ Arraty kwenhe, arrantherre-arle pipe-arteke aneme Christ-ele-arle intelhe-ileke, anwerne-arle arrekanttherre ayeye ilekeng. Ayeye nhenge pipe-ke-arleke intelhe-iletakenhele aneke, ulpele apwerte athirnteke-arleke intelhe-iletakenhe aneke, nhenge angkentye Moses-kenhe-arteke. Kenhe Utnenge Ngkartekenhe kwenhe itethe akwete-ante-arle, rarle intelhe-ileke utnenge arrekanttherrenhe-arleke.

⁴ Iwenhe ikwerenge-ame ilerne alakenhe angkerle-anerreme? Ilerne alakenhe angkeme nhenge Christ-ele-arle ilernenhe atnerre-ilemenge. Ilerne-arle Ngkartate arraty itelarerle-anerremenge.

⁵ Ilerne kwenhe urrkapentye atherre-arrpele uyarne mpwareme. Ilerne akutne-arle aneke nthakenhe urrkapentye renhe mpwaretyeke. Ilerne kwenhe urrkapentye nhenhe mpwareme Akngeyele ware-arle ilerneke imernekenge nthakenhe mpwaretyeke, Rarle ilernenhe ngangkere antheme renhe mpwaretyeke.

⁶ Ngkartele ilernenhe akngakeke nhenge ilerne-arle unterle-apperreme arelhe areyeke ilerle-apperetyeke ayeye lyetenye-arle, ayeye nhenhele itnenhe itethe akwetethe atnyenerle-anetyenhenge. Ayeye ingkweye nhenge Ngkartele-arle Moses antheke, re kwenhe angkentye atningke-akerte anekenge. Kele-anteye apeke-arle anwerne renhe akwetethe arratyale apenterleng, anwerne ilweme akwete-arle. Ilerne kwenhe arrekanttherre ayeye

yanhe angketyakenhe arrule anthurre-arle intelhe-ileke, ilerne ayeye lyetenye nhenhe arrekanttherre ileme Utnenge Akngerrele-arle akaltyele-anthemenge. Ayeye yanhenge ularre Utnenge Akngerrele anwernenhe ingkirreke itethe atnyenerle-aneme.

⁷ Arrantherre itelareme Ngkartele-arle arrekwele ayeye impene anthurre intelhe-ileke apwerte athirnte akngerreke-arleke, Re-anteme Moses antheke, alknгентhe Ngkartekenhele renhe arrtyerneme, inngerre ikwerenhe pwarrrtyerlenghe. Kenhe tyerrtye areyele renhe arraty arerrirre-tyekwenye alknge itnekenhe-arle irrkaye-irrkaye-irrekenge alknгентhe akngerre-arle pwarrrtyekenge. Alknгентhe Moses-kenhe inngerrele-arle aneke pmwelkemele anteme, kenhe tyerrtye areyele akenhe inngerre ikwerenhe are-tyekwenye akwete-arle aneke. Kenhe angkentye impenele akenhe tyerrtye areye yerrele akngeme ilwetyeke-atwetye ware, nhenge itne-arle irlpe artepele awerlenghe angkentye nhenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge Ngkartele anteme itnenhe arriletyenhenge.

⁸ Arratye apelaye, alknгентhe Ngkarte-ngentyele kwenhe akngerre anthurre arrtyernetyame nhenge Rarle angkentye yanhe renhe antheke Moses-ekke. Kenhe lyete akenhe angkentye arrpenhe-arle apetyeke, ayeye impene anthurre-arle Utnenge Akngerre-akerte. Ayeye lyetenye nhenhe kwenhe ayeye Moses-ekarle antheke mwerre anthurre-ulkere. Ayeye lyetenye nhenhele nhenge Utnenge Akngerrele kwenhe anwernenhe akaltyele-antherle-aneme, alknгентhe anwerne-kenhe utnengele imparrketyenhenge.

⁹ Arraty kwenhe, Ngkarte, akngerre-arle pwarrrtyeme, Moses angkentye antheke tyerrtye areye-arleke, kenhe angkentye yanhe-ngentyele Ngkartele itnenhe ilperneme itne-arle ikwere akangkwe-irretyakenhenge renhe ipmentyele anteme impeke. Kenhe angkentye lyetenye impene anthurre aneme angkentye ingkweyenge mwerre akngerre-ulkere. Angkentye lyetenye nhenhele Utnenge Akngerrele anwernenhe itethe atnyeneme.

¹⁰⁻¹¹ Angkentye ingkweyeny-arle anwerneke pwarrrtyetyarte-arle nhenge akweke ware anwerne-ketye uyerretyenhenge anteme. Kenhe atywerrenge lyetenye yanhe akenhe, alethe akwete-ante rarle arrtyerneme.

¹² Anwerne kwenhe atere anetyakenhe irrpelthe-irrpelthe awelhemele kwenhe tyerrtye areyeke ayeye mwerre ilerlte-apeme anwerne-arle itelaremenge Ngkartele-arle anwer-nenhe antheke atywerrenge lyetenye nhenhe. Angkentye atywerrenge nhenhe mwerre akngerre-ulkere angkentye

arrpenhe Moses-ele akaltyele-anthekenge.

¹³ Anwerne kwenhe ahentye-anetyakenhe anyelknge-anyelkngele angketyeke. Anwerne kwenhe Moses-arteke anetyakenhe nhenge inngerre-arle angketyele artelhekeke nhenge tyerrtye areyele renhe areketyenge. Nhenge re apeke inngerre akethe tnerlenge, kele tyerrtye areyele renhe areme-arle nhenge alknghenthele ikwerele-arleng uyerrekeke. Alakenhe irreketyenge Moses-ele inngerre-arle angketyele artelheke.

¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Kele tyerrtye areyeke ayeye nhenge ilerleng Ngkartele-arle Moses antheke, itne irlpe martelheke. Kele lyetenye anteme Jew areye akwete irlpe martelhentye aneme, itne uyarne itelareme angkentye alkarle renhe. Itne Jesus Christ-eke akangkwe-irrerleng-ante ware-arle Jesus-ele irlpe itnekenhe-arlike akaperte-arlike altywere-ilityenhe. Kenhe lyete anteme nhenge angkentye Moses-kenhe itneke ilerleng, itne irlpe martelhemele aneme, awetyakenhele, nhenge angketyele-arle itne artelheme-arteke.

¹⁶ Alakenhe-ante ware kwenhe nhenge tyerrtye apeke akngarte-iwelhirtname Jesus Alartetye-werne, kele Jesus-ele irlpe itnekenhe altywere-arle-ileme iweme anteme arne nhenge-arle renhe irlpe itnekenhe marterle-aneme nhenge yanhe-ngentyele itne angkentye mwerrentye awetyeke.

¹⁷ Jesus Alartetye, re kwenhe aneme Utmenge Ngkartekenhe, nhenge Utmenge rarle anwernekeng aneme kele anwerne irrpelthe-irremele akwenpe apurte anetyenhenge Ngkartenge. Re anteme anwernenhe ipmentye unthetyeke impeme renhe apentetyenhenge iwerre alkarlele.

¹⁸ Moses kwenhe inngerre ikwerenhe angketyele artelheke Israel-arenye areyele anteme inngerre ikwerenhe areketye imparrkerleng. Kenhe anwerne Jesus-kenhe areye kwenhe itne-arteke anetyakenhe, anwerne-arle kwenhe Jesus akethe anthurre arerlte-anemenge nhenge re imparkerleng anthurre, arraty kwenhe re Alartetye akngerre anthurre aneme. Utmenge Akngerrele kwenhe anwernenhe akwetethe akngarte-iwerle-aneme nhenge Re-arteke anetyeke.

4

Paul-ele itneke ayeye mwerre Ngkarte-akerte ileme alknghenthe pwarrtyentye-akerte-arle

¹ Ngkarte nhenge anwerneke atnerte alhwarrpe awelhemele, anwernenhe akngakemele urrkapentye nhenhe antheke ayeye mwerre tyerrtye areyeke ilerlte-apetyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne aywerrkele untherlte-

anemele nhenge tyerrtye areyeke akwetethe angkentye ilerlte-apeme nhenge impelhetyakenhele.

² Nhenge anwerne ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe antekelhe-ilemele ilerlte-apeme, anwerne-arle anyelknge-anyelknge mpwaretyakenhele. Anwerne urrtirretyakenhe-arle ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe Christ-akerte akngarte-iwetyakenhele. Ngkartele kwenhe anwernenhe arerle-aneme Re itelareme anwerne-arle nhenge tyerrtye areyeke arratye-ante angkeme. Kele itne anteme itelaretyenhenge anwerne-arle arratye angkemeke.

³ Arrpenheme itirrerlengye ayeye-arle ilerne ileme alengkiwentye akwele. Nhenge yanhe areyele ayeye itelaretyakenhe, itne apale alhemele ilwetyeke atheke.

⁴ Tyerrtye areye nhenge Ngkarte-ketyenge-arle artepe untyeme-irremele, arrentye Satan-ele-arle itnenhe pwenge-ilemele untyeme-ilemele itne-arle ayeye mwerre itelareketyenge. Satan kwenhe akelheme nhenge alartetye akwele aneme apmere ahelhe nhenheke. Kenhe ayeye mwerre akenhe aneme alkngenthe mwerre untyemarre Ngkarte-kenhe anemele. Alkngenthe nhengele anwerneke imerneme Jesus Christ ngangkere akngerre-akerte-arle. Ngkarte-arle re-atherre akwele rante-rante anthurre.

⁵ Nhenge apmere arrpe-anenhele nthenhele anwerne-arle unthemele ayeye mwerre-akerte, anwerne kwenhe nhenge untherlte-apetyakenhele arrpenhe areyeke ayeye ilelherle-alpemele, arrangkwe. Anwerne itneke Jesus Christ-ante-akerte ware ileme anwerne ingkirrekeke Alartetye. Anwerne kwenhe awethe angkeme anwerne-arle arrekanttherre urrkapeme Jesus-nge ularre.

⁶ Arrule anthurre kwenhe Ngkartele ahelhe nhenhe mpwareke nhenge angkemele-ante ware. Nhenge ingwemerte ware anerlengye Re angkeke, "Alkngenthe-irraye" kele alkngenthe anteme pwarrtyeke. Urreke anwerne Jesus-eke atyewe-irretyenhenge, anwerne ingwemertele-anteye-arle aneke. Ngkartele anteme anwernenhe alkngirreke Re-anteme alkngenthe Ikwerenhe anwerneke-arleke arrtyernetyeke nhenge yanhe-ngentyele anteme akaperte anwerne-kenhe altywere-ileke anwerne arratye itelaretyenhenge Ngkartele-arle anwernenhe itetheke mpwareke Christ-nge ularre.

Paul lterrke anetyakenhe, kenhe atywerrenge Ngkarte-kenhe re akenhe arratye lterrke anthurre

⁷ Ayenge awerrirraye! Nhenge angwenhele apeke arne arntwirrkentye akngerre ahelhe-ngentyele mpwareme arne atyeperre areye akwerneme anteme tyampite nhenge

ikwere-arleke. Alakenhe renhe-arteke anteme Ngkartele ilernenhe akngakeme arne ahelhe-ngentyele-arle mpwareke-arteke, re anteme arne tyeperre impene ilerne kwenেকে akwerneme, arne nhenge ayeye mwerre Jesus-akerte. Re kwenhe nhenhe renhe mpwareke arrantherre itelare-tyenhenge ayeye nhenhe Ngkarte-ngentyele-arle ilerne-ngentyele kwenye.

⁸ Nhenge ilerne ayeye mwerre tyerrtye areyeke angkemele arrpenheme akenhe ilerneke anhernkerleng, ilernenhe iltetyenhenge ayakemele angkeme-ketye. Ilerne akenhe impelhetyakenhe, ilerne akenhe akwete anthurre angkerle-anerrrlerenge. Awethe-ngare ilerne uyarne-arleke akenhe itelarelhenge nthakenhe-akenhe warrke Ngkarte-kenhe mpwaretyeke, kele renhe akwetele ilerne ikwere akangkwe-irrerle-anerremele impelhetyakenhele.

⁹ Awethe-ngare nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe yanhe ar-eyeye nhenge ahele-arle awelherlte-anemeke, ilerneke ahele-ahele angkemele nhenge ilerne ayeye akwele ileme-ketye. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe ilernenhe ipmentye impetyak-enhele, Rarle akwetethe-arle ilernenhe arntarnte-arerle-aneme mwantye-mwantye-ilemele. Arlte arrpe-anenhenge itne ilernenhe atwemele ahelheke-arleke ntewetyenhenge, itne akenhe ilernenhe uyarne irrerlkng atweme. Ilerne-arle akwetethe itneke ayeye mwerre ilerle-anerreme.

¹⁰⁻¹¹ Nhenge ilerne Jesus-eke urrkapemele, tyerrtye ar-eyeye akwetethe-arle ilerneke ahele-irrerlte-aneme, itne ilernenhe irrerlkng atwetyeke ahentye-aneme nhenge itne-arle Jesus atweke-arteke. Kele mwerre-arle, urreke apeke-arle itne ilernenhe irrerlkng atwetyenhe ilerne-arle Jesus apentemenge iwerre arratyeye alhetyeke. Lyete akenhe ilerne akwetethe urrkaperle-anerreme. Ilerne-arle itethe akwete anerle-anerrrlerenge tyerrtye atningkele ilernenhe areme itirremele, “Ngangkere Jesus-kenhele kwenhe itethe-irirtneke-arle renhe-atherrenhe atnyeneme anteme.”

¹² Arrantherre-ame itelareme nhenge iwenhe-arle ilerne angkemeke? Itne kwenhe ilernenhe irrerlkng atwetyeke ahentye-aneme ilerne-arle nhenge ayeye mwerre ilemenge. Arrantherre akenhe ayeye mwerre ikwere akangkwe-irreke-arle nhenge iwerre arratyewerne-arle akwete apenteme itethe athathe.

¹³ Arrule anthurre Alartetye David-ele intelhe-ileke pipe nhenhe-arteke ikwere,

“The kwenhe Ngkarte-ante ware thenteme, alakenhe ikw-erenge nhenge the tyerrtye areyeke Ngkarte-akerte ilerle-apetyeke.” Alakenhe-arle re angkeke. *Psalm 116:10.*

Kele ilerne kwenhe, David-ele-arteke, nhenge Ngkarteke-ante ware akangkwe-irreke-arle ayeye renhe-arteke-anteye ikwere-akerte ileme.

¹⁴ Alakenhe renhe ilerne Ngkarte-akerte akaltye aneme: Ngkarte Jesus Christ itethe-ilemele akemelhe-ileke. Alakenhe-arteke anteme Ngkarte ilerennenhe itethe-ilemele akemelhe-iletynhe nhenge arrantherre ingkirrekenge. Ikwere-iperrele anteme Ngkartele anwernenhe ingkirreke akngetyenhe Jesus-arle aneme-werne imerte ikwerenge aknganerle-anetyenhenge.

¹⁵ Arrantherre itelareme itne-arle ilerennenhe alwerneme irrerlknge atwetyeke ilerne-arle arrekantherre ayeye mwerre Jesus-akerte ilerlenghe. Kele mwerre-arle, ilerne arrekantherre ware-arle mpwareme nhenge arrantherre awetyenhenge Jesus-eke-ante ware akangkwe-irretyenhenge. Apmere arrpe-anenhenge nhenge ilerne ayeye mwerre ilemele, tyerrtye atningke kwenhe akaltye-irreme Ngkarte-arle mwantye-mwantye anemenge, itne anteme ikwere atyewe-irremenge. Itne atningke-ame-atningke-irremele, itne Ngkarte utyernetyeke tnakemele.

Ngkartele anwernenhe tyerrtye mwerre arrpenhe anthetyenhe

¹⁶ Ilerne itelareme Ngkarte-arle ilerennenhe itethe-ilirtnetyenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ilerne ahentye-aneme aywerrkele akwete ikwere urrakpemele nhenge apurrke-arlike-irretyakenhele. Nhenge ilerne ampwe-irrerle-anerremele tyerrtye ilerne-kenhe alpawe anthurre anteme awelheme, kenhe Ngkartele akenhe akwetethe-arle utnenge ilerne-kenhe lterrke-ilerle-anerlenghe arlte arrpe-anenhele.

¹⁷ Nhenge apmere ahelhe nhenhele anemele akur-nele ilerennenhe akwete atweme, tyerrtye areye-arlike iler-neke ahele-irrelte-aneme atwerlte-arlike-anemele. Kenhe akurne areyele ilerennenhe atweme akweke ware-arle aneme akwetethe anetyakenhe. Akurne nhenhe areyele anwernenhe atwemele, itne-arle anwernenhe mpwareme Ngkarte-werne alkerenge anteme anetyeke. Apmere yanhe ikwerenge anwerne akangkentye akwete-ante anerlte-anetyenhe apurte Ngkartenge. Alakenhe mwerre anthurre-arle.

¹⁸ Ingkerreke ahelhe nhenhenge anwerne-arle arerlte-anemele apele uyerretyenhenge Ngkartenge ularre. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ilerne arne areyeke itirretyale anetyeke nhenhele akwele anemeke, arrangkwe. Ilerne akwetethe Ngkarte alkere akertnele-akerte itirrerle-anerremetetye, nhenge arne areye-arlike nhenge lyete-arle ilerne

aretyekwenye. Kele mwerre-arle ilerne renhe areye lyete uyarne areme. Apmere yanhe alethe akwete anetyenhe.

5

Nhenge anwerne ilwemele, Ngkartele anwernenhe tyerrtye impene anthurre anthetyenhe

¹ Tyerrtye anwerne-kenhe kwenhe aneme awerrke-awerre nhenge ilthe ingkweye-arteke. Anwerne kwenhe itelareme, Rarle kwenhe anwerneke imerneke, anwerne nhenge ilweke iperrele, Ngkartele anteme anwernenhe tyerrtye impene nhenge antheme anwerne-arle Ikwerenge itethe alethe akwete anetyenhenge apmere Ikwerenhele. Tyerrtye impene nhenge re kwenhe ilthe alkarle lyetenye-arteke aneme Ngkartele-arle anwerneke arteke. Anwerne kwenhe ilthe alakenhe-arteke uyarne arteme.

² Nhenge apmere ahelhe nhenhele anemele, tyerrtye anwerne-kenhele awerrkelheme arne ingkirreke-ngentyele anwerne apurrke-arlike-irremele. Nhenhe ikwerele ureke anwerne itelareme Ngkartele-arle anwernenhe tyerrtye impene anthurre anthetyenhe urreke. Tyerrtye impene nhenge antyame alkarle-arteke rarle anwerneke-arlike arrerneme. Anwerne kwenhe tyerrtye impene nhengeke ahentye anthurre aneme, tyerrtye nhenge akertne-arenye. Yanhe ikwere-arle anwerne akarelherlte-aneme.

³ Urreke, nhenge anwerne-arle ilweke iperre, Ngkartele-arle anwernenhe tyerrtye impene nhenge anthetyenhe anwerne-arle Ngkartenge apurte-irremele alethe akwete anetyenhenge akangkemele. Nhenge anwerne apeke-arle ikwere irrpetyakenhe aneke, anwerne lthane-arteke-arle anemere, mantere kwenye-arteke, nhenge akethe ware aneme. Alakenhe mwerre anetyakenhe-arle!

⁴ Nhenge tyerrtye anwerne-kenhe anteme ilthe-arteke, arrantherre itelareme nhenge nthakenhe-arle ilthe arrule akngerre-arle tnetyakenhe nhenge tnemeke-amparre kele imerte uyerremele anteme, yanhe-arteke athewe anwerne aneme. Tyerrtye anwerne-kenhe ampwe-irreme awerrkelhemele, rikerte-arlike awelheme, ilweme anteme. Ikwere-iperrele anteme mantere akurne-akurne-arteke anteme aneme, anwerne kwenhe tyerrtye angkweye nhenhe ingkerneke imperlte-alhetyenhe anwerne tyerrtye alkarle anthurre inetyenhenge. Tyerrtye angkweye nhenhe re uyerrenge Ngkartele anteme anwernenhe tyerrtye mwerre akngerre alkarle antheme nhenge anwerne apurte ikwerenge anetyenhenge alethe akwete itethe anetyenhenge, awethe ilwetye-arlike-akenhele.

⁵ Ngkarte anyentele ware kwenhe anwernenhe mpwareke, Re kwenhe anwernenhe ileke Rarle anwernenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe anthetyenhe, yanhe nhenge impene anthurrele aneme alkere-arenye. Re kwenhe anwernenhe Ut-nenge Ikwerenhe kele antheke Ut-nenge re anteme anwerne kwenenge-arlenge aneme. Alakenhenge anwerne kwenhe kele Ut-nenge Akngerre-akerte aneme anwerne itelareme nhenge Rarle anwernenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe yanhe renhe anthetyenhe Rarle alhileke-iperrele.

⁶⁻⁷ Arrpenhe areye atere anthurre awelheme ilweme-ketye. Kenhe Jesus-arenye areye atere anetyakenhele ilwetyeke. Apmere ahelhe nhenhele anemele anwerne kwenhe apmere alkerele Jesus Alartetyenge arrangkwe akwete anemenge, kele mwerre-arle. Anwerne kwenhe akarelherlte-aneme tyerrtye impene anthurreke Ngkartele-arle anwerneke atnyenerle-anemeke. Lyete kwenhe tyerrtye impene nhenge aretyakenhe aneme. Kele anwerne itelareme Ngkartele-arle arraty anwernenhe anthetyen-henge, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne arlte akwetethenhele renhe itelarerlte-aneme.

⁸ Ayenge nhenge awethe angkeme, arraty kwenhe, anwerne-arle atereke akutne ilwetyeke. Anwerne akwenpe anthurre anerlte-aneme. Anwerne tyerrtye nhenhe areye imperlte-alhetyeke ahentye-aneme nhenhe ikwerele nhenge anwerne alpetyenhenge Jesus Christ Alartetye-nerne akwete-ante ikwerenge anetyeke.

⁹⁻¹⁰ Nthakenhe-ame anwerne irreye? Anwerne apeke kwenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhele akwete anetyeke, anwerne apeke apmere alkere akertne ikwerenheke irrpetyeke ikwerele anetyeke aneme. Kele mwerre-arle! Nhenge anwerne ilwemele anwerne ingkirreke ntetyeke alhemele arrwekeleke Jesus Christ-nge ularre re mwantyele anwernenhe aretyeke awemele, iwenhe apeke renhe-arle anwernele mpwarekeke, arne mwerre apeke mpwarekeke akurne apeke. Re anwernenhe anthintye-alpetyenhenge nthakenhe-arle anwerne mpwaremenge ularre. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, anwerne Ngkarte-ante ware akwetethe akangkentye mpwaretyeke.

Anwerne kwenhe Ngkarteke atyewe-irreme Jesus Christ-ngentyele-arle ware

¹¹ Lyete kwenhe ayenge iwerre arratyale anetyeke-irreme Jesus-eke, ikwere akwetethe itirremele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the tyerrtye areyeke ayeye mwerre ileme itne aweke-arle-iperrele ikwere arraty anetyenhenge. Ngkartele kwenhe ayenge itelareme nhenge tharle Ikwere

urkapentye arraty mpwarerle-anemenge. Arrantherre apeke kwenhe ayenge itelaretyeke anteye atyenge arraty itirretyeke nhenge iwenhe-arle ayenge angkeme-akerte.

¹² Nhenge anwerne arrekatherre angkemele, anwerne-arle tnakelhetyakenhe-arle aneme. Nhenge anwerne apeke tnakelherlte-anetyeke, kele arrantherre anwernenhe akertne utyernetyenhenge. Kele anwernenhe akertne utyernetyalaye! Anwerne kwenhe ware ahentye-aneme arrekatherre anwerneke atnerte akangkentye ware awelhetyeke urkapentye nhenhele anwerne-arle mpwaremenge. Kenhe arrpenhe areye kwenhe angkentye akurne anwerneke angkerlte-aneme, itne tnakelherlte-aneme. Itne kwenhe aretyakenhe nhenge itirretye-arlike-akenhele iwenhe apeke renhe-arle Ngkartele mpwareme itnekenhe urtakwertekte. Itne aretyakenhe iwenhe apeke renhe urtakwertekte atyinhe. Ayenge kwenhe alakenhe angkeme arrantherre arrpenhe areye awetyakenhe anetyenhenge angkentye akurne-arle atyenge-akerte angkemeke.

¹³ Nhenge arrpenhe areyele apeke anwernenhe aweme angkerlenghe, itne angkeme anwerne arerte-arerte akwele nhenge anwerne apale-arle angkemeke akwele. Kele mwerre-arle, ayenge-arle itirretyakenhele aneme, ayenge Ngkartekte akwetethe urrkaperle-anemele. Arrpenhe areyele ayenge akaperte altywere anthurre akwele akeme. Kele mwerre anteye-arle, ayenge kwenhe ayeye mwerre ware angkeme nhenge arrantherre itelaretyenhenge utnenge atnerre-irremele.

¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Anwerne kwenhe Ngkartekte aywerrke-irreme ayeye Jesus-akerte ilerlte-aneme anwerne-arle itelaremenge Rarle anwerneke ahentye anthurre anemeke. Nhenge anwerne-arle akurne-irrerereke utyeme-irremele Ngkartektekyenge, Jesus piwelheke anwerneke ilwemele. Nhenge rarle arne arntarlkwele arlpere aneke, anwerne-arle ilweke-arteke anteyele. Ngkartele apeke kwenhe anwernenhe arriletyeke aneke nhenge arne akurne areyele anwerne-arle mpwarekenge, kenhe Jesus akenhe anwerne ingkirrekeke ilwerlenghe-tetye. Kele Ngkartele-arle renhe itethe-ilirtneke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, anwerne Jesus-arenye areye anwerneke-arrpe urrkapetyakenhe, arrangkwe. Anwerne Jesus Christ-eke-ante ware urrkaperlte-anetyeke.

¹⁶ Arrekwele anwerne arne ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyeke itirretyarte, anwerne tyerrtye areye aremele itneke akengentye angketyartele. Kenhe lyete, the Paul-ele, itnenhe areme Ngkartele-arteke. Arrule anthurre nhenge urreke Jesus-kenhe atyewe irretyenhenge, the kwenhe Jesus

Christ uyipmeke aneke, ayenge itirreke rarle artwe ware anemeke-athene. Kenhe lyete anteme the itelareme Jesus Christ-arle Ngkarte-kenhe. Re anwerneke ilwemele itethe-irirtneke.

¹⁷ Arratye kwenhe, nhenge angwenhe apeke Jesus-eke atyewe-irremele, Ngkartele-arle renhe arratyele akngarte-iweme nhenge re arrpenhe-irretyenhenge. Arrekwele kwenhe anwerne apale alhemele, nhenge anwerne-arle Jesus-eke atyewe-irreke Ngkartele anwernenhe iwerre arratyele arrernekenge. Anwerne anteme akurne-ketye untyeme-irreke, anwerne-arle nhenge mpwaretyarteke, akngarte-iwelhemele, arrpenhe-irremele.

¹⁸ Yewe, Ngkartele kwenhe anwernenhe akngarte-iweke. Anwerne kwenhe arlenge anthurre untyeme-irremele anet-yarte Ngkarte-ketye. Kenhe Jesus Christ akenhe ilweke arne arntarlkwele-arlenge, alakenhe renhe Ngkartele anwernenhe utepelhe-iliirtneke ikwere-arrpe. Yewe, Ngkarte kwenhe anwernekenge ipeltye-irreke nthakenhe-arle Jesus irrekenge. Re anwernenhe yerneke apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne alhemele ayeye mwerre Jesus-akerte ilerlte-apetyeke tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke-arlike nhenge itne aweme-arle-iperlele Ngkarte anteme itelaretyenhenge itne apurte anteme ikwere-atherrenge anetyenhenge.

¹⁹ Anwerne alakenhe angkeme: Ngkarte kwenhe ahentye-aneme anwerne ingkirreke ikwerenge ipeltye-irremele anetyeke. Re yerneke Christ anwerneke ilwetyeke, Ngkarte-arle atnerte ulthelhemele Re-anteme anwernenhe arriletyakenhe anetyeke. Ngkartele lyete anteme itelaretyakenhele anteme nhenge iwenhe apeke akurne renhe areye anwerne mpwaretyarteke. Re kwenhe anwernenhe ayeye nhenge antheke tyerrtye ingkirrekeke ilerlte-apetyeke itne ikwerenge awethe ipeltye-irretyenhenge.

²⁰ Yewe, ilerne kwenhe ayeye ilerle-apentye akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe nhenge apmere arrpe-anenhele untherle-apemele, Re angkeme ilernekenge-arle-ureke ayeye nhenge Jesus-akerte tyerrtye areyele awetyenhenge ikwere anteme akangkwe-irretyenhenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge akwele anwerne arrekantherre angkeme, "Ngkartenge ipeltye-irrerirraye," alakenhe ikwere kwenhe Christ ahentye-aneme.

²¹ Jesus Christ kwenhe arne akurne mpwaretyakenhe-arle aneke nhenge anwerne-arteke. Kenhe Ngkartele renhe ilperneke re anteme anwerneke ilweke, tyerrtye akurne-arteke akwele, nhenge arne akurne yanhe areye anwerne-arle mpwarekenge. Re nhenhe renhe mpwareke nhenge Ngkarte anwerne ingkirrekenge ipeltye-irremele anetyen-

henge. Lyete anteme anwerne arratyē ikwerenge aneme nthakenhe-arle Christ-ele mpwarekenge.

6

¹ Ilerne kwenhe Ngkartenge apurte urrkapeme, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ilerne uternemele angkeme: “Arrantherre kwenhe Ngkarte arratyē apenterlte-anetyeke nhenge irlpe ipmentyele nhenge ankerle-ankerle-arteke awetyakenhe anetyale ikwerenge untyeme-irretyale anetyeke Ngkarte-arle arrekhantherre mwantye-mwantye anerlenge.”

² Ngkarte kwenhe pipe-nge alakenhe angkeme, “Ayenge kwenhe arrekwele itirreke Tharle akwele urreke arrenhantherrenhe itetheke mpwaretyenhe.

Arlte yanhe ikwere nhenge irrerlenge, Tharle alhileke-arteke, The arrenhantherrenhe itetheke mpwaremele.” *Isaiah 49:8.*

Arratyē kwenhe! Lyete anthurre, Ngkarte arrekhantherre akangkentye anthurre aneme. Lyete Re akwetethe arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-arerle-aneme. Renhe mwantyele awerrirraye! Akwetethe Renhe apenterlte-anaye apale-irremele alheketye!

Akurnele renhe atwerlenge Paul-arle Ngkartেকে akwetethe urrkaperle-anetyarte

³ Nhenge ilerne Ngkartেকে urrkaperle-anerremele, ilerne-arle arratyēle mpwarerle-anerreme. Nhenge ilerne apeke apale-apale urrkapetyeke aneke, kele tyerrtye atningke ilerneke tyele-arle angkeme, imerte artepe untyeme-irremele Ngkarte-ketye. Alakenhe irreme-ketye anteme ilerne arratyēle Ngkartেকে urrkaperle-anerreme.

⁴ Tyerrtye atningkele kwenhe ilernenhe arerlte-aneme nhenge warrke Ngkarte-kenhe mpwarerlenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ilerne ahentye-aneme itne ilernenhe aretyeke arratyē mwerre nhenge urrkaperlenge. Kele nhenge akurnele apeke ilernenhe atwerlenge ilerne uyarne itelaremele nthakenhe irretyeke, kele ilerne akwenpele aneme itirretyakenhele. Ilerne-arle urrkapentye impetyakenhele aneme, kele ilerne Ngkartেকে akwete urrkaperle-anerremele.

⁵ Arrpenhemele ilernenhe walye arnterre atwetarte, jail-ke akwernetyarte, ilernenhe alwernemele arntwirrkemele atwetyarte. Ingwe arrpe-anenhele ilerne urrkapetyarte ankwe-arlike intetyakenhele. Arlte arrpe-anenhele ilerne akwetethe urrkapetyarte arlkwetye-arlike-akenhele. Ilerne-arle itirretyakenhele anetyarte nhenge

atnerte akurne apeke awelhetyakenhele-arle, Ngkarteke urrkapetyarte ware impetye-arlike-akenhele.

⁶ Arlte lyete ilerne akwete iwerre arratyale aneme ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe itelaremele. Kele anteye-arle akurnele ilernenhe atwerlenghe, kele mwerre-arle. Kenhe ilerne Ngkarteke akwetethe urrkaperle-anerreme ayeye Ikwerenhe angkeme akaperte altywerele. Nhenge tyerrtye yanhe areye ilerneke atnerte ilkelhetyakenhe anemele, ilerne-arle akwetethe itneke akangkentye aneme itneke ahele-irretyakenhele. Ilerne-arle Utnenge Akngerre then-teme ilerneke imernetyeke nthakenhe-arle irretyeke. Ilerne arrpenhe areyeke tyenye anthurre, Ngkarte itneke tyenye anthurre-arteke.

⁷ Yewe, ilerne kwenhe tyerrtye areyeke ayeye arratyale angkeme Ngkarte-arle ngangkere akngerre ikwerenhe ilernenhe akaltye-antherlenghe nhenge urrkapentye Ikwerenhe arratyale mpwaretyeke. Nhenge tyerrtye areye apeke ilerneke tyele angkerlenghe ilernenhe atwemele, kele itnenhe-arle iltetyakenhe, ilerne akwetethe ware-arle iwerre arratyale anerle-anerreme. Kele arrpenhele ilernenhe apale mpwarerlenghe ilpernetyakenhe.

⁸ Arrpenhemele kwenhe ilernenhe akertne utyerneme, arrpenhemele ilernenhe akurne akeme. Arrpenheme ilerneke tyele angkeme, arrpenhe areyele ilernenhe mwerre akeme. Arrpenhe areyele ilernenhe urrtyalthe akeme, itne itirremele nhenge ilerne-arle akwele urrtyrremele ware akwele itneke ilemeke-athene. Arrangkwe-arle akenhe, ilerne-arle itneke arratyale angkeme.

⁹ Arrpenhe areye apale angkeme ilerne-arle akwele akweke ware, Ngkarteke arratyale urrkapetyakenhe aneme. Kenhe arrpenhe atningke akenhe angkeme ilerne-arle Ngkarteke arratyale anthurrele urrkapeme, Rarle ilernenhe ngangkere Ikwerenhe anthemenge. Arlte arrpenhenge ilerne ingkwe ilweke, arrangkwe-anteye aneke. Ilernenhe araye, ilerne kwenhe itethe akwete aneme! Tyerrtye areye ilerneke ilkelhetyakenhe, itne apeke ilernenhe irrerlknghe atwetyeke anthurre ahentye-aneme. Itne uyarnele-arle ilernenhe irrerlknghe atweme.

¹⁰ Ilerne itirretyakenhe itne ilernenhe atnerte akngarte-iwetyeke. Ilerne atnerte akangkentye akwete aneme. Arlte arrpenhenge ilerne iltye-ante anthurre aneme apwerte ngkweltyeke arrangkwe, nhenge antyame uthene mantere utheneke arrangkwe. Kele mwerre-arle, nhenhe ikwerele ureke ilerne-arle akwete ayeye ilerle-anerreme tyerrtye areyeke, itne-arle arne ingkirreke atnyenetyenhe nhenge Ngkarte-kenhe. Yewe, lyete kwenhe ilerne iltye-ante an-

thurre aneme arne-arlike atnyenetyakenhe. Kele mwerre anteye-arle aneme. Nhenge ilerne Jesus-arenye anemele ilerne-arle ingkirreke anthurre-arle atnyeneme Ngkarte-ngentyele nhenge ilerne ahentye-anerlenghe.

¹¹ Yewe, Jesus-arenye akunye areye-aye Corinth-elarle anemele, ilerne kwenhe akethe anthurre angkeme arrekantherre arne-arlike nhenge alengke-iwetyakenhele. Ilerne kwenhe arrekantherre arraty angkeme ilerne-arle arrekantherre ahentye anthurre anemenge.

¹² Yewe, ilerne kwenhe akwetethe arrekantherre ahentye anerle-anerreme nhenge alngwirretyakenhele arrenhantherrenhe impetyakenhele. Nhenge arrekwele apeke arrantherre ilerneke ahentye anthurre aneke, lyete akenhe arrantherre ilerne-ketye ameke anteme arelhomele.

¹³ Ilerne kwenhe arrekantherre ahentye anthurre aneme, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ilerne arrekantherre angkeme akngeye-arle angkeme-arteke alere ikwerenhe areyeke. Kele arrantherre kwenhe ilerneke-arlike ahentye anteye anetyeke.

Apurte-irretyale arrpenhe areyenge Ngkarte-arle ikwele-aremeke

¹⁴ Jesus-arenye akunye atyinhe areye-aye, arelhewaraye nhenge arrantherre Ngkarteke akutne areyenge-arle anemele, itne apeke arrenhantherre apale akngeme-ketye untyeme-ilemele Ngkarte-ketye. Apurte-irretyale anaye yanhe areyenge Jesus itelaretyakenhe areye-arle! Arrpenhele arraty-arle mpwareme, arrpenhele akurne-arle mpwareme, ratherre uyarne apurte-irremele warrke Ngkarte-kenhe artangentye-irreme. Alakenhe-arteke, arlte uthene ingwe uthene apurtele tnetyakenhe aneme.

¹⁵ Christ uthene arrentye Satan uthene-ame apurte angkerrentye akngerre iwenhe apeke renhe apurtele anteme mpwareme? Arrangkwe anthurre! Kele alakenhe-anteyele Jesus-kenhe areye-arlike, ikwerenhe anetyakenhe areye-arlike, apurte angkerretyakenhe aneme nhenge iwenhe apeke renhe apurtele mpwaretyenhenge.

¹⁶ Nhenge Ngkarte-kenhe areyele-ame ngkarte urrtirrentye nhenge arne-ngentyele mpwareke-arle tyaty Ngkarte-kenheke akwerneme, itnenhe akertne anteme utyernemele? Arrangkwe anthurre! Anwerne kwenhe tyaty Ngkarte-kenhe-arteke aneme, Rarle anwerne ingkirreke kwenele anemenge. Ngkarte kwenhe alakenhe angkeke pipe-nge,

"The kwenhe apmere Atyinhe itnekenge mpwareme,
Ayenge itnekenge apurte alhomele.

Ayenge Ngkarte itnekenhe anetyenhe,
 kenhe tyerrtye nhenhe areye akenhe atyenge-artweye
 arratye anthurre anetyenhe." *Leviticus 26:12;*
Jeremiah 32:38; Ezekiel 37:27.

¹⁷ Ngkarte awethe alakenhe itneke-akerte angkeke,
 "Apurte-irretyale anaye yanhe areyenge ahele-
 arle-irrerle-aneme Atyengenge, itnekenge
 akngakelhemele anaye.

Anpetyale anteme anaye arne iwenhe apeke akurne
 renhe.

The akangkemele anteme arrekantherre ileme akngakel-
 hemele alhaye itneke-ketye, The anteme arrenhan-
 therrenhe mwantyele arntarnte-areme." *Isaiah*
52:11.

¹⁸ Ngkarte, arne ingkirrekeke-arle Alartetye aneme, alak-
 enhe angkeke anteye,

"Ayenge Akngeye arrekantherre anetyenhe.
 Arrantherre ingkirreke ampe Atyinhe areye ane-
 tyenhe." *2 Samuel 7:14,*
7:8.

7

¹ Jesus-arenye areye-aye, Ngkarte kwenhe anwerneke
 angkeke rarle akwele anwernenhe altye-irreme Akngeye
 anwerne-kenhe-arteke-arle aneme. Alakenhe ikwerenge-
 arle anwerne akurnentye impelhetyeke nhenge Ngkarte-
 werne utepe-irritnemele. Anwerne arlte arrpe-anenhele
 Ngkarteke mwantye mpwarelhomele anetyekaye anwerne-
 arle ikwerenge atere-irremenge, anwerne anteme arratye
 mwerre aneme ikwere-ante ware.

Paul atnerte akangkentye anthurre awelheke Corinth-
arenye areyeke Ngkarte-werne-arle utepe-irrekenge

² Jesus-arenye areye-aye, ilerne ahentye-aneme arran-
 therre ilerneke ilkelhetyeke. Arrpenheme kwenhe ilerneke
 tyele angkeme. Itne angkeme ilerne-arle akwele urrtiyir-
 remele ilerle-apemeke arrenhantherrenhe urrtyekelhe-
 ilemele nhenge ilerne arne arrpenhe areye inetyenhenge.
 Itne kwenhe itirreme ilerne akwele-arle arrenhantherrenhe
 uterneme nhenge akurne mpwaretyeke ilerne akwele ap-
 werte ngkweltye arrekantherre-ngentyele anyelkngel in-
 etyenhenge. Yanhe arratye anetyakenhe-arle, arrangkwe
 anthurre!

³ Kenhe pipe nhenhenge the arrenhantherrenhe apurele-
 anthetyakenhe, atyenge-arle tyele angkerlte-anemeke,
 tharle kwenhe urtakwerte atyinhele arrenhantherrenhe
 atnyeneme. Arrantherre itelareme tharle arrekantherre

arrwekele ileke, ayenge akwetethe arrekatherre ahentye anthurre anerle-anetyenhe. Ayenge apeke ilweme, ayenge apeke itethe akwete aneme, kele the akwetethe arrenhantherrenhe itelarerle-aneme alngwirretyakenhele. Arne arrpenheme kwenhe atyenge irreyenhe, kenhe arne iwenhele apeke renhe anwernenhe uyarne akalkelhe-ileme. Anwerne apurte akwetethe anetyenhe.

⁴ The itelareme arrantherre-arle mwerre anemeke, alakenhe renhe anteme the tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke arrekatherre-akerte ilettyeke. Ayenge itirretyakenhe akurne areyele-arle ayenge atwemenge. The kwenhe utnenge atnerre atnyeneme, ayenge akwetethe atnerte akangkemele aneme nhenge the arrenhantherrenhe itelar-erlenge.

⁵ Arrule anthurre, nhenge ilerne-arle Macedonia-werne apetyerlenge, ilerne arrekatherre atnerte akurne anthurre awelheke. Ilerne uyarne anthurre apmere nhenhele ltyerreke. Tyerrtye areye kwenhe ilerneke ahele anthurre irreke, ilerne itneke ahele angkerreke. Ilerne akngerre anthurre itirreke atere awelhemele.

⁶ Ngkartele itelareke ilerne-arle atnerte akurne awelhekeke. Re anteme Titus yerneke nhenge ilernenhe atnerte akangkentye mpwaretyeke. Ngkartele kwenhe akwetethe itelareme tyerrtye areye nhenge atnerte akurne awelherlenge.

⁷ Nhenge Titus-arle apetyeke nhenhe Macedonia-werne, re ilerneke ileke nhenge arrantherre-arle akwele renhe atnerte akangkentye mpwareke. Re ilerneke ileke arrantherre-arle akwele atnerte akurne anthurre awelheke, arrantherre-arle ahentye-aneke ilernenhe awethe aretyeke. Re ilerneke awethe ileke arrantherre-arle ilernekenge ipeltye-irremele anemeke nhenge arrantherre-arle ilerneke ahentye aneme arrekatherre akwete urkapetyeke. Nhenge ilerne-arle ayeye nhenhe aweke-iperrele arrekatherre-akerte, ilerne akangkentye anthurre anerle-anerreke.

⁸ Pipe arrwekele-iperre nhenge tharle arrekatherre intelhe-ileke, the arrenhantherrenhe ilteke. Kele arrantherre nhenge pipe yanhe renhe aremele arrantherre apeke-arle alhwarrpe-irreke atyenge atnerte akngarte-iwelhemele. Ayenge anteme itirreke, "The kwenhe pipe yanhe renhe arrekwele intelhe-ilettyakenhe aneke imerte yernemele." Ayenge anteme awethe itirreke alakenhe-arteke, "Kele mwerre, itne kwenhe atnerte akurne akngarte-iwelheme nhenge lyeteke ware." Kele ayenge

akangkeme tharle renhe intelhe-ilekenge.

⁹ Nhenge arrantherre pipe yanhe renhe aremele arrenhantherrenhe apeke-arle atnerte akurne anthurre-arle akngarte-iweke. Kenhe tharle akenhe arrenhantherrenhe atnerte akurne akngarte-iwetyakenhe-arle. Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe atnerte akurne akngarte-iweke nhenge arrantherre utepe-irrirtnetyenhenge iwerre arratyele anetyeke Ikwere-ante. Lyete anteme ayenge atnerte akangkentye anthurre awelheme. Arrantherre apeke alakenhe itirrewarreme-ketye, ayenge-arle akangkemele anemeke nhenge arrantherre-arle atnerte akurne akngarte-iwelhekenge. Arrangkwe-arle, ayenge kwenhe akangkentye irreke arrantherre-arle nhenge atnerte akurne akngarte-iwelhekenge imerte utepe-irrirtnemele arne akurne areye impemele arrantherre-arle nhenge mpwaretyameke.

¹⁰ Nhenge alakenhe atnerte akurne akngarte-iwelherleng-arle mwerre-arle. Arrantherre-arle atnerte akurne akngarte-iwelhekenge, Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe akngarte-iweke nhenge arrantherre untyeme-irretyenhenge akurne impetyenhenge, Re anteme arrenhantherrenhe itetheke mpwareke. Nhenge ilerne apeke arrenhantherrenhe ilteke, angkentye apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye-akertele, nhenge arrantherre aweme-arle-iperle, atnerte akurne akngarte-iwelhemele ahele-irremere. Kele imerte arrantherre ayeye renhe irlpe ipmentyele-arle awerlte-anemele Ngkarte-werne utepe-irrirtnetye-kwenye anteme anemele. Urreke anteme arrantherre ilwerleng, arrantherre apeke-arle apmere akurne yanhe-werne alhemere, apmere ure atetherre-werne.

¹¹ Kenhe arrantherre angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe aweke-arle-iperle atnerte akurne akngarte-iwelhemele ahele-irreke. Kenhe artwe anyente ware kwenhe arrantherre-ngentyele atyenge-akerte tyele angketyame, anyente ikwerenge-ntyale arrantherre ingkirreke atyengenge atnerte untyeme-irrereke. Alakenhe ikwerenge-ntyale Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe apurele-antheke nhenge pipe yanhenge tharle arrekatherre yerneke. Arrantherre anteme akngarte-iwelhemele artwe nhengeke ahele-irreke renhe atwetyeke ahentye-anemele nhenge renhe akaltyele-anthemele re akwetethe arne akurne mpwarerle-aneketyenge. Yewe, Ngkartele kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe atnerte akurne akngarte-iweke arrantherre nhenge awemele arratye mpwarelhetyenhenge. Ayenge anteme itirreme, "Arratye kwenhe itne atyenge-arle akurne mpwareke-iperle, nhenge apure awelhemele anteme

atyenge ahentye anthurre anerrirreme iwerre arratyeye anteme aneme mwantye mpwarelhomele.”

¹² Kenhe pipe nhenge-akerte tharle arrekkantherre yerneke, arrantherre apeke-arle apale itirreke tharle intelhe-ilekeke-athene nhenge arrantherre ahele-irretyenhenge artwe yanheke arne akurne-arle mpwarerle-anemeke. Arrantherre apeke itirreme tharle pipe intelhe-ileke akwele artwe arrpenhe akurne-arle atwekeke. Arrangkwe, the kwenhe pipe yanhe intelhe-ileke nhenge Ngkartenge alkngetherre nhenge arrantherre apeke imernetyenhenge nthakenhe-arle arrantherre ilernenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyenheke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele ayenge ileke pipe yanhe yernetyeke.

¹³ Kenhe Titus-ele anteme apetyalpemele ilerneke ayeyele ileke, nhenge arrantherre-arle akwele Ngkarteke arratyeye aneme. Nhenge nhenhe aweke-iperrele ilerne atnerte akangkentye anthurre awelheke arrekkantherre.

¹⁴ Urreke ilerne-arle Titus pipe-akerte arrekkantherre-werne yernetyenhenge, ilerne arrenhantherrenhe Titus-eke utyernetyame, ikwere angkemele, “Titus! Nhenge unte apmere yanhe ikwere irretye-alhemele angkentye nhenhe itneke ilaye, itne ngenhe impene-impene anthurrele awe-tyenhenge.” Nhenge rarle arrekkantherre pipe yanhe imern-erlenghe arrantherre-arle ikerlte-irretyakenhe-arle aneke. Arrantherre pipe renhe read-eme-ilemele arratyeye renhe impene-impene anthurrele aweke, arrantherre itelareke iwenhe-arle the intelhe-ileke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge akangkeke anteye.

¹⁵ Lyete, Titus arrekkantherre akwete itirrerle-aneme nhenge ikwere atyewe-irrereke-arle nhenge arrantherre ikwere-ketye atere-arlpe-irreke arrewemele. Re kwenhe akwete arrekkantherre-akerte itirrerle-aneme arrantherre-arle impene-impene anthurrele awerrirreke iwenhe-arle re angkeke-akerte, arrekkantherre pipe nhenge imernemele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme re arlte arrpe-anenhele arrekkantherre ahentye anthurre aneme.

¹⁶ The akangkemele-anteye arrenhantherrenhe itelareme arrantherre-arle Ngkarte akwetethe arnterre apenterlte-anemenge, ayenge itirreme arrantherre renhe akwetethe apenterlte-anetyenhe impelhetyakenhele.

8

Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye Macedonia-arenye-arle apw-erte ngkweltye antherreke atyewe arrpenhe Jesus-kenhe Jerusalem-arenye areyenge

¹ Jesus-eke-artweye areye-aye, ayeye nhenhe awerrir-raye Jesus-arenye areye-akerte nhenge apurte-irrerlte-aneme-arle apmere arrpe-anenhenge nhenge Macedonia ikwerenge. Ngkarte anteme itneke akangkeme nhenge mwantyele arntarnte-arerle-anemele nhenge itne Renhe akwetethe apenterlte-aneme.

² Itne itirretye-kwenye arrpenheme-arle itneke ahele-irrerleng atweme-arlke. Itne-arle akangkemele akwete-arle anerlte-aneme. Itirrewarretyale itne-arle apwerte ngkweltye akweke ware atnyeneme. Nhenge itne aweke-arle iperre nhenge apwerte ngkweltyeke iltyelaye, angayakwe areye-akerte Jerusalem-elarle aneme itne mwantyele antheke anteye nhenge akweke itne-arle atnyeneke-ngentyele.

³⁻⁴ The kwenhe arrekkantherre awethe iletyeke ahentye-aneme Macedonia-arenye areye-akerte: itne apwerte ngkweltye akngerre antheke Jesus-arenye areyeke Jerusalem-arenye, itne ayene-iletyakenhe aneke. The kwenhe itnenhe uternetyakenhe, itnenhe apayuthnetyakenhe aneke apwerte ngkweltye akngerre anthetyeke, itne-arle anthetyeke ahentye anthurre anekenge. Itne-arrpe kwenhe akwetethe mwantyele anthetyarte the renhe akngemele anthetyeke Jesus-arenye areye Jerusalem-enge. Itne kwenhe arne ingkirreke anthurre antheke nhenge itne-arle atnyeneke renhe.

⁵ Nhenge ikwere-akerte-arle ilerne aweke-iperre ilerne apateke anthurre. Ilerne apale itirreke itne-arle akwele ngkweltye akweke anthetyenheke-athene, kenhe itne ak-enhe akngerre anthurre-arle antheke. Arrekwele-arle itne anthelheke Jesus Christ Alartetyeke. Ikwere-iperrele anteme itne anthelheke ilerneke, itne angkeke itne-arle awemele ilernenhe akwele apentetyeke.

⁶ Ilerne kwenhe artwe nhenge Titus thentemele arrekkantherre-werne alpetyeke awethe. Re kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe arrekwele ileke nhenge apwerte ngkweltye arrernetyeke nhenge Jerusalem-arenye areyeke. Rarle arrenhantherrenhe ilekenge, arrantherre kwenhe apwerte ngkweltye arrernerlte-iweke, kele arrantherre imerte impelhemele. Lyete anteme Titus arrekkantherre-werne apetyeme awethe arrenhantherrenhe apayuthnetyeke nhenge apwerte ngkweltye arrernerlte-anetyeke nhenge atningke-ilemele kele anteme arrantherre mwantyele anthetyenhenge akunye yanhe areye.

⁷ Corinth-arenye Jesus-arenye areye-aye, arrantherre kwenhe arne arrpe-anenhe akwetethe mwerre mpwarerlte-aneme, arrpenhe areyenge irrpelthe-irreme ulkere. Arrantherre akwetethe Ngkarteke arratyele akangkwe-irrerlte-

anemele, akwetethe akaperte altywerele angkentye ikw-
erenhe areye angkerlte-aneme. Arrantherre Ngkarteke
akangkentye urrkaperlte-anemele nhenge apurrke-arlike-
irretyakenhele. Arrantherre ilerneke ahentye anthurre-arle
aneme. Kele alakenhenge anteme arrantherre ipmentyele
anetyale akunye yanhe areye Jerusalem-elarle aneme. Kele
itnenhe mwantyele antherlte-anaye.

⁸ The kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe uternetyakenhe
nhenge apwerte ngkweltye akngerre tyerrtye nhenge
areyeke anthetyeke, nhenge iwenhe apeke ikwere
itirremele itneke anthetyeke. The kwenhe arrekkantherre
ileme Macedonia-arenye areyele-arle mwantyele
anthetyame. Arrantherre apeke alakenhe mpwarerlenge,
yanhele imernetyenhe arrantherre-arle itnenhe mwantyele
arntarnte-areme.

⁹ Arrantherre itelareme Jesus Christ-arle anwerneke
mwantye-mwantye anthurre aneme. Urreke re apmere
ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyetyenhenge re kwenhe mw-
erre anthurre Ngkarteke-arlenge alkerenge aneke arne
ingkirreke-arlike atnyenemele. Kenhe re akenhe anwerneke
ahentye-aneke nhenge re kwenhe Akngeye ikwerenhe
imperle-alheke apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyemele
tyerrtye anwerne-arteke-irremele anteme re aneke an-
werne akunye areye-arteke anetyenhenge. Re kwenhe
iltye-ante anthurre apetyeke anwerne-arteke anteye nhenge
anwerne arne ingkirreke atnyenetyeke Akngeye ikwerenhe-
kenhe-arle.

¹⁰ Ayenge kwenhe alakenhe itirreme, apmwerrke ware
kwenhe arrantherre apwerte ngkweltye arrernetyame
imerte impelhomele anteme. Arrantherre-ke-amparre-arle
alhwarrpe awelhetyarte akunye nhenge areyeke Jerusalem-
arenye. Arrantherrele-urrke apwerte ngkweltye arrernet-
yarte. Kele lyete anteme the arrenhantherrenhe then-
teme ngkweltye awethe arrernetyeke nhenge arrantherre
akngerre yernetyeke.

¹¹ Arrekwele kwenhe arrantherre akangkentyele apw-
erte ngkweltye arrernetyameke-amparre. Kele akwete
arrernaye ikwerenge-ntyale akangkentyele-anteme itnenhe
yernemele. Akweke ware apeke, akngerre apeke, kele
akangkentyele itnenhe anthaye.

¹² Nhenge arrantherre mwantye-mwantye anthemele
nhenge iltye-ante-arle areye, Ngkarte akangkentye anthurre
arrekkantherre anetyenhenge. Ngkarte kwenhe ahentye-
aneme nhenge arrantherre anthetyeke nthakentye apeke
renhe-arle arrantherre atnyeneme, Re kwenhe arrekkan-
therre ahentye-anetyakenhe anthetyeke iwenhe apeke-arle

arrantherre atnyenetyakenhe. Arrantherre apeke akweke ware atnyeneme, kele akweke ware anthaye.

¹³ The kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe uternetyakenhe nhenge apwerte ngkweltye akngerre anthetyeke. Arrantherre apeke ingkirreke anthemele kele arrantherre angayakwe-arle-irreme, arrantherre anteme uyarne anthurre itirreme iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke. Kenhe Jerusalem-arenye areyele-arle merne akngerre arlkwerlte-aneme nhenge atnerte atyenpe awelhemele.

¹⁴ Lyete apeke arrantherre apwerte ngkweltye akngerre atnyenemele, kele itnenhe anthaye itne-arle angayakwe anemenge, itne-arle apatemenge anteme. Nhenge urreke apeke arrantherre arrangkwe anthurre anetyenhe. Ikwere iperrele anteme, tyerrtye nhenge areyele apeke ngkweltye akngerre atnyenetyenhe, the kwenhe itnenhe apayuthne-tyenhe arrenhantherrenhe ngkweltye anthetyeke. Arrantherre kwenhe arntarnte-arerremele anetyeke.

¹⁵ Kenhe arrpenhele-arle arrule intelhe-ileke pipe-nge alakenhe, "Nhenge Israel-arenye areyele-arle unthemele merne kutyemele apmere ahurratye ikwerenge, arrpenhemele akngerre anthurre-arle ineke, arrpenhemele akweke ware-arle ineke. Kele ingkirreke-arle atnerte ulthen-tye aneke. Arrangkwe anthurre merneke arrareme." *Exodus 16:18.*

Paul-ele Titus uthene atyewe ikwerenhe areye uthene apmere Corinth-werne yerneme apwerte ngkweltye nhenge inetyeke

¹⁶ Yewe, lyete anteme ilerne Ngkarte akertne utyernerle-anerreme nhenge atyewe ilerne-kenhe Titus-eke. Ilerne kwenhe arnterre anthurre ahentye-aneme arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-aretyeke. Titus anteme yanhe-arteke anteme itirreme Ngkartenge.

¹⁷ Ilerne kwenhe Titus uternetyakenhe nhenge arrekantherre-werne alhetyeke. Ilerne kwenhe renhe apayuthneke nhenge re alhetyeke arrekantherrenge urrkapetyeke re anteme akangkentyele yewe angkeke. Re kwenhe arrekantherre ahentye anthurre aneme. Re kwenhe ahentye anthurre aneme arrenhantherrenhe aretyeke alhetyeke.

¹⁸ Ilerne artwe Jesus-arenye arrpenhe yerneme Titus-enge apurte alhetyeke. Rarle artwe nhenge ayeye mwerre Jesus Christ-akerte ilerle-apentye akngerre, alakenhe ikwerenge-arle Jesus-arenye arrpenhe areyele renhe akertne utyernerlte-aneme.

¹⁹ Jesus-arenye areye tyatye Macedonia-arenyele akngakeke artwe arrpenhe nhenhe ilernekenge alhetyeke, nhenge ilerne apurtele ngkweltye nhenge inetyenhenge renhe Jerusalem-werne akngetyenhenge. Jerusalem-nge akunye yanhe areyele-arle akngerre anthurre-arle atnerte akangkentye Ngkarte akertne utyernerlte-aneme nhenge anwerne-arle ngkweltye akngekenge itnenhe anthetyeke, itne anteme itirreme, "Yewe, arratye kwenhe, nhenhe areyele anwernenhe arntarnte-areme."

²⁰ Nhenge ilerne apurte alethe untherle-apemele, mwan-tyele atnyeneme apwerte ngkweltye akngerre nhenhe, arrpenhe areye itirreme ilerne-arle akwele anyelkngalthe atherreke-athene, itne apeke itirreme ilerne-arle akwele renhe alengke-iwemeke-athene ilerneke-arrpe.

²¹ Ilerne kwenhe arratye akwete urrkaperle-anerretyeke ahentye-aneme nhenge Ngkartenge alkngetherre tyerrtye areyenge ularre-arlke.

²² Timothy ilerne awethe Jesus-arenye arrpenhe Titus-enge yerneme, arrpenhe nhengenge anteye. Artwe nhenhele kwenhe urrkapentye ingkirreke aywerrkele mpwareke ilerne-arle renhe ileke mpwaretyeke. Re kwenhe itelareme arrantherre-arle apwerte ngkweltye antheme akunye nhenge areyeke Jerusalem-elarle aneme, Titus-ele-arle ikwere ilekenge arrekantherre-akerte. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme re akangkentye arrekantherre-werne alhetyeke urrkapetyenhenge arrekantherenge ngkweltye nhenge itneke apurtele-ilemele.

²³ Arrantherre atyewe atyinhe Titus itelareme, ilerne kwenhe apurte urrkaperle-anerreme arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-aretyeke. Nhenge pipe arrpenhe-arenye nhenhe Macedonia-larle aneme itne arrpenhe yanhe atherre yerneme Titus-enge alhetyenhenge apmere arrekantherrenhe-werne. Nhenge arrantherre apeke itnenhe arrekantherre arnterre urrkaperlenge aremele apurrke-arlke-irretyakenhele, kele arrantherre Ngkarte akertne utyernetyenhe tnakemele.

²⁴ Itne irretye-alherlenge, itneke akangkentye arneke-arnare-irraye ngkweltye nhenge itnenhe anthaye, ayaketyale. Kele anteme Jesus-arenye areye Macedonia-larle aneme areyele itelaretyenhenge arrantherre-arle mwantye-mwantye-ilemele anthentye-arle. Alakenhe renhe kwenhe the itneke ileke arrwekele nhenge tharle arrekantherre-akerte tnaketyame.

Paul-ele Corinth-arenye areye awethe apayuthneme apw-erte ngkweltye anthetyeke akunye areyeke Jerusalem-elarle aneme

¹ The kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe kele layekeke nhenge apwerte ngkweltye anthetyeke Jesus-arenye areyeke Jerusalem-arle aneme. The arrenhantherrenhe awethe apayuthnetyakenhe anetyeke.

² Arrantherre kwenhe kele itirreke itnenhe apwerte ngkweltye nhenge anthetyeke. Nhenhe Macedonia-nge, the unthemele ilerle-apeke nhenge Jesus-arenye areyeke arrantherre atnerte akangkentyele apwerte ngkweltye anthetyeke arlengeke-atwetye. Nhenge arrekhantherre-akerte aweke-arle-iperrele Jesus-arenye arrpenhemele Macedonia-arenye areye ngkweltye anthetyeke ahentye aneke akunye Jesus-arenye areyeke-anteye Jerusalem-arle anemeke.

³⁻⁴ Arlte lyete kwenhe the Titus uthene atyewe ikwerenhe atherre uthene arrekwele yerneme nhenge itne arrekhantherre-werne alhetyenhenge apwerte ngkweltye inetyeke. Itne arrekhantherrenhe apmerekke-irremele, ayenge kwenhe ahentye-anetyakenhe nhenge itne aretyeke arrantherre apwerte ngkweltye arrernetyakenhe aneke, angkemele anteme, "Paul-kenhe areye kwenhe urrtyekele-iweke nhenge itne angkeke-iperrele Corinth-arenye areyele-arle apwerte ngkweltye arrernekeke akwele." Nhenge alakenhe apeke-arle irreke kele anwernenhe ingkirreke apureke piweme.

⁵ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the itnenhe arrekwele yerneme. Nhenge itne yanhe ikwere-irremele, itne arrenhantherrenhe apurtelhe-ilemele ngkweltye nhenge atnyenetyeke arrantherre-arle arrekwele alhileke. Kele urreke ayenge apetyemele nhenge ingkirreke anthurre aretyeke arrantherre-arle urrekeke arrernekenge, nhenge atyenge-arle Jerusalem-werne akngetyeke aneme. Kele the arratyte itelareme arrantherre anthekeke arrantherre apure ware awelhekenge, kele inkeke-arlenge arrantherre antheke akwenpele itirretyakenhele.

⁶ Ayenge awerrirraye. Nhenge arrantherre-arle apwerte ngkweltye anthetyeke-irremele itirrekeke-amperraye angkentye nhenheke. Ngkarte kwenhe anwerneke angkeme apwerte ngkweltye anwerne-kenhe mwantye-mwantye anthetyeke. Apwerte ngkweltye anwerne-kenhe kwenhe annge-arteke aneme. Angwenhele apeke nhenge annge urrpetye ware ngkernemele, kele nhenge lyapeke-arle-iperrele anteme tyerrtye nhengele anteme merne akweke ware inetyenhenge. Kenhe angwenhele apeke annge

atningke anthurre ngkerneme, urreke anteme tyerrtye nhengele merne akngerre inetyenhenge.

⁷ Ngkarte kwenhe akangkeme anthurre tyerrtye areyeke akwenpele-arle antherrerte-anemeke. Arrantherre kwenhe apwerte ngkweltye akangkentye anthetyeke alhwarpe awelhetyale arrpenhele-arle arrenhantherrenhe uternetyakenhenge ngkweltye anthetyeke. Arrantherre nhenge akweke ware atnyeneme, akngerre apeke, kele akweye, itnenhe anthaye.

⁸ Nhenge arrantherre arrpenhe areye mwantye-mwantye antherlte-anemele, Ngkartele anteme arne ingkirreke antheme arrantherre-arle ahentye-anemeke. Nhenge arrantherre arlkweke-iperrele arrantherre nhenge merne amp-nye atnyeneme akwetele nhenge arrantherre arntarnteareretyenhenge, tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-arlike anthetyenhenge.

⁹ Nhenge ayeye arrule-arle intelhe-ileke Pipe-nge alak-enhe aneme;

“Angwenhele apeke nhenge mwantyele antheme akunye areye arne atnyenetyakenhe, arrpenhe areyele renhe tnakeme renhe mwerre akemele.

Ngkarte ikwere alngwirretyakenhele aneme, re akwetethe anthurre itelarerle-anetyenhe tyerrtye nhenge mwantyele anthentye akngerre.” *Psalm 112:9.*

¹⁰⁻¹¹ Arrantherre-ame itelareme ayeye nhenhe Pipe-nge? Ngkartele-ante ware kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe annge atningke antheme arrantherre nhenge ngkernemele merne lyapelhe-iletyeke, nhenge merne mpenge-irrerlengen kele arrantherre merne renhe arlkweme-arle. Yewe, re arrenhantherrenhe antheme nhenge arrantherre atnerte ulthentye anetyenhenge. Re-anteme arrenhantherrenhe atningke anthurre antheme arrantherre anteme akwetethe mwantyele antherlte-anetyeke arrpenhe areye-arlike. Nhenge arrantherre antheke-iperrele kele ilerne-arle anteme akngeme itnenhe anthemele, nhenge Judea-larle aneme areye. Nhenge arrantherre antheke-iperrele itne-arle atnerte akangkentye anthurrele anetyenhenge Ngkarte anteme akertne utyernerlte-anemele.

¹² Yewe, nhenge apwerte ngkweltye-arle antheke-iperrele, Jesus-arenye areyele anteme merne-arlike kere-arlike mantere-arlike anteme inetyenhe akangkentye anthurre anteme anetyenhe. Itne akwetethe Ngkarte akertne utyernerlte-anetyenhe tnakemele arrantherre-arle antheke-ngentye.

13 Nhenge mwantyele antherlte-anemele arrantherre imernemele nhenge arrantherre-arle aywerrkele awerlte-aneme ayeye mwerre Christ-akerte apentemele-arlike. Jesus-arenye areyele renhe inemele anteme Ngkarte akertne utyernerlte-aneme, arrantherre-arle mwantyele it-nenhe arrpenhe areye-arlike antherlte-anemenge.

14 Ngkarte kwenhe arrekhantherre mwerre aneke, Re akwetethe arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-areme. Jesus-arenye areye Jerusalem-elarle aneme kwenhe arrekhantherre akangkemele itirrerlte-anetyenhe. Itne Ngkarteke arrekhantherre akwetethe angkerlte-anetyenhe Rarle arrenhantherrenhe akwetethe akangkentyele arntarnte-arekenge.

15 Anwerne ingkirreke kwenhe Ngkarte akertne utyernerlte-anetyeke rarle Jesus Christ alere Ikwerenhe anwerneke yernerlenghe anwernenhe itetheke mpwaretyeke. Re kwenhe apwerte ngkweltyenge, mernenge nhenge arne atningkenge mwerre akngerre anthurre-ulkere.

10

Paul itneke ahele-irreme itne-arle ikwere tyele angkekenge

¹ Jesus kwenhe tyerrtye areyeke ilkelhetyarte irrkwanthe itneke anemele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, ayenge, Paul arrekhantherre akweke ware angketyeke nhenge Jesus-arle angkeme-arteke, ahele-kwenye. Arrpenheme kwenhe atyenge apale itirreme, atyenge tyele angkemele alakenhe, "Nhenge Paul apmere nhenhe-werne apetyelenge, re nhenge atnerte akangkentye anthurre anwerneke angkeme. Kele nhenge re apmere arrpenhele anerlenghe re anwerneke pipe-arle yerneme, pipe ikwerenge re ahele anthurrele intelhe-ileke."

² Ayenge awerrirraye, the arrenhantherrenhe pipe nhenhenge apayuthneme arrantherre atyenge-akerte arratyte itirretyeke. Arrpenheme atyenge tyele angkerrerte-aneme nhenge tharle Utmenge Akngerre atnyenetyakenhenge. Itne itirreme tharle akwele iwenhe apeke renhe mpwareme nhenge artwe yanhe areyele akwele ayenge akertne utyernemeke-athene. Kele apmere arrekhantherrenhe-werne apetyerlenghe ayenge nhenge itneke ahele angketyenhe.

³⁻⁴ Yewe, ayenge kwenhe apmere ahele nhenhele apurte-anteye aneme nhenge ingkirrekenge. Ayenge kwenhe arpenhe areye-arteke anetyakenhe Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhe-arle atnyenetyakenhe. Ayenge kwenhe thultyte-arteke Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhe-arle atnyeneme-arle. Nhenge

ayenge Ngkarteke urrkapemele, Utnenge Akngerre atyengenge tneme-arle nhenge the thultyele-arteke arrentye Satan atwemele. The kwenhe arrentye Satan irrtartyele uyarne atweme alkwerte-akertele, arrangkwe. Utnenge Akngerre-akertele Ngkarte-kenhe ngangkere-akertele kele the renhe arratye-arle atweme. Tyerrtye atningke-anteye kwenhe ikerlte anthurre aneme nhenge artepe untyeme Ngkarte-ngentyele, renhe awetyakenhele. Kenhe the ngangkere Ngkarte-kenhele itnenhe akngarte-arle-iweme itne awemele Ngkarteke-ante ware akangkwe-irretyenhenge.

⁵ Arrpenheme kwenhe itne-arrpe tnakelheme itne atyperre akwele awelhemele aneme. Itne itirreme Ngkarte-arle anetyakenhele akwele. Alakenhe renhe kwenhe tyerrtye nhenhe areyele akaltyele-anthepe-antheme, arrpenhe areye athathe-iwemele Ngkarte-ketye itelaretyenhenge. Nhenge itne alakenhe urrtyrremele ilerleng, kele anwerne akenhe arratye-arle angkeme akaltyele-anthemele nhenge tyerrtye areyele-arle ayeye arratye awetyenhenge itne akngarte-iwelherlte-aneme Jesus anteme arratye itelaretyenhenge, ikwerenhe atyewe-anteme-irremele aywerrkele renhe awerlte-anemele.

⁶ Ayenge kwenhe ahentye-aneme arrantherre akwetethe awerlte-anetyeke arne ingkirreke aywerrkele mpwarerlte-anemele Christ-arle ahentye-anemeke. Kele nhenge arrpenheme apeke lterrke akwete untyeme anerleng ayenge arratye alhemele itneke ahele-irreme itnenhe ntertelhe-ilemele.

⁷ Jesus-arenye areye-aye, mwantyele awerrirraye. Arrantherre arne ahawethe ware areme imerte apale itirremele. Arrpenheme ayeyele illeheke, "Ayenge kwenhe arratye Jesus Christ-arenye aneme." Kele mwerre-arle, re kwenhe awethe itirretyeke, re-arteke ayenge-inpe Jesus Christ-kenhe.

⁸ Ayenge kwenhe akwetethe arrekatherre angketyarte, Jesus Christ Alartetyele ayenge akngakeke nhenge ayeye ikwerenhe arrekatherre iletyeke atnerre-ilemele. Urrkapentye nhenhe renhe atnerrele mpwaremele ayenge apure awelhetyakenhe-arle aneme. Ikwerenge-ntyale anteme arrantherre itirrewarreme ayenge-arle tnakelherle-anemeke-athene. Kele mwerre-arle. Re kwenhe ayenge akngakeke yernemele arrenhantherrenhe atnerre-iletyeke kele arrantherre anteme renhe akwetethe apenterlte-anetyenhenge.

⁹ Arrpenheme kwenhe atyenge tyele angkerlte-aneme, "Re kwenhe anwernenhe aterele-anthetyeke pipe yanhe intelhe-ileke."

10 Arrpenheme angkerirreme, “Nhenge Paul-ele anwerneke pipe yernerlenge nhenge apmere arlengengetyele rarle ahele anthurre-arle-irreme anwernenhe iltemele. Kele nhenge anwerneke-werne apetyemele re anwerneke atnerte akangkentye anthurre-arle angkeme nhenge iwenhe apeke rarle angkeme-arle angkentye akurne ware.”

11 Nhenge atyenge-arle tyele angkerlte-anemeke areye, ayenge awerrirraye! The kwenhe pipe nhenhe yerneme apmere arlenge anthurre-ngentyele. Kele anteye-arle ayenge apeke arrekanttherre ahele-irreme pipe nhenhenge. Urreke nhenge ayenge apeke apmere arrekanttherrenhe-werne apetyerlenge, ayenge angkentye anyente re akwete angketyeke ahentye-aneme. Ayenge arrekanttherre aheleke-amparre-irreme nhenge pipe nhenhenge-arle ayenge ahele-irreme-arteke.

12 Arrpenheme kwenhe itneke-arrpe itirreme, itne mw-erre anthurre akwele tnakelhemele, kenhe ayenge ak-enhe alakenhe angketyakenhe-arle aneme. Itne akutne-akutne ware angkeme nhenge itne-arle akwele mwerre akelhemele, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itne akaperte arerte-arerte-irreme.

13 Kele ayenge apele, Ngkartele ayenge ayeye mwerre-akerte apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne yerneke, apmere arrekanttherrenhe-werne anteye. The kwenhe ayeye mwerre nhenge arrekanttherre-werne akngetyeke. Ayenge kwenhe urrkapentye arrpenhe-akerte angketyakenhe aneme. Urrkapentye nhenhe-akerte ware ayenge tnakelhemele angkeme.

14 Urrkapentye nhenhe Ngkartele-arle ilernenhe antheke, renhe-ante ware ilerne-arle mpwarerle-anerreme. Ilerne-arle urrkapentye arrpenhe mpwaretyakenhe-arle. Arraty, ayenge arrekwenye nhenge Ngkartele-arle arrekanttherre-werne yerneke nhenge ayeye mwerre Christ-akerte yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale ware anteme ayenge tnakelherle-aneme.

15 Nhenge Ngkartele arrpenhe areye akngakemele it-nenhe urrkapetyeke anthemele, urrkapentye nhenge itne-arrpe, the akenhe urrkapentye nhenge renhe tnaketyaken-hele. Kele the akenhe pipe nhenhe arrekanttherre-werne yerneme arranttherre aretyeke kele imerte arranttherre ar-raty itelarerrirremele akwetethe anteme Jesus apenterlte-aneme apurrke-arlike-irretyakenhele. Urreke anteme apeke Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe atnerre-ileme Jesus apente-tyeke arrpenhe atningke anteme akaltye-irretyenhe Ikwere arraty akangkwe-irretyeke.

¹⁶ Alakenhe ikwerenge ilerne apmere arrekhantherrenhele anpere-irretyenhe ayeye mwerre arrpenhe areyeke ilemele apmere arrpenhele-arle aneme, nhenge areye-arle ayeye mwerreke akutne anemenge. Ilerne ayeyele iletakenhe ilerne-arle ayeye mwerre ilekenge apmere nthenhele-arle arrpenhele ayeye renhe kele ileke.

¹⁷ Arrule-arle pipe-ke intelhe-ileke alakenhe-arle aneme, "Anwerne-arrpe akertne utyernelhetyale anetyeke, anwerne-arle Jesus Christ Alartetye-ante ware akertne utyernemele tnaketyeke, Rarle mwerre akngerre anwerneke mpwarerlenghe." *Jeremiah 9:24.*

¹⁸ Arrpenhe apeke ayeyele ilelheme, nhenge re arne mwerre-arle mpwareke-iperrele, arrantherre anteme apeke itirreme Ngkarte-arle ikwere atnerte akangkentye anthurre anemeke-athene. Arrangkwe-arle akenhe! Re kwenhe ikwere-arrpe utyernelheme, renhe awetyale anaye. Kenhe Ngkarte-ante ware kwenhe aretyenhe, Re tnaketyenhe yanhe areye nhenge mwerre-arle mpwaremeke.

11

Paul atyewe Jesus-kenhe arrpenheme urrtyalthe akeme

¹ Ayenge awerrirretyeke ahele-irretye-kwenye nhenge ayenge arrekhantherre angkerlenghe tyerrtye arerte-arerte-arteke-arle.

² The arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-aretyeke ahentye-aneme Ngkarte-arteke. Arrantherre kwenhe marle awenke-arteke, artweke akutne-arle anemeke, anewarte anetyakenhele. Itirrewarraye, nhenge kakele atyeyikwe artwe anyenteke alhiletienhe. Re renhe arntarnte-areme alhilentye anewe aketyeke-atwetye re arrpenhenge mpwenyele alwirrelhe-ileme-ketye. Alakenhe renhe the arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-aretyeke arrantherre Christ-ante ware apentetyenhenge iwerre arratyale.

³ Ayenge kwenhe atnerte atyenpe awelhetyakenhe arrekhantherre, ayenge itirreme arrpenhele apeke-arle arrenhantherrenhe apatelhe-ileketye, arrenhantherrenhe iwerre apalele akngeme, arrantherre anteme Christ-eke alkgwirretyenhenge. Arrantherre itelareme arrule anthurre marle awenke Eve-arle apmweke nhenge akangkwe-irreke ikwere-arle urrtirrekenghe. Alakenhe anteye-arle irreketyenge, kele ayenge akenhe arrekhantherre-arle akngerre anthurre itirreme.

⁴ Ilerne kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe arratyale akaltyele-antheke ayeye mwerre Jesus-akerte, Utmenge Akngerre-akerte-arlike. Kenhe urrtyalthe areye anteme apetyemele,

arrekantherre ayeye arrpenhe ileke, arrantherre awerrir-remele itnenhe ayaketyakenhele, itnenhe arratyte itelaremetetye. Ngkartele kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe Utnenge Ik-werenhe antheke. Kenhe tyerrtye urrtyalthe yanhe areye angkemele itne-arle akwele arrenhantherrenhe utnenge arrpenhe anthetyeke, arrantherre kwenhe ahentye anthurre aneke utnenge arrpenhe renhe inetyeke alhule-iwetyeke Utnenge Akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe.

⁵ Tyatyenge kwenhe arrekantherrenhe, urrtyalthe nhege areye ayeyele ilelhome, "Anwerne kwenhe Jesus-elarle yerneke, anwerne kwenhe arrpenhe areyenge mwerre ulkere." Itne kwenhe apale angkerlte-aneme, itne-arle atyengenge mwerre ulkere anetyakenhele.

⁶ Ayenge apeke-arle mwerrentye angketyakenhe arrpenhe areyenge arrwekele, kele mwerre-arle. Kenhe the itelareme iwenheke-arle ayenge angkemeke. Ayenge kwenhe akaperte altywere anthurre aneme ayeye mwerre Christ-kenhe-akerte. The kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe arlte atningke-ngare akaltyele-antheke.

⁷ Iwenhenge-arle-ame arrantherre ayenge akurne iler-rirreme? Arrantherre itelareme, tharle ayeye mwerre arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-anthemele, the arrenhantherrenhe apworte ngkweltyeke apayuthnetyakenhe. Tharle arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-antheke ngkweltye kwenye nhege ayenge apele tyerrtye akweke-ante ware-arteke. Arrantherre apeke apale itirreme nhege tharle arrenhantherrenhe ngkweltyeke apayuthnetyakenhele the apeke-arle arne akurne mpwaremeke-athene.

⁸ Nhege apmere Corinth-enge ayenge-arle arrekantherrenge urrkapyame, Jesus-arenye arrpenhe areye apmere arrpenhe-arenye areye-arle, itne kwenhe ayenge apworte ngkweltye anthetyame ayenge arrekantherrenge urrkapyeke. The kwenhe apworte ngkweltye itnekenge anyelkgele inetyame-arteke the anteme arrekantherre ayeye mwerre ilettyeke.

⁹ Apworte ngkweltye nhege itne-arle ayenge antheke-arle uyerreke, the arrenhantherrenhe apayuthnetyakenhe ante. Kenhe Jesus-arenye arrpenhe areye apmere Macedonia-larle aneme, itne atyenge apworte ngkweltye akngetyeke. Nhege ayenge antheke-arle-iperrele, the arrenhantherrenhe akwete apworte ngkweltyeke apayuthnetyakenhele anetyarte, arrantherre atyenge apurrke-irreme-ketye. Lyete the arrenhantherrenhe akwete apayuthnetyakenhe anetyenhe iwenhe apeke ikwere.

¹⁰ Yewe, Christ akwetethe arratyte angkeme. Ayenge-arlike arratyte angkeme. Arrpenhele apeke re kwenhe ayenge

ayene-iletakenhe apmere Achaia nhenhenge, the akwete anthurre ayeye mwerre ilerle-anetyenhe, akwete angkerle-anetyenhe, "The kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe arne iwenhe apeke ikwere apayuthnetyakenhe aneke."

¹¹ Nhenge ayenge untherle-apemele nhenhe-arteke angkerle-apeme kele arrantherre apeke atyenge apale itirreme-ketye ayenge-arle arrekantherre ahele-irremeke-athene. Arrangkwe-arle akenhe, Ngkartele-arle ayenge itelareme, nhenge ayenge-arle arrekantherre ahentye anthurre-arle anemeke arrekantherre akwetethe itirrerle-anemele.

¹² The arrenhantherrenhe apwerte ngkweltyeke apayuthnetyakenhe anetyenhe. Nhenge the apeke ngkweltye arrekantherre-ngentyele inemele nhenge akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe arrpenhe areye alakenhe apeke angkeme-ketye, "Paul-ele kwenhe arrekantherre-ngentyele apwerte ngkweltye inepineme. Anwerne-arlike ngkweltye inetyeke alakenhe-arteke." Alakenhe irreketyenge, the arrenhantherrenhe apwerte ngkweltyeke apayuthnetyakenhe, renhe impelheke.

¹³ Artwe yanhe areye kwenhe urrtiyirreme, ayeyele ilelheme nhenge itne-arle akwele akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye ayeye mwerre Ngkarte-kenhe. Itne kwenhe ware urrtiyirreme warrke itne-kenheke. Ayeyele ilelheme itne-arle ayeye Christ-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe akwele aneme. Itne angkeme itne-arle yerneke-arle akwele areye anemeke, nhenge Jesus-elarle akwele itnenhe akngakeke itnenhe yerneke-arteke.

¹⁴ Apatewarretyale anaye ayenge-arle alakenhe angkemenge. Arrentye Satan kwenhe nhenge urrtiyirremele akngarte-iwelheme arrpenhe-arteke anetyenhenge. Arrantherre anteme renhe apale areme itirremele nhenge rarle akwele alkere-arenye Ngkarte-kenhe alkngenthe-arle atnyenemeke-athene.

¹⁵ Alakenhe re-arteke, urrkapentye akngerre arrentye Satan-kenhe urrtiyirreme tyerrtye areye apale itirretyenhenge itne-arle akwele urrkapentye akngerre arraty Ngkarte-kenhe areye anemeke-athene. Kenhe urreke akenhe Ngkartele-arle itnenhe arriletyenhe itne-arle arne akurne mpwaremenge.

Paul-ele atyewe Jesus-kenhe Corinth-elarle aneme areyeke ileme arne akurne ingkirreke ikwere-arle irreme-akerte

¹⁶ Ayenge awethe arrekantherre angkeme, ayenge akwele tnakelheme. Arrantherre anteme apale itirreme-ketye ayenge-arle akwele arerte-arerte-irremele akwele

angkemeke-athene, kele arrangkwe-arle akenhe. Kele atyenge ahele-irretyale anaye nhenge ayenge ipmentye impemele. Ayenge awethe tnakelhemele akertne utyernelheme tyerrtye arerte-arerte-arteke angkeme.

¹⁷ Kenhe Jesus Alartetyele-arle akenhe ayenge yernetyakenhe nhenhe-arteke angketyeke, re kwenhe ahentye-anetyakenhe atyenge nhenge arerte-arerte-irremele-arle angkemeke. Kele ayenge tnakelhemele, ayenge akwele tyerrtye arerte-arteke irremele.

¹⁸⁻¹⁹ Arrantherre itirreme nhenge arrantherre-arle akwele arne ingkirrekeke akaltye anemeke. Kele arrantherre akenhe ilyernpenye anetyakenhe-arle arrantherre-arle arpenhe areye akangkemele awerlte-anemenge nhenge areye-arle arrekhantherre urrtiyirremele angkemeke. Urrtyalthe nhenge areye kwenhe tyerrtye arerte-arerte-arteke aneme itne tnakelheme Jesus-kenhe anetyakenhe areye-arteke. Kele lyete anteme ayenge akweke ware angkeme nhenge tyerrtye arerte-arerte yanhe areye-arteke anteye arrantherre ayenge arratyte awetyenhenge.

²⁰ Urrtyalthe nhenge areyele arrenhantherrenhe uterneme urrtiyirremele ware nhenge alartetye akwele arrekhantherrenhe, kele arrantherre akenhe ahele-irretyakenhele aneme. Itne arrekhantherre urrtiyirreme, arrenhantherrenhe apwerte ngkweltyeke apayuthnemele arrantherre anteme itnenhe aywerrkele antheme nhenge mwernte-arlike-irretyakenhele. Itne arrenhantherrenhe akurne akeme, arrelyenngge atweme-arlike, itne nhenge tnakelheme. Itne arrenhantherrenhe arne ingkirreke nhenge mpwarerlte-anemele, arrantherre akenhe itnenhe awerlte-arle-anerlengge. Iwenhenge-arle-ame arrantherre itnenhe aweme nhenge ahele-arlike-irretyakenhele?

²¹ Arrantherre itirrewarreme tharle akwele arrenhantherrenhe uternemeke-athene nhenge urrtyalthe arpenhe areyele-arteke. Arrangkwe-arle akenhe, ayenge apure tnentye renhe mpwaretyeke-arteke.

Nhenge itne tnakelhemele kele ayenge akenhe tnakelherlengge anteye. Ayenge kwenhe ware arrkene alakenhe renhe angkeme, nhenge tyerrtye arerte-arteke!

²² Itne tnakelheme "Hebrew" akwele ilelhemele. Ayenge-arle Hebrew anteye-arle aneme. Itne tnakelheme "Israel-eke akwerrke-ipenhe" akwele ilelhemele. Ayenge Israel-eke akwerrke-ipenhe anteye-arle aneme. Itne tnakelheme "Akwerreke Abraham-eke areye" akwele ilelhemele. Ayenge akwerrke Abraham-eke anteye-arle aneme.

²³ Itne tnakelhemele itne-arle akwele Jesus Christ-eke urrkaperlte-aneme.

Kenhe ayenge akenhe ikwere urrkaperle-aneme anteye-arle, the itnekenge akngerre ulkerele mpwarerle-aneme. Ayenge kwenhe tyerrtye arerte-arteke angkerle-aneme! Arrpenhe areyele ayenge jail-ke-arlke akwernetyarte tharle ayeye Jesus-akerte ilekenge. Kele itnenhe akenhe jail-ke akwernetyakenhe-arle aneke. Thultye areyele ayenge irrweltyele atweke, kele itnenhe akenhe irrweltyele atwetyakenhele aneke. Arlte arrpe-anenhele itne ayenge ingkwe irrerlkng atwetyeke aneke. Ayenge-arle itne-arteke anetyakenhele.

²⁴ Nhenge apmere urrpetyele Jew alartetye areyele ayenge arntwirrkeke. Akwetethe itne ayenge arntwirrket-yarte itne ayenge arne irrweltyele atningke-ngare anthurre atweke, nhenge 39-eke-atwetye apmere arrpe-anenhe ikwere.

²⁵ Nhenge apmere urrpetyenge Rome-arenye thultye areyele ayenge arntwirrkeke akngerre anthurre atwer-irreke nhenge arne kwetere-artekele. Arlte arrpenhele itne ayenge irrerlkng atwetyeke apwertele wemele. Nhenge boat-enge urrpetye-ngare ayenge kwatyenge ingkwe alhekwarle-irreme, nhenge boat-arle ultakelhekenge kwatyeke kwene-irremele. Arlte anyentele nhenge boat rarle ultakelhekenge kwatyeke-inpe kweneke the arne arntwirrkeke imerte kwatyele inteke-arle arltele-akake, ingwe-akakele. Ayenge apeke alhekwarle-irretyekele aneke ikwerenge kele arrpenheme anteme apetyeke anwernenhe anteme areke itetheke mpwaremele.

²⁶ Nhenge ayenge-arle alethe untherle-apetyamele apmere arrpe-anenhele ayeye-akerte, ayenge anteme kwaty urewe akngerreke irreke, kwaty urewe akngerre ikwerenge ayenge ingkwe alhekwarle-irremele ilwetyeke aneke. Arlte arrpenhele nhenge ayenge-arle iwerrele alhep-alhetyame, artwe akurne anyelkngalthe areye apetyamele ayenge irrerlkng atwetyeke aneke. Arlte arrpenhele Jew areye ayenge irrerlkng atwetyeke ahentye-aneke, arlte arrpenhele artwe ipenye areyele ayenge irrerlkng atwetyeke aneke. Nhenge apmere akngerre arrpenhele apmere ahurratyenge, kwaty alaye akertnenge nhenge ayenge-arle unthekele, ayenge ingkwe anthurre irrerlkng inteke. Nhenge Jesus-arenye areye akwele akelheme areye-arle, nhenge yanhe areye apelaye atyewe atyinhe areye-arle akwele akelheme, arlte arrpenhele itne nhenge atyenge unthemele ayenge ingkwe irrerlkng atweke.

²⁷ Ayenge kwenhe uyarne anthurre itirreme nhenge urrkapentye-iperre. Ayenge ingwe-akakele urrkapetyarte ankwe-arlke intetyakenhele. Arlte arrpenhele ayenge

arlte-akakele urrkapetyarte merne-arlike arlkwetyakenhele, kwatye-arlike antywetyakenhele. Arlte arrpenhele ayenge angayakwe akwete-arlike aneke, nhenge irrernte anthur-rele, mantere untyetye-kwenye-arlike, antyame-kwenye ayenge artelhetyeke, kele ayenge arrwemele-athewe rlke irrerntele-arle wernemenge.

²⁸ Kele nhenge akurne nhenhe areyele ayenge atwerlenge, arlte arrpe-anenhele ayenge akwetethele itirrerle-aneme Jesus-arenye areyeke apmere arrpe-anenhekele-arle apurte-irrerlte-anemeke, ayenge kwenhe itneke akngerre anthurre itirreme, itne apeke-arle mwerre anemeke anteye. Nhenge ayenge-arle itneke itirremele, the arne ulthentye akngerre anthurre akwetethe akngerle-aneme-arteke.

²⁹ Nhenge arrpenhe apeke Jesus-arenye uyarne atnerre akwete aneme, kele ayenge alhwarrpe anthurre-arle ikwere awelheme, the renhe atnerre-ilettyeke ahentye-aneme. Nhenge arrpenhe apeke Jesus-arenyeke urrtirreme renhe nhenge arne akurne mpwaretyeke, kele the apeke ikwere-akerte awemele ayenge atnerte ahele anthurre-arle awelheme.

³⁰ Arrpenheme ayeyele ilelheme nhenge itne-arle akwele atyeperre anthurre anemeke. Kenhe ayenge ak-enhe tnakelherle-aneme ayenge-arle alhengkeye anemenge. Nhenge ayenge akenge anemele, Ngkartele-arle utnenge atyinhe atnerre-ileme urrkapentye ikwerenhe mpwaretyenhenge. Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale-ante anteme ayenge tnakelheme.

³¹ Nhenge ayenge arrekatherre arratye angkeme, Ngkartele nhenge Akngeye-arle anemeke Jesus Alartetyeke, Re ayenge itelareme. Kele anwerne renhe akwete akertne tnakemele utyernerlte-anetyekaye.

³² Arrule anthurre nhenge ayenge-arle Damascus-ele anetyarte, apmere yanhe-arenyeke alartetyele thultye ar-eye uterneke itne-arle akwele arriwele tnetyeke mwan-tyele arelhetyeke ayenge akwele anyelkng-anyelkng alwirreme-ketye itetheke untme-ketye. Re itnenhe ileke ayenge arntwirrketyeke nhenge itne apeke ayenge alher-lenge areke. Artwe nhenge kwenhe alartetye aneke artwe alartetye akngerrele-arle apmere Aretas-arenye-arle renhe arrernekenge.

³³ Kenhe arrpenheme Jesus-arenyele, ayenge yakwethe akngerre kwenke arrerneke, nhenge akertne-ngentyele altywere-arle warle-nge itne ayenge ahelhe-werne kwene-ileke. Nhenge ayenge ahelheke irremele ayenge akeme-irreke alwirremele alengke-iwelhetyeke, alartetye nhenge re-anteme atyenge uyarne untheke.

12

Paul-ele Ngkarte-akerte altyerre areme

¹ Ayenge itirretyakenhe aneme, arrpenhe areyele ayenge anhernkemenge ayenge-arle utyernelherle-anemenge. Ayenge tnakelherle-aneme arrantherre-arle ayenge uternerlte-anemenge. Kele mwerre-arle. The kwenhe ware arrekantherre ileme nhenge iwenhe-arle Jesus Alartetyele atyenge imerneke nhenge altyerre atyinhenge.

² Ayenge akaltye aneme Jesus-arenye anyenteke. Arrulele, year 14-pele uyerrekenge, Ngkartele artwe nhenge alkere akertne anthurre-werne akngeke. Ngkartele apeke tyerrtye arraty e ikwerenhe akngeke, nhenge Re apeke utnenge ikwerenhe ware apeke akngeke. Yekwe, Ngkartele-ante ware kwenhe itelareme.

³ Yewe, ayenge kwenhe angkerne, Ngkartele kwenhe artwe nhenge alkere akertne anthurre-werne akngeke. Ngkartele apeke kwenhe tyerrtye arraty e ikwerenhe akngeke, nhenge utnenge ikwerenhe-ante apeke ware. Ayenge akutne aneme, Ngkartele-ante ware kwenhe itelareme.

⁴ Apmere yanhe ikwerenge, artwe nhengele awetyame arrpenhe-arle angkentye alengkiwentye angketyamenge. Arelhe areyele ayeye alengkiwentye alkere-arenye nhenge areye uyarne-arle ileme.

⁵ The kwenhe arrekantherre arraty e ileme: Artwe nhenge Ngkartele-arle alkere akertne-werne akngekeke, yanhe kwenhe ayenge aneke! Ayenge akenhe tnakelhetyakenhe-arle aneme ayenge-arle alkere akertne-werne alhekenge. Nhenhe ware kwenhe ayenge angkeme, "Ayenge kwenhe artwe awerrke-awerrke ware aneme, nhenge tyerrtye lterke anetyakenhe."

⁶ Ayenge tnakelheme nhenge arne areye-akerte tharle areke, kele mwerre anemere, tharle arraty e anthurre itnenhe arekenge. Arrangkwe akenhe, the uyarne arrekantherre arne ingkirreke ileme nhenge tharle areke areye, arrantherre atyenge apale-arle itirreketye nhenge ayenge-arle arerte-arerte akwele. Ayenge kwenhe ahentye anetyakenhe arrantherre ayenge akertne utyernetyeke tharle arne nhenge areye alkere akertnenge arekenge. Arrantherre apeke ayenge areke iwenhe apeke renhe mpwarerlenge nhenge aweke apeke ayenge angkerlenge iwenhe apeke renhe apmere ahelhe nhenhenge. Kele mwerre anteyele arrantherre ayenge akertne utyernetyeke.

⁷ Apmere yanhe ikwerenge Ngkartele atyenge imerneke arne mwerre akngerre anthurre areye. Kenhe Re ak-enhe ahentye-anetyakenhe ayenge tnakelhetyeke nhenge arne arrpenhe areye tharle arekeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Re arrentye Satan ayaketyakenhe aneke ayenge atweketye, nhenge ayenge-arle akwetethe uyarne anthurre itirreme. Re ayenge arne lyeke-arteke antheke nhenge ayenge akwete kwarnemele atanthetyeke. Itirrewarraye nhenge mantere lyeke-akerteke irrpeme, lyeke areyele anteme arrenhantherrenhe atanthierle-aneme nhenge arn-terre kwarnemele. Yanhe re-arteke akwele aneme. Arne nhengele akwele ayenge mwengke-ketye ayene-ileme.

⁸ Nhenge ayenge akwetethe anthurre kwarnetyame, the Jesus Alartetye apayuthneke arne nhenge lyeke-arteke atyenge-ntyale akngetyeke. The anteme renhe awethe atherre-ngare apayuthneke. Arrangkwe, Re atyenge-arleke akwete impeke.

⁹ Re atyenge-ketye urrpetye-ngare anthurre ayene-ileke angkemele, "Unte akwetethe uyarne itirrerle-aneme, the akenhe ngenhe mwantyele-arle arntarnte-areme. Nhenge unte awerrke-awerrke awelhemele uyarne anthurre itirreme, the tyerrtye ngkwinhe lterrke-iletynhe." Alakenhe ikwerenge ayenge akangkentye-arle aneme. The kwenhe ayeye nhenhe itnenhe akwetethe ilerle-aneme: "Nhenge ayenge tyerrtye awerrke-awerrke awelhemele, uyarne anthurre itirremele, ngangkere Jesus Christ-kenhele ayenge akwetethe atnyenerle-aneme nhenge arntarnte-aremele."

¹⁰ Kele impeyewe, nhenge ayenge uyarne itirreme. Itne atyenge anhernkeme, atyenge ahentye anthurre anetyakenhele, ayenge iltemele atwemele-arlke, itne ayenge aywepeme-arlke, atyenge tyele angkerirremele ayenge-arle Jesus Christ-eke akwete urrkaperle-anemenge. Kele mwerre-arle. Kele impeyewe, ayenge akwetethe akangkentye aneme. Nhenge ayenge uyarne anthurre itirremele, Ngkartele-ante ware-arle ayenge ngangkere antheme atnerre-ilemele, ayenge anteme tyerrtye atypepe-atypepe anthurre awelheme.

Paul arnterre anthurre itirreme atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyeke apmere Corinth-elarle anemeke

¹¹ Arrantherre kwenhe urrtirremele angkentye ilen-tye akngerre areye tnaketyame, arrantherre atyenge anhernkeme-arlke. Kele pipe nhenhenge the intelhe-ileme ayenge-arrpe utyernelheme tnakelhemele nhenge ayenge arerte-arteke. Ayenge kwenhe tnakelhetye-kwenye ayenge-arle tyeperre anetyakenhenge. Arrantherre apeke itnenhe

tnakerleng ayenge-arlike tnaketyeke, ayenge-arle arratye angkentye ilentye akngerre anemenge, Jesus-elarle yerneke, ayeye ilentye akngerre arrpenhe nhenge areye atyengenge akngerre ulkere anetyakenhe-arle.

¹² Nhenge arrule anthurre ayenge-arle arrekhantherenge urrakapetyarte apmere Corinth-enge, Ngkartele ayenge ngangkere ikwerenhe antheke, ngangkere ikwere-akartele the ilyernpenye-irremele arne atningke arrekhantherenge ularre mpwaretyarte. Arerrirreke-arle iperre ingkirreke tharle mpwareke arrantherre kwenhe itelarerrirretyeke ayenge-arle Jesus-ele yerneke.

¹³ Arrpenhe Jesus-arenye areyele ayenge apwerte ngkweltye antherrirreke, the kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe ngkweltyeke apayuthnetyakenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre atyenge itirrewarreme alakenhe, "Re kwenhe apmere arrpenhe-arenye areyeke-ante ware itirreme." Arrangkwe, ayenge-arle arrekhantherre-akerte itirreme-anteyele alakenhe-arteke anteye. Kweye! The arrenhantherrenhe apwerte ngkweltyeke apeke merneke apeke apayuthnetyakenhe. Alakenhe re apeke-arle the akurne mpwareke, arrangkwe-arle!

¹⁴ Atherre-ngare ayenge arrekhantherenge anetyeke alheke, lyete anteme ayenge itirreme awethe alhetyeke arrekhantherenge anetyeke. Ayenge nhenge ikwere irretye-alhemele the arrenhantherrenhe merneke apeke ngkweltyeke apeke apayuthnetyakenhe anetyenhe, ayenge ahentye-anetyakenhenge nhenge iwenhe apeke ikwere arrantherre atnyenemeke. Ayenge kwenhe arrekhantherre ahentye-aneme. Arrantherre kwenhe ampe atyinhe-arteke aneme. Ampe areyele-ame ikwere-artweye arntarntarentye akngerre nhenge merne itnenhe anthemele? Arrangkwe! Ikwere-artweyele-ante ampe itnekenhe arntarntarentye akngerre nhenge merne itnenhe anthemele.

¹⁵ Nhenge ayenge apetyerleng, the akangkemele anthetyenhe arne areye nhenge tharle atnyeneme, nhenge ayenge anthelhetyenhe ingkirreke-arlike tharle atnyeneme, tharle arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele arntarntaretyeke. Itirrentye atyinhele ayenge arrekhantherre arnterre urrakapetyeke ahentye-aneme nhenge apurrke-arlike irretyakenhele. Yewe, ayenge kwenhe arrekhantherre ahentye anthurre aneme. Arrantherre-ame atyenge akweke ware ahentye-anirtneme?

¹⁶ Arrantherre ayenge itelareme, nhenge ayenge-arle arrekhantherenge anetyarte apwerte ngkweltyeke apayuthnetyakenhele. Kenhe lyetenye, arrpenheme atyenge tyele

angkerlte-aneme alakenhe, "Artwe yanhe kwenhe urrtyrrentye anwernenhe apale uternerle-aneme nhenge anwerne-ngentyele apwerte ngkweltye akwele inetyenhenge." Yanhe arraty anetyakenhe.

17 Arrpenheme apeke itirreme artwe yanhe atherre kwenhe tharle arrule ulkere yerneke nhenge urrtyrremele ngkweltye inetyeke? Arrangkwe, yanhe kwenhe arraty anetyakenhe!

18 The kwenhe artwe nhenge Titus-arlke arrpenhe Jesus-arenyenge apmere arrekantherrenhe-werne yerneke. Arrantherre-ame itirreme Titus-arle arrekantherre urrtyrreme ngkweltye inetyeke? Arrangkwe. Re arrenhantherrenhe urrtyekelhe-iletakenhe-arle aneke. Titus kwenhe arrekantherre itirreme nhenge ayenge-arle arrekantherre itirreme-arteke-anteye, re arrekantherre urrakapeme-anteye ayenge-arteke nhenge arrenhantherrenhe atnerre-iletayeke.

19 Arrpenheme kwenhe atyenge tyele angkerlte-aneme. Arrantherre itirrewarreme akwele pipe atyinhenge-arle ayenge-arle arntwelheme arrantherre-arle ayenge ilpernetyamenge. Yanhe kwenhe arraty anetyakenhe. Ayenge kwenhe alakenhe angkeme Ngkartenge alkngetherre tharle kwenhe Jesus Christ arraty anthurre itelaremenge. Jesus-arenye areye-aye, nhenhe ingkirreke kwenhe the ileme arrenhantherrenhe atnerre-iletayeke.

20 Ayenge arrekantherre anthurre anteme itirreme. Nhenge ayenge Corinth-werne apetyemele, kele anteye anwerne apeke ahele-irreme ahele uthnerremele. Yanhe kwenhe akurne anthurre. Alakenhe irreketyenge anwerne kwenhe ipeltye-ilerretyeke. Nhenge ayenge apeke apetyemele anteme arrenhantherrenhe apeke aretye-alheme ilterrorleng nhenge ingkerte-ingkerte apeke irrerrleng, nhenge ahele apeke angkerrleng, atnurre-irrerleng apeke, arrpenhe areye-arlke apeke antherretyakenhele, tyele angkerreme apeke, tnake-apeke-alherreme, nhenge ingkirreke apatemele apeke. Nhenge the apeke nhenge areye nthakenhe-arle irremere, kele ayenge arrekantherre ahele-arle-irretyenhenge.

21 Nhenge ayenge arrwekele-arle Corinth-werne apetyeke, arrpenheme atningke arraty anetyakenhe anetyarte. Arrantherre akurne akwete mpwarerlte-anetyarte, tyerrke-tyerrke mpwekare-irrerlte-anemele. Arrantherre itirretyame arrpenhenge interlte-apetyeke. Arne nhenhe areyele kwenhe ayenge arrangelhe-arrangelhe-ileke. Arrantherre kwenhe apure-irretyakenhe Ngkartenge ipeltye-irretyeke nhenge utepe-irrirtnetyeke iwerre arraty-werne.

Kele lyete ayenge arrekhantherre awethe apetyeme nhenge the apeke arrenhantherrenhe aretyenhe nhenge alakenhe akwete anerlenghe ayenge kwenhe apure anthurre awelhetyenhe nhenge Ngkartenge alkngetherre ayenge anteme arnterre anthurre arlkemele artname. Alakenhe irreme-ketyenge arne akurne yanhe ingkirreke impaye, ayenge atnerte alhwarrpe awelheketye arrekhantherre imerte art-nemele.

13

Paul-ele atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye alkngarre-ileme Corinth-elarle anemeke

¹ Ayenge arrekwele atherre-ngare alheke arrekhantherrenge aneke, lyete kwenhe ayenge alpetyeke anteme aneme. Alakenhe-arle pweke-nge arrule intelhe-ileke, "Tyerrtye anyentele apeke akurne mpwareme. Kenhe tyerrtye arpenhele anteme renhe aremele imerte alartetye areyeke ilettye-alhetyeke. Tyerrtye nhenge anyente-ante warele apeke areke-arle iperre, renhe ilpernemele renhe iparrpele arratyte itelaretyale. Kele nhenge atherrele apeke urrpetyele apeke, areke-arle iperrele renhe ilperneme anteme, imerte itnenhe-ante warele arratyte itelaretyenhenge." *Deuteronomy 19:15.*

² Nhenge ayenge-arle arrekhantherrenge arrule anetyarte, atningke kwenhe mwerre anetyakenhe anetyarte. The kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe kele alkngarre-ileke arrantherre mwerre anetyeke nhenge utepe-irrirotnemele iwerre arratyte-werne. Lyete pipe nhenhenge the arrenhantherrenhe awethe alkngarre-ileme: nhenge ayenge Corinth-werne apetyerlenghe, the arrenhantherrenhe mwantye aretyenhe anteye-arle, nhenge arrantherre apeke-arle mwerre-irrekeke, mwerre anteme anemele, nhenge arrantherre apeke akurne akwete mpwarerlte-aneme. The apeke arrenhantherrenhe areme akurne akwete mpwarerlenghe kele ayenge arrekhantherre ahele anthurre-arle-irretyenhenge ntertelhe-ilemele.

³ The arrekhantherre imernetyenhe arrantherre itelaretyenhenge Christ-arle atyenge-ngentyele angkemenge. Christ kwenhe arrekhantherre atereke akutne, re kwenhe arrekhantherre angketyenhe atyenge-ngentyele nhenge ut-nenge atnerrele.

⁴ Yewe, nhenge itne Christ-arle arne arntarlkweke-arleke irlpare arrerneke, itne renhe artwe awerrke-awerrke-arteke-arle irrerlknge atwerrireke. Kenhe Ngkartele ak-enhe ngangkere akngerre anthurrele renhe itethe-ilirtneke

nhenge ilwekarle-iperrenge. Yewe, anwerne kwenhe Christenge awerrke-awerrke-arteke anteye aneme. Nhenge anwerne arrekatherre-werne alhemele, Ngkatele-arle anwernenhe Christ-nge anyente-irrekenge anteme anwernenhe atnyeneme, anwerne anteme utnenge atnerrele arrekatherre ahele-ahele angketyenhe arrenhantherrenhe ntertelhe-ilemele.

⁵ Yewe, arrantherre-arrpe apayuthnemele anaye mwantye itirremele alakenhe, "Anwerne-ame Jesus-ante ware arratye apenteme?" Alakenhe re arrantherre-arrpe apayuthnaye, arrantherre-arle apeke alngwirrekenge Jesus-arle arrekatherre kwenenge anemenge, arrantherre kele anteme apale alhemele, Jesus-arenye anetyakenhe.

⁶ Arrantherre kwenhe ayenge mwantyele awerrirretyeke, nhenge aweke-arle-iperre arrantherre anteme alhengke-aretyenhenge Jesus-arle ayenge arratye yernekenge tharle renhe arratye apenteme.

⁷ Ayenge kwenhe ayeyele ilelhetyakenhe, tharle-tetye Ngkarte arrekatherre akwetethele apayuthnerle-aneme arrantherre-arle arne akurne areye-ketye impelhetyeke nhenge mwerre anteme mpwaretyeke. Kenhe arrantherre apeke itirrewarreme-ketye, "Arrangkwe, re kwenhe anwernenhe apayuthneme tyerrtye areyele-arle renhe tnakemele utyernerlte-anetyenhenge." Arrangkwe-arle akenhe, the ware apayuthneme arrantherre-arle mwerre anetyeke nhenge iwerre arratyele apentemele ayenge-arle arrekatherre ahentye-anemenge.

⁸ Ilerne kwenhe ayeye arratye Jesus Christ-akerte akenge-iletakenhe, ilerne ware arratye iletie-alhemele atningkele ayeye nhenge arratye itelaretyenhenge irlpe-werne ilemele.

⁹ Ilerne apeke atyepe-atiepe awelhetyakenhe apatemele anerle-anerreme. Nhenge ilerne apetyemele arrenhantherrenhe anteme aremele utnenge atnerrele Jesus apenterlte-anerlenghe ilerne-arle akangkentye anetyenhenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge ilerne Ngkarte akwetethe apayuthnerle-anerreme arrekatherre, arrantherre mwerre anteme anerlte-anetyenhenge iwerre arratyele akwetethe renhe apenterlte-aneme.

¹⁰ Jesus Alartetyele-arle kwenhe ayenge yerneke angketyeke tyerrtye areye atnerre-iletie, nhenge itnenhe iltetye-kwenye, itnenhe aywepetye-kwenye. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the pipe-ke intelhe-ileke arrewekele nhenge ayenge arrekatherre-werne apetyetyenhenge, arrantherre akurne-ketye impelhetyenhenge. Nhenge pipe nhenhe renhe inemele arrantherre anteme apure awelhetyenhe akurne-ketye ipmentye impetyenhe

imerte Jesus anteme akangkemele apentemele. Nhenge urreke anteme ayenge apetyeme the arrenhantherrenhe aretye-alheme akangkemele anthurre anetyenhe, arrenhantherrenhe iltetyakenhe anemele.

Paul-ele pipe nhenhe renhe uyerrelhe-ileme atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyeke apmere Corinth-elarle anemeke

¹¹ Jesus-arenye areye-aye, the kwenhe pipe nhenhe arrekantherre uyerrelhe-ileme. The Ngkarte apayuthneme arrekantherrenge akwetethe anerle-anetyeke. Jesus-arteke anerrirraye, iwerre arratyele apenterlte-anemele. Ayeye nhenhe areye awerrirraye tharle pipe nhenheke intelhe-ileke. Nhenge kele-arle ipeltye-ilerrekenge, atwerretyale anaye. Kele Ngkarte, nhenge mwantye-mwantye aneme-arle, Re akwetethe arrekantherrenge anerle-anetyenhe ut-nenge arrekantherrenhe atnerre atnyenerle-anetyenhe.

¹² Nhenge arrantherre Jesus-arenye arrpenhe aremele renhe anyanemele akangketyeke.

Jesus-arenye ingkirreke-arle nhenhele anemele arrekantherre ilettyeke ahentye-aneme itne-arle mwerre aneme, arrekantherre akwetethe anthurre itirrerrlte-anemele.

¹³⁻¹⁴ The kwenhe Jesus Alartetye apayuthneme arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-aretyeke atnerte akangkentye akngerre ikwerenhele. The Ngkarte apayuthneme arrekantherre ahentye anthurre anetyeke. The Utmenge Akngerre apayuthneme arrekantherre-arleke akwete alethe arrekantherrenge mwerrantye anetyeke. Alakenhe, the arrenhantherrenhe apayuthneme.

Kele, yanhe ware!

Galatians

Ayeye nhenhe Paul-ele intelhe-ileke Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke apmere arrpe-anenhele-arle anemeke apmere Galatia ikwerele

Paul-ele ayeye nhenhe intelhe-ilemele yerneke Ngkarte-kenhe areye-werne apurte-arle anerrirretyameke apmere arrpe-anenhele apmere Galatia ikwerele

¹⁻² Ayenge Paul arritnye. The, atyewe Jesus-kenhe arrpenhe nhenhe areyenge, ayeye nhenhe arrekanttherre Jesus-kenhe areye-werne yerneme apmere arrpe-anenhele-arle apurte-irremeke apmere Galatia-le, anwerne arrekanttherre akangkemele itirreme. Jesus-ele ayenge yerneke Ayeye Mwerre ilerle-apetyeke. Ayenge kwenhe tyer-tye areyele yernetyakenhe. Arrangkwe-arle, kele Jesus-elarle ayenge akngakeke warrke nhenhe ikwere mpwaretyeke. Ngkartele Jesus itethe-ileke imerte akemelhe-ilemele ilweke-arle-iperre kele rarle ayenge akngakemele yerneke warrke nhenhe mpwaretyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge-arle the Ayeye Mwerre Ngkarte-akerte ilerle-apeme.

³ Ayenge akwetethe Ngkarteke angkerle-aneme, Jesus-eke-arlike arrekanttherre ingkerrenyekeke, arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele arntarnte-arerle-anerretyeke atnerre-ilemele arranttherre nterte anerlte-anetyeke.

⁴ Nhenge Ngkarte anwerne-kenhele-arle yerneke iperre, Jesus Ikwere aywerrke-irremele apetyeke. Lyete, apmere arrpe-anenhele, tyerrtye ingkirrekele akurne mpwarewarreme. Akurne-arle mpwareke iperre anwerne Ngkarte-ketyenge-arle untyeme-irreke. Kele anwerne alakenhe anerlte-aneme-ketye, Ngkartele Jesus yerneke kele re anwerneke piwelhemele ilweke re anwernenhe itetheke mpwaretyenhenge akurne anwerne-kenhe-ketye.

⁵ Arratye apelaye! Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne Ngkarte utyernemele tnakewarretyeke.

Angkentye Mwerre anyente ware-arle aneme

⁶ Ayenge kwenhe apateke anthurre tharle aweke-iperre arranttherre-arle iparrpe anthurre Ngkarte-ketyenge untyeme-irreke angkentye urrttyirrentye-arle aweke iperre. Re anthurrele arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele akngakeke Ikwerenhe altye-irretyeke arranttherre-arle Jesus Christ

arratyte itelarekenge. Arrantherre akwele akwenpe anthurrele renhe ipmentyele iweke angkentye arrpenhe-arle aweke-iperlele nhenge angkentye mwerreke-athene itirremele.

⁷ Tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele arrekanttherre urrtiyirremele Jesus Christ-akerte ayeye ileme, itne kwenhe ayeye yanhe akngarte-iweke. Ayeye arrpenhe yanhe akurne-arle. Itne itirreme ayeye nhenhe arratyte-arle akwele. Nhenge itne-arle itirremele arrantherre renhe apentetyeke akwele. Itnenhe awerrirretyale! Ayeye anyente-ante ware kwenhe Jesus-kenhe arratyte.

⁸ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge Ngkarteke alakenhe angkeme, "Ngkarte-aye, nhenge anwerne apeke, Unte-arle yerneke areye, ayeye arrpenhe ilerlengen tyerrtye apmere Galatia-arenye areyeke, kele nhenge alkere-arenye Ngkarte-kenhe areyele apeke ayeye arrpenhe anteye Jesus-akerte ileme, alakenhe akurne anthurre-arle. Ngkarte, alakenhe-irreketye, tyerrtye yanhe apmere akurne nhenge-werne yernaye."

⁹ Ayenge Ngkarteke awethe angketyeke ahentye aneme, "Ngkarte, arrule anthurre Galatia-arenye areyele Ayeye Mwerre nhenhe aweke. Lyete apeke, tyerrtye arrpenhele ayeye arrpenhe Jesus-akerte ileme, Unte renhe iltetyeke, renhe yernemele apmere akurne ikwere-werne."

¹⁰ Iwenhenge-arle-ame arrantherre atyenge apale itirreme? Arrantherre-ame itirreme tharle arrpenhe areye-arle akwetethe amantye-akeke itne atyenge ahentye-anetyenhenge? Arrangkwe! Ayenge-arle ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe arratyte-arle angkeme, the Renhe-ante-arle aweme, Re atyenge akangkemele anetyenhenge. The apeke tyerrtye arrpenhe yanhe areye aweme, kele ayenge Jesus-eke mwarrantye warrke-irretyakenhe-arle. Kele ayenge Ikwere-ante ware-arle warrke-irreme Re atyenge akangkemele anetyenhenge.

Ngkartele Paul akngakeme ayeye Ikwerenhe ilerle-apetyeke

¹¹ Atyewe atyinhe areye awerrirraye. Ayeye nhenge Jesus-akerte tharle arrekanttherre ileke kwenhe Ngkartengentyele, tyerrtye-ngentyele kwenye.

¹² Tyerrtyele ayenge ayeye nhenhe anthetyakenhe, tyerrtyele ayenge ayeye nhenge akaltyele-anthetyakenhe, arrangwe-arle. Kenhe Jesus Christ anyentele-arle ayenge Ayeye Mwerre nhenhe akaltyele-antheke.

¹³ Urreke ayenge Ngkarteke atyewe-irretyenhenge, arrantherre kwenhe atyenge-akerte aweke. The kwenhe

angkentye Moses-kenhe akwetethe apentetyarte Jew arpenhe areyele-arteke. Tharle Jesus-kenhe areye arrekwele ilpernetyarte itnenhe atwemele apmere arrpe-anenheke, the itnenhe uyerrelhe-iletayeke arrkernetyarte itne Jesus-ketye impelhetyenhenge.

¹⁴ The kwenhe angkentye lterrke Jew areye-kenhe mwan-tyele apentetyarte Jew arrpenhe areyenge awethe-ulkere. Ayenge ayeye arrekwenye-kenheke impene anthurre aneke.

¹⁵ Kenhe urreke ayenge akweke intetyenhenge Ngkartele ayenge akngakeke Ikwere warrke-irretyeke. Ngkarte rearrpe itelaremele angkeke, "The kwenhe Alere atyinhe Jesus imernetyenhe Paul-eke."

¹⁶ Ngkartele kwenhe Alere Ikwerenhe atyenge imerneke the arratyte itelaretyenhenge imerte ilerle-apemele Jew anetyakenhe areyeke Ayeye Mwerre ikwere-akerte. Nhenge Re Alere Ikwerenhe atyenge imernerlenge, the kwenhe tyertyte arrpenhe areye apayuthnetyakenhe ayenge akaltyele-anthetyeke Jesus-akerte, arrangkwe-arle.

¹⁷ Ayenge-arle apmere Jerusalem-werne alhetyakenhe-arle aneke Peter aretyeke, Jesus-elarle yerneke arrpenhe areye-arlke. Urreke ayenge akngakemele yernetyenhenge, Re itnenhe akngakemele yerneke. Ngkartele-arle Alere Ikwerenhe atyenge imerneke-iperre, ayenge iparrpe alheke apmere Arabia ikwere-werne kele apmere ikwerele urrekeke anemele. Kele urreke, ayenge apmere Damascus ikwere-werne alpeke.

¹⁸ Year urrpetyeke-arle aneke iperre, ayenge Damascus-engentyele Jerusalem-werne alpeke, Peter-enge apurte-irremele angketyeke. Apmere ikwere irretye-alhemele ilerne aneke alte 15-peleke-atwetye.

¹⁹ Peter-enge ayenge anerlenge, the James areke imerte ikwere angkemele. Re atyeye Jesus-kenhe. Re ayeye ilantheke-arle, ayenge-arteke. Ayenge-arle ikwere-atherre-ante ware-arle angkeke arrpenhe areye aretyakenhe.

²⁰ Awerrirraye, Ngkartele kwenhe ayenge arerle-aneme the pipe nhenhe intelhe-ilerlenge. Tharle arrekannerre arratyte-arle ileme. Ayenge-arle urrtiyirretyakenhe-arle. Ayenge apeke arrekannerre urrtiyirrerlenge, Ngkartele ayenge akurne-arle-ilemere.

²¹ Ayenge-arle Peter-enge aneke-iperre apmere Jerusalem ikwerele, the apmere yanhe impeke, apmere arrpenhe atherre-werne alhemele, apmere Syria uthene Cilicia uthene-werne. Yanheke irremele ayenge alheke tyertryte areyeke ayeye ilerle-apemele.

²² Kenhe Jesus-kenhe apmere Judea-arenye areye akenhe atyenge akutne-arle aneke, itne-arle ayenge aretyakenhenge.

²³ Itne-arle ayeye ware-arle atyenge-akerte aweke, "Artwe nhenhe, anwernenhe-arle atwetyarte, anwernenhe uyerrelhe-iletaye. Lyete, artwe nhenhele ayeye renhe anteye ilerle-apeme."

²⁴ Nhenge Jesus-kenhe apmere Judea-arenye areyele-arle aweke iperre, ayenge-arle Jesus-eke atyewe-irreke, itne Ngkarte akangkemele tnakeke.

2

Paul alartetye areyeke angkeme

¹ Peter-enge apmere Jerusalem-ele aneke-iperre the impemele, apmere arrpenhe-werne aname-irreke year 14-peleke-atwetye. Yanhe-ngentyele ayenge apmere Jerusalem-werne apetyalpeke artwe arrpenhe atherre-akerte Barnabas uthene Titus uthene.

² Ngkartele ayenge altyerrenge ileke Jerusalem-werne alpetyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge akwele ayenge alpeke ikwere-atherre-akerte. Jerusalem-eke irretye-alpemele, ayenge tyatye-arenye alartetye areyeke angketyeke alheke. The itneke Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte ileke, tharle Jew anetyakenhe areyeke ileke-arteke. The itneke warrke atyinhe-akerte ileke, itne atyenge-akerte ayeye urrtiyirrentye ileme-ketye warrke renhe akurne-ilemele, arrpenhe areye ayakemele arratyte itelaremeketye.

³ Tyatye-arenye akngerrepate areye itne atyenge ye angkeke. Yanhe-ngentyele itne Titus impeke, renhe artwe-irretyeke uternetyakenhele, iwerre Jew areye-kenhenge ularre. Titus kwenhe Greece-arenye aneke, re kwenhe Jew anetyakenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, Jew Jesus-kenhe areye renhe artwe-iletaye ahentye aneke re akwele Jew anteme anetyenhenge. Alakenhe-irreketye, anwerne itnenhe ayakeke.

⁴ Yanhenge anteme, Jew arrpenheme anwernekenge anyelkng-anyelkng apurte-irreke interte-arenye areye akwele anetyeke, anwernenhe areparetyenhenge. Itne anwerneke ahentye anetyakenhe Jesus arratyte itelaretyeke; itne ahentye aneme anwerne angkentye Moses-kenhe-ante ware apentetyeke.

⁵ Kele anwerne itnenhe ayene-arle-ileke. Angkentye Jew areye-kenhe arratyte anetyakenhe aneme tyerrtye areyele apentetyeke. Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-kenhe-ante ware-arle arratyte. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne itnenhe

ayene-ileke, Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte arratye anerle-anetyenhenge arrantherre apenterlte-anetyeke.

⁶ Jew Jerusalem-arenye arrpenheme angkeme alartetye arrpenheme-arle arrpenhe areyenge tyeperre-ulkere akwele. Kele arratye apeke-arle, ithwenge apeke. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe aretyakenhe-arle iwenhe apeke-arle akethele aneme, Re akenhe utnenge kwenele-arle aneme-tetye-arle areme. Nhenge alartetye yanhe areyele Ayeye Mwerre awemele tharle Jew anetyakenhe areyeke ileke, itne itirreke mwerre-arle akwele. Itne kwenhe ayenge uternetyakenhe ayeye arrpenhe Jesus-akerte ilettyeke.

⁷ Itne areke-tetye Ngkartele-arle ayenge akngakeke Ayeye Mwerre ilettyeke Jew anetyakenhe areyeke. Alakenhe anteye Rarle Peter akngakeke-arteke Ayeye Mwerre ilettyeke Jew areyeke.

⁸ Arratye-arle, Ngkartele Peter utnenge Ikwerenhe antheke renhe akngakemele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme re ayeye ilantheke-arle aneme Ngkartele-arle yerneke Jew areyeke. Ngkartele-arle ayenge utnenge Ikwerenhe antheke-arteke, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, ayenge ilantheke-arle aneme Rarle yerneke Jew anetyakenhe areyeke.

⁹ Itne itirreke James, Peter, John-arlke-arle Jesus-kenhe areye arntarnte-areme akwele apmere Jerusalem-enge. Ayenge itneke warrke atyinhe-akerte angkerlenge, itne itelareke Ngkartele-arle ayenge warrke nhenhe antheke. Yanhe-ngentyele itne Barnabas ilernenhe iltye irrkweke; alakenhe angkemele, "Arratye kwenhe Ngkartele mpwelenhe warrke nhenhe mpwaretyeke antheke. Anwerne kwenhe angkentye anyente renhe ilerlte-apeme. Ayeye Mwerre renhe Jew anetyakenhe areyeke ilettyeke alhaye. Kele alakenhe anteye anwerne Ayeye Mwerre renhe ilettyenhe Jew nhenhe areyeke.

¹⁰ Mpwele ayeye ilerle-apperremele, alknngwirretyale Jesus-kenhe areyeke apmere nhenhe Jerusalem-elarle aneme arneke arrangkwe." The itnenhe awerlenge alakenhe angkerlenge, ayenge alakenhe anteye itirreke. The itnekenge akwetethe atyep-atyepale mpwaretyeke.

Paul-ele Peter alkngetherre ileme

¹¹ Nhenge Peter-arle apetyemele apmere Antioch-ele anet-yartenge the renhe alkngetherre ileke rarle nhenge akurne mpwaretyamenge.

¹² Nhenhe ikwerele ureke, re angkentye Jew areye-kenheke arrkerenye-irreke Jew anetyakenhe areyenge arlkwemele. Kenhe artwe arrpenheme ikwere irrettye-alheke

nhenge James-elarle yerneke areye. Kenhe Peter akenhe akeme-arle-irrerlenghe urrtiyirremele rarle itnekenghe arlk-wetyakenhe aneke akwele, rarle atere-irrekenghe Jew areye ikwere ahele angkeketye rarle akalke-akalkele arlkwetyakenhe anekenghe.

¹³ Kenhe Jew Jesus-kenhe arrpenheme Antioch-elarle aneke, itne Peter-elarle mpwareke-arteke-irreke. Itne Jew anetyakenhe areye-ketye arntwarre aneke, itne itnekenghe merne arlkwetyakenhe aneke, arrangkwe-arle. Barnabas Peter-arteke anteye irreke, itnekenghe apurte-irretyakenhe, itnekenghe arlkwetye-arlke-akenhe.

¹⁴ Nhenge the aremele Peter-ele Jew Jesus-kenhe arrpenhemele-arlke alakenhe mpwarerlenghe, the itelareke itne-arle apale itirreke. Itne Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akertenghe impelheke renhe arratyte apentetyakenhele. Nhenge Jesus-kenhe areye Antioch-arenye itne apurte-irrerlenghe, the Peter alkngetherre ileke itne arerlenghe anthurre, "Peter itelaraye, unte kwenhe Jew aneme, kenhe unte Jew anetyakenhe-arteke-arle aneme. Kele iwenhenge-ame unte itnenhe akngarte-iwelhetyeke ileke Jew areye-arteke irreyeke?"

¹⁵ Kele ayenge Peter-eke angkeke, "Peter nhenhe awaye, arratyte kwenhe ilerne Jew akweke atherre inteke. Jew anetyakenhe areyele angkentye Moses-kenhe apentetyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Ilerne kwenhe Jew atherre, ilerneke-artweye-arteke.

¹⁶ Peter, ilerne itelareme, nhenge Jesus Christ-arle arratyte itelareke-iperre-ante, Ngkarte angketyenhe, 'Unte arratyte Atyengenge ularre.' Nhenge unte uyarne arratyte-irreme Ngkartenghe ularre angkentye Moses-kenhe apentemele ware. Alakenhenge akwele ilerne angkentye Moses-kenhe impeke. Ilerne kwenhe Jesus Christ-ante ware arratyte itelareme, alakenhe ikwerenghe anteme Ngkartele ilernenhe arratyte ileme, ilerne ikwerenhe altye-ilemele, Renhe-ante ware ilerne apenterle-anerreme.

¹⁷ "Peter awaye, Jew anetyakenhe areyele kwenhe angkentye awetyakenhe Ngkartele-arle Moses antheke, itne renhe akwenpele awerlte-aneme. Alakenhe ikwerenghe anteme Jew areye angkeme itne-arle akurne akwele. Nhenge anwerne angkentye Moses-kenhe impeke-iperre, anwerne Jew anetyakenhe areye-arteke anteme irreme, Jew areye anteme angkeke anwerne-arle akwele akurne areye aneme. Jew arrpenheme apeke ilerneke alakenhe angkeme, 'Jesus-ele apeke-arle mpwelenhe uterneme Ngkarte-ketyenge untyeme-irretyeke akurne-irretyenhenge, Jew anetyakenhe

areye-arteke anetyeke.' Arrangkwe-arle, Jesus Christ-ele ilernenhe Ngkartenge untyeme-irretyeke uternetyakenhe-arle, arrangkwe!

¹⁸ Nhenge tharle angkentye Moses-kenhe apentetyarte, ayenge Ngkartenge uyarne anyente-irreke. Kele tharle Christ Jesus arratyte itelaremenge anteme ayenge Ngkartenge apurte-irreke, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge angkentye ikwerenge impelheke. The apeke angkentye Moses-kenhe awethe apenteme, kele ayenge Ngkartenge untyeme-irremere. Alakenhe kwenhe akurne anthurre.

¹⁹ Ayenge angkentye yanhe impelheke ikwere alkn-gwirremele. Angkentye yanhele ayenge apurrkele anthurre antheke. Lyete, the kwenhe Jesus Christ anyente arratyte itelareme, Ngkartekte arratyte anetyenhenge.

²⁰ Ye, ayenge Christ-enge arne arntarlkwenge-arleke ilweke. Alakenhe ikwerenge, the kwenhe iwerre atyinhe-arrpe apentetyakenhe. Tharle utnenge atyinhe atnyenetyakenhe-arle, arrangkwe. The utnenge Jesus Christ-kenhe-arle atnyeneme atyengenge-arlenge. Christ Jesus kwenhe Alere Ngkartekte-kenhe. Re kwenhe atyenge ahentye anthurre aneme rarle atyenge ilweke ayenge itetheke mpwaretyeke. Kele the renhe arratyte itelarerlenge re atyengenge anteme-arle aneme.

²¹ Kenhe Ngkartekte apeke tyerrtye angwenhe apeke renhe arratyte ileme angkentye Moses-kenhenge, kele iwenhenge-arle-ame Jesus ilweke? Ware apeke-arle re piwelhemele ilweke. Kele, yanhe-arle arratyte anetyakenhe-arle. Anwerne angkentye Moses-kenhenge arratyte-ilelhetyeke arrangkwe-arle. Anwerne-arle Jesus arratyte-arle itelareke, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartekte anwernenhe arratyte ileke. The Jesus arratyte akwete itelarerle-anetyenhe." Alakenhe rarle ayenge Peter-eke angkeke.

3

Ngkartekte Galatia-arenye Ikwerenhe areye Utnenge Akngerre antheme itne-arle Jesus Christ arratyte itelarekenge

¹ Galatia-arenye areyaye, iwenhenge-ame arrantherre arerte-irreke? Angwenhele-ame arrenhantherrenhe akngarte-iweke? Nhenge ayenge arrekantherrenge arrekwele anerlenge, the arrenhantherrenhe mwerrantye akaltyele-antheke Jesus-akerte, rarle arne arntarlkweke-arleke ilweke-arlike-akerte.

² Kele the arrenhantherrenhe apayuthnetyeke ahentye aneme: Nthakenhe-ame arrantherre Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe ineke? Angkentye Moses-kenhe arraty apentemelye? Arrangkwe-arle, arrantherre kwenhe Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte awemele renhe arraty itelareke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre Utnenge Akngerre ineke.

³ Arrantherre-ame arerte-irreme? Nhenge arrantherre Jesus-kenhe irrerlenghe, Ngkarte arrenhantherrenhe Utnenge Akngerre antheke, Re akwetethe akaltyele-antheme arraty anetyeke, arrantherre anteme Renhe akwete apentetyarte. Iwenhenge-arle-ame arrantherre Renhe ipmentyele aweke? Iwenhenge-ame iwerre arrekantherrenhe-arrpe arrantherre apenteme?

⁴ Ngkarte arrenhantherrenhe Utnenge Akngerre antheke, arrantherre anteme Jesus apenterlte-anetyarte, itirretye-arlike-akenhe nhenge arne akurne areye arrekantherre irrerlenghe. Kenhe lyete, arrantherre Ngkarte-ketye untyeme-arle-irreke. Re-ame arrenhantherrenhe Utnenge Akngerre apelkele antheke?

⁵ Ayenge awerrirraye! Arrantherre kwenhe Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe angkentye Moses-kenhe-ngentyele inetyakenhe, arrangkwe. Arrantherre Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte aweke. Aweke-arle iperre arrantherre renhe arraty itelareke, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkarte arrenhantherrenhe Utnenge nhenge antheke. Utnenge yanhe-akerte arrantherre Ikwere arnterre warrke-irreke, ilyernpenye anthurre mpwaremele. Nthakenhe-arle-ame arrantherre uyarne akwete itelareme?

Ngkarte tyerrtye areye mwantye-mwantye-ileme itne apeke Renhe arraty itelarerlenghe Abraham-elarle arraty itelaretyarte-arteke

⁶ Arrantherre itelareme artwe nhenge Abraham arrule-arle anetyarte. Bible-nge angkeme Ngkarte Abraham arraty ileke rarle Renhe arraty itelarekenghe.

⁷ Nhenge tyerrtye areye, Ngkarte-arle arraty itelareme, itne-ante-arle Abraham-eke-artweye anthurre aneme.

⁸ Bible-nge kwenhe, ayeye anyente arrule anthurre-arle intelhe-ileke. Nhenhe-arle Ngkarte angkeke, "Nhenge Jew anetyakenhe areyele ayenge awerlenghe, ayenge alakenhe-arle angketyenhe, 'Arrantherre-arle kele arraty-arle.'" Urreke Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte apmere nhenhenge iletienhenge, Abraham-ele Ngkarte arraty itelaretyarte. Ngkarte Abraham-eke alakenhe angkeke, "The tyerrtye

apmere arrpe-anenhele mwantye-mwantye-iletyenhe unte-
arle ayenge arratyte itelaremenge.” *Genesis 12:3, 18:18, 22:18.*

⁹ Ayeye yanhe kwenhe arratyte-arle. Abraham-ele kwenhe Ngkarte arratyte itelareke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele renhe akwetethe arntarnte-aretyarte. Alakenhe anteye-arle Ngkartele tyerrtye areye arntarnte-arerle-aneme itne apeke Renhe arratyte itelarerlenge Abraham-ele-arteke.

¹⁰ Nhenge yanhe areyele apeke angkentye Moses-kenhe-ante ware apenteme, itne itirreme itne-arle Ngkartenge ularre arratyte anemeke-athene, kenhe Ngkartele akenhe itnenhe kele ilperneke-arle. Arrule anthurre Moses-ele alakenhe intelhe-ileke, “Angwenhele apeke angkentye nhenge akwenpele awerle-aneme renhe apentetyakenhele, kele Ngkarte tyerrtye ikwere-ketye untyeme-arle-irretyenhe.” *Deuteronomy 27:26.*

¹¹ Arrpenhe Ngkartenge ularre uyarne arratyte-irreme, angkentye Moses-kenhe apentemele. Alakenhe-arle arrule pwekeke intelhe-ileke, “Nhenge tyerrtyele apeke arratyte itelareme Ngkarte alakenhe-arle angkeme, ‘Unte kwenhe arratyte anthurre aneme.’ Kele re Ngkartenge anyenteke-arle-irreme itethe akwete-ante anetyenhenge rarle Renhe arratyte itelarekenge.” *Habakkuk 2:4.*

¹² Angkentye Moses-kenhele alakenhe ware anwerneke ileme, nhenge tyerrtye angwenhele apeke angkentye Moses-kenhe arratyte apenteme, kele re Ngkartenge akwete-ante-arle anerle-anetyenhe. Kenhe Ayeye Mwerre akenhe arpenhe anthurre-arle aneme, re anwerneke ileme Christ arratyte-arle itelareke iperre-ante, tyerrtye re itethe akwete-arle anerle-anetyenhe.

¹³ Alakenhe-arle kwenhe Bible-nge ileme: “Angwenhe apeke-arle arne arntarlkwenge arlpare aneke, Ngkartele renhe-arle piweme atwetyeke.” *Deuteronomy 21:23 (Greek version).*

Jesus Christ kwenhe arne arntarlkwenge ilweke anwerneke. Ngkartele Jesus piweke renhe atwetyeke anwernenhe kwenye, alakenhe akwele re anwernenhe itetheke mpwareke. Jew areye anwerne kwenhe angkentye Moses-kenhe mwerrantye apentetyakenhe aneke. Alakenhe ikwerenge Ngkartele anwernenhe atwemere. Alakenhenge anteme Jesus-tetye anwerneke ilweke.

¹⁴ Christ Jesus-ele anwernenhe Jew areye itetheke mpwareke arntarnte-aremele nhenge Ngkarte Jew anetyakenhe areyeke mwerre anetyeke, alakenhe-arteke akwele Ngkarte Abraham-eke mwerre aneke. Arrule anthurre

Ngkartele anwernenhe alhileke Utnenge Akngerre Ikw-
erenhe anthetyeke. Re anwernenhe Utnenge Akngerre
anthetyeke ahentye-aneme anwerne-arle Jesus arratyte ite-
larekenge.

*Abraham-ele kwenhe angkentye Moses-kenhe
atnyenetyakenhe aneke, kenhe Ngkartele akenhe renhe
arntarnte-akwete-arle-areke*

¹⁵ Ngkarte-kenhe atyinhe areyaye, the arrekatherre
ayeye arratelhe-ilettyeke ahentye aneme: Arrantherre
itelareme, nhenge nthakenhe-arle tyerrtye atherre
angkerreke-arle-iperre uternelherreme anteme. Iwenhe
renhe-arle tyerrtyele arrekwele alhileke iperre tyerrtye
arrpenhele renhe akngarte-iwetyeke arrangkwe-arle.

¹⁶ Arrule anthurre Ngkartele Abraham-ke alhileke renhe
arntarnte-aretyeke, alere ikwerenhe-arlike. Re angkeke,
“ampe anyente-ante ware;” Re angketyakenhe “ampe
atningke.” Nhenhe ikwerenge-ntyete anteme anwerne
itelareme ampe anyente yanhe Ngkarte-arle angketyame,
Jesus Christ-arle.

¹⁷ Nthakenhe-ame the arrekatherre arratyte-ileye arran-
therre apeke arratyte itelaretyenhenge? Awerrirraye, arrule
anthurre Ngkartele Abraham ampe anthetyeke alhileke.
Kele year 430-pele-arle uyerrekenge, Re angkentye yanhe
Moses antheke. Angkentye re akenhe angkentye arrweke-
lenye uyarne-arle akurne-ileme Abraham-eke-arle alhileke.
Alhilentye yanhe akwete tneme.

¹⁸ Nhenge anwerne apeke angkentye Moses-kenhe apen-
teme, Ngkartele-ame anwernenhe arntarnte-areme? Ar-
rangkwe. Re anwernenhe antheme iwenhe-arle Re alhileke-
ante. Alakenhenge ikwerenge anteme Re anwernenhe
arntarnte-areme. Nhenge Abraham-arle itethe akwete
anekenge, Re kwenhe angkentye Moses-kenhe atnyenetyak-
enhe aneke. Kele re renhe atnyenetyakenhenge, Ngkartele
renhe arntarnte-aretyarte Rarle alhileke-arteke.

Ngkartele Moses angkentye antheme

¹⁹ Kele iwenhenge-ame Ngkartele angkentye Moses an-
theke? Re renhe antheke itne itelaretyenhenge itne-
arle akurne mpwareke. Urreke Abraham-eke-artweye
apetyetyenhenge, Re renhe antheke. Nhenge Ikwere-
artweye-arle apetyekenge, angkentye nhenge Ngkartele-
arle Moses-eke antheke, uyerreke. Ngkartele angkentye
nhenge alkere-arenye areye arrekwele antheke, itne Moses
anteme anthetyeke. Kele Moses-ele angkentye renhe tyer-
tye areye anteme antheke.

20 Nhenge tyerrtye atherre akalkeke-akalke tnerlenghe, anyentele atyeweke antangketyenhe imerte renhe arne anthemele, re tyerrtye arrpenhe anthetyeke. Alakenhe anteye Ngkartele Moses antheke tyerrtye ingkirreke anthetyeke. Ngkartele Re-arrpe Abraham alhileke, Re arrpenhe anthetyakenhe aneke Abraham-werne akngetyeke.

21 Angkentye Moses-kenhele-ame akurne-iletienhe iwenhe-arle Ngkartele alhileke? Arrangkwe, re renhe akurne-iletienhe-arle anetyenhe. Angkentye Moses-kenhele arrpenhe itethe-iletienhe arrangkwe-arle. Angkentye yanhe apeke-arle arraty aneme, anwerne kwenhe angkentye Moses-kenhe apentetyeke. Kenhe yanhe akenhe arraty anetyakenhe-arle. Angkentye Jesus-kenhele-ante ware tyerrtye areye itetheke mpwareme. Angkentye arrpenheke arrangkwe-arle anwernenhe Ngkarte-werne utepelhe-iletienhe, anwerne Ikwerenge akwete-ante anetyenhenge.

22 Alakenhe Pweke-nge angkeme, "Anwerne ingkirrekele kwenhe akurne mpwareke, anwerne ingkirreke Ngkarteketye untyeme-irreke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne jail-arenhe areye-arteke aneme." Anwerne akurneketye uyarne mpwarelhome. Kenhe angwenhele apeke Jesus Christ arraty itelareme, kele Ngkartele renhe arntarnte-arle-areme Rarle Abraham arntarnte-aretyarte-arteke. Re anwerneke alakenhe angkemele, "Unte kwenhe arraty anthurre."

23 Anwerne Jew areyele angkentye Moses-kenhe apentetyarte nhenge Ngkartele anwernenhe aretyeke arraty anerlenghe imerte anwerneke mwerre angkemele. Nhenhe ikwerele ureke, anwerne jail-arenhe areye-arteke anetyarte, anwerne uyarne itirreke iwerre akurne alheme-ketye, akurne-arle mpwareketye, arrangkwe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, Ngkartele Jesus Christ imerneke anwerne Jew areyeke. Lyete, ayeye Jesus-akerte-arle awekenge anwerne arrpenhemele renhe arraty itelareme.

24 Ngkartele Jew anwernenhe angkentye Moses-kenhe antheke. Re alakenhe anwerneke angkeke, "Ayenge apentewarraye angkentye nhenhe awerrirremele!" Yanhe ikwerenge, Jesus ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyeke. Ngkartele renhe yerneke anwerne ingkirrekele renhe arraty itelaretyenhenge. Lyete kwenhe, Ngkartele anwernenhe arraty ileme anwerne-arle Jesus akwetethe arraty itelaremenge.

25 Arraty, Jesus ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyeke anwerne renhe arraty itelaretyenhenge, ikwere anetyeke. Alakenhenge ikwerenge anwerne angkentye Moses-kenhe

apentetyakenhe anteme aneme, arrangkwe.

Angwenhele apeke Christ Jesus arratyte itelareme, kele tyerrtye yanhe re, ampe Ngkarte-kenhe-arle aneme

²⁶ Jesus arratyte itelareke-arle iperre arrantherre ampe Ngkarte-kenhe anteme aneme, Ikwere anerlte-anemele.

²⁷ Nhenge arrenhantherrenhe-arle kwatyele arlkerneke iperre, arrantherre Jesus-arteke irreke ikwerenge anyente-irremele.

²⁸ Kele arrpenheme arrantherre-arle Jew areye-arle aneme. Arrpenhe areye Jew anetyakenhe-arle. Arrpenheme arrantherre-arle jail-arenye-arteke-arle, arrantherre tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-kenhe, itne arrenhantherrenhe warrke-irretyeke uterneme. Kenhe arrpenhe areye akenhe mwerre-arle, jail-arenye-arteke anetyakenhe, arrantherre akenhe apwerte ngkweltyeke warrke akwete-arle irreme. Arrpenheme artwe areye, arrpenheme arelhe areye-arle. Kele mwerre-arle. Kele arrantherre ingkirreke-arle Christ Jesus-eke anyente-irreke. Arrantherre ingkirreke rantante aneme Christ Jesus-nge ularre. Ngkarte arrekanttherre ingkirrekeke ahentye-aneme.

²⁹ Arratyte, Jesus arratyte itelareke-arle iperre arrantherre ingkirreke ikwere-artweye-irreke. Arrantherre Abraham-eke-artweye-arteke aneme arrantherre-arle Jesus arratyte itelarekenge. Arrule anthurre Ngkarte Abraham-eke angkeke, "The ngenhe akwetethe arntarnte-aretyenhe." Arratyte kwenhe. Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe akwetethe arntarnte-aretyenhe.

4

Ngkartele anwernenhe arne ingkirreke Ikwerenhe anthetyenhe anwerne ampe Ikwerenhe areyenge

¹⁻² Atyewe areyaye, ayeye nhenhe awerrirraye. Arrantherre itelareme, nhenge artwe ampwe-irremele iperre, re kwenhe alere ikwerenhe alhileme arne ingkirreke ikwerenhe anthetyeke. Kele alere nhenge akweke akwete anerlunge, re arne nhenge areye inetyakenhe-arle, re kwenhe itele-ante-areme arne nhenge areye-arle ikwere alhileke. Re warrkene areye-arteke aneme arne inetyakenhe. Alerikwele arne yanhe areye inetyenhe re akngerre-irrerlunge anteme, nhenge akngeye ikwerenhe angkeke-arle iperre ilengare renhe anthetyeke. Nhenge re akweke akwete anerlunge, arrpenhele renhe arntarnte-areme, arne alhileke-arle ikwerenhe areye atnyenemele re urreke-ante inetyenhenge.

³ Anwerne Jesus-kenhe areye ampe areye-arteke aneme. Urreke anwerne Jesus arratyte itelaretyenhenge Ngkartekenhe atyewe-irremele, anwerne kwenhe jail-arenye areye-arteke anetyarte. Arrentye ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areye anwerneke pwathe anetyarte.

⁴ Nhenhe ikwerele ureke, Ngkartele arne ingkirreke arratyte-iletyame, Re Alere ikwerenhe ahelhe nhenhe-werne yernetyenhenge. Alere Ikwerenhe arelhe Jew anyentengentyele intetyenhe, re angkentye Moses-kenhe apenteke.

⁵ Ngkartele Alerikwe yerneke Jew anwerneke, Re anwer-nenhe itetheke mpwaretyenhenge, angkentye Moses-kenhe-arle apentetyarte areye. Re renhe anwerneke yerneke, anwerne ampe ikwerenhe irretyenhenge.

⁶ Re anwernenhe altye-ileke, ampe ikwerenhe areye anetyenhenge, Re Utmenge Alerikwe-kenhe anwerneke-arleke arrerneke utmenge anwerne-kenhele anetyeke. Utmenge yanhe-akerte anwerne Ngkarteke akangkentyele angkeme, "Abba, Akngeye."

⁷ Arrantherre jail-arenye areye-arteke anetyarte, arne areye inetyakenhe alartetye arrekantherrenhenge. Kele lyete arrantherre ampe Ngkartekenhe areye anteme aneme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Re arrenhantherrenhe arne ingkirreke anthetyenhe Rarle alhileke-arle arrekantherre arnterre akangkentyeenhenge.

Paul atyewe Jesus-kenhe Galatia-arenye areyeke angkeke, "Angkentye Moses-kenhe apentetyalaye, renhe impaye!"

⁸ Urreke arrantherre Jesus-ekte atyewe-irretyenhenge, arrantherre Ngkarteke akutne anetyarte. Arrantherre akenhe arrentye ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areye-arle apentewarret-yarte. Arrentye yanhe areye akenhe akenge ware-arle, itne kwenhe ngkarte urrtirrentye ware.

⁹ Kele lyete, arrantherre Ngkarteke akaltye anteme. Kweye! Ngkarte apele arrekantherre akaltye anthurre-aye. Iwenhenge-arle-ame arrantherre alpetyeke ahentye aneme arrentye yanhe areye-werne itnenhe awethe apentetyeke, yanhe areye nhenge arrantherre arrekwele apentetyarte? Itne kwenhe akenge ware. Kele arrentye ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areye akwenpele awaye, itne akwele arrekantherrenhe pwathe-arteke.

¹⁰ Arrantherre kwenhe Jew anetyakenhe. Iwenhenge-ame arrantherre Jew-arteke anetyeke ahentye aneme angkentye Moses-kenhenge ularre? Arrpenheme arrantherre arrawe-irrentye Jew-kenhe areye-werne akwetethe alherlte-aneme, angkentye Jew-kenhe awemele, itnekenge

apurte-irremele Saturday arrpe-anenhele, atnyentye akwerrke ikwerele apeke, alhwerrpe ikwerele apeke, uterne ikwerele apeke. Arrantherre Ngkarteke uyarne alakenhe akangkentye mpwareme.

¹¹ Ayenge arrekatherre akngerre anthurre itirreme, the arrenhantherrenhe uyarne itelareme. Iwenhe-ame arrantherre mpwareme? Ware re apeke-arle the arrekatherre Christ-akerte ayeye ileke.

¹² Ayenge-arle Jew akwete-arle aneme. Urreke ayenge Jesus-eke atyewe-irretyenhenge, the kwenhe angkentye Moses-kenhe mwantyele apentetyarte. The akenhe angkentye Moses-kenhe impeke Jesus-ekarle atyewe-irreke-iperre. Nhenge ayenge arrekatherrenge arrekwele anetyarte, the arrenhantherrenhe uternetyakenhe-arle aneke angkentye Moses-kenhe apentetyeke, arrangkwe-arle. Ayenge kwenhe arrantherre-arteke aneke Jew anetyakenhe areye-arteke. Atyewe Jesus-kenhe atyinhe areye, the arrekatherre ayeye lterrke anthurre ilettyeke ahentye aneme: Ayenge-arteke anerrirraye. Angkentye Moses-kenhe imperrirraye, Christ Jesus-ante arratyete itelarerrirraye, the-arteke.

Arrekwele, nhenge ayenge-arle arrekatherrenge anekenge, arrantherre kwenhe atyenge ahele-irretyakenhe aneke, arrangkwe. Arrantherre kwenhe atyenge mwerre aneke.

¹³ Arrantherre-arle itelarekenge warte, ayenge rlkerte anerlenge, ayenge arrekatherre-werne alheke Ayeye Mwerre Jesus Christ-akerte ilettyeke.

¹⁴ Ayenge-arle rlkerte anekenge-itanye, arrantherre ayenge arrkentye-ilettyakenhe akwete aneke, ipmentye-iwetyakenhele apeke, atyenge mwernte-irretyakenhele apeke, ayenge aywepetyakenhele apeke, arrangkwe. Arrantherre kwenhe atyenge mwerre anthurre aneke ayenge ikngwemele. Arrantherre kwenhe atyenge mwerre aneke nhenge ayenge-arle alkere-arenye-arteke akwele, Jesus-arteke apeke.

¹⁵ Arrantherre kwenhe atyenge akangkemele anthurre anetyarte. Ayenge-arle arrekatherrenge anekenge, the apeke-arle arneke apayuthneke, arrantherre ayenge anthemere. Ayenge apeke-arle pwenge aneke, kele arrantherre alkngge arrekatherrenhe-arrpe tyerremele ayenge anthemere. Arratyete apelaye. Iwenhenge-arle-ame arrantherre atyenge ahele anteme irreme?

¹⁶ Awerrirraye. Arrantherre-ame atyenge ahentye-anetyakenhe anteme tharle awerre arrekatherre arratyete ilekenge?

17 Tyerrtye nhenge areye James-elarle yerneke akwele arrekatherre mwerre akwele aneme arrantherre atyenge ahentye anetyakenhe anetyenhenge. Itne kwenhe aterele ware mpwareme anwerne-ketye, nhenge arrantherre anwerne-ketye untyeme anetyenhenge, itnenhe-ante akwele awemele.

18 Kenhe angwenhe apeke-arle arrekatherre atyewe-irretyeke ahentye-aneme, arrenhantherrenhe Ayeye Mwerre arraty akaltyele-anthemele, kele mwerre anteye-arle. Kenhe angwenhele apeke arrekatherre urrtiyirreme arrkernemele, Jesus-ketye untyeme-ilemele, kele akurne-arle.

19 Atyewe Jesus-kenhe atyinhe areye, ayenge arrekatherre ahentye anthurre aneme nhenge arrantherre-arle ampe atyinhe areye-arteke aneme. Arrantherre kwenhe Jesus-arteke kwenye, arrangkwe akwete anteye. Arrantherre kwenhe ampe atyinhe areye-arteke, nhenge tharle ayeye Jesus-akerte ilekenge arrantherre renhe arraty itelareke. Kele arrantherre-arle awethe anetyeke ahentye anemenge angkentye Moses-kenhenge ularre, ayenge arnterre irrare-irreke, arrekatherre akwete itirremele, arrantherre-arle uye akwete itelarekenge.

20 Ayenge-arle alhetyeke ahentye aneme arrekatherrenge anetyeke. Kele arrangkwe-arle, ayenge-arle aneme-arle. The arrenhantherrenhe alkngetherre ileke pipe nhenhenge. Ayenge apeke arrekatherre-werne urreke alheme, ayenge arrekatherre mwerrantye-arle angkemere, ahele kwenye.

Ayeye nhenhe arelhe atherre-akerte, Hagar uthene Sarah uthene-akerte

21 Galatia-arenye arrpenheme, arrantherre kwenhe angkentye Moses-kenhe apentetyeke ahentye aneme alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre arratyentye itirretyakenhe. Ayenge ahentye aneme arrenhantherrenhe apayuthnetyeke: "Arrantherre-ame itelareme nthakenhe-arle angkentye Moses-kenhe anwerneke angkeke?"

22 Arrule anthurre, Bible-nge, Abraham-akerte anwerneke ileke. Abraham-ele alere atherre atnyeneke arelhe atherrengentyele. Arelhe anyente Hagar, pwatheke warrke-irretyarte. Kenhe arrpenhe re akenhe, Sarah-arle ikwere-arrpe-arle mpwarelhetyarte.

23 Nhenge Sarah arelhe ampwe anthurre-antemerrerlenge, re ampe atnyenetyakenhe akwete-arle aneke. Re anteme uternetyarte anewikwe Abraham marle warrkene ikwerenhe Hagar-enge intetyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge

anteme Hagar atnerte-atnerte-irreke, yanhenge Hagar-ele atnyeneke Ishmael. Ikwere iperre Ngkartele anteme Abraham alakenhe alhileke, “Ngkwenge anewe Sarah atnerte-atnerte-irretyenhe imerte ampe urreye akweke atnyenemele.” Arratye anteme, ikwere iperre, Sarah akngerre-apenhe-irreke imerte ampe urreye akweke atnyenemele Isaac arritnye, Ngkartele-arle alhileke-arteke.

²⁴ Ayeye nhenhe Hagar uthene Sarah uthene-akerte, re anwernenhe ayeye impene arrpenhe akaltyele-antheme. Ayeye nhenhenge arelhe nhenhe atherre-akerte, anwerne alhengke-areme ayeye atherre Ngkartele-arle ikwerenhe areye antheke. Anwerne warrkene Hagar itelareme, yanhenge anteme anwerne itelareme angkentye arrekwenyehenge Ngkartele-arle Moses antheke apwerte akertne Sinai arritnyenge. Nhenge angwenhele apeke angkentye Moses-kenhe apenteme, kele re Hagar-arteke-arle aneme, pwatheke-arle warrke-irretyarte.

²⁵ Ye, nhenge anwerne Hagar itelareme, anwerne itelareme anteye apwerte nhenge Sinai apmere Arabia-enge. Alerikwe Ishmael, ampe ikwerenhe areye-arlike, itne ingkirreke pwatheke warrke-irretyarte, Hagar re-arteke. Nhenge anwerne Hagar-eke itirremele, anwerne Jerusalem-eke-arlike itirreme, apmere akngerre Jew areye-kenhe. Nhenge Jew areye apmere Jerusalem-ele anentye akngerre, itne ampe warrkene Hagar-kenhe areye-arteke aneme, itne-arle angkentye nhenge awetyeke-arle, Ngkartele-arle Moses antheke.

²⁶ Anwerne arelhe nhenge Sarah-eke itirrerlenghe, anwerne itelareme re kwenhe tyerrtye pwatheke-arle warrke-irreme-arteke anetyakenhe, re kwenhe Hagar-arteke kwenye. Nhenge anwerne ikwere itirrerlenghe, kele anwerne Jerusalem arrpenheke itirreme, apmere nhenge alkere akertnele. Apmere yanhe ikwerele itne itneke-arrpe mpwarelheme, pwatheke kwenye. Apmere yanhe nhenge meye anwerne-kenhe-arteke.

²⁷ Arrule anthurre Isaiah-ele ayeye ikwere-akerte Bible-nge intelhe-ileke, alakenhe angkemele,

“Arelhe ampe-kwenye-aye, akangkemele anaye!

Unte kwenhe ampe atnyenetyakenhe,

kele akangkemele arlkaye.

Kele ngkwenge aneweke ngenhe iwerle-alheke ampe-kwenye.

Kenhe lyete, unte ampe awethe-ulkere atnyenetyenhe arelhe anewe-akerte akwete-arle aneme yanhenge arntwarre.”

Isaiah 54:1.

²⁸ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye, arrantherre kwenhe alere uthene marle uthene Ngkarte-kenhe, Isaac-arteke. Nhenge Ngkartele-arle Abraham alhileke Rarle renhe alere an-thetyenhenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Isaac ampe akweke inteke. Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe altye-ileke alere uthene marle uthene-arteke Rarle alhilekenge. Arrantherre alhileke-arle, Isaac-arteke.

²⁹ Ishmael kwenhe akweke inteke Abraham uthene Hagar uthene-arle apurte intekenge. Isaac apele akweke inteke Ngkartele-arle Abraham alhilekenge Rarle alere an-thetyenhe. Re akweke inteke Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhenge. Kele urreye ratherre amangkemele, Ishmael-ele Isaac arlkarentye-iletyarte. Alakenhe akwete-arle lyete aneme, Jew areye Jew anetyakenhe areyeke ahentye anetyakenhe.

³⁰ Itelareme, ayeye nhenge Bible-nge-arle Abraham-akerte intelhe-ileke. "Nhenge arrantherre ilwerleng, ampe urreye Hagar-kenhe Ishmael-ele arne arrekantherrenhe inetyeke arrangkwe-arle. Kenhe Isaac-ele-ante-arle akenhe arne arrekantherrenhe inetyenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge arrantherre kwenhe Hagar uthene Ishmael uthene apmere arrpenhe-werne yernetyeke, ratherre kwenhe ikwere-atherre-arrpe mpwarelhetyakenhe, ratherre mpwareme pwathe ikwere-atherrenhele-ante ilerleng." *Genesis 21:10*.

³¹ Iwenhe-ame ayeye nhenhele anwerne Jesus-kenhe areyeke lyete ileme? Anwerne-arle Jesus Christ arraty-arle itelareme, anwerne kwenhe ampe urreye Hagar-kenhe-arteke kwenye, arrangkwe, re kwenhe pwatheke warrke-irretyarte. Kenhe anwerne akenhe ampe urrye Sarah-kenhe-arteke-arle, re kwenhe anewe arraty Abraham-kenhe aneke, ikwere-arrpe-arle mpwarelhet-yarte, pwatheke warrke-irretyakenhe.

5

Paul-ele atyewe Jesus-kenhe Jew anetyakenhe areye ileme, "Jew irretyale!"

¹ Awerrirraye, nhenge Jesus-arle anwerneke piwelhemele ilwekenge, anwernenhe itetheke mpwaretyeke, re anwernekenge angkentye Moses-kenhe aywepeke renhe awemele mwerre nterte anetyenhenge. Nhenge anwerne-arle angkentye Moses-kenhenge ularre anetyartenge, anwerne-arle uyarne-arle Ngkarteke arraty aneke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge arrekantherre angkeme: Christ Jesus akwetethe arraty itelarerrirraye! Angkentye Moses-kenhe imperrirraye! Irlpe artepele-ante awemele nhenge arrpenhe areyele arrenhantherrenhe

uternetyeke arrkernerlenge angkentye Moses-kenhe apentetyeke.

² Ayenge mwantyele awerrirraye! Arrantherre apeke itirreme artwe-irretyeke akwele angkentye Jew areye-kenhenge ularre. Kele iwenhe-arle Christ-ele mpwarekele-arle uyarne-arle arrenhantherrenhe alpe-eme-ileme.

³ The arrekantherre ayeye renhe-anteye awethe ile-tyenhenge: arrantherre apeke-arle Jew areye-arteke anetyeke ahentye aneme, artwe-irretyeke, arrantherre kwenhe angkentye Moses-kenhe ingkirrenyeke apentetyeke, artwe-irretyeke ware kwenye.

⁴ Arrantherre arrpenheme kwenhe apale itirreme, alakenhe, "Ngkartele anwernenhe arraty akeme anwerne apeke angkentye Moses-kenhe mwantyele apenterlenge." Alakenhe akenhe akurne-arle! Arrantherre apeke akwetethe alakenhe itirreme, kele arrantherre Christ Jesus-ketye untyeme-arle-irreme renhe impemele. Kenhe Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe uyarne-arle itetheke mpwareme.

⁵ Anwerne itelareme urreke Ngkartele anwerne-akerte angketyenhe, "Arrantherre-arle arraty anthurre-arle aneme." Re alakenhe angketyenhe Utnenge Akngerrele-arle anwernenhe atnyenemenge.

⁶ Kele arlte ingkernenge, Ngkartele-arle-ame anwerneke alakenhe angketyenhe, "Unte-ame artwe-irreke angkentye Moses-kenhenge ularre?" Kele arrangkwe-arle, Ngkartele alakenhe apayuthnetyakenhe-arle anetyeke. Kenhe alakenhe-arle akenhe Re anwernenhe apayuthnetyenhe, "Arraty-ame unte Christ Jesus arraty itelareke, arrpenhe areye arntarnte-arerle-anemele?" Alakenhe rarle Re anwernenhe apayuthnetyenhe, itirretyakenhele anwerne apeke-arle artwe-irrekeke angkentye Moses-kenhenge ularre.

⁷ Arrekwele, arrantherre ayeye Christ Jesus-akerte arraty itelaretyarte renhe apentemele. Kele lyete, arrantherre renhe arraty itelaretyakenhe-arle, ikwere-ketye impelhemele. Angwenhele-ame arrenhantherrenhe apatelhe-ileke arrantherre impelhetyeke?

⁸ Ngkartele kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe apatelhe-ilityakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Re arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke Ikwerenhe anetyeke.

⁹ Tyerrtye anyentele apeke arrenhantherrenhe apatelhe-ileke. Arrantherre itelareme nthakenhe-arle arrpenhele merne arlware-iltye akngerre akweke arrerneme ulpmerre akngerreke-arleke, merne re anteme arlware-irreme! Alakenhe re athewe. Nhenhele imerneme, tyer-

rtye anyentele-ante ware-arle tyerrtye atningke apatelhe-ilemere.

¹⁰ Kele arrantherre-arle Jesus Christ Alartetyeke-artweye anemenge, kele the itelareme, nhenge arrantherre pipe nhenhe inemele, arrantherre irlpe altywere-irretyenhe angkentye arraty pipe nhenhenge itelaremele. Ayenge akutne-arle angwenhele-arle arrenhantherrenhe akwetethe apatelhe-ilemeke. Kenhe Ngkartele-ante kwenhe tyerrtye ikwere akaltye, kele areke-arle iperre Re renhe atwetyenhe.

¹¹ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe atyinhe areye-aye, tyerrtye arpenhe areyele kwenhe atyenge-akerte urrtyrremele ileme. Alakenhe-arle itne angkeme, "Paul-ele apeke ileke nhenge Jew anetyakenhe areye-arle Jesus-eke atyewe-irrekenge, itne artwe-irretyeke angkentye Moses-kenhenge ularre." Kele arrangkwe-arle, yanhe-arle arraty anetyakenhe-arle. Ayenge apeke alakenhe angkeme, kele Jew areye atyenge akangkemere, kenhe arrangkwe-arle akenhe. Ayeye yanhe apeke arraty aneke, kele iwenhenge-arle-ame Jew areye atyenge akengentye angkeme ayenge ayaketyeke-irreme nhenge the apeke Ayeye Mwerre Jesus Christ-akerte ilerle-aperlenghe Jew anetyakenhe areyeke. Arrantherre itelareme ayeye nhenge rarle anwerneke arne arntarlkweke ilweke.

¹² Alakenhe-arle ayenge itirreme yanhe areyeke arrenhantherrenhe apatelhe-ilekeke: Itne artwe-irretyale ware, itne awethe ulkere mpwaretyeke alherlte-iweye!

Paul atyewe Jesus-kenhe Galatia-arenye areyeke angkeme, "Akangkentye anerraye!"

¹³ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe atyinhe areye, Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke iwerre Jesus-kenhenge ularre arraty anetyeke, iwerre anyente-ante ware apenterlte-anemele. Utepe-irretyale itirremele akurne anteme mpwaretyeke arrenhantherrenhe-arrpe akangketyeke mpwaremele. Arrantherre kwenhe akangelhe-ilerretyeke, arrekantherre warrke-irretyeke, arrenhantherrenhe-arrpe lterrke-iletynhenge.

¹⁴ Nhenhe kwenhe ayeye nhenge-arteke Moses-elarle arrule intelhe-ileke. Ingkerreke rarle intelhe-ileke angkentye anyente-werne-arle apurtelhe-ileme alakenhe, "Arpenhe areyeke ahentye-anetyeke, ngkwenge-arrpe-arle unte ahentye-aneme-arteke, arrantherre angkentye arpenhe ingkirreke aywerrkele apentewarreyenhe anteme." *Leviticus 19:18.*

¹⁵ Arrantherre akenhe alakenhe-arteke akangelhe-ilerretyakenhe-arle, arrangkwe. Arrantherre atwerremetetye, akngwelye artnwere-arteke. Kele ayenge

awerrirraye! Arrantherre apeke akwetethe atwerreme, kele arrantherre uyerrelhe-ilelhewarretyenhe-arle!

Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe anwerneke angkeme anwerne Ngkarteke arratyentye anetyeke

¹⁶⁻¹⁷ Alakenhe ayenge arrekhantherre angketyeke ahentye aneme: Nhenge Utnenge Akngerrele arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-antherlenge Renhe awetyeke, Re arrekhantherrenge arrwekeleke-irreme. Kele arrantherre Ngkarteke arratyentye-arle anetyenhe akurne mpwaretyeke ahentye anetyakenhele. Kele arrantherre apeke Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe atnyenetyakenhe, kele arrantherre Ngkarteke arratyente anetyakenhe-arle, arrangkwe. Arrantherre itirretyenhe nthakenhe arrantherre akangketyeke mpwarelhetyeke ware. Kele arrantherre imerte akurne mpwaretyeke-arle ahentye anemele. Kele akurne-arle alakenhe! Alakenhe-arle iwerre nhenhe atherre atwerrirle-arteke-anerreme akwetethe re.

¹⁸ Nhenge arrantherre apeke awemele apenteme iwenhe apeke-arle Utnenge Akngerrele arrekhantherre imerneme, angkentye Moses-kenhele imerte arrenhantherrenhe uternetyakenhe-arle anemele, alartetyele-arteke.

¹⁹ Angwenhele apeke Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe akwenpele aweme, kele re kwenhe itirreme iwenheke apeke-arle re ahentye aneme ware mpwaretyeke. Re apeke anewe artwe arrpenhe-kenhenge intemele, re apeke akwetethe itirrerle-aneme arne apurentye mpwaretyeke, re apeke arelhe atningkenge interle-apemele apure anetyakenhe akngwelye-arteke.

²⁰ Re apeke-arle amperele-arlenge tnemele arne areye arne-ngentyele apwerte-ngentyele-arle mpwareke tnaketyeke, arne akngelhetyakenhe nhenge areye. Re apeke tyerrtye arrpenhe arrengkwelthele iweme, re apeke tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke ahentye anthurre anetyakenhe. Re apeke tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke akwetethe ahele angkeme. Re apeke arne arrpe-anenhe ineme ikwere-arrpe rarle ankeyalthe anemenge. Re apeke arrpenhe areyeke iparrpe ahele anthurre irreme. Re apeke imerte tyerrtye arrpenhe areye uternemele, re apeke imerte tyerrtye arrpenhe areye ulpertelhe-ilemele itne ahele irremele atwerretyenhe.

²¹ Tyerrtye nhenhe-arteke kwenhe tyerrtye arrpenheke ingkerte irrentye akngerre arne atningke-arle atnyeneme, re ngkwarle antywemele arerte apeke irretyenhe. Re apeke tyerrtye arrpenhe areyenge apurte irremele atnure anthurrele merne ingkirreke arlkwemele, re imerte arerte apeke-arle irremele itnekenge mwengke-irremele. Arrantherre

itelareme ayenge-arle arrekanttherre arrekwele angkeke tyerrtye alakenhe areye-akerte, ayenge awethe anteme angketyenhe, tyerrtye yanhe-arteke ikwere-arrpe-ante-arle itirreme, akwetethe anteme re alakenhe anerle-anetyenhe akurnentye. Alakenhe-arle mwerre anetyakenhe-arle! Tyerrtye alakenhe mpwarenty akngerre areye-arle Ngkartengentyele arne inetyeke arrangkwe-arle, Rarle itnenhe arntarnte-aretyeke arrangkwe-arle.

²² Kenhe tyerrtye areye Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe-arle atnyeneme, itne alakenhe aneme: Itne arrpenhe areyeke ahentye aneme. Itne akangkemele aneme. Itne nterte mwerre anerlte-aneme. Itne artenpe-artenpele akarelheme. Itne arrpenhe areye mwantye-mwantyele arntarnte-areme. Itne mwerre mpwareme. Itne angkentye itnekenhe atnyeneme.

²³ Itne mwantye angkerreme, ahele-ahele angkerretyak-enhe. Itne ayakelheme akurne mpwareketye. Tyerrtye nhenge re apeke arraty aneme Ngkarteke, kele renhe akenge ilettyeke arrangkwe-arle, arrpenhe angketyakenhe-arle rarle angkentye ultakeme.

²⁴ Jesus-kenhe-arle irrekenge, anwerne-arrpe awethe alakenhe itirretyak-enhe anteme-arle, "Nthakenhe anteme-ame ayenge akangketyenhe?" Arrangkwe. Alakenhe-arle akurne-arle! Anwerne Christ Jesus-kenhe areye Utnenge Akngerre awentye-akngerre-arle re anwerneke angkerlenge.

²⁵ Utnenge Akngerre-arle tyerrtye anwerne-kenheke irrpekenge, anwernekenge anemele, anwerne renhe awemele mpwaretyeke iwenheke-arle re ahentye aneme.

²⁶ Anwerne tnakelhetyale aneye. Anwerne arrpenhe areye arlkarentye-ilettyale. Nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe-arle impene anemenge, anwerne ikwere ingkerte-irrettyale.

6

Anwerne Jesus-kenhe areye arntarnte-arerrettyeke

¹ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe atyinhe areye, nhenge Jesus-kenhe anyentele apeke akurne mpwareme, kele arrantherre Utnenge Akngerre-akertele tyerrtye yanhe ikwere angketyeke renhe arraty-ilemele. Ikwere mwantye angketyeke re Ngkarteke utepe-irrettyenhenge Ikwere arraty anemele. Nhenge unte tyerrtye ikwere angkerlenge unte ngkwenge-arrpe-arlike itirrettyeke unte-arlike akurne mpwareketye.

² Arntarnte-arerrettyeke. Arrantherre itelareme, nhenge tyerrtye anyente apurrke-irreme yakwethe ulthentye-arle akngernemenge, renhe alpe-eme-ilettyeke, alakenhe

arntarnte-arerretyeke. Nhenge arrantherre apeke alak-
enhe mpwarerlenghe, arrantherre aywerrkele mpwareme
iwenhe-arle Jesus-ele ileke.

³ Tyerrtye apeke alakenhe itirreme, "Ayenge kwenhe
atyeperre anthurre, ayenge arrpenhe areyenge atyeperre
anthurre-ulkere." Kele tyerrtye alakenhe-arle itirreme re
akenhe ikwere-arrpe-arle urrtiyirreme, apale itirremele.

⁴ Anwerneke-arrpe itirrewarretyekaye iwenhe apeke
renhe-arle mpwareke iperre. Anwerne apeke-arle mw-
errantye mpwareke anwerne alakenhe itirretyenhe, "Ye,
mwerrantye-arle the mpwareke." Tnakelhetyale anaye,
arrpenhe areyeke anyurre-irretyale anaye.

⁵ Arrantherre ingkirreke warrke arrekanttherrenheke itir-
rewarretyeke imerte mpwaremele. Tyerrtye ingkirrekele
arne itnekenhe-arrpe akngernetyeke.

⁶ Tyerrtye arrpenhele apeke arrenhantherrenhe
akaltyele-antheme ayeye Jesus-akerte, kele mwerre-arle.
Arrantherre renhe arne mwerre anthirtnetyeke rarle
arrekanttherre Ayeye Mwerre ilekenge.

*Ngkartele akurne-ilemele atweme tyerrtye arratyentye
anetyakenhe areye, imerte arntarnte-aremele angwenhe
apeke-arle Ikwere arratyentye aneme*

⁷ Arrantherre apeke alakenhe itirreme, "Ngkartele
kwenhe ayenge aretyakenhe akurne mpwarerlenghe."
Arrangkwe-arle, arrantherre Ngkarteke uye urrtiyirreme.
Nhenge the apeke akurne areye mpwarerlenghe, the arne
akurne areye inetyenhe. Nhenge the apeke mwerre areye
mpwarerlenghe, the arne mwerre areye-arle inetyenhe.
Nhenge kartene warrkenele annghe areye ngkernemele, re
urreke merne inetyenhe. Alakenhe akwele.

⁸ Tyerrtye apeke-arle akurnentye aneme rarrpe
akangkemele anetyenhenge, kele tyerrtye nhenhe ikwere-
arrpe-arle itirreme, iwenheke-arle re ahentye anemeke,
re imerte iparrpe mpwaretyeke alhemele iwenhe apeke
renhe. Kele, urreke re ilwemele Ngkarte-ketye arntwarre-
arle anetyenhe apmere akurne ikwerele. Kele re apeke
aywerrkele mpwareme iwenhe-arle Utnenge Akngerrele
renhe ileme, kele re Ngkartenge akwete-ante-arle
anetyenhe.

⁹ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne arne mw-
erre mpwarerlte-anetyeke apurrke-irretyale. Apurrke-
irretyakenhele-arle anwerne arne mwerre areye mpware-
meke iperre, anwerne arne mwerre akngerre anthurre-
arle inetyenhe. Arrantherre itelareme, artwe nhenge

apurrke-irretyakenhe-arle kartenele warrke-irretyarte, ur-reke merne inetyenhe mpenge-irrerlenghe, alakenhe akwele.

¹⁰ Nhenge anwerne apeke Jesus-kenhe arrpenhe areye arerlenghe, anwerne kwenhe mwerre anetyeke itnenhe arntarnte-aremele. Anwerne kwenhe itnenhe arntarnte-aretyeke itnarle Christ Jesus arratyete itelaremenge, itne kwenhe atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe areye aneme. Anwerne kwenhe Jesus-kenhe anetyakenhe areye-arlike arntarnte-aretyeke.

Jew areye uthene Jew anetyakenhe areye uthene Jesus-arteke anetyeke arne arntarlkwenge-arle ilweke

¹¹ ARLKENYE AKNGERRE NHENHE ARAYE THE PAUL-ELARLE ILTYE ATYINHELE-ARRPE INTELHE-ILEKE.

¹² Jew arrpenhemele Jew anetyakenhe arrenhantherrenhe uterneme artwe-irretyeke itne-arteke. Itne ahentye aneme Jew arrpenhe areyele itnenhe tnaketyeke arrenhantherrenhe-arle uternemenge. Yanhe areyele arrenhantherrenhe-arle alakenhe uterneme, itne tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke iletyakenhe nthakenhe-arle Jesus ilweke arne arntarlkweke-arleke, arrangkwe. Itne apeke-arle ayeye renhe ileke Jesus-akerte, kele Jew arrpenhe yanhe areye itneke ahele anthurre-arle-irreme.

¹³ Jew yanhe areye-arle artwe-arle-irreke, angkentye Moses-kenhenge ularre, itne kwenhe angkentye Moses-kenhe ingkirreke arratyete apentetyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Itne-arle anpere anpere-arle-irreme arrantherre-arle itne-arteke irreke-akerte alakenhe angkemele, "Anwerne kwenhe mwerre anthurre mpwareke itnenhe anwerne-arteke ilemele."

¹⁴ Kenhe ayenge akenhe tnakelhetyakenhe, the itneke Jesus Christ Alartetye anwerne-kenhe-akerte-ante ware-arle ileme, rarle anwerneke arne arntarlkweke-arleke ilweke-akerte. Yanhenge-ante-arle ayenge tnakelheme. Arratyete, Jesus Christ ilweke arne arntarlkwenge. Alakenhe ikw-erenge anteme ayenge arne ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyeke ahentye anetyakenhe. Arrangkwe-arle atyenge aneme ahelhe nhenhele.

¹⁵ Nhenge Ngkarte tyerrtye areyeke itirrerlenghe, Rarle alakenhe angketyakenhe-arle, "Tyerrtye yanhe areye-arle artwe-irreke angkentye Moses-kenhenge ularre, kenhe arrpenhe nhenhe areye akenhe arrangkwe-arle." Arrangkwe, Ngkarte-arle alakenhe itirretyakenhe-arle. Rarle tyerrtye areye aremele alakenhe ware-arle angkeme, "Tyerrtye yanhe areye Utnenge Akngerre atyinhe-akerte-arle kele itne arratyete mwerre anteme aneme." Alakenhe-arle Ngkarte itirreme.

¹⁶ Ayenge Ngkarteke akangkemele angketyeke ahentye aneme, Jesus-arteke-arle arrantherre anerrirremenge. Kele ayenge Ikwere akangkemele angketyeke ahentye aneme, arrantherre atyewe Ikwerenhe areyenge. The Ngkarte apayuthneme Re mwantye-mwantyele utnenge arrekantherrenhe atnerre-iletayeke akangkemele anetyenhenge, Ngkarteke-artweye areyeke-arlke.

¹⁷ Ayenge-arle Jesus-eke warrke-irretyarte. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme tyerrtye arrpenhemele ayenge arnterre atweke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme tyerrtye atyinhe utylene akngerre itne-arle ayenge atwerirrekenge. Kele arrantherre apeke alakenhe itirreme utylene nhenhe areyeke, "Arratye kwenhe, artwe nhenhele kwenhe arratye Jesus apenteme, ware re kwenye." Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the Ngkarte apayuthneme ayenge arntarnte-aretyeke tyerrtye areye atyenge arlkarentye-irreketyenge.

¹⁸ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe atyinhe areye, ayenge Jesus Christ Alartetyeke arrekantherre angkeme, Re arrenhantherrenhe mwantye-mwantye-iletayeke, utnenge atnerre atnyenetyeke renhe apentetyenhenge. Kele alakenhe ware.

Ephesians

Paul-ele ayeye nhenhe intelhe-ileke Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke apmere akngerre Ephesus ikwerele-arle anerirremeke

¹ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyaye, ayenge awerrirraye. Ayenge Paul, arrantherre ayenge itelareme, Ngkartele-arle ayenge akngakemele alhetyeke ileke Jesus Christ-eke warrke-irretyeke, arrpenhe areyeke Ayeye Mwerre anthurre ikwere-akerte ilettyeke. The anteme ayeye nhenhe intelhe-ileme arrekanderre atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyeke apmere Ephesus-elarle anemeke arrantherre Jesus apenterlte-apetyeke, arrantherre-arle ikwerenge anyente-irrekenge.

² Ayenge anteme angkeme Ngkarte utheneke Jesus Christ anwerneke-artweye utheneke arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele arntarnte-arerle-anerrettyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre mwerre akwete ulyeyele anerirreme, atere-kwenye.

Ngkartele anwernenhe mwantyele atnyeneme Utmenge Akngerre Ikwerenhele

³ Ngkarte re Anyikwe aneme Jesus Christ-eke Alartetye anwerne-kenhe. Re anwernenhe arne mwerre ingkirreke alkere akertne-ngentyele antheke rltterke-ilettyeke anwerne-arle Christ-nge anyente-irrekenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne renhe akwetethenhe-akwetethe utyernemele anthurre tnakemele anerlte-anetyeke.

⁴ Lyetenyenge akwele, arrule aneke Ngkarte anyente, urreke-arle ahelhe nhenhe mpwaretyenhenge Re itirreke anwernenhe Christ-enge anyentelhe-ilettyeke. Ikwere iperre anteme Ngkartele anwernenhe akngakeke apurtelhe-ilemele, anwerne arraty mwerre akwete anetyeke Ikwere.

⁵ Arrekwele arrule anthurre, urreke Ngkartele ahelhe nhenhe mpwaretyenhenge, Re anwerneke itirretyame, anwerneke-arle Re ahentye-anemenge. Re anwerneke itirremele alakenhe angkeke, "The tyerrtye nhenhe areye inemele akngaketyenhe. The Jesus apmere itnekenhe-werne yernetyenhe nhenge itnenhe apurtelhe-ilettyenhenge, itneke altye-irretyeke ampe Atyinhe areye anetyeke."

⁶ Alakenhe arraty anthurre, anwerne akangkemele alyelhetyeke akwete Rarle anwerneke mwerre anthurre

anemenge. Ngkarte kwenhe Jesus-eke ahentye anthurre aneme. Arrpenhele Renhe iletakenhe Jesus apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne yernetyeke, arrangkwe-arle. Re-arrpe itirreke Jesus apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne yernetyeke.

⁷⁻⁹ Kenhe Jesus re akenhe arne arntarlkweke-arleke ilweke, re alhwe ikwerenhe athelelheke anwerneke ware, anwerne ikwerele-arlenge anyente-irrerirretyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele aywepeke arne akurne areye anwerne-arle mpwareke. Re anteme anwernenhe ineme, Ikwerenhe areye anetyeke, anwerne Ikwerenge mwerre anerrirretyeke. Arraty anthurre Ngkarte Re anwerneke mwerre aneme, anwernenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aremele. Re akaltye anthurre aneme arne ingkirrenyeye anthurreke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Re anwerneke arne mwerre areye imerneke, Re anwerneke arne nhenhe areye arwekele imernetyakenhe aneke, Re itnenhe alengke-urrke-iweke. Kenhe lyete anwerne itelareme Rarle anwerneke arnterre anthurre itirreke. Arrule Re itirreke Jesus yerne-tyeke apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne. Urreke Renhe apmere nhenhe-werne yernetyenhenge, Re iwerre Ikwere mwerre mpwareke.

¹⁰ Nhenge arrwekele, Ngkarte itirrerlenge arne ingkirreke mwerre-ilettyeke, Re angkeke, "Kele The anteme Renhe yerneme." Urreke ulkere arlte ingkernenge, Ngkartele arne ingkirreke anthurre mpwaretyenhe Rarle itirreke-akerte kenhe Jesus-ele arne itnenhe ingkirreke anthurre apurtelhe-ilettyenhe. Re Jesus apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne yerneke alartetye anetyenhenge arne areye Ngkartele-arle mpwarekeke, arne apmere ahelhele aneme areyeke alkerele aneme areyeke, ingkirreke anthurre re apurtelhe-ilemele anyenteke-ilettyenhe.

¹¹ Angwenhele-ame arne iwenhe apeke itnenhe apmere nhenhenge arratelhe-ileme? Ngkarte itirrekeke-amparre arne yanhe areyeke, Re anteme itnenhe ingkirreke mpwareke. Arne anetyakenhenge-urrke, urreke Ngkartele apmere ahelhe uthene alkere uthene mpwaretyenhenge, Re angkeke, "The tyerrtye areye mpwareme itnenhe akngakemele Atyenge-artweye areye anetyeke. The itnenhe apurtelhe-ilettyenhenge Atyengenge anetyeke." Alakenhe arraty anthurre. Anwerne apurte aneme Jesus-enge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele anwernenhe inemele akngakeke.

¹² Arrule anthurre anwerne Jew areyeke-amparre akarelheke Ngkartele anyente renhe yernetyeke apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne. Anwerne ikwere akarelhetyame apetyetyeke. Kele Jesus anteme arraty apetyeke. Ngkartele

Jew anwernenhe akngakekeke-amparre, nhenge anwerne Ikwere alyelhemele anetyenhenge, Renhe utyernemele tnaketyenhenge arrpenhe ingkirrekenge akertne anthurre awethe ulkere.

¹³ Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe arrpenhe arrenhantherrenhe-arlike-arle apurtelhe-ileke Jew anetyakenhe areye, anwerne ingkirreke apurte anerrirretyeke Jesus-enge. Arrantherre ikwerenhe areye aneme arrantherre-arle ayeye arratyete Ngkarte-akerte awekenge, Jesus renhe arratyete itelaremele. Re anyentele arrenhantherrenhe akayake-ileme, mwantyele arntarnte-aremele. Ayeye arratyete Ngkarte-kenhe awerrirreke-arle-iperre, Re arrenhantherrenhe ayene-ileke iwerre akurnele alherlte-iweme-ketye. Nhenge arrantherre-arle Jesus ikwerele-arlenge anyente-irrekenge, Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe kwatyele urlkerneke baptise-eme-ilemele Utmenge Akngerre Ikwerenhe antheke anteye, Rarle ileke-arteke ahinpe anthurre. Itelaraye nhenge artwele-arle pweleke ikwerenhe areyeke arritnye arrerneme-arteke, nhenge arrpenhe areyele arrenhantherrenhe arerlenge itne itelaretyenhenge angwenhe-kenhe-arle arrantherre aneme. Alakenhe re-arteke anteme Ngkartele Utmenge Akngerre Ikwerenhe arrekantherre-arlenge arrerneke nhenge arrpenhe areyele arrenhantherrenhe arerlenge itne itelaretyenhenge arrantherre-arle Ngkarte-kenhe areye aneme.

¹⁴ Anwerne ingkirreke anthurre Ngkarte-kenhe anerrirreme lyete, itirrewarremele alakenhe re, "Ngkartele anwernenhe arne mwerre akngerre anthurre anthetyenhe. Re anwernenhe Utmenge Akngerre Ikwerenhe kele antheke." Kenhe urreke-awerne anteme, Re anwernenhe Ikwere-arrpe akngirtnerlenge, anwerne itelareme Ngkartele-arle anwernenhe awethe anthetyenhe arne mwerre akngerre. Arratyete anthurre, Ngkarte akertne anthurre aneme, arrpenhe ingkirrenyekenge mwerre akngerre ulkere. Anwerne Ikwere akwetethe anthurre akangkemele alyelheye.

Ayeye nhenhe anteme Paul-akerte nhenge Rarle Ngkarteke angkeke Ephesus-arenye areyeke

¹⁵ Ayenge Ngkarteke arrekantherre akangkemele angkeme Rarle anwerneke mwerre anthurre anemenge. The ayeye aweke arrantherre-arle Jesus Alartetye renhe arratyete anthurre itelarerrirreme, Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe areyeke-arlike ahentye-anemele.

¹⁶ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge akangkemele Ikwere angkepangkeme arrekantherre. The akwetethe anthurrele arrenhantherrenhe itelareme nhenge ayenge

Ikwere angkemele. Ayenge alkngrwirretyakenhe Renhe apayuthnetyeke arrekannerhe.

¹⁷ Arratye apelaye, Ngkarte Re Akngeye Jesus Christ Alartetye anwerne-kenheke, Re rlterrke anthurre aneme. The anteme Renhe akwetethe apayuthneme arrekannerhe nhenge arrannerhe Renhe itelaretyenhenge, arrannerhe akaltye anteye anetyeke Rarle arrenhantherrenhe Ikwere-werne akngetyeke. The Utmenge Akngerre apayuthneme arrenhantherrenhe Ngkarte-akerte akaltyle-anthetyeke, Ikwere-akerte imernemele.

¹⁸ The Ngkarte arrekannerhe apayuthneme akaperte arrekannerrenhe altywere-ilettyeke, Renhe itelarerrirretyeke anthurre. Nhenhe-arle aweke iperre, arrannerhe anteme itelaretyenhe Rarle arrenhantherrenhe akngakemele ineke. Urreke ilweke-arle-iperre arrannerhe akertne-irrirtne Ikwere-werne-atheke alkere-werne alhetyenhenge Ikwerele-arlenge akwete-ante anetyeke. Nhenheke-arle arrannerhe akaltye-irreke ipenhe anteme, arrannerhe itelaretyenhe Ngkartele-arle anthetyenhe Rarle alhileke-arteke Ikwerenhe areye anthetyeke.

¹⁹⁻²⁰ The Ngkarte apayuthneme arrannerhe itelaretyenhenge rlterrke Ikwerenhe-arle anwernekenge kwenele aneme nhenge anwerne-arle Jesus Christ arratye itelaremenge. Rlterrke nhenhele kwenhe Ngkartele Jesus ilwekengentyele itethe-ilirtneke. Rlterrke akngerre nhenhele Ngkartele Jesus alkereke arrerneke Ikwere itwele akwe-arratyle anetyeke, alartetye anetyeke.

²¹ Arratye anthurre-arle nhenhe, Ngkartele Renhe akngakemele ineke impene anthurre anetyeke utmenge arrpenhe ingkirrekenge akertne anthurre ulkere, utmenge akertne-arenye areyenge akngerre ulkere, arrentye areyenge-arlike, tyerrtye apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyenge-arlike, alkerele-arle aneme areyenge-arlike akngerre ulkere. Ikwerenhe Arritnye rlterrke anthurre aneme, arritnye arrpenhe areye-kenhe-arteke anetyakenhe. Nhenge apmere ahelhe nhenhe uyerrrerlenge, Jesus rlterrke anthurre akwete anetyenhe, arrpenhe ingkirrekenge rlterrke ulkere. Re arrpenhe areye-arteke anetyakenhe, Re akngerre akwete-ante anetyenhe, arne ingkirreke anthurre mwantyle arntarnte-aretyenhele.

²² Ngkartele renhe rlterrke anthurre ileke Re alartetye anthurre anetyenhenge arne ingkirreke anthurreke. Re anwerneke alkwerte-arteke anetyeke, arne ingkirreke mwantyle akwete arntarnte-aretyenhenge. Ngkartele Renhe inemele akngakeke, Ikwere-artweye areyeke alartetye akwete anetyenhenge tyatye arrpenhe-arenye areye-arle anemeke.

23 Nhenge tyerrtye Ngkarte-kenhe areye apurte-irrerirremele, anwerne tyerrtye Christ-kenhe-arteke aneme. Itelaraye, nhenge angwenhe apeke re tyerrtye-akerte akaperte-akerte re itethe aneme. Alakenhe rarle, Jesus akaperte anwerne-kenhe aneme, kenhe anwerne tyerrtye Ikwerenhe-arle aneme, anwerne Ikwerenge apurte anyenteke-irreme. Re arne ingkirreke mwerre-ileme re-arteke anetyeke. Re anwerneke-arlenge kwenele aneme nhenge anwerne warrke Ikwerenhe uyerrelhe-iletyeke, warrke nhenge Rarle anwernenhe antheke mpwaretyeke apmere arrpe-anenhe ikwerenge.

2

Ngkarte anwernenhe itethe-ilirtne Jesus-arteke

¹ Urreke arrantherre Christ renhe arratyte itelaretyenhenge, arrantherre anerrirretyarte arne akurne areye mpwarerlte-anemele, Ngkarte-kenhe kwenye arrantherre anetyarte. Alakenhe rarle, arrantherre tyerrtye ilweke-arle-arteke anetyarte, utnenge-kwenye-arteke anetyarte, arne akurne areye-ante akwetethe mpwarerlte-anemele. Arrantherre Ngkarte awetyakenhe anetyarte nhenge ar-rekantherre angkerle-anerlenge. Kenhe lyete, Ngkarte arrenhantherrenhe itethe-ilirtneke.

² Arratyte apelaye, arrantherre anetyarte arne akurne areye mpwarerlte-anemele tyerrtye akurne arrpenhe areye-arteke apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle anemeke-arteke. Arrantherre awerrirremele apentetyarte arrentye Satan, akngerrepate-arle re aneme arrentye alkerele-arle aneme arrpenhe areyeke. Arrentye yanhele-arle uternerle-aneme, tyerrtye Ngkarte awerrirretyakenhe areye, itne-arle Ikwerenge arlenge anthurre-arle aneme.

³ Urreke anwerne Christ arratyte itelaretyenhenge, anwerne alakenhe re anetyarte tyerrtye yanhe areye-arteke, arne akurne iwenhe-iwenhe apeke renhe mpwarerlte-anemele anwerne-arle ahentye-aneme mpwaretyeke. Anwerne itirrewarretyarte arne akurne itneke-akerte, akurne itneke ahentye-anemele mpwaretyeke. Anwerne Ngkarte-akerteke itirretyakenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkarte anwerneke ahele-irreke. Re anteme anwernenhe atwetyeke aneke, tyerrtye arrpenhe itnenhe-arle Re atweke-arteke itneke ahele anthurre awelheleme.

⁴⁻⁵ Kenhe Ngkarte re akenhe mwerre akwete-arle aneme anwerneke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Re akwete-ante arrenhantherrenhe itethe atnyeneme ilweketye. Arratyte anwerne arne akurne areye mpwaretyarte Ngkarteke itirrewarretyakenhele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne

Ngkarte-kenhe anetyakenhe, utnenge-kwenye-arteke anet-yarte. Ngkarte akenhe anwerneke akwetethe-arle ahentye-aneke, anwerneke alhwarrpe-irremele, Re Christ ikwerele-arlenge anyentelhe-ileke anwerne itethe-ilirtnemele. Rarle anwernenhe akwenpele impetyakenhe aneke anwerne-arrpe apale-apale-irretyeke, Re anwerneke ahentye anthurre aneme-tetye.

⁶ Kenhe lyete anteme anwerne aneme Jesus Christ ikwerele-arlenge-arle anyente-irreke. Ngkartele renhe itethe-ilirtneke. Alakenhe anteye Re anwernenhe itethe-ilirtneke, anwernenhe alkere akertneke arrernemele Christenge anetyeke, lyete anwerne alartetye areye aneme Christ-arteke apmere Akngerre Alkerele anemele. Alakenhe-arle Ngkartele mpwareke anwernenhe Christ-nge anyentelhe-ilemele.

⁷ Arraty anthurre, anwerne anteme aneme Jesus Christ-nge-arle anyente-irreke. Ngkartele anwernenhe itethe-ilirtneke Jesus-arteke tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele aretyenhenge Ngkarte-arle anwerneke mwerre anthurre aneme. Arrpenhe anwerneke mwerre akngerre anetyakenhe alakenhe-arteke.

⁸ Ngkarte ingkirreke anthurreke mwerre anthurre aneme, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Re itethe-ileme angwenhele apeke-arle Christ Renhe arraty itelareme. Arrantherre-arrpe itethe-irrirtnetyeke arrangkwe-arle. Re arrenhantherrenhe itethe-ilirtnetyakenhe mwerre-arle mpwarekenge, arrantherre tnakelheketye. Ngkartele Rearrpe arrenhantherrenhe itethe-ilirtneme, nhenge Re alakenhe mpwaremele ipenhe arrenhantherrenhe arne impene mwerre-arteke antheme.

⁹ Tyerrtye arrpenhe apeke alakenhe angkeme, "Ayenge kwenhe Ngkarteke mwerre warrke-irreme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele ayenge itethe-ileme." Alakenhe arraty anetyakenhe. Arrpenhe uyarne tnakelheme nhenge re-arrpe-arle akwele itethe-irrirtneke, Ngkarte anyentel-arle tyerrtye areye itethe-ilirtnemenge.

¹⁰ Lyetenyenge akwele, urreke Ngkartele tyerrtye areye aknganetyenhenge, Re itirreke, "Tyerrtye areye The mpwaretyenhenge itne Atyenge mwerre warrke-irretyeke, mwerre anemele tyerrtye ingkirrekeke." Alakenhe ikwerenge kwenhe Re Jesus Christ anwerneke yerneke nhenge Jesus-ele anwernenhe Ikwerele-arlenge apurtelhe-ilettyeke. Alakenhenge ware anteme anwerne mwerre aneme.

Ngkartele anwernenhe Jesus-nge anyenteke-ileme

¹¹ Jew anetyakenhe areye ayenge awerrirraye. Itirre-warraye nthakenhe-arle arrantherre anetyarte arrule anthurre nhege urreke Ngkarte-werne-atheke irretyenhege. Arrantherre artwe Jew areye-arteke anetyakenhe, arrantherre mpwaretyakenhe-arle Ngkartele-arle Jew areyeke ileke mpwaretyeke ampe urreye akweke itne-kenheke. Itelaraye, yanhe nhege itne mpwareke imernetyeke itne-arle Ngkarte-kenhe aneme. Kenhe tyerrtye itnekenhe ware-arle arrpenhe-irreme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Jew areye arrekhantherre akenge angkeme, arrantherre-arle artwe itne-arteke anetyakenhege.

¹² Nhenhe ikwerele ureke arrantherre Jesus Christ-eke akutne aneke Ikwere-ketyenge arlenge anthurre anemele. Arrantherre Ngkarte-kenhe kwenye aneke nhege Jew areye-arteke, Ngkartele-arle itnenhe akngakeke Ikwere-arrpe. Kenhe Jew anetyakenhe areye arrantherre akenhe ipenye-arteke-arle Jew yanhe areyeke. Arrule anthurre, Ngkartele Jew itnenhe alhileke Re akwele itnenhe mwantyele atnyenetyenhege akwetethenhe-akwetethe. Kenhe Jew anetyakenhe arrenhantherrenhe akenhe Re alakenhe alhiletakenhe-arle, arrangkwe. Arrantherre Ngkarteke itirretyakenhe aneke, Ikwere arrangkwenge-arteke. Arrantherre angkerretyarte, "Ayekeye! Anwerne kwenhe akurne anthurre awelheleme urlerte-irremele aneme! Angwenhe apeke-ame apetyeme anwernenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke?"

¹³ Arratye anthurre, arrantherre Ngkartenge arlenge anthurre aneke Ikwere itirretyakenhele. Kenhe lyete, arrantherre Christ Jesus ikwerele-arlenge anyente-irreke. Arrantherre itelareme Rarle arne arntarlkweke-arleke ilweke arrekhantherre. Alhwe Ikwerenhe altyiwhelhenge, Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe utepelhe-ileke Ikwere-werne-atheke nhege arrantherre Ikwerenhe anteme anetyenhege.

¹⁴ Arrantherre Jew anetyakenhe areye Jew-arenye anwerneke ahentye anetyakenhe irrerirretyarte, kenhe anwerne anteme arrekhantherre ilkelhetyakenhe-irrerirretyarte. Anwerne arrenhantherrenhe ayakeke anwernekenge aneketye. Kenhe lyete akenhe Jesus Christ-ele anwerne ingkirreke anthurre-arle apurtelhe-ileke, Jew areye-arlike Jew anetyakenhe areye-arlike, anwerne ingkirreke anthurre apurte anetyeke, akangkentye anthurre ingkirreke Ikwerele-arlenge. Nhege Jesus Christ tyerrtye Ikwerenhe anthelhelenge ilwetyeke, Re arrkngerte nhege renhe urrpake anwerne-arle ipeltye-ilerretyeke.

¹⁵ Arratye, anwerne Jew areye-arlike Jew anetyak-

enhe areye-arlike akalke-akalke anerrirretyarte arrule re. Kenhe Jesus Christ-ele anwerne apurtelhe-arle-ilerleng anyenteke-ilemele akangkentye anetyeke nhenge uthnerremele-arlike anetyale. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Jesus ilweke arne arntarlweke-arlike nhenge anwerne apurte mwerre anetyeke. Anwerne Jew-arenye areye angkentye Moses-kenhe apentewarretyarte akwetethe anthurre. Kenhe nhenge Jesus arne arntarlweke-arlike ilwemele, re ipeltye-ileke anwernenhe ingkirreke, Jew-arenye areye Jew anetyakenhe areye-arlike, ingkirreke utepelhe-ileke Ngkarte-werne-atheke.

¹⁶ Arratye apelaye, Jesus ilweke arne arntarlweke-arlike Jew-arenye areye Jew anetyakenhe areye-arlike apurtelhe-ilettyeke, anwerne ipeltye anteme anetyenhenge. Jesus ilweke-arle iperre arne arntarlweke-arlike Re anwernenhe utepelhe-ileke Ngkarte-werne-atheke nhenge anwerne ingkirreke apurte anetyenhenge Ikwerenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne ingkerte-ingkerte-iwerretyakenhe aneme lyete, arrangwe-arle.

¹⁷ Jew anetyakenhe areye, arrantherre Ngkarteke akutne anerrirretyarte. Kenhe anwerne Jew-arenye areye akenhe Renhe arratye-arle itelarerrirretyarte. Nhenge Jesus apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyemele, Re Ayeye Mwerre ileke arrekannerre Jew anetyakenhe areyeke anwerneke Jew-arenye areyeke-arlike, anwerne ingkirreke akangkentye mwerre anerrirretyeke.

¹⁸ Arratye, anwerne Jew-arenye areye uthene Jew anetyakenhe areye uthenele Utnenge Akngerre atnyenewarreke, iwenhe-arle Jesus-ele anwerneke mpwarekenge. Jesus arne arntarlweke-arlike anwerne ingkirrekeke ilweke anwerne ingkirreke Ngkarte-werne-atheke apetyetyenhenge Ikwere angkerirretyeke.

¹⁹ Jew anetyakenhe areye arrantherre ipenye areyarteke anerrirretyarte anwerne Jew-arenye areyeke. Kenhe lyete anteme, anwerne ingkirreke apurte aneme Ikwerenhe areye anteme.

²⁰ Arratye, Ngkartele anwernenhe apurtelhe-ilemele arnerneke Ikwerenhe areye anerrirretyeke. Ngkartele arnerneke Jesus Christ arrwekeleke re alartetye impene anetyenhenge anwerne ingkirreke anthurreke, rarle impene anthurre. Ikwere ipenhe anteme, Re arnerneke yerneke-arle areye, angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areye-arle.

²¹ Arratye anthurre, Jesus Christ-ele tyerrtye areye ikwerele-arleng-arrpe apurtelhe-ileke Ngkarte-kenhe anetyeke. Re awethe-ame-awethe tyerrtye areye ineme Ikw-

erenhe areye irretyenhenge. Anwerne kwenhe Apmere Akngerre-arteke aneme, Jesus-kenhe. Re anwernenhe mwantyele atnyeneme rlterrke Ikwerenhele anwerne rlterrke anthurre irretyenhenge renhe utyernemele tnaketyeke arlte arrpe-anenhele, ingwe arrpe-anenhele.

²² Arrantherre Jesus-kenhe anteme. Re arrenhantherrenhe apurtelhe-ileme ikwerele-arlenge anetyeke, Ngkarte-kenhe areye anetyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre Apmere Akngerre-arteke yanhele-arle akenhe Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhe aneme.

3

Ngkarte Paul yerneme Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte iletyeke Jew anetyakenhe areyeke

¹ Jesus Alartetyele ayenge yerneke, Paul arritnye, Ayeye Mwerre ikwere-akerte, tharle Jew anetyange areyeke arrekantherre iletyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge jail kwenele. Itne ayenge arntirrkwemele ineke jailke akwernemele ayenge-arle Jesus-eke warrke-irrekenge arrekantherre ilemele ayeye ikwere-akerte.

² Arrantherre ayenge itelareme. Ngkarte-arle atyenge mwerre anthurre aneme. Re ayenge akngakemele ineke ayenge warrke anthemele arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-anthetyeke, atnerre-ilemele.

³ Arrule anthurre Ngkarte itirreke Jew anetyakenhe arrenhantherrenhe inirtnetyeke Ikwere-werne-atheke. Kenhe Re akenhe ayeye yanhe Re-arrpe-arle itelaretyarte tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke iletyakenhe. Re Ikwere-arrpe atnyeneke. Urreke-awerne anteme Re ayeye yanhe atyenge imerneke the anteme akaltyele-anthetyeke. Alakenhe anteme the intelhe-ileme Ayeye akweke nhenhe arrekantherre.

⁴ Nhenge arrantherre pipe nhenhe arerrirremele renhe itelaremele anteye, kele arrantherre ayenge itelaretyenhe anthurre anteye. Arrantherre angkerretyenhenge alakenhe, "Anwerne akutne Ayeye Mwerre Ngkarte-kenheke, Rarle Ikwere-arrpe atnyenekenge. Kenhe Ngkarte Paul akaperte altywere-ileke Ayeye Mwerre Jesus Christ-akerte renhe akaltyele-anthemele, arrpenhe areyele-arle itelaretyakenheke." Alakenhe arrantherre angkerretyenhenge.

⁵ Arrule anthurre, Ngkarte Ayeye Mwerre nhenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke iletyakenhe aneke, itne ikwere-akerte akaltye anetyakenhenge. Kele lyete, Utmenge

Akngerre Ikwerenhele ileke yerneke-arle areyeke, angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye-arle areyeke-arlke.

⁶ Angkentye nhenhe-arle Re Ikwere-arrpe atnyenet-yarte: Lyete anteme arrantherre Jew anetyakenhe areye Jesus Christ-eke akangkwe-irreme anthurre, Ikwerele-arlenge anyenteke-irreke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe arne arunthe anthurre antheke arrwekele-arle Re alhileke anthetyeke anwernenhe Jew-arenye areye. Re anteme arrenhantherrenhe Jew anetyakenhe areye anyenteke-iletynhe anwernekenge anerrirretyeke, Jew anetyakenhe areye-arlke Jew-arenye areye-arlke Ngkarte-kenhe areye anerrirretyeke. Re anteme arrenhantherre mwantyele atnyenetyenhe anwernenhe-arle Re mwantyele atnyeneme-arteke. Ayeye Mwerre apele nhenge alakenhe aneme.

⁷ Ayeye Mwerre nhenhe-arle apele the arrpenhe areyeke ilepileme. Ngkarte atyenge mwerre anthurre aneme, Re ayenge akngakeke rlterrke akngerre Ikwerenhe anthemele, ayenge Ikwere warrke-irretyeke arrpenhe areyeke Ayeye Mwerre iletynhenge.

⁸ Kenhe ayenge alartetye akelhetyakenhe Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke. Itne-arle atyengenge akngerre-ulkere, ayenge akenhe ware-arle. Kele mwerre-arle, Ngkartele ayenge akngakemele warrke antheke mpwaretyeke nhenge the akwete ilettyeke Jew anetyakenhe areyeke Jesus Christ-akerte. Re mwerre akngerre anthurre, arrpenhe areye-arteke anetyakenhe.

⁹ Ngkartele arne ingkirrenyeke anthurre aknganeke. Lyetenge akwele Re ayeye yanhe Ikwere-arrpe atnyenet-yarte, arrpenhe areyeke ilettyakenhele. Lyete Re ayenge akngakeke-arle ayeye mwerre nhenhe ilettyeke alhetyeke tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke nhenge itne anteme alakenhe angketyenhenge, "Lyete anwerne akalttye aneme Ngkartele anwernenhe ingkirreke arntarnte-areme, itethe-ilemele."

¹⁰ Iwenhenge-ame Ngkartele Ayeye Mwerre nhenhe Ikwere-arrpe atnyeneke, tyerrtye itne-ketyenge alengki-wentye? The arrekanttherre ileme arrantherre akalttye anetyenhenge. Ngkartele Jew-arenye areye-arlke Jew anetyakenhe areye-arlke Ikwere-werne apurtelhe-ileke Ikwerenhe areye irretyeke. Kenhe lyete anteme utnenge alkere-arenye areye-arlke utnenge arrpenhe areye-arlke alkerele-arle alartetye aneme, itne alkere-ngentyele anwernenhe arerlte-aneme. Itne arerrirreme Jew-arenye areye-arlke Jew anetyakenhe areye-arlke Ngkartele-arle anwernenhe apurtelhe-ileke, anwernenhe anyentelhe-ilemele Ik-

werenhe areye anetyeke. Itne alakenhe itirreme, "Arratye apelaye, Ngkarte akaltye anthurre aneme, Re iwenhe-iwenhe apeke itnenhe ingkirrenyeke mpwareme rlterrke Ikwerenhele."

¹¹ Lyetenyenge akwele, urreke Ngkartele ahelhe uthene alkere uthene aknganetyenhenge, Re itirremele aneke, "Urreke-awerne Tharle tyerrtye Jew anetyakenhe areye akngetye-alpetyenhenge Atyenge-werne Jew-arenye areye-arteke." Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Re Jesus Christ anwerneke-artweye yerneke apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne anwerneke ilwetyeke, Jew-arenye areyeke Jew anetyakenhe areyeke-arlike. Alakenhe ikwerenge Ngkartele anwernenhe arntarnte-aremele itethe-ileke Jesus-elarle anwerneke mpwarekenge.

¹² Arratye, anwerne apurte anteme aneme Jew-arenye areye-arlike Jew anetyakenhe areye-arlike, anwerne ingkirrekele Christ renhe arratye itelareme, ikwerele-arlenge anyenteke-arle-irreke aneme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne Ngkartenge itwe-werne anteme aneme, Ikwereketye atere-irretyakenhele.

¹³ Kenhe lyete ayenge aneme jail nhenhele akwete, uye anthurre itirreme. The akenhe arrenhantherrenhe ileme alhwarrpe anerrirretyale atyenge, atere-irretyale apeke atyenge-arle nthakenhe-irrekenge. Ayenge jail nhenhele akwete aneme arrantherre rlterrke akwete anetyeke. Arrantherre akangkentye akwete anetyeke arrantherre-arle Jesus apenterlte-anemenge. Akangkentye akwete anerrirraye tharle arrekantherre Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte ilerlenge arrantherre renhe arratye itelareke, Ngkarteke atyewe-irremele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itne ayenge jail-ke akwerneke.

Paul Ngkarteke awethe angkeme Ephesus-arenye areyeke

¹⁴ Yewe, yanhe arratye anthurre, Ngkartele anwernenhe Jew-arenye areye-arlike Jew anetyakenhe areye-arlike apurtelhe-ileke, Re anwernenhe ingkirreke mwan-tyele arntarnte-areme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge amperele-arlenge tneme Ngkarteke angkemele, ayenge-arle Ikwere angketyeke ahentye-aneme arrekantherre.

¹⁵ Re anyentele anyenhenge ingkirrenyeke anthurre areye mpwareke, apmere ahelhe nhenheke, alkerele Re anyentele anwernenhe ingkirrenyeke itethe-ileke, Re akwetethenhe-akwetethe itnenhe ingkirreke itethe atnyeneme.

¹⁶ Ngkartele arne mwerre akngerre atningke anthurre atnyeneke Ikwerenhe areyeke anthetyeke. The anteme

Renhe akwete apayuthneme arrekhantherre, nhenge Re Ut-nenge Akngerre Ikwerenhele arrenhantherrenhe kweneke rlterrke-iletayeke.

¹⁷ The Renhe apayuthneme nhenge Christ arrekhantherrele-arlenge anetyenhenge Renhe-arle arratye itelareme areye. The Renhe apayuthneme nhenge arrantherre Ikwere akwete ahentye anthurre anetyeke, nhenge arrantherre arrpenhe areyeke-arlike ahentye anthurre anerrirretyenhenge. Kele imerte arrantherre rlterrke-irremele kweneke.

¹⁸ Ikwere iperrengenge nhenge arrantherre-arlike Ngkarterkenhe ingkirrekele-arlike itelaretienhe Christ-arle arrekhantherre akwetethe anthurre ahentye aneme. Re arrekhantherre ahentye anthurre aneme arrpenhe areyenge arntwarre.

¹⁹ Anwerne itelareme akweke ware ayeye Jesus Christ-kenhe-akerte, anwerneke-arle ahentye anemeke. Kele mwerre-arle. The anteme Ngkarter apayuthneme nhenge arrantherre akaperte altywere anthurre irretyenhenge Christ-akerteke, arrekhantherre-arle mwerre akngerre anemeke. Alakenhe iperre arrantherre mwerre anetyenhenge, Ngkarter akangkentye mpwaremele Re-arteke anteme mwerre anetyenhenge.

²⁰ Ngkarterle anwernenhe rlterrke Ikwerenhe antheke. Kenhe rlterrke nhenhe-akertele anwerneke kwenele, anwerne warrke Ikwerenhe mpwaremere. Anwerne akwekeke ware akaltye aneme warrke Ngkarterkenheke, anwerne akutne nthakenhe Renhe apayuthnetyeke nthakenhe Ikwere mwerrentye warrke-irretyeke. Kele mwerre-arle. Nhenge anwerne Renhe apayuthnemele, Re anwernenhe awetyenhenge. Kele imerte Re anwerneke arne mwerre anthurre mpwaremele, awethe-ame-awethe ulkere anwerne-arle apayuthnekenge.

²¹ Ngkarterle anwernenhe Jesus Christ-ele-arlenge tyatylene apurtelhe-ileke, anwerne-arle Ngkarterke-artweye areye irrerirreke. Rlterrke Ikwerenhe anwernekele-arlenge aneme mwerre akngerre areye mpwaremele. Anwerne Ngkarter akwetethe utyernemele tnakewarreye.

4

Nhenge anwerne Jesus-kenhe anemele, anwerne irrkwerrentye anyente-arteke

¹ Ayenge nhenhe jail-le akwete aneme. Ayenge itne arntirrkweke-arle iperre apmere kwene nhenheke akwerneke nhenge ayenge-arle Jesus Alartetyeke warrke-irrekenge. Ayenge Ikwere akwete warrke-irreme. Ayenge

awerrirraye! Arrantherre Jesus Christ-kenhe. Arrenhantherrenhe Ngkartele akngakeke arrantherre anetyenhenge mwerre anteme Ikwere. Mwerre akwete anteme anetyeke Ngkarteke nhenge Re arrekhantherre akangkentye anetyenhenge.

² Mwerre anteme anerrirre, tnakelhetyale anaye. Arrpenhe areyeke ahentye anaye. Itneke mwerre anerrirraye, nhenge itne apeke akurne mpwarerlenge, itneke aheleirretyale, itnenhe ware ilemele. Alakenhe anteme arrantherre mwerre anerrirretyeke, arntarnte-arerremele.

³ Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhele arrenhantherrenhe anyentelhe-ileke arrantherre irrkwerrentye anyente-arteke akwete anetyenhenge nhenge aparlpe-aparlpe-irreketye. Alakenhe anteme arrantherre mwantye-mwantye anerrirretyeke apurte akwete ingkirreke.

⁴ Anyente-irreke-arle, Utmenge Akngerre anyente-ante ware anwerneke, atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyeke. Utmenge Akngerre anyentele anwernenhe mwantyele arntarnteareme lyete. Kenhe anwerne akenhe akarelheme arne anyenteke ware, ikwere akwetethe itirremele, arne akngerre yanheke Rarle anwernenhe alhilekeke, itelaraye. Ngkartele anwernenhe akngakeke anwerne-arle ilweke-arle iperre Ngkartele anwernenhe akertne-werne akngirtneyenhenge akwete-ante Ikwere nhenge anetye-alpetyeke. Alakenhe ikwenge anteme anwerne Ikwere akarelheme.

⁵ Alartetye anyente-ante ware aneme Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke, Jesus Christ Re. Ayeye arraty anyente-ante ware Christ Ikwere-akerte. Anwerne anteme Ayeye Akngerre nhenhe awerrirremele aneme. Anwernenhe kwatyele urlkerneke arritnye Jesus-kenhele baptise-eme-ilemele, anwerne Jesus anyenteke akangkwe-irreme, alakenhe ikwenge anteme anwernenhe kwatyele urlkerneke baptise-eme-ilemele.

⁶ Anwerneke Ngkarte anyente re aneme, Akngeye-arle ingkirrekeke anemeke. Rarle Alartetye arne ingkirrekeke-arlike, tyerrtye areyeke-arlike, Re tyerrtye ingkirrekenge warrke-irreme. Kele anwernekenge Re arne arunthe anthurre renhe mpwareme, Rarle ahentye-aneme mpwaretyeke.

⁷ Christ mwerre anthurre anwerneke, anwernenhe anyente-ame-anyente antheke warrke Ikwere nhenge mpwaretyeke. Re anwernenhe anyente-ame-anyente akngakeke anwernenhe akaltyele-anthemele warrke arrpenhe akngerre Ikwere mpwaretyeke. Re anwernenhe kele antheke-arle iwenhe apeke impene renhe anwerne-arle ahentye-anemeke warrke akngerre Ikwere nhenge mpwaretyeke.

⁸ Iwenheke-ame Re anwernenhe warrke nhenhe renhe mpwaretyeke antheke? Ayeye Akngerre nhenhe anyente rarle kele intelhe-ileke-arle Payepule Akngerrenge arrule anthurre, alakenhe angkentye nhenhe,

“Nhenge Re akertne anthurre alheke, Re ayerneke-arle areye Ikwere intertele akngeke.

Nhenge Re akertne anthurreke irretye-alhemele, Re tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle anemeke mwerre akngerre impene areye anthetye-alheke, utnenge Ikwerenhe-inpe ingkirreke renhe.”

Psalms 68:18.

⁹ Nthakenhe-ame ayeye nhenhele ileme, alakenhe angkemele, “Re akertne anthurre alheke”? Urreke Re akertne alhetyenhenge, Re ahelhe kwene anthurre-werne alheke nthenhele-arle ayernentye akngerre nhenge areye aneme. Yanhe iperre imerte re akertne anthurre-werne-atheke alhemele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ayeye Akngerre Payepule-le ileme, “Rarle akertne anthurre alheke.”

¹⁰ Nhenge Re ahelhe kwene anthurre-werne alhemele, re anteme akertne anthurre ulkere anteme alpeke. Akertne anthurrele anemele anteme re arne areye ingkirreke anthurre alkerele-arlike, ahelhele-arlike areye ingkirrenyeke mwerre anthurre mpwareme.

¹¹ Arraty apelaye. Christ-ele anwernenhe anyenteke-anyente warrke antheke mpwaretyeke arne mwerre impene Ikwerenhe areye-arlike warrke renhe mpwaretyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme re arrpenheme akeme yerneke-arle areye, yanhe areye Jesus-elarle yerneke ayeye ikwerenhe akngernetyeke arrpenhe areyeke. Kele arrpenheme areye re yerneke angkentye impene areye arrpenhe areyeke angkerlte-apetyeke ilerlte-apemele Ngkarte-arle itnenhe antheke, Re itnenhe akeme angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areye. Kenhe arrpenheme areye apmere arrpe-anenhele unthentye akngerre areye-arle Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte ilerlte-apemele. Kenhe arrpenhe areyele tyaty-arenye Jesus-kenhe areye arntarnte-areme, yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerrele-arle yepe-yepe ikwerenhe areye arntarnte-areme-arteke. Kele arrpenhe areyele akenhe akaltyele-antheme tyerrtye areye Ngkarte-akerte-arle.

¹² Anwerne ingkirreke anthurre Ngkarte-kenhe areye aneme. Kenhe Christ re akenhe anwernenhe anyenteke-anyente-arle warrke antheke nhenge anwerne Ikwere warrke-irretyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne

apurte rlterrke akwete tnetyeke Ikwerenge, Apmere Akngerre-arteke.

¹³ Anwerne apeke alakenhe rlterrke-ilerreme, anwerne anteme Alere Ngkarte-kenheke akangkwe-irreme arratyte, ingkirrekeke ikwere-akerte akalbye-irremele. Anwerne imerte mwerre anthurre anteme anemele Re-arteke nhenge iwenhe apeke renhe anwerne mpwaremele, iwenhe apeke-arle anwerne angkemeke.

¹⁴ Anwerne Christ-arteke-arle irreke-iperrele, kele anwerne ampe akweke-arteke anteme anetyakenhe-arle aneme. Ampe akweke areye apeke awelheme tyer-tye akngerre areye ularele urrtirremele. Kenhe anwerne akenhe ampe akweke areye-arteke anetyakenhe-arle, arrangkwe-arle. Nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele anwerneke urrtirremele ilerlenghe, itne anwernenhe apalentye akalbyele-antheme Christ-akerte, anwernenhe iwerre arrpenhe apentetyeke ilemele, Christ-nge untyeme-ilemele. Kenhe anwerne itneke akangkwe-irretyakenhe-arle, anwerne itnenhe awetyakenhe-arle aneme, arrangkwe-arle. Jesus-arteke-arle irreke iperre, anwerne itelarerrirreme nhenge nhenhe areye-arle angkentye akurne angkeme anwerne itneke akangkwe-irretyale anetyeke.

¹⁵ Nhenhe ikwere ipenhele anteme anwerne ayeye arratyte Ngkarte-kenhe akwetethe akalbyele-antherretyeke, arrpenhe areyeke ahentye-anemele. Nhenge anwerne alakenhe akwete mpwarewarremele anteme, amangkemele anthurre Christ-arteke irretyenhenge anwerne imerte mwerre anthurre anteme anemele. Re Ngkarte anwerneke-artweye, anwerne ingkirre anthurreke, anwerneke-arle Re alkwerte-arteke aneme. Re anwernenhe ileme arne iwenhe apeke itnenhe mpwaretyeke.

¹⁶ Nhenge anwerne Renhe awerrirremele, Re anwernenhe mwantye anthurrele apurte atnyeneme anyenteke-ilemele, anwernenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aremele. Anwernenhe anteme anyenteke-ileme anwerne arrpenhe ingkirrekeke akangkentye anemele, ikwere warrke mpwaremele Rarle anwernenhe antheke areye. Anwerne Ikwere arratyte akwete warrke-irreme, rlterrke akwete apurte anetyenhenge, anwerne rlterrke tnetyeke, Apmere Akngerre-arteke.

Kenhe ayeye nhenhele anwernenhe ileme arratyentye anetyeke Jesus-arle anetyarte-arteke

¹⁷ Ayenge awerrirraye! The arrekantherre ayeye arratyte ileme. Jesus Alartetyele ayenge akngakeke nhenge the

ayeye nhenhe areye arrekhantherre iletaye. The arrenhantherrenhe ileme arrpenhe areye-arteke anerrirretyale, itne-arle akutne aneme, akurne areyeke-ante itirremele anerrirremenge. Itne itirrentye arraty anetyakenhe.

¹⁸ Itne anteme mwernte-irreke Ngkarte-ketye untyeme-irrerirremele. Itne Renhe awetyakenhe rarle angkemenge itneke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itne itelaretyakenhe nhenge Re anyentele tyerrtye areye-arle itethe atnyenemeke. Alakenhe arraty anthurre. Ngkarte-ante itnenhe itethe-ileme. Kenhe itne rltarrke-irreke-arle, itne Renhe akwenpele aweme, mwernte akngerre akwete anemele, akurne areye akwete mpwarewarremele anerlte-aneme.

¹⁹ Nhenge itne arne akurne nhenhe areye akwete mpwarewarremele, apure anetyakenhe! Itne akwetethe untherrirremele arne akurne itnenhe mpwaretyeke. Itne arternpe-irretyakenhe akurne mpwareketye, arrangkwe-arle. Itne-arle itne-arrpe akurne akwete mpwaremele, iwerre arraty impeme-arle nhenge arne akurne areyeke rntere-rntere-irremele.

²⁰ Nhenge arrantherre Jesus-eke akaltie-irremele, arne akurne areyeke Ikwerenge akaltie-irretyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle.

²¹ The arrenhantherrenhe itelareme. Ayenge akaltie nhenge arrantherre-arle Jesus-akerte aweke, aweke-arle iperreng arrantherre ayeye renhe arraty itelareke. Ayenge akaltie aneme tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele arrenhantherrenhe akaltie-antheke Ikwere-akerte. Ayeye ikwerenhe arraty anthurre.

²² Nhenge arrantherre Jesus-eke akaltie-irremele, arrantherre-arle arne akurne areye akwete mpwarewarretyame. Kenhe Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe areyele anteme arrekhantherre ileke arne akurne areye mpwaretyale, arne akurne areye-ketyenge untyeme-irretyeke. Nhenge arrantherre apeke akwete-arle arne akurne areye mpwaremere, arrantherre akangkentye apeke anetyakenhe. Arrantherre anteme apeke-arle akurne-ilelhemere akwete ilwetyeke-atwetye. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arlte arrpe-anenhele arrantherre impetyeke akurne nhenhe areye-ketye arrantherre-arle mpwarewarretyarteke.

²³ Arrantherre akwete arraty akwete anetyeke itirretyeke nhenge arrantherre-arle Ngkarte-werne utepe-irrekenge.

²⁴ Re arrenhantherrenhe akngarte-iweke mwerre anetyeke, Re-arteke anteme anetyenhenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, arraty mwerre Ikwere anemele, ak-

wetethe mpwarewarretyale arne akurne areye arrantherre mpwarewarretyarte-arteke. Nhenge arrantherre alakenhe apeke arratyte mwerre aneme, Ngkarteale anteme arrenhantherrenhe aremele akangkemele.

²⁵ Tyerrtye arrpenhe-akerteke ayeye akurne angketyale, Christ-ele-arle arrenhantherrenhe akngarte-iwerleng. Arratyke-ante ware angkerretyeke.

²⁶ Arrantherre apeke ahele-irremele, mwantye arelhe-warretyeke, akurne anteme mpwareketye. Ahe akngerenge impelhetyeke-aye uterne irrpeketye athathe. Arrantherre apeke ahele akwete anemere uterne-arle irrpekenge, alakenhe akurne anthurre.

²⁷ Uterne irrpeke apeke, kenhe arrantherre ahele akwete aneme, kenhe arrentye re anteme apetyeme apeke, arrenhantherrenhe untyeme-ilettyeke Ngkarte-ketye.

²⁸ Kele tyerrtye anyente apeke anyelkngalthe aneme re, renhe ilerleng tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeye anyelkngale inetyale anetyeke. Renhe ilettyeke ilttye atherre ikwerenhe-akertele mane ngkweltyeke mpwaretyeke. Re apeke warrke renhe mwerre mpwareme, kele apeke re akenhe mane ngkweltye renhe apeke anthaye tyerrtye arrpenhe areye arne kwenye-arle anemeke, arrpenhe nhenge areye mane ngkweltyeke arrangwe-arle aneme.

²⁹ Tyerrtye arrpenheke akurne angketyale, arrantherre apeke itnenhe akurne-ileketye angkentye akurne yanhe areyele. Nhenge itne apeke akurne anthurre awelhewar-rerleng, itneke mwerre angketyeke alhaye. Itne nhenge awerrirremele angkentye mwerre kele itne mwerre anteme awelheleme anetyenhenge.

³⁰ Utmenge Akngerre Ngkarte-kenheke alhwarrpele-anthetyale. Ngkarteale arrenhantherrenhe Utmenge Akngerre Ikwerenhe antheke imernetyeke arrantherre-arle Ikwerenhe anemenge, nhenge artwele-arle pweleke ikwerenhe areye impatyte arrernemele itneke-arleke-arteke nhenge arrpenhe areyele aretyenhenge nhenhe angwenhe-kenhe areye aneme. Arrantherre Utmenge Akngerre-akerte, Ngkarteale arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele atnyenemele akurne mpwareketyenge. Urreke anteme-arle Re arrenhantherrenhe apmere Ikwerenhele akwete-ante atnyenetyenhe.

³¹ Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhele arrenhantherrenhe akurne-ileme apeke, arrenhantherrenhe atnerte akngarte-iwemele apeke, ahele-irretyale, ware anerle. Ahele akwete anerrir-retyale. Itnenhe iltetyale anetyeke, itneke akurne itirretyale anetyeke.

32 Alakenhe-ante itirre: Ngkartele Jesus Christ anwerneke-werne yerneke nhenge anwerne Ngkartenge ipeltye anteme anetyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhele apeke arrenhantherrenhe akurne mpwareme, arrenhantherrenhe atnerte akngarte-iwemele apeke, itneke mwerre akwete anaye, itneke ahele-irretyale, ipeltye-ilerraye.

5

1 Arrantherre ampe Ngkarte-kenhe areye aneme, arratye rarle, Ikwerenhe areye. Re arrekannerre ahentye anthurre aneme mwantyele arntarnte-aremele. Alakenhe re anteme arrantherre Renhe arrkernemele angwaremele Re-arteke anerrirretyeke nhenge arrantherre akwete anteme mwerre anerrirretyenhenge.

2 Christ-eke itirrewarraye. Arrpenhele renhe uternetyakenhe anwerneke ilwetyeke, arrangkwe-arle. Re-arrpe itirremele anthelheke Ngkarte-werne-atheke nhenge Re anwerneke ilwetyeke, anwerne itethe-iletyeke. Re kere-arteke anthelheke Jew areyele-arteke-arle kere itnekenhe itemele antheme Ngkarte nhenge Re itnekenge mwerre anteme anetyenhenge. Ngkarte-arle kere renhe ntyernetyarte amperlenge, kele imerte Re akangkemele itneke. Alakenhe re-arteke anteme, Christ anthelheke Ngkarteke rarle anwerneke ahentye-aneke. Alakenhe re-arteke anteme arrantherre mwerre anerrirretyeke, arrantherre-arrpe ahentye-anemele arntarnte-arerretyeke.

3 Arrantherre Ngkarte-kenhe areye aneme, Ikwerenhe akwete. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-arteke anerrirretyale akurne-arle mpwarerlte-anemeke. Kenhe arrpenheme areye akenhe kele-arle anewe-akerremeke, itne apeke tyerrtye arrpenheke alhirrelhe-ilerrerlenge mpwenye ikngwerremele, kenhe arrpenhe areye itne mpwenye unthentye akngerre anerrirrerlenge, kele antime-arle. Kenhe arrpenhe areye ankeye akngerre-irrerirrerlenge arne awetheke-arlike. Itne-arteke anerrirretyale! Arrantherre apeke itne-arteke aneme, kele arrpenhe areyele arrenhantherrenhe arerrirretyenhe arrenhantherrenhe akurne anteme akerrirretyenhenge, itne arrekannerre tyele angkeme.

4 Arrantherre-arle Ngkarte-kenhe aneme, Ikwerenhe altye-irreke iperrele, iltetyale arertele-arteke. Arrkene-arrkene angketyale akurne areye-akerte. Impaye! Ngkarte-ante itelaremele akangkemele aneme Renhe tnakemele utyernemele anaye.

5 Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye ankerle-ankerle-arle-irremeke arne arunthe awetheke, itne arrpenhe areye-arteke akaperte itnekenhe-arle kwene-irremeke arne akurne areyeke, apwertenge-arle arnenge-arlike mpwaremeke, itneke tnakemele alyelhomele. Alakenhe akurne anthurre. Ayeye atyinhe nhenheke mwantye itirremele anetyeke. Ngkarte uthene Christ Jesus uthene Ratherre alartetye aneme anwerneke Ikwerenhe-arle. Nhenge tyerrtye anyentele apeke akurne akwete mpwaremele, mpwenye unthentye akngerre aneme apeke, nhenge akurne arrpenhe areyeke apeke akwete ankeye akngerre aneme, itne Ngkarte-kenhe anetyakenhe aneme, arrangkwe-arle. Itne apeke akurne nhenhe areye akwete mpwaremele, kele itne Ngkarte iwemele.

Ayeye nhenhe anwernenhe ileme nthakenhe alkngenthe Ngkarte-kenhele anetyeke

6 Nhenheke itirrewarre: Ngkarte ahele-irretyenhe angwenheke apeke Renhe-arle awetyakenheke. Tyerrtye arrpenhele apeke apetyemele arrenhantherrenhe urrtirremele ileme. Tyerrtye nhenge re apeke apetyemele arrenhantherrenhe ileme-ketye mwerre-arle akwele akurne anetyeke. Kenhe alakenhe akurne-arle. Tyerrtye yanheke anteme akangkwe-irretyale, re apeke arrenhantherrenhe Ngkarte-ketye untyeme-ilerlenghe.

7 Tyerrtye yanhe areyele arrekantherre akurne iwenhe apeke mpwaretyeke ileme, itnekenge anyenteke-irretyale.

8 Itne alkng pwenge areye-arteke ingwemertele-arle anerrirremeke. Itne Ngkarte aretyakenhe, Ikwere akutne. Arrantherre itne-arteke aneke. Kenhe lyete anteme arrantherre akangkemele aneme Jesus Anwerneke-artweyenge, renhe arraty itelarerrirremele. Rarle arrenhantherrenhe alkngenthe Ngkarte-kenheke-arleke arrernekenge arrantherre yanhele anerrirretyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre mwerre akwete anetyeke Ikwerenge.

9 Nhenge tyerrtye areye alkngenthe Ngkarte-kenhele anerrirremele, itne anteme Renhe arerrirreme Renhe itelaremele. Ikwere ipenhe anteme itne tyerrtye arpenhe areyeke mwerre anteme anemele, itne mwerre akwete anteme aneme Ikwere-ante anteme. Itne anteme akwetethenhe-akwetethe arraty anteme ilerlte-aneme.

10 Ngkarte apayuthnaye, kele Re anteme arrekantherre imerneme nthakenhe-akenhe Ikwere arratyentye anetyeke. Kele yanhe ipenhe, Re arrekantherre akangkentye anthurre aneme.

¹¹ Kenhe nhenge tyerrtye areye ingwemertele aneme, Ngkarte-kwenye, itne akurne areye-arle mpwarerlte-anemele. Itnekele-arlenge anerrirretyale. Arne mwerre areye akwete mpwarerlte-anaye, nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele akurne-arle mpwaremeke arrenhantherrenhe areme, kele itne itirremele anteme apure-irremele anteme aneme.

¹² Nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe yanhe areye apurte-irremele, itne alengke-iwelhemele akurne areye mpwareme arrpenhe areyele akwele itnenhe areketye. Nhenge ayenge itneke itirremele, ayenge apure anthurre irreme. Ayenge apure-irreme tyerrtye yanhe areye-akerte angkemele ar-rekantherre.

¹³ Anwerne apale-apale itirremele, anwerne-arle akwele mwerre anemeke-athene. Kenhe nhenge alknngenthe pwar-tyemele, re anteme imerneme iwenhe-iwenhe renhe-arle itne anyelkng-anyelkng mpwareke, itne apeke itelareme anteme itne-arle akurne mpwareke.

¹⁴ Arrantherre akaltye aneme nhenge nthakenhe alkn-genthele arne ingkirreke renhe imernerlenge nhenge ingkirrekele aretyenhenge, akurne areye arrattelhe-ilerlenge-arle. Christ-ele anwernenhe alknngampelhe-ilekarle-iperre, anwerne itelarerrirretyeke arraty anteme aretyenhenge arne iwenhe-iwenhe apeke mwerre renhe, arne iwenhe-iwenhe apeke akurne renhe anwerne ingkirrekele itelare-tyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrpenhe anyentele intelhe-ileke arrule anthurre,

“Yewe, angwenhe ilweke-arle ipertele intemeke, akeme-irraye, itethe-irritnemele!

Jesus Christ arrekkantherre-arleke arrtyernetyenhenge.”

¹⁵ Mwantye arelhewarraye arrantherre akurne mpwareketye. Akurne mpwaretyale, arrpenhe yanhe areyele mpwareme-arteke, nhenge areye-arteke Ngkarteke akutne areye. Iwerre mwerreke itirrewarraye, yanhe areyele-arteke Ngkarte-arle itelaremeke lyete.

¹⁶ Ingwenhe ware apmere ahelhe nhenhe uyerretyenhe. Kenhe lyete akenhe tyerrtye ingkirreke apmere ahelhe nhenhele aneme, itne akurne anthurre! Itne akurne akwetethe mpwarerlte-aneme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre arraty akwete anetyeke Ngkarteke.

¹⁷ Atere-irrerirretyalaye! Akwete anthurre Ngkarte apayuthneme iwenhe-iwenhe arrantherre-arle itirrewarreme, Re anteme arrekkantherre iletienhenge iwenhe apeke ikwere-akerte arrantherre-arle itirrewarrekeke. Iwenhe apeke ikwere Ngkarte ahentye-anerlenge akaltye-irraye, imerte renhe mpwaremele.

18 Ngkwarle-iperre arerte-irreretyalaye! Arrantherre apeke antyweme, akurne-ilelhetyale. Arrantherre Utnenge Ngkarte-kenheke ante ahentye-anetyeke arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-aretyeke Re akngerrepate arrekanttherre anetyeke.

19 Nhenge arrantherre apurte-irrerirremele alyelhetyeke, Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe areyenge tyatye akngerrele, alyelhentye mwerre akngerre areye Payepule-ngentyele alyelhewarraye, alyelhentye lyetenye areye Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhele-arle arrenhantherrenhe anthemek. Akangken-tye anthurre alyelhewarraye Jesus Anwerneke-artweyeke, Ngkarte utyernemele tnakewarraye.

20 Arne mwerre apeke arrekanttherre irreketyenge, arne akurne apeke. Kele mwerre-arle, arrantherre akenhe Jesus Christ-kenhe akwete-arle aneme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre akwetethenhe-akwetethe Ngkarteke akangkemele angketyeke, nhenge iwenhe-iwenhe apeke renhe arrantherre mpwaremele kele arrantherre akwete Ikwere akangkemele angketyeke.

Ayeye nhenhe angkentye Jesus-kenhe-akerte anewarte areyeke-arle anemeke

21 Arrantherre Ngkarte-kenhe areye-arle Renhe utyernemele tnakemele aneme, Renhe Akngerrepate akemele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre uternerretyale anetyeke, arrangkwe. Arrantherre warrke-irrerretyeke, arrantherre-arle Christ-ek ahentye-anemenge.

22 Kenhe arelhe anewe-akerte areye-arle awenke anewe-akerte areye-arle, arrantherre akenhe Jesus-ek ularre warrkene-arteke anthelheke. Alakenhe re anteme arrantherre anewe arrekanttherrenhe anetyeke.

23 Anwerne tyatye-arenye areye tyerrtye Jesus-kenhe-arteke, Rarle anwerneke alkwerte-arteke-arle. Re anwer-nenhe akayake-ileme. Re atyeperre anthurre anwerneke ingkirrekeke aneme, Re-ante anwernenhe ileme arne iwenhe apeke renhe areye mpwaretyeke. Alakenhe re-anteme-arle artwe ikwere anewe marle ikwere anewe ileme.

24 Ngkarte-kenhe areyele Christ-ek warrke impene anthurre mpwareme, alakenhe re anteme arelhe areyele anewe itne-kenheke warrke impene anthurre mpwaretyeke.

25-26 Kenhe artwe anewe-akerte areyele ayenge awerrirraye. Jesus akenhe ayene-ilelhetyakenhe-arle, re anthelheke ilwetyeke anwerne ingkirrekeke arne akurne areye

arlkngetyeke. Ayeye Ikwerenhe aweke-arle iperre, anwerne kwatye-werne alheke rarle anwernenhe kwatyele arlkngetyeke, alakenhe ikwerenge re anwernenhe arlknge anwerne mwerre anteme anetyenhenge Ngkarteke. Alakenhe rarle Jesus-ele anwernenhe arntarnte-areme. Alakenhe re anteme artwe arrantherre, anewe arrekantherrenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aremele anerrirretyeke nhenge Jesus-ele anwernenhe ingkirreke arntarnte-areme-arteke.

²⁷ Arratye, anwerne Christ-kenhe areye. Re anwerneke piwelhemele ilweke nhenge anwerne Ikwerenhe areye anetyenhenge, nhenge anwerne mwerre akwete anetyenhenge akurne mpwaretyakenhe. Christ-ele nhenhe alakenhe renhe mpwareke nhenge anwernenhe Ikwerenhe areye-arle mwerre anthurre ilemele anwerne Ikwerenge arrwekele tnetyenhenge pwarrtyemele, marle alhileke-arle iperre-arteke, altyeke-altyeke-irretyakenhe, wangkentye-arlke-akenhe, arne iwenhe-iwenhe akurne arrpenhe-arlke anetyakenhe.

²⁸ Artwe anewe-akerte areye, ayenge arrekantherre angketyeke. Christ ikwerenhe areyeke ahentye anthurre aneme arratye, alakenhe re anteme artwe arelhe anewe ikwerenheke mwantye antime ahentye-anetyeke renhe arntarnte-aremele. Artwe anwerne-arle tyerrtye anwernekenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke. Alakenhe re-arteke arrantherre anewe arrekantherrenhe arntarnte-aretyeke. Artwe angwenhele apeke arelhe ikwerenhe mwantyele arntarnte-areme, kele alakenhe rarrpele ahentye-anemele arntarnte-arelheme.

²⁹ Tyerrtye ingkirrekele tyerrtye itnekenhe-arrpe mwantyele arntarnte-arelhetyeke, rlkerte-irreketye apeke, angwenhele apeke renhe atweketyenge, mwantye-irretyeke alakenhe ikwere-ketye. Anwerne merne arlkweme. Anwerne kwatyele alhewelhemele, mantereke irrpemele nhenge irrerntele atweketye. Anwerne mwantyele anemele arntarnte-arelhetyeke Christ-ele-arteke anwernenhe mwantyele arntarnte-areme-arteke. Re anwerneke ahentye anthurre aneme.

³⁰ Alakenhe arratye anthurre. Nhenge anwerne anyenteke-irremele Ikwerenge apurte-irremele, anwerne tyerrtye ikwerenhe-arteke.

³¹ Artwe areyele arrantherre anewe arrekantherrenhe areye mwantyele atnyenetyeke, ayeye nhenhe Payepulenge-arle arrule anthurre intelhe-ilekenge, "Nhenge urreye akweke amangkemele artwe akngerre anteme irremele, re meye uthene akngeye uthene imperle-alhemele, kele re arelhe anewe anteme akemele. Ikwere ipenhele, re-atherre

intemele, anewarte atherre anteme re-atherre anemele, re-atherre anyente anteme-arle aneme, tyerrtye atherre anetyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Ngkartele renhe-atherrenhe apurtelhe-ileke anyente anetyeke.” *Genesis 2:24.*

Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, artwe areyele arrantherre anewe arrekatherrenhe areyeke mwantyele atnyenetyeke.

³² Payepule Akngerrele ayeye nhenhe aneme, nhenge anewarte-arle aneme areye-akerte. Kenhe ayeye nhenhele ileme ayeye arrpenhe renhe artemele-arteke. Ayeye arpenhe nhenhele Christ-akerte-arle anwernenhe akaltyele-antheme, Rarle anwerneke ahentye anthurre anemenge, ikwerenge apurte-irreke-arle iperre anwerne anyente aneme.

³³ Alakenhe ikwere anteme, artwe anewarte-arle areye, arelhe anewe arrekatherrenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke arrantherre-arrpe arntarnte-arelheme-arteke. Kenhe arelhe anewe-akerte areye-arle, artwe anewe arrekatherrenheke akangkwe-irremele itnenhe awetyeke.

6

Ayeye nhenhe angkentye Christ-kenhe aneme ampe areyeke, meye itnekenhe uthene akngeye itnekenhe utheneke-arlike

¹ Ampe areyaye, ayenge awerrirraye! Arrantherre Jesus-kenhe, arrantherre Ikwerenhe aneme. Anwerne mwerre akwete Ikwere anerrirretyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre akangkwe-irretyeke meye uthene akngeye utheneke, nhenge re-atherre arrenhantherrenhe ilemele arne iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke, alakenhe ikwere-arle Jesus ahentye-aneme arrantherre mpwaretyeke.

²⁻³ Payepule-le alakenhe ileme, “Anwerne meye uthene akngeye utheneke akangkwe-irremele awemele anetyeke arraty.” Nhenge Ngkartele Ayeye Akngerre Ikwerenhe antheke artwe ampwe Moses-ek, Ngkartele ikwere alhileke-anteye alakenhe angkemele, “Ampe akwekele apeke mikwe uthene anyikwe uthene awemele, ampe akweke yanhe anteme akangkentye-arle anetyenhe, re anetyenhe arlengen ulkere-arle apmere ahelhe nhenhele.” *Exodus 20:12, Deuteronomy 5:16.*

⁴ Meye uthene akngeye uthene ampe-akerte areye, ayenge awerrirraye! Ampe akweke arrekatherrenheke akwetethe arnterre iltetyalaye, itneke apelkele ahele-irretyalaye! Itnenhe mwerrantye amangkelhe-ilerrirraye, itnenhe akaltyele-antherlte-anaye Jesus Anwerneke-artweye-akerte nhenge itne Renhe awemele mwerre anetyenhe.

Ayeye nhenhe angkentye Christ-kenhe-akerte, pwathe ar-eye utheneke warrkene itnekenhe areyeke-arlke

⁵ Ngkarte-kenhe areyaye, tyile-arenye areye-arteke urrkaperlte-aneme, ayenge awerrirraye! Arrantherre anteme warrke impene anthurre akwete mpwarerlte-anaye alartetye arrekkantherrenhe areyeke apmerekahelhe nhenhele, nhenge arrantherre-arle Christ-eke akangkentyele warrke-irremele-arteke. Alakenhe-arteke anteme arrantherre urrkaperlte-anaye alartetye arrekkantherrenhe areyeke, iwenhe apeke ikwere-arle itne angkemele, kele arrantherre awemele aneme. Itneke akenge mpwaretyalaye. Itneke akwete urrkaperlte-anemele anaye Ngkarte anteme arrekkantherre akangkentye anetyenhenge.

⁶ Alartetye arrekkantherrenhe awerrirraye, warrke itneke mwerre mpwaretyeke. Nhenge itne arrenhantherrenhe areme warrke mwerre mpwarerlenge, kele imerte itne arrekkantherre akangkentye-arle aneme. Nhenge itne apeke anetyakenhe arrekkantherrenge, kenhe arrantherre akwete-arle warrke-irrerlte-anaye. Nhenheke itirrewarre: Arrantherre warrkene Christ-kenhe areye, arrantherre Ikwerenhe aneme. Ngkarte arrekkantherre ahentye-aneme Ikwere ware mwerre anetyeke, arrantherre anteme mwerre antime anetyeke ahentye-aneme Ikwere. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre mwerre akwete mpwarerlte-anetyeke alartetye arrekkantherrenheke.

⁷ Nhenge arrantherre alakenhe warrke-irremele arrantherre tyertrye arrpenhe areyeke-ante mpwaretyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Arrantherre-arle Jesus Alartetye-arlke-arle warrke-irremele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, nhenge arrantherre alartetye arrekkantherrenheke warrke-irremele, mwernte-irretyale itneke-ketye, itneke akwete warrke-irraye.

⁸ Kele arrpenheme arrantherre tyile-arenye areye-arteke urrkaperlte-aneme, kenhe arrpenhe areye apeke apwerte ngkweltye akngerreke warrke-irrerlenge. Warrke arnterre anteme mpwarewarraye ingkirrenyekele! Arrantherre akaltye anthurre urreke-arle Jesus anwerneke-artweyele anwernenhe arne mwerre akngerre areye anthetyenhe nhenge anwerne warrke mwerre mpwarerlenge apmerekahelhe nhenhele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, arnterre akwete warrke-irrerlte-anetyeke, mwernte-irretyale.

⁹ Kenhe arrantherre alartetye areye-arle, warrkene areye-akerte, nhenge warrkene arrekkantherrenhe yanhe areye apeke tyile-arenye areye-arteke warrke-irremele arrekkan-

therre, itneke mwerre anaye, ahele-irretyale. Itnenhe akwetethe ware iltetyale. Arrantherre, warrkene arrekanttherrenhe areyele-inpe alartetye anyente ware atnyeneme, Ngkarte anwerneke-artweye re, alkerele-arle aneme. Re arrekanttherre ingkirreke anthurreke ahentye-anemele, alartetye areye-ante kwenye, arrangkwe-arle. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre warrkene arrekanttherrenhe impetyeke, itneke ahele-irretyale.

Paul-ele tyerrtye itnenhe akaltyele-antheme nthakenhe-akenhe rlterrke-irretyeke arrentye Satan-ketye

¹⁰ Ngkarte anwerneke-artweye rlterrke anthurre. Ut-nenge Ikwerenhe-arle akngerre anthurre-arle. Arrantherre akenhe Ikwerele-arlenge akwete anetyeke Renhe arratyte itelaremele, Rarle arrenhantherrenhe ngangkere Ikwerenhele rlterrke-ilettyeke.

¹¹ Ngkarte ahentye-anemele ngangkere akngerre Ikwerenhe arrenhantherrenhe anthetyeke rlterrke anthurre tnerirretyenhenge. Renhe apayuthnaye nhenge Re arrenhantherrenhe ngangkere akngerre Ikwerenhe anthetyeke arrantherre anteme rlterrke ntetyenhenge, arrentye Satan-ele imerte arrenhantherrenhe uyarne uternetyenhenge. Arrentye Satan-arle akwete itirremele arrenhantherrenhe inetyeke Ngkarte-ketye.

¹² Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, apmere ahelhe nhenhele, nhenge anwerne arrpenhe areye-ketye ayene-ilelhemele anwernenhe akurne mpwaretyale uternerlenge, anwerne ayene-ilelheme arrentye areye-ketyenge-arlike. Arrentye areye apmere alkere akertnele-arle anemeke, ngangkere akngerre-akerte antime anemele, ingwemerteke-artweye areye-arlike, itne tyerrtye areye akurne mpwaretyeke ahentye-aneme arrkernemele uternerlte-anetyeke apmere ahelhe akngerre nhenhele. Arrentye yanhe areyele anteme anwernenhe arrkernemele untyeme-ilettyeke ahentye-aneme Ngkarte-ketyenge.

¹³ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre utnenge akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe akwetethe atnyenetyeke. Nhenge Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe utnenge akngerre Ikwerenhe antherlenge, Ikwere mwernte-irretyale, renhe alhule-iwetyale. Arlte arrpe-anenhele arrentye Satan apetyetyenhe, arrenhantherrenhe akwetethenhe-akwetethe uternemele Ngkarte-ketye untyeme-irretyeke, arrantherre apeke untyemurle-irreme anteme akurne mpwaretyeke irremele. Arrantherre akenhe ngangkere Ngkarte-kenhe-akerte, arrantherre imerte tnerirremele ayene-ilelhemele arrentye Satan-ketye. Arrantherre

rlterrke tneme Satan-ketye, arrentye arrpenhe itne-ketye-arlke akwete iltemele atwemele, itnenhe akwete aywepemele nhenge itne arrenhantherrenhe akwete Ngkarte-ketye untyeme-ileketye. Kele imerte arrantherre mwerre anteme anemele Ngkarteke, rlterrke akwete tnemele.

¹⁴ Arrantherre mwerre akwete anteme Ngkarteke anerlte-anaye irraweye areye-arteke, itnekenge atwerretyeke-urletye. Ayeye arraty Ngkarte-kenhe akwetethe anthurre awerlte-anaye. Ayeye Ikwerenhe-arle irrketye-arteke thultye areye-arle irrpeme nhenge atwerretyeke alhemele mantere itnekenhe atnyeketye. Alakenhe re-arteke anteme anaye, arnterre akwete itirremele angkentye Ngkarte-kenheke arrantherre Ikwere arraty akwete anerlte-anetyeke. Alakenhe ipenhele anteme thultye areye-arteke anerrirraye akwete, alkwerte-arteke arrweke-arleke arrernemele arerre arrekhantherrenhe, arne nhenge re anteme arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele atnyeneme nhenge Satan-ele arrenhantherrenhe inintyeme-ketye ikwere-werne atheke ilemele, re anteme akenhe arrenhantherrenhe uyarne ineme.

¹⁵ Akwete-ante mpwaretyeke-aye, akangkemele akwete tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke ilettyeke Ayeye Mwerre Ngkarte-kenhe. Nhenge arrantherre apeke alhemele Ayeye Mwerre nhenhe renhe ilettyeke tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke itnenhe ilaye mwerre anetyeke tyerrtye arrpenhe areyenge, arrantherre anteme thultye areye-arteke nhenge ingke-kenhe-akerte anemele rlterrke anthurre nhenge untemele tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-werne atheke nhenge atwerretyeke-arteke.

¹⁶ Ngkarte renhe akwete arraty itelarerrirraye arrantherre rlterrke akwete tnetyeke arrentye-ketye renhe ayakemele anteye arrenhantherrenhe uterneme-ketye untyeme-irretyeke Ngkarte-ketye. Arrentye apeke arrekhantherre apetyemele, re tyerrtye-arteke apetyeme arne irrtiyarte alknгентhe-akerte-arteke iwerle-apeme arrekhantherre-werne atheke. Kele nhenhe akenhe arrantherre akwete Ngkarte arraty itelarerleng, arrantherre aneme thultye areye-arteke arne alkwerte-akerte-arteke tneme-arle. Alkwerte-akerte arrantherre tnemele arrantherre mwerre akwete-arle tneme, arrantherre tneme alkwertele ilpelhemele Arrentyele arrenhantherrenhe alknгентhele nhenge werleng.

¹⁷ Ngkarteke akwete itirrewarraye, Rarle arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele atnyenerleng, akayake-ilemele, Arrentye Satan-ketye. Nhenge Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe alakenhe-arteke akayake-ilemele, arrantherre-arle thultye

areye-arteke nhenge akapertele mwekarte rltarrke-akerte-arle ilpelhetyeke. Akwetethe anteme akaltye-irremele Ayeye Mwerre Ngkarte-kenheke nhenge Utnenge Akngerrele-arle arrenhantherre anthemeke. Arrantherre akaltye nthakenhe-akenheke-arle anwernenhe Ngkarteke mwan-tyele atnyeneme. Ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe-arle alyweke arrirle-arteke-arle Arrentye renhe-arle ntartelhe-ilemele renhe ayakemele.

¹⁸ Alkngrwirretyale, Ngkarteke angkerlte-anetyeke Renhe apayuthnemele arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele akwete atnyenetyeke. Renhe apayuthnaye tyerrtye arrpenheke-arle arne iwenheke apeke arrantherre-arle ahentye-anemeke. Utnenge Akngerrele arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-antheme nthakenhe Ngkarteke angketyeke. Akwetethe anthurre Ngkarteke angketyeke. Mwantye arelhewarraye, akwetethe anthurre Ikwere angkemele arrantherre akurne mpwareketye. Akwetethe anthurre angketyeke tyerrtye arrpenhe Ikwerenhe areyeke-arle.

¹⁹ Ngkarteke angkerlte-anaye atyenge-inpe, tharle tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke atnerrele ileme-arle Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte, ayeye nhenge rarle Ikwere-arrpe atnyenetyarteke. Nhenge arrantherre angkerirreme atyenge Ngkarteke, Re anteme ayenge antheme angkentye iwenhe angketyeke.

²⁰ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkarteke ayenge inemele akngakeke Ikwere warrke-irretyeke. Arrule anthurre Re ayenge yerneke apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne alhetyeke nhenge the Ayeye Mwerre ilerle-apetyeke tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge itne tyile nhenheke akwerneke. Ikwere akwete angkaye atyenge nhenge ayenge ayeye akengentye angketyakenhe Ikwere-akerte. Ikwere angkaye the akwete itneke atnerrele ilettyeke Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte.

Paul-ele pipe nhenhe Ngkarte-kenhe Ephesus-arenhe areyeke uyerrelhe-ileme

²¹⁻²² The artwe arrpenhe nhenhe anteme yerneme Tychicus-arle arritnye apmere arrekanttherrenhe-werne anteme. The renhe yerneme nhenge Re arrekanttherre ilettyeke ayenge-arle tyile nhenhele akwete anemenge. Re atyewe anwerne-kenhe anwerne ikwere ahentye anthurre anemele. Re Jesus-kenhe aneme, ikwere akwetethe warrke-irremele, Ngkarte-kenhe areye rltarrke-ilettyenhenge. Re apmere arrekanttherrenheke irrettye-alhemele, arrekanttherre ilettyenhenge warrke iwenhe-arle anwerne mpwaremeke, atyenge-akerte-arle ilettyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme

the renhe arrekhantherre-werne yerneme, arrenhantherrenhe akangkentye mpwaretyeke nhenge arrekhantherre ayeye nhenhe-akerte ilemele arne nhenhe areye-akerte, arrenhantherrenhe atnerre-ilettyeke.

²³ Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe atyinhe areye-aye, ayenge akwete angkeme Ngkarteke-arlke Jesus Christ anwerneke-artweyeke-arlke, nhenge arrantherre akangkemele apurte anetyenhenge anyenteke-irremele nhenge Re arrenhantherrenhe rltarrke anthurre ilettyenhenge. Ayenge lkwere-atherre akwete angkeme nhenge arrantherre mwerre anthurre anetyenhenge, arrantherre akwete Renhe-atherrenhe arratyete itelaretyeke.

²⁴ Arrantherre akwete anthurre Jesus Christ-ekke ahentye-anemele Renhe impetyakenhe. Ayenge akwete anthurre Ngkarteke angkerle-aneme nhenge Re akwetethenhe-akwetethe arrenhantherrenhe mwantye-mwantye-ilettyeke mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke arrenhantherrenhe.

Kele yanhe ayenge angkeke.

Philippians

Paul-ele ayeye nhenhe intelhe-ileke Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke apmere akngerre Philippi ikwerele-arle anerrireke

¹ Ayeye nhenhe anteme the Paul-ele intelhe-ileme Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke Christ-enge-arle anyente-irrekeke, apmere akngerre Philippi ikwerele. Arrpenheme areye arrantherre tyatye-arenhe akngerrepate areye, kenhe arpenhe areye arrantherre kenhe warrkene Tyatye-arenhe areye. Artwe arrpenhe Timothy nhenhele atyengenge aneme, re ilerne Jesus Christ-eke warrke mpwareme, ilerne warrke ikwerenhe mpwarerle-anerreme akwete.

² Ayenge anteme angkeme Ngkarteke uthene Jesus Christ anwerneke-artweye utheneke arrekantherre re-atherre-arle arrekantherre mwerre anetyeke. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme arrantherre atnerre anerriretyeke, atere-irreretyakenhele.

Paul Ngkarteke angkeme atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyeke apmere Philippi-arenhe-arle

³ Ayenge akwetethe arrekantherre itirremele, Ngkarteke akangkemele angkeme alakenhe, "Ngkarte-kenhe areye apmere Philippi ikwerele-arle mwerre anerlte-aneme." Alakenhe ikwere anteme ayenge akangkemele angkeme Ngkarteke.

⁴ Nhenge ayenge Ngkarteke akangkemele angkeme arrekantherre, the Renhe akangkentyele tnakemele.

⁵ Arrantherre Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte awerrirreke-arle-iperre, arrantherre alherlte-iwemele arrpenhe areyeke anteme ilettyeke the-arteke. Arrantherre aywerrke anthurre. Alakenhe ikweringe ayenge Ngkarte Ikwere arnterre akangkemele angkeme.

⁶ Ayenge alakenhe itirreme; nhenge arrwekele-arle arrantherre Ngkarte-werne irreke, Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe warrke mpwaretyeke antheke. Urreke Jesus ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetye-alpetyenhenge, Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe rltarrke-ilettyenhe warrke yanhe uyerrelhe-ilettyeke.

⁷ Ayenge arrekantherre ahentye anthurre aneme. Arrpenhe areyele ayenge jail-ke akwernerlunge arrantherre akwete atyenge itirremele aneke, atyenge-werne mane

ngkweltye yernemele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge akwete arrekhantherre itirremele aneme, kele mwerre rarle. Ngkarte-arle atyenge mwerre anthurre anemenge Rarle ayenge warrke nhenhe mpwaretyeke ileke ingkirreke itneke Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte ilettyeke. Ngkarte-arle arrekhantherre-inpe mwerre anthurre anemenge. Nhenhe ikwerele ureke tyerrtye arrpenhe areye ayeye Jesus-akerte-arle itirrewarrekeke-athene arraty anetyakenhenge akwele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itne ayenge court-werne akngemele ipmentye-iwemele angkeke tharle arrpenhe areyeke Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte ilerleng. The arrkernemele itnenhene arraty-ilettyeke, itne ularre-irrettyeke, the anteme itnenhe akaltyle-anthetyeke Ayeye Mwerre arraty itelaretyenhenge.

⁸ Ngkartele itelareme iwenhe-arle re ayenge angkerleng arraty rarle. Ayenge ahentye anthurre anemele arrenhantherrenhe aretyeke apetyetyeke, ayenge arrekhantherre ahentye anthurre anemele Jesus Christ-arteke.

⁹ Kenhe arrantherre anteme Ngkarte Ikwere ahentye-anemele, tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke-arlke. Alakenhe rarle mwerre-arle. Ayenge-arle Ngkarteke akwete ankemele arrekhantherre, arrantherre Ikwere awethe ahentye-anetyeke, arrpenhe areyeke-arlke awethe-ame-awethe. Kele nhenhe ipenheke anteme arrantherre akaltye-irreme Ngkarteke iwerreke, mwerrentye anerrirrettyeke, akngaketyeke iwenhe apeke mwerre ikwere.

¹⁰ Nhenge arrantherre akwete akaltye-irremele Ngkarteke, kele arrantherre anteme itelarerrirrettyeke arne iwenhe apeke mwerre re, arne iwenhe apeke akurne re. Kele nhenhe ipenhe anteme arrantherre arne mwerre Ngkarte-kenhe-ante ware mpwarerlte-anemele apentewarrettyeke. Urreke Jesus-arle apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetye-alpetyenhe, re tyerrtye ingkirreke aretyeke itneke mwantye itirremele, angwenhele apeke renhe arraty itelarerleng, angwenhele apeke renhe arraty itelaretyakenheke. Arrantherre Jesus-nge arrekwelele tnerirrettyenhe apure-irrettyakenhele urreke awelhetyeke, arrantherre-arle renhe arraty itelarerleng.

¹¹ Ayenge Ngkarteke ankeme arrekhantherre, the itelaremele Jesus Christ-ele arrenhantherrenhe arraty-ilemenga. Rarle arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele arntarntareme nhenge arrantherre arrpenhe itnenhene mwantyele arntarntaretyeke. Nhenge arrpenhe areyele anteme arrenhantherrenhe arerrirreme mwerre anthurre mpwarewarrerleng, kele imerte itne anteme Ngkarteke akangkentyele tnakewarremele, yanhe mwerre anthurre-

arle.

Ayeye Paul jail-le-arle aneme-akerte, atere anetyakenhe re aneke

¹² Ngkarte-kenhe atyenge-artweye areye ayenge awer-rirraye, the arrekatherre ayeye iletaye ahentye aneme. Arrantherre akwele itirrewarparreme tharle Ayeye Mwerre iletayakenhe antemenge apeke. Yanhe arraty anetyakenhe. Tyerrtye areyele ayenge akurne mpwarewarreke, kele mwerre rarle. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, tyerrtye arrpenhe atningkele ayeye mwerre Jesus-akerte awerlte-aneme atyengenge, arlte arrpe-anenhele.

¹³ Jail nhenhele ayenge arrpenhe areyeke akwete angkeme irrkwentye areyeke-arlike jail nhenhele-arle warrke-irremeke. Arrpenhe areyele ayeye atyenge-akerte antekelhe-ileke. Itne aweke-arle iperre akaltye anerrirreme iwenhenge-arle arrpenhe yanhe areyele ayenge jail-ke akwernekenge. Itne ayenge jail-ke akwerneke tharle Jesus Christ-eke warrke mpwarerleng.

¹⁴ Ngkarte-kenhe areyele arerrirreke ayenge-arle atere-irretyakenhe-arle, nhenge the nhenhe areyeke akwete ileke Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte jail kwene nhenhe ikwerele. Atere-urrke-arle anerrirreke iperre, lyete akenhe itne itelar-errirreme Jesus anwerneke-artweyele itnenhe-inpe mwan-tyele arntarnte-aremenge, ayenge-arteke. Lyete anteme itne untherlte-aneme arrpenhe areyeke Ayeye Mwerre renhe ilemele atere-kwenye.

¹⁵⁻¹⁶ Arrpenhe yanhe areyele ayeye Jesus Christ-akerte-arle akaltye-antheme, arrpenheme akenhe itne apele atyenge ingkerte-irremele ahele-irrerirreme, nhenge itne akwele akertne anthurre anetyenhenge. Itne arrpenhe areyeke ahentye-anerrirreme Jesus apentetye itne-arle nthakenhe angkemenge. Kenhe Jesus-kenhe arrpenhe areye akenhe atyenge ahentye-anemele, itne Ayeye Jesus-akerte-arle ilemele. Itne akaltye Ngkartele-arle ayenge akngakemele jail nhenheke akwerneke tharle arrpenhe itnenhe Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerteke arraty iletaye.

¹⁷ Kenhe ingkerte-ingkerte yanhe areye akenhe ahentye-aneme atyengenge akertne anthurre ulkere anerrirretye-ke-arle. Itne alakenhe itirrewarreme, "Arunthe areyele Jesus apentetye anwerne-arle iwenhe angkerleng, kenhe urrpetyele ware Paul-enge." Alakenhe itne apale itirrewarreme. Itne atyenge ingkerte-irreme, akurne-arle atyenge mpwaretye ahentye-anemele jail nhenhe ikwerele. Nhenge itne Ayeye Mwerre arrpenhe areyeke iler-

rirreme, itne itirreke ayenge-arle itneke ahele-irretyenheke-athene, jail kwene nhenhele akwete anemele.

¹⁸ Kele mwerre rarle. Ayenge atnerte akngarte-iwelhetyakenhe itneke ahele-irretyakenhe aneme. Itne ayeye Jesus-akerte ilerlte-anetyenhenge akwete. Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhemele Ayeye Mwerre ileme itne-arle atyenge-ketye ingkerte-irrerlenghe, kenhe arrpenhe areyele renhe arratyek-arleke ilemeke. Kele mwerre rarle. Nhenge arrpenhe areyele Ayeye Mwerre renhe awerrirremele anteye, renhe arratyete itelarerrirremele alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge akangkentye aneme.

¹⁹ Jail nhenhele akwete ayenge aneme. Kele mwerre rarle. Arrantherre atyenge Ngkarteke akwete angkerrirreme, Jesus Christ-arlike Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe-arlike reatherre-arle atyengenge anerle-anerreme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge akaltye aneme nhenge Ngkartele-arle ayenge mwantyele arntarnte-areme, Re ayenge mwantyele atnyenemele akayake-ilemele, itne ayenge akurne mpwarewarreketye. Alakenhe ikwerenge ayenge akangkentye anerle-aneme.

²⁰ Nhenge ayenge alartetye court-kenhe areyenge arrwekele-arle tnetyenhe Ngkarte ikwerenge-inpe arrwekele-arle, ayenge yanhele tnemele atere anetyakenhe apure-irretyakenhe, Ngkarte-arle ayenge alenye arratyeyityenhe angkentye iwenhe-iwenhe apeke renhe angketyeke. Ayenge angketyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe Ngkartenge ularre ayenge apure-arle-irreme. Kenhe ayenge apeke itethe akwete anetyenhe, ayenge apeke ilwetyenhe jail kwene nhenhe ikwerele. Kele mwerre rarle, ayenge atere kwenye. Nhenge tyerrtye areyele ayenge aremele, itethe apeke ilweke-arle ithwenge, itne anteme Ikwere alyelhetyenhenge tnakewarremele. Kele mwerre rarle, alakenhe ikwereke ayenge ahentye-aneme.

²¹ Nhenge ayenge itethe akwete anemele, kele Christ Jesus-ekere ware ayenge anemele. Ayenge apeke ilwemele, kele ayenge akangkentye anthurre aneme Jesus ikwerele-arlenghe akwete-ante anetyenhenge.

²² Apmere ahele nhenhele apeke ayenge akwete itethe anemele, the warrke Ngkarte-kenhe akwete mpwarerle-anetyeke. Kele nhenhe ipenhele tyerrtye atningkele awetyenhenge Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte, itne anteme akangkemele anetyenhenge renhe arratyete itelarerrirretyenhe. Nthakenhe-ame ayenge irreye? The apeke Ngkarte apayuthneye ayenge akngirtnetyeke Ikwere-werne, ayenge apeke itethe akwete aneye? Yekwe, ayenge akutne.

²³ Ayenge mwerre itirretyeke akutne, uyarne itirremele aneme. Ayenge ilwetyeke ahentye-aneme kele imerte ayenge alpemele Jesus-nge anetyeke apmere akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe ikwerele. Ayenge-arle arnterre anthurre akangkemele anemere Ikwerenge, yanhe re mwerre akngerre anthurre ulkere ayenge-arle nhenhele anemenge. The itelaretyakenhe!

²⁴ Kenhe ayenge apeke alpemele Ngkartenge alkere akertnele anetyeke akenhe arrekantherre nthakenhe-arle irrerirretyenhe? Arrantherre apeke Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte awetyakenhe, apentetyakenhe renhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge arrekantherrenge anetyeke.

²⁵ Yewe, mwerre rarle ayenge arrekantherrenge apmere ahelhe nhenhele anetyeke arrantherre-arle ayenge akaltyele-anthetyeke awethe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge itethe akwete anetyeke ahentye-aneme, kele imerte the akwete arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-anthetyeke, nhenge arrantherre Ayeye Mwerre ikwere-akerte awethe awerrirretyeke, Christ Jesus renhe arratyte itelaretyenhenge awethe-ame-awethe, akangkentye anthurre irretyenhenge.

²⁶ Urreke Jesus Christ-ele ayenge apmere Philippi ikwerewerne akngirtnetyenhe arrekantherre-werne anetyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre Jesus ikwere akangkewarremele renhe akertne utyernemele tnaketyeke.

Paul-ele Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke apmere Philippi-arenye-arle anemeke, apurte anyente-artekele akwete Jesus renhe apentetyeke

²⁷ Ayeye Mwerre nhenhele Jesus Christ-akerte anwerenhe ileme arratyte mwerrentye anetyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, Ayeye Mwerre awerrirreke-arle iperre, arrantherre akwetethenhe-akwetethe arratyte mwerre anerrirretyeke. Ayenge apeke alhemele arrenhantherrenhe aretyeke, jail nhenhele akwete apeke ithwenge. Yekwe. Nhenge the apeke aweme arrantherre mwerre anerlunge, apurte anyente aneme ahele-irrerirretyakenhele, kele the itelaretyenhenge arrantherre rlterrke akwete aneme, tyer-tyte arrpenhe itnenhe arratyte akaltyele-anthemele. Nhenge itne-inpe Ayeye Mwerre nhenhe awerrirremele, Jesus Christ renhe arratyte itelarerrirretyenhenge.

²⁸ Kenhe arrpenhe areye arrekantherre ahentye-anetyakenhe, itne arrekantherre-ketye ayaketyeke Ayeye Mwerre yanhe iletyale anetyeke. Kele mwerre rarle, arrantherre itnekenge atere-irretyale anerrirretyeke. Nhenge arrenhantherrenhe itne aremele

atere-irretyakenhe-arle, arrantherre apurte akwete anerrirrerlenge rlterrke akwete anerrirrerlenge, itne anteme itirrewarretyenhe Ngkartele-arle itnenhene atwetyenhenge. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe itelarerrirreme Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe mwerre anthurre atnyenerlenge arntarnte-aretyenhe, akwetethenhe-akwetethe.

²⁹ Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke Christ Jesus-eke warrke-irrerlte-anetyeke. Arrenhantherrenhe Re ineke kenhe arrantherre rlkerte awelhetyeke Ikwerenge. Arrpenhe areye arrekantherretye angkemele apeke atwemele apeke.

³⁰ Arrantherre akaltye aneke iwenhe-arteke-arle atyenge aneke apmere Philippi-le, tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele ayenge ayaketyamele arrkernemele arrpenhe areyeke angkemeketyenge Ayeye Mwerre renhe ileme-ketye. Lyete anteme atyenge akurne-irreme, rlkerte awelhemele Ayeye Mwerre-arle the ilekenge. Kele tyerrtye yanhe areye anteme arrekantherrenhe arlkarentye-irretyenhe, arrenhantherrenhe rlkerte-iletaye itne ayenge-arteke mpwareke. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe rlterrke akwete anerlenge apurte, iwerre mwerre akwete apentetyeke.

2

Jesus Re akngerre anthurre anetyarte, kenhe re akenhe anwerneke akweke-irreke

¹ Jesus Christ-ele arrenhantherrenhe anyentelhe-ileke-arle, arrenhantherrenhe rlterrke atnyenemele. Re arrekantherre ahentye anthurre aneme, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre-arle alhwarrpe-irretyakenhe, atere-irretyakenhele. Arrantherre ingkirrenyeke Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhe-akerte, mwantye-mwantye-ilerremele.

² Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre ahele-ahele angkerretyale kwenhe. Arrantherre arrpenheke-arrpe ahentye-anerretyeke. Apurte akwete anerlte-anemele, nhenge arrantherre anyenteke-irremele arntarnte-arerremele, Ngkartele-arle arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-arerlenge. Ayeye Jesus-akerte akwete awemele akaltye-irremele, arrantherre itirrentye anyente-akerte. Nhenge arrantherre ingkirreke alakenhe mpwaremele aneme, arrantherre ayenge akangketyeke mpwareme.

³ Arrantherre anteme ankeye akngerre anetyale, arrekantherre-arrpe itirrewarretyale, arrpenhe areyeke-tetye itirrewarraye. Kenhe tyaperteye rikene-irrerirretyale nhenge arrpenhe areyele akwele aretyenhenge arrenhantherrenhe tnaketyeke. Yanhe akurnenge, nterte

ware anerrirraye, arrantherre-arrpe akertne-irretyale anetyeke. Arrpenhe areye-ante ware tnakemele.

⁴ Arrantherre-arrpe arntarnte-arelhetyale anetyeke, arpenhe areye arntarnte-arerrirraye, itne mwerre anetyen-henge anteme.

⁵ Jesus Christ arratye mwerrentye itirreke arrpenhe areyeke. Kele arrantherre anteme alakenhe ikwere anteme itirretyeke.

⁶ Lyetenyenge akwele, urreke Christ ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyetyen-henge, re aneke Ngkarte-arteke, Re-atherre rlterrke anthurre anerle-anerreme akwete, Re-atherre rante-rante anthurre anerle-anerreme. Yanhe ikw-erenge Jesus ikwere-arrpe angkemele, "Ayenge-arle Ngkarte re-arteke rante-rante akwete aneme, akangkemele Ikw-erenge akwete aneme, kenhe ayenge ikwerenge akwetethe anetyale. Kenhe Ngkarte akenhe atyenge ahentye-aneme ahelhe-werne yernetyeke. Iwenheke Rarle atyenge ahentye-aneme the mpwaretyeke Ikwere."

⁷ Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale Christ-ele ingkirreke imperle-alhemele apetyeke ahelhe nhenhe-werne, urrkapentye akngerre anetyeke. Re impene anthurre akertnele anet-yarte, kenhe re akenhe anwerneke ingkernenye-irreke. Kele ampe akweke re intetye-alheke, anwerne-arteke. Kenhe itirrentye ikwerenhe aneke tyerrtye areyeke warrke-irretyeke.

⁸ Nhenge re ahelhe nhenhe ikwerele-arle anerleng, tyerrtye areyele Renhe arerrirremele tyerrtye itne-arteke antime. Re ikwere-arrpe itirretyakenhe re-arrpe mwerre akngerre ilelhetyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Re ingkernenye-irreke anwernekeng kwele ulkere. Rarle mwantye anthurrele-arle Ngkarte renhe aweke Re angkerleng. Re akangkwe-irreke Akngaye Ikwerenheke, arratye rarle. Re mwernte-irretyakenhele angkentye akngerre ineke Ngkarte Ikwerenhe-ngentye nenge arne arntarlkweke-arleke il-wetyeke. Akutne areyele Jesus arne arntarlkwe akertnenge arrerneke ilwetyeke, artwe akurne-arteke akwele.

⁹ Rarle arntarlkweke ilweke-arle-iperre Ngkartele renhe itethe-ilirtneke, Renhe anteme alkere akertne-werne akn-girtnele, Renhe ingkirreke anthurreke Alartetye atni-weke rarle arerle-anetyeke ingkirreke anthurre renhe areye. Arritnye Ikwerenhe-arle impene anthurre arrpenhe areye-arteke anetyange re-arrpe. Arritnye nhenhe apele arrpenhenge areye mwerre anthurre-ulkere.

¹⁰ Yewe, arratye rarle, Ngkartele Jesus arrerneke, arne ingkirrenyeke anthurreke-arle Alartetye anetyeke, tyerrtye ingkirrekeke-arle. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme angwenhe

areye apeke alkere akertne ikwerele anerrirreme, ahelhe nhenhele anerrirreme areye-arlke, angwenhe apeke-arle ahelhe kwenele aneme areye-arlke, itne ingkirreke anthurre amperere-arlenge tnerirremele Jesus-nge arrekwelele.

¹¹ Anwerne ingkirrekele Jesus renhe utyernemele tnaketyenhe. Anwerne Jesus-nge arrekwele tnetyenhe akangkemele alyelhewarremele. Anwerne akangkentyele angkemele, "Unte-arle ingkirreke anthurreke Alartetye Impene-arle." Alakenhe-arle mpwaremele anwerne Ngkarte akertne-ileme.

Ngkarte-kenhe areye, alknгентhe areye-arteke Ngkarteke-arle pwarryemeke

¹² Atyewe atyinhe areyaye, nhenge Jesus-ele aywerrkele awemele Akngeye ikwerenhe renhe, Ngkartele-arle renhe akertne utyerneke. Nhenge ayenge-arle arrekantherrenge arrekwele anetyarte, arrantherre akwetethe ayenge aweke angkerlenge. Kenhe arlte nhenhe ikwerele akenhe ayenge arrekantherrele-arlenge anetyakenhe anteme. Wale, kele mwerre-arle, arrantherre akenhe ayenge akwetethenhe-akwetethe renhe-arle awerlte-anetyenhe iwenhe-iwenheke apeke ayenge angkerlenge. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aremenge, iwenhe apeke akurne renhe areye arrantherre mpwareketye. Alakenhe ikwere-ketye re, arrantherre akweke ware atere-irremele anerrirretyeke, mwantye arelHEMELE anerrirretyeke arrantherre iwerre akurne anteme alheme-ketye. Ngkarteke akwete anerrirremele arlte arrpenenhele Jesus-arteke Ngkartele-arle arrenhantherrenhe itethe-ilerlenge.

¹³ Arrantherre nhenhe ulyeyele mpwareme Ngkarte-arle arrekantherrele-arlenge anerlenge. Rarle arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-antherle-aneme arrantherre-arle aywerrkele mpwaretyenhenge iwenhe apeke renhe Re arrekantherre ahentye-aneme mpwaretyeke. Re arrenhantherrenhe ileme Ikwere arraty anerrirretyeke. Ikwere akwete warrke-irretyeke, kele imerte arrantherre Renhe akangketyeke mpwarewarremele.

¹⁴ Mwantye warrke-irremele anetyeke. Iwenhe apeke renhe arrantherre mpwarewarremele, tyele angketyale, arrpenhe areyeke ahele-irretyale.

¹⁵ Kele imerte arrantherre mwerre akwete anerlte-aneme, kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele akenhe arrenhantherrenhe akurne aketyakenhe-arle. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele akenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhele

akurne mpwarerlte-anemele, iwerre akurne renhe-arlike apenterlte-anemele. Alakenhe re akenhe akurne-arle ingkirrekeke. Itne-arle tyerrtye areye-arteke ingwemertele-arle anerlte-anemeke, kenhe arrantherre akenhe Ngkartekenhe areye anerlenge, Ikwere arratyete mwerre rarle anerlte-anemele. Nhenge arrantherre arrpenhe akurne yanhe areyele-arlenge anerrirremele, arrantherre akenhe alknngenthe-arteke ingwemertele pwarrtyerlenge.

16 Arrantherre itneke Ayeye Mwerre Jesus Christ-akerte ilerlte-anetyeke akwete. Itne apeke Ayeye Mwerre nhenhe awerrirremele renhe arratyete itelarerrirremele, itne anteme apeke ikwere akangkwe-irretyenhenge. Kele antime, ayeye nhenhele itnenhe itethe-ilettyeke. Urreke ulkere-arle, arlte ingkernenge, Jesus ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetye-alpetyenhe Re ayenge apayuthnetyeke warrke iwenhe-arle the mpwarekeke. Nhenge ayenge Christ-nge arrekwele tneleme ikwere angketyenhe, ayenge ahentye-anemele ulyeye awelhemele tneleme Ikwere arrekantherre-akerte ilettyeke, nthakenhe-arle arrantherre Ikwere arratyete mwerre aneme-akerte. The Ikwere ilettyeke ahentye-aneme ayenge-arle arrekantherre warrke-irremele, warrke renhe uyerrelhe-ileke rarle ayenge anthekenge mpwaretyeke. Rarle ayenge ileke warrke-irretyeke arnterre anthurre nhenge arrpenhe-arle untente-arteke ngkerne-arlike-alhetyakenhe. Yewe, alakenhe re the warrke arnterre mpwareke ngkernelhetyakenhe, akwete the warrke arnterre mpwaretyenhe, arrantherre Jesus renhe akwete apenterlte-anetyeke.

17 Arrantherre Christ arratyete itelarerlte-anetyeke akwete, alknngwirretyakenhe akwete-arle, warrke mpwarerlte-anemele rarle arrenhantherre anthekeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge arrekantherre akangkentye anthurre aneme. Kenhe ayenge akenhe apmere metye nhenhele akwetele, tharle Ayeye Mwerre arrpenhe areyeke ilekenge. Itne ayenge akurnentye mpwareme tharle Ayeye Mwerre ilekenge. Itne apeke arrenhantherrenhe-inpe akurnentye mpwareme arrantherre-arle Ayeye Mwerre renhe arratyete itelarerrirremenge. Wale, kele antime, ayenge akangkeme akwete. Anwerne ingkirrekele warrke akngerre nhenhe akwete mpwareme, Ngkartele-arle anwernenhe anthemeke mpwaretyeke.

18 Ayenge apeke ilwerlenge apmere metye nhenhele, alhwarre-irretyalaye. Akangkemele anerrirraye ayenge-arteke!

Ayeye nhenhe Paul-akerte artwe arrpenhe atherrame-akerte, Timothy uthene Epaphroditus uthene

¹⁹ The Timothy yernetyeke arrekatherre-werne, apmere Philippi ikwere-werne, rarle iletienhenge arrekatherre atyenge-akerte. Re anteme arrenhantherrenhe akangkemele anetyeke mpwaretyenhenge. Kele imerte re atyenge-werne apetye-alpemele arrekatherre-akerte iletieke, re ayenge anteme akangkemele mpwaretyeke. Kenhe the akenhe urreke re Timothy yernetyenhenge arrekatherre-werne, Jesus-eke-amparre nthakenhe-irretyeke apayuthnerleng. Kele Re ayenge ilerleng mwerre apeke, kele imerte the Timothy-arle yernemele arrekatherre-werne.

²⁰ The itelaretyakenhe angwenhe arrpenhe apeke renhe arrekatherre-werne yernetyeke, kenhe the itelareme Timothy-arle arrekatherre itirremenge. Re-ante-arle itirrentye akngerre ayenge-arteke, alhwarrpe-irrentye akngerre arrpenhe areyeke, ayenge-arteke rarle re. Re itirremele, arrantherre apeke mwerre anerleng.

²¹ Tyerrtye arrpenheme nhenhe, arrekatherre itirretyakenhe-arle re-arteke, arrangkwe anthurre. Itneke-arrpe itirremele aneme. Itne itirretyakenhe itne-arle Jesus-eke warrke-irretyeke apeke, arrangkwe-arle.

²² Kenhe Timothy akenhe alakenhe kwenye, rarle warrke iwenhe apeke renhe Ngkarteke akwetethe mpwaremele. Arrantherre itelareme Timothy-le-arle warrkene mwerre anthurre. Re atyengenge warrke-irreme alere-arteke akng-eye ikwerenheke warrke mpwaremenge. Nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele Ayeye Mwerre nhenhe akwete awerrirre-tyenhenge Jesus-akerte.

²³ Kenhe the akenhe renhe urreke-ante yernetyeke arrekatherre-werne, the lyete renhe yernetyeke ahentye-aneme. Tyerrtye nhenhe areyele apeke ayenge akwete atnyenemele jail nhenhele. Itne apeke ayenge nhenhenge-ntyele yerneme. Ayenge akutne. Ayenge akarelheme ayeye itnekenhe awetyeke, iwenhe apeke-arle itne atyenge mpwarewarretyenheke. Ikwere ipenhe the Timothy yernemele ayeye-akerte alhetyeke arrekatherre-werne.

²⁴ The Jesus Anwerneke-artweye akwete arratyete itelareme. Ayenge itelareme, rarle ayenge arntarnte-aretyeke apetyetyeke jail nhenhenge ayenge arrattelhe-iletieke. Kele imerte ayenge-inpe apetyemele arrenhantherrenhe aretyeke.

²⁵ Ayenge itirreme theke-amparre arrekatherre-werne Epaphroditus yernirtnetyeke apmere Philippi-larle. Re kake Ngkartek-arenye anwerne-kenhe. Kenhe tyerrtye

arppenhe areyele akenhe ilernenhe ntertelhe-iletayeke ahentye-anerrirreme kenhe ilerne akwete-arle Jesus-eke warrke apurtele mpwarerle-anerreme. Arrekwele ayenge arneke arrangkwe aneke apmere metye nhenhele, ayenge anyente-arenye anetyarte. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre atyenge-werne nhenhe renhe yerneke, ayenge mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke atyengenge warrke-irretyeke.

²⁶ The renhe yernirtname rarle arrekkantherre itirrerlengen alhwarrpe awelhemele aneme. Re anteme itirremele arrantherre-arle awekenge rarle rlkerte-arlike anekenge, yanhe ikwere itirremele anerrirreme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme re arrekkantherre areyeke itirremele aneme.

²⁷ Re rlkerte akngerre aneke arratye, ingkwe anthurre ilwemele. Ayenge ikwere ware itirremele aneke alhwarrpe-irremele. Re apeke-arle ilwekenge, kele ayenge akurne anthurre awelhemele anemere. Kenhe Ngkarte anteme ilerneke alhwarrpe-irreke, renhe rlkerte-ngentyele mwerre-ileke.

²⁸ Lyete anteme re mwerre-werne anteme awelheme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the renhe arrekkantherre-werne yernetyeke ahentye-aneme. Arrantherre anteme akangketyenhe renhe aremele. Ayenge imerte akangkemele antime anemele, ayenge anteme awethe itirretyakenhe.

²⁹⁻³⁰ Arrantherre apetyetyeke ahentye-aneke atyengenge warrke-irretyeke kenhe arrangkwe-arle, arrantherre apetyetyakenhe-arle anerlengen. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre Epaphroditus yerneke. Re nhenhe-werne apetyeke-arle-iperre ilerne apurtele warrke mpwarerle-anerreke Jesus-eke. Nhenge rarle apetyeke-arle iperre, tyerrtye arppenhe areyele apeke renhe atwerlengen-arlike, re akwete ahentye-aneme atyengenge warrke-irretyeke. Nhenge warrke-irremele Re rlkerte akngerre-irreke, ingkwe anthurre ilwemele. Arrantherre itirretyeke nhenheke: Arrantherre Jesus-kenhe areye kenhe re akenhe Jesus-kenhe anteye. Nhenge re apmere arrekkantherrenheke irremele, renhe arrantherre iltye irrkwetyeke. Kenhe tyerrtye arppenhe apeke arrekkantherre-werne apetyemenge re-arteke, ikwere akangketyeke anteye.

3

Ayeye Paul-akerte, rarle ahentye anthurre aneme Jesus-arteke anetyeke

¹ Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe atyinhe areyaye, akangkemele akwetethe anerrirraye, iwenhenge-arle Jesus Anwerneke-artweyele arrekantherre mpwarerleng. Alakenhe ikw-erenge akwele tharle alakenhe renhe anteye intelhe-ileke pipe arrpenhe ikw-erenge arrwekele. Pipe yanhe renhe itelarerrirreme. Kele mwerre-arle. Nhenge the intelhe-ilemele re ayenge apurrkele-anthetyakenhenge. Nhenge arrantherre ayeye nhenhe areye akwete awemele, tharle intelhe-ilekeke, itne arrenhantherrenhe ayaketyenhe apale alheketye, arrpenhe nhenge areye-ketye ayeye akurne ilemeke-arle.

² Arrantherre mwantye arntarnte-arelherlte-anetyeke, ty-ertrye arrpenhe areye-ketye Ngkarte-kenhe akwele arrekantherre itne ilelherlte-aneme-ketye. Yanhe areye urtyirremele ilelherlte-anemenge. Itne apeke ilelhemenge Ngkarteke warrke-irreme akwele, urrtiyirremele ware. Itne angkeme, tyertrye ingkirreke anthurre, Jew-arenye areye-arlke Jew anetyakenhe areye-arlke akwele ingkirreke artwe-irretyeke Jew-arenye areyenge ularre, nhenge itne akwele Ngkarte-kenhe anetyenhenge. Yanhe-arle arraty anetyakenhe.

³ Itne itirreme Ngkartele-arle itnenhe itethe-ilemeke-athene, itne-arle angkentye Jew-kenhe apenterleng. Kenhe anwerne-arle Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhe kwenele anwernekele-arleng atnyeneme. Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhe-akerte anwerne Ngkarte apentemele arraty re. Arraty rarle, anwerne Ikwerele-arleng lyete Renhe apentemele, Renhe utyernemele tnakemele. Anwerne akangkeme Jesus-elarle anwerneke mpwarerleng. Rarle nhenge anwerne itethe-ileke, anwerne Ngkarte-kenhe anetyenhenge.

⁴ Kenhe arrpenhe apeke itirreme angkentye Jew-kenhele akwele renhe itethe-ileme rlterrke-ilemele, re apeke ikw-erenge tnakelheme-ketye. Kenhe ayenge apeke-arle itne-arteke tnakelheme, yanhe iperrenge akenhe ayenge arrpenhenge areye tnakelhetyeke awethe ulkere.

⁵ The-inpe angkentye Jew-kenhe apentetyarte. Ayenge itirretyarte, ayenge-arle artwe arraty anekeke-athene, nhenge ayenge-arle rlterlte akweke inteke, week anyenteng ayenge artwe-irreke angkentye Jew-kenhenge ularre. Ayenge apele apmere Israel-arenye, Benjamin-ek-artweye areye-ngentyele, apmere arrule-arrule-ngentyele anetyartenge ipenhe. Ayenge apele Hebrew-arenye, atyenge-artweye atherre-arteke. Ayenge-arle Pharisee aneke, Pharisee tyeperre, nhenge the angkentye Jew-kenhe apentemele arraty-ilenhe-ilenhe.

⁶ Ayenge rlterrke anthurre warrke-irreke Ngkarteke, the Ngkarte-kenhe areye arrkernemele uternetyeke anteme angkentye Jew-kenhe apentetyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme akwele ayenge Tyatye arrpenhe areye-werne alhetyarte, Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke ahele-irretyeke itneke, itnenhe atwetyeke. The angkentye Jew-kenhe apentemele, mwerre anthurrele apenteke, aparlpe-aparlpe mpwaretyakenhele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, ayenge apeke ahentye aneme, the tnakelheme-ketye.

⁷ Ayenge-arle itirretyarte ayenge akwele mwerre anthurre anekeke-athene. Ayenge-arle itirretyarte angkentye Jew-kenhele akwele ayenge rlterrke-ilekeke-athene, nhenge the akwele Ngkarte apenterle-anetyeke. Kenhe lyete anteme the itelareme nhenge angkentye Jew-kenhele ayenge ayaketyarte Ngkarte arraty apenteme-ketye. Lyete the Christ-ante apentetyeke. Rarle arrpenhe ingkirreke anthurunge mwerre akngerre ulkere.

⁸ Lyete anteme the Jesus akwete anteme apenterle-aneme, the itelaremele Jesus Christ alartetye atyinhe anemenge. The itelareme ayeye Jew-kenhe areye apeke angkentye itnekenhe apekele ayenge uyarne itethe-ilemunge. Ayeye itnekenhele ayenge uyarne rlterrke-ileme. Kenhe ayenge akenhe Jesus Christ-eke anteme-arle warrke-irreme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the ayeye Jew-kenhe areye impeke. Yewe, atyinhe itirrentye anteme aneme, Christ renhe akwete apentetyeke.

⁹ Nhenge ayenge alakenhe arraty itirremele aneme, kele Ngkartele areme ayenge Jesus-enge arraty anerlenge. Kele arraty, the angkentye Jew-kenhe mwerrentyele apentetyarte. Kenhe ayeye itnekenhele akenhe ayenge arraty-iletyakenhe nhenge Ngkarte-werne-atheke akngarte-iwelhetyeke Renhe apentetyeke. Ngkartele atyenge mwerre angketyakenhe tharle angkentye Jew-kenhe apenterlenge. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe ayenge arraty-ileke tharle Jesus arraty itelarerlenge. The Jesus Renhe ware-arle arraty itelareme. Re atyenge piwelhemele ilweke. Ayenge Ngkarte-kenhe aneme Jesus rarle atyenge ilwekenge.

¹⁰ Ayenge anteme akwete itirretyeke nthakenhe-akenhe Ngkartele Jesus Christ itethe-ilirtnemele. Ayenge apeke akurne akngerre awelherlenge Jesus-arle aneke-arteke, kele rarle. The iwerre akurne apentetyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe, the iwerre mwerre renhe apenterle-anetyeke akwetethenhe-akwetethe, Jesus-ele-arteke arne arntarlweke-arleke-arle ilwekeke.

¹¹ Ayenge nhenhe ingkirrekeke ahentye-aneme. Ayenge Jesus-arteke mwerre anetyeke, nhenge ayenge ilwemele Ngkartele ayenge itethe-ilirtnetyeke, Ikwerenge akwete-ante anetyeke.

Anwerne arratyentye akwete anetyeke Jesus-eke, iwerre mwerre apenterlte-anemele, warrke Ikwerenhe mpwarerlte-anemele

¹² Arrantherre apeke itirrewarreme ayenge-arle akwele Christ rante-rante-arteke irremekeke-athene, kenhe arrangkwe-arle. Kenhe ayenge alakenhe angkentye akngerre kwenye-arle. Arrangkwe, ayenge alakenhe atyenge-arrpe angketyakenhe. Ayenge-arle alakenhe angkeme-tetye: Christ-ele ayenge inemele akngakeke Ikwerele-arlenge anetyeke the renhe apentetyeke, ikwere-akerte akwete akaltye-irretyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge iwerre mwerre apentetyeke, warrke Ikwerenhe mpwaretyeke. The ingkirreke mpwaretyeke Rarle atyenge ahentye-anemeke mpwaretyeke.

¹³⁻¹⁴ Atyewe atyinhe areyaye, ayenge Christ-arteke irretyakenhe akwete. Ayenge ikwere akaltye-irremele akwete. Kenhe ayenge itirretyakenhe akwete arne yanhe areyake tharle arrekwele mpwaretyarteke. Ayenge warrke arnterre irretyeke Ngkarteke, Ikwere akaltye-irremele akwete, the ingkirreke mpwaretyeke Rarle atyenge ahentye-anemeke mpwaretyeke, Christ-arteke irretyenhenge. The arrekwele arerle-anemele, artwe-arteke iparrpe anthurre unterlenge alkgarelhetyakenhe akwete. Artwe nhenge arrekwele-ante aremele iparrpe anthurre untente arne impene nhenge impetyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge arnterre anthurre warrke-irreme Christ-arteke irretyenhenge apurrke-irretyakenhe, urreke-arle arne impene nhenge inetyeke. Ngkarte atyenge ahentye-aneme apmerek akngerre alkerele Ikwerenge anetyenhenge, tharle Jesus arratyete itelarerlenge. Arne impene apele ayenge-arle angkeme-akerte.

¹⁵ Anwerne-arle Jesus Christ-eke warrke-irremele Renhe apentewarreke arrule akngerrenge-ntyete, Ngkartele anwernenhe rlterrke-ilekenge Christ-arteke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre ayeye akngerre nhenheke yewe angkerretyeke tharle arrekantherre intelhe-ilemeke. Kenhe arrpenhe areyapeke atyenge yewe angkerirretyakenhe atyenge akangkwe-irretyakenhele, arne iwenhe-iwenheke-arle ayenge angkemenge. Kele mwerre antime. Ngkartele itneke angketyenhenge, nhenge ayeye akngerre nhenhe itne akaperteke arrernetyeke anthurre, Ikwere-akerte.

16 Kenhe anwerne akwete-arle Jesus apentewarreme, ayeye arratye Ikwere-akerte awerlte-anemele. Ayeye Akngerre arratye rarle nhenhe re. Anwerne ingkirrekele Renhe mwantyele apentewarreteyeke.

17 Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe atyinhe areyaye, ayenge angwaraye. Nhenge anwerne-arle arrekhantherenge arrwekele aneke, anwerne arrenhantherrenhe kele akaltyele-antheke itirrentye mwerre atnyenetyeke. Arrpenheme arrantherre kele mwerre aneme, kenhe arrpenhe areyele arrenhantherrenhe awemele angwaretyeke. Alakenhe re anteme itne arratye mwerre anerrirreteyeke arrantherre-arteke.

18 Kenhe arrantherre arrpenhe akurne yanhe areye-ketye arelhewarreteyeke. The arrenhantherrenhe itne-ketye awethe-arle alkngarre-ileme. Itne akwele Ngkarte-kenhe ilelhewarreme-ketye, arrangkwe-arle. Itne-arle akurne akwetele mpwarerlte-anemenge, mwerre anetyakenhe. Itne Ngkarte-kwenye areye-arteke. Itne-arle akurne angkerirreme Jesus Christ-akerte, arne arntarlkweke-arleke-arle ilwekeke, ikwere anyurre-irremele angkeme alakenhe. Nhenge ayenge itneke itirremele artneme-arle.

19 Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe itnenhe akethe-ante arrerneyenhe, itnenhe iwetyenhe arne akurne-arteke, itne-arle Renhe arratye itelaretyakenhenge. Itne-arle merneke ware itirremele, itneke-arrpe itirrepirreme. Akurne-irrerirreke-arle iperre itne anteme ayeyele ilelheme, "Anwernenhe arerrirraye akurne mpwarerlte-anemele!" Angkentye alakenhe itne impetyeke, alakenhe angketyakenhe. Apure anetyakenhe nhenge itne alakenhe angkerirremele. Apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye arne areyeke-ante itirremele.

20 Kenhe anwerne alakenhe-arteke kwenye. Anwerne Ngkarte-kenhe areye, apmere akngerre Ikwerenhe-arenye. Anwerne akarelhemele Jesus Christ anwerneke-artweye alkere akertne-ngentyele apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetye-alpetyeke. Rarle alkwerte anwerne-kenhe-arteke-arle, anwernenhe Re mwantyele atnyeneme, anwernenhe akayake-ilemele itethe-iltirneke.

21 Re anyentele ingkirreke anthurre areme, rlterrke akngerre Ikwerenhele Re ingkirrenyeke arntarnte-areme. Rlterrke Ikwerenhele tyerrtye anwerne-kenhe akngarte-iwetyeke mwerre anthurre iletynhenge. Kenhe lyete akenhe tyerrtye anwerne-kenhe akurne ware-arle anemenge. Urreke Rarle anteme Re tyerrtye anwerne-kenhe akngarte-iwetyenhe Jesus-arteke-ilemele, tyerrtye ikwerenhe-arle mwerre anthurre anerlenghe.

4

Anwerne Ngkarteke lterrke mwerre anetyeke, arne mwerre areyeke-ante itirremele anetyeke

¹ Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe atyinhe areyaye, ayenge arrekantherre ingkirrekeke ahentye anthurre aneme. The arrenhantherrenhe aretyeke, ayenge-arle arrekantherre irrarrirremenge. Kele nhenge the arrenhantherrenhe aremele arrantherre ayenge akangketyeke mpwarewarreme, arrantherre-arle mwerre anerrirrerleng. Tharle akwetethe arrpenhe areyeke ilepileme arrantherre-arle mwerre anerlte-aneme Jesus Anwerneke-artweyeke. Tharle arrenhantherrenhe kele ileke mwerre renhe apenterlte-anetyeke, Jesus-nge anerlte-aneme. Renhe akwete apentemele iwerre akurne anteme apenteme-ketye.

² Nhenhenge-ntyale anteme the arelhe atherrame-akerte, Euodia ante Syntyche atherre ilettyeke, re-atherre ahele-ahele akerryartyenge akwetethe. Kenhe re-atherre Jesus Christ-kenhe anerle-anerrirrerleng. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme re-atherre ayenge awetyeke, ahele-ahele akerryalye anetyeke.

³ Arelhe yanhe atherre atyengenge mwerre warrke-irretyarte nhenge Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte ilerle-anerremele arrpenhe areyele awerrirretyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the ngenhe apayuthnetyeke atyewe atyinhe, renhe-atherrenhe ilettyeke apurte warrke-irretyeke, ahele-ahele akerryalye anetyeke. Artwe nhenge yanheke unte akaltye, Clement-arle, arrpenhe nhenge areye-arlike, yanhe areye-arlike atyengenge warrke-irretyarte anteye. Wale, arritnye itnekenhe Ngkartele pipe impene akngerreke intelhe-ileke, itne-arle Jesus renhe arratyte itelarerleng. Yanhe areye nhenge arritnye itnekenhe-arle Ngkarte-kenhe pipe impeneke intelhe-ilemeke, itne Ngkartenge akwete-ante anetyenhe.

⁴ Akangkemele akwetethe anerrirraye, iwenhenge-arle Jesus-ele arrekantherre mpwarekenge! Ayenge arrekantherre awethe angketyeke: akangkentye akwetethe anerrirraye.

⁵⁻⁶ Mwerre anerrirre tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke. Iwenhe-iwenhe apeke akurne arrekantherre irreme-ketye, Ngkarteke ware itirrewarraye, atere-irretyale. Nhenheke itirrewarraye: Jesus Anwerneke-artweye ahele nhenhe-werne apetye-alpetyenhe, ilengare ante apeke-arle, ayenge akutne, lyete apeke, ingwenthe apeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre atere-irretyale anetyeke nhenge arne akurne apeke arrekantherre irrerleng. Kele arrantherre

apeke arne-arlike iwenhe apeke renhe atnyenetyakenhe, Renhe apayuthnetyeke arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke. Renhe apayuthnerrirraye iwenhe apeke ikwere arrantherre ahentye-anemele, Ikwere akangkemele angketyeke alknwirretyale.

⁷ Nhenge akurne iwenhe-iwenhe apeke arrekantherre irremele, arrantherre apeke ilelhomele, "Ayekaye! Nthakenhe-ame anwerne irreye?" Kele, itirrewarreyale! Nhenge arrantherre Ngkarteke angkerrirremele akurne ikwere-akerte, Re anteme arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyenhe, arrantherre akurne awelhemele anerirreketye. Arrenhantherrenhe atnerre-iletienhe arrantherre-arle Jesus Christ renhe arratyte itelarerlenghe.

⁸ Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe atyinhe areyaye, arne mwerre areyeke-ante itirrewarremele anetyeke. Iwenhe apeke arratyte areyeke itirrewarre, nhenge areye Ngkarte-kenheke. Itirrewarreye arne mwerre nhenhe areyeke tyer-tye arrpenhe areyele-arle mwerre akemeke, arne mwerre akngerre itneke.

⁹ Arrantherre kele akaltye-irreke-arle tharle arrenhantherrenhe iwenhe-iwenhe akaltye-anthekeke. Arrantherre atyenge akangkwe-irreke, iwenhe-arle the arrenhantherrenhe akaltye-antheke, arrantherre arratyte rarle awerrirreke. Arrantherre arerrirreke ayenge mwerre anerlenghe nhenge arrekantherrenge anemele. Kele arrantherre anteme mwerre anerirretyeke ayenge-arteke. Kenhe Ngkarte rarle akenhe arrekantherrele-arlenghe aneme. Ikwerenghe ware anteme anwerne mwerre aneme, akurne awelhetyakenhe.

Paul-arle akangkemele aneme apwerte ngkweltyeke Philippi-arenge areyele-arle ikwere yernekeke

¹⁰ Arrantherre atyenge apwerte ngkweltye yerneke arule awerne. Kele arlenghe-ngentye arrantherre awethe anteme yernemele. Alakenhe ikwerenghe anteme ayenge akangkentye anthurre aneme. Arrantherre-arle atyenge itirrewarremele akwete aneke. Arrantherre-arle atyenge arne iwenhe apeke renhe yernemere, atyenge imernetyeke arrantherre-arle atyenge ahentye anthurre anemele, kenhe uyarne anthurre akwete, lyeteke-atwetye. Ayenge Jesus Anwerneke-artweyeke akangkeme arrantherre-arle apwerte ngkweltye nhenge yernerlenghe.

¹¹ Arrantherre apeke alakenhe apale itirreme, "Ayekaye, Paul arrangkwe anthurre aneme, akunye-apenhe. Anwerne apeke apwerte ngkweltye ikwere-werne yernetyeke, kele re akangkentye anetyenhenge." Arrangkwe-arle. Ayenge

mwerre awelhetyakenhe, nhenge apwerte ngkweltye-ante ware atyenge-werne arrantherre-arle yernekenge. Tharle arne arunthe anthurre atnyenetyarte. Kele ikwere ipenhe ayenge arneke arrangkwe anteme aneme. Kele mwerre-arle. The itelareke, ayenge-arle kele antime akangkentye anemere, arneke-arlike arrangkwe apeke re. Arrantherre perre atyenge apwerte ngkweltye yernetyakenhenge apeke, kele mwerre antime, ayenge apele akwele anemere akangkentye aneme.

¹²⁻¹³ Ayenge apele arne arunthe-akerte anetyarte, iwenhe-iwenhe apeke renhe-akerte. Kele ikwere ipenhe ayenge anteme arrangkwe anthurre aneme. Kele mwerre rarle. Ayenge apele arne mwerre anthurreke akaltye-irreke Ngkarte-ngentyele arrpenhe areye-arle akaltye anetyakenhe. Alakenhe: Iwenhe apeke ikwere irrekenge, ayenge apele Jesus Christ-ele rltarrke-akwete-ileme ayenge ikwere warrke-irretyeke, ikwerenge anetyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme nthenhele-arle apeke ayenge aneme, iwenhe apeke renhe atyenge nthakenhe-arle-irreme, akurne apeke mwerre apeke, ayenge merne akngerre-akerte apeke, merne-kwenye apeke. Wale, kele mwerre rarle. Ayenge kele mwerre akwete aneme, akangkentye akwete aneme, akurne itirretyakenhe.

¹⁴ Alakenhe arratye anthurre. Nhenge ayenge arneke arrangkwe anemele, arrantherre atyenge-werne apwerte ngkweltye yerneke. Arrantherre atyenge mwerre anthurre anerrirreke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the pipe nhenhe arrekantherre intelhe-ilemele, arrekantherre akangkemele angketyeke.

¹⁵ Arrantherre, apmere Philippi-arenye areye, arrantherre ayenge itelareme nhenge ayenge arrekantherrenge arrule aneke. Tharle arrekantherre Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte iletyarte. Yanhe ikwere ipenhe, ayenge apmere arrekantherrenhe-ngentyele imperle-alhemele apmere arpenhe Macedonia arritnye-werne alheke. Tyerrtye arpenhe areyele ayenge apwerte ngkweltye anthetyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Arrantherre-ante ware ayenge apwerte antheke.

¹⁶ Apmere yanhe ipenhe anteme ayenge Macedonia-ngentyele apmere arrpenhe Thessalonica-werne alheke yanhele warrke-irretyeke. Arrantherre atyenge alkngwirretyakenhe. Atherre-ngare arrantherre atyenge-werne apwerte ngkweltye yerneke, ayenge mwerre akwete anetyenhenge.

¹⁷ Arrantherre apeke atyenge alakenhe itirremele, "An-werne apele akwete anthurre apwerte ngkweltye yerneme

Paul-eke. Re apeke ankeye akngerre-irreme, arnterre anthurre ahentye-aneme anwerne akwete anthurre ikwere apwerte yernetyeke.” Arrangkwe-arle, alakenhe arraty anetyakenhe. The Ngkarteke iletaye ahentye aneme arrekantherre-akerte, arrenhantherrenhe Rarle mwantyele akwete atnyeneme, arrenhantherrenhe Re akangkentye akwete anetyeke mpwaretyenhe nhege arrantherre-arle atyenge mwerre akwetethe anekenge.

¹⁸ Artwe nhege Epaphroditus-ele atyenge apwerte ngkweltye renhe akngetyeke arrantherre-arle yernekeke, ayenge anteme arunthe-akerte. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the ayeye akweke nhenhe intelhe-ileme arrekantherre, arrekantherre akangkemele iletaye. Arrantherre atyenge arne mwerre anthurre mpwareke, nhege arrule-arle itne mpwareke-arteke Ngkarteke itne kere mpwanke itetyarte. Ngkartele anteme kere renhe ntyerneke akangkentye anthurre anetyarte. Alakenhe re anteme arnantherre apwerte ngkweltye Ngkarte renhe akangkentye mpwareke.

¹⁹ Ayenge arrekantherre Ngkarte-werne-atheke alakenhe angkemele, “Ngkarte Akngeyaye, Philippi-arenye areye, itne Jesus Christ-kenhe. Unte arne mwerre ingkirreke-akerte. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the Ngenhe apayuthneme, tyerrtye nhenhe areye mwantye anthurrele arntarntearaye, itne anteme mwerre akwete anetyenhenge, iltie-ante anetyakenhe anteme.” Yewe, alakenhe arraty mwerre anthurre! Arrenhantherrenhe Ngkartele mwantyele akwete arntarntearetyenhe, arrantherre iltie-ante anetyakenhe Ngkartenge. Re arrenhantherrenhe ingkirreke anthurre anthetyenhe arrantherre-arle ahentye-anemenge.

²⁰ Ngkarte Re Akngeye arraty anwerne-kenhe aneme, Re mwerre anthurre. Anwerne Renhe utyernemele tnakewarreye. Kele.

Paul-ele pipe ikwerenhe intelhe-ileke ipenhe uyerrelhe-ileme, Ngkarteke akangkemele angkeke Philippi-arenye areyeke

²¹ Tyatye akngerrepate areyaye, iltie irrkwerrityeke Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke, itnenhene iletaye alherlte-iwaye, anwerne-arle mwerre anemenge. Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe atyinhe areyaye, tyerrtye atyengenge-arle warrke-irremeke arrekantherre iletaye ahentye-aneme, itne-arle mwerre anemenge.

²² Ngkarte-kenhe areye apmere nhenhele-arle, Caesar alartetyeke-arle warrke-irremeke arrekantherre iletaye ahentye-aneme, itne-arle mwerre anemenge.

²³ Ayenge anteme Jesus Christ Alartetyeke akangkemele angketyeke ahentye-aneme arrekatherre ingkirrekeke, "Jesus Christ Akngerrepataye, tyerrtye nhenhe areye mwantye-mwantye-ile, itnenhe akwete-ante arntarnte-aremele." Kele, alakenhe anetyeke.

Colossians

Paul-ele pipe nhenhe intelhe-ileke Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke apmere Colossae-larle anemeke

¹⁻² Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye-aye, ayenge awerrirraye. Ayenge Paul-arle, Ngkarte ayenge akngakeke ilemele alhetyeke Jesus Christ-eke warrke-irretyeke arrpenhe areyeke Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte ilerle-apetyeke. Kele the anteme ayeye nhenhe intelhe-ileme arrekhantherre atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyeke apmere Colossae-le aneme. Atyengenge aneme Timothy atyewe atyinhe. Ilerne ayeye nhenhe renhe arrekhantherre intelhe-ileme. Arrantherre anwerneke-artweye aneme Christ-nge ware.

Ayenge Ngkarteke angkeme renhe apayuthnemele arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-aretyeke mwerre arrekhantherre anetyeke arrantherre nhenge atnerre anetyenhenge, aterekwenye.

Paul Ngkarteke angkeme itneke

³⁻⁴ Timothy ilerne Ngkarte apayuthneme, Akngeye Alartye Jesus Christ-kenhe arrekhantherre, nhenge apeke ilerne Renhe apayuthnemele Renhe akwetethe tnakemele, ilerne-arle aweke-arle nhenge arrantherre Jesus mwerrantye apenterlenge, arrantherre-arle atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyeke ahentye anthurre anemenge.

⁵ Arrantherre Jesus Christ arratye itelareme ante Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke ahentye-anemele arrantherre-arle atnerre akarelheme arne mwerre areyeke nhenge Ngkarte-arle arrekhantherre alkerenge arntarnte-areme. Arrantherre kele aweke arne mwerre areye-akerte nhenge Ngkarte-arle arrekhantherre alhileke mpwaretyenhenge, nhenge tyerrtye areye apmere arrekhantherre-werne apetyeke ayeye mwerre Jesus Christ-akerte ilettyeke, angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe arratye aneme-arle.

⁶ Apmere arrpe-anenhenge tyerrtye areyele aweme angkentye mwerre nhenhe renhe-ante Christ-akerte, aweke-arle-iperre atningkele arratye itelaremele, kele atningke-ame-atningke Jesus-kenhe atyewe areye-irreme itne lyete anteme Ngkarteke arratye-irremele anerlte-aneme. Nhenge arrantherre alakenhe arratye-ante anetyeke irremele arrantherre nhenge ayeye mwerre aweke-arle, arrantherre-arle akalttye-irreke nhenge Ngkarte

mwerre anemenge ingkirrekele nhenge Jesus arratyte itelaretyenhenge.

⁷ Artwe nhenge Epaphras-ele arrenhantherrenhe angken-tye nhenhe akaltyele-antheke nhenge arrantherre-arle ikwere akutne anekenge. Re kwenhe atyewe mwerre anthurre ilerne-kenhe, re ilernekele-arlenge warrke aywer-kele mpwareke Christ-eke.

⁸ Re nhenhe-werne apetyeke ilernenhe ileke nthakenhe-arle Utmenge Akngeye-kenhele arrekantherrenge mpwareme nhenge arrantherre Ngkarte-kenhe ingkirrekeke ahentye anetyenhenge anthurre.

⁹ Ikwerenge-anteye anwerne ayeye nhenhe arrekantherre-akerte aweke-arle, anwerne Ngkarte apayuthnerlte-aneme arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-anthetyeke arne ingkirreke-arle itelaretyeke arrantherre nhenge mpwaretyeke. Anwerne Ngkarte apayuthnetyame alakenhe renhe mpwaretyeke Utmenge Ikwerenhele nhenge arrantherre akaltye anthurre anetyenhenge ante itelaretyenhenge arne areye arratyte-arratyte.

¹⁰ Anwerne Ngkarte apayuthneme nhenhe renhe mpwaretyeke arrekantherre nhenge arrantherre arratyte anerlte-anetyeke kele Jesus re akangkeke anthurre. Anwerne alakenhe Ngkarteke angkeme nhenge arrantherre akwetethe arne mwerre mpwaretyenhenge arrpenhe areyeke ante Ngkarte-akerte awethe-ame-awethe itelaretyenhenge.

¹¹ Anwerne Ngkarte apayuthneme nhenge arrenhantherrenhe Utmenge Ikwerenhele atnerre-ilerle-anetyeke. Anwerne alakenhe apayuthneme nhenge arrantherre Renhe akwetethenhe awetyeke akangkemele anerlte-anemele, nhenge arrpenhe areyele arrekantherre anhelhemele atwetyeke-anteye.

¹² Anwerne apayuthneme nhenge arrantherre Ngkarte anwerne-kenhe akwetethe tnaketyeke. Re kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe akngarte-iweke Ikwerenhe areye anetyeke, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Re arrenhantherrenhe anthetyenhe iwenhe renhe-arle Re alhileke anthetyeke Ikwerenhe areye alkere akertnenge, alkngenthe Ikwerenhe arrtyernemenge.

Jesus Christ arrpenhe ingkerrenyekenge akngerre anthurre ulkere

¹³ Arrule anthurre Satan anwerne ingkirrekeke pwathe anetyarte. Ikwerenge anteme anwerne ingwemertelearteke aneke. Lyete-ulkere Ngkartele anwernenhe Satan-

engentyele ipmentye impeke anwerne Alere Ikwerenhenge apurtelhe-ilemele apentetyeke iwerre mwerrele.

¹⁴ Re anwerneke piwelhemele ilweke Satan-engentyele ipmentye impeke anwerne anteme Ngkartenge ipeltye-irreke Re urrpারে ke arne akurne ingkirreke anthurre anwerne-arle mpwareke.

Christ Akngerrepate anwerne-kenhe aneme

¹⁵ Anwerne-arle Ngkarte aretyakenhe aneke,
Re akenhe Alere impene Ikwerenhe Jesus Christ
yerneke nhenge anwerne renhe alhengke-
aretyenhenge ante itelaretyenhenge Ngkarte iwenhe-
arteke anemenge,
Jesus-arle Re-arteke anthurre-arle aneme.

Jesus arrwekelenye Ngkarte-kenhe,
Re ingkirrekenge atyeperre anthurre-ulkere Ngkartele-
arle mpwareke.

¹⁶ Re nhenge Ngkartenge arne ingkerrenyeke mpwaretyeke,
Re mpwareke arne ingkirreke apmere ahelhe nhenhenge-
arle, alkerenge-arle.

Re mpwareke arne ingkirreke nhenge anwerne-arle are-
tyeke, arne ingkirreke anwerne-arle aretyakenhe
aneme.

Re mpwareke pwathe ingkirreke alkerele-arle aneme,
alkere-arenye arrpenhe areye-arlike.

Alakenhenge anteme Ngkartele Christ-nge anpere-
irrenhemele arne ingkirreke anthurre mpwareke,
nhenge ingkirrekele Jesus tnaketyenhenge, Rarle
arrpenhe ingkirrekenge akngerre-ulkere.

¹⁷ Arne anetyakenhenge-urrke, Re kwenhe kele aneke,
ikwerenge-ntyale anteme arne ingkirreke mpwareke-arle
iperre, ahelhe nhenhenge uthene alkerenge uthene,
Re ahelhe uthene alkere uthene arntarnte-arerle-aneme
Utnenge Ikwerenhele akurne-irreme-ketye.

¹⁸ Christ Akngerrepate tyatye-ke, nhenge tyerrtye-arteke-
arle, Re itnenhe ileme nthakenhe-arle mpwaretyeke,
nhenge akaperte tyerrtyeke alartetye-arteke renhe ileme
nthakenhe mpwaretyeke.

Rarle nhenge tyerrtye Ikwerenhe areye itethe antheme,
rarle nhenge arrwekele anthurre ilweke itethe-irrirotnemele,
re alartetye anthurre irreke,
arrpenhe ingkirrekenge akngerre-ulkere.

¹⁹ Ngkarte-arle itirrekenge Christ-arle ahelhe nhenhe-werne
apetyeke tyerrtye-irremele,
re Ngkarte-arteke rante-rante anthurre anetyenhenge.

20 Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele tyerrtye ingkirreke-arlike arne ingkirreke-arlike ipeltye-ilettyeke alkerele uthene apmere ahelhe nhenhele uthene.

Re nhenhe renhe mpwareke nhenge Jesus-arle arne arntarlkweke-arlike tyerrtye ingkirrekeke ilwenge alhwe ikwerenhe itneke thelelheke.

Lyete anteme ingkirreke mwerre anetyenhenge Ngkartenge-arle ularre.

21 Nhenge Jesus-kenhe areye apmere Colossae-le, urreke arrantherre Christ arratyte itelaretyenhenge, arrantherre Ngkarte-ketye akalke-akalke anetyarte, nhenge arrantherre Ikwere ahele aneke arrantherre-arle akwetethe anthurre arne akurne areye mpwaretyarte.

22 Lyete anteme, Ngkartele arrekanttherenge ipeltye-irreke Alere Ikwerenhe-arle tyerrtye-irrerlengge arrekanttherre piwelhemele ilweke. Nhenge arrantherre Ikwerenge arrwekele tnemele arrpenhe areyele arrenhantherrenhe uyarne ilperneme iwenhe-arle Jesus-ele mpwarekenge.

23 Nhenge arrantherre akwetethenhe Angkentye Mwerre arratyte itelaretyeke renhe imperle-alhetyakenhele. Jesus akwetethenhe anthurre apentewarraye apurrke-irretyale. Alkerele anetyenhenge aweke-arle iperre, Renhe arratyte itelareke-arle, Jesus-ketyenge untyeme-irretyale anteme. Nhenge angkentye nhenhe ahelhe ingkirreke anthurrenge ileke-arle tyerrtye ingkirrekeke. Kele Ngkartele ayenge uterneke alhetyeke-anteye angkentye nhenhe renhe apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne ilerle-apetyeke.

Paul ilelheme nthakenhe-arle re arnterre anthurre warrke-irreme nhenge ayeye mwerre Jesus-akerte ilettyeke Jew anetyakenhe areyeke

24 Akurne anthurre areye atyenge aneke nhenge tharle ayeye Jesus-akerte ilerle-apekenge tyerrtye atningkeke, kele ayenge akangkemele aneme. Tyerrtye atningkele Jesus arratyte itelareke, tharle ayeye ikwere-akerte ilerle-apemenge. Kenhe arrpenhe areyele, nhenge Jesus-ketye ipmentye awekenge, atyenge arlkarentye-irremele, ayenge atwemele, ayenge jail-ke akwerneke. Kele mwerre-arle, itne ayenge alakenhe mpwareme itne-arle alakenhe-anteyele Jesus-eke-amparre mpwareke.

25 The angkentye mwerre nhenhe atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyeke ileme Ngkartele-arle ayenge ilerlengge arrenhantherrenhe akethele ilettyeke ayeye Jesus-akerte, renhe alengke-iwetyakenhele.

26 Ngkartele angkentye nhenhe alengke-iwemele atnyeneke tyerrtye ingkirreke-ketye arrule-arle anetyarte.

Kele nhenhe-ngentyele anteme Ngkartele angkentye renhe arratelhe-ileke akethelhe-ileke atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyeke.

²⁷ Ngkarte kwenhe renhe alengke-iwentye-iperrele, Ikw-erenhe ingkirrekeke akethelhe-iletynhenge, Jew anetyak-ehenhe areyeke apmere arrpenhe-arenye areye-inpe. Ayeye nhenhe mwerre anthurre tyerrtye apmere arrpe-anenhe-arenye areyele awetyeke akangkemele anetyeke nhenge Ngkartele-arle itnenhe mwerrentye arntarnte-areme-arlke. Angkentye nhenhe re alakenhe angkeme: "Christ kwenhe arrekantherre-arlenge aneme, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre atnerre-ilelhomele anetyenhe nhenge urreke-arle Christ-ele-arle arrenhantherrenhe akngetyenhe mwerrentye arntarnte-aretyenhenge apmere Ngkarte-kenhenge nthenhele-arle ingkirrekele Renhe akwetethe tnakemele."

²⁸ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne tyerrtye ingkirrekeke ayeye Christ-akerte ilerlte-apeme nhenge itne awemele apeke Christ-eke atyewe-irretyeke renhe ar-raty apentewarretynhenge. Anwerne itnenhe alkngarre-ileme ayeye urrttyirrentye aweme-ketye akurne anteme mpwareme-ketye. Anwerne itnenhe akaltyele-anthetyeke ahentye aneme Christ-enge apurte anetyeke nhenge itne atnerre tnetyeke Ngkartenge ularre.

²⁹ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge akwete arnterre anthurre warrke-irreme atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyenge. Re ayenge Utnenge Ikwerenhele antheke the warrke nhenhe renhe mpwaretyeke, ayeye mwerre nhenge ilerle-apemele.

2

¹ Ayenge arrekantherre itelaretyeke ahentye-aneme nhenge ayenge-arle arnterre warrke-irreme arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-aretyeke atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye apmere Colossae-nge, apmere Laodicea-nge areye-arlke, atyewe Jesus-kenhe arrpenhe ingkirreke-arle atyenge akutne akwete anemeke.

² Ayenge arrekantherre alakenhe warrke-irreme nhenge arrantherre utnengenge atnerre awelhetyenhenge, apurte mwerre anerlte-anerlenge arntarnte-arerremenge. Ayenge arrekantherre warrke-irreme nhenge arrantherre ayeye mwerre Jesus-akerte akaltye-anthurre-irretyeke akethe anthurre renhe itelaretyenhenge. Ayeye nhenge, Ngkartele-arle alengke-iweke-kamperre, lyete Re arratelhe-ileke.

³ Christ anyentele-ante kwenhe arratelhe-ileme angkentye nhenge renhe akethelhe-ilemele ayeye alengke-iweke-arle renhe. Angkentye yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale ware anteme nhenge arrantherre awetyeke akaltye-anthurre-irretyenhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ingkirrekeke.

4 The nhenhe arrekantherre ileme nhenge arrpenhe areye arrekantherre urrtirretyakenhe angkentye apale akaltyele-antheme-ketye, arrenhantherrenhe uternemele itirretyeke itne-arle nhenge arraty akwele ileme.

5 Kele ayenge-arle apmere arlengele aneme arrekantherrenge, nhenge ayenge-arle arrekantherrenge aneme-arteke ayenge-arle akwetethe anthurrele arrekantherre itirrerle-anemeke. Ayenge arrekantherre akangkeme anthurre arrantherre-arle apurte anerlte-anemenge anyente-arteke Jesus Christ arraty akwete itelaremele.

Arrantherre angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awetyeke mpwaremele anteye iwenhe apeke renhe rarle arrenhantherrenhe ilemengen

6-7 Arraty anthurre-arle nhenge angkentye Jesus Christ-akerte aweke-arle arrantherre renhe arraty itelareke Alartetye arrekantherrenhe anetyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre Jesus-nge apurte anetyeke, untyeme-irretyale. Arne artekerre-akerte tnentye akngerre, alakenhe renhe Jesus-nge apurte anetyeke. Arrantherre angkentye Jesus-kenhe awetyeke akwetethe renhe mpwaremele renhe alhule-iwetyale, arrantherre atnerre anthurre anetyeke, angkentye urrtirrentye areye akwenpele aweme. Alakenhe renhe-arle, akwetethe mpwarewarraye iwenhe renhe itne arrenhantherrenhe arrwekele akaltyele-antheke-arle. Nhenge arrantherre Ngkarteke angkemele Renhe akwetethe tnaketyeke ingkirreke-arle Rarle arrekantherre mpwarekenge.

8 Arelhewarraye! Tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele apeke arrenhantherrenhe uterneme-ketye itnenhe awetyeke apentetyeke. Itnenhe awetyale anaye, itne-arle angkerlenge nhenge itne akaperte altywere akwele aneme-arteke nhenge arrekantherre urrtirretyenhenge ware. Angkentye itnekenhe-arle arraty anetyakenhele itne-arle aweme ayeye arrekwenye itnekenhe-arlike aknganekarle areye-arlike ante angkemele anteme nhenge itne arraty akwele, itne arraty angketyakenhele angkentye arraty Christ-akerte. Itne apale-apale ware angkeme angkentye arraty Christ-kenhe.

9 Kele tyerrtye yanhe areye awetyale anaye, nhenge Christ-arle ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyeke tyerrtye-irremele anteme, rarle Ngkarte akwete anthurre aneke. Christ-nge anerle-aneme tyerrtye ikwerenhenge.

10 Ngkarte apurte aneme anteye utnenge arrekantherrenhenge arrantherre-arle Christ-nge apurte-irrekengen. Nhenge Christ alartetye atyeperre-arle aneme alartetye

arrpenhe ingkirrekenge tyeperre-ulkere, alartetye alkerele areye-arle, ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areye-arlike.

¹¹ Ye, arrantherre apurte Christ-nge aneme. Nhenge Re akngarte-iweke iwenhe ikwere-arle arrantherre ahentye aneme, arrantherre arne akurne areye mpwaretyakenhe anetyeke. Kele lyete arrantherre arne mwerre-ante ware mpwaretyeke ahentye-aneme.

¹² Itelarerrirraye, nhenge arrpenhele arrenhantherrenhe nhenge baptise-eme-ileke, arrantherre kwatye kweneke irrpemele akeme-irremele anteme. Kele nhenge kwatye kweneke irrpemele Christ-nge ilweke-arle-arteke, nhenge akeme-irremele, re akenhe apurte Christ-enge itethe-irrirtnemele-arteke. Nhenhe-arle aneke-akerte-irreme, arrantherre-arle arratye itelarekenge Ngkartele-arle Ut-nenge Ikwerenhele Christ ilweke-arle iperrenge renhe itethe-ilirtneke. Re arrenhantherrenhe awethe itethe-ilirtneke alakenhe-anteye.

¹³ Kenhe arrantherre Jew anetyakenhe areye akenhe, urreke Christ arratye itelaretyenhenge arrantherre ilweke-arle areye-arteke anetyarte. Arrantherre arne akurne areye mpwarerlte-apeme ayakelhetyakenhele. Arrantherre angkentye Moses-kenheke akutne aneke. Kenhe Ngkartele akurne urrpareke arrantherre mpwarekenge, arrekhantherrenge ipeltye-irrekarle, Re arrenhantherrenhe akemelhe-ilemele itethe alkarleke Christ-enge. Lyete arrantherre Christ-enge itethe aneme.

¹⁴ Nhenge pipe-nge aneme intelhe-ileke-arle arne akurne ingkirreke anwerne-arle mpwareke, kenhe arne akurne yanhe areyele anwernenhe ilpernemeke. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe urrpareke arne nhenge areye pipe-nge intelhe-ileke-arle, arne nhenge areyele anwernenhe ilperneme. Nhenge alakenhe-arteke, Ngkartele pipe ineke-arteke renhe akethe-ante arrernemele nail-ele arne arntarlkweke-arleke arnerneke nhenge Jesus ilwekenge.

¹⁵ Nhenge Christ arne arntarlkwele ilweke Ngkartele arrentye arrpe-anenhe anathe-ileke, arrentye areye ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areye-arlike alkere-arenye areye-arlike. Nhenge itnenhe apurele-anthetyeke, Re itnenhe ayernemele akngeke ingkirrekenge arrwekele-werne itnenhe aretyenhenge. Re tyerrtye ingkirrekeke imerneke nhenge Rarle arrentye areye anathe-ileke nhenge Christ arne arntarlkwele ilwekenge.

¹⁶ Arelhewarraye! Awerirretyale arrpenhe areye-arle angkeme arrantherre-arle akurne akwele nhenge arrantherre-arle merne arrpenheme arlkwemenge iwenhe

apeke arrpenheme antywerlenghe itne-arle arrenhantherrenhe mpwaretyale nhenge ileme.

Itne apeke angkeme arrantherre-arle akurne akwele arrawe-irrentye akngerre-arle uterne ikwerele-ureke, nhenge atnyentye akwerrke arrateke apeke, arlte Apurrkele apeke. Kele itnenhe awetyale anaye itne-arle arrenhantherrenhe apale ware ilperneme nhenge itne-arle akaperte altywere anemenge-arteke akwele.

¹⁷ Tyerrtye yanhe areye awerrirretyale anaye angkentye yanhe areye-arle arlkwentye akngerre-akerte antywentye-akerte anerlenghe akweke ware, Christ-arle apetyetyakenhe akwete. Nhenge arne nhenhe areyele Christ-werne thileme, rarle arraty anthurre. Christ-ele arne ingkirreke anthurre mpwareme Ngkartele-arle alhileke, kele anwerne arne ingkweye nhenge areyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe akwete.

¹⁸ Awerrirretyale yanhe areye nhenge apale-arle arrenhantherrenhe uterneme arrkernetyeke angkemele, "Anwerne-artekele Ngkarte tnaketyeke, kwene-irraye alkere-arenye areye tnaketyeke!" Kele itnenhe awetyale anaye. Tyerrtye nhenhe areye angkeme nhenge itne-arle akwele ahirre aremele nhenhe areye-akerte. Itne irraweye anthurre irremele angkeme nhenge itne-arle akwele akaperte altywere aneme, kenhe arrangkwe-arle, itne angkeme itirrentye itnekenhe-ngentyele ware.

¹⁹ Ye, tyerrtye yanhe areye akwenpele awerrirraye, itne-arle nhenge angkentye Christ-kenhe ipmentyele impemenge. Nhenge Christ akaperte-arteke aneme, anwerne tyerrtye Jesus-kenhe-arteke. Re anwernenhe ingkirreke anthurre akayake atnyeneme. Tyerrtye ante nhenge alwerrknghe-akerte-arlike ngkwerne-akerte-arlike, kenhe akaperte-kwenye-arle re akenhe amangketyakenhe. Kele Christ, akapertele-arteke, ikwerenhe areye lterrke atnyenerle-aneme re nhenge arraty amangketyeke, Ngkarte-arle ikwere amangketyeke ahentye anemeke.

²⁰⁻²¹ Lyetenye arrantherre Christ akeme alartetye, arrantherre-arle ikwerenge ilweke, ikwerenge apurte-irreke anteye. Nhenge arrantherre Christ-enge ilwemele, arrantherre ipmentye impeke awetyeke iwenheke-arle tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-arlike aknganeke-arle areye itirremenge angkemenge anteye. Arrantherre itelareme nthakenhe-arle itne angkeme nhenge merne arrpenheme arlkwetyale anetyeke arne arrpenheme anpetyale anetyeke-arlike.

²² Itnenhe awerrirretyale angkentye nhenhe areye-arle itirrentye tyerrtye-kenhe-ante ware, urreke-ulkere itne uy-

erretyenhe. Arrantherre akaltye aneme merne-arlike arne arrpenhe areye-arlike anemenge akweke ware. Nhenge arrantherre merne arlikwemele re uyerremenge, arne arpenhe areye-arlike uyerremele-anteye.

²³ Tyerrtye nhenhe areye-arteke apale angkeme arrantherre-arle iwenhe apeke arrpenheme mpwaretyeke. Kenhe arrantherre apeke itnenhe aweme, arrantherre anteme akurne mpwaretyenhenge: arrantherre ingkirreke anthurre mpwaretyenhe itne-arle ileme, arrantherre anteme arratye anetyenhenge itnekenge ularre. Arrantherre angketyenhe arrantherre-arle akwele tnakelhetyakenhe aneme. Arrantherre arnterre warrke-irretyenhe apurrkele-anthemele anteme. Arrantherre merne arrpenheme-ante ware arlikwetyenhe. Kenhe arrangkwe-arle! Angkentye nhenhe areye akurne-arle! Itne-arle arrenhantherrenhe uyarne ayakeme akurne mpwareme-ketye arrantherre-arle mpwaretyeke ahentye aneme.

3

Arrantherre arne areye mpwaretyeke Ngkarteke akangketyenhenge

¹ Ngkarteke kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe utnenge mwerre antheke, nhenge alakenhe-arteke Ngkarteke arrenhantherrenhe iperte-ngentyele akemelhe-ileme nhenge Rarle Christ iperte-ngentyele akemelhe-ileke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre itirretyeke arne nhenge areyeke Ngkartenheke, arne nhenge alkere-arenye areye-arlike. Christ alkerere aneme alartetye impene Ngkartenge anemele.

² Alakenhenge anteme arrantherre akwetethe itirretyeke arne alkere-arenye areyeke, itirretyale akwete arne ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyeke.

³ Itelaraye, nhenge urreke arrantherre Ngkarte itelaretyenhenge, arrantherre akutne-arle anetyarte akurne-arlike, Ngkarteke itirretyakenhe, arrantherre anteme Ngkarte-akerte aweke akurne nhenge ingkirreke ipmentye impeke. Arrantherre tyerrtye ilweke-arle-artekele. Lyete anteme arrantherre Christ-nge-arlike itethe aneme, Ngkartenge-arlike; Ngkarte uthene Christ uthene arratye anthurre apurte anyente-arteke aneme. Tyerrtye areyele uyarne itelareme utnenge mwerre Christ-enge arrantherre-arle atnyeneme.

⁴ Nhenge re arrenhantherrenhe itetheke mpwareke, arrantherre warrke ikwerenhe mpwaretyeke. Nhenge Jesus Christ apetyalperlenge arrantherre ikwerenge apurte-irretyenhe tyerrtye atningkenge arrekwele tnetyenhe Ikwerege mwerre anthurre anetyenhe, alyerre anthurre-arle.

5 Arrantherre apeke arne ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areye mpwaretyeke ahentye aneme. Kele arne yanhe areyeke mpwaretyeke itirretyale anaye, Ngkarte-arle arrenhantherrenhe utnenge mwerre anthekenge. Akngwelye-irretyalaye, arrpenhe areyeke alhirretyale itneke atneke-atneke-irremele. Itirretyale anaye akurne akwetethe mpwaretyeke, mwerre mpwaretyeke itirrewarraye. Ankeyalthe anetyalaye. Arrantherre apeke ankeyalthe aneme arne ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyeke kele anteme arrantherre Ngkarte-ketyenge untyeme-irremele yanhe areye-ante ware tnakeme.

6 The arrenhantherrenhe ileme, Ngkarte ahele-irrentye-akngerre tyerrtye areyeke Renhe awetyakenhe akurne yanhe areye mpwaremenge-ante.

7 Arne yanhe areye-arteke renhe arrantherre mpware-warretyarte, nhenge arrantherre Ngkarteke itirretyakenhe awerrirretyakenhele.

8 Kele arrantherre arne akurne yanhe areye mpwaretyarte, lyete akenhe impelhetyeke arrantherre-arle Christ arratyte itelaremenge. Ahele-irretyale anetyeke, tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke ahentye-anetyale anetyeke, arne akurne mpwaretyale anetyeke. Arrantherre awethe tyele angketyale anetyeke, angkentye akengentye arrpenhe areyeke angketyale anetyeke.

9-10 Urrtyirremele ilelhetyale arrpenheke. Arrantherre arne alakenhe renhe-arteke mpwaretyale anetyeke arrantherre-arle Christ arratyte itelaremeke.

Lyetenye arrantherre akngarte-iwelheke, tyerrtye arrpenhe-irremele arratyte itirremele, akurne-ketyenge impelhetyeke. Kenhe Ngkarte akenhe utnenge arrekantherrenhe arratyte-ileke arrantherre arratyte anerlte-anetyeke, Re arrenhantherrenhe akwetethe arratyte-ilemele, arrantherre Ikwere-arteke awethe-ame-awethe irretyenhenge. Kele anteme arrantherre akaperte altywere anthurre Ikwere-akerte.

11 Ngkarte-arle arrenhantherrenhe utnenge mwerre antheke. Arrantherre anyurre-irretyarte angkemele alakenhe, "Yanhe areye Jew anetyakenhe, itne-arle artwe-irretyakenhenge. Kenhe Jew yanhe areye kwenhe artwe anthurre-arle. Kenhe tyerrtye akethe-ante ipenye nhenge pwetye-arenye areye-arle arne arrpe-anenheke akutne-arle. Kenhe arrpenhe yanhe areye pwatheke warrke-irreme. Kenhe arrpenhe nhenhe areye alartetyeke warrke-irretyakenhe, itne mpwareme arne iwenhe apeke ikwere itne-arle ahentye aneme." Kele alakenhe itirretyale anaye,

Christ-eke-ante itirrewarraye, rarle alartetye impene anthurre.

¹² Itelaraye arrantherre-arle Ngkarte-kenhe areye. Arrekantherre ahentye anthurre aneke-arle, Re arrenhantherrenhe akngakemele Ikwere-artweye-arteke irretyeke. Kele arne mwerrentye-ante ware mpwarewarraye. Mwantye-mwantye-ilerretyeke anaye. Mwerrantye anetyeke, anhelhetyale anaye. Tnakelhetyale anaye. Mwantye angkerretyeke, irrpelthe-irretyakenhele, mwantyele awerretyeke.

¹³ Atnerte akngarte-iwelhetyale tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke itne-arle arrenhantherrenhe arrerlkelhe-ilekenge, ipmentye renhe impaye iwenhe apeke re angketyeke nterte ware anetyeke. Nhenge arrpenhe apeke arrekantherre akenge angkerlengge ikwerenge ipeltye akwete anaye, nhenge alartetye Jesus-elarle akurne arrekantherrenhe urrpakekenge arrekantherrenge ipeltye-irrerlengge. Alakenhe re-anteme arrantherre ipeltye-ilerretyeke.

¹⁴ Alakenhe-arteke anteye, kenhe atyeperre anthurre akenhe aneme arrantherre-arle mpwaretyeke, nhenge mwerrantye arntarnte-arerretyeke. Alakenhe anteme arrantherre arratyeh anthurre apurte-irrentye akngerre.

¹⁵ Arrantherre arlkarentye-ilerlte-anetyale anaye, kele ipeltye-ilerretyeke. Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe apurtelhe-ileke ipeltye-ilerretyeke Christ-ele-arle mpwarekenge. Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke apurte anerlte-anetyeke tyerrtye Christ-arteke. Kele Ngkarte akwetethe tnaketyeke Rarle arrenhantherrenhe mwerre anthurrele arntarnte-arerlengge.

¹⁶ Akwete anthurre angkentye Jesus Christ-akerteke itirrerlte-ane. Itirrerlte-anaye arne nhenge areyeke rarle angkekenge nhenge arrantherre ayeye nhenheke arratyeh anthurre akaltye-irretyeke arrantherre akaltyele-antemetherretyeke. Kele anteme arrantherre ingkirrekele itelaretyenhenge arratyeh. Alyelhetyeke alyelhentye atningke, alyelhentye Bible-nge, alyelhentye Jesus-akerte-arlike, alyelhentye impene arrpenhe areye-arlike. Akangkemele akwete alyelheme Ngkarte tnakemele.

¹⁷ Ayenge awerrirraye! Arrantherre atyewe alartetyeh Jesus-kenhe areye. Kele, arne arrantherre-arrpe mpwaretyale. Arrantherre angketyeke apeke mpwaretyeke apeke arne nhenge areye imerneme-arle arrantherre-arle Jesus-kenhe aneme. Akwetethe Ngkartele akangkemele anaye Renhe tnakemele Christ-ele-arle arrekantherre mpwarekenge.

Paul-ele Jesus-kenhe areye ileme nthakenhe itne anetyeke

18 Arelhe anewe-akerte areye, aywerrkele awaye nhenge anewe ngkwinhe angkerlengge arrantherre-arle Jesus-kenhe anemenge.

19 Ante artwe anewe-akerte areye awerrirraye anteye, akayakele arntarnte-araye anewe ngkwinhe-arrpe itnenhe uternetyakenhe ante tyaperteye-artekele.

20 Ampe areye awerrirraye, aywerrkele awaye mangkwe uthene anyangkwe uthene arrantherre-arle Jesus-kenhe anemenge. Nhenge arrantherre aywerrkele awerlengge Ngkarte akangkemele aneme.

21 Arrantherre meye uthene akngeye uthene areye awerrirraye anteye ampe arrekantherrenhe akwetethenhe apelkele ilteme. Arrantherre apeke akwete anthurre itnenhe ilterlengge itne apatemele anteme.

22 Arrantherre warrkene areye awerrirraye! Aywerrkele mpwaraye alartetyele arrenhantherrenhe ileme mpwaretyeke. Ikwerenge arrwekele-ante ware kwenye nhenge alartetye arrenhantherrenhe aremenga akwele, nhenge re ikwerele anetyakenhe anteye. Nhenge arrantherre aywerrkele mpwarerle-anemele Alartetye Jesus-ele aretyenhenge akangkemele anetyeke.

23 Warrke arrpe-anenhe aywerrkele mpwaraye, apurrke-irretyakenhe. Nhenge arrantherre tyerrtye areyeke mpwaretyakenhe, arrantherre kwenhe Alartetye Jesus-eke mpwaremele.

24 Nhenhe itelarerrirraye. Alartetye Jesus-ele arne mwerre akngerre atnyeneme rarle arrenhantherrenhe alhileke anthetyeke. Yanhe ikwere kwenhe arrantherre-arle mpwareme, Jesus arrekantherrenhe alartetye.

25 Kenhe tyerrtye apeke akwetethenhe arne akurne areye mpwarerle-anerlengge Ngkartele aremele renhe atwetyenhe rarle akwete anthurre akurne mpwaremenge. Rarle kwenhe itirretyakenhe aneme tyerrtye anyente-arle akwele arrpenhenge mwerre-ulkere. Urreke-arle, Ngkartele kwenhe tyerrtye ingkirreke Ikwerenge arrwekele ngkerne-tyenhe, itneke itirremele, itne apeke akurne mpwareke-arle Re anteme itnenhe atwetyenhenge.

4

1 Kenhe alartetye areye awerrirraye! Warrkene arrekantherrenhe areye arratyentye mpwaretyeke uternaye, itneke ahele angketyale, Jesus-arle alartetye arrekantherrenhe-anteye anerlengge alkere akertnenge, Renhe awetyeke.

Paul-ele Colossae-arenye areye apayuthneme Ngkarteke ikwere angketyeke

² Ayenge arrekhantherre ingkirrekeke alakenhe angkeme: Ngkarteke akwetethenhe angkeme apurrke-irretyakenhe-arle. Nhenge arrantherre Ngkarteke angkerirremele, mwantye arelhewarremele, Renhe akwete tnakaye!

³⁻⁴ Nhenge arrantherre Ngkarteke angkerirremele, atyenge apayuthnemele anteye, Ngkarteke atyenge iwerre altywere-iletyeke the akethe-iletyenhenge angkentye alengkiwentye renhe Jesus Christ-akerte tyerrtye atningkeke nhenge itne arrwekele akutne. Itne ayenge jail-ke akwerneke, ayenge-arle angkentye Ikwere-akerte ware-arle angkekenge. Tyerrtye areyeke-arlike Ngkarteke angkeme nhenge itne apeke iparrpe anthurre awetyenhenge ayeye nhenhe Christ-akerteke.

⁵ Nhenge arrantherre aneme nhenge areyenge Jesus aratyete itelaretyakenhenge-arle arratyete akwete anerlte-anaye nhenge itne arrenhantherrenhe areme arrekhantherre akengentye angkeketye. Nhenge arrantherre apeke arne mwerre aremele arrantherre-arle nhenge itneke iparrpe mpwaretyeke, urreke impemele.

⁶ Itnekenge mwerrentye angkerreme nhenge itne akangkemele awetyeke. Alakenhe re apeke itneke angkeme arrantherre ayeye itnekenhe awetyenhenge. Arrantherre anteme itelaretyenhe nthakenhe angkentye Jesus-kenhe itneke arratyentye iletyeke. Kele itne aweme anthurre.

Paul-ele pipe nhenhe intelhe-ileme uyerrelhe-ilemele Jesus-kenhe areyeke apmere Colossae-arenye-arle

⁷ Nhenge Tychicus, atyeye mwerre-arle, re arrenhantherrenhe atyenge-akerte ileme, warrke ingkirreke-akerte anwerne-arle mpwareke. Re warrkene mwerre anthurre-arle, anwerne artangentye warrke mpwareme Alartetye Jesus-eke.

⁸ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the artwe nhenhe arrekhantherre-werne yerneme nhenge re arrekhantherre iletyenhenge anwerne-arle mwerre anemenge, re anteme arrenhantherrenhe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhele atnerre-iletyeke.

⁹ Atyeye arrpenhe Onesimus ikwerenge alheme. Artwe nhenhe apmere-altye-arenye arrantherre-arle aneme. Nhenge ratherre apmere arrekhantherrenheke irrerle-anerremele ratherre ingkirreke-akerte iletyenhe nhenhele nthakenhe-arle-irremeke.

¹⁰ Artwe Aristarchus arritnye ilerne apurte aneme jail nhenhele, re arrekhantherre akangkemele itirrerle-aneme. Mark-arlike, Barnabas-eke atyeyikwe, arrekhantherre akangkemele itirreme. Ayenge arrekhantherre ar-

rwekele angkeke artwe nhenhe-akerte nhenge re apeke arrenhantherrenhe arerlenge, akangkemele renhe apmewerne ikngwemele.

¹¹ Nhenge Joshua-inpe arrekantherre akangkemele itirreme. Arritnye arrpenhe ikwerenhe nhenge Justus. Artwe nhenhe urrpetye, Aristarchus, Mark, Joshua-arlike itne Jew-arle atyengenge artangentye Ngkarteke mpwaremele. Artangentye anwerne angkentye mwerre ilerlte-apemele. Kele ayenge artwe urrpetye nhenheke akangkentye anthurre aneme.

¹² Epaphras-arlike, nhenge apmere-altye-arenye arrantherre-arle anemeke, re arrekantherre akangkemele itirremele-anteye. Re arnterre warrke mpwareme Jesus Christ-eke akwetethe anthurre Ngkarteke angkerle-aneme arrekantherre. Re Ngkarte apayuthneme arrantherre nhenge angkentye Ikwerenhe akwete anthurrele awerlte-anetyeke aywerrkele mpwaretyeke. Re Ngkarte apayuthneme arrenhantherrenhe atnerre-ilettyeke lterrke-ilettyeke arrantherre-arle akwetethe Renhe apenterlte-anetyeke ingkirreke mpwaretyeke Rarle ahentye-anemenge.

¹³ The itelareme artwe nhenhe-arle arrekantherre arnterre mpwaremeke Ngkarteke akwetethe angkerle-aneme arrekantherre, re Ngkarteke angkerle-aneme anteye arrpenhe areyke Laodicea-le ante Hierapolis-ele.

¹⁴ Luke-arlike, nhenge ngangkere anwerne-kenhe aneke, Demas-arlike arrekantherre akangkemele itirrerle-anerremele.

¹⁵ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye-arlike apmere Laodicea-arenye anwerne-arle itneke akangkemele itirremele. Arelhe nhenge Nympha arrpenhe areye-arlike apmere ikweren-henge apurte-irrerlte-anemeke anwerne-arle itneke-arlike akangkemele itirremele.

¹⁶ Nhenge arrantherre apurte-irreke-arle iperrele pipe nhenhe read-eme-ileke-arle, renhe yernaye atyewe arrpenhe Jesus-kenhe areyke apmere Laodicea-werne nhenge itne apurte-irretyeke renhe awetyenhenge. Nhenge Laodicea-arenye areyele pipe arrpenhe atnyeneke tharle arrwekele itneke yerneke. Pipe yanhe-arle inetyeke alhaye arrantherre ingkirrekele renhe awetyenhenge.

¹⁷ Nhenge Archippus-eke ilaye, "Warrke nhenhe akwete mpwarerle-anaye renhe uyerrelhe-ilemele, mpepeke impetyale, unte-arle Alartetye Jesus-eke warrke nhenhe mpwaremeke."

¹⁸ Ayenge, Paul-arle, pipe nhenhe ilye atyinhele-arrpe the intelhe-ileke: AYENGE ARREKANTHERRE INKKERREKEKE

ITIRRERLE-ANEME. Kele atyenge alknngwirretyale, nhenge ayenge jail-le akwete anerle-anerleng.

Ye, Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe atnyeneme, mwantye-mwantye-ilemele anteye.

Kele alakenhe ware ayenge arrekantherre angketyeke ahentye aneme pipe nhenhenge.

1 Thessalonians

Paul-ele ayeye nhenhe intelhe-ileke Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke apmere Thessalonica ikwerele-arle anerirremeke

¹ Ayenge Paul, Silas uthene Timothy uthenenge aneme. Anwerne pipe nhenhe intelhe-ileme Ngkarte-werne-arle utepe-irremeke areye apmere Thessalonica-le-arle anerirremeke. Arrantherre Ngkarte-kenhe aneme Jesus Christ-kenhe-arlike rarle Alartetye anthurre-arle anwerne-kenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne akwetethe Ngkarteke angkeme, arrekantherre Re mwerre arntarnte-aretyenhenge arrantherre mwerre atyenpe anetyenhenge.

Paul Ngkarteke akangkemele angkeme Thessalonica-arenye areyeke Ngkarte-arle arratyte itelarerirrerleng

² Anwerne Paul, Silas, Timothy-arlike, kele nhenge Ngkarteke akangkemele arrekantherre-inpe itirremele aneme, Ikwere akwetethe akangkemele angkeme arrekantherre.

³ Anwerne Ikwere akangkemele angkeme arrantherre-arle Renhe arratyte itelarerleng, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre warrke Ikwerenhe mpwareme. Arrantherre Ikwere ahentye anthurre aneme, arrekantherre-arrpe-arlike. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre Ikwere arnterre anthurre urrkaperlte-aneme. Arrantherre Jesus Christ Alartetyeke akarelhemele apetyalpetyenheke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre rlterrke aneme. Anwerne akwetethe Ngkarteke akangkemele angkeme arrekantherre, arrantherre-arle Renhe arratyte itelaremenge.

⁴ Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe atyinhe areye, Ngkarte arrekantherre ahentye anthurre aneme. Ikwere akangkemele angkeme anwerne-arle itelaremenge arrenhantherrenhe-arle Re akngakerleng Ikwerenhe anetyeke.

⁵ Nhenge anwerne arrwekele alheke apmere arrekantherrenhe-werne, Ayeye Mwerre ileke arrekantherre Jesus Christ-akerte. Arrantherre ayeye nhenge arratyte itelaretyakenhe anwerne-kenhe angkentye-ngentyele ware, arrantherre arratyte itelareke Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhele-arle lterrke-ilekenge, anwerne arrenhantherrenhe arratyte akaltyele-antheke. Lyete arrantherre anwerne urrpetyeke itirremele apeke, nthakenhe-arle anwerne arrekantherrenge arrwekele mwerre anerleng. Alakenhe-arle anwerne mwerre

anemele arrekhantherre imernetyeke nthakenhe-
arle mwerre anerrirretyeke Ngkarteke akangkentye
mpwaretyeke.

⁶ Nhenge anwerne arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-
anthemele, arrantherre arratyete itelaremenge. Ikwere
iperre arrantherre arratyete mwerre anwerne-arteke
anetyeke irreme, Jesus-arteke-arlike anwerne ingkirrekeke-
arle Alartetye. Alakenhe ikwerenge anwerne
itelareme Ngkarteke arrenhantherrenhe akngakemenge
Ikwerenhe anetyeke. Kenhe arrpenhe areyele akenhe
arrenhantherrenhe akurne awelhetyeke mpwareme,
arrenhantherrenhe atwemele, arrantherre-arle ayeye
mwerre arratyete itelarerlenge anwerne-arle akaltyele-
anthekeke. Kenhe arrantherre itnenhe akwenpele
aweme, ayeye mwerre Ngkarte-kenhe-ante awemele.
Nhenhe ikwerele ureke Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhele
arrenhantherrenhe lterrke atnyenetyame akangkentye
mpwaremele.

⁷ Arrpenhe Ngkarte-kenhe areye Macedonia-larle ane-
meke, arrpenhe areye antekerrele-arle apmere Greece ikw-
erele anemeke, aweke-arle-iperre arrantherre-arle Jesus ar-
ratyete itelaremenge Ikwere mwerre anerrirremele. Itne ar-
ratyete mwerre anerrirretyeke ahentye-anemele arrantherre-
arteke.

⁸ Yanhe arratyete anthurre. Tyerrtye areye apmere
yanhe atherrele-arle anemeke, itne aweke-arle Ayeye Mw-
erre Jesus-akerte arrantherre-arle itneke ilerlenge. Ur-
reke apeke anwerne alhetyenhenge apmere Macedonia
uthene Greece uthene-werne, apmere arrpenhe areye-
werne-arlike nthenhele-arle itne kele itelareme arrantherre-
arle Ngkarte arratyete anthurre itelaremenge. Alakenhe
ikwerenge anteme anwerne ahentye-anetyakenhe itneke
ilettyeke nthakenhe-arle arrantherre Ngkarte arratyete ite-
laremenge, itne-arle kele akaltye anerlenge.

⁹ Nhenge anwerne apmere arrpenheke-irremele, tyerrtye
areye yanhe ikwerele-arle anemeke itne akwetethe
anwerneke arrpenhe areyeke-arlike arrekhantherre-
akerte angkerlte-aneme. Itne anwerneke ileme nhenge
arrantherre-arle akwele Ngkarteke atyewe-irreke-arle
iperrenge akurnenge utepe-irreke, arrantherre akwele
tnaketyakenhe arne akurne apwerte-ngentyele-arlike ure-
ngentyele-arlike arrantherre-arle mpwaretyarteke. Itne
ileme arrantherre-arle akwele Ngkarte-werne utepe-irreke.
Ngkarte-ante arratyete anthurre re.

¹⁰ Itne anwerneke ileme arrantherre-arle akwele
akarelhemenge Alere Ngkarte-kenhe-arle apetyalptyen-

heke alkere akertne-ngentyele. Ngkartele-arle Jesus renhe itethe-ilirtneke rarle ilwekekenge arratye. Arlte ingkernenge Ngkartele anwerne ingkirrekeke itirretyenhe, anwernenhe arntarnte-aremele akurne-ketye akayake-iletienhe. Kenhe angwenhele Alere Ikwerenhe renhe arratye itelaretyakenhenge Ngkartele itnenhe atwetyenhe.

2

Ayeye Paul apmere Thessalonica-le arnterre urrkaperle-aneme akerte

¹ Ngkarte-kenhe areye-aye, ayenge awerrirraye. Nhenge anwerne apmere arrekantherrenhe-werne alherlenghe, arrantherre anwernenhe inemele untyemurle-irretyakenhele aneke. Arrantherre atningke Ngkarteke atyewe-irrereke-arle anwerne arrekantherre Ngkarte-akerte ilerlenghe-iperre.

² Arrwekele anwerne apmere Philippi-le urrkaperlte-aneke, apmere yanhe ikwerenge areye arnterre anthurre ahele-irremele anwerneke angkeke, itne anwernenhe arnterre atwemele. Arrantherre yanhe ikwere-akerte akaltye. Nhenhe ikwere-iperre anwerne Thessalonica-werne alheke, arrpenhe areyele anwernenhe ayaketyeke ayeye Jesus-akerte ileme-ketye. Nhenhe ikwerele ureke, Ngkartele anwernenhe arntarnte-aretyame, Ikwerenge anwerne atere-irretyakenhe aneke. Re anwernenhe atnerre-ileke anwerne-arle arrekantherre Ikwere-akerte iletienhe.

³ Kele nhenge anwerne Ayeye Mwerre-akerte ilemele, anwerne tyertrye areye atnerre-ileme Ngkarte apenterlte-apetyeke, itne imerte ayeye renhe atnyenetyenhenge. Nhenge anwerne ayeye ilemele itneke urrtirretyakenhele ileme, itirrentye arratye-akerte aneme.

⁴ Ngkartele itelareme itirrentye anwerne-kenhe arratye-arle. Alakenhenge re akangkeme. Re anwernenhe ayeye mwerre antheke, anwerne-arle apmere arrpe anenhele ayeye renhe ilerlte-apemenge. Anwerne itnenhe amantye-aketyakenhe, itne anwerneke mwerre aketyenhenge, arrangkwe-arle. Anwerne Ngkarteke warrke-irrerlte-aneme Re anwernenhe mwerre aketyenhenge. Ngkartele itelareme nthakenhe-arle anwerne itirremenge, mwerre apeke akurne apeke.

⁵ Nhenge anwerne apmere arrekantherrenhele anemele, anwerne amantye-aketyakenhe arrantherre-arle anwernenhe mwerre aketyenhenge. Anwerne-arle ankeye akngerre anetyakenhe aneke, anwerne apwerte ngkweltye arrekantherrenge inetyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe.

Ngkartele areme anwerne-arle alakenhe mpwaretyakenhenge. Anwerne Ayeye Mwerre ileke ware.

⁶⁻⁷ Anwerne ayeye arratyete ilerl-te-apeme warrke Ngkartekenhe mpwarel-te-anemele arrantherre-arle Ngkartean-te ware tnaketyeke, anwerne-kwenye. Anwerne ayeye akngernentye akngerre Jesus Christ-kenhe areye iperenge, anwernele arrenhantherrenhe uternemere anwernehe apwerte ngkweltye anthetyeke, kenhe arrangkwe-arle, anwerne-arle alakenhe itirretyakenhe-arle. Arrekantherrenge arternpe ware anemele arntarnte-areke, meyele ampe akweke ikwerenhe areye arntarnte-areme-arteke.

⁸ Anwerne arrekantherre ahentye anthurre aneme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne Ayeye Mwerre akangkemele ileke Ngkartele-arle anwernenhe anthekeke. Anwerne akngerre anthurre urrkaperl-te-aneke ayene-ilet-yakenhe arrenhantherrenhe atnerre-ilet-yeke, anwerne-arle arrekantherre ahentye anthurre anerlenghe.

⁹ Atyewe Ngkartekenhe atyinhe areye, nhenge anwerne arrekantherrenge anemele itelaraye, anwerne arrekantherre Ayeye Mwerre ileke. Anwerne urrkapetyarte ingwe-akakele arl-te-akakele apurrke-ante-irretyeke-atwetye apwerte ngkweltyeke merne inetyeke. Anwerne-arle arrenhantherrenhe layaketyakenhe-arle apwerte ngkweltyeke. Anwerne arrekantherre Ayeye Mwerre ilet-yeke ahentye-anemele ware.

¹⁰ Arrantherre anwernenhe itelareme, Ngkartele anwernehe itelareme anteye. Nhenge anwerne arrekantherrenge anerirremele, anwerne Ngkarteke arratyentye anerirretyarte, arrekantherre anteye. Anwerne-arle akurne mpwaretyarte, arrenpehe areye anwerneke tyele angkemeketye.

¹¹ Arrantherre anwerne-akerte akaltye aneme, nthakenhe-arle anwerne arrenhantherrenhe atnerre-ileke akngeyele ampe ikwerenhe areye atnerre-ileme-arteke. Alakenhe-arle anwerne arrenhantherrenhe atnerre-ileke Ngkarteke rlterrke-ilet-yeke.

¹² Anwerne arrenhantherrenhe akwetethe atnerre-ilet-yame arratyete mwerre anerirretyeke Ngkarteke, Re anteme arrenhantherrenhe aremele akangkentye anetyenhe arrekantherre. Re arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke Ikwerenheke-artweye anetyeke, arratyete mwerre anerirretyenhenge. Re Alartetye mwerre anthurre anwerne-kenhe, arrenhantherrenhe rlterrke akngerrele atnyenetyenhe akwete-ante. Re arrekantherre ahentye-aneme Ikwerenge akwete-ante anerirretyeke, artangentyele urrkaperl-te-anetyeke Ikwerenge. Alakenhe

ikwerenge anteme Re arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke.

¹³ Nhenge arrantherre ayeye nhenhe arrwekele awer-rirremele anwerne arrekanttherre akngetyerleng, arrantherre arratye itelarerrirreke. Nhenhe ikwere arrantherre itirretyame, "Ayeye nhenhe-arle tyerrtye arrpenhe areyengentyele kwenye-arle, arrangkwe. Nhenhe-arle ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe-arle!" Arratye apelaye, nhenhe-arle ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe arratye. Lyete re arrekanttherrele-arleng aneme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre mwerre-irreme, itirrentye mwerre-akerte. Alakenhenge anwerne Ikwere akangkemele angkeme anteye.

¹⁴ Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe areye, arrantherre Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe areye-arteke Judea-nge, itne Ngkarte uthene Jesus Christ uthene-kenhe aneme. Jew areyele apmere ikwere-arenye-arle itnenhe uyarne ayakeme Jesus Christ apenteme-ketye. Itne-arteke, arrekanttherrenhe areye arrenhantherrenhe uyarne ayakeme-arteke. Itne arrekanttherre tyele angkeke, arrenhantherrenhe atweke arrantherre-arle Jesus arratye itelarerleng.

¹⁵ Arrule aneke Jew-arenye areyele atweke yanhe areye angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre itneke. Nhenhe ikwere-iperre Jew-arenye arrpenhe areyele Jesus atweke, Alartetye anwerne-kenhe-arle. Ikwere iperre Jew-arenye arrpenhe areye anwerneke ahentye-anetyakenhe apmere itnekenhele anetyeke, anwernenhe itne aywepeke. Itne Jew anetyakenhe areyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkarte itneke ahele-irreke.

¹⁶ Anwerne anteme Ayeye Mwerre ilettyeke ahentye-aneme Jew anetyakenhe areyeke, Ngkartele itnenhe itethe-ilettyenhenge akurne-ketyenge. Alakenhe irreketye, Jew-arenye areyele anwernenhe akwetethe ayaketyenge. Jew-arenye areyele akenhe akwetethe akurne mpwarepareke Ngkarte-ketye, Ikwere untyeme-irrereke. Itne akurne mpwarewarreke atningke-ngare. Arlte lyete perre itne akurne akwete mpwarerlte-aneme Ngkarte anteme itneke ahele anthurre irreme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele itnenhe atwetyenhe, itneke akurne anthurre irreme.

Paul apmere Thessalonica-werne alpetyeke ahentye aneme itnenhe aretyeke

¹⁷ Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe atyinh areye, anwerne arrekanttherrenge apmere Thessalonica-le anetyarte, kenhe arrpenhe areye yanhele-arle anetyarteke itne anwerneke

ahentye-anetyakenhe aneke. Itne anwernenhe ileke apmere yanhenge arlengele ulkere impelhetyeke. Kele anwerne itneke-ketyenge arlengé ulkere anetyarte. Nhenhe ikwerele ureke anwerne arrekhantherre itirretyarte. Anwerne ahentye-aneme anthurre arrenhantherrenhe aretyeke alhetyeke.

¹⁸ Ayenge Paul-arlike, ayenge apmere arrekhantherrenhe werne alpetyeke ahentye aneme, kenhe arrangkwe-arle. Ayenge urrpetye-ngare arrkerneke, kenhe Arrentye Satan-ele ayenge ayakerlengé arrekhantherre alpeme-ketye.

¹⁹⁻²⁰ Lyete ulkere arrantherre Ngkarteke arratyé mw-erre aneme. Kele alakenhe re arrantherre anwerneke akangketyeke mpwareme. Nhenge Jesus apetyalpemele, arrantherre ikwerenge arrwekele tnetyenhe apure-kwenye. Anwerne ikwere iletienhe arrantherre-arle anwernenhe arratyé itelarekenge, nhenge anwerne Ayeye Mwerre arrekhantherre arrwekele ilemele. Anwerne ikwere iletienhe nthakenhe-arle arrantherre arratyé anekenge. Anwerne arrekhantherre akangketyenhe arrantherre-arle rltarrke tnerlengé ikwere. Arratyé anthurre-arle. Arrantherre anwernenhe akangkentye mpwareme. Anwerne Ikwere arrekhantherre-akerte ingkirreke iletienhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkarlele anwernenhe mwerre aketyenhe.

3

¹ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne ahentye-aneke arrenhantherrenhe aretyeke, anwerne akenhe uyarne alheme. Arratyé anwerne layakerretyarte, "Nthakenhe-arle-ame anwerne-irreye nhenhe areyeke?" Nhenhe ikwere-ipperre Silas ilerne itelareke anerle-anerretyeke apmere Athens-enge.

² Ilerne arrekhantherre-werne Timothy yerneke ilerne-arle uyarne alhemenge. Re atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe ilerneke. Re Ngkarteke urrkaperle-apeme, anwernenge-arlengé-arlike urrkaperle-apeme arrpenhe areyeke ileme Ayeye Mwerre Jesus Christ-akerte. Ilerne akaltye aneme arrantherre-arle Ngkarte arratyé itelareménge, anwerne anteme renhe arrekhantherre-werne yerneke arrenhantherrenhe akangkentye mpwaretyeke, atnerre-ilemele Jesus apenterlte-apetyeke.

³⁻⁴ Arrwekele-arle, nhenge anwerne arrekhantherrenge anemele, anwerne arrekhantherre ileke arrpenhe areyele-arle arrenhantherrenhe arlkarentye-iletieyke arrekhantherre ahele angkerremele arrantherre-arle Jesus apenterlengé. Yewe, urreke Timothy apetyetyenhenge, arrantherre-arle Jesus akwete-arle apentewarretyarte, alakenhe ikwerenge

anteme arrpenhe areye arrekhantherre ahele angkerreke arlkarentye-iletyeke ahentye-aneke. Anwerne ahentye-anetyakenhe arrekhantherre Jesus-nge impelhetyeke. Alakenhe irreke arrantherre-arle Ngkarte apenterlenghe, anwerne arrekhantherre ileke-arteke.

⁵ Kenhe nhenge the ayeye nhenhe aweke-arle iperrenghe, arrekhantherre ayenge arnterre anthurre itirreke. Ayenge itirreke, "Arrentye Satan-ele apeke itnenhe Ngkarte-ketye untyeme-iletyeke arrkernetyenhe." Alakenhe rarle itirrentye atyinhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne Timothy yerneke re anwerneke apetye-alpemele iletynhenge arrekhantherre-akerte, arrantherre apeke Jesus aratyte itelareme akwete. Arrentye Satan-ele apeke arrenhantherrenhe untyeme-ilerlenghe Ngkarte-ketyenge akwele, anwerne arrenhantherrenhe apelkele akaltyele-antheke anteme.

⁶ Arrekhantherrele-arlenghe anerle-aneke-arle iperre, Timothy apetye-alpemele ayeye mwerre akngetye-alpeke anwerneke ilemele arrantherre-arle Ngkarte arratyte anthurre itelaremenge arrantherre-arle Ikwere ahentye anthurre aneme, Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe areyeke-arlike. Re anwerneke ileke anteye arrantherre-arle anwerneke mwerrentye itirrepirreme, anwernenhe aretyeke ahentye aneme, anwerne-arle arrenhantherrenhe aretyeke ahentye-aneme-arteke.

⁷ Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe atyinhe areye, apmere nhenhe-arenye areyele anwernenhe uterneme ahele angkerretyeke, anwerne akurne anthurre anteme awelhemenge. Kele mwerre-arle. Anwerne akangkeme, alhwarrpe-kwenye arrantherre-arle Ngkarte akwetethe arratyte itelarerlenghe.

⁸ Anwerne mwerre anerlte-aneme arrantherre-arle Jesus Anwerneke-artweye arratyte itelarerlte-anerlenghe.

⁹ Nhenge anwerne Ngkarteke angkeme, anwerne akangkeme arrantherre-arle mwerre anerlte-anerlenghe Ngkarteke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne Ngkarteke akangkeme angkeme arrekhantherre.

¹⁰ Yewe, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne Ngkarte apayuthneme arltele-akake ingwele-akake anwerne apmere arrekhantherrenhe-werne yatyerre alhetyeke, arrekhantherre awethe-ame-awethe ilettyeke ayeye Ngkarte-akerte. Ikwere iperrenghe apeke arrantherre akaltye-irretyeke awethe ulkere akaltye anthurre anetyenhenge.

¹¹ Anwerne Ngkarte uthene Jesus utheneke arrekhantherre alakenhe angketyeke, "Iwerre altywere-ilaye anwernekenge arrekwele-irremele, anwerne Thessalonica-werne alhetyeke itnenhe aretyeke.

¹² Jesus Anwerneke-artweye, anwerne ngenhe apayuth-neme Thessalonica-arenye areyeke itne apurte mwerren-tye anerlte-anetyeke, itne anteme akangkelhe-ilerremele anetyeke, anwerne ahentye-aneme Ngkwenge akangkentye mpwaretyeke-arteke.

¹³ Anwerne Ngenhe apayuthneme Thessalonica-arenye areyeke Unte itnenhe atnerre-ilettyeke itne Ngenhe ar-tye itelaremele apentetyenhenge anteme.” Alakenhe ikwerenge anwerne angkeme arrekatherre. Urreke nhenge Jesus apetye-alpemele arntyale ikwerenhe areye-akerte, arratherre Ikwerenhe areye anetyenhe anteye. Kele imerte arratherre Ngkartenge arrwekele tnerri-rrerlenge Re arrenhantherrenhe ilpernetyakenhe aneme. Re arrekatherre-ketye untyeme-irretyakenhe-arle anetyenhe.

4

Paul-ele Thessalonica-arenye areye akaltyele-antheme nthakenhe Ngkarte akangkentye mpwaretyeke

¹⁻² Ngkarte-arenye areyaye, nhenge anwerne apmere arrekatherrenhenge arrwekele anemele, anwerne arrenhantherre ileke nthakenhe Ngkarte akangkentye mpwaretyeke. Jesus Alartetyele ayeye nhenhe renhe anteme ileme. Lyete arratherre iwerre mwerrele akwete anerlte-aneme Ngkarte akangkentye mpwaremele. Anwerne arrekatherre ilettyeke ahentye aneme Ngkarte akangkentye mpwaretyeke awethe-ame-awethe, arlte arrpe-anenhele iwerre mwerrele anerrirre.

³⁻⁷ Ngkartele anwernenhe akngakeke anwerne Ikwere arraty anetyeke, Ikwerenhe areye-arteke. Kenhe anwerne apeke untheme arelthe arrpenhenge apeke, artwe arrpenhenge apeke mpwenye untelhe-ilettyeke, Re anteme anwerneke akangkentye anetyakenhenge. Nhenhe ikwerenge, Ngkarte arrekatherre angkeme: “The arrenhantherre akngakeke, tyerrtye arrekatherrenhe Atyinhe-arle. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Atyenge mwerre anerrirretyeke tyerrtye ingkirrekele arrekatherrenhe, akurne mpwareme-ketye.” Nhenhe rarle Ngkarte angkeme artwe ingkirrekeke: “Tyerrtye arrekatherrenhe Atyinhe. Ayenge utyernemele tnakaye tyerrtye arrekatherrenhele. Akwete anerrirraye anewe arrekatherre-arlenge-ante ware. Arelhe arrpenhe areye impaye, tyerrtye arrekatherrenhele akurne mpwaretyale, arrpenhe areyeke alhirretyale anaye.” Tyerrtye alakenhe-arteke areye-arle Ngkarteke

akutne-arle. Itne arlakelherlte-anemele arne akurne areye mpwarerlte-anemele, nhenhe akurne-arle. Alakenhe mpwaretyale! Nhenheke rarle Ngkarte arrekanttherre angkeme. "Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe arrekanttherrenhe areye akurne mpwaretyale. Anewe arrpenhe-kenhe mpwenye akngetyale!" Ngkarte arnterre ahele-irretyenhe. Kenhe arrpenhe areye akenhe arlakelheme-arle arne akurne mpwarerlte-anemele, Ngkarte itneke-ketye untyeme-irretyenhenge. Alakenhe rarle anwerne arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-antheke, alkngarre-iletyeke.

⁸ Arrantherre apeke ayeye nhenhe awetyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe, arrantherre-arle anwernekenge untyeme-irretyakenhe-arle, arrantherre-arle untyeme-irreme Ngkartenge-tetye. Rarle arrenhantherrenhe Utmenge Mwerre antheke.

⁹ Ngkarte Re-arrpele arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-antheke arrantherre akangkelhe-ilerretyeke. Iwenhenge-ame anwerne arrenhantherrenhe ayeye rante-rante ileme?

¹⁰ Arrantherre kele ahentye anerirreme Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe areyeke apmere Macedonia-larle anemeke. Alakenhe renhe akwete mpwarewarre, awethe-ame-awethe.

¹¹ Atwerretyale anaye, ahele-ahele akerretyale, arrpenhe areyenge apurte-irretyale arrekanttherrenhe anetyakenhenge. Arnterre urrkaperlte-anaye apwerte ngkweltye inetyeke merne inerlte-anetyenhenge, anwerne arrekanttherre mpwaretyeke ileke-arteke arrekanttherrenge anemele.

¹² Arrantherre apeke urrkapetyakenhe, arrantherre anteme arrpenhe areye-arle apayuthnetyenhe merneke, apwerte ngkweltyeke-arlike. Ngkarte-kenhe anetyakenhe areyele apeke arrenhantherrenhe areme alakenhe mpwarerlenghe, itne arrenhantherrenhe akurne aketyenhe, itne anteme Jesus-ketyenge untyeme-irretyenhenge.

Ayeye Jesus ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetye-alpetyenhe akerte

¹³⁻¹⁴ Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe anwerne-kenhe areye, anwerne arrekanttherre iletyeke ahentye aneme Ngkarte-kenhe areye-akerte uyerrekeke-arle, arrwekelenyeye-artweye areye-akerte, Jesus-arle arratyete itelarerrirrekeke urreke itne ilwetyenhenge. Anwerne itelarerrirreme Jesus-arle ilweke imernte itethe-irrirtnamele. Urreke Ngkartele Jesus ahelhe nhenhe-werne yerneteye-alpetyenhe imerte ilweke-arle areye itethe-ilirtnetyenhe. Itethe-ileke-arle

iperre Re itnenhe alkere-werne akngirtnetyenhenge Jesus-nge anetyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, alhwarrpe-akerte anerrirretyale Ngkarte-kenhe anetyakenhe areye-arteke-arle. Itne itelarerrirretyakenhe, anwerne Ngkarte-kenhe areye-arle itethe-irritnerlte-iwetyenhe ilweke-arle iperrengenge Jesus-enge anerrirretyenhe. Itne alhwarrpe-akerte aneme akutne-arle nhenhe ikwere-akertenge.

¹⁵ Anwerne arrekantherre ayeye arrpenhe iletaye ahen-tye aneme Jesus Alartetyele-arle ilekeke. Nhenge anwerne apeke itethe anerrirrerlunge, Jesus-arle apetye-alpetyenhe. Nhenhe ikwere-iperre, yanhe areye kele-arle ilweke-arle, itne ikwerenge arrwekele alherlte-iwetyenhe. Nhenhe ikwere-iperre anwerne itnekenge ingkernele apetyetyenhe.

¹⁶⁻¹⁷ Urreke Jesus Alartetye anwerne-kenhe akertne-ngentyele atnarnpetyenhe, re Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke arlketyenhe kele-arle ilwekeke itethe-irritnetyeke. Alkerekere arenye alartetye Ngkarte-kenhe anyente arlketyenhe. Ikwere iperre arrpenhele trumpet pewe-iletienhe tyer-tye ingkirreke akaltie anetyenhenge Ngkartele-arle Ikwerenhe areye anyente-ilemenge. Nhenhe ikwerele ureke, nhenge arrpenhele trumpet-arle pewe-ilerlunge, Ngkarte-kenhe areye kele-arle ilwekeke, Ngkartele itnenhe itethe-ilirtnetyenhe ilweke-arle-iperre. Itne anwernekenge arrwekele alherlte-iwetyenhe. Anwerne apeke itethe akwete anerrirreme, Ngkartele anwernenhe anyentelhe-iletienhe angkulye-werne akertne-atheke-ileme Jesus-nge alkere mpwepeke anyente-irretyeke. Anwerne imerte Jesus-ele-arlunge akwete-ante anthurre anetyenhe.

¹⁸ Ayeye Jesus-akerte ilerrirle-anaye. Itnenhe ilerlte-apaye akangkemele anetyeke, arrpenhe areye-arteke anetyakenhe Ngkartenge untyme-irrerlunge-arle.

5

Anwerne ingkirreke Jesus-eke akarelhetyeke rarle apetye-alpetyenheke-atwetye

¹⁻² Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe anwerne-kenhe areye, anwerne itelarerrirreme Jesus ilengare apeke-arle awethe apetye-alpetyenhenge. Kenhe anwerne ilengareke akutne. Arrantherre-inpe itelarerrirreme ayeye nhenhe Jesus-akerte. Nhenge re apetye-alpemele, arratetyenhe impeltye-ngentyele-arteke, nhenge ingkirreke akwenpele anerrirrerlunge.

³ Urreke Jesus ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetye-alpetyenhenge, tyer-tye arrpenhe areye alakenhe angketyenhe, "Nhenhe mwerre akngerre anthurre. Nterte

anthurre atwerretyakenhe. Anwerne mwerre anthurre aneme. Arrpenhe areyele anwernenhe atwetyakenhe, anwerne iwenhe apeke ikwere-ketye atere-irretyakenhe.” Itne alakenhe angkeme nhenge Jesus apetye-alperlenghe, itirreme ingkirreke mwerre akwele anemeke-athene. Kenhe re akenhe impeltye-ngentyele apetyetyenhe itneke akurnelhe-ileme. Itne Ikwere-ketye alwirretyenhe uyarne anthurre alengke-iwelheme itne-arrpe itethe atnyenetyeke.

⁴ Itne akurne nhenge areye ingwemertele-arle anemeke. Kenhe arlte ingkernenge, nhenge Jesus apetye-alperlenghe itne atnulketyenhe anthurre renhe aremele, itne-arle akwenpele anerrirekenge Ngkarte awetyakenhe. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe Jesus arratyte itelaremele-arle akurne-ketyenge untyeme-irreke, ingwemertele-arle anetyakenheke, kele arlte ingkernenge arrantherre atnulketyakenhe anetyenhe, irrpelthele-tetye tnetyenhe nhenge Jesus apetyalptyenhenge.

⁵ Arrantherre irrpelthele tnerrirretyeke alknngenthele-arle anerrirekenge, Jesus-kenhe aneme anteye. Arrantherre-arle Jesus-ekke akwetethe arelherlte-aneme, mwerre mpwaremele, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre akangkemele anetyenhe ilengare apeke re apetye-alptyenhenge. Anwerne Ngkarte-kenhe areye arrpenhe areye-arteke anetyakenhe, nhenge areye ingwemertele-arle anemeke, akurne-arle mpwaremeke.

⁶ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne ingkirreke akwetethe arelhetyeke Jesus-ekke-arle apetye-alptyeke arratyte mwerre akwete anerlte-aneme. Anwerne arrpenhe yanhe areye-arteke anetyakenhe ankwe akwete-arle anekeke. Anwerne arnterre anthurre itirretyeke akarre anetyeke, akurnentye-werne-atheke alheketyenge.

⁷ Ankwe-arle inteme areye, itne ingwele inteme. Arrpenhe areyele ngkwarle-arle antywemeke, itne arerte-irremele ingwele antyweke-arle-iperre. Itne itirretyakenhe nthakenhe-arle irretyenhe-akerte Jesus-arle apetyalptyenhenge.

⁸ Anwerne-tetye alknngenthe Ngkarte-kenhele aneme arrpenhe areye-arteke kwenye, yanhe areye ingwemertele-arle anerriremeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne arnterre itirretyeke akurne mpwareme-ketye. Anwerne Jesus akwetethe arratyte itelaremele anetyeke, ikwere ahentye anthurre anetyeke, arrpenhe areyeke-arlke. Anwerne Jesus-ekke arelhemele anetyeke rarle apetye-alptyenhenge awethe, anwerne akutne ilengare-arle re apetye-alptyenheke. Nhenge re akenhe apetye-alpemele,

re anwernenhe arntarnte-aretyenhe akayake-ilemele. Anwerne apeke alakenhe-arteke mwerre anerlenge, anwerne rlterrke anetyenhe artwe irraweye anthurre-arteke, nhenge areye-arle mwekarte rlterrke akaperteke arrernelheme-arteke, alkwerte itne akngerneme itnenhe-arrpe ilpel-hetyeke.

⁹ Nhenhe-arteke anwerne ilpelhetyeke, Ngkartele-arle anwernenhe akngakerlenge, anwernenhe akurne-ilettyeke-kwenye. Rarle anwernenhe akngakeke Jesus-ele anwernenhe arntarnte-aretyeke akayake-ilemele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele Jesus ahelhe nhenhe-werne yerneke anwernenhe arntarnte-aretyeke akayake-ileme, itetheke mpwaretyeke.

¹⁰ Re anwerneke arne arntarlkweke-arleke ilweke, anwerne ikwerenge akwete-ante anerrirretyenhenge. Re nhenge ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyalpemele, anwerne apeke itethe akwete anerrirreme, anwerne arrpenheme apeke kele ilwerirreke. Kele mwerre rarle. Nhenge re apetye-alpemele anwernenhe ingkirreke anyentelhe-ilettyenhe akngirtname ikwerenge akwete-ante anetyeke.

¹¹ Arrantherre-arle kele ilerrerlte-aneme Jesus-arle apetye-alpetyenhe-akerte. Yanhe re mwerre-arle. Arrantherre ayeye nhenhe akwete ilerrerlte-anetyeke, akaltyele-antherremele arraty mwerre anerrirretyeke Ngkarteke, Jesus akwete apenterlte-apetyeke.

¹² Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe anwerne-kenhe areye, angwenhe apeke re arnterre warrke-irreme Jesus-eke, arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-aremele, arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-antheme ikwere-akerte, akurne-ketyenge untyeme-ilemele, arrantherre awetyeke nthakenhe-arle arrpenhe yanhe areye angkemeke.

¹³ Itneke akangkwe-irremele ahentye-anetyeke itne-arle arrekantherre mwerre urrkaperlte-anerlenge. Arrantherre apurte anetyeke ahele-ahele akerrityale, arrpenhe areye arlkarentye-ilityale.

¹⁴ Angwenhe apeke urrkapetyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe, ikwere angketyeke warrke inetyeke-akerte. Angwenhe apeke atere-irreme, renhe ilaye atere-irretyale. Angwenhe apeke itirremele impelhetyeke Jesus apenteme-ketye, ikwere angkaye renhe atnerre-ilaye re Jesus arratyale apentyenhenge. Angwenhe apeke arrenhantherrenhe atweme renhe iltetyale, akangkentye ware anaye.

¹⁵ Arrenhantherrenhe arrpenhele atweme apeke, renhe atwirtneyale. Arntarnte-arerraye, kele imerte arrpenhe areye anteme arntarnte-aremele.

16 Akangkentye akwetethe anerlte-anaye.

17 Ngkartekte akwetethe angkerlte-anaye, impelhetyale.

18 Nhenheke rarle Ngkarte arrekhantherre angkerle-aneme Jesus-kenhe-arle areyeke: Kele iwenhe apeke nthakenhe-arle irreme, mwerre apeke, akurne apeke, kele mwerre-arle! Akwetethe Ngkarte utyernemele tnakewarreye.

19 Nhenge Utmenge Mwerre arrekhantherre iwenhe apeke ikwere angkerlenge, renhe awerrirretyeke, Ikwere-ketyenge untyeme-irretyalaye, renhe ipmentye-iwetyalaye.

20 Arrpenhe akwele rarle arrekhantherre angkemeke Utmenge Mwerreke, renhe mwantyele awaye, untyeme-irretyale.

21 Ayeye mwantyele awerrirraye, ayeye yanhe arratyapeke urrtirrentye apeke. Ayeye arratyapeke-arle renhe awerrirretyeke.

22 Ayeye urrtirrentye apeke, awerrirretyale anaye.

23 Arrantherre mwerre anerlte-aneme, arrantherre-arle Ngkarte arratyape itelaremenge iperre. Anwerne Ngkartekte angkerlte-aneme arrekhantherre, arrantherre mwerre anetyenhenge. Anwerne Ngkartekte angkeme Re arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke utmenge arrekhantherrenhe arratyape mwerre atnyenetyeke, akurne-ketyenge akayake-ilettyeke. Nhenge Jesus Christ ahelhe nhenhewerne apetye-alpemele, arrpenhele arrenhantherrenhe ilpernetyakenhe aneme.

24 Ngkarte arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke Renhe apentyeke. Re arrekhantherre akwetethe arratyape ileme, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre itelaretyeke Rarle arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-areme akwete anthurre.

25 Atyewe Ngkarte-arenye anwerne-kenhe areye, Ngkartekte anwerneke akwetethe angkerirraye, arrekhantherre anwerne angkeme-arteke.

26 Arrantherre ingkirreke Jesus-kenhe. Nhenge arrantherre anyente-irreremele arne iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke imernetyeke arrantherre-arle arntarnte-arerreme.

27 Jesus-ele ayenge ileke pipe nhenhe intelhe-ilettyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre apurte-irreremele tyatyape-ke, arnterre read-eme-ilaye Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe areyele awetyeke.

28 Kele anwerne pipe nhenhe renhe intelhe-ilemele uyerrelhe-ileke. Anwerne Jesus Christ apayuthneme akangkentye arrekhantherrenge anetyeke. Kele.

2 Thessalonians

Paul-ele ayeye nhenhe arrpenhe anteme intelhe-ileme Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke apmere akngerre Thessalonica ikwerele-arle anerrirremeke

¹ Ayenge Paul, Silas uthene Timothy uthenenge aneme. Anwerne pipe nhenhe intelhe-ileme Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke apmere Thessalonica-le-arle anemeke. Arrantherre ingkir-reke Ngkarte-kenhe aneme, Jesus Christ Alartetye anwerne-kenhe anteye.

² Anwerne Ngkarteke akwetethe angkeme arrekantherre nhenge Jesus Christ Anwerneke-artweyele Ratherre arrenhantherrenhe akwete mwerre atnyenetyeke arrantherre mwerre anetyeke nhenge Ratherre arrenhantherrenhe mwantye-mwantye ilettyeke, arrantherre mwerre atyenpe anetyenhenge.

Nhenge Jesus apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetye-alpemele, re tyerrtye areye akalkelhe-ilettyenhe itneke itirremele

³ Arrantherre Jesus Christ Alartetye akwetethe aratyte itelareme, arntarnte-arerremele arrekantherre-arrpe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre anwernenhe akangketyeke mpwareme nhenge anwerne Ngkarteke angkerleng. Anwerne akwetethe Ngkarteke akangkemele angkemele arrekantherre, arrantherre-arle Ngkarte arratyte itelarerleng awethe-ame-awethe.

⁴ Nhenge anwerne tyatyte-werne alhemele, anwerne tyerrtye arrpenhe areye ileme nthakenhe-arle arrantherre Ngkarte arratyte itelaremenge. Tyerrtye arrpenhe areye arrekantherre akwetethe ahele-irreme, arrenhantherrenhe uterneme akurne mpwaretyeke arrkernemele. Itnenhe irlpe artepele awerrirraye, nhenge akurne akngerre yanhe arrekantherre irrerleng. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe Jesus arratyte itelaremele akwete, arrantherre rlterrke akwete anemele.

⁵ Nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe areye arrekantherre ahele-irremele aneme, arlkarentye-irremele arrekantherre, kenhe arrantherre rlterrke akwete-arle anerleng. Itnenhe irlpe artepele awerrirraye. Nhenhe ikwerele, anwerne akaltye aneme nhenge Ngkarte arratyte anthurre anerleng, Re anteme tyerrtye areye arratyte anthurre akalkelhe-ilettyenhe. Re arrekantherre alakenhe angketyenhe,

"Nhenge arrantherre Ayenge Alartetye akeme alakenhe ikwerenge-arle akurne areye arrekhantherre irremenge. Nhenhe ikwerele ureke arrantherre akwete-arle atyenge arraty mwerre anerleng. Arraty anthurre-arle, arrantherre atyinhe akwete aneme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ayenge Alartetye arrekhantherrenhe akwete-ante aneme." Alakenhe rarle Ngkarte angketyenhe arrekhantherre.

⁶ Ngkartele arraty anthurre-arle nhenge nthakenhe-arle Re anwernenhe akalkelhe-iletienhe-arteke. Areke-arle iperreng nthakenhe-arle arrpenhe areyele arrekhantherrenhe akurne mpwarerleng, arrekhantherre ahele-irremele, Ngkartele itnenhe arriletienhe itneke ahele-irrirtneleme.

⁷ Re arrenhantherrenhe akwetethe mwantye anthurrele arntarnte-aretyenhe, arrenhantherrenhe akurne-ketye akayake-iletienhe, Re anwernenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyenhe anteme. Nhenhe areye-arle irretienhe nhenge Jesus Christ alkere-arenye ikwerenhe areye-akerte akertnengentyele arratemele ahele nhenhe-werne apetyalperleng. Nhenge re apetyalpemele alkere-arenye atningke anthurre-akerte, itne rltterke anthurre anetyenhe, ure alknngenthele itnenhe utepe-aketyenhe.

⁸ Arraty apelaye, nhenge Jesus apetyalpemele ure akngerre-akerte, Re akalkelhe-ilemele atwetyenhe yanhe areye Ngkarteke-arle akangkwe-irretyakenhe, yanhe areye-inpe nhenge Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte-arle arraty itelaretyakenhe.

⁹ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, Re itnenhe arnterre anthurre atwetyenhe. Re imerte itnenhe aywepemele Ikwere-ketye akwete-ante akalke-akalke anetyeke. Re rltterke anthurre, itnenhe aywepeke-arle iperreng itne Ikwere-werne-atheke awethe utepe-irretyakenhe aneme. Yanhe ipenhe anteme itne aretyakenhe alknngenthe mwerre akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe pwarrrtyerleng alkereng, alknngenthe Ikwere-ngentye-arle pwarrrtyemeke. Ngkarte itne-ketyeng akwete-ante untyeme-irretienhe.

¹⁰ Alakenhe-irretienhe ilengare apeke Jesus Alartetye apetyalperleng, anwerne akangkemele anetyeke renhe utyernemele tnaketyeke nhenge anwerne-arle Ikwerenhe anemeng. Nhenge anwerne Renhe aremele, yanhe areye renhe-arle arraty itelaremeke, anwerne ingkirreke akangkemele arlkemele anteme renhe utyernemele tnaketyenheng. Arrantherre-arle arraty itelaremeke iwenhe anwerne angkekeng, arrantherre yanhele anetyenhe anteye nhenge anwerne ingkirreke arlkemele

alyelherlenge Ikwere-werne-atheke. Anwerne apatewar-
retyenhe rarle pwarrrtyerlenge anthurrenge.

¹¹ Kele anwerne Ngkarteke angkeme arrekantherre in-
gkirrenyeke. Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke ite-
laraye. Anwerne arrenhantherrenhe akwete apayuthneme
Ikwere arraty mwerre anetyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge
anteme Re arrenhantherrenhe akngakemele ineke nhenge
arrantherre akwete-arle Ikwere arraty mwerre anetyeke.
Arrantherre Renhe kele arraty itelareme, arrantherre
Ikwere aywerrke anthurre mwerre anetyeke. Alakenhe ik-
werenge anteme anwerne Ngkarte apayuthneme arrenhan-
therrenhe rlterrke-ilettyeke akwete-ante arrenhantherrenhe
atnerre-ilettyeke Ikwere mwerrantye akwete anetyenhenge.

¹² Alakenhe-arle anwerne apayuthneme, nhenge ar-
rpenhe areyele arrenhantherrenhe arerlenge mwerrantye
anerlte-aneme, itne Jesus Christ Alartetye utyernemele an-
thurre tnaketyeke. Kenhe Jesus-ele anteme arrenhanther-
renhe aremele angkeme, "Alakenhe-arle mwerre anthurre."
Alakenhe-irretyenhe Ngkarte uthene Jesus Christ uthenele-
arle arrenhantherrenhe rlterrke Ikwere-atherrenhe anther-
lenge.

2

*Arrentye Satan-eke-amparre apetyeme Jesus-enge ar-
rwekele*

¹ Atyewe Ngkarte-arenye anwerne-kenhe areye, anwerne
angketyeke ilengare-arle Jesus Christ Alartetye apetyetyen-
heke. Re arlte anyentele apetyetyenhe anwernenhe in-
gkerrenyeke anthurre apurtelhe-ilettyeke Ikwerele-arlenge
anetyeke. Alakenhe renhe anteme anwerne arrekantherre
Ikwere-akerte ilettyeke. Anwernenhe awerrirraye.

² Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye akutne-arle aneme
arlte impene yanhe-akerteke. Alakenhe ikwerenge an-
teme arrantherre arnterre itirremele atere-irremele anteye.
Arrpenhele akwele arrekantherre ayeye apale-apale ileke
nhenge ayeye yanhe akwele Utmenge Mwerre-ngentyele
akwele. Itne apeke angkeme anwerne-akerte anwerne-arle
akwele ayeye arrpenhe intelhe-ilemele yerneke Jesus-akerte
nhenge ilemele Jesus-arle akwele kele apetyekenge akwele.
Itne anteme angkeme anteye Jesus-arle akwele kele ahelhe
akngerre nhenhe-werne apetyalpeke-arle akwele. Yanhe
alakenhe arraty anetyakenhe. Jesus apetyetyakenhe ak-
wete, arrangkwe-arle.

³ Angwenhele apeke arrekantherre alakenhe urrtiyir-
remele ileme, renhe awetyale anetyeke, ikwere-ketye

untyme-irremele anaye. Urreke Jesus apetyalpetyen-henge, tyerrtye atningke anthurre Ngkarte-ketye mwernte-irretyenhe Ikwere-ketyenge untyme-irremele. Ikwere iperrengge artwe Arrentye Satan-kenhe-arle anemeke re apetyetyenhe, kenhe Arrentye Arnterte Anthurre arritnye. Kele imerte urreke awerne Ngkartele Arrentye Arnterte Anthurre ure alkngenthe akngerreke iwetyenhe akwete-ante.

⁴ Nhenge Arrentye Arnterte yanhe ahelhe akngerre nhenhe-werne apetyemele, re ayeye areye akurne-iletienhe, urrtiyirremele iletienhe itneke-akerte, arrawe-irrentye arrpenhe areyeke-arlke nhenge tyerrtye areyele-arle apenteme-akerte nhenge Altyerre ipenhe areye-arlke-akerte akwele. Re anteme akngerre anthurre akwele akelhetyenhe arrpenhe areyenge akngerre ulkere. Nhenhe ikwere ipenhe Arrentye Arnterte nhenhe Tyatye Akngerre ikwerele anetyenhele. Re anteme imerte Ngkarte anteme akwele ilelhomele.

⁵ Arrantherre-ame itelareme ayeye yanhe the arrekantherre ileke arrule anthurre? The arrekantherre ikwere-akerte ileke, Arrentye Arnterte anthurre arritnye, nhenge ayenge-arle apmere arrekantherrenge anekenge.

⁶ Lyete anteme arne iwenhe apekele renhe arrkngerte-ileme arratetyeke. Arrantherre kele akaltye aneme arne nhenhe ikwere iwenhele-arle renhe arrkngerte-ileme anwerneke arratetyeke. Nhenge Ngkarte kele mpwarelherlenge. Re Arrentye Arnterte anwerneke imernetyenhe.

⁷ Kenhe anwerne akenhe Arrentye Arnterte renhe aretyakenhe-arle, anwerne ikwere-akerte kele akaltye ware aneme. Rarle tyerrtye atningke Ngkarte-ketye kele untymelhe-ileke. Lyete anteme arrpenhe mwerrele Arrentye Arnterte renhe arrkngerte-ileme arrateketye. Ikwere ipenhe anteme, renhe-arle arrkngerte-ilemeke ipenhe Ngkartele renhe akngetyenhe apmere ahelhe akngerre nhenhenge-ntyele. Ikwere ipenhe anteme, Arrentye Arnterte imernelhetyenhe anwerneke.

⁸ Nhenge Arrentye Arnterte apetyerlenge, Jesus-ele renhe ilwetyeke-ante atwetyenhe. Re anteme renhe atwetyenhe nhenge angkentye ikwerenhele ware. Nhenge Jesus apetyalpemele, Re Alkngenthe Ikwerenhe mwerre-akerte apetyetyenhe akngerrele arrtyernerlenge, Re apetyalpetyenhe ngangkere akngerre Ikwerenhe-akerte, ngangkere akngerre Ikwerenhele Re akurne ingkirreke akethe-ante arrernetyenhe.

⁹ Yewe, alakenhe arratye anthurre. Nhenge Arrentye Satan-ele Arrentye Arnterte yernemele, re renhe

ngangkere ikwerenhe akwele anthetyenhe. Ngangkere ikwere-akerte akwele re apetyeme nhenhe-werne. Kele imerte re alhemele apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne nhenge ngangkere ikwerenhele-arle akwele iwenhe apeke renhe areye mpwarerle-apetyeke. Kenhe tyerrtye areye akenhe apatewarretyenhe anthurre arne ingkirreke rarle mpwarerlenge. Nhenge tyerrtye areyele renhe aremele, itne imerte ikwere arlkemele re Ngkarte-arteke akwele anerlenge itneke.

¹⁰ Ngangkere akurne yanhe-akertele anteme re itneke urrttyirremele itnenhe iwerre akurnele akngetyeke. Kenhe ikwere ipenhele Ngkartele itnenhe aywepelenge-arle akwete-ante. Kenhe tyerrtye areyele apeke Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte arratyte itelaretyeke, kenhe Ngkartele anteme itnenhe mwantyele-arle arntarnte-aremere. Kenhe tyerrtye nhenhe areye akenhe Ayeye Mwerre nhenheke akangkwe-irretyakenhe, itne imerte ayeye nhenhe renhe akwenpele ware awemeke, itne renhe arratyte itelaretyakenhenge-arle, itne imerte ilerremele urrttyirrentye ware akwele. Kele alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele itnenhe aywepeme.

¹¹ Alakenhe arratyte anthurre. Nhenge itne awemele, Ayeye Mwerre nhenhe renhe arratyte itelaretyakenhe Jesus-akerte. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele itnenhe mwernte-iletyeke akurrkng itnekenhe aparlpe-aparlpe-irreme-arle, kele imerte itne akurne anteme itelaretyenhenge. Ikwere ipenhele imerte, itne Arrentye Arnterte renhe anteme awemele anteme itneke re urrttyirremele ilerlenge.

¹² Angwenhele apeke Ayeye Mwerre nhenhe renhe arratyte itelaretyakenhe Jesus Christ-akerte, yanhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele itnenhe atwetyenhe. Kenhe tyerrtye yanhe areye, arratyte itelaretyakenheke-arle, akangkentye akwete-arle apale alherlte-iwemele, itirretyakenhe anemele, akurne mpwaretyeke ahentye-aneme akwetethe, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itnenhe atwetyenhe akwete.

Ngkartele Thessalonica-arenye areye akngakeme nhenge Re itnenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke

¹³ Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe anwerne-kenhe areye: Jesus Alartetye arrekhantherre ahentye anthurre aneme. Arrule anthurre nhenge urreke Ngkartele-arle arne ingkirreke mpwaretyenhenge, Re arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke akurne-ketyenge akayake-iletyenheke, arrenhantherrenhe ingkerrenyeke mwantyele arntarnte-aretyenheke. Re arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke nhenge arrantherre Renhe apentetyenhenge. Re arrenhantherrenhe Utmenge

Mwerre Ikwerenhe antheke Rarle arrenhantherrenhe arrekwele-irretyeke. Re arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele arntarnte-areme arrantherre-arle Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte arratyete itelarekenge. Lyete anteme Utnenge Mwerrele arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-antherle-aneme arratyete mwerre anerirretyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe itethe-iletienhe arlte ingkernenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne Ngkarte akwete utyernemele tnaketyeke arrekkantherre ingkirrenyekeke. Nhenhe anwerne mpwaretyeke arratyete. Anwerne Ngkarte utyernemele tnakeme anthurre arrekkantherre ingkerrenyekeke.

¹⁴ Alakenhe anteme arratyete anthurre Rarle arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke nhenge Re arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Re anwerneke Ayeye Akngerre nhenhe yerneke anwerne-arle arrekkantherre iletienhenge. Jesus anwerneke-artweye Ngkartenge akwete-ante aneme, alakenhe mwerre anthurre-arle. Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe akngakemele ineke nhenge arrantherre anteme Jesus-arteke anteme anetyenhenge nhenge arrantherre anteme Ngkartenge akwete-ante anetyenhenge. Ngkartele Jesus Christ utyerneke, arrenhantherrenhe utyernetyenhe anteye.

¹⁵ Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe anwerne-kenhe areye, rlterke akwete tnerirraye Jesus anwerneke-artweyeke, renhe apenterlte-apaye. Ayeye yanhe-arle anwerne arrekkantherre arrekwelenge ileke, renhe arratyete itelaretyeke akwete. Ayeye nhenhe-inpe awemele akwete anwerne-arle arrekkantherre intelhe-ilemeke pipe nhenhenge. Arrpenhe areye awerirretyale nhenge itne arrenhantherrenhe ayeye arrpenhe arrkernemele akaltyele-antherlenghe.

¹⁶⁻¹⁷ Ngkarte uthene Jesus Christ uthene anwerneke ahentye anthurre aneme, anwernenhe mwantyele arntarntearerle-anerremele. Ngkartele anwernenhe rlterke-ileme anwerne atere-irreme-ketye. Alakenhe ikwerenge anwerne akaltyete anteme aneme nhenge anwerne-arle ilwemele, anwerne imerte itethe-irrirtnetyenhe awethe Ikwerenge-arle. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne akwete Jesus Christ-ekke angkemele Ngkarteke anteye Re-atherre arrenhantherrenhe rlterke akwete atnyenetyeke nhenge arrantherre atere-aterere akwete ware aneketye. Nhenhe ikwere ipenhele anteme arrantherre arratyete itelaretyenhe mwerre ware anteme angkemele anetyenhenge.

Paul uthene atyewe ikwerenhe atherre uthenele Ngkarte-kenhe areye apmere Thessalonica-le apayuthneme Ngkarteke akwete angketyeke itneke

¹ Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe anwerne-kenhe areye, Ngkarteke akwete angkaye anwerneke. Renhe apayuthnaye, anwerne iparrpe alhetyeke itneke Ayeye Mwerre Jesus Christ-akerte iletyeke, nhenge tyerrtye atningke anthurrele anwernenhe awetyenhenge nhenge anwerne itneke iletyenhenge Jesus Christ-akerte nhenge apmere arrpe-anenheke. Ngkarte itneke apayuthnaye nhenge itne awemele ayeye nhenhe arratyete itelarerrirretyenhenge arrantherre-arle aneme-arteke.

² Tyerrtye arrpenhemele-arle arratyete itelaretyakenhe akwete-arle nhenge anwerne itneke ilerlenghe. Tyerrtye yanhe areye-arle akurne anthurre aneme ikerlte-irremele akwele itne aneme, itnekenge ware anteme akwete Ngkarte apayuthne anwernenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke.

³ Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe anwerne-kenhe areye, Jesus Christ anwernekenge akwetethe aneme anwernenhe impetyakenhe, re mpwaretyenhe iwenhe rarle angkeke mpwaretyeke. Re arrenhantherrenhe atnerre-iletyeke mwantyele akwete arntarnte-aremele Arrentye Satan-ele arrenhantherrenhe akurne mpwaretyeke uterneketye.

⁴ Arrantherre kele Ngkarte-kenhe areye aneme. Arrantherre kele Jesus Christ renhe arratyete itelareme, Ikwere alkngwirretyakenhele. Arrwekele-arle anwerne ayeye yanhe arrekantherre ileke nhenge ayeye renhe-arle anwerne intelhe-ileke-arlike pipe nhenheke, anwerne itelareme nhenge arrantherre-arle iwerre renhe apentemele, arrantherre-arle akwete apentetyenhe.

⁵ Anwerne Jesus Anwerneke-artweyeke angkemele Re arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-anthetyenhenge awethe-ameawethe Ngkarte-akerte. Nhenhe ipenhe arrantherre akaltye anetyenhenge nhenge Ngkarte arrekantherre ingkirrenyekeke ahentye anthurre aneme. Anwerne Ikwere akwete angkemele nhenge arrantherre rltterrke anthurre anetyenhenge Jesus-arteke tyerrtye ingkirrekeke-arle mwerre anthurre anekeke, nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe yanhe areyeke renhe-arle akwete uternemeke. Ikwere iperrenge anteme arrantherre mwerre anetyeke tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke nhenge itne arrenhantherrenhe akwete uternerlenghe apeke ahele-irrerlenghe apeke arrekantherre.

Anwerne Ngkarte-kenhe areye arnterre warrke-irretyeke

⁶ Anwerne-arle warrkene Jesus Christ-kenhe areye-arle. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre arn-terre mpwarerlte-anetyeke. Anwernenhe mwantye anthurrele awerrirraye! Anwerne aweke tyerrtye arpenhe areyele-arle akwele warrke-irretyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe. Nhenge tyerrtye angwenhe apeke apurrke-irremele aneme arrekantherrele-arlenge urrkapytyakenhe, ikwerele-arlenge anetyale-arle! Tyerrtye yanhe areyarteke apele iwerre mwerre renhe apentetyakenhe-arle nhenge anwerne-arle itnenhe akaltyele-anthemeke.

⁷ Arrantherre anwernenhe itelareme nhenge anwerne arrekantherrele-arlenge anerlenge apmere arrekantherrenhenge. Anwerne apurrke-irretyakenhe aneke, arrangkwe-arle. Anwerne arnterre anthurre urrkaperlte-aneke arrantherre anteme anwernenhe mwerrentye apentetyenhenge.

⁸ Nhenge anwerne merne arrpenhe-kenhe arlkweke, anwerne apwerte ngkweltye akweke itnenhe anthemele. Kele anwerne urrkaperlte-anetyakenhe anteme apeke, kele anwerne arrenhantherrenhe-arle ngkweltyeke apayuthnemerere. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne arnterre anthurre urrkaperlte-aneme arlte arrpe-anenhele, ingwe arrpe-anenhele.

⁹ Anwerne akngerrepate areye akwete aneme. Anwerne-arle arrenhantherrenhe akwete uternemerere anwernenhe apwerte mane anthetyeke. Kele nhenge alakenhe irreketye, anwerne arnterre anthurre urrkaperlte-aneke nhenge arrantherre anwernekenge akaltye-irretyenhenge arraye mpwaremele mwerre anetyenhenge anteye.

¹⁰ Nhenge anwerne arrekantherrenge aneke apmere arrekantherrele-arlenge, ayeye nhenhe-arle anwerne arrekantherre ileke, nhenhe anteme re: Angwenhe urrkaperle-anetyakenhe renhe merne anthetyale nhenge re arrenhantherrenhe apayuthnerlenge.

¹¹ Yewe, alakenhe arraye anthurre. Anwerne ayeye arrekantherre-akerte aweke-arle nhenge arrpenheme-arle warrke mpwareketye. Anwerne aweke-arle antime yanhe areye warrke-irretyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe-arle tyele angkerlte-anemele akwete, itne arrpenhe areyeke iterele warrke-irreme itnenhe apatelhe-ilemele.

¹² Anwerne apele warrkene Jesus Christ-kenhe areye. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne ayeye rltterrke anthurre renhe ileme tyerrtye arrpenhe yanheke arrpenhe areyeke-arle tyele angkemeke itnenhe apatelhe-ilemele, warrke-irretyakenhe anteye. Itne arnterre anthurre urrkaperlte-anetyeke merne uthene apwerte utheneke.

¹³ Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe anwerne-kenhe areye, arrantherre apeke-arle apurrke anteme awelhemele. Kenhe arrantherre arrpenhe areye mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke akwete-arle.

¹⁴ Kele arrpenhe Ngkarte-kenhele apeke akiwarre-irremele pipe nhenheke anwerneke-ngentyele nhenge urrkaperlte-anetyakenhe, kele renhe alkngetherre ilaye tyerrtye arrpenhe areyenge. Ikwere-ketye arlengenge anetyeke anteme re imerte apure-irrerlenghe, akngarte-iwelhetyenhenge.

¹⁵ Tyerrtye yanhe re Ngkarte-kenhe akwete aneme, re atyewe arrekantherrenhe akwete anemele. Ikwere akangkemele anaye. Ikwere akwete angkemele urkapetyeke alpetyenhenge.

Paul-ele anteme pipe nhenhe renhe intelhe-ileme uyerrelhe-ilemele

¹⁶ Jesus Christ-ele tyerrtye areye atyenpelhe-ileme. Anwerne Ikwere angkeme arrekantherre nhenge Re arrenhantherrenhe akwetethe atyenpelhe-iletienhenge nthenhe-erne re apeke arrantherre alherlte-iweme. Anwerne Ikwere angkeme Re arrekantherrele-arlenghe akwete-ante anetyeke.

¹⁷ Ayenge Paul angkeme arrekantherre ayenge-arle mw-erre aneme. Ayenge alakenhe akwete angkeme ayeye atyinhe areye intelhe-ilemele iltye atyinhele. Nhenge arrantherre pipe nhenhe renhe aremele kele arrantherre akaltye anetyeke tharle intelhe-ilekenge.

¹⁸ The Jesus Christ Anwerneke-artweye apayuthneme arrenhantherrenhe akwete mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke. Kele.

1 Timothy

Pipe arrekwenye nhenhe Paul-elarle intelhe-ilemeke artwe Timothy-ke

¹ Timothy, the Paul-ele pipe nhenhe ngkwenge intelhe-ileme yernemele. Arrule anthurre Ngkartele angkentye Ikwerenhe antheke angwenhele-arle apeke nhenge Jesus Christ arratye itelareme re akwele Ikwerele-arlenge akwete anthurre anetyenhenge. Alakenhe ikwere anteme Re Jesus anwerneke-werne yerneke. Anwerne Jesus Christ-ante arratye itelareme. Anwerne-arle akaltye aneme Jesus-arle apetye-alpeme, alakenhe ikwere anteme anwerne ikwere akarelheme. Ngkartele anwernenhe mwantye-mwantye ilemele itetheke mpwareme, anwerne-arle Jesus arratye itelaremenge. Re-atherre ayenge mwantyele akngakeke ikwere-atherre ayenge urrkapetyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge urrkaperle-aneme ayeye akngerre akngernetyeke Ikwerenhe arrpenhe Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke iletyeke.

² Timothy, ayenge ngkwenge ilkelheme anthurre unte-arle alere atyinhe anthurre-arteke anemenge, unte-arle Ngkartele atyewe-irreke atyengenge. Ayenge angkeme Ngkartele Jesus Christ anwerneke-artweyeke-arle alakenhe: "Akngeyaye, ayenge Ngkwenge angkeme Unte-arle Timothy mwantye-mwantye iletyeke, renhe mwantyele arntarnte-aremele, nhenge re mwerre anthurre anetyenhenge."

Paul-ele Timothy ileme itneke iletyeke ayeye arratye-akerte

³ Urreke ayenge apmere Macedonia-werne alhetyenhenge, the ngenhe ileke apmere Ephesus yanhele akwete anetyeke. The ngkwenge ileke artwe akngerrepate tyatye-arenhe areye-akerte tyerrtye areyeke-arle akurne-akurne ayeye ilerlte-anemeke. The ngenhe ileke apmere yanhele akwete anetyeke unte-arle artwe yanhe areye ntertelhe-iletyeke. The ngkwenge awethe ileme pipe nhenheke intelhe-ilemele tharle arrekwele ngkwenge ileke-arteke, unte artwe yanhe areye iletyeke ayeye akurne areye iletyale.

⁴ Tyerrtye Ngkarte awentye akngerre areye-arle, itne arrpenhe areye akaltyele-antheme arratye Ngkarte-akerte. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe yanhe-arenhe areyele akenhe ayeye mwerre iletyakenhe itneke, arrangkwe-arle. Itne-arle

akwele ayeye arrulenye areye ilerlte-aneme. Itne akwele itnenhe akaltyele-antheme arritnye tyerrtye arrule-arle anekeke areye-akerte. Itne akwete anthurre ileme ayeye alakenhe areye-akerte atyenpe-irretyakenhele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, Ngkarteke-artweye areye akwete ahele-ahele akerreme.

⁵ Timothy, Ngkarteke-artweye areyeke angketyeke al-haye itne anthelhetyeke Ngkarteke. Ngkarte arne ingkirreke mwerreke-arle areye itirremele aneme. Itnenhe ilaye mwerre areyeke-ante itirremele anetyeke, iwenhe apeke renhe arraty mwerre ware mpwaretyeke Ngkartele-arteke. Itnenhe ilaye ayeye Jesus-kenhe awetyeke iwerre ikwerenhe-ante apentetyeke. Nhenge itne alakenhe mwerre mpwaremele, kele itne tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke-arlike ahentye anteme aneme. Alakenhe renhe anwerne itneke ahentye-aneme mpwaretyeke.

⁶ Artwe areye, ayeye akurne-arle akaltyele-anthemeke, apale alheke-arle Ngkarte-ketye untyeme-irremele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itne Ngkarteke ahentye-anetyakenhe anteme aneme, itne tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke anteme ahentye-anetyakenhe. Itne arrpenhe itnekenge akwetethe ahele-ahele akerreme.

⁷ Artwe yanhe areye, itne-arle artwe ampwe angkentye Moses-kenheke akutne. Kele imerte itne akwele angkentye Moses-kenhele akwete akaltyele-anthemele. Nhenhe areye itirreme itne akwele ingkerrenyekeke akaltye, itne ilelheme itne-arle angkentye yanheke akaltye aneme akwele. Kenhe arrangkwe-arle, itne-arle itelaretyakenhe, arrangkwe akwete-arle.

⁸ Kenhe anwerne nhenhe-arteke itirreme: Anwerne akaltye aneme angkentye Moses-kenhe-arle mwerre aneme. Angkentye yanhe mwerre tyerrtye areyeke akaltye-irretyeke, akurne-ketye impelhetyenhenge anteme.

⁹ Kenhe nhenhe arrpenheke-arle anwerne-arle itirreme: Tyerrtye arrpenheme mwerre aneme Ngkarteke. Angkentye Akngerre Ikwerenhe Re artwe Moses antheke, kenhe angkentye yanhe akenhe tyerrtye akurne areyeke-ante ware mwerre anerlenghe. Angkentye Akngerre yanhe Re Moses antheke tyerrtye akurne-arle-irreke areyeke, akurne akwete-arle mpwarerlte-anemeke, yanhe areye iwerre akurne-arle apentemeke Ngkartenge untyeme-irreke-arle areyeke. Tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele akwete-arle akurne mpwareme. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele akwenpele awemele, kele imerte mpwaretyakenhe-arle, itne Ngkarteke akangkwe-irretyakenhe akwete. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele angkentye awemele, itne akenhe akurne akwete-

arle mpwaremele anteme. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele anyikwe apeke meykwe apeke ilwetyeke-ante atwerlenghe. Kenhe arrpenhe areyele tyerrtye arrpenhe areye ilwetyeke atwerlenghe.

¹⁰ Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye akenhe alheme anewe arrpenhe-kenhe anyelknghele intetyeke mpwareme. Artwe anyente artwe arrpenhenge interreme nhenge artwe arrpenhe akwele arelhe-arteke-arle akwele. Kenhe arrpenhe areyele akenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe arntirrkwemele, akunye areye-arle, itnenhe urrkapetyeke uterneme. Kenhe arrpenhe areye arrpenhe areyeke urrtirremele angkepangkeme. Kele imerte tyerrtye arrpenhe nhenhe areyele itnenhe court-werne-atheke anteme akngemele itne imerte awethe urrtirremele. Arne nhenhe areye akurne anthurre-arle. Ngkartele Moses angkentye akngerre antheke, re nhenge tyerrtye akurne areye arraty-ilettyeke, yanhe areye angkentye arraty nhenhenge-arle impelhemeke akwete, akurne arrpenhe mpwaremele.

¹¹ Ayeye arratyentye Ngkartele-arle ayenge anthekeke nhenge the anteme tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke ilettyenhenge. Yewe, Ngkarte mwerre anthurre! Ayeye Mwerre Ikwerenhe mwerre anteye.

Paul Ngkartele akangkeme

¹² Ayenge akangkeme Jesus Christ anwerneke-artweyeke rarle ayenge rltarrke anthurre ilekenghe. Rarle ayenge itelareme arrule anthurre iperre, kele arrule anthurhenge ipenhe re angkeke, "Paul-ele ayenge awetyenhe-arle." Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme re ayenge akngakeke Ikwere warrke-irretyeke.

¹³ Kenhe urreke ayenge Ngkartele atyewe-irretyenhenge, arrwekele awerne-arle ayenge Jesus-akerte akurne angket-yarte, Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke ahele-irremele itnenhe atwet-yarte. Ayenge-arle ahe-akngerre anthurre anetyarte, akutne aneke arne akurne itneke-akerte the mpwaretyame. Ayenge Jesus-eke akangkwe-irretyakenhe aneke, akutne aneke Ikwere. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, Ngkarte atyenge alhwarrpe-irreke.

¹⁴ Yewe, Ngkartele imernemele Rarle atyenge ahentye-aneke ayenge mwantyele arntarnte-aremele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge Jesus-eke-ante ware anerle-aneme. Ayenge Ikwere ware anteme aneme Renhe awemele, Ngkarte-arenhe areye mwantye arntarnte-aremele.

¹⁵ Timothy-aye, the ngenhe ayeye nhenhe-akerte ilettyeke ahentye aneme, nhenge ayeye arraty mwerre anthurre

nhenhe-akerte. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, anwerne ingkirrekele renhe arratyte itelaretyeke renhe atnyenemele: Apmere ahelhe nhenhele anwerne ingkirreke anthurre akurne-arle. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Jesus apetyeke anwerneke ilwetyeke anwernenhe ilweketye atnyenetyeke. Ayenge Paul, ayenge akurne anthurre antime aneme, tyerrtye arrpenhe areyenge-arle awethe akurne anthurre ulkere.

¹⁶ Arratyte apelaye. Ayenge tyerrtye arrpenhe areyenge akurne ulkere, itnekenge akurne anthurre ulkere. Alakenhe-arle ayenge anetyarte, kenhe Ngkarte atyenge akwete-arle mwerre anerlunge. Urreke-awerne, tyerrtye atningke anthurrele anteme Jesus Christ arratyte itelaretyenhe, itne anteme ikwerenge anteme akwete-ante anetyenhe, kenhe re akenhe tyerrtye areyenge-arle anetyenhe akwete-ante antime. Ngkarte atyenge arrwekele mwerre akngerre aneke kele arrpenhe areyele anteme aretyenhenge Ngkarte-arle akurne areyeke akwete ahentye aneme. Re anteme itnenhe itethe-ileme ilweketyenge atwetyakenhele.

¹⁷ Anwerne ingkirrekele Ngkarte utyernemele tnakewar-retyeke. Rarle impene anthurre, Rarle tyerrtye ingkirrekeke Alartetye anthurre aneme akwetethe. Rarle irrkaye, ilwetyakenhe anetyenhenge, arrangkwe-arle! Anwerne Ikwere alyelhemele akwete aneye!

Paul-ele Timothy ileme Angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe-ante ware apenterle-anetyeke

¹⁸ Timothy, unte atyenge alere-arteke. Nhenge aknger-repate tyatyte-arenye areyele ngenhe akngerrepate tyatyte-kenhe anetyeke mpwareke, itne ilye akaperte ngkwineheke arrernewarremele Ngkarteke angkerrirremele ngkwenge. Itne ngenhe ileke urrkaperle-anetyeke tyatyte arrpenhe areyele-arlunge. The anteme ayeye nhenhe ngkwenge awethe ileme re-anteme tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele-arle ngenhe ilekeke-arteke. Nhenge unte ayeye nhenhe awemele kwene anthurrele atnyenemele, kele unte imerte irraweye anthurre-arteke rlterrke anthurre tnemele Ngkarteke, unte imerte rlterrke tnemele arrentye Satan-ketye. Unte imerte warrkene mwerre akngerre Ngkarteke apmere Ephesus ikwerele.

¹⁹ Nhenge unte ayeye atyinhe nhenheke itirremele, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme unte Jesus arratyte akwete itelaremele, ikwere akangkwe-irremele akwete. Unte anteme arratyte anetyeke mwerre mpwaremele akwete apure-irreketye. Tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele Jesus awemele

apentetyarte. Ikwere iperre-ngentyele itne akenhe akurne mpwareke apure anetyange, arrangkwe-arle. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, itne iwerre apalenge alheme, Ngkartenge untyeme-irremele.

²⁰ Artwe yanhe atherre Hymenaeus uthene Alexander uthene, re-atherre akurne anerle-anerreke. Re-atherre Ngkartenge untyeme-irreke-arle, Ikwere-ketye akurne angkeke. Kenhe the renhe-atherrenhe arrentye Satan-terne-atheke antheme Re anteme renhe-atherrenhe atwetyenhenge. Kele re apeke renhe-atherrenhe atwerleng, alakenhe ikwerenge, urreke apeke imerte re-atherre Ngkarteke angketyeke itirreme ratherre akurne angketyale-arle anemere.

2

Paul-ele Timothy ileme Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe areye-arlike nthakenhe Ngkarteke angketyeke arrpenhe areyeke

¹ The Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke ilettyeke ahentye aneme, nhenge arrantherre Ngkarteke angkerleng Ikwere akangkemele angketyeke, Renhe akwete anthurre apayuthnetyeke tyerrtye ingkirreke mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke.

² Ngkarteke akwete angkaye government-eke pwathe areyeke apmere arrekatherrenhele, Ngkarte apayuthnetyeke government apmere arrpenhe-arenye areyeke, apmere ahelhe akngerre nhenhele-arle anemeke. Nhenge arrantherre Ngkarte apayuthnemele itneke alakenhe, anwerne ingkirreke anteme mwerre anetyenhenge. Nhenge Ngkarteke anwerne alakenhe angkeme itneke, kele anwerne Ngkarte utyernemele tnakewarreme arraty mwerre anetyenhenge arrpenhe areyeke.

³ Nhenge anwerne Ngkarte alakenhe apayuthnemele itneke, kele mwerre-arle. Alakenhe mpwaremele anwerne Ngkarte akangketyeke mpwareme. Rarle anwernenhe ingkirrenyeke mwantye anthurrele arntarnte-areme, Rarle athewe anwernenhe itetheke mpwareme.

⁴ Re tyerrtye ingkirrekeke ahentye anthurre aneme, anwernenhe ingkirreke mwantyele arntarnte-aremele. Re ahentye aneme anwernenhe itetheke mpwaretyeke. Ayeye Mwerre Ikwerenhe arraty anthurre-arle. Re ahentye-aneme tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurre Ayeye Mwerre nhenheke akalttye-irretyeke.

⁵ Re Ngkarte anyente ware aneme tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurreke. Jesus Christ arraty aneke tyerrtye mwerre

akngerre arratye. Re anyentele tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurre ipeltye-ileme Ngkarteke.

⁶ Rarle anwerneke ilwetyeke anthelheke, rarle tyerrtye ingkirreke itetheke mpwaretyeke. Arrule anthurre Ngkarte ayeye nhenhe iletakenhe aneke, arrangkwe-arle. Re anteme Ikwere-arrpe ilelheme, "Kele The ayeye nhenhe lyete iletaye aneme tyerrtye areyeke." Kele lyete anwerne akaltye anteme aneme. Anwerne itelareme Ngkarte-arle ahentye aneme ingkirreke anthurre itetheke mpwaretyeke.

⁷ Nhenhe arratye anthurre. Ngkarte ayenge akngakemele ineke. Ikwere-iperre, ayenge urrkaperle-aneme Ayeye Mwerre Ikwerenhe akngernetyeke tyerrtye ingkirreke, Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe areyele-arlenge. Re ayenge yernetyakenhe Jew-arenye areye-werne-atheke. Re ayenge arrpenhe yanhe areye-werne yerneke, Jew anetyakenhe areye-werne, itneke Ayeye Mwerre iletaye, itnenhe akaltyle-anthetyeke angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe Jesus-akerte.

Paul-ele artwe areye uthene arelhe areye uthene Ngkarte-kenhe ileme arne iwenhe-ante iwenhe-ante mpwaretyeke

⁸ Artwe Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke ilaye, tyatye arrpenhe-arenye areye-arle Ngkarteke mwerre anerlte-anetyeke. Nhenge itne Ngkarteke angketyeke ahentye-aneme, ilye itnekenhe akertne-iletaye alkere-werne-atheke Ikwere-werne-atheke. Kenhe urreke Ngkarteke angketyenhenge, itne tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke ahele-irretyale anetyeke, ahele akerryale anetyeke.

⁹ Arelhe Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke angkaye: Nhenge itne apeke alte mwerre akngerre-ilelhemele, mantere alkarle akngerreke irrpeme, arne gold amulte-kenhe-akerte, ahentye-kenhe-arlike, itne imerte tyatye-werne alhemele artwe areyele-arle akwele itnenhe aretyenhenge mwerre akngerre anthurre akwele, alakenhe akurne anthurre. Itne itneke-arrpe ware itirrewarretyakenhe anetyeke.

¹⁰ Arelhe yanhe areye itne-arrpe-arle Ngkarte-kenhe areye akelheme, itne itirremele akwele Ngkarteke mwerre anemeke-athene, itne akenhe arrpenhe areyeke-amparre arntarnte-aretyeke. Nhenge itne itne-arrpe itirremele aneme ameke-ameke-arelhemele aneme, alakenhe akurne anthurre.

¹¹ Arelhe yanhe areye, nhenge itne apurte-irremele tyatye akngerreke, itne nterte anetyeke Ngkarte-akerteke akaltye-irretyenhenge. Nhenhe ipenhe artwe areyele itnenhe akaltyle-anthetyenhenge ayeye akngerre nhenhe-akertele, kele itne mwantye anthurrele awemele anerlenge nhenge

artwe areye angkerlenge. Itneke ahele-ahele aketyale anetyeke.

¹² The Paul-ele arelhe areye ntertelhe-ileme, tyatye akngerre kwenele angkeme-ketye. Itne artwe areye akaltyele-anthetyeke arrangkwe, itne artwe areyeke alartetye anetyeke arrangkwe. Kele the arelhe areye ileme itne-arle nterte anetyeke tyatye akngerre kwenele.

¹³ The ngkwenge ileme iwenheke-arle ayenge ahentye-aneme itne nterte-irretyeke. Arrule anthurre, Ngkartele Adam-eke-amparre arrpmerneke. Kele imerte Re arelhe Eve arritnye anteme arrpmerneke.

¹⁴ Arrentye Satan-ele-arle Adam urrtyrremele uter-netyakenhele aneke, arrangkwe-arle. Arrentye Satan-ele Eve-ke-amparre urrtyrremele uterneke. Kele ikwere ipenhe anteme, arelhe Eve-le akurne mpwaremele Arrentye Satan aweke-arle-iperre Ngkartenge untyeme-irreke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the arelhe areye ntertelhe-ileme itnenhe ayakemele akaltyele-anthemye-ketye, itne anteme akwele artwe areyeke pwathe aneketyenge.

¹⁵ Kenhe arelhe areyele apeke Ngkarte arratye akwete itelareme, itne Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe areye arntarntearemele, mwerre aneme Ngkarte-werne-atheke, tnakel-hetyakenhe anetyeke, kele Ngkarte anteme-arle itneke akangkentye akngerre anthurre. Nhenge arelhele apeke ampe akweke atnyenemele, kele Ngkartele renhe arntarnteareme akwete akurne-irreketyenge.

3

Paul-ele nhenhe Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke ileme tyatye-ke alartetye areye mwantyele akngaketyeke

¹ The ayeye arratye nhenhe arrekanttherre ileme. Angwenhe apeke-arle ahentye-aneme tyatye-ke akngerrepate anetyeke tyatye arrpenhe areyele-arlenge, alakenhe mwerre-arle.

² Alakenhe anetyeke, kele tyerrtye yanhe re mwantye anthurre anetyeke nthakenhe-arle re anetyeke iwerre arratye interte-akemele, akurne mpwaretyale Ngkartekte. Alakenhe ikwerenge-athewe artwe re arelhe anyente-ante ware-akerte anetyeke. Arerte-kwenye anetyeke, akurne-akurne angketyeke arrangkwe. Nhenge ipenye apmere arrpenhe-ngentyele apeke apetyerlenge, re tyerrtye yanhe renhe akngirtnetyeke apmere ikwerenhe-werne ankwe-intetyeke. Re akaltye anthurre anetyeke nthakenhe-akenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye akaltyele-anthetyeke.

³ Kele nhenge re apeke ngkwarle akweke ware antyweme, kele mwerre-arle, re akngerre antywetyale anetyeke, akweke ware. Re arerte-arerte-irretyeke arrangkwe ngkwarle akngerre-arle iperreng. Re mwerre anetyeke tyerrtye arpenhe areyeke, itneke ahele-irretyeke arrangkwe, itnenhe atwetyeke arrangkwe. Re apwerteke ankeye-irretyeke arrangkwe.

⁴⁻⁵ Artwe nhenhele anteme meye ikwerenheke-amparre mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke anewikwe-arlike ampe akweke ikwerenhe-arlike. Nhenge artwe nhenhele apeke arelhe anewikwe ampe akweke ikwerenhe areye mwantyele arntarnte-aretyakenhe, nthakenhe-arle-ame re tyerrtye arrpenhe tyatye-arenye areye arntarnte-aretyenhe? Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, nhenge tyerrtye nhenhe re apeke tyatye akngerreke urrkaperle-anetyeke, re anteme meye ikwerenheke-amparre mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke, anewikwe-arlike, ampe akweke ikwerenhe areye-arlike. Re ampe akweke ikwerenhe areye akaltyele-anthetyeke, ikwere akangkwe-irremele anetyeke ahele-irretyeke arrangkwe.

⁶ Artwe angwenhe apeke-arle Ngkarte-kenhe aneke arrule akngerrenge-ntyele, nhenge re apeke ahentye-aneme tyatye-arenye arrpenhe areyeke urrkaperle-anetyeke, kele alakenhe mwerre anthurre-arle. Kenhe artwe nhenhe apeke re akenhe Ngkarte-kenhe apmwerrike ware-ngentyele, nhenge re apeke ahentye-aneme iparrpe anthurre tyatye-ke akngerrepate anetyeke, re apeke tnakelhemele ware, ayeye ilelhemele rarle mwerre anthurre akwele. Kenhe Ngkartele renhe iwetyenhe, Rarle arrentye Satan iweke-arteke.

⁷ Kele nhenge artwe nhenhe apeke ahentye-aneme tyatye-ke akngerrepate impene anetyeke tyatye arrpenhe areyele-arlenge, nhenge tyatye-arenye kwenye areyele apeke renhe mwerre akwele areme, kele alakenhe mwerre anthurre-arle. Kele mwerre-arle artwe nhenhe re tyatye-ke akngerrepate irretyeke. Kele nhenge tyerrtye tyatye-arenye kwenye areye-arle ikwere ahentye-anetyakenhe tyatye-ke akngerrepate anetyeke, nhenge itne angkeme re akurnenge, kele artwe yanhe re apure-irremele anetyeke, kenhe arrentye Satan-ele anteme renhe ineme, re akurne akwete mpwaretyenhenge.

Paul-ele tyatye alartetye areye ileme nthakenhe-akenhe mwantyele akngaketyeke yanhe areye tyatye-ke-arle urrkaperlte-anetyenhenge

⁸ Nhenge tyerrtye angwenhe apeke ahentye-aneme urkapentye akngerre anetyeke tyatye akngerreke, re mwerre anthurre anetyeke. Re urrtiyirretyeke arrangkwe ayeye aratye ilemele ware, apwerte ngkweltyeke ankeye akngerre-irretyeke arrangkwe.

⁹ Warrkene tyatye-arenye yanhe re ayeye mwerre arratye akwete itelaremele, renhe arrpenhe areyeke ilemele, ayeye mwerre nhenge Ngkarte-arle anwerneke imernekeke Jesus-akerte. Re anteme apure-irretyeke arrangkwe. Nhenge re apeke akurne mpwaremele, kele re ikwere-arrpe itirremele anetyeke imerte akangkwe-irremele Ngkarteke. Re iwenhe apeke renhe akurne mpwaretyeke arrangkwe, kenhe re ayeye mwerre renhe mwantyele atnyeneme, Ngkarte-arle anwerneke imerneke-arle.

¹⁰ Warrkene tyatye-arenye yanhe re, urreke arrantherre renhe akngaketyenhenge renhe arrkernetyekeke-amparre renhe arrantherre aretyenhenge iwenhe-arteke-arle re anerlunge, nhenge re apeke-arle iwerre mwerrele alhemeke. Warrkene nhenhe re mwerrentyeke-amparre aneme Ngkarteke. Kele nhenge re apeke mwerre aneme, akurne mpwaretyakenhe, kele arrantherre renhe inetyeke tyatye-ke urrkaperle-anetyeke.

¹¹ Alakenhe akenhe antime aneme, nhenge arelhe apeke ahentye-aneme tyatye-le urrkaperle-anetyeke tyatye-arenye areyeke, kele re mwerre anthurre anetyeke. Arelhe nhenhe re tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke tyele angketyeke arrangkwe, itne-akerte ayeye anteke-ilettyeke arrangkwe, itneke urrtiyirretyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Arelhe nhenhe mwerrentyeke-amparre anerlunge Ngkarte-werne-atheke, iwerre mwerrele anetyeke Ngkarteke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele anteme renhe itelaretyenhenge, alakenhenge re.

¹² Kenhe artwe yanhe tyatye-ke-arle urrkaperle-anetyeke ahentye-aneme, re arelhe anewe anyente-ante ware-akerte anetyeke. Re mikwe, arelhe anewe ikwerenhe ampe akweke ikwerenhe areye mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke. Re ampe akweke ikwerenhe areye akaltyele-anthetyeke ikwere-arlke itne akangkwe-irremele anetyeke ahele-irretyakenhe.

¹³ Tyerrtye angwenhele urrkapentye mwerre anthurre mpwareme tyatye-le, kele re Jesus renhe arratye itelaremele. Re atere kwenye alhemele, re atnerre anthurre alhemele Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte ilettyeke tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke. Kenhe Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe areyele renhe mwerre anthurre akeme. Alakenhe ikwerenge an-

teme, nhenge angwenhe apeke ahentye-aneme urrkaperle-anetyeke tyatye akngerre-arenye areyeke, kele alakenhe urrkapentye mwerre anthurre-arle.

Ayeye impene nhenhe anteme Jesus-akerte

¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Timothy-aye, ayenge apmere ngkwinshe-werne alhetyeke. Ayenge apeke alhetyenhe, ayweke, ayenge apeke arne iwenhele apeke ayenge ayaketyenhe ngkwenge-werne alheketye. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, the ayeye nhenhe pipe-ke intelhe-ileme ngkwenge yernetyeke nhenge unte Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe yanhe areye akaltyele-anthetyeke ngkwengenge-arle apurte-irremeke areye. Ngkarte akwete-ante aneme, kele arrantherre ampe Ikwerenhe areye anteme anerlunge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, the arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-anthetyeke, nhenge arrantherre iwerre mwerrele akwetele anetyeke Ngkarteke. Anwerne Ngkarte-arenye areye, Ikwerenge-ntyale ayeye arraty nhenhe inemele, anwerne mwerre anteme aneme.

¹⁶ Ngkartele ayeye akngerre nhenhe anwerneke imerneke anwerne renhe itelaretyenhenge. Ayeye impene nhenhele-arle alakenhe ileme: Jesus ahelhe nhenhele inteke anwerne-arteke. Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhele Renhe itethe-ileke. Kenhe arntyale areyele Renhe areke Ngkartele-arlunge tnerlunge. Nhenhe-arle Ayeye Ikwerenhe-arle, tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele kele Ayeye Mwerre nhenhe akngeke apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne. Tyerrtye ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyele renhe awemele arraty itelarerrir-retyenhenge. Kenhe re Ngkartele-arlunge alkerale anteme anerlunge.

4

Tyerrtye arrpenheme Ngkartenge utepe-irretyenhe

¹ Nhenhe-arle akenhe Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhele ayenge ileme. Urreke ahelhe akngerre nhenhe uyerretyenhenge, arrpenheme Ngkarte-kenhe areye akwele, itne akangkwe-irremele arrentye Satan-arenye areyeke, arrentye urrtirrentye akngerre Satan-kenhe. Itne Ngkartenge utepe-irretyenhe arrentye areyele-arle itnenhe akaltyele-antherlunge.

² Tyerrtye yanhe areye ayeye arrpenhe areyele-arle akaltyele-anthemeke, itne apure anetyakenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme nhenhe areyele urrtirremele ileme.

³ Alakenhe ikwerenge itne tyerrtye mwerre areye Ngkarte-ketye akngeme, itneke urrtirremele ilemele. Itne arrpenhe areyeke ileme anewe akerryakenhe anetyeke. Itnenhe ileme merne arrpenheme areye-arle arlkwetyeke

arrangkwe. Alakenhe akurne anthurre-arle. Ngkartele ingkirreke anthurre anwerneke mpwareke, anwerne anteme merne ingkirreke arlkwetyeke nhenge anwerne Jesus-anteke akangkwe-irremele anetyenhenge Ayeye Mwerre ikwerenhe arraty awemele anemele. Re merne ingkirreke anwerneke mpwareke, anwerne ikwere akangketyenhenge, kele imerte merne ingkirreke iwenhe apeke renhe ipmentye-ipmentyeke arlkwemele.

⁴ Arne ingkirreke anthurre Ngkartele mpwareke, arne mwerre anthurre. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, nhenge urreke arlkwetyenhenge anwerne Ikwere akangkemele angketyeke, ikwere ipenhele anwerne merne iwenhe apeke renhe arlkwetyenhenge iparrpe anthurre. Ngkarte angkeme alakenhe mwerre anthurre-arle.

⁵ Urreke anwerne merne arlkwetyenhenge, anwerne angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe read-eme-ilemele Ikwere akangkemele angkeme. Ngkarte angkeme alakenhe mwerre anthurre-arle. Re anwerneke akangkemele merne iwenhe apeke renhe arlkwetyeke.

Paul-ele Timothy ileme nthakenhe warrke mwerre mpwaretyeke tyaty ikwerele

⁶ Timothy-aye, nhenge unte Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe areye nhenhe areye akaltyele-anthemele, kele unte urrkapentye akngerre mwerre anthurre aneme Jesus Christ-eke tyaty ikwerele. Angkentye Jesus-kenhe arraty anthurre. Unte akwete akaltye-irretyeke nhenge utnenge ngkwins atnerre akwete anetyenhenge. Ayeye impene yanhe akwete apenterle-anaye.

⁷ Irlpe artepele awaye tyerrtye arrpenhe yanhe areye, ayeye arrulenye ware-arle ilemeke. Ayeye yanhe areye akurne. Mwerre akwete urrkaperle-anaye itethe-itethe akwete anemele, awethe-ame-awethe akwete Ngkarte-kenhe ayeyenge akaltye-irraye nhenge unte mwantye akwete anetyenhenge Ngkarteke.

⁸⁻⁹ Timothy, ayeye nhenhe tharle ngkwenge ilettyeke ahentye-aneme, ayeye mwerre anthurre, arraty anthurre-arle. Anwerne ingkirreke anthurre ayeye nhenheke akangkwe-irretyeke. Tyerrtye arrpenheme atypepe-atypepe-irremele mpwarelhomele, tyerrtye itnekenhe akwele rlterrke-irretyenhenge. Wale, alakenhe mwerre antime. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye iwerre mwerrele aneme Ngkarte-werne-atheke-arlike, alakenhe-arle itne utnenge itnekenhe rlterrke-ileme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme tyerrtye nhenhe areye Ngkarteke ware aneme, lyetenye,

urreke anteye. Yewe, ayeye nhenhe arratyé anthurre tharle ngkwenge ileme.

¹⁰ Ngkarte itethe akwete-ante aneme. Re anwernenhe ingkirreke anthurre mwantyele arntarnte-areme itetheke mpwaremele. Alakenhe mwerre anthurre. Kenhe angwenhele Ngkarte mwantye-mwantye aweme, Re itnenhe mwantyele arerle-aneme, itnenhe mwantyele atnyenerle-aneme. Anwerne Ngkarte-kenhe alakenhe re aneme, anwerne Ikwere mwantye-mwantye anemele. Anwerne imerte itethe akwete-ante Ikwerenge anemele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne Ikwere urrkapentye akngerre itethe-itethele mpwaretyeke Ikwere ware anetyeke iwerre Ikwerenhe apentemele arratyé anetyeke.

¹¹ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, unte Ngkarte-kenhe areye angkentye nhenhe areye akaltyele-anthetyeke itne awetyenhege arratyé renhe apentetyeke.

¹² Timothy, unte-arle artwe akwerrke ware. Itne apeke ngenhe awetyakenhe unte-arle artwe akwerrke ware anemenge. Kenhe itne akenhe ngenhe arratyé renhe awetyeke. Itneke arratyé re unte angketyeke. Kenhe nge akenhe Ngkarteke arratyé anaye. Tyerrtye arrpenhe yanhe areyeke ahentye-anemele itnenhe arntarnte-araye. Ngkarte arratyé itelarerle-anaye. Arelhe wenke areye impaye, itneke alhirretyale, arne akurne areye impaye. Kele imerte itne ngenhe angwaremele.

¹³ Unte anteme tyatye-arenye itneke akwete Angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe yanhenge read-eme-ilaye, Ayeye Mwerre ikwere-akerte ilemele, itnenhe akaltyele-anthemele akwete, itne anteme mwerre arratyé akwete anetyenhege.

¹⁴ Timothy-aye, unte-ame itelareme nhenge Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhele ngangkere akngerre Ikwerenhe ngkwenge-arleke arrerneke? Ngkartele ngangkere Ikwerenhe ngenhe antheke unte tyatye akngerrenge urrkapentye akngerre mpwaretyenhege. Unte-ame itelareme tyatye-arenye arrpenhe yanhe areye, Ngkarteke angkentye akngerre areye-arle? Unte-ame itelareme tyatye-arenye akngerrepate areye, ampwe areye-inpe ilye itnekenhe-arle arrernekeke ngkwenge-arleke ngenhe mpwaretyeke. Itne Ngkarteke angkerrirremele ngkwenge, kele imerte unte ngangkere akngerre ineke. Ngkarte ngkwenge ahentye-aneme akwete urrkapentye akngerre renhe mpwaretyeke ngangkere akngerre ikwere-akertele.

¹⁵ Akwete anthurre apentetyeke ingkirreke tharle ngkwenge pipe nhenheke intelhe-ilekeke. Nhenge unte itnenhe akwete apenterle-anemele, kele Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe

areyele ngenhe areme urrkapentye akngerre mpwar-erlenge, itne anteme itelaretyenhenge unte-arle Ngkarteke arraty warrke-irreme.

¹⁶ Mwantye arelhomele anetyeke, unte anteme ker-tyelheketye iwerre akurnele alheketye. Unte mwantye itirremele anetyeke angkentye Jesus-kenhe Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe areye renhe akaltyele-anthaye itne arraty anetyenhenge. Unte apeke ngkwengeke-amparre arntarnte-arelhome akurne alheketye, unte apeke Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe areye mwerrentye akaltyele-anthemele, alakenhe ikwerenge unte iwerre akurne-ketye arlenge anetyeke. Alakenhe anteme unte Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe areye itethe-iletayeke unte-arteke.

5

Paul-ele Timothy ileme arrpenhe Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke mwerrantyele iletayeke

¹⁻² Tyaty ngkwinhale, nhenge arelhe ampwe apeke artwe ampwe apeke kerrtielhomele iwerre akurne-werne irreme apeke, itneke mwantye-mwantye iletayeke ahele-irretyale, unte-arle meye uthene akngeye utheneke angketyarte-arteke. Kele apeke anteye itne iwerre mwerrele anteme anetyenhenge. Artwe akwerrke anteme apeke ker-tyelhomele, iwerre akurne-werne irremele apeke, ikwere mwantye angkaye mwantye-mwantye renhe ilemele nhenge unte-arle atyeye ngkwinkeke angkeme-arteke. Kele re iwerre mwerrele anteme anetyenhenge. Awenke akweke anteme apeke kerrtielhomele, iwerre akurne-werne irremele apeke, ikwere mwantye angkaye mwantye-mwantye renhe ilemele nhenge unte-arle atyeye ngkwinkeke angkepangkeme-arteke. Kele re anteme-arle iwerre mwerrele alhetyenhenge. Kenhe unte apeke awenke areyeke itirremele aremele ahentye-anemele, kele alakenhe akurne anthurre-arle.

Paul-ele Timothy ileme warlekwerte areye mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke

³ Timothy-aye, Ngkarte-kenhe areye alakenhe-arle ilaye: nhenge arelhe warlekwerte apeke aneme arrekantherrenge renhe arrpenhele mwantyele arntarnte-aretyakenhe, kele arrantherre tyaty akngerre-arenye areyele mwantyele renhe arntarnte-aretyeke.

⁴ Alakenhe rarle Ngkarte anwerneke angkeme: Artweye akwele areye-arle arrenhantherrenhe amangelhe-ileke, itne arrekantherrenheke-amparre mwantyele arntarnte-areke. Kele alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre

anteme itnenhene mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke itne-arle arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-aretyarte-arteke. Arelhe warlekwerte apeke ampe-akerte, ipmenhe areye-akerte, aperle areye-akerte, itne-arle renhe arntarnte-aretyeke. Itne renhe arntarnte-areme rarle itnenhe amangkelhe-ilekenge. Nhenge itne itnenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aremele alak-enhe, Ngkarte-arle itneke akangkentye anthurrele aneme.

⁵ Kenhe arelhe apeke anyente-arenye aneme, nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhele apeke renhe arntarnte-aretyakenhe, nhenge Re apeke Ngkarte renhe-ante arratyte itelarerle-aneme, ingwe arrpe-anenhele arlte arrpe-anenhele Ikwere apeke mwantye angkerle-aneme arntarnte-aretyeke, Re renhe mwantyele arntarnte-areme arratyte, kenhe arrantherre-inpe akenhe pipe-arenye areye-arle renhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke.

⁶ Kenhe arelhele apeke anewikwe aparlpe-ileke-arle. Re apeke nhenge Ngkarte-arenye ilelhomele, kele imerte itirremele akurne mpwaretyeke-arle, kele re mwerre anetyakenhe-arle Ngkartenge ularre, iwerre akurnele akwete alhomele.

⁷ Timothy-aye, Ngkarte-arenye arrpenhe yanhe areye akaltyele-anthetyeke ayeye nhenhe ilemele nhenge itne mwerre anetyenhenge. Kele imerte arrpenhe areyele itnenhe aretyenhenge mwerre-arle aneme, akurne anetyakenhe.

⁸ Ngkarte-arenye areyele itne-kenheke-artweye mwantyele arntarnte-arerretyeke. Itne mikwe areye, anyikwe areye, atyemeye areye, ipmenhe areye, ampe itnekenhe areye-arlike itne mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke. Kenhe yanhe areye Ngkarte-kenhe-arle anetyakenheke, itne mwantyele arntarnte-arerretyeke antime. Kenhe tyerrtye Ngkarte-kenhe-arle apeke ikwerenheke-artweye impemele alheke itnenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyakenhele, re akurne anthurre yanhe areye-arteke Ngkarteke-arle akutne. Tyerrtye yanhe Ngkarte-kenhe akangkentye akelheme akwele, re akenhe apeke itnenhe arntarnte-aretyakenhe impemele alheme, kele re iwerre Ngkarte-kenhe arratyentye apentetyakenhe-arle, Renhe arratyte itelaretyakenhe aneme.

⁹⁻¹⁰ Urreke arrantherre arelhe warlekwerte ingkirreke arntarnte-aretyenhenge, itnekenhe arritnyekeke-amparre pipe-ke intelhe-iletyeke. Urreke arritnye itnekenhe intelhe-iletyenhenge, itnenheke-amparre mwantyele aretyeke, nhenge itne apeke-arle ampwe anthurre aneme, year sixty-werne-atheke apeke aneme. Nhenge re apeke ampwe anetyakenhe, arritnye ikwerenhe pipe-ke intelhe-iletyale.

Kenhe arelhe ampwe re apeke ampwe anthurre anteme aneme, re anewe anyente ikwerenhenge-ante anetyarte, renhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyarte, tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke-arlike arnterre urrkapemele, kele arritnye ikwerenhe pipe-ke intelhe-iletyeke. Re apeke arnterre warrke-irretyarte tyatye-ke, ampe akweke areye apeke mwantyele arntarnte-aretyarte amangelhe-ilemele. Re apeke tyerrtye ipenye areye-inpe apmere ikwerenhele mwantyele mwantye arntarnte-aremele atnyenetyarte. Re apeke Ngkartenhe arrpenhe areyeke arnterre warrke-irretyarte, tnakelhetyakenhele. Re apeke alhetyarte tyerrtye alhwarrpe-arle anerrirremeke-werne itneke angketyeke, akurne-akurne ikwerele ureke. Arelhe warlekwerte nhenhe-arteke areye, arritnye itnekenhe pipe-ke intelhe-ilaye itnenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke.

11-12 The arrekanttherre ilettyeke ahentye aneme arelhe awenke warlekwerte areye-akerte. Itne apeke arrenhantherrenhe tyatye-arenye areyeke ilettyeke itne apeke awethe anewe inetyakenhe anetyeke apmere arlwekerele anteme anerle-anemele. Itne apeke Jesus-eke arnterre warrke-irretyeke ahentye-aneme. Kele alakenhe mwerre anthurre-arle. Nhenge itne ilelheme artwe arrpenhe inetyeke anewe aketyeke akwele, itne urrttyirremele ware ilelhemele. Itne apeke itirreme anewe inetyeke awethe, itne anteme Christketyenge untyeme-irretyenhenge. Ngkarte anteme itneke ahele-irreme itne-arle Ikwere urrttyirrerlenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, itnenhe impetyeke, arritnye itnekenhe pipe-ke intelhe-ilettyeke.

13 Kenhe arelhe wenke warlekwerte areye, itne ware anerlte-anemele nhenge itne anewe itnekenhe aparlpe-ileke-arle, itne ware-arle anerlte-aneme, warrke-irretyakenhe. Itne imerte apmere tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-kenhe-werne alhemele itneke tyele angkemele. Yanhe-arle akurne anthurre-arle. Alakenhe itne mpwaretyale anetyeke. Alakenhe re angketyale anetyeke.

14-15 Kenhe arelhe anewe-kwenye arrpenhe areye Jesusenge kele untyeme-irreke-arle, itne arrentye-werne atheke anteme alhemele. Alakenhe re aneketye, arelhe awenke warlekwerte areyeke ilaye, anewe arrpenhe inemele itneke-arrpe, ampe akweke atningke atnyenetyeke itnenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyenhenge. Kenhe nhenge itne apeke anewe warlekwerte akwete aneme apmere arlwekerele akwete anemele, kele itne apeke akurne akwete mpwarerlte-anetyenhe. Kenhe pipe-arenye anetyakenhe areyele itnenhe aremele, itne angketyenhe anwerne ingkirreke-arle

akurne anemenge.

¹⁶ Timothy-aye, ayenge ngkwenge awethe angketyeke ahentye-aneme arelhe anewe-kwenye areye-akerte. Arelhe angwenhele apeke arelhe warlekwerte areye atnyeneme ikwerele-arlenge, re anteme itnenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aremele atnyenetyeke. Nhenge re itnenhene mwantyele arntarnte-aremele mwerre atnyenemele, ikwere ipenhe pipe-arenye areyele anteme arelhe warlekwerte nhenhe areye mwantyele arntarnte-areme. Kenhe arelhe Ngkarte-kenhe yanhele apeke warlekwerte areye impemele alheme itnenhe arntarnte-aretyakenhele, ikwere ipenhenge tyatyte rarle apwerte ngkweltyeke anetyakenhele irreme. Kele nthakenhe-arle-ame itne apwerte awethe inetyeke arelhe warlekwerte areye arntarnte-aretyeke?

Paul-ele Timothy ileme iwenhe apeke renhe Ngkarte-kenhe areyele mpwaretyeke

¹⁷ Artwe ampwe arrpenheme-arle pipe akngerrenge atypepe-atypepe-irremele urrkaperlte-aneme, mwerre anthurre-arle. Artwe ampwe yanhe areyele arrpenhe areyeke ayeye Jesus-akerte ileme, arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-anthemele Jesus renhe mwerrentye apentetyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkarte-kenhe arrantherre, angkentye mwerre angketyeke itneke-werne-atheke, itnenhe apwerte ngkweltye anthemele.

¹⁸ Alakenhe anteme angkentye Ngkarte-kenhele anwer-nenhe ileme, "Artwe angwenhe apeke pweleke-akerte aneme, re renhe name anthetyeke arlkwetyeke. Nhenge pweleke unthemele urrkaperle-aneme merne ntange renhe ulthemele arterte-ilemele urreke awerne ntange renhe inetyenhenge, pweleke renhe impaye, arrakerte renhe martetyale, nhenge arterte-ilemele anteme ntange renhe re arlkwetyenhenge."

Deuteronomy 25:4.

Alakenhe antime angkentye Ngkarte-kenhele anwerneke ileme, "Tyerrtye angwenhe alartetye ikwerenheke-arle urrkaperle-aneme, alartetye ikwerenhele renhe apwerte ngkweltye anthetyeke rarle ikwere warrke-irrerlengear-teke." Alakenhe renhe-arle, artwe ampwe areyele urrkapentye mwerre mpwarepareme-arle tyatyte-ke itnenhe apwerte ngkweltye anthetyeke itneke-arrpe anteme.

¹⁹ Kenhe Ngkarte-kenhe anyentele ware apeke ayeye ileme nhenge tyatyte alartetye-akerte, re akwele akurne-ilemenge, ikwere akangkwe-irretyale, renhe impetyeke-arle. Nhenge tyerrtye atherrele apeke ayeye nhenhe renhe ileme artwe tyatyte alartetye nhenhe-akerte rarle

apeke akurne mpwarekenge, arrantherre renhe-atherrenhe awetyeke-arle.

²⁰ Kenhe tyatye alartetye anyentele apeke akurne akwete mpwarerle-anemenge, renhe iltetyeke nhenge Ngkartekenhe arrpenhe areyele awerleng. Kele imerte alartetye yanhe re mwantye anerrirremele iwerre akurnele akwete alheketyenge.

²¹ Timothy-aye, Ngkartele-arlike, Christ Jesus-ele-arlike, arntyale areyele-arlike itne ayenge arerrirreme the ayeye akngerre nhenhe ngkwenge intelhe-ilemunge. Ayenge mwantye anthurrele awaye. Tyatye ngkwinhele tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele apwerte ngkweltye-akerte, tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele apwerte ngkweltye-kwenye-arle. Arrpenhe areyele alartetye aneme, kenhe arrpenheme alartetye anetyakenhe-arle. Kele yanhe mwerre antime-arle. Angwenhe apeke itneke-ngentyele iwerre akurne-werne-irremele apenteme, renhe mwantyele araye ikwere ayeye anyente renhe ilemele renhe arraty-ilemele. Re apeke iwerre akurne apenteme, unte ikwere alhetyeke ayeye anyente renhe ilityeke re mwerre arraty-irretyeke. Angwenhe re apeke apwerte ngkweltye akngerre-akertenge, re apeke apale alhemele renhe awetyale rarle apwerte akngerre-akertenge ware.

²² Timothy, nhenge unte tyerrtye akngaketyeke tyatyele urrkaperle-anetyeke, unte iltye ngkwinhe ikwere-arleke iparrpe arrernetyale renhe ngkernetyenhele akwele. Urreke unte tyerrtye nhenhe akngaketyenhele, renhe mwantyele araye re tyerrtye mwerreke apeke. Nhenge unte apeke iltye ngkwinhe iparrpe anthurre ikwere-arleke arrerneme renhe ngkernetyeke nhenge renhe mwantyele aretyakenhele. Yanhe ipenhe apeke tyerrtye nhenhe kerrtylheme iwerre akurne-werne alheme, arne akurne mpwaremele, kele imerte arrpenhe areyele ngenhe ilpernemere. Alakenhe anteme irreketye, unte renhe mwantye anthurrele aretyekeke-amparre. Unte apeke itnenhe areme kerrtylhelenge iwerre akurnele alherleng, itnekenge apurte-irretyale anetyeke itnekenge interteke-irretyale. Kenhe unte apeke iltye ngkwinhe arrerneme tyerrtye ikwere-arleke iparrpe anthurre renhe ngkernetyeke nhenge renhe aretyakenhe re apeke mwerre anemeke, unte anteme apeke kerrtylhetyenhe re-arteke. Alakenhe akurne anthurre! Unte mwerre akwete anetyeke Ngkarteke.

²³ Timothy, atnerte ngkwinhe akwetethe rlkerte-irremele unte-arle kwatye-ante ware antywerle-anemenge. Atnerte ngkwinhe apeke akurne awelherleng kwatye akweke antyweme ngkwarle akweke ware-akerte atnerte ngkwinhe

mwerre awerne iletynhenge.

²⁴ Tyerrtye arrpenheme apeke kerrttyelhelenge iwerre akurnele alherleng, kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele itnenhe aretyenhenge itelaremele Ngkartele-arle itnenhene itelaretyenhe. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye kerrttyelheme-arle iwerre akurnele alhemele, tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele itnenhe aretyakenhe-arle. Arrpenhele itnenhe aretyakenhe kerrttyelhelenge iwerre akurnele alhemele. Kenhe urreke-arle itne itelaretyenhenge.

²⁵ Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye akenhe mwerre-arle aneme, tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele itnenhe areme mwerre-arle anemenge akwete, arne mwerre areye mpwarekenge arrpenhe areyeke. Tyerrtye arrpenhe mwerre-arle, kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele akenhe itnenhe aretyakenhe-arle. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenheme mwerre, arrpenhe areyele itnenhe areme-arle itelaremele itne mwerre akwete anerleng.

6

Paul Ngkarte-kenhe areye-akerte angkeme alartetyeke-arle urrkaperlte-aneme akunye areye-arteke

¹ Timothy-aye, tyerrtye Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe areyeke angkaye, alartetye arrpenhe areye-kenhe aneme-arle, alartetye Ngkarte-kenhe anetyakenhe-arle. Itnenhe ilaye alartetye itne-kenheke akwete urrkaperlte-anaye akunye areye-arteke. Alakenhe-arle mwerre antime-arle nhenge itne-arle aywerrke anthurre itnenhe apayuthneme iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke. Kenhe itne apeke alartetye itnekenge aweme Ngkarte-kenhe-arle anetyakenheke imerte ikwere-ketye mwernte-irremele, kele alakenhe anteme apeke, arrpenhe areye Ngkarteke tyele angketyenhenge. Itne Ayeye Mwerre akurne anteme akemele, ayeye nhengele anwerne-arle arrpenhe areye akaltyele-anthemeke.

² Kenhe Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe areye, arrantherre alartetye Ngkarte-kenhe aneme arrantherre-arteke, ikwere anteme arrantherre akunye areye-arteke-arle urrkaperlte-aneme. Arrantherre anteme ikwere arnterre anthurre urrkaperlte-anetyeke apurrke-irretyeke-atwetye. Alartetye arrekkantherrenhe Ngkarte-kenhe aneme, ikwere anteme arrantherre urrkaperlte-anetyeke atyenpe-irretyakenhe apurrke-irremele anteme, kele mwerre rarle. Arrantherre alakenhe itirremele anetyeke, "Alartetye anwerne-kenhe-arle Ngkarte-kenhe aneme, atyewe anwerne-kenhe, anwerne ikwere ahentye-aneme. Ikwere athewe anwerne warrke-irrerlte-aneme apurrke-irretyeke-atwetye,

ikwere aywerrke anthurre anetyenhenge.” Nhenhe anteme arrantherre itelarerrirretyeke Timothy, unte angkentye nhenhe areye Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe areye akaltyele-anthetyeke itne ngkwenge akangkwe-irremele anetyenhenge.

Anwerne Ngkarte-kenhe areye mwantye-mwantye Ngkarteke anetyeke apwerte ngkweltyeke-ante ingkerte-irretyakenhe

³ Jesus-arle Alartetye Anthurre aneme, re anwernenhe akaltyele-antheke mwantye-mwantye anetyeke Ngkarteke. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele akenhe arrenhantherrenhe apale-arle akaltyele-antheme.

⁴ Tyerrtye angwenhe apekele arrenhantherrenhe apale akaltyele-antheme, re itirreme rarle akaltye anthurre akwele, re ilelhomele akaltye anthurre akwele, re-tetye akutnenye. Kele imerte re ahele-ahele akerrreme ayeye arrpenhe ayeye-akerte, angkentye arrpenhe areye-akerte. Re anteme ingkerte-irreme, Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe areyeke anteme ahele-ahele angkeme. Re arrpenhe areyeke tyele angkeme, itnenhe ilpernomele itne akwele akurne mpwaremeke.

⁵ Tyerrtye akurne alakenhe areye-arle, itne akwetethe ahele akerrreme. Itne akaperte arerte, ayeye arratyete Jesus-akerteke alngwirreke-arle. Itne anteme alakenhe itirremele, “Aye! Ayenge apeke mwantye-mwantyele aneme Ngkarteke, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the apeke apwerte ngkweltye akngerre anthurre inetyenhenge.” Alakenhe akenhe arratyete anetyakenhe-arle.

⁶ Kenhe ayeye nhenhe-arle arratyete Ngkarte-kenhe anwerne areyeke. Anwerne arrpenheme apeke apwerte ngkweltye-akerte aneme, arrpenheme anwerne akenhe arrangkwe-arle anerlunge, apwerte ngkweltye-kwenye. Kele mwerre-arle. Nhenge anwerne apeke apwerte ngkweltye anetyakenhe anerlunge, kele imerte mwantye-mwantye anemele Ngkarteke, arne arrpenhe areyeke akwete ahentye-anetyakenhe, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne utnenge mwerre-akerte aneme, akangkentye anthurre anteme anemele.

⁷ Nhenge anwerne ampe akweke rlterlte inteke apmere ahelhe nhenhele, anwerne arne akngetyetyakenhe aneke, arrangkwe-arle. Nhenge anwerne urlerte ilwemele, ikwere ipenhele anwerne arne iwenhe apeke renhe akngetyakenhele apmere impene akngerre ikwere-werne.

⁸ Apmere ahelhe nhenhele, nhenge anwerne apeke merne-akerte arlkwetyeke mantere-akerte irrptyeke, alak-

enhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne akangkentye akwete anetyenhenge, Renhe akwetethe apayuthnetyakenhe.

9-10 Arrentye Satan-ele arntirrkwemele akngeme tyer-tye angwenhe apeke-arle apwerte ngkweltyeke ingkerte-irremeke itnenhe akurne arrpenheke-arrpenhe uternemele mpwaretyeke. Itne akurne areyeke akwetethe itirremele, Ngkarteke itirretyakenhele aneme. Itne Jesus-enge untyeme-irreke apwerte ngkweltyeke-ante ware akwetethe ahentye anerlte-anemenge. Arne akurne yanhe areyele anteme itnenhe akurne awelhetyeke mpwareme itnenhe akurne anteme mpwaremele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, tyerrtye nhenhe areye akurne-irreme, akurne-ilelhomele awethe-ame-awethe. Nhenge itne ilwemele, akurne yanhe areyele itnenhe akethe-ante arrernetyenhenge anthurre, akurne yanhe areyele itnenhe alhekwarle-ilemele ilwetyeke mpwarenty akngerre-arteke.

Paul-ele Timothy ileme, "Akwetethe anthurre atyepetyepe urrkaperle-anetyeke Ngkarteke"

11 Timothy, unte-arle warrkene Ngkarte-kenhe, ayenge mwantye anthurrele awaye: akurne yanhe areye-arteke mpwaretyale. Mwantye akwete anaye iwerre arratyale akwete Ngkarteke. Akwetethe Christ Jesus arratyte itelarerle-ane ikwerenge impelhetyale. Ngkarteke akwete ahentye anthurre ane, tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke-arlike. Tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke akangkemele anetyeke.

12 Arnterre arrkernaye iwerre Jesus-kenheke impene-impene-irremele apenterle-anetyeke apurrke-irretyale. Ngkarte arratyte itelarerle-anaye, Ikwerenge akwete-ante anerle-anetyenhenge. Arlte nhenge arrule anthurrele, Re ngenhe akngakeke Ikwerenge anetyeke arlte arrpenenhele. Tyerrtye atningke anthurrele ngenhe aweke angkerlenghe, nhenge unte-arle angkeke unte-arle akwele Jesus renhe arratyte itelaremele.

13 The ngkwenge ayeye akngerre nhenhe intelhe-ileme. Ngkarte uthene Jesus Christ uthenele ayenge arerle-anerreme pipe nhenhe ngkwenge intelhe-ilerlenghe. Ngkarte anyentele ingkirreke anthurre itethe atnyeneme. Arrule anthurre nhenge Jesus Christ-arle Pontius Pilate-nge arrekwele tneke re arratyte angkeke.

14 Ayeye nhenhe ingkirreke the ngkwenge intelhe-ileme, unte itnenhe aretyeke, nhenge awemele unte akangkwe-irretyeke! Kele imerte unte apeke awemele itneke akangkwe-irremele arrpenhe areye ngkwenge akengentye

angketyakenhe anetyeke. Unte mwerre akwete mpwarerle-anetyenhe. Urreke awerne Jesus Alartetye arraterlenghe, Re ngenhe aretyenhe mwerre mpwarerlenghe.

¹⁵ Urreke awerne, nhenge Ngkarteke ingkirreke anthurre anwerneke mwerre mpwaretyenhe Apmere Impene Ikwerele, ikwere iperrenghe Re Jesus yernetye-alpemele apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne-atheke. Ngkarte-arle mwerre anthurre, rlterreke anthurre-arle arrpenhe-arteke anetyakenhe. Re-ante alkereke uthene apmere ahelhe nhenhe utheneke Alartetye. Re rlterreke anthurre tneme, king arrpenhe-arteke anetyakenhe, alartetye arrpenhe-arteke anetyakenhe, Re-arrpe anthurre aneme.

¹⁶ Rarle athewe ilwetyakenhele aneme. Rarle alknggenthe-arteke pwarrtyeme. Tyerrtye angwenhe apeke Ikwere-werne itweke-irretyakenhe aneme, Rarle akngerre anthurre anteme-arle anemenge. Tyerrtye arrpenhele Renhe aretyakenhe, arrpenhele Renhe uyarne areme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne Renhe akwete utyernemele tnaketyeke! Re-ante-arle ngangkere akngerre-akerte anemenge.

Paul-ele anteme pipe nhenhe Timothy-ke anteme intelhe-ilemele uyerrelhe-ileme

¹⁷ Timothy-aye, Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenheme tyatye ngkwinhele-arle anemeke, itne apwerte mane akngerre anthurre-akerte. Itnenhe apayuthnaye iwenheke-ame itne tnakelheme anthurre apwerte akngerre-akerte. Itnenhe ilaye tnakelhemele anetyale, itne-arle apwerte akngerre-akerte anerlenghe. Itnenhe apayuthnaye iwenheke-ame itne itirreme apwerte akngerre yanhele itneke mwantye-mwantye-ilemunge. Itne apeke itirreme apwerte ngkweltyele-ante akwele itnenhe mwerre atnyenemenge. Apwerte ngkweltye yanhe-arle uyerretyenhe ware-arle. Itne Ngkarte-ante arratyte itelaretyeke. Rarle anwernenhe arne ingkirreke anthurre antheme nhenge anwerne akangkemele anetyenhenge.

¹⁸ Tyerrtye yanhe areye apwerte ngkweltye akngerre-akerte, itnenhe ilaye mwerre anetyeke tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke. Itnenhe ilaye tyerrtye arrpenhe yanhe areye apwerte ngkweltye mwantye-mwantye anthetyeke, itne-arrpe itirremele nthakentye apeke anthetyeke.

¹⁹ Itne alakenhe itnenhe antheme, kele itne mwerrentye mpwarelhemele itne ilwetyenhenge, ilengare apeke. Kenhe itne apeke mwerre aneme tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke apmere ahelhe akngerre nhenhele, nhenge itne ilwemele, itne mwerre anthurre anerrirretyeke itethe Ngkarte-arteke

anteme anetyenhenge itethe akwete-ante-arle mwerre anthurre anemeke.

²⁰ Timothy, mwerre atnyenaye ayeye arraty yanhe Ngkartele-arle ngenhe kele anthekeke. Unte arrpenhe areye akaltyele-anthetyeke mwerre anthurre anetyeke. Kenhe arpenhe areyele ayeye akngerre arrpenhe ilemenge nhenge Ngkarte-ngentyele akwele. Nhenge itne ayeye yanhe ilemele, itne itirremele itne-arle akaltye anthurre anemeke-athene. Itnenhe awetyale anaye!

²¹ Tyerrtye yanhe areye ayeye akurne arrpenhe areye akwete ilemele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itne Jesus-nge untyeme-irreke, itne Renhe arraty itelaretyakenhe aneme. Timothy, ayenge Ngkarteke angketyeke ngkwenge: "Ngkarte Akngeyaye, the Ngenhe apayuthneme Timothy mwantyele akwete arntarnte-aretyeke."

Ayeye nhenhe anteme kele the intelhe-ilemeke uyerrelhe-ileke. Kele.

2 Timothy

Angkentye arrpenhe nhenhe Paul-elarle intelhe-ilemeke yernemele Timothy-ke

¹ Timothy, the Paul-ele ayeye nhenhe intelhe-ileme ngkwenge-werne yernemele. Arrule anthurre Ngkartele alhileke angwenhele-arle apeke nhenge Jesus Christ arratyte itelaremeke re akwele Ikwerenge akwete-ante anetyenhenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Re Jesus Christ anwerneke-werne yerneke. Ngkartele anwernenhe itetheke mpwareme, anwerne-arle Jesus arratyte itelaremenge. Re-atherre ayenge mwantyele akngakeke arrpenhe areyeke iletyeke Ayeye Mwerre Jesus Christ-akerte.

² Timothy, ayenge ngkwenge ahentye anthurre aneme unte-arle alere atyinhe anthurre-arteke. Ayenge Ngkarte uthene Jesus Christ anwerneke-artweye utheneke alakenhe angkeme: "Akngeyaye, ayenge ngkwenge angkeme Unte-arle Timothy mwantye-mwantye-iletyeke, renhe mwantyele arntarnte-araye. Ikwere akangkentye anthurre anaye, nhenge re mwerre anetyenhenge."

Paul-ele Timothy ileke Ngkarteke akwete urrkaperle-anetyeke Jesus-ketye apure-irretyakenhe

³ Timothy, arrwekele-arenye atyinhe areyele Ngkarte mwantyele apentetyarte, itne akurne mpwareme-ketye. Alakenhe renhe the Ngkarte mwantyele apenterle-aneme akurne mpwaretyakenhele, ayenge apure-irreme-ketye. Arlte arrpe-anenhele ingwe arrpe-anenhele ayenge Ikwere angkepangkeme. Nhenge ayenge Ikwere akangkemele angkeme ngkwenge, unte-arle Jesus Christ arratyte itelarerlenghe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge Ikwere akangkemele angkeme ngkwenge.

⁴ The akwete itelareme nhenge-arle unte atyenge artneke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the ngenhe aretyeke alhetyeke ilerne apurte akangkemele anetyenhenge.

⁵ The akwete itelareme unte-arle akwete Jesus arratyte itelareme. Urreke unte Jesus-eke atyewe-irretyenhenge, arrule anthurre ipmenhe ngkwinhe Lois arritnye-arle anekeke, meye ngkwinhe kenhe Eunice-arle arritnye aneke, re-atherre-arle Jesus arratyte itelarentye anerle-anerreke. Lyete akenhe the itelareme anthurre unte-arle Jesus arratyte itelareme nhenhe re-atherre-arle aneme-arteke anteye.

6-7 Timothy, the kele itelareme unte-arle Christ Jesus arratyte itelaremenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge ngkwenge awethe angkeme: iwenhe-iwenhe apeke ikwere-tye atere-irretyale. Unte-ame itelareme tharle ngkwenge-arleke iltye arrerneke Ngkarteke ngkwenge angkemele? Yanhe ikwerele nhenge Ngkartele rlterrke Utnenge Mwerrengentyele ngkwenge-werne akwernerleng. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme unte Ngkarteke mpwaretyeke atere-irretyakenhe. Ngkartele Utnenge Ikwerenhe tyerrtye ingkirrekeke-arleke arrerneke Renhe-arle arratyte itelaremeke. Utnenge nhenhe ikwere-akertele tyerrtye nhenhe rarle atere-irretyakenhe-arle anetyenhe. Angwenheke-arlike apeke ikwere Ngkartele Utnenge Ikwerenhe arrerneke Utnenge nhenhe ikwere-akertele tyerrtye nhenhe rarle akurne-irretyakenhe-arle anetyenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme unte arnterre urrkapetyeke Ngkarteke Utnenge yanhe ikwere-akerte.

8 Timothy, apure-irretyale anaye arrpenhe itneke ilettyeke Jesus Christ-akerte, Alartetye anwerne-kenhe-arle. Nhenge tharle ayeye mwerre ileke tyerrtye areyeye nhenge Jesus Christ-akerte, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge jail-ke irrpeke. Atyengenge apure-irretyale arrpenhe areyeye ilekettye iwenhenge ayenge jail-le anemenge. Nhenge unte apeke ayeye mwerre nhenhe renhe ilerleng, itne apeke ngenhe jail-ke akwernetyenhe ayenge-arteke anteye. Kele mwerre-arle! Ngkartele apele ngenhe lterrke anthurrele mpwareme Utnenge ikwerenhele, nhenhe ayenge-arle lterrke anthurrele mpwareke-arteke anteye.

9 Arrule anthurre Ngkartele anwernenhe akngakeke. Re anwernenhe akngaketyakenhe anwerne-arle mwerre mpwarerleng. Re anwernenhe akngakeke Rarle akwetethe anthurre mwantye-mwantye anerle-anemenge, anwerne-arle mwerre mpwaretyakenhenge iperre. Urreke Re ahelhe nhenhe mpwaretyenhenge Ngkartele itelareke Jesus Christ apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne yernetyeke anwernenhe itetheke mpwaretyenhenge arntarnte-aretyeke. Arratyte anthurre nhenge urreke Re apmere ahelhe nhenhe mpwaretyenhenge, Re anwernenhe akngakeke Jesus Christ-kenhe anerrirretyenhenge.

10 Jesus Christ itethe-ilentye akngerre anwernenhe, kele apetyeke ilweke-arle iperre anwernenhe itethe-ilirtneke ilwekettye. Nhenge Christ ilwemele itethe-irrirtneke, re anwerne ingkirrekeke imerneke angwenhele-arle apeke renhe arratyte itelaremenge, ilweke-arle iperre itethe-ilirtnetyenhe anteye. Nhenhe iperre anteme

itne Ngkartenge akwete-ante anetyenhenge.

¹¹ Ngkartele ayenge akngakeke Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte iletayeke alhetyeke arrpenhe areye akaltypele-anthetyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Re ayenge yerneke ayeye mwerre akngernentye akngerrele urrakapetyeke, arrpenhe itneke ayeye nhenhe iletayeke apmere arrpe-anenheke.

¹² Arrantherre itelareme tharle Ayeye Mwerre akaltypele-anthetyarte Jesus-akerte, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge jail ikwerele aneme. Kele mwerre-arle. Ayenge jail nhenhele akwete aneme apure awelhetyange. Ayenge-arle apure-irretyakenhe Ayeye Mwerrenge Ngkartele-arle ayenge anthekeke, arrangkwe-arle. The itelareme Jesus-elarle ayenge arntarnte-areme ayenge iwerre akurne-werne irreketyenge. Rarle apetyalptyenhe ahelhe nhenhe-werne. The itelareme Jesus-elarle ayenge arntarnte-arerle-aneme ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyalptyeke-atwetye. Alakenhenge anteme ayenge Ayeye Mwerre nhenhenge apure-irretyakenhe aneme.

¹³ Timothy, unte Jesus Christ-kenhe aneme. Akwete renhe arratyte itelaraye, Ngkarteke ahentye-anaye tyerrtye areyeke-arle. Nhenge unte apeke-arle tyerrtye areye akaltypele-antheme, itnenhe akaltypele-anthaye angkentye anyente renhe tharle ngkwenge nhenge ilekeke.

¹⁴ Ngkartele ngenhe Ayeye Mwerre antheke unte mwerrentye anthurre arntarnte-aretyeke, ayeye renhe arratyte atnyenaye, akngarte-iwetyale renhe. Kenhe unte apeke tyerrtye arrpenhe areye aretye-alheme, akurnentye-arle akaltypele-anthemeke itnenhe arratyte-ilaye. Utmenge Mwerre anwernele-arlenge atnyeneme, re anwernenhe-arle lterrke-ilemele ayeye nhenhe renhe arntarnte-aretyeke.

¹⁵ Timothy, unte aweke-arle, Jesus Christ-kenhe apmere Asia-arenye areyele ayenge imperrirremele alheke ayenge-arle jail-le anerleng. Kenhe artwe arrpenhe atherre-arle nhenge, Phygelus uthene Hermogenes uthene, ratherre atyenge alkgwirrerle-anerreke, ayenge impemele alherreke.

¹⁶⁻¹⁷ Kenhe artwe anyente-ante atyenge-werne apetyalpeke Onesiphorus arritnye aneke, re apetyalpeke nhenhe Rome-werne ayenge aretyeke. Re atyenge apure-irretyakenhele aneke, arrangkwe-arle. Nhenge re apmere Rome nhenhe-werne apetyemele, apmere arrpe-anenhele unthetye-alheke atyenge. Nhenge re ayenge jail nhenhe ikwerele aretye-alhemele, re ayenge atnerte akangkentye anthurre awelhetyeke mpwareke. Alakenhe ikwerenge

anteme the Jesus apayuthneme mwerre akangkentye anetyeke Onesiphorus-eke, ikwere-artweye areyeke-arlike.

¹⁸ The Jesus alakenhe apayuthnetyeke, "Jesus, urreke nhenge unte-arle mwantyele itirretyenhe tyerrtye areyeke, Onesiphorus renhe mwantye-mwantye-ilaye rarle ayenge mwantye-mwantye-ilerlenghe." Timothy, unte Onesiphorus itelareme, unte-arle nhenge Onesiphorus ilernekenghe aneke apmere nhenge Ephesus ikwerele. Unte nhenge areke re atyenge akngerre anthurre urrkaperlenghe.

2

Jesus Christ akwete apenterle-anaye nhenge akurne apeke irreketye

¹ Timothy, unte-arle alere atyinhe anthurre-arteke. Ayenge ngkwenge angkeme nhenhe alakenhe: Lterrke anaye Jesus ikwere urrkaperle-anetyeke atyepe-atyephe. Jesus Christ-ele ngenhe lterrke-iletynhe.

² Nhenge tharle ngenhe arrwekele akaltyele-anthetyarte ayeye Jesus Christ-kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele-inpe ayenge awerrirretyarte. Yanhe areye akaltye ayeye nhengeke tharle arrpenhe areyeke ileke, arraty anemenge. Kele ayenge ngkwenge ahentye-aneme Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe mwerre areye ayeye anyente renhe akaltyele-anthetyeke, itne-arle arrpenhe areye ayeye anyente renhe akaltyele-anthetyenhenge anteye.

³ Timothy, unte apeke nhenge ayeye ikwerenhele tyerrtye areye akaltyele-antheme, arrpenhele apeke ngenhe akenhe atweme nhenge itne-arle ayenge arrwekele atweke-arteke. Kele mwerre rarle. Unte Jesus Christ akwete apentaye, thultye mwerrele alartetye ikwerenhe apenteme-arteke anteye, arrpenhele renhe atwekenghe iperrele.

⁴ Ayenge anteme ngkwenge angketyeke ahentye-aneme ayeye urrpetye nhenhe-akerte nhenge unte akaperte ngkwinhele akwete atnyenetyeke. Ayeye arrwekelenye thultye anyente-akerte. Apmere ahelhe nhenhele, angwenhe apeke-arle nhenge thultye mwerre anthurre anemere, rarle imperle-alhetyakenhe-arle warrke arrpenhe mpwaretyeke, arrangwe-arle. Re urrkapeme nhenge alartetye ikwerenheke renhe-arle akangkentye mpwaretyeke. Unte alakenhe renhe anetyenhenge, arnterre anthurre urrkapetyenhe Jesus Christ-eke ware, thultye yanhe-arteke.

⁵ Ayeye nhenhe arrpenhe-arle. Ayeye arrpenhe nhenhe re tyerrtye areye unterirreme-arteke arne mwerre akngerre

nhenge inetyeke. Itne arratyentye unterlte-iwetyeke arpenhe areye nteweketye. Itne apeke iwerre mwerrentyenge ularre unterlte-iwetyakenhe itne impetyakenhele arne mwerre akngerre akaperteke nhenge inetyakenhele aneme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Jesus Christ arratyte apentyeke.

⁶ Ayeye arrpenhe nhenhe akenhe artwe karteneke-artweye-akerte, nhenge merne lyapelhe-ilentye akngerre-arle. Angwenhe apeke nhenge arnterre urrkapeme merne inetyeke, nhenge merne atherrke mpenge-irrerlenghe, nhenge tyerrtye lyapelhe-ileke-arle reke-amparrale akenhe inerlenghe, arrpenhe areye akenhe urreke-arle akarelherlenghe ikwere iperrele inetyenhenge. Unte alakenhe renhe urrkapetyenhe Jesus Christ-eke, re ngenhe arntarnte-aretyenhenge.

⁷ Jesus-ele ngenhe akwetethe akaltyele-anthetyenhe kele nhenhe ikwere iperre unte ayeye ingkirreke atyinheke akaltye anetyenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, akwetethe itelaraye ayeye urpetye nhenhe tharle ngkwenge ilekeke, alngwirretyale anteme unte itnenhe itelaretyenhenge anthurre.

⁸ Timothy, akwete itelarerle-anaye Jesus-akerte, ikwere alngwirretyale anaye. Re King David-eke-artweye aneme, artwe nhenge arrule-arle anekeke. Nhenge Jesus ilweke, Ngkartele renhe itethe-ilirtneke. Nhenhe Ayeye Mwerre tharle akwetethe ileme tyerrtye areyeke.

⁹ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge kwene ikwere jaille aneme, tyerrtye irrerlknghe atweke-arle-arteke apeke, tyerrtye anyelkngalthe-arteke apeke. Itne ayenge chainele ingke atherre ayerneke, kele alakenhe ikwerenge ayenge uyarne untheme Ayeye Mwerre tyerrtye areyeke ilettyeke anteme. Kele mwerre-arle! Kenhe Ayeye Mwerre nhenhe akenhe, arrpenhele apeke chain-ele ayernetyeke arrangkwe-arle. Ayeye nhenhe anteke-irreme apmere arrpe-anenhe ikwerele ahelhe nhenhele, tyerrtye areyele renhe akwete akngerneme tyerrtye ingkirrekeke ilerleapetyeke.

¹⁰ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge-arle atnerte akurne awelhetyakenhe-arle nhenge ayenge jail nhenhele anemele. Nhenge the tyerrtye areyeke Ayeye Mwerre ilemele, itne akenhe ayenge awerlenghe-arle, yanhe areye Ngkartele-arle arrwekele akngakeke. The itneke akwetethe ayeye nhenhe renhe ileme, itne Ayeye Mwerre renhe Jesus-akerte arratyte itelaretyeke rarle itnenhene mwerrentyente arntarnte-aretyenhenge akayake-ileme ilweketye. Re itnenhe akngeme ikwerenge akwetethe anerrirretyenhenge

apmere mwerre akngerre ikwerele.

¹¹ The arrekannerre ayeye mwerre anthurre iletaye ahentye aneme. Ayeye nhenhe kwenhe arraty anthurre! Nhenge itne-arle Jesus irrerlkng atweke, alakenhe renhe apeke itne anwernenhe anteme irrerlkng atwetyenhe. Kele mwerre! Itne apeke anwernenhe irrerlkng atweme anwerne-arle Christ renhe apenterleng, anwerne ikwerele-arleng akwete-ante anerrirretyenhe anwerne-arle renhe apentekenge.

¹² Anwerne apeke Jesus apenteme tyerrtye areyele anteme anwernenhe atwetyenhenge apeke. Kele mwerre! Anwerne-arle apeke Jesus akwetethe apentewarreme, kele anwerne Jesus-enge akwete-ante aneme, anwerne alartetye aneme re-arteke, anwerne nhenge ikwerenge alkerle anerleng. Nhenge anwerne apeke illeherleng anwerne renhe itelaretyakenhe, re akenhe illeherleng anwernenhe re itelaretyakenhe.

¹³ Jesus akwete untheme tyerrtye areyeke ikwere-arrpe atnyenetyenhenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme nhenge anwerne ikwere-ketyenge impelhetyeke, re akenhe anwerneke akwete-arle untherleng. Nhenge re apeke anwerne-ketye impelhomele anwerneke unthetyakenhe apeke, Re akenhe anerleng Jesus arraty anetyakenhe-arle.

Paul Timothy-ke angkeme rarle Jesus-eke akwete anthurre urrkapetyeke

¹⁴ Timothy, akwete akaltyele-antherle-anaye ayeye nhenhe areye nhenge Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke apmere Ephesus ikwerele. Ngkarte anwerne akwetethe arerle-aneme. Ngkarte-kenhe areye ilaye ahele akerrityale ayeye arrpenhe areyeke. Itne apeke akwete ahele akerrime, arrpenhe yanhe areyele aweme-ketye. Itne apeke aweme arrpenhe areye ahele-ahele akerrleng, itne lterre-irretyakenhe Ngkarteke apentetyeke, arrangkwe-arle. Ahele-ahele akerrimele ayeye-akerte tyerrtye itnenhe apatelhe-ileme, itne ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe impelhome-ketye.

¹⁵ Timothy, arnterre akwete urrkaperle-anaye Ngkarteke. Angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe akaltyele-anthaye mwerrentye anthurre. Ngkarte anteme akangkentye anthurre aneme urrkapentye ngkwinheke. Unte apeke ayeye arrpenhe apeke akaltyele-antheme re akenhe mwantye anthurrele-arle urrkapentye ngkwinhe arerleng nhenge akurnentye apeke aneketye. Unte anteme apure anthurre awelhome nhenge unte-arle akurnentye akaltyele-anthekenge ikwere.

¹⁶ Nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele akurnentye akaltyele-antheme itne-arle angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe

akwele atnyeneme, ikwere iperre anteme itne Ngkarte-ngentyele arleng anthurre alheme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itnenhe irlpe artepele awetyeke itne ayeye yanhe-arteke ilerleng.

¹⁷ Ayeye yanhe kwenhe akurnentye. Ayeye yanhe utyene akngerre-arteke, tyelke tyerrtye areye-kenhe nhenge arlk-wentye akngerre. Tyerrtye nhenhe atherrele, Hymenaeus uthene Philetus uthenele arrpenhe areye ayeye akurne akaltyele-antheme anteye.

¹⁸ Artwe yanhe atherrele Ngkarte mwerrentye apenterle-anerretyarte. Kenhe lyete ulkere re-atherre ayeye arraty akaltyele-anthetyakenhe-arle anteme. Re-atherre Jesus-kenhe areyeke alakenhe angkerle-anerreme, "Ngkarte kwenhe kele utnenge anwerne-kenhe itethe-ileke." Yanhe arraty-arle. Kele re-atherre akenhe Jesus-kenhe areyeke alakenhe-arle angkerleng anteye, "Anwerne apeke ilwerleng, tyerrtye anwerne-kenhe ahelhele akwete-arle aneme. Ngkarte awethe anwerne itethe-ilettyakenhele, arrangwe-arle!" Artwe nhenhe atherre-ngentyele angkentye kwenhe akurne, re-atherre kwenhe urrtirreme. Kenhe Jesus-kenhe arrpenheme areye akenhe iwerre akurnentye alhemele Ngkarte-ngentyele artepe untyeme-irrerirreke itne-arle renhe-atherrenhe arraty itelarekeng.

¹⁹ Kenhe Ngkarte-kenhe areye itne ayeye arraty renhe arraty anthurre itelarerrirreme, itne ikwerenge impel-hetyakenhe. Itne apwerte akngerre areye-arteke, ikwere-arleke-arle arrpenhe areyele apmere artetyenhenge. Apwerte akngerre nhenhe areye akngernelhetyakenhe, lterrke akwetethe aneme. Ngkarte ayeye atherre arrerneke apwerte yanhe atherreke-arleke. Nhenhe ayeye arrwekele renhe: "Ngkarte itelareme tyerrtye ingkirreke Ikwerenhe-arle anemeke." Kenhe ayeye nhenhe arrpenhe akenhe aneme: "Angwenhe apeke angkeme rarle Ngkarte-kenhe, re impetyeke arne akurne rarle mpwaremeke, re anteme itnekeng untyeme-irretyeke." *Numbers 16:5.*

²⁰ Ayenge angkentye urrpetye ware angketyeke ahentye-aneme tyerrtye angwenhe apeke re apwerte mane akngerre anthurre-akerte apmere ilthe akngerrele-arle anerlte-anemeke. Apmere akngerre nhenhe kwene ikwerele tyerrtye nhenhele plate atningke-arlike tyampite atningke-arlike atnyeneme, arrpenheme apwerte silver-ngentyele apeke, arrpenheme apwerte gold-engentyele apeke, arrpenheme arne-ngentyele apeke, arrpenheme ahelhe-ngentyele apeke mpwareke-arle. Arne nhenge areye gold-enge silver-enge-arle atyperreke-arle. Kenhe arne nhenge areye arne-

ngentyele, ahelhe-ngentyele-arle ware-arle. Arne yanhe areye-arteke apmere akngerre ikwerele, anwerne Ngkarte-kenhe areye arrpenhe anteme aneme. Anwerne arrpenhe-arteke anetyakenhe.

²¹ Arne areye-arteke gold-enge silver-enge mpwareke-arle arlte atyeporre-kenhe-ante-arle, Ngkarte Ikwerenhe mwerre areye akngakeme warrke mwerre Ikwere urkapetyeke. Anwerne anteme irlpe artepele awerrirreye nhenge tyerrtye areye ayeye akurne akaltyele-antherleng. Anwerne Ngkartenge ularre mwerre anerrirreye Ikwere urkapentye mwerre mpwaretyeke.

²² Lyete ulkere, artwe uthene arelhe awenke uthene apurte interretyeke ahentye-aneme nhenge apwerte mane akngerre inemele. Timothy, alakenhe-arteke anetyale! Unte-ame ayenge aweme? Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhemele Ngkarte ileme Alartetye-arle, itne Ikwere-ante ware arraty anthurre anetyeke ahentye aneme. Itne-arle renhe araty itelarerrirremele, Ikwere ahentye anthurre aneme, arrpenhe areyeke ahentye-aneme anteme, nterte akwete anetyeke. Timothy, Ngkarteke alakenhe re arraty anaye.

²³ Timothy, tyerrtye arrpenheme arerte-arerte aneme, itne awetyakenhe. Itne akwetethe anthurre ilterremele ware angkeme, itne akutne anemele. Timothy itne-ketye arleng anaye itwe-irretyale!

²⁴ Nhenge unte Ngkarteke urkapemele, arrpenhe areyeke mwerre anetyeke itnekenge ahele angkerretyale, atwerretyale anteye. Itnenhe arratyentyele akaltyele-anthetyeke.

²⁵⁻²⁶ Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye ngkwenge ahele angkeme apeke, itne-arle itelaretyakenhele arrentye Satan-ele-arle kele itnenhene iwerre akurnentyele akngeke. Itne itelaretyakenhe itne-arle urkapewarreme arrentye Satan-eke. Itnenhe mwantyele arraty-ilaye, tnakelhetyakenhele, Ngkarte itneke angketyenhenge. Ngkarte apeke itneke angkerleng, nhenge itne apeke utepe-irrerirremele nhenge ampetyele Ngkarte-werne alpetyalpetyenhenge. Itne apeke itelarerrirretyenhenge ayeye arraty renhe Jesus-akerte.

3

Urreke Jesus apetyalpetyenhenge tyerrtye areye Ngkarte-ketyenge untyeme-irrerirretyenhe

¹ Timothy, angkentye atyinhe awaye aparlpe-iletyale, alakenhe: Urreke Jesus Christ ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyalpetyenhe. Kenhe lyete akenhe tyerrtye areye untyeme-arle-irretyenhe Ngkarte-ketye. Nhenge alakenhe

ikwerenge anwerne Jesus-kenhe areyeke akurne anthurre-arle-irretyenhe.

² Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye akenhe itneke-arrpe-arle akngerre anthurre itirretyenhe, ahentye-anerrirretyakenhe anetyenhe arrpenhe areyeke. Arrpenhe areye apwerte ngkweltyeke-ante ware ahentye anthurre anerrirretyenhe. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye tnakelhetyenhe ilelhemele imerte itne-arle akwele tyerrtye arrpenhe areyenge mwerre anthurre ulkere akwele. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye angkentye akurne arlketyenhe, ulpertelhe-ilemele tyerrtye arrpenhe itnenhe areye iltemele. Kenhe arrpenhe areyele itneke-artweye areye awerrirretyakenhe-arle. Kenhe arrpenhe areyele apeke arne itnekenhe anthetyenhe nhenge yanhe areyele arne itnenhe-arle inemeke akangketyakenhe-arle anetyenhe, arnkelye akwete anteme aneme. Kenhe arrpenhe areye akenhe Ngkarteke anyurre-irretyenhe.

³ Kenhe arrpenhe areye akenhe ankeye akngerre anetyenhe, itne-kenheke-artweyenge antherretyakenhe itneke akangkentye anetyakenhe anteye. Itne ipeltye-illerretyakenhe atwerreke-arle iperre, ahele akwete anerle-anetyenhele. Kenhe arrpenhe areye akenhe tyele angketyenhe. Arrpenhe areye uyarne impelhetyenhe nhenge akurnentyele alhemeke iperre. Itne akwete anthurre alhetyenhe iwerre akurnele. Kenhe arrpenhe areyele akenhe akunye arrpenhe areye akngerre anthurre atwetyenhe. Arrpenhe areye akenhe ilkelhetyakenhele anetyenhe arne iwenhe mwerre ikwere apeke.

⁴ Kenhe arrpenhe areyele akenhe atyewikwe apeke ikwere-artweye areye apeke anthetyenhe arrpenhe areyele itnenhe atwetyenhenge. Arrpenhe areyele akwenpele iparrpe mpwaretyenhe iwenhe apeke akurne renhe mpwaretyeke ahentye-anemele. Kenhe arrpenhe areye akenhe tnakelhetyenhe mwerre akngerrele akwele aneme. Itne-arle nhenge Ngkarte-akerte itirretyakenhele, arrangkwe-arle. Itne-arle arne arrpenhe areye-akerteke itirretyenhe akangkemele anteme anetyenhenge.

⁵ Tyerrtye arrpenhe akurne areye ilelhetyenhe Jesus-kenhe akwele aneme-arle. Yanhe arraty anetyakenhe-arle. Timothy, unte aretyenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe yanhe areyele akurne mpwarewarrerlenge, unte anteme akaltye anetyenhe itne-arle lterrke Ngkarte-kenhe atnyenetyakenhenge. Itne apeke lterrke Ngkarte-ngentyele atnyeneme, kele itne apeke arratyale Ngkarteke anemere. Tyerrtye itne apeke akwete arne akurne mpwarewarrerlenge, itne-ketye arlenge anaye.

6-7 Arrpenheme yanhenge areye akurne-arle mpwaremeke, yanhe areye athewe, iwerre akurnentye-arle akaltyele-anthememe Ngkarte-akerte. Itne arelhe akutne-akutne arrpenheme uternetyenhe itneke aywerrke-irretyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, artwe areye apmere arelhe areye-kenheke irrpetyeke urrtirremele ilerrirretyenhe itnenhe ayeye arrpenhe awerrirretyeke uternemele. Arelhe nhenhe areyele akwetethe ayeye arrpenhe awerrirretyeke, kenhe arelhe nhenhe areyele akenhe ayeye arratyete Jesus-akerte arratyete itelaretyakenhe.

8 Arrule anthurre artwe atherre Jannes uthene Jambres uthene arritnye aneke, re-atherre arrpenhe areyeke urrtirrerle-anerretyarte. Re-atherre nhenge Pharaoh ayakerle-anerretyete arrkernemele Moses aweme-ketye. Lyetenye anteme, akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe nhenge areye tharle ngkwenge ileke-akerte, itne arrpenhe areyeke urrtirreme. Itne arrpenhe areyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe ayeye mwerre Ngkarte-kenhe arratyete itelaretyeke, itne-arle ayeye akurne akaltyele-anthetyenhenge. Alakenhe-arle, itne Jannes uthene Jambres uthene-arteke anerretyartenge. Itne uyarne anteme itelareme ayeye arratyete Ngkarte ikwere-akerte. Ngkarte itne-ketye impelhemele, itne-arle Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte arratyete itelaretyakenhenge.

9 Kenhe itne akenhe arrpenhe areyeke urrtirretyakenhe akwete-arle arruleke-atwetye, ingkirrekele-arle lyete arerlenghe itne-arle Ngkarteke akutne. Tyerrtye areyele itnenhe awethe arratyete itelaretyakenhe anetyenhe, alakenhe-arle tyerrtye areyele-arteke Jannes uthene Jambres uthene awethe arratyete itelaretyakenhe anetyarte.

Akwetethe apenterle-anaye ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe

10 Timothy, unte-arle artwe yanhe areye-arteke anetyakenhe, tyerrtye nhenge areye-arteke ayeye akurne-arle ilentye akngerre. Unte ayenge aweke nhenge tharle itnenhe Ayeye Mwerre akaltyele-antheke. Unte ayenge areke Ngkarteke-ante ware urrkaperlenghe. Alakenhe ikwerenge unte atyenge akaltye aneme ayenge-arle urrkapeme Jesus-eke. Unte atyenge akaltye aneme tharle renhe-ante ware arratyete itelareme. Unte atyenge akaltye aneme nhenge-arle arrpenhe yanhe areyele ayenge arrkernewarremele ayakemele warrke-irreketyenge ayenge atwerrirretyeke anteye. Ayenge-arle nhenge itneke atyenpe ware-arle aneke ahele-irretyakenhe. Unte atyenge akaltye aneme ayenge-arle ahentye aneme Jesus-kenhe arrpenhe areyeke. Nhenge akurne anemenge, tharle Jesus akwete apenteme.

¹¹ Unte-ame itelareme nthakenhe-arle tyerrtye nhenge areyele ayenge atwerrirretyeke aneke ayenge arrkernewarremele ayakemele apmere Antioch ikwerele, Iconium ikwerele, Lystra ikwerele anteye? Atningke-ngare tyerrtye apmere yanhe-arenye areyele ayenge atwerrirretyeke arrkernewarremele. Ayenge-arle uyarne anthurre itirreme itnekenge. Kenhe Jesus Christ-ele akenhe ayenge arntarnte-areke itethe atnyenemele.

¹² Angwenhele apeke Jesus arratyete itelaremele renhe apenterle-aneme, tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele itnenhene atwerrirretyenhe arrkernewarremele, ayakemele anteye apenteme-ketye.

¹³ Apmere ahelhe nhenhele, tyerrtye atningke akurne urrtiyirrentye anthurre. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe atningke akenhe ilelhetyenhe Jesus-kenhe akwele, arrangkwe-arle. Itne-arle akwele akurne-irrerlte-anetyenhe. Arrentye Satan-ele akenhe itneke urrtiyirremele ilerle-anetyenhe. Tyerrtye nhenhe areyele-arteke anteme tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke urrtiyirremele ilerlte-anetyenhe.

¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Timothy, unte-arle alakenhe anetyakenhe. Unte nhenge yanhe areyeke akaltye aneme, tyerrtye nhenge areye ngenhe-arle arrwekele Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte ilekeke. Unte itelareme ayeye tyerrtye yanhe areye-kenhe arratyete anerlenghe. Ampe akwekenge-ntyete-arle unte nhenge ayeye areyeke akaltye-irreke Ngkartele-arle tyerrtye itnenhe ileke intelhe-iletete. Ayeye nhengele ngkwenge imerneme, tyerrtye angwenhe apeke rarle Ngkartete ahentye-aneme renhe itetheke mpwaretyeke, akayake-iletete renhe akurne mpwareke-arle-iperrenghe, re arratyete itelaretyeke Jesus Christ-arle irrerlknghe-ntyete itethe-ilirtnekenge renhe itetheke mpwaretyenhenge.

¹⁶ Arrule anthurre Ngkartele tyerrtye areye ayeye ingkirreke nhenhe areye intelhe-iletete Angkentye Ikwerenhele. Ayeye intelhe-ilentye akngerre nhenge areyele anwernenhe akaltyete-antheme iwenhe renhe Ngkartekerte arratyete itelaretyeke, nthakenhe-arle anwerne anerrirretyeke. Itne anwerneke imerneme iwenhe apeke ingkirreke akurne renhe, anwernenhe alkngarre-ileme akurne yanhe areye mpwareketye. Intelhe-ilentye akngerre nhenge areyele anwerneke imerneme nthakenhe-arle mwerre mpwaretyeke-irreme, nthakenhe-arle mwerre anetyeke Ngkarte akangkentye anetyenhenge.

¹⁷ Nhenge Jesus-kenhe areyele aywerrke mpwaremele iwenhe Payepule ikwerele intelhe-ilekenge, itne anteme iwenhe apeke renhe mwerre mpwaremere Ngkarte-arle

itneke ahentye-anemenge mpwaretyeke.

4

¹ Timothy, the ngenhe irlpangkelhe-ileme, Jesus rarle apetye-alpetyenhenge anthurre tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurreke itirretyeke, ilweke-arle areyeke-arlke, itethe akwete areyeke-arlke, akalbye-irretyeke itne apeke renhe arratyete itelarekenge, ithwenge apeke. Nhenge re ahelhe nhenhewerne awethe apetye-alpetyenhe re alartetye anthurre anetyenhenge anteme. The ngkwenge arne arrpenheme-akerte iletyeke ahentye aneme unte-arle mpwaretyenhenge. The ngenhe irlpangkelhe-ileme Ngkarte uthene Jesus Christ uthenele mwantyele arerle-anerremenge aretyeke unte-arle apeke arne nhenge areye mpwaretyeke ithwenge apeke.

² Ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe tyerrtye areyeke akwete ilaye. Itne apeke ngenhe aweme, ithwenge apeke. Kele mwerre-arle. Itneke Ayeye Mwerre-ante ware akwete ilaye. Unte apeke tyerrtye yanhe areye areme akurnentye apeke alherlte-iwerlenghe, alakenhe ware itneke angkaye, "Arrantherre kwenhe iwerre akurnentye alheme." Alakenhe-arle angkeke iperre itneke imernaye ayeye nhenhe arratyete itne Ngkarteke arratyete anetyeke. Itne apeke iwerre arratyete mwerrele alhemenge, itneke ilaye Ngkarte-arle itneke akangkemenge. Nhenge unte apeke itnenhene akalbyeleantheme, mwantye anaye nterte anetyeke itnekenge.

³ Lyete tyerrtye atningke anthurrele ngenhe awerrirreme Ayeye Mwerre ilerlenghe. Kenhe urreke apeke itne ngenhe awetyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Itne awerrirretyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe anteme-arle ayeye arratyete mwerre, arrangkwe-arle. Itne-arle untherrirretyenhe akalbyeleanthenhe-anthenhe arrpenhe areyeke ayeye arrpenhe areye-akerte-arle. Akalbyeleanthenhe-anthenhe arrpenhe yanhe areyele itnenhe angkentye areye akalbyeleantheme, itne-arle awerrirretyeke ahentye-anetyenhenge, kenhe angkentye yanhe areye nhenge arratyete anetyakenhenge.

⁴ Tyerrtye yanhe areyele awerrirretyakenhe ayeye arratyete Jesus-kenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Itne anteme ikwere awelhetyakenhe, ikwere yewe angkerrirretyakenhele. Kenhe itne akenhe awerrirretyenhe ayeye arrekwellenye areye-kenhe ware.

⁵ Timothy, itne-arteke anetyale anaye. Urreke apeke ngkwenge akurne anetyenhe. Nhenhe ikwerele ureke itirretyale anaye, alhwarrpe-irretyale anaye. Nhenge akurne apeke nhenge ngkwenge irreme, akurnentye alhetyale, Jesus akwete apenterle-anaye. Ayeye Mwerre akwete itneke

ilaye. Urrkapentye nhenhe renhe uyerrelhe-ilaye ngenhe Rarle anthekeke.

⁶ Ayenge ampwe-arle-irreke, ingwenthe ware apeke ayenge ilwetyenhe. The apmere nhenhe ingkerne iwerle-alheme. Lyete ayenge anthelheme Ngkarteke ngkwarle-arteke kwertengerle tyatye-arenhe areyele-arle thelirrerir-ryarte kere itne-kenheke-arleke nhenge itne-arle kere nhenge iterrirryarte kele imerte Ngkarte antherrirremele. Alakenhe renhe ayenge-arle Ngkarteke anthelhemele-arteke.

⁷ Ayenge arnterre anthurre Ngkarteke urrkaperle-anetyarte, the warrke uyerrelhe-ileke Rarle ayenge antheke mpwaretyeke, the akwete anthurre Jesus arratyte itelaremele.

⁸ Ayenge atnerrele akarelheme arne mwerre akngerre nhenge inetyeke Ngkarteke-arle yanhe areye anthetyen-henge Renhe-arle arratyte itelarerrirrekenge, iwerre arratyte Ikwerenhe-arle apenterlte-anetyarteke. Urreke, arlte ingkernenge, Jesus-ele tyerrtye ingkirreke mwantyele aretyenhe itnenhene apayuthnetyenhe nhenge itne apeke renhe arratyte itelareme apeke renhe arratyte itelaretyak-enhe apeke. Ikwere iperre Re ayenge anthetyenhe arne mwerre renhe ayenge anteme Ikwerenge akwete-ante anetyen-henge. Ikwerenge-arle ayenge-ante anetyakenhe-arle anetyenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Kenhe angwenhe apeke re akenhe Jesus-eke ahentye anthurre aneme ikwere mwantye akarelheke nhenge rarle apetyalpetyen-henge, re-arlike Ikwerenge anetyen-henge.

Paul-ele ayeye nhenhe uyerrelhe-ileme

⁹⁻¹⁰ Kenhe artwe Demas nhenge ilerne apurte urrkaperle-anerretyarte Ngkarteke. Kenhe re akenhe ingkirrekeke ankeye akngerre irreke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge imperle-alhemele alheke. Kenhe re alheke apmere arrpenhe Thessalonica-werne. Timothy, ayenge ngkwenge lyete nhenhe angkeme: atyenge-werne iparrpe apetyaye. Artwe nhenge Crescens, re alheke apmere Galatia-werne. Kenhe artwe arrpenhe nhenge Titus, re akenhe alheke apmere Dalmatia-werne.

¹¹ Luke-ante-arle nhenhe ikwerele atyengenge apmere Rome-le aneme. Mark atyenge inetyeke alhaye. Renhe akngetye-alpaye nhenhe atyenge-werne ilerne urrkapetyen-henge apurte.

¹² Kenhe artwe arrpenhe nhenge Tychicus arritnye, the renhe ngkwenge-werne yerneme pipe nhenhe-akerte apmere Ephesus-werne ngenhe re anthetyeke.

13 Unte apeke nhenhe-werne apetyerlenge, antyame atyinhe akngetye-alpaye tharle Carpus-enge iwerle-alheke apmERE Troas ikwerele. Pweke nhenge areye-arlke akngetyaye pipe-ngentyele-arle mpwareke akenhe arrpenhe nhenge areye-arlke yenpe-ngentyele-arle mpwareke. Ayenge ahentye anthurre aneme pweke nhenge areyeke nanikute yenpe-ngentyele-arle mpwareke.

14 Kenhe artwe nhenge Alexander arritnye, re mpwarentyE akngerre arne areye steel-engentyele apwerte gold-engentyele, re ayenge akurne anthurre awelhetyeke mpwareme. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe renhe ipmentye iwetyenhe akayake-iletYakenhele anetyenhe atyenge.

15 Timothy, arntarnte-arelhaye Alexander ikwere-ketyenge. Nhenge the Ayeye Mwerre ilerle-apetyarte tyerrtye areyeke, yanhe ikwerele ureke Alexander anwerneke akwetethe ahele-ahele angkerretyartenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge arntarnte-arelhaye ikwere-ketyenge.

16 Arrwekele-arle ayenge court ikwerele tneke, arrpenhe atyenge-arle arrkngente angketyakenhe, arrangkwe anthurre. Itne ingkirreke ayenge ipmentye iwerrireke. Kele mwerre-arle. Kenhe the akenhe Ngkarte apayuthnetyenhe itneke ahele-irretyakenhe anetyeke atyenge-ntyE.

17 Nhenge ayenge court-ele tnetyame, yanhe ikwerele ureke Jesus atyengenge-arle aneke. Re ayenge atnerre-ileke, atnewe-atnewe-irretyEke the iletYeke Jew anetyakenhe areyeke Ayeye Mwerre ikwere-akerte. Alakenhe rarle mpwareke, itne ayenge ilwetyeke-ante atwetyakenhe.

18 Ingkirreke atyenge-akerte angkerreme apeke. Tyerrtye itne apeke ayenge atwetyeke, itne apeke ayenge irrerlkngE atwerriretyenhe. Kele mwerre-arle. Jesus-elarle ayenge arntarnte-aretyenhenge. Re apmERE impene akertne-werne ayenge akngetyenhe, re tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurreke alartetye anthurre akwetethe anetyenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge renhe anwerne-arle akwetethenhe utyernemele anthurre tnaketyeke! Kele mwerre-arle. Alakenhe rarle aneyE!

19 Timothy, arelhe nhenge Priscilla arritnyeke angketyeke alhaye, anewe ikwerenhe Aquila-ke Onesiphorus-ekE-artweyeke-arlke. Itneke ilaye ayenge-arle mwerre aneme.

20 Artwe nhenge Erastus arritnye, re apmERE Corinth ikwerele akwete aneme. Rarle nhenhe-werne apetyetyakenhele aneke. Artwe nhenge Trophimus, the renhe apmERE Miletus-ekE iwerle-alheke rIkerte-arle anerlenge.

21 Timothy, iparrpe apetyaye urinpe akwete anteme-arle-nge, alhwerrpe anteme irreketyenge. Kenhe tyerrtye

yanhe areye Eubulus, Pudens, Linus, Claudia-arlke, tyerrtye arrpenhe Jesus-kenhe areye, itne ngkwenge ilerrirretyeke ahentye-aneme itne-arle nhenge mwerre aneme.

²² Timothy, the Jesus alakenhe apayuthneme, "Jesus, Timothy-nge anaye. Ikwere mwerre akangkentye anaye atyewikwe ikwerenhe areyenge-arlke." Kele.

Titus Paul-ele ayeye nhenhe artwe Titus-eke intelhe-ileme

¹ Ayeye nhenhe anteme the Paul-ele intelhe-ileme Titus ngkwenge. Ngkartele ayenge ileke Ikwerenhe warrke akwete mpwarerle-anetyeke nhenge ayeye akngernentye akngerre Ikwerenhe-arteke. Re ayenge ileke Jesus Christ-eke angketyeke. Yanhe arraty anthurre-arle. Ngkartele tyerrtye areye akngakeme Ikwere-werne atheke-ilemele. Re ayenge ileke alhetyeke tyerrtye areye akaltyele-anthetyeke nhenge itne Renhe arraty itelaretyeke, nhenge itne akaltye-irretyeke ayeye arraty Ikwere-akerte. Kele nhenge itne akaltye-irreme ayeye arraty Ngkarte-akerte, kele itne arraty mwerre anteme anetyenhenge Ikwere.

² Ngkarte tyerrtye areyeke urrtyirretyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Lyetenyenge akwele, urreke Re apmere ahelhe nhenhe mpwaretyenhenge, Re alakenhe illeheke, "Angwenhele apeke Ayenge arraty itelaremele, arraty mwerre Atyenge aneme, tyerrtye yanhe re Atyengenge akwete-ante anetyenhe." Yanhe arraty anthurre-arle. Nhenge tyerrtye angwenhe ayeye arraty yanheke akangkwe-irremele aneme, kele itne Ngkartenge itethe akwete-ante-arle anetyenhe.

³ Ngkartele-arle anwernenhe itetheke mpwaremele arntarnte-areke. Urreke awerne anteme, Re illeheke, "The anteme Ayeye Arraty anthurre Atyinhe anteme imerneme tyerrtye itneke." Kele, yanhe ipenhe anteme Ngkartele ayenge ileke alhetyeke ayeye arraty Ikwerenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke iletyeke. Itne ayeye arraty renhe itelareme tharle itnenhe akaltyele-antherlenge.

⁴ Titus, unte Ngkarte renhe arraty itelaremele awemele anepaneme ayenge-arteke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme unte alere atyinhe-arteke. Ayenge Ngkarte uthene Jesus Christ utheneke angkeme ngkwenge, Rarle anwernenhe itethe-ilemele mwantyele arntarnte-aremele atnyenetyeke. The ikwere-atherre apayuthneme ngenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke unte-arle mwerre anthurre awelhetyenhenge.

Paul-ele Titus-eke intelhe-ileme tyaty-ke akngerrepate areye akngakeme-akerte

⁵ Titus, nhenge ayenge-arle ngkwengenge arrekwele aneke apmere Crete-le, the warrke akngerre atyinhe ingkirreke uyerrelhe-iletakenhe tyatye yanhele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the ngenhe imperle-alheke nhenge unte anteme warrke akngerre renhe akwete mpwaretyenhenge iwenhe apeke renhe arratyelhe-iletaye yanhe ikwerele. The ngenhe ileke tyatye arrpenhe yanhe areyewerne alhetyeke, akngerrepate areye akngaketyeke tyatye anyenteke-anyente arrpenhe ikwere. The ngkwenge arrekwele kele ileke nthakenhe tyatye-ke akngerrepate itnenhe akngaketyeke.

⁶ The ngenhe tyatye-ke akngerrepate areye-akerte alakenhe ileke: Urreke tyatye-ke akngerrepate irretyenhenge, re mwerre-arle anetyeke, nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele renhe akurne-akurne ileketye. Re anewe anyente-akerte anetyeke. Ampe ikwerenhe areyele Jesus arratyte itelaretyeke, itneke-artweye akangkwe-irretyete aneke, nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele itnenhe arerte, anhelhentye akngerre apeke ileketye.

⁷ Tyatye-ke akngerrepate areyele tyerrtye Ngkarte-arenye ingkirreke mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke tyatye ikwerele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme tyerrtye angwenhe apeke ahentye-anemele tyatye-ke akngerrepate anetyeke, re arratyte mwerre anetyekeke-amparre arrpenhe areyele renhe akurne akeketye. Re tnakelhetyale anetyeke, tyerrtye arrpenhe areye uternetyakenhele. Re iwerre ikwerenhe-arrpeke akwetethe ahentye-aneme mpwaretyale anetyeke, iparrpele ahele-irretyale anetyeke. Ngkwarle akngerre antywyetyale anetyeke, akweke ware apeke, re arerte anthurre irretyale anetyeke. Re ahele-irretyale anetyeke, atwentye akngerre-kwenye anetyeke. Re tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke urrttyirretyale anetyeke nhenge itnekenge apwerte akngerre inetyenhenge. Tyerrtye apeke alakenhe akurne aneme kele re tyatye-ke akngerrepate anetyakenhe-arle aneme, arrangwe-arle.

⁸ Nhenge angwenhe apeke tyatye-ke akngerrepate anetyeke ahentye-anemele, re kele ipenye areyeke-arlike akangkentye anetyeke, itnenhe ikngwemele apmere ikwerenhe-werne anetyeke. Re arne mwerre areyeke-ante ware itirremele anetyeke. Re arne akurne areyeke itirremele anetyale. Re mwerrentye anetyeke, tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke-arlike mwerre anetyeke, arratyentye anetyeke Ngkarteke. Re ayakelhetyeke akurne areye mpwareme-ketye.

⁹ Nhenge angwenhe apeke tyatye-ke akngerrepate ane-

tyeke ahentye-aneme, arrekwele anteme re ayeye Jesus-kenhe awetyeke, ayeye anyente renhe antime-arle ilerne akaltyele-antheke tyerrtye apmere Crete-arenye areye. Nhenge tyatye-arenye nhengele apeke ayeye arratye Jesus-akerte yanhe apeke mwantye-mwantyele atnyenemele, kele re alhetyeke tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-arlike anteme akaltyele-anthetyeke alheme arrpenhe yanhe areye Jesus-eken-arle akangkwe-irremeke. Re anteme angwenhe apeke renhe arratye-ileme nhenge apeke-arle akurne angkemeke ayeye yanhe-akerte.

Paul-ele Titus alkngarre-ileme akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe akurne areye-ketye

¹⁰ Tyatye areye Crete-elarle tyerrtye atningke anthurre mwernte akngerre-arle anemeke, lterrke akwete aneke areye, itne-arle awetyakenhe aneme, tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke akangkwe-irretyakenhe. Itne-arle akwetethe anthurre ayeye akurne areye ileme tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke. Itne tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke urrtyrremele. Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe atningke Jew-arenye-arle, nhenge areye akengentye-arle angkemeke artwe ingkirreke artwe-irretyeke akengentye akngerre Jew-kenhenge ularre.

¹¹ Titus, unte alhetyeke Jew-arenye yanhe areye ntertelhe-iletyeke! Itne-arle tyerrtye arrpenhe areye ayeye akurne-arle akaltyele-antheme. Tyerrtye Ngkarte-kenhe areye ayeye akurne alakenhe areye ilityale anetyeke! Jew-arenye Ngkarte-kenhe yanhe areyele-arle akwele ayeye alakenhe arrpenhe areyeke ilemele ware-arle nhenge itneke urrtyrremele itne apwerte ngkweltye itnenhe anthetyen-henge. Kele itne itnenhe urrtyekele-iwerleng alakenhe mpwareme-arle. Alakenhe ikwerenge itne tyerrtye atningke areye itneke-artweye-arlike untyemelhe-ileke Jesus-enge. Akngeye-arlike, meye-arlike, ampe akweke areyele-arlike ayeye akurne yanhe areye awemele itne anteme untyemurle-irreke Jesus-enge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme unte alhetyeke Jew-arenye yanhe areye ntertelhe-iletyeke, yanhe areyele-arle ayeye akurne ilerl-te-apemeke.

¹² Arrule anthurre ayeye ilentye akngerre anyente Crete-arenye alakenhe angkeke, "Tyerrtye Crete-arenye areye akwetethe anthurre urrtyrremele-arle ileme. Yanhe areye akurne anthurre, anhelhentye ahe-akngerre anthurre aneme. Yanhe areye-arle warrke mpwarenty akngerre-kwenye areye-arle, itne aname-atheke anthurre areye. Itne-arle anerl-te-aneme merne uthene kere akngerre uthene arlkwemele akwetethe!" Alakenhe-arle ayeye ilentye akngerre re angkeke.

¹³ Yanhe arratyeh anthurre-arle! Tyerrtye Ngkarte-kenhe atningke anthurrele Crete-nge iwerre akurne apenterlte-aneme. Titus, itnenhe alknagarre-ilaye, rltterke anthurre itneke angkemele. Itnenhe ilaye itne-arle akurne mpwaremele aneme. Itneke ayeye arratyentye awethe ilaye Jesus Christ-akerte nhenge itne Renhe arratyeh itelaretyeke.

¹⁴ Ngkarte-kenhe Jew-arenhe arrpenhemele ayeye arulenye itnekenhe ware ileme. Kenhe arrpenhe areye ayeye Jesus-kenhe-ngentyele untyeme-irreke-arle ayeye arratyentye anthurre ikwerenge. Itne alakenhe ileme, Ngkarte-kenhe anewe-kwenye areye akwele anewe aketyeke arrangkwe-arle. Itne awethe alakenhe ileme, Ngkarte-kenhe areyele akwele merne arrpenheme arlkwetyeke arrangkwe-arle. Titus, Ngkarte-arenhe arrpenhe areye ilaye itneke akangkwe-irretyeke arrangkwe-arle.

¹⁵ Nhenge angwenhele apeke iwerre Ngkarte-kenhe arratyentye apentemele, kele tyerrtye yanhe areye re merne iwenhe apeke renhe ingkirreke-arle arlkwetyeke. Kenhe tyerrtye angwenhe apeke itirremele arne akurne-akerte ware, Jesus arratyeh itelaretyakenhe, itne akutne akwete arne iwenheke-arle arratyentye mwerre anemele apeke, arne iwenheke-arle akurne anemeke apeke. Tyerrtye alakenhe areye, itirrentye itnekenhe akurne akwete-arle, arne ingkirrenyeke anthurre itne mpwareme akurne anerlenghe.

¹⁶ Itne akwele angkeme itne-arle Ngkarte itelareme akwele, kele imerte itne akwete-arle arne akurne areye mpwarerlte-anemele. Nhenge itne akwete arne akurne yanhe areye mpwaremele, Ngkarte itneke akangkentye anetyakenhe. Itne Renhe awetyakenhe aneme, kele itne warrke mwerre mpwaretyakenhe-arle Ikwere. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme tyerrtye yanhe areye Ngkarteke akutne akwete aneme arratyeh.

2

Paul-ele Titus akaltyele-antheme nthakenhe-akenhe tyerrtye areye arratyentye anetyeke Ngkarteke

¹ Titus, arratyentye akwete ilemele itnenhe akaltyele-anthaye ayeye arratyentye ikwerele Ngkarte-kenhe areye apmere Crete-elarle anemeke nhenge itne arratyeh mwerrentye Ngkarteke anetyeke.

² Nhenhe anteme unte artwe ampwe areyeke alakenhe iletyeke, "Artwe ampwe areye, mwantye-mwantye nterte

ware anerrirraye nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele arrenhantherrenhe aretyenhenge arrenhantherrenhe mwerre aketyenhenge. Ayakelhaye iwerre akurnele alheketye Ngkarte-ketyenge. Jesus arratyte akwete itelaraye. Ngkarteke akwete ahentye-anaye tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke-arlike. Akurne arrekatherre irretyenhe apeke. Kele mwerre-arle. Iwerre Jesus-kenhe akwete apenterlte-anaye.”

³ Titus, alakenhe re antime angkaye arelhe ampwe areyeke. Itneke alakenhe angke, “Arelhe ampwe areye, arrantherre-arle kele anthelhewarreke Ngkarte-werne-atheke, arrantherre Ikwerenhe anteme aneme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre mwantye-mwantye anetyeke Ikwere. Tyele angketyale tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke, ngkwarle akngerre anthurre antywetyale. Marle awenke areye mwantyele akaltyele-anthaye arne mwerre areye-akerte-ante ware.

⁴ Marle awenke itnenhe akaltyele-anthaye arne mwerre areyeke-arle anewe itnekenhe-arlike mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke, ampe akweke itnekenhe-arlike.

⁵ Itneke alakenhe angke, ‘Marle awenke areyaye, arternpe-irremele anetyeke iwerre akurne-arle alhetyale arrantherre Ngkarte-ketye untyeme-irreketye. Artwe arrpenhe areyenge-arlike intetyale. Apmere ngkwinhenge warrke mwerre mpwaraye. Tyerrtye arrpenhe areye mwantye-mwantye-ilemele anaye. Anewe ngkwinheke akangkwe-irraye ikwere warrke mpwaremele.’” Alakenhe renhe-arle arelhe ampwe areyele awenke akweke itnenhe ilettyeke. Kele arelhe awenke nhenhe areye apeke iwerre arratyentyele alakenhele aneme, kele arrpenhe angketyakenhe-arle aneme nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe-arle akurne anemeke.

⁶ Titus, alakenhe akenhe angkaye artwe akwerrke areyeke, alakenhe itneke angkemele, “Arrantherre ingkirrenyeke anthurre anyenteke-anyente impelhetyeke iwerre akurne-arle alhetyale Ngkarte-ketye.” Unte itneke alakenhe angketyeke.

⁷ Titus, nhenge unte apeke artwe akwerrke areyenge anemele, arratyentye anaye nhenge itne ngenhe aretyenhenge mwerre areye mpwarerlenge anemele. Unte ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe akaltyele-anthemele arratyentye renhe ilettyeke. Kele itne antemele ngenhe apentetyenhenge, kele imerte itne antemele-arle mpwaremele.

⁸ Nhenge unte itnenhe akaltyele-anthemele, ayeye arratyentye-ante itneke angketyeke. Kele arrpenhe areyele ayeye ngkwinhe akurne aketyeke arrangkwe-arle. Kenhe

tyerrtye arrpenhe areye ngkwenge akurnentye angkerlenge, itneke angkentye arratyentye-ante ware akwete angkirtnaye. Kele nhenhe ipenhe anteme itne akurne angketyeke arrangkwe-arle anwerne-akerte, itne anteme apure anthurre irretyenhenge.

⁹ Titus, nhenhe anteme tyerrtye areyeke ilaye warrke-irrerlenge-arle areye ilyelaye-irretyenhenge: "Arrantherre alartetye arrekantherrenhe areyeke mwantye awemele anetyeke nhenge itne arrenhantherrenhe ilerlenge warrke mpwaretyeke. Arrantherre akwetethe arnterre warrke-irremele anetyeke alartetye arrekantherrenhe areye arrekantherre akangkemele anetyenhenge. Alartetye arrekantherrenhe areyeke ahele angkirtnetyale.

¹⁰ Arne areye alartetye arrekantherrenhenge anyelkngele inetyale. Nhenge alartetye arrekantherrenhe apeke arrekantherre ileme warrke arrekantherrenhe mpwaremele uyerrelhe-ilemele anetyeke nhenge arne areye apeke mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke, arrantherre warrke renhe mwerrentye mpwaretyeke uyerrelhe-iletyeke, arne areye mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke. Kenhe yanhe ipenhe anteme itne arrenhantherrenhe arratyete itelareme, arne itne-kenheke itirretyakenhe anteme aneme." Alakenhe renhe anteme unte urrkapentye akngerre areyeke angketyeke. Yewe, warrkene yanhe areye warrke mwerre mpwaretyeke nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele itnenhe aretyenhenge. Nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele itnenhe areme warrke mwerre mpwarerlenge, kele itne atheke-atheke-irretyenhenge ayeye Ngkarte-akerte awetyeke anwerne-arle itnenhe akaltyele-anthemeke. Ayeye akngerre yanhele Ngkarte-akerte Rarle thewe anwernenhe mwantyele atnyenemeke, itetheke mpwaremele.

Ngkartele akurne areye tyerrtye areyenge urrpareme itnenhe itethe-ilemele

¹¹ Titus, the ngkwenge ileke-arle Jesus-kenhe areye iwerre arratyentyele anetyeke Ngkarteke. Iwenheke-ame anwerne iwerre arratyentyele anetyeke Ikwere? Alakenhe renhe the ngkwenge iletyeke ahentye-aneme lyete. Ngkarte anwerneke ingkirrenyekeke ilkelheme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Re Jesus apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne yerneke Re tyerrtye ingkirreke-ngentyele akurne urrparetyeke anwernenhe ingkirreke itetheke mpwaretyenhenge.

¹² Ngkartele anwernenhe akwetethe anthurre akaltyele-antheme iwerre mwerre akwete apentetyeke. Ngkarte arne akurne areyeke ahentye anthurre anetyakenhe, alakenhe

ikwerenge anteme anwerne akurne itnenhe impetyeke. Anwerne itirrentye akurne anwerne-kenhe impetyeke. Alakenhe arraty anthurre, anwerne ameke-arelhetyeke arne akurne areye mpwareme-ketye, anwerne akwete itirrentye iwerre mwerrele akwete alhetyeke Ngkarteke lyete. Alakenhe-arle Ngkarte anwerneke angkeme.

¹³ Jesus Christ-arle Ngkarte anwerne-kenhe, Re mwerre akngerre anthurre aneme. Rarle thewe anwernehe itetheke mpwareme-arle. Lyete anteme anwerne iwerre arratyentye akwete anetyeke Ikwere-ante, anwerne Ikwere akarelhemele apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyalpetyeke. Alakenhe arraty anthurre. Anwerne itelareme nhenge Jesus apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyalperlenghe, Re rlterrkele apetyetyenhe. Nhenge anwerne Renhe aremele apetyerlenghe, anwerne arraty anthurre apatewarretyenhe rarle mwerre akngerre anerlenghe.

¹⁴ Jesus anthelheke arne arntarlkweke-arleke ilwetyeke, arrpenhele renhe uternetyakenhe. Re anwerneke aywerrke ilweke anwerne Ikwere akwete-ante anetyeke. Re anwerneke piwelhemele ilweke anwerne arne akurne areye awethe mpwarewarreketye. Re akurne anwernekengetyete urrpake, anwernenhe arlkngemele akngakeke Ikwerele-arlenghe anwerne anetyenhenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne iwerre arratyentyele alhetyeke, mwarrantye akwete Ikwere anetyeke.

¹⁵ Titus, Jesus-kenhe areye apmere Crete-nge akaltyele-anthaye ayeye arratyentye tharle ngenhe antheme pipe nhenheke-arle intelhe-ilemeke. Itnenhe ilaye itne-arle ayeye akngerre nhenhe areye arratyentyele akwete apenterlte-apetyeke. Tharle ngenhe angkentye nhenhe areye antheke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, angwenhele apeke ayeye nhenhe-ketyenge tyenelheme, ngenhe awetyakenhe apeke, kele itnenhe iltetyeke itne anteme alknge arelhemele ngkwenge akangkwe-irremele anteme-arle. Itnenhe irlpe artepele awaye, nhenge itne angkerlenghe unte-arle apelkele-arle angkeme.

3

Paul-ele anteme Ngkarte-kenhe areye ileme apmere Crete-larle anemeke iwerre arratyentyele alhetyeke Ngkarte-werne-atheke

¹ Titus, akwete anthurre Ngkarte-kenhe areye irlpangelhe-ilaye nhenge itne akwetethe awetyeke alartetye government-kenhe areye-arlike apmereke-artweye

areye-arlike, itneke mwernte-irretyale. Itne akwete itneke akangkwe-irretyeke. Arrpenhele itnenhe apeke warrke antheme mpwaretyeke, kele itne aywerrkele mpwaretyeke renhe uyerrelhe-ilemele anetyeke.

² Ngkarte-kenhe areye ilaye itne-arle tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke tyele angketyeke arrangkwe, itne ahele-ahele-irremele anetyale, atwerretyale anetyeke, arrangkwe-arle. Itne tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke mwerre akwete anetyeke itnekenge mwantye-mwantye-ilerremele anetyeke, tnakel-hetyakenhe anetyeke.

³ Urreke anwerne Ngkarte-kenhe areye irrerirretyen-henge, anwerne akurne-akurne awerne areye antime aneke. Anwerne tyerrtye arrpenhe areye awetyakenhe aneke, arrangkwe-arle, nhenge Ngkarte-arlike awetyakenhe. Anwerne iwerre akurnele alhetyeke antime-arle Ngkarte-ketye. Anwerne-arle ayakelhetyakenhe arne akurne mpwareme-ketye, iwerre akurne ikwerele akwete aneme-ketye. Alakenhenge anteme anwerne akwete itirretyarte arne akurne areye mpwaretyeke akwete. Anwerne akwele akangkentye mpwarelhetyeke arrkernemele arne akurne areyele. Anwerne-arle akurne antime-arle aneke, tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke-arlike ingkerte-ingkerte-irremele anetyarte. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, tyerrtye arrpenhe areye anwerneke ahentye anthurre anetyakenhe anteme, anwerne ingkerrenyekeke ahentye anetyakenhe anteye.

⁴ Yewe, anwerne-arle iwerre akurnele-arle anetyarte Ngkartenge arlengele. Ngkartele anwernenhe atwemere anwerne-arle akurne mpwarerleng. Kenhe Ngkarte Rarle thewe anwernenhe itetheke mpwareme. Anwerne akurne akwete mpwarekenge perre, Ngkartele anwernenhe itethe-ileke. Re anwerneke mwerre anthurre aneme, anwernenhe arntarnte-aremele atnyeneme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele Jesus apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne yerneke.

⁵ Anwerne apeke uyarne anthurre akaltie-irreke iwerre mwerrele anetyeke Ngkarteke. Kenhe Re anwernenhe alakenhe ikwerenge kwenye-arle anwernenhe itetheke mpwaretyeke, arrangkwe-arle. Re anwernenhe areke iwerre akurnele akwete-arle anerleng, Re anteme anwernenhe mwantye-mwantye-ileke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Re anwernenhe itetheke mpwareke ilweketyenge. Re akurne ingkerrenyeke arrentye Satan-kenhe anwerneke-ngentyele arrattelhe-ileke, nhenge meyele-arle ampe akweke ikweren-henge ahelhe renhe alhewemenge kwatyele. Kele ikwere ipenhele anteme Re Utmenge Mwerre Ikwerenhe kwene ikwere anwerneke-arleke akwernemele. Kele Utmenge

Mwerre yanhe-ngentyele anwerne inteke awethe anteme ampe Ikwerenhe areye-arteke anteme, Re anwernenhe arrerneme Ikwere-artweye areye anetyeke. Re anwernenhe arraty akeke anwerne anteme Ikwere arraty mwerre anerrirretyenhenge.

⁶ Yewe, Ngkarte Jesus yerneke anwernenhe itetheke mpwaretyeke ilweketyenge. Re Renhe yerneke nhenge Re Utnenge Mwerre anwerneke-arleke akwernetyenhenge anwernenhe mwantyele atnyenetyeke.

⁷ Ngkarte-arle anwerneke mwerre anthurre aneme, alak-enhe ikwerenge anteme Re anwernenhe akngakemele in-eke, anwernenhe arraty akeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Re anwernenhe Utnenge Ikwerenhe antheke. Re anwernenhe Utnenge Ikwerenhe antheke anwerne ampe ak-weke Ikwerenhe areye anetyenhenge nhenge anwerne itelaretyenhenge anthurre anwerne-arle Ikwerenge akwete-ante anetyenhenge.

⁸ Titus, angkentye nhenhe tharle intelhe-ileke arraty anthurre-arle. Tyerrtye ingkirrenyeke anthurrele awerrirretyeke itne iwerre arratyentyele anetyenhenge. Kele arne ingkirreke nhenhe itnenhene atnerrele akaltyele-anthaye Ngkarte-arle awerrirremeke. Itnenhe akwete-arle akaltyele-antheme itne anteme mwerre anetyenhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke, itnenhe mwantye-mwantye-ilemele.

⁹ Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye akenhe arerte-arerte akwete aneme. Itne ahele-ahele akerrremele ayeye areye arrekwenye itnekenhe-ngentyele, arrekwenye areye arritnye-akerte-arlike. Itne akwete ahele-ahele akerrremele uthnelhe-uthnelhe akwete ilerremele angkentye-akerte Jew-arenye areye-kenhe-arle. Nhenge tyerrtye areye alakenhe ahele-ahele akerrremele, re akurne anthurre-arle. Alakenhe ikwerenge itnekele-arlenge anetyale nhenge itne uthnelhe-uthnelhe-ilerrerrlenge itne-ketyenge angwarelhemele.

¹⁰ Tyaty ikwerele-arle, nhenge angwenhe apeke akwete angkeme ayeye arrulenye yanhe areye-akerte, nhenge angkentye Jew-arenye areye-kenheke apeke, kele tyerrtye Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe areye anteme uthnelhe-uthnelhe-ilerreketye. Alakenhe-irreketye anteme, tyerrtye yanhe areye ilettyeke anyente-ngare, atherre-ngare apeke nterte anetyeke. Nhenge re apeke akwete angkemele, kele renhe ntertelhe-ilettyeke. Renhe ilettyeke tyaty akngerre kwenele-arlike angketyale anetyeke, renhe ipmentyele iwetyeke angketyale.

¹¹ Titus, unte itelareme tyerrtye areye alakenhe-arle anemeke. Unte itelareme itne akurne anthurre-arle, arne akurne areye akwete mpwarerleng. Tyerrtye ingkerrenyekele areme itne iwerre akurnele akwete alherleng. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme unte itnenhe ntertelhe-ilettyeke tyatye kwenenge angketyale anetyeke, itne-ketye ameke-aremele.

Paul-ele pipe nhenhe Titus-eke uyerrelhe-ileke intelhe-ilemele

¹² Titus, ayenge alhetyeke ahentye-aneme apmere akngerre Nicopolis-werne nhenge yanhele anetyeke alhwerrpenge. Urreke ayenge alhetyenhenge apmere Nicopolis-werne, the artwe Artemas apeke yerneme artwe Tychicus apeke ngkwengele-arleng anetyeke apmere Crete-le. Anyente angwenhe apeke apetyerleng, unte arne ngkwinhe areye inetyeke iparrpe anthurre apmere yanhe impemele apmere Nicopolis-werne apetyemele ayenge yanhele aretye-alhetyeke.

¹³ Artwe Zenas court-arenye re, artwe arrpenhe Apollos arritnye, ratherre kele alhetyeke akarelherle-anerreme. Ratherre apeke apwerte ngkweltye-kwenye kele renhe-atherrenhe anthetyeke.

¹⁴ Ngkarte-kenhe areye Crete-arenye akwete akaltyele-anthaye, itne akwete urrkapemele arne mwerre areye mpwaremele akwete anetyeke. Itne-arle Ngkarte arratye itelareme anwerne-arteke. Itne tyerrtye akunye areye akwete arntarnte-aretyeke.

¹⁵ Tyerrtye ingkerrenyeke anthurre atyengenge-arle anemeke ngkwenge ilettyeke ahentye-aneme itne-arle mwerre aneme. Kenhe tyerrtye areye Crete-elarle aneme anwerneke-arle ahentye-anemeke, Jesus-arle arratye itelaremeke anwerne-arteke, itneke ilaye anwerne-arle mwerre anemenge. The Jesus anwerneke-artweye apayuth-neme arrenhantherrenhe akwete arntarnte-aretyeke.

Kele yanhe ware ayenge angkerle-iweme.

Philemon

Ayeye nhenhe Paul-ele intelhe-ileke yernemele artwe Philemon arritnyeke

Ayeye nhenhe Paul-ele Philemon-eke intelhe-ileke

¹⁻² Philemon-aye, ayenge Paul-arle, the pipe nhenhe ngkwenge intelhe-ileme. Ayenge kwenhe jail-ele aneme ayenge-arle Jesus-kenhe anemenge, tharle ayeye ikwere-akerte ilerle-apekenge anteye. The pipe nhenhe ngkwenge intelhe-ileme, Jesus-kenhe arrpenhe areyeke-arlike apmere ngkwinhele-arle apurte-irremeke. Tharle ayeye nhenhe intelhe-ilemele Apphia-eke-arlike re yaye-arteke rarle Jesus apenterleng anteye. The pipe nhenhe Archippus-eke-arlike yerneme. Timothy ilerne nhenhele apurte aneme. Re kake anwerne-kenhe-arteke, ilerne-arle kwenhe arrantherre-arlike, anwerne ingkirrekele Jesus apenterlte-aneme.

³ Ilerne Ngkarteke angkerle-anerreme Jesus Christ Alartetye anwerne-kenheke ratherre-arle arrenhantherrenhe atnyenetyeke akangkentye-iletayeke arrantherre atnerre anetyeke, mwerrentye anerlte-anetyeke.

*Paul Ngkarteke akangkemele aneke Philemon-arle
Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe areyeke ahentye anetyartenge*

⁴⁻⁵ Nhenge ayenge Ngkarteke angkemele, ayenge ngkwenge-inpe itirremele. Nhenge the Ngkarte apayuthnemele ayenge-arle Ikwere akangkemele angkeme tharle awerle-anemele unte-arle Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke akwetethe ahentye anemenge nhenge Jesus Alartetye-arlike akwetethe arratyte itelaremele arlte arrpe-anenhele.

⁶ The itelareme unte-arle Jesus arratyte itelareme, atyewe Jesus-kenhe arrpenhe areyenge akwetethe anyente-irremele anteye. Ayenge Ngkarteke angkeme, nhenge unte atyewe Jesus-kenhe arrpenhe yanhe areyenge arrawe-irremele, Re arrenhantherrenhe akaperte altywere-iletayeke awethe-ame-awethe arne mwerre akngerre areye-akerte Rarle anwernenhe anthemele anwerne-arle Christ-enge anyente-irrekenge.

⁷ Arrule-ngentyele kwenhe unte Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke ahentye-anerle-aneme, unte kwenhe itnenhene akangkentye-iletayeke lterrke-arlike-ilemele. Nhenge the nhenhe awemele ayenge akangkemele anthurre aneke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the Ngkarte tnakeme anteye.

8-9 Philemon, ayenge awaye! Ayenge nhenhe jail-ele aneme, artwe ampwe anteme anemele, tharle ayeye Jesus Christ-kenhe ilerle-apemeke. The angkentye ikwerenhe akwete ileme, ayenge kake ngkwinshe-arteke-arlike Christ-nge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the apeke alartetyele-arteke ngenhe uternemere ayenge awetyeke mpwaretyeke anteme ayenge-arle angkeme. Arrangkwe akenhe, the ngenhe mwantyele apayuthneme unte-arrpe itirretyenhe.

10 Kele nthakenhe-arle-ame unte itirreme? The artwe Onesimus-eke apayuthneme, Jesus arratyte itelareke-arle re alere atyenge-arteke. Tharle renhe areke nhenge ayenge jail kwenhe anemele, the renhe mwantye-mwantye-ileke re anteme Jesus arratyte itelareke, kele ayenge ikwere angkeme akngye-arteke alere ikwerenheke angkeme.

11 Nhenge re ngkwenge arrekwele aneke, unte itelareme, re kwenhe ngenhe akwenpele aweme, apale-arlike ngkwenge mpwarekeke, kele re utepe anteme irreke aywerkele awemele-arlike, re anteme warrkene mwerre anemele. Lyete re kwenhe ayenge aweme, re ngenhe-arlike aywerkele awetyenhe.

Paul Philemon-eke angkeme Onesimus ikwere-werne yernetye-alpetyeke-akerte

12 Ayenge Onesimus-eke itirreke-arle renhe nhenhele atnyenetyeke ahentye-aneme. Kele the renhe ngkwenge-werne yernirtneme kele ayenge anteye ikwere ahentye anthurre aneme.

13 Tharle renhe atyenge atnyenetyeke ahentye-aneme, nhenge ayenge jail-le anemele tharle Angkentye Mwerre Jesus Christ-akerte ilerle-apekeke. Re nhenhele atyenge warrke-irretyeke unte-tetye, tharle itelaremenge unte-arle ayenge alpe-eme-ilettyeke ahentye aneme. Kele arrangkwe-arle! Re apele warrkene ngkwinshe.

14 Kele-arle the kwenhe renhe ngkwenge-werne yernirt-neme. Nhenge the warrkene ngkwinshe atnyenetyak-enhe unte-arle angketyakenhe yernirtnetyeke. The ngenhe uternetyakenhe aneme. Nhenge ayenge ngkwenge angketyeke ahentye anemele unte-arle ikwere ilkelher-lenge.

15-16 Kele unte itelareme rarle ngenhe imperle-alheke. Kele mwerre-arle, re nhenhe-werne apetyeke ayeye Jesus-akerte aweke-iperre re renhe arratyte itelaremele. Re kwenhe warrkene ngkwinshe aneke ngenhe iwerle-alhemele alheke, re kwenhe Jesus-eke-artweyete anteme. Kele

nhenge re ngkwenge-werne alpemele, nhenge warrkene-ante ware kwenye, nhenge re Jesus-kenhe anteme ir-reke mpwele kenhenge atherre anteme anerle-anerreme. Kele lyete re ngkwenge-werne apetye-alpeme ngkwenge anetyeke anteme akwete. Ayenge kwenhe artwe nhen-heke akangkeme anthurre anteme, unte-inpe kele ik-were akangkemele anthurre anetyenhe rarle ngkwenge-artweyeke anthurre anteme Jesus-enge ularre.

¹⁷ Philemon, unte kwenhe atyewe atyinhe aneme, alak-enhe ikwerenge anteme unte Onesimus-eke akangkemele arneke-arnare-irreme atyewe-arteke, re nhenge ngkwenge-werne alhemenge. Renhe akangkemele ikngwemele, unte ayenge, atyewe ngkwinhe-arle, akangkemele ikngweme-arteke.

¹⁸ Arraty apelaye, unte-arle renhe apwerte ngkweltyele ineke re ngkwenge arlkarentye-irremele impelheke. Kele impaye, akwete itirretyle. Kele re apeke ngkwengenge arne anyelkngele ineke ngenhe re anteme anthirtnetyeke. Nhenge renhe apayuthnetyale nhenhe anthirtnetyeke. Kele atyenge ilaye nthakenhe-arle re irreke nthakenhe-arle re apale mpwareke kele the ngenhe iwenhe apeke renhe anthirtnetyenhe apwerte ngkweltye atyinhe-ngentyele.

¹⁹ Awaye, ayenge Paul, the-arrpe anteme iltyele intelhe-ileme ngkwenge alhilemele tharle ngenhe ingkirreke an-thirtnemele, unte-arle itirremeke artwe nhenhele akwele anyelkngele ineke. Apwerte mane yanheke itirretyleke, arne iwenhe apeke renhe-arteke tharle ngkwenge alhileme. Kenhe unte akenhe itelaretyeke anteye unte-arle atyenge akngerre anthurre alhileme, arrule anthurre-arle the ngkwenge Jesus-akerte ilerleng, unte anteme itethe alkarle ineke Ngkarteke atyewe-irremele atyengenge ularre.

²⁰ Ye, the ngenhe apayuthneme artwe nhenhe akangkemele inirtnetyeke ikwere ipeltye-irretyleke. Alakenhe renhe atyenge mpwaraye, apentemele anthintye-alpeme-arteke, unte-arle Christ-kenhe anemenge. Nhenge unte ikwerenge ipeltye-irremele, ayenge arnterre akangkemele anthurre anetyenhenge.

²¹ Kele the-ingarle nhenhe intelhe-ileme, the itelareme unte arraty-arle mpwareme iwenhe apeke renhe the apayuthneke, unte awethe anthurre-ulkere anteme mp-waretyenhe.

²² The nhenhe-inpe apayuthneme! Apmere atyenge akwetante mpwaretyeke, ayenge apetyetyeke arrekatherrenge anetyeke. Arrantherre nhenge Ngkarte atyenge apayuthneke-arle nhenge ayenge ingwenthe-ulkere jailngentyele arratetyenhe arrekatherre-werne apetyetyen-

henge. Ayenge itirreme Ngkartele ingwenthe-ulkere mpwaretyenhe iwenhe arrantherre-arle apayuthnekeke.

Paul-ele ayeye nhenhe Philemon-eke uyerrelhe-ileme

²³ Artwe arrpenhe nhenge Epaphras arritnye ilerne akwele nhenge apmere jail-ele anerle-anerreme, ilerne-arle ayeye Jesus-akerte ilerle-aperrekenge. Kele re ngkwenge akwete-arle akangkemele itirreme ngkwenge akwele ilel-heme re akwele mwerre-arle.

²⁴ Kele artwe arrpenhe nhenhe areye, Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte-arle ilemeke, itne-inpe kwenhe apmere nhenhele ante, arritnye itnekenhe, Mark, Aristarchus, Demas uthene Luke uthene. Itne kwenhe ngkwenge akangkemele itirreme ayenge ngkwenge itne apayuthneme anteye.

²⁵ Kele the intelhe-ilentye urteke nhenhe uyerrelhe-ileke. Alartetye Jesus Christ-ele arrenhantherrenhe arntarntearetyenhe mwantye-mwantye-ilemele.

Kele, yanhe alakenhe ware.

Hebrews

Angwenhele pipe nhenhe atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke intelhe-ileke Hebrew-arenye areye-arle, nhenge Jew areye

Ngkarte anwerneke angkeke Alere Ikwerenhenge anpere-irrenhemele

¹ Arrule anthurre, Ngkarte atningke-ngare angkeke nhenge yanhe areyenge anpere-irrenhemele angkentye Ikwerenhe-arle ilerlte-apetyarteke arrenge ante atyemeye anwerne-kenhe areyeke-arlike. Rarle angkentye arrpenhele renhe itneke ileke.

² Kenhe lyete anteme aneme, arlte utyaknge-arle itwe-irremenge, Ngkartele Alere Ikwerenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne yerneke Re nhenge anwerneke iletaye ingkirreke anthurre Ngkarte-akerte. Arne anetyakenhenge-urrke, Alere ikwerenhe-arle itethe akwete aneme, apurtele anteme Ratherre-arle arne arrpe-anenhe mpwareke alkere uthene ahelhe uthene. Urreke, ilengare apeke, arne ingkirreke anthurre Alere Ikwerenhe-akenhe anteme anetyenhe. Re anteme pwathe akngerre arne ingkirrekeke-artweye anetyenhe.

³ Nhenge anwerne Alere Ngkarte-kenheke itirremele, re alknгентhe-arteke imparrkeme Ngkarte-ngentyele. Rarle anwerneke imerneme re kwenhe Akngeye ikwerenhe-arteke anthurre aneme. Alere Ngkarte-kenhele arne ingkirreke anthurre mwerre arntarnte-aremele atnyeneme apmere ahelhe nhenhele ane alkerele uthene angkentye akngerre ikwerenhele. Anwerne-arle akurne anthurre anerlte-anetyarte. Kenhe Alere Ngkarte-kenhe anwerneke piwelhemele ilweke anteme re anwernenhe akurne-ketye arlkngetyeke nhenge Ngkartele-arle anwerneke urtepe akeketyenge arriletayeke akurne anthurre anwerne mpwaremele aneke. Ikwere-iperre, re itethe-irrirotnemele, alkere-werne alpeke anetye-alpemele Ngkarteke akwe-arratyale.

⁴ Arratye kwenhe alakenhe aneke. Ngkartele Jesus Alere Ikwerenhe akeke. Arritnye yanhe alkere-arenye-kenhe-arteke anetyakenhele, arrangkwe-arle. Ngkartele Alere Ikwerenhe akngakeke alkere-arenye areyenge akertne-ulkere anetyeke.

Jesus kwenhe impene aneme, alkere-arenye areyenge irntwarre-ulkere akwete

⁵ Ngkarte alkere-arenye areyeke angketyakenhele aneke,
 “Unte Alere Atyinhe.

Lyete ayenge Akngeye ngkwinshe aneme.” *Psalm 2:7.*
 Ngkarte alakenhe angketyakenhe-arle aneke,

“Ayenge lyete Akngeye ngkwinshe aneme,
 ante unte Alere Atyinshe anteme aneme.” *2 Samuel 7:14.*

Nhenge Ngkarte alakenhe angkeke-arle iperre, Re alkere-arenyeke alakenhe angketyakenhe-arle aneke, Re Alere Ikwerenheke ware-arle angkeke.

⁶ Nhenge Rarle itirreke yernetyeke Alere anyente-arenye Ikwerenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne. Kele imerte Re alakenhe-arle angkemele,

“Alkere-arenye ingkirreke anthurre renhe tnakewar-retyeke.” *Deuteronomy 32:43 (Greek version).*

⁷ Nhenge Re alkere-arenye areye-akerteke angkemele, Ngkarte imerte alakenhe-arle angkemele,

“Tharle alkere-arenye mpwareke atyenge warrke-irretyeke. Itne rlke-arteke anetyenhe ane ure alngenthe-arteke-arlke.” *Psalm 104:4.*

⁸ Kenhe Ngkarte Alere Ikwerenheke angkeme,

“Ye Alere Atyinshe, unte apele Atyenge irrpatty anteme-arle, Ngkarte.

Ayenge-arteke, unte tyerrtye ngkwinshe-areye arratty anthurre akwete-ante arntarnte-aretyenhe arleng arlentyeke.

⁹ Unte mwantyele arntarnte-areme angwenhele apeke-arle akwetethe arratty mpwarerlte-anemeke.

Unte akenhe ilkelhetyakenhe aneme tyerrtye areye aretyeke arne akurnentye mpwaremele anerleng.

Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme The ngenhe akngakeke unte Alartetye anthurre anetyeke.

The ngenhe mpwareke arrpenhe ingkirrekeng int-warre akangkentye anetyeke.” *Psalm 45:6-7.*

¹⁰ Nhenhe angkentye arrpenhe-arle aneme Ngkartele Alere Ikwerenhe ileke.

“Alartetye-aye, arrwekeleng aneke, nhenge arne-arlke anetyakenhe aneke, arrangkwe anthurre-arle,

Unte kwenhe ahelhe nhenhe uthene alkere uthene angampelhe-ileke iltye ngkwinshe atherrele mpwareke.

11-12 Urreke ulkerenge anteme ahelhe uthene alkere uthene
arrangkwe-irretyenhe,

ratherre akurne-irretyenhe mantere angkweye-arteke.

Mantereke itirraye, nhege nthakenhe-arle itne angkweye-
irremele, re-anteme itnenhe irlwelhe-ileme iwemele
anteme,

Unte alkere uthene ahelhe utheneke alakenhe mpware-
tyenhe.

Kenhe unte akenhe akngarte-iwelhetyakenhele anetyenhe,
kenhe unte akenhe uyerretyakenhe, unte alakenhe
akwete ahawethe akwete-arle anetyenhe." *Psalm*
102:25-27.

13 Ngkarte alkere-arenhe Ikwerenhe areyeke angketyak-
enhele aneke:

"Atyenge itwele anaye atyengenge alartetye atherre ilerne
anetyeke,

The tyerrtye uternetyenhenge ilkelhetyakenhe areye
artepe-arrernelhetyeke ingke ngkwinhe-arleke,

ngkwenge itne aywerre-irretyeke." *Psalm 110:1.*

14 Jesus-arteke anetyakenhe kwenhe alkere-arenhe ar-
eye. Itne-arle kwerrene areye ware-arle Ngkarteke war-
rke mpwarenty akngerre areye. Yanhe itnenhe-arle Re
nhenhe-werne akwetethe yerneme apetyetyeke anetyeke
anwerneke-nge arntarnte-aremele anetyeke. Anwernenhe-
arle Ngkartele akngakeke Re itetheke mpwaretyenhenge
anwerne ilweke-ketyenge.

2

*Anwerne ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe mwantyele awetyeke
anwernenhe-arle itetheke atnyenemenge*

¹ Ye, Jesus kwenhe alkere-arenhe areyenge impene an-
thurre ulkere aneme, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme an-
werne angkentye ikwerenhe mwantyele awerlte-anetyeke
ikwere alngwirretyakenhele. Anwerne apeke angkentye
nhenheke alngwirremele, kele anwerne Jesus-ketyenge
irntwarre-irretyenhenge.

² Arrule anthurre alkere-arenhe areyele ayeye arratye
Ngkarte-kenhe arrekwenye anwerne-kenheke ileke. Kele
nhege tyerrtye areye-arle iwerre arrpenhe untyeme-arrpe
apentemele alherlte-iweke, ayeye arratye yanhe iwelp-
iwenhemele Ngkartele itnenhe urrernemele piweke.

³ Anwerne apeke angkentye arratye nhenhe Jesus-akerte
awetyakenhe aneme anwernenhe anteme Re piwetyenhe
alakenhe ikwerele. Jesus-ele renhe apententye akngerre

areyeke ayeye impene nhenhe urrke ileke. Aweke-arle-iperrele itne anwerneke anteme arraty-ilemele ileke anwerne apeke-arle arraty itelaremele anetyenhenge.

⁴ Arlte ikwere iperre itne angkentye nhenhe anwerneke ileke, Ngkartele akenhe arne ngangkerele angkwerre-iwemele mpwarerleng, keke areke-arle-iperre anwerne angkentye renhe arraty itelaretyeke. Ngkartele anwer-nenhe Utmenge Akngerre antheke anwerne apeke-arle anteme arne mwerre akngerre atningke Ikwere mpwaretyenhenge. Ngkartele angwenhe apeke renhe Utmenge Akngerre antheme, anwerne-arle arne Rarle ahentye aneme mpwaretyenheke.

Jesus anteme akngarte-iwelheke tyerrtye anwerne-arteke anetyeke, anwernenhe itethe akwete atnyenetyeke ilwemetyenge

⁵ Anwerne kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe apmere ahelhe arrpenhe-akerte ilettyeke ahentye-aneme Ngkartele-arle mpwareme keke Jesus anteme arne yanhe ingkirrekeke alartetye anetyenhenge yanhe ikwerele. Re apmere arrpenhe nhenhe renhe mpwaretyakenhe alkere-arenye areye anthetyeke, itne akwele alartetye akngerre-irremele anetyeke. Arrangkwe!

⁶ Kenhe Ngkartele tyerrtye areye-arle arrerneke arntarnte-aremele anetyeke arne arrpe-anenhe ikwereke. Arrule anthurre-arle angwenhele apeke ayeye nhenhe pipe-ke intelhe-ileke,

“Ngkarte, Unte kwenhe impene anthurre aneme,

anwerne akenhe tyerrtye areye ware-arle aneme.

Unte-arle itirrentye akngerre-akerte akwete-arle

anwerneke aneme,

anwernenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aremele atnyenemele.

⁷⁻⁸ Nhenge Unte-arle alkere-arenye areye mpwareke,

Unte itnenhe mpwareke tyerrtye areyenge irntwarre

ulkere akwete-arle.

Tyerrtye areye-arle akenhe alakenhe anetyenhe lyeteke ware.

Tyerrtye areye anteme-arle impene anthurre anetyenhe,

itne anteme-arle alkere-arenye areyeke alartetye anthurre anetyenhe.

Nhenge Unte tyerrtye areye mpwareke ahelhe nhenhele,

Unte-arle itnenhe-arle alartetye anetyeke arrernemele, arne ingkirrekeke Unte-arle mpwareke iperre.”

Psalm 8:4-6.

Lyete aneme, Ngkartele anwernenhe akngakeke iperre nhenge anwerne arne arrpe-anenhe arntarnte-aretyeke.

Anwerne akenhe alartetye areye kwenye akwete-arle, arne areye arntarnte-aretyeke.

⁹ Lyete, Jesus anwerne areme nhenge alartetye akngerre re aneme arne arrpe-anenhe ikwere. Nhenge Ngkartele renhe apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne yerneke, apekape-ilemele anwerne-arteke anetyeke lyeteke ware, nhenge alkere-arenye areye kwenye-arteke. Ngkartele Jesus nhenhe-werne yerneke tyerrtye-irretyeke, anwerneke piwelhemele ilwetyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele renhe King-arteke arrerneke anetyeke tyerrtye ingkirrekele-arle apeke-arle renhe tnakemele utyernetyenhenge.

¹⁰ Ngkartele arne arrpe-anenhe aknganeke, arne nhenhe itne anteme aneme Ikwerenhe. Re ahentye-aneme tyerrtye atningke anthurre akngetyeke apmere Ikwerenhe akertnerne, yanhele itne anetyeke Jesus-enge. Jesus kwenhe aneme tyerrtye areye-arle itethe-ilemeke. Ngkartele Jesus apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne yerneke re-arrpe-arle tyerrtye arnteme-arle apernelhenhe ilwetyenhenge, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme rarrpe akwetele anwernenhe mwantye-mwantye-ileme itethe atnyenemele Ngkarteke. Nhenge Ngkartele renhe akareke alakenhe ikwere, alartetye akngerre anetyeke tyerrtye ingkirrekeke, arne arrpe-anenheke-arlike.

¹¹ Jesus-ele anwernenhe arraty-ileme nhenge anwerne iwerre arratyete anetyenhenge Ngkarteke-ante ware. Anwerne Jesus-inpe, Akngeye anyente atnyeneme, Ngkartekte ante ware. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Jesus anwerneke apure anetyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Re anwernenhe akeme atyeye ikwerenhe areye.

¹² Alakenhe re Ngkarteke angkeke pipe arrwekelenyele inteme,

“Tharle atyenge atyeye akweke areyeke Ngkwenge-akerte ilettyenhenge.

Nhenge anwerne ingkirreke apurte-irremele, anwerne alyelhe-warre-tyenne Ngkwenge akangkemele.”
Psalms 22:22.

¹³ Re awethe-anteye alakenhe angkeke,

“Tharle arraty-arle anthurre Ngkartekte itelaretyenne.” *Isaiah 8:17.*

Jesus alakenhe-arlike Ngkartekte-akerte angkeke,

“Nhenhe ayenge Ngkartekte-kenhe areyenge aneme, nhenge itne anteye Rarle ayenge antheke arntarnte-aremele akayake-ilettyeke atnyenetyeke.” *Isaiah 8:18.*

¹⁴ Ampe Ngkartekte-kenhe areye tyerrtye itethe, tyelke uthene alhwe uthene-akerte. Nhenge-arle Jesus apmere

ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyemele, re akngarte-iwelheke tyerrtye anwerne-arteke-werne, tyelke uthene alhwe uthene-akerte. Re tyerrtye-irreke anwerne-arteke, utnenge piwelheke anwerneke, re arrentye Satan renhe impeke. Arrentye Satan nhenhele akwele anwernenhe arrilemele atwentye akngerre.

¹⁵ Kenhe Jesus apetyemele anwernenhe rakerle-alpeke arrentye Satan ikwere-ntyale, anwernenhe ulyeye anthurre ilemele. Anwerne akwetethe-arle atere anetyarte ilweme-ketye. Kenhe Jesus-ele anwernenhe aywepeke ipmentye anetyeke arrentye Satan-ketye.

¹⁶ Arrantherre itelareme Jesus-akerte. Re alkere-arenye areyeke apetyetyakenhe-arle. Rarle apetyeke anwerneke-arle, Abraham-ntyale arrateke areye.

¹⁷ Anwerne kwenhe Jesus-eke atyeye areye. Jesus apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyemele, akngarte-iwelheke tyerrtye anwerne-arteke. Jesus tyerrtye anwerne-arteke-irreke iperre, Ngkarte Akngeyenge urrkapemele re aneke. Re kwertengerle tyatye-arenye akngerre aneke. Rarrpe-arle Ngkarteke aywerre-irreke. Rarle anwerneke piwelheke ilwemele alakenhe ikwerenge anwerne-arle arne akurne areye mpwaretyeke atheke-atheke-irrekenge.

¹⁸ Arrentye Satan-ele apele akwetethe-arle anwernenhe arrilepileme arne akurne areye mpwaretyeke. Alakenhe ranteye aneke, Jesus-arle apmere ahelhe nhenhele anekenge, arrentye Satan-ele renhe iwerre arrpenhe apentetyeke uternemele arrkernetyarte. Kenhe Jesus re akenhe ikwere-ketye ayene-irrerleng. Mwerre akwetethe anerle-anemele. Alakenhe rarle Jesus-ele anwernenhe utnenge lterrke atnyeneme, anwerne anteme apeke-arle arrentye Satan-ketye ayene-irretyenhe. Anwerne iwerre arratyele akwete alhetyeke.

3

Jesus kwenhe Moses-enge akertne ulkere-arle aneme

¹ Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe atyinhe areyaye, Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe akalkelhe-ileme akngakeke Ikwere Renhe akwete arratye itelarerlte-anemele anetyeke akwete. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne Jesus-eke akwetethe itirrerlte-anemele anetyeke. Ngkartele renhe nhenhe-werne yerneke re apeke-arle anwerneke Ngkarteke aharlperre angketyenheke, kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye-ingarle.

² Jesus-arle apmere ahelhe nhenhele nhenge aneke, re Ngkarteke warrke-irretyarte akwete anthurre Moses-arle aneke-arteke arrpe-anenheke Ngkarteke layekerlenge.

³⁻⁴ Anwerne Moses-arle atheke-atheke-irremele utyernewarretyarte, anwerne imerte Jesus anteme utyernemele tnakewarreyeke Moses-enge awethe-ulkere. Awerrirraye, artwele apele apmere arteme, arrantherre-ame apmere-arle tnakeme apmere-arle artekeke alknngwirremele? Alakenhe kwenye-aye! Apmere-arle arteke artwe renhe arrantherre tnakewarreyeke. Jesus anteme alakenhe apmere artene-artenhe-arteke aneme Rarle arne arrpe-anenhe arteke. Alakenhe athewe, anwerne Moses tnakewarreyale anetyeke-arle, Jesus-ante ware utyernemele tnaketyeke.

⁵ Arrule anthurre-arle Moses itethe aneke, re akwete anthurre aneke Ngkarteke aywerrkele warrke-irremele apurrke-arlike-irretyakenhele. Re Ngkarte-kenhe areye ingkerreke mwantyele arntarnte-aretyarte. Rarle akwele alakenhe itneke angketyarte, "Urreke kwenhe, Ngkarte angketyenhe arne arrpe-anenhe imernetyenhe."

⁶ Moses kwenhe warrkene Ngkarte-kenhe ware aneke, kenhe Jesus Christ akenhe Alere Ikwerenhe-arle, rarle akwetethe-arle tyerrtye ikwerenhe areye arntarnte-arerle-aneme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne Jesus Christ arratyte itelaretyeke atere-irretye-kwenye akwetethe renhe apentemele anetyeke apurrke-irretyale. Anwerne ikwere akangkemele akarelhetyeke.

Ngkarte ahentye-aneme tyerrtye areye Ikwerenge anetyeke apmere-melangke Ikwerenhele

⁷⁻⁸ Kele nhenhe anteme awerrirraye, angkentye nhenhe Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhe-ngentyele arrule anthurre pipeke-arle intelhe-ileke,

"Lyete anteme arrantherre Ngkarte awerrirremele anetyeke, renhe awaye arrekantherre-arle angkerlenge.

Ankerle-irretyale, arrekantherre-artweye arrwekelenge areye-arteke-arle arrulenge-arle itne Ngkarte-ketye untyeme-irremele iwerre arrpenhele alherlthe-iweke.

Itnenhe arrantherre angwaretyale anetyeke. Nhenge Re arrekantherre angkerlenge, Renhe irlpe artepele awetyale anaye, itne-arteke, Renhe-ante awerrirraye."

⁹ Itelaraye, Ngkarte-arle alakenhe angkeke,

“Arrule anthurre-arle itne apale-apale irremele unthetyarte apmere arrangkethe nhenhe ikwerele year 40-eke-atwetye. Tharle arne arrpenhe renhe arraty mwerre ilemele itneke, itne apeke arraty aremele itelare-tyenhenge.

Kele areke-arle iperrele, itne ilkelhetyakenhe-arle anerrirreke. Itne ayenge akwetethe uternetyarte awethe arne mwerre arrpenhe mpwaretyeke nhenge itne aretyenhenge.

10 Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ayenge tyerrtye yanhe areyeke arewampe-irreke, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Moses-eke ayenge angkeke,

‘Tyerrtye nhenhe areyele kwenhe Ayenge angkerlengearleke awetyakenhe. Itne-arle untyeme-arrpe akwete-arle anerlte-aneme Atyenge-ketyenge. Itne-arle arraty alknwirreke angkentye Atyinheke iwerre arratyale anetyeke-akerte.’

11 Ayenge anteme itneke ahele ilkelhetyakenhe anemele, Ayenge-arrpe alakenhe uternelheke,

‘Tharle tyerrtye nhenhe areye ayaketyenhe apmere Canaan-werne alhetyeke arrangkwe-arle itne anetyenhe, apmere Tharle itnenhene arrekwele alhilekeke, ltyerremele-arle itne anetye-alhetyenhe apmere mwerrele.’ ” *Psalm 95:7-11.*

12 Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe atyinhe areye, mwantye arntarnte-arelheme arelhewarraye, arntarnte-arerremele. Angwenhe apeke-arle arrantherrenge-amperle aneme imarte apale itirremele akurnentye-ketye, akngakelhemele-anteme Ngkarte-ketye. Alakenhe re apeke aneketye arntarnte-arelhemele anerraye, impene-impene anthurre.

13 Arlte arrpe-anenhele, itethe-itethe akwete-arle arrantherre anemenge, angkerremele anerrirraye, lterrke-ilelhemele anetyeke. Ngkarte akwete awerlte-anaye arrentye Satan-ele-arle arrenhantherrenhe ularele Ngkarte-ketye iwerre arrpenhele akngketyenge, alknwilemele Ngkarte arrekantherre angkerleng aweme-ketye.

14 Anwerne-arle Jesus Christ-akerte aweke, anwerne kwenhe renhe itelareke arraty, kwenhe anwerne renhe akwetethe apentemele anetyeke anwerne ilwetyeke-atwetye. Anwerne Christ-kenhe ingkirreke anwerneke-arle re mpwareke iperreng.

15 Awethe itirraye ayeye pipe-le aneme-akerte, alakenhe-arle ileme-akerte, “Lyete, arrantherre Ngkarte angkerleng awemele arrekantherre,

ikerlte-irretyale anaye.

Arrwekelenye arrekannerre-artweye areye-arteke anetyale anaye,

Ngkarte-ketye-arle iwerre arrpenhele alherlte-iweke arule anthurre."

95:7-8.

Psalm

¹⁶ Angwenhe areye-ame tyerrtye itne Ngkarte angkerlenge aweke, aywerrke-irretyakenhele aneke? Itne kwenhe itne aneke Moses-elarle Egypt-ngentyele akngeke. Ikwere-ipperre imerte itne-arle Ngkarte-ngentyele artepele untyemurle awenhemele alheke.

¹⁷ Angwenhenge-ame Ngkarte-arle ilkelhetyakenhe aneke year 40-eke-atwetye? Kele, itne kwenhe aneke! Yanhe areyele akwele awetyakenhe-arle aneke, arne arrpenhe akurne-ilemele apmere ahurratye ikwerenge. Arrannerre itelareme, itne-arle ingkirreke ilwerrirreke apmere arangkethele.

¹⁸ Ngkarte ahele angkeke alakenhe itneke, "Arratye, The kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe ayaketyenhe apmere Canaan-ekke irrpeme-ketye. The apeke-arle arrenhantherrenhe akngemere apmere yanhe-werne mwerre apeke-arle atyene anetyenheke Atyengenge ularre, arrangkwe. Arrannerre-arle ayenge awetyakenhe-arle aneke." Alakenhe-arle Ngkarte itneke angkeke.

¹⁹ Anwerne ayeye yanheke itirretyeke. Anwerne-arle itelareme nhenge Ngkartele itnenhe ayakeke apmere Canaan-werne alheke-ketye itne-arle Ngkarteke awelhetyakenhe anekenge.

4

Ngkartenge ularre-arle anwerne ltyerremele aneme apmere alkere arrpenhele

¹ Lyete Ngkarte anwerneke angkeme Rarle anwerne apmere alkere Ikwerenheke irrpetyeke ahentye aneme anwerne ltyerremele akwete anetyenhenge. Alakenhe apeke mpwaretyenhe, anwerne mwantye arntarnte-arelhemele anetyeke, nhenge Ngkarte apeke apale angkeketye-nge, "Yewe, tyerrtye nhenhe areye-arle arrkerenye-irreme Atyenge apeke anetyeke apetyetyakenhe."

² Anwerne kwenhe angkentye mwerre Jesus-akerte aweke-arle, Ngkartele-arle anwernenhe ikngwerle-aneme ltyerremele anetyeke. Alakenhe renhe anteme tyerrtye Israel-arenye areyele Ngkarte-kenhe angkentye Re angkerlenge aweke. Arrpenhe areyele-ante ware angkentye

Ikwerenhe aweke, kenhe arrpenhe areyele akenhe Ngkartekenhe angkentye arratyte itelaretyakenhe-arle aneke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itne apmere yanhe-werne irrenhe-warretyakenhe aneke, itne-arle ayene-ilelhekenge arratyte itelaretyeke angkentye Ngkartele itnenhe alhileke.

³ Kenhe anwerne apeke-arle angkentye mwerre Ikwerenhe arratyte itelareke, anwerne Ikwerenge apurte-arle tneme, anwerne apeke-arle mwerre anetyenhenge. Ngkartele-arle arne arrpe-anenhe mpwareke-iperre, anwernenhe-arle Re akwetethe ikngwetyarte apetyetyeke ltyerremele Ikwerenge anetyeke. Kenhe itne Renhe awerrirretyakenhe aneke, Ikwere-ketye akenhe artepe untyeme-arle-irrere-irrrelenge. Ngkarte imarte alakenhe-arle angkerlenghe,

“Ayenge kwenhe arratyte ilkelhetyakenhe ahele angkeme Israel-arenye nhenhe areyeke, Ayenge uternelheke iperre,

‘The kwenhe tyerrtye nhenhe areye ayaketyenhe apmere Canaan-werne alheme-ketye, apmere Tharle itnenhene alhileke, itne apeke ltyerremele atyene anerlte-anetyenhenge.’ ” *Psalm 95:11.*

⁴ Angwenhele apeke-arle Bible-ke alakenhe intelhe-ileke,

“Arne arrpe-anenhe renhe-arle mpwareke-iperre arlte six-pele-akerte, Ngkarte ltyerremele aneke arlte seven-ele-arle.” *Genesis 2:2.*

⁵ Ngkartele anwerneke ayeye nhenhe awethe ileke Bible-ngentyele,

“Tharle tyerrtye nhenhe areye ayaketyenhe apmere Canaan-werne alhetyale anetyeke, apmere nhenge Tharle itnenhe alhileke, itne apeke-arle ltyerremele Atyenge anerlte-anetyenhenge.” *Psalm 95:11.*

⁶ Arrule aneke Israel-arenye areyele Ngkarte itneke angkerlenghe aweke, kenhe itne akwele Renhe arratyte awetyakenhe aneke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itne apmere Canaan-ekke irrpetyakenhe aneke, arrangkwe. Anwerne lyete itelareme, tyerrtye areye kwenhe apmere yanhe-werne irrpenthentye akngerre ltyerremele anetyeke Ngkartele alhileke iperre akwete aneme.

⁷ Anwerne itelareme uterne arrpenhe-arle anpere-irrenheke-iperre Ngkartele awethe-anteye alhilemele ileke David-ekke, tyerrtye areyele nhenge awetyenhenge, Rarle pipe-ke alakenhe intelhe-ileke,

“Lyete, Ngkarte-kenhe angkentye awemele, ikerlte-irretyale anaye.”

Psalm 95:7-8.

⁸ Arratye kwenhe, apmere yanhe yanheke iwerre akethe akwete aneme. Moses uyerrenheke-arle iperrenghe, artwe yanhe Joshua arritnyele itnenhe apmere Canaan-werne akngetye-alpeke. Kenhe Ngkarte alakenhe akwete-arle angkerlenghe, "Arlte arrpenhe aneme, nhenge tyerrtye areye apetyemele anetye-alhetyeke ltyerreleme, apmere Tharle alhileke iperre nhenhele." Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne itirreme, "Yewe, arratye kwenhe Joshua-le itnenhe apmere Canaan ikwere-werne akngetyeke, itne-arle arratye ltyerreleme anetyakenhele-arle aneke apmere yanhele."

⁹ Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe anwernenhe alhileke Arlte Akngerrenge anwerne Ikwerenge ltyerreleme akwete-ante anteme anetyenhe, arlte nhenhe itwe-irretyakenhenge.

¹⁰ Itelaraye, arrule-ngentyele anteye-arle Ngkartele arne arrpe-anenhe aknganeke. Rarle arnterre urrkapeke arlte 6-peleke-akerte, warrke uyerrelhe-ileke-arle iperre anteme ltyerreleme aneke. Alakenhe-arteke anteme anwerne apmere yanhe ikwere irrpennhemele anetyenhe Ngkartele alhileke, anwerne ltyerretyenhe akangke-irremele anetyeke anwerne arnterre urrakapeme aneke-iperre.

¹¹ Kele, anwerne arnterre itirremele iwerre Ngkarte-kenhe apentetyeke nhenge anwerne anteme apeke-arle apmere yanhe-werne irrenhe-warretyenhenge Ngkartele anwerneke alhilekele ltyerreleme anetyeke. Itelaraye arrule anthurre-arle Israel-arenye areyele Ikwere-ketye apele awemele aneke, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itne apmere ikwere irrpennhetyakenhe aneke. Awethime-arle, alakenhe akwete irreketyenge, anwerne arratye itelaremele Renhe apentetyeke.

¹² Mwantyele anwerne Renhe awetyeke Re anwerneke angkerlenghe. Angkentye Ikwerenhe arratye itethe anthurre aneme, lterrke anthurre nayepe akngerre-apenne-arteke, arrirlpe itepantatherre. Itelaraye, iwenhe-arteke nayepe arrirlpele ngkwerne nterneme irnpirnpoke-arleke. Alakenhe re-arteke anteme angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe utnenge anwerne-kenhe-ke irrpemele aneme. Ngkartele angkentye Ikwerenhele aweme nthakenhe anwerne-kenhe itirrentye-akerte, nthakenhe anwerne irretyenhe.

¹³ Ngkartele arne arrpe-anenhe itelareme, kenhe anwerne anyelknghe artelhemele anetyeke arrangkwe-arle. Rarle areme, awemele arne arrpe-anenhe anwerne akurrkngke-ileme atnyeneme, anwerne anyelknghe artetyeke arrangkwe-arle Ikwere-ketye-arle. Kwene-kwene anwerne re areke-arle iperrele, Rarrpe akwete imarte anwernenhe ilpernemele. Anwerne akenhe renhe uyarne

ameke-arle-aretyenhe.

Jesus kwertengerle tyatye-arenye impene anthurre aneme

¹⁴ Jesus kwertengerle tyatye-arenye impene aneme. Rarle Ngkarte-kenhe Alere-arle, alkere-werne anteme re alpeke Ngkarte-arle aneme-werne. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne angkerretyeke nhenge anwerne Jesus arratye itelaretyeke, renhe akwetethe apentemele anetyeke.

¹⁵ Tyerrtye areyele-arlike, arrentye areyele-arlike anwer-nenhe akwetethe uternerlte-aneme arne arrkentye mpwaretyeke. Kenhe Jesus kwertengerle tyatye-arenye impene anwerne-kenhele re nhenhe ikwere-akerte akaltye-arle arrwekele re ahelhe nhenhele urrke anetyarte iperre itne-arle renhe uternwarretyarte arne akurne arrkentye areye mpwaretyeke. Kenhe re akenhe irlpe artepele-ante itnenhe awerlunge arrkentye-irremele anetyakenhe-arle anerlunge. Kenhe anwernenhe re mwantye-mwantye-ilemele arntarnte-areke, rarle itelareke nthakenhe-arle anwerneke irremenge.

¹⁶ Anwerne anteme Ngkarte-werne atnerre awelhemele apetyetyeke Ngkarte-werne atere-kwenye-arle rarle anwerneke akangkenhekenhe-arle aneme. Kenhe arrpenhele apeke anwernenhe uterneme arrkentye-irretyeke, anwerne akenhe apateme-arle nthakenhe-arle irretyeke anteme, anwerne Renhe apayuthnetyeke anwernenhe mwantye arntarnte-aretyeke. Ye, arratye-arle re anwernenhe mwantye-mwantye-ilemele arntarnte-areme.

5

¹ Ngkartele apmere arrpenhe areye-ngentyele artwe arrpenhe areye-arlike akngakeme mpwepe-mpwepe-ngentyele Ikwere itne warrke-irretyeke kwertengerle tyatye-arenye impeneke. Kenhe kwertengerle tyatye-arenye impene, re anteme Ngkartenge arrwekele tname Ikwere angkeme tyerrtye areyeke. Tyerrtye areyele Ikwere merne-arlike kere-arlike akngetyeme nhenge re-anteme Ngkarte anthetyeke. Ipeltye-ipeltye-irremele anteme Ngkarte aneme itnekenge-ularre.

²⁻³ Kwertengerle tyatye-arenye impene yanhe areye arrkentye-irrenhe areye-arle anteye tyerrtye areye-arteke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itne kere irrerlkngge atwet-yarte, itemele Ngkarteke antheke, Re itnenhe arriletyakenhe anetyeke, arrpenhe nhenge areye arriletyakenhe

aneke-arteke arrkentye-irremele-arle itne aneke. Ngkarte-ketye-arle tyerrtye arrpenhe areye alhetyarte arrkentye-irremele anetyeke, itne-arle itelaretyakenhele arrkentye-irremele mpwarekenge. Re itnenhe arriletyakenhe akwete aneke.

⁴ Angwenhele apeke-arrpe akngakelheke alartetye tyatye-kenhe anetyeke, angwenhe areyele anteme renhe tnaketyenhenge, arrangkwe-arle. Re tyatye-kenhe alartetye aneme Ngkartele-arle renhe akngakekenge, arrule anthurre Aaron-arteke. Ngkartele ware kwenhe renhe akngakemele arrerneke.

⁵ Jesus Christ anteme alakenhe aneme. Rarrpe akngakel-hetyakenhe re aneke kwertengerle tyatye-arenye impene anetyeke anwerne apeke-arle renhe tnaketyenhenge, arrangkwe! Ngkartele Jesus Christ akngakeke warrke yanhe ikwere. Arrule anthurre Ngkarte ikwere alakenhe angkeke, "Unte Alere Atyinhe.

Lyetenge, Ayenge Akngeye ngkwinhe aneme." *Psalm 2:7.*

⁶ Ingkerne-ulkerenge Bible-le, Ngkarte alakenhe ikwere-akerte angkeke,

"Unte kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye akwete-ante anetyenhe.

Artwe nhenge Melchizedek-arle aneke-arteke. Alak-enhe athewe." *Psalm 110:4.*

⁷ Ngkartele anteme Utmenge rlterkele arntwirrkeke Jesus itethepe-itethe akwete atnyeneke ilweketyenge. Apmere ahelhe nhenhele Jesus anetyarte, re Ngkarteke akwetethe angketyarte. Re irnterre arrangkemele arlkerle-alheke alngultye thelelheleke Ngkarte apayuthneke renhe lterke-iletyeke re atere anetyakenhe piwelhemele ilwetyeke. Jesus tnakelhemele anetyakenhe aneke, aywerrke anthurre re aneke, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele renhe angkerlenge aweke.

⁸ Arratye-arle yanhe, Jesus kwenhe arratye Alere Ngkartekenhe aneme. Renhe kwarneke anthurre akwete-arle aneke apmere ahelhe nhenhele, anwernenhe-arteke anteye-arle kwarneme. Jesus apeke-arle arewampe awelhetyarte, re alakenhe awelhemele akaltye-irreke Ngkarteke aywerrke-irretyeke.

⁹ Ye, Jesus-ele akwetethe Ngkarte angkerlenge awepaweme aywerrke-irremele arne arrpe-anenhe mpwaremele renhe ilerlenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne aywerrke-irremele awetyeke, Re anwernenhe itetheke mpwaretyeke, anwerne apeke-arle Ngkartenge akwete-ante anetyenhenge.

¹⁰ Ngkartele Jesus akngakemele arrerneke kwertengerle akngerre tyatye-arenye anetyenhenge, anwerne ingkir-rekeke re anetyenhenge, artwe Melchizedek nhenge-arteke.

Anwerne Ngkarteke ware anetyeke, iwerre arrpenhe untyeme-irremele alhetyale

¹¹ Ayenge ahentye-aneme iletayeke arrenhantherrenhe awethe-ulkere Jesus Christ-akerte, Melchizedek nhenhe rarle aneke-arteke. Ayenge uyarne itirreme nthakenhe anteme-arle the arrekhantherre arratye-ilemele iletuyenhe arrantherre-arle arratye itelaretyakenhenge iparrpe anthurre irlpangketyeke.

¹² Arrule anthurre arrantherre-arle Jesus-eke atyewe-irreke apentemele aneke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge apatemele itirremele aneke, kele apeke kwenhe arrantherre Jesus Christ-akerte arrpenhe areye akaltyele-antherlte-aneme. Arrangkwe! Arrantherre kwenhe akutne akwenpe aneme, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre-arlike arrpenhe areye akaltyele-anthetyakenhe akwete. Arrantherre tyerrtye arrpenheke akarelheme arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-anthetyeke arrekwele-iperreke-amparre. Arrantherre kwenhe ampe akweke areye-arteke akwete werlatye-ante antywemele aneme areye. Kere arlkwentye akngerre kwenye akwete.

¹³ Ampe akweke areye apekape akwete-arle aneme, uyarne akngakeme iwenhe apeke arratye renhe mpwaretyeke. Tyerrtye apeke nhenge iwerre Ngkarte-kenhe apententye akngerre-irreme, itne akweke ware Ngkarte-akerte ayeyeke akaltye-irreme. Itne uyarne itelareme nthakenhe-akenhe anetyeke.

¹⁴ Ngkarte-kenhe ayeye arrpenheme uyarne itelareme lterrke anthurre, kere tyerrtye akngerrele-ante arlkwenhe-arlkwenhe. Kenhe arrantherre ampe akweke-arteke akwete-arle, Ngkarte-akerteke akaltye-irretyakenhe akwete-arle, ante nthakenhe-akenhe arratye anetyeke-akerte. Kenhe Ngkarte-kenhe iwerre apententye akngerre arrpenhe areye akenhe akaperte altywere akwete-arle iwerre Jesus-kenheke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itne iwenhe mwerre anemeke akaltye, iwenhe-arle akurne anemeke akaltye.

6

¹⁻² Kele anwerne ayeye arrekwenye areye Christ-akerte angketyale anetyeke. Anwerne ayeye impene areye akwetethe akaltye-irrerlte-anetyenhenge, anwerne anteme

arratyē akaperte altywere anthurre anetyenhenge Jesus-arteke. Arrantherre ayeye re-anteye awetyeke ahentye anetyakenhe arrantherre aweke-arle iperre. Arrantherre kele itelareme iwerre akurne-ketye ipmentye impemele-akerte, Ngkarteke ilelhomele arrantherre-arle akurne mpwarekenge, Ikwere-werne utepe-irrintye-alpemele. Anwerne arrenhantherrenhe kele akaltyele-antheke nhenge kwatyēke akwerneme-akerte, nhenge ilye anwerne-kenhe arrekantherrenhe akaperteke arrerneme nhenge Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhe arrekantherrenge anetyenhenge. Anwerne arrenhantherrenhe kele akaltyele-antheke Ngkartele-arle ilweke-arle areye akemelhe-ilirtnetyenhe. Anwerne arrenhantherrenhe kele akaltyele-antheke Ngkartele-arle tyertye ingkirreke court-eke arrernemele angketyenhe itneke nthakenhe-arle-irretyenhenge.

³ Ye, ayeye arrekwelenye areye ipmentye impetyeke, ayeye arrpenhe impene areyeke akwetethe akaltye-irretyeke nhenge Ngkartele-arle anwernenhe akaltyele-anthetyeke ahentye-anemeke, nhenge yanhe anteme anwerne awethe-ame-awethe Jesus-arteke-irreme arlte arrpe-anenhele.

Arne akurne mpwareke-arle-iperrele anwerne alhwarrpe-irreme Ngkarteke angketyeke

⁴⁻⁶ Awerrirraye! Nhenge angwenhe apeke Jesus-eke atyewe-irreme. Nhenge Ngkartele ayeye Ikwerenhe ikwere imerneme, tyertye yanhe re imerte mwantyele awemele, arratyē itelareme anteme Jesus, Ngkartenge apurte-irremele re akangkemele anthurre anemele Ngkartele-arle renhe itetheke mpwarekenge. Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhe apetyeme ikwere irrpemele anteme anemele. Re kwenhe itelareme alhilyente Ngkarte-kenhe areye-arle arratyē anthurre. Re imerte itirremele, "Arratyē kwenhe Utmenge Akngerre nhenge atyengenge arratyē warrke-irreme." Re akenhe nhenhe ingkirreke aweke-arle-iperrele, re Jesus-ketyenge untyeme-irremele renhe ipmentye-iwemele iwerre arrpenhele anteme alheme. Kele nthakenhe-arle-ame anwerne renhe Ngkarte-werne akngetye-alpetyenhe utepelhe-ilemele Renhe apentetyeke? Arrangkwe anthurre-arle, anwerne renhe uyarne akngetye-alpeme rarle akenhe arrekwele Jesus arratyē itelareke-arle iperrenge re-anteme renhe alhule-iweke ikwere-ketyenge untyeme-irremele. Alakenhe-arteke kwenhe Jesus-arle arne arntarlkweke-arleke arrernirtname-arteke, nhenge tyertye areyele renhe arerlengē itne Alere Ngkarte-kenhe akurnentye angketyenhenge.

7-8 Angkentye nhenhe awerrirraye! Artwe arrpenhele annge areye ahelheke ngkerneme merne nhenge lyapetyen-henge. Nhenge kwatyele anheme kenhe annge itne lyaper-
 lenge. Nhenge Ngkartele aremele merne annge lyaper-
 lenge, Re akangkemele anthurre aneme. Kenhe ahelhe
 arrpenhe akenhe aneme, nhenge kwatyele anhemele, arne
 lyeke-lyeke areyele arrateme, arne akurne arrpenhe areye-
 arlike. Nhenge Ngkartele ahelhe yanhe renhe aremele, Re
 itirremele akurne-ilemele alyetyeke. Urreke anteme urele
 itetyenhe ahelhe yanhe renhe akethe-ante arrernemele.
 Kele nhenge ahelhe akurne yanhe lyeke-lyeke-akerte re ty-
 errtye areye-arteke-arle awerlte-anemele-arle, ipmentyele
 impeme.

9 Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe atyinhe areye, anwerne kwenhe
 arrenhantherrenhe alkngarre-ileme arrantherre-arle apeke
 Ngkarte-ketye untyeme-irreketyenge. Kele anwerne ite-
 lareme arrantherre-arle Ikwere iwerre arratyele anemenge.
 Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe
 atnyeneme Ikwere-arrpe.

10 Ngkarte kwenhe mwerre aneme, arraty anthurre
 Re arrenhantherrenhe akwetethe arerle-aneme Ikwere
 mwerrentye warrke-irrerlte-anerleng, Re arrekantherre
 akangkeme anthurre. Re arrekantherre alkngwirretyaken-
 hele aneme. Rarle areme arrantherre-arle Ikwere ahen-
 ty anemenge, Re itelareme arrantherre-arle atyewe Ikw-
 erenhe areyeke ahenty aneme itnenhe arntarnte-arerlte-
 anemele. Arlte lyete arrantherre alakenhe akwete aneme.

11-12 The kwenhe arrekantherre ilettyeke ahenty-aneme
 atnerrele akwete warrke mwerre mpwarerlte-anetyeke
 nhenge apurrke-irretyale nhenge arrantherre uyerretyeke-
 atwetye. Arlte lyete arrantherre kwenhe Ngkarteke akwete
 nterte akarelherlte-aneme arrenhantherrenhe anthetyeke
 arne yanhe nhenge arrenhantherrenhe-arle alhilekeke.
 Rarle kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe arraty anthetyenhe.
 Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre atnerre akwetele
 Jesus apentewarretyeke nhenge arrantherre arne mw-
 erre akngerre anthurre Ngkarte-ngentyele inetyenhenge.
 Angwaretyeke anaye tyerrtye yanhe areye arrekwele-arle
 Ngkarte arraty itelaretyarteke. Yanhe areye kwenhe
 aneme Ikwere-arle mwantyele akarelhetyarte anekeke.
 Lyete anteme Re itnenhe antheme nhenge iwenhe-arle Re
 arrekwele alhileke-iperre.

*Iwenhe apeke renhe Ngkartele-arle tyerrtye areye al-
 hileme, Re itnenhe anthemele*

13-14 Arrule anthurre Ngkartele Abraham-eke alakenhe ileke, "The kwenhe ngenhe lterrke-ilemele arntarnte-aretyenhe ngkwenge-artweye areye atningke-ame-atningke-irretyenhenge." Urreke Re nhenhe angketyenhenge, Ngkarte uternelheke, "Arraty kwenhe, The arne ingkirreke anthurre Abraham anthetyenhe." *Genesis 22:16-17.*

Yanhe arraty-arle. Tyerrtye arrpenheke arrangkwe, ut-nenge arrpenheke arrangkwe anerlunge, impene anthurre-arle Ngkarte-arteke, arrangkwe anthurre-arle. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme nhenge Ngkarte Re-arrpele uternelheke-arle.

15 Abraham-ele akwetethenhe arraty itelaretyarte re Ngkarteke atyenpe akarelhetyarte nhenge renhe arne ingkirreke anthetyenhenge. Kele Ngkartele anteme arraty renhe arne areye antheke nhenge iwenhe renhe-arle re alhilekeke.

16 Kenhe nhenge tyerrtye atherre iwenheke apeke ahele akerrremele, anyente apeke arrpenheke angkeme-ketye, "Ye, the kwenhe ngkwenge arraty ileme. Ilerne kwenhe itelareme Ngkartele ilernenhe awemele arerle-aneme. Ayenge apeke ngkwenge urrtirremele angkerne, kele Ngkartele ayenge awetyenhenge Re ayenge akurne ileme, Re ayenge urrtyalthe akeme." Nhenge anyente apeke alakenhe angkerlunge, kele arrpenhe ikwere yewe angkeme, ratherre ahele akerrrentye impelhetyenhe.

17 Kele alakenhe-arteke anteye nhenge Ngkarte Abraham-eke arrule anthurre angkemele, Re ikwere uternelheke. Arraty yanhe-arle. Kenhe lyete apeke nhenge anwerne apeke angkerreme-ketye, "Ngkartele kwenhe anwernenhe arntarnte-aretyakenhe, Re alhilentye Ikwerenhe mpwaretyakenhe." Kenhe Ngkarte Re akenhe itirrentye akngarte-iwelhetyakenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne kwenhe Renhe arraty itelaretyeke aneme.

18 Ye, Ngkartele anwernenhe arratyentye alhileke; Re urrtirremele angketyakenhele, Re nhenge alhilemele aritnye Ikwerenhe angkemele, Re antheme iwenhe-arle Re alhilekeke. Re itirrentye akngarte-iwelhetyakenhe nhenge utepe-arlke-irretyakenhele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne akangkemele anetyeke. Ngkartele kwenhe anwernenhe arraty ileke nhenge anwerne Renhe itelaretyenhenge Ikwere-werne anteme alhetyenhe Re anwernenhe arntarnte-aretyeke anteme. Kele anwerne itelareme, anwerne-arle arne ingkirreke inetyenhe Rarle anwernenhe arrwekele alhileke-iperrele.

19-20 Ye, anwerne kwenhe Jesus arraty itelareme ak-

wete Ngkarte-arle anwerneke arraty angkekenge. Re akwete anwernenhe arnterre atnyeneme, Re anwernenhe alhule-iwetyakenhe anetyenhe, anwernenhe impetyakenhele. Itirrewarraye kwertengerle tyaty-arenye areyeke ilthe ameke-ameke-kenhele-arle warrke-irretyarteke, yanhe areye ilthe ameke-amekeke irrpetyarte apmere atyeperre akweke anyente kwenenge. Ngkartele Jesus akngakeke nhenge re kwertengerle impene tyaty-arenye akwete-ante anetyenhenge, Melchizedek-arteke. Jesus anwernekenge arrwekele-irreke-arle. Re apmere impene alkereke kele irrpeke, nthenhele-arle Ngkarte anemeke-arlike, nhenge Re Ngkarteke anwerneke angketyenhenge. Kele anwerne anteme atyenpe ikwere akarelheme.

7

Ayeye artwe Melchizedek-akerte

^{1a} The arrekantherre artwe Melchizedek-akerte awethe iletayeke nhenge arrule-arle anetyarteke. Melchizedek tyer-tye areyeke akngerrepate anetyarte apmere Salem-elarle anetyarte. Re Ngkarteke tyerrtye areyeke angketyarte kwertengerle-arteke, Ngkarte-arle arrpenhe ingkirrekenge akertne anthurre-ulkere anemeke.

^{2b} Arritnye nhenge Melchizedek angkentye Hebrew-engentyele arritnye alakenhe ileme, "Akngerrepate iwerre arraty-kenheke." Kenhe arritnye nhenge Salem alakenhe ileme, "Anyente atnerte atyenpele aneme." Kele yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale anteme anwerne Melchizedek-eke itirreme alakenhe renhe anteme, Re kwenhe arraty akngerrepate arternpe mwerre tyerrtye Salem-arenye areyeke.

³ Arrpenhele itelaretyakenhe angwenhe apeke akngeye uthene meye uthene Melchizedek-kenhe anetyartenge. Anwerne akutne aneme arrpenhe areyele-arle ikwere-akerte pipe-ke intelhe-iletakenhenge. Arrpenhele itelaretyakenhe nhenge ilengare apeke re akweke inteke-arle, nhenge ilengare apeke re uyerreke-arle. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne itelareme Melchizedek-arle Alere Ngkarte-kenhe-arteke aneme. Anwerne itelareme Melchizedek-arle kwertengerle tyeperre-arteke akwete-ante anetyenhenge Ngkartenge ularre.

^{1b-2a} Anwerne itelareme Melchizedek uthene Abraham uthene-akerte * nhenge arrule anthurre Abraham uthene thultye ikwerenhe areye uthenele akngerrepate four-pele atwerreke itnenhe uyerrelhe-ileke thultye itnekenhe-arlike.

* **7:1b-2a** *Melchizedek uthene Abraham uthene-akerte* Ayeye nhenhe ikwere-atherre-akerte nhenge pipe Genesis-nge chapter 14 verses 17-20-eke-atwetye.

Itne anteme nhenge arne ingkirreke anthurre itnekenhe akngeke apmere itnekenhe-werne. Nhenge mpwepenge artwe nhenge Melchizedek apetyeke aretye-alheke Abraham re nhenge anpere alhemenge, re Ngkarteke Abraham-akerte angkemele, "Ngkartele nhenge mwerre akngerre anthurre ngenhe arntarnte-aretyeke."

Melchizedek Abraham-enge atyeperre ulkere aneme, kwertengerle tyatye-arenye arrpenhe areyenge anteye

⁴ Kele Abraham-ele arne akweke arrpenheme akngakelhe-ileke nhenge rarle akngeke-arle Melchizedek anthemele, itelaremele rarle nhenge akngerrepate anekege. †

Anwerne itelareme Melchizedek-arle akngerrepate atyeperre anthurre anekeke, arrpenhe ingkirrekenge atyeperre anthurre ulkere, Abraham-elarle Melchizedek arne arrpenheme antherleng. Tyerrtye areyele arne areye arrpenhe areyeke antheme ware itnekenge-arle atyeperre ulkere anemeke.

⁵ Anwerne akaltye aneme artwe arrpenhe nhenge Levi arritnye. Levi-kenheke-artweye areye-ngentyele Ngkartele arrpenheme akngaketyarte nhenge apmere ameke-ameke kwenele Ikwere-arle warrke-irretyarte. Tyerrtye Israel-arenye areye-arlike, kwertengerle tyatye-arenye areye-arlike, Abraham-kenhe akwete. Angkentye Moses-kenhe angkeme tyerrtye Israel-arenye areyele-arle kwenhe aharle anyente akalkelhe-ilettyeke aharle 10-pele areye-ngentyele Levi-kenhe areye anthetyeke.

⁶ Kenhe artwe nhenge Melchizedek, Levi-kenheke-artweye anetyakenhe aneke, arrangkwe-arle. Rarle ipenye-arle aneke, Abraham-eke-artweye anetyakenhe aneke. Kenhe Abraham re akenhe renhe aharle anyente aharle arrpenhe areye-ngentyele antheke. Ikwere-iperlele Melchizedek Ngkarteke Abraham-eke angkeke, re apayuthneke Ngkartele-arle Abraham lterrke-ilettyeke renhe akwetethe arntarnte-aretyeke. Anwerne itelareme, Ngkartele-arle Abraham anthetyeke alhileke ampe areye atningke anthurre.

⁷ Anwerne kwenhe itelareme nhenge tyerrtye akngerrele-ante ware kwenhe Ngkarte apayuthneme nhenge tyerrtye areyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne itelareme

† 7:4 Abraham-ele akngakelhe-ileke alakenhe anthemele: arne ingkirreke rarle, ikwerenhe areyele-arlike, akngeke-arle, itne aharle 10-pele lyyernte-ipeme ingkirreke rante-rante-arle, re-anteme aharle anyente ten-pele-ngentyele Melchizedek antheke, arrpenhe nine-pele re atnyenemele.

Melchizedek Abraham-enge atyeperre anthurre-ulkere. Re Ngkarteke angkeke Abraham-eke.

⁸ Arrantherre-ame akapertele itelareme? Melchizedek Abraham-enge tyeperre anthurre-ulkere aneke, re-inpe kwertengerle tyatye-arenye areyenge atyeperre-ulkere. Kwertengerle yanhe areyele inetyarte iwenhe apeke renhe Israel-arenye areyele itneke akalkelhe-ilekenge, kenhe kwertengerle yanhe areye uyerrekenge. Kenhe Melchizedek-ele Abraham-engentyele ineke-arle, rarle akwele itethe akwete aneme, ilwetyakenhe. ‡

⁹⁻¹⁰ Nhenge Melchizedek Abraham aretye-alhemele, arle yanhe ikwerenge nhenge Abraham-elarle renhe antheke, arrengikwe Levi-arle akweke intetyakenhe akwete. Kele nhenge Abraham-elarle Melchizedek aharle anyente aharle arrpenhe 10-pele areyenge antheke, ratherre anthurrele-arteke, Abraham uthene Levi uthenele-arteke, renhe antheke-arle. Tyerrtye areyele arne areye Levi, kwertengerle tyatye-arenye arrpenhe areye-arlke anthetyarte. Kele nhenge Abraham-elarle Melchizedek anthemele, Levi-elarle-arlke kwertengerle tyatye-arenye arrpenhe areyele-arlke renhe antheke-arle-arteke aneke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne itelareme Melchizedek Levi-kenhe areyenge tyeperre-ulkere anerleng.

Jesus kwertengerle impene tyatye-arenyeke, Melchizedek-arteke

¹¹ Kele Moses-ele ayeye akaltyele-anthetyame Ngkartele-arle renhe anthekeke, re warrke-akerte angkeke kwertengerle tyatye-arenye areye-kenhe. Kake akngerrepate ikwerenhe Aaron kwenhe kwertengerle tyatye-arenye ar-ekwelenye aneke. Re Levi-ke-artweye areye-ngentyele. Ikwere-iperre anteme alere ikwerenhe areye-arlke atyemeye ikwerenhe areye-arlke arrange ikwerenhe areye-arlke, itne kwertengerle tyatye-arenye areye irremele. Kenhe iwenhe apeke renhe itne-arle mpwaretyarte tyerrtye areye itetheke mpwaretyakenhe aneke. Kele Ngkartele anteme kwertengerle tyatye-arenye arrpenhe yerneke, Jesus arritnye. Re kwenhe Aaron-arlke arrpenhe areye-arlke-arteke anetyakenhe aneke, re Melchizedek-arteke aneke.

¹² Nhenge Ngkartele Jesus yernemele, kwertengerle tyatye-arenye anetyeke, Re iwerre arrwekelenye renhe akngarte-anthurre-iwelheke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele angkentye akngarte-iwetyeke Rarle Moses anthekeke.

‡ 7:8 Genesis 14:17-20 read-eme-ilaye.

13-14 Iwerre arrekwelenge ularre Levi-ke-artweye-ngentyele areye-ante ware kwertengerle tyatye-arenye areye anetyeke, kenhe Jesus re akenhe kwertengerle tyatye-arenye arrpenhe anthurre anekenge. Re Judah-eke-artweye areye-ngentyele aneke. Urreke Jesus apetyetyenhenge, arrpenhele, Judah-eke-artweye areye-ngentyele, Ngkarteke warrke-irretyakenhe aneke. Angkentye angketyakenhe arrpenhe-arle Judah areye-ngentyele anekeke, kwertengerle tyatye-arenye anetyeke.

15 Ye, Ngkartele kwenhe iwerre arrwekelenye arratyekangarte-iweke. Lyete kwenhe, kwertengerle tyatye-arenye arrpenhe anthurre arrateke, Melchizedek-arteke.

16 Kenhe iwerre arrwekelenyenge ularre, itne kwertengerle tyatye-arenye areye akngaketyarte Levi-kenhe areye-ngentyele kwenhe. Kenhe kwertengerle tyatye-arenye nhenhe kwenhe itethe akwete-ante aneme, uyerretyakenhe. Re tyatye-arenye kwertengerle irreke, itethe-irrirtneke-arle ilweke-arle iperrengenge, utnenge ikwerenhe uyerretyakenhe anetyenhe.

17 Ayeye yanheke Bible-nge itirrewarraye nhenge Jesus-akerte angkemele,

“Unte kwenhe kwertengerle tyatye-arenye akwete-ante anetyenhe, Melchizedek-arteke.” *Psalm 110:4.*

18-19 Ye, angkentye arrekwelenyenge arrangkwe-irreke-arle. Ngkartele angkentye arrwekelenye yanhe impeke, Re anteme anwernenhe angkentye arrpenhe anthemele. Re alakenhe mpwareke angkentye arrekwelenyele-arle tyertrye areye uyarne itetheke mpwareme. Angkentye angkweye yanhele itnenhe lterrke-iletyakenhe nhenge itne renhe apenterlte-anemele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele angkentye angkweye yanhe renhe ingkerneke impeke. Lyete anteme Re iwerre arrpenhe arratelhe-ileke anwerne-arle Ikwere-werne apetyetyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne akangkemele anthurre itelaremele iwerre nhenhele-arle kwenhe anwernenhe Ngkartele itwe-werne akngetyenhe.

20 Nhenge Jew areyele artwe areye akngaketyarte kwertengerle tyatye-arenye areye anetyeke, Ngkartele itneke alakenhe angketyakenhele anetyarte,

“Artwe arrantherre atyenge akwete-ante warrke-irrerlte-anetyenhe kwertengerle tyatye-arenye areye-arteke.” Arrangkwe, Re Jesus-eke-ante ware alakenhe angkeke.

21 Nhenge Ngkartele Jesus Christ akngakemele, renhe ahelhe nhenhe-werne yernemele kwertengerle tyatye-arenye anetyeke, Ngkartele ikwere arratyekanthurre angkeke,

"Ayenge kwenhe kwertengerle tyatye-arenye ngkwihinhe aneme, The ngkwenge alhilentye arraty anthurre mpwareme,

Unte kwenhe kwertengerle tyatye-arenye tyerrtye Atyihinhe areyeke akwete-ante,

Ayenge kwenhe ahentye akngarte-iwelhetyakenhe anetyenhe." *Psalm*

110:4.

²² Iwerre lyetenye nhenhe iwerre angkweye-arteke anetyakenhe Ngkartele-arle Moses anthekeke. Kenhe iwerre lyetenye kwenhe iwerre angkweyenge mwerre akngerre ulkere, Jesus-enge ularre.

²³ Kenhe kwertengerle tyatye-arenye atningke anetyarte Ngkarteke-arle warrke-irretyarte. Itne akenhe warrke-irretyarte akweke ware, ampwe-irremele anteme ilwet-yarte. Kele arrpenhe areye anteme apetyemele warrke renhe mpwaretyarte.

²⁴ Kenhe Jesus akenhe kwertengerle tyatye-arenye akwete-ante anetyenhe rarle uyerretyakenhe anetyenhe.

²⁵ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme re kwenhe tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurre itetheke mpwaretyenhe renhe-arle arraty itelaremeke Ngkarte-werne anteme apetyemele, kele itne Ngkartenge akangkeme anthurre akwete-ante anetyenhe. Jesus kwenhe akwetethe itethe anerle-aneme re akwetethe Ngkarte apayuthnerle-aneme itneke utepe-arlike-irretyakenhele.

Jesus kwertengerle impene tyatye-ke anwerne-kenhe

²⁶ Ngkartele Jesus akngakeke kwertengerle impene tyatye-arenye anwerneke anetyeke. Re arne akurne mpwaretyakenhele aneke. Re Ngkarteke akwetethe arratyentye anerle-aneme. Re akurne anetyakenhele aneke anwerne-arteke, re akurneke akutne akwete anetyarte. Re kwenhe akngerrepathe anthurre aneme, akngerrepathe arrpenhe ingkirrekenge mwerre akngerre ulkere, re Ngkartenge alkere akertnele anepaneme.

²⁷ Re kwenhe kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye arrpenhe areye-arteke anetyakenhe akurne-arle mpwarerlte-anemeke. Nhenge itne arne akurne mpwareke-iperre, itne Ngkarteke kere itetyarte arlte arrpe-anenhele nhenge Ngkartele akwele arne akurne itneke-ngentyeleke-amparre urrparyenhenge, tyerrtye ingkirreke-ngentyele anteye, itnenhe ingkirreke arriletyakenhe anetyenhenge. Kenhe Jesus akenhe alakenhe anetyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Re anyente-ngare ware ilweke. Anyente-ngare ware re

Ngkarteke anthelheke Re nhenge arne akurne areye tyer-
rtye areye-ngentyele urrparytyenhenge itnenhe arriletyak-
enhe anetyenhenge.

²⁸ Iwerre arrekwenyeye ileke kwertengerle impene
tyatye-arenye tyerrtye areye-ngentyele akngaketyeke.
Kenhe artwe nhenhe areye akenhe akwetethe alyepe-
alyepe areye-arteke anetyarte, itne uyarne arratyentye
mpwareme, itne-arle tyerrtye ware aneke anwerne-
arteke anteyele anetyarte. Kele ikwere-iperrele anteme
Ngkartele itnenhe arratye alhileke iwerre lyetenye
anetyenhenge, Re Alere Ikwerenhe akngakeke renhe
arrernemele kwertengerle impene tyatye-arenye akwete-
ante anetyenhenge. Re kwenhe ingkirreke anthurre akwete
mpwaremele Ngkartele-arle renhe mpwaretyeke arrerneke.

8

Jesus-ele angkentye lyetenye akngetyeme

¹ Kenhe iwenheke-ame the arrekatherre ayeye nhenhe
ileme? The kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe awethe akaltyele-
anthetyeke arne iwenhe apeke renhe Jesus-akerte. An-
werne kwenhe kwertengerle impene tyatye-arenye anyente
atnyeneme, Jesus anyente ware. Nhenhe-ngentyele re
alkere akertne-werne alpeke yanhe ikwerele re Ngkartenge
akwe-arratyele aneme nhenge ratherre apurte anetyen-
henge ingkirrekeke akngerrepate.

² Jesus kwenhe akwetethe warrke-irreme apmere ameke-
ameke yanhe ikwerele, apmere nhenge Ngkarte alkerele-
arle anemeke. Apmere ameke-ameke yanhe re kwenhe
ilthe ameke-ameke yanhe-arteke anetyakenhe Moses-elarle
arrule anthurre artekeke, arrangkwe-arle. Ngkartele-arle
apmere ameke-ameke yanhe renhe arteke alkere akertneke.

³ Jew areyele kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye areye
akngaketyarte, itneke merne uthene kere uthene akng-
etyarte, itne anteme renhe Ngkarteke itetyenhenge apmere
ameke-ameke kwene ikwerenge nhenge Ngkarte anteme
itneke akangketyenhenge. Kenhe Jesus re kwertengerle
impene tyatye-arenye anwerne-kenhe, nhenge ilwemele, re
Ngkarteke anthelheke anwerneke.

⁴ Nhenge Jesus apeke ahelhe nhenhele akwete aneke,
re apeke kwertengerle impene tyatye-arenye anetyakenhe
anemere, kwertengerle tyatye-arenye areye-arle atningke
anerlte-anerlenghe artwe Levi-ngentyele. Itne-arle kwenhe
kere irrerlknghe atwemele Ngkarte anthemele angkentye
Moses-kenhenge ularre.

⁵ Kwertengerle tyatye-arenye yanhe areye arlte arrpe-
anenhele warrke-irrerlte-aneme akwete angwaremele
nthakenhe-arle-irremenge apmere ameke-ameke alkere
akertnele. Nhenge arrule anthurre Moses-ele Ilthe Ameke-
ameke yanhe renhe artetyeke-irreke Ngkarteke, Ngkarte
ikwere angkeke, "Moses-aye, ilthe nhenhe artaye, ilthe
yanhe-arteke-anteye nhenge Tharle ngkwenge imerneke
Apworte Akngerre Sinai-nge." *Exodus 25:40.*

⁶ Angkentye nhenge Ngkarteke-arle Moses arrule an-
thurre antheke, re mwerre akngerre. Lyete akenhe
kwertengerle tyatye-arenye areyele angkentye yanhe ak-
wetethe apenterlte-aneme Ngkarteke warrke-irretyeke.
Kenhe Jesus-ele angkentye lyetenye nhenhe akngetyeke,
yanhe nhenge Ngkarteke-arle anwernenhe alhileke-arle ar-
rule anthurre. Angkentye lyetenye nhenhe kwenhe angken-
tye Moses-kenhenge atyeperre anthurre-ulkere. Lyete,
Jesus-ele warrke mwerre anthurre mpwareme Ngkarteke.
Re anwernenhe Ngkarte-werne akwetethe akngetyeme, Re
anwernenge ipeltye-irretyenhenge.

⁷ Nhenge angkentye angkweye Moses-kenhele anwer-
nenhe uyarne itetheke mpwareme alakenhe ikwerenge
anteme anwerne angkentye lyetenye atnyenetyeke ahentye
aneke, angkentye nhenhele itetheke mpwareme.

⁸ Ngkarteke anteme areke tyerrtye Ikwerenhe areye
akurne-irrerlenghe. Itne mwernte-arle-irreke iwerre arratye
Ikwerenhe apentetyeke, yanhe renhe nhenge Rarle Moses
antheke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme re itneke angkeke,
"Jew areye-aye awerrirraye, urreke The Israel-kenhe
areyeke angkentye arrpenhe anthetyenhe, tyerrtye
Judah-kenhe areyeke-arlike nhenge yanhe renhe
apeke itne apentetyenhenge.

⁹⁻¹⁰ Kenhe angkentye lyetenye nhenhe akenhe angkweyenye
yanhe-arteke anetyakenhele anetyenhe. Arrule an-
thurre Tharle itnenhe Egypt-ngentyele akngetyeke-
arle-iperre, The angkentye arrekwenye Moses-eke
ileke, ikwerenhe areyeke-arlike. Kele itne akenhe
Atyenge awelhetyakenhele anerlenghe, Atyenge-ketye
untyme-irrereke. Kele Ayenge anteme itne-ketyenge
untyme-irremele aneke. Kenhe angkentye lyetenye
akenhe Tharle nhenge tyerrtye Israel-arenye areye
alhileme nhenge itne akwetethe awelhemele anerlte-
anetyeke.

Kenhe lyete The tyerrtye Israel-arenye areyeke ileme,
urreke kwenhe The Israel-arenye areye angkentye
arrpenhe anthetyenhe nhenge itne apentetyenhenge.

The kwenhe apwerte athirnte atherrameke-arleke intelhe-iletyakenhe anetyenhe, kele The akurrkngye itne-kenheke-arleke intelhe-iletyenhe.

Ayenge kwenhe Ngkarte itnekenhe anetyenhe, itne kwenhe Ayenge-ante ware arratyte utyernemele tnaketyeke arratyte anteme itne tyerrtye Atyinhe areye anetyenhenge.

11 Ye, the kwenhe angkentye Atyinhe tyerrtye yanhe areyeke-arleke akurrkngyeke-ileme, artweke, arel-heke, ampe urreye uthene marle akweke uthene areyeke-arleke, artwe ampweke-arleke, tyerrtye apwerte mane atningke-akerteke-arleke, akunye alhengkye areyeke-arleke.

Ikwere-iperre anteme, itne unthetyale anetyeke itneke-artweyeke nhenge itnenhe akwele akaltyele-anthetyeke Atyenge-akerte, arrangkwe impe, itne ingkirreke anthurrele-arle Ayenge kele itelaretyenhe.

12 Ayenge itneke mwantye-mwantye anthurrele anetyenhe, The kwenhe itnenhe arriletyale anetyenhe nhenge arne akurne-arle itne mpwarekenge,

Ayenge alkngwirretyenhe anthurre nhenge arne akurne-arle itne mpwarekeke nhenge renhe awethe itelaretyakenhele.

Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itne Ayenge itele-anthurre-aretyenhenge.”

Jeremiah

31:31-34.

13 Arrantherre-ame arratyte itelareme nhenge akaperte-werne ilemele? Nhenge Ngkartele angkentye lyetenye nhenhe arratelhe-ilemele, Re angkemele angkentye angkweye nhenge uyerretyeke. Kele lyete-arlike anteme angkentye yanhe re uyelpuyerre.

9

Ilthe ameke-ameke ahelhe nhenhe-arenye uthene ilthe ameke-ameke alkere-arenye uthene-akerte

1-2 Arrule anthurre nhenge Ngkartele angkentye Ikwere-nhe Moses antheke, Re ikwere arne ingkirreke anthurre ileke nhenge tyerrtye areyele Renhe arratyentye utyernemele tnaketyenhenge. Tyerrtye areyele ilthe ameke-ameke Ngkarteke arteke, nhenge yanhe ikwerele itne Renhe utyernemele tnaketyeke. Ilthe ameke-ameke yanhe re room anteke akngerre atherrame-akerte, anyente arrwekelenge, arrpenhe ingkernenge. Itne room arrekwele aketyarte “Apmere Ameke-ameke.” Yanhe ikwerele tneke arne

alkngenthe arlpentye akngerre akwangenyele, kenhe akwe-
arraye table tneke. Arlte arrpe-anenhele table yanhe ik-
werenge kwertengerle tyatye-arenye areyele merne tampe
arrernetyarte nhenge tyawerrellye Ngkarteke.

³ Room atherre mpepeke antyame mwerre akngerre
irlpare-aneke. Antyamenge arrengakwe room arrpenhe
aneke. Tyerrtye areyele apmere renhe iletartye "Apmere
Ameke-Ameke Anthurre-arle."

⁴ Apmere yanhe ikwerenge arne atyperre apanthe-
arteke aneke itne arne unpe mwerre akngerre ampet-
yarte. Box impene-inpe ameke-ameke tyerrtye areyele-
arle gold-ele arteke-arle. Arne box yanhe kwene ikwerele
tyampite gold-arle aneke merne manna mpwanke, merne
nhenge Ngkartele-arle alkere-ngentyele yerneke Israel-
arenye areyeke arrule anthurre. Arne atneme Aaron-kenhe,
arrantherre itelareme atneme nhenge arrule anthurrele
arlpelhe areye arrateke box ikwerenge-arleke. Apwerte
alkampe atherre aneke box impene kwenele, apwerte
alkampe yanhe atherreke-arleke Ngkartele-arle atywer-
renge intelhe-ileke-arle Moses anteme antheke.

⁵ Arne box akertnele atnunthe arlpelhe-akerte atherre.
Atnunthe ratherre ularreke-ularre arlpelhe-arle anteke-
irreke, arlpelhe ikwere-atherrenhe box impene ameke-
ameke artekele. Nhenge tyerrtye areyele arne akurne
mpwarerlte-anetyarte, kele kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-
arenyele alhwele anheme box impene ameke-ameke ak-
ertne ikwere-arle, nhenge Ngkarte itneke ingkirrekenge
ipeltye-irretyenhenge. The apeke arrekatherre Ilthe
Ameke-ameke nhenhe ikwere-akerte akwete ileme, kele
the impeme anteme-arle lyeteke ware, the nhenge ayeye
nhenhe urteke-ulkere ware atnyenetyeke.

⁶ Nhenge arne ingkirreke nhenhe areye anyenteke-
ilemele aneke-arle, kwertengerle tyatye-arenye areye
room Ilthe arrekweenye-werne akwetethenhe alherlte-
iwerlte-anetyarte, warrke itnekenhe Ngkarteke mpware-
warretyeke.

⁷ Itne apmere arrpenhe ingkerne ikwere irrptyaken-
hele anetyarte, apmere ameke-ameke anthurre yanhe ik-
were irrptyakenhele anetyarte, arrangkwe. Kwertengerle
tyeperre tyatye-arenye anyente-ante ware kwene ikwere
irrptyarte anyente-ngare year anyente tnerlenge. Re
kwene ikwere irrpemele, apanthe alhwe-akerte akngetyarte
renhe box impene ameke-ameke yanheke anhetyeke. Re
alhwele anhetyarte Ngkartele aretyeke nhenge Re-anteme
ikwerengeke-amparre ipeltye-irretyenhenge, kele imerte
tyerrtye arrpenhe areyenge-arlike. Re alakenhe mpwaret-

yarte Ngkartele anteme tyerrtye yanhe areyenge ipeltye-irretyeke akutne-arle anemeke itne-arle arne akurne areye mpwarewarreke.

⁸ Arne nhenhe areye-ngentyele Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhele anwernenhe akaltyele-antheme angkentye angkweye yanhele iwerre athathe-iweme tyerrtye areye irrpe-me-ketye. Itne room arrekwenyeke irrpekyeke itne akenhe room ameke-ameke anthurreke kwene ikwere irrpekyakenhe aneke. Nhenge kwertengerle tyatye-arenye areyele tyerrtye areyeke kere itetyame akwete room arrekwenye yanhe ikwerele, tyerrtye areye irrpekyakenhenge Ngkartenge ipeltye-irretyeke, arrangwe-arle.

⁹ Kele, iwenhe-ame ayeye nhenhele anwernenhe akaltyele-antheme lyete? Anwerne kwertengerle tyatye-arenye areyeke akaltye aneme, kere uthene merne uthene itetyarte-arle Ngkarte anthetyeke. Kele mwerre-arle. Kenhe tyerrtye areye akenhe akwete itirretyarte Ngkarte-arle akwele itneke ahele akwete anetyarteke-athene. Itne akwetethe apure awelhetyarte, utmenge kwenele itnekenhe itne-arle Ngkartenge anyente anetyakenhe akwete.

¹⁰ Atywerrenge Moses-kenhe yanhele-arle tyerrtye areyeke ileke-ante iwenhe arlkwetyeke iwenhe impetyeke. Atywerrenge yanhele itnenhe ileke tyerrtye arlknghetyeke, arne arrpenhe itnekenhe areye-arlke alhewetyeke. Atywerrenge nhenge re aneke akweke-ulkere warele nhenge tyerrtye areyele apentetyeke nhenge urreke-ulkere anteme Ngkartele itneke atywerrenge arrpenhe imernetyeke, atywerrenge angkweyenge mwerre-ulkere.

Jesus-ele alhwe ikwerenhe Ngkarte antheke anwerneke

¹¹ Jesus Christ kwenhe kwertengerle impene tyatye-arenye anwerne-kenhe anwerneke-arle iwerre alkarle imernerle-anemeke. Nhenge re alkere-werne alpemele, re apmere ameke-ameke arrpenhe ikwerele warrke-irremele. Apmere yanhe kwenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhe ikwerele anetyakenhe, tyerrtye areyele renhe mpwaretyakenhe, arrangwe-arle. Apmere re kwenhe mwerre anthurre aneme Ngkartele-arle artekeke.

¹² Nhenge Jesus Christ alkere-werne alpemele, apmere ameke-amekeke irrpeke, re alhwe pweleke uthene nanikute uthenenge akngetyakenhe, arrangwe-arle. Re anyente-ngare-ante ware alheke alhwe ikwerenhe-akerte re nhenge arne arntarlkweke-arleke ilweke-ngentyele. Re renhe Ngkarte antheke, Ngkartele anteme tyerrtye areye Ikwere-werne akngetye-alpetyenhenge. Ngkartele alhwe renhe areke, ikwerenge-ntyale ware anteme-arle Re anwernenhe

arriletyakenhe aneke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne ikwerenge aneme akwetethe anthurre apure-arlike awelhetyakenhele.

13-14 Angkentye arrwekele-iperre yanhe alakenhe angkeme; nhenge artwele arne iwenhe apeke renhe arrpenhe apeke anperlenge, arne ilweke-arle apeke, re alhetyale anetyeke apmere ameke-ameke yanhe kwene ikwere-werne. Re alhetyeke-amparre kwertengerle tyaty-arenye-werne, re anteme alhwe inemele nanikute-ngentyele apeke pweleke urreye-ngentyele apeke anhelheme anteme tyerrtye ikwerenhe ingkirrekeke-arleke. Re-anteme apeke arlpmenye ineme nhenge marle pweleke akwerrke ampeke-iperre apurtelhe-ilemele anteme kwatyenge imerte anhelhemele renhe alakenhe-anteye. Yanhe ikwere-iperrele anteme artwe yanhe re alkarle anteme aneme nhenge alhetyenhenge anteme apmere ameke-ameke atyperre yanhe kwene ikwere-werne Ngkarte anteme tnakemele. Kenhe alhwe Christ-kenhe mwerre anthurre-arle, alhwe kere-ngentyele mwerre akngerre ulkere. Utmenge Akngerrele, akwete-ante itethe-arle anemeke, Jesus lterreke-ileke, re mwerre anthurre-arle aneke, re arne akurne mpwaretyakenhe aneke. Kele imerte re arne arntarlweke-arlenge ilweke anyente-ngare anthelhemele Ngkarteke, alhwe ikwerenhe thelelhemele. Alakenhe re-arteke anteme re anwerne kwene arraty-ileme, alhwe ikwerenhele anwernenhe arlkgeme anwerne Ngkarteke warrke-irretyeke, utepe-irremele nhenge iwerre arrulenyale-arle mpwarewarretyarte. Nhenge anwerne iwerre arrulenyape enterlenge anwerne utmenge atnerre uyarne atnyeneme Ngkarte-werne apetyetyeke. Kenhe utmenge anwerne-kenhe atnerre-irreke-arle alhwe Jesus-kenhenge, kele lyete anteme anwerne Ngkarte itethenge-arle anyente-irretyeke Ikwere warrke-irremele, apure-kwenye. Re kwenhe itethe akwete-ante aneme.

15 Anwerne atywerenge yanhe ultakeke Ngkartele-arle arrule anthurre Moses anthekeke, angkentye yanhele anwerne uyarne ayakeme akurne mpwareme-ketye. Kenhe Jesus re akenhe anwerneke piwelhemele ilweke nhenge Ngkarte anwernekenge ipeltye-irrekarle anetyenhenge anwernenhe arrileme-ketye. Angkentye lyetenye nhenhe kwenhe Jesus-elarle anwerneke akngetyeke. Ngkartele anwernenhe akngakeke, anwerne arne ingkirreke anthurre inetyenhenge Rarle anwernenhe alhileke-iperrele arrule anthurre. Anwerne arne nhenhe areye ineme Christ-arle anwerneke ilwekenge.

16-17 Iwerre anwerne-kenhe kwenhe alakenhe aneme: ar-rantherre itelareme nthakenhe-arle anwerne itethe akwete anemele anwerne anteme pipe-ke intelhe-ileme alhilen-tye alakenhe renhe, “Nhenge ayenge ilwemenge ayenge ahentye-aneme ampe atyinhe areyele arne atyinhe areye ingkirreke anthurre inetyeke.” Alakenhe renhe anwerne alhileme. Kele, nhenge anwerne itethe akwete anemenge ampe anwerne-kenhe areyele arne ingkirreke uyarne akngeme. Itne arne areye inetyeke-ante anwerne ilweke-arle iperre.

18 Kele, alakenhe-arteke-arle aneke angkentye arrwekele-ipperre-nge, alhilentye Ngkarte-kenhe arrateme-ante nhenge arrpenhele kere atweke-ipperre, alhwe ikwerenhe Ngkarte antheme-arle.

19 Nhenge Moses-ele angkentye ingkirreke tyerrtye ingkirreke ileke-ipperrele Ngkartele-arle renhe antheke, re pweleke akwerrke areye-arlike, nanikute akwerrke areye-arlike irrerlknge atweke, alhwe itneke-ngentyele inemele kwatyenge anyentelhe-ileke. Re-anteme arne irrweltye urrpetye ultakeke itnenhe ayerneke arlpelhe itnekenhe-akerte alurrknge athethekele. Kele re-anteme arne irrweltye ayerneke-arle areye arlpelhe itnekenhe-akerte athankwemele alhwe kere-kenhe-karleke renhe anhemele anteme pipe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe-akerteke-arleke tyerrtye ingkirrekeke-arleke-arlike.

20 Nhenge re nhenhe mpwaretyamele re tyerrtye ingkirrekeke angkeke, “Ngkartele alhilentye Ikwerenhe lterrke-ileke alhwe atnunthe areye-kenhe nhenhele itne-arle atwekeke.”

21 Moses-ele anteme atnunthe alhwe akngeke ilthe ameke-ameke anhemele arne ingkirreke-arlike ilthe kwene ikwere-arle.

22 Re kwenhe alakenhe mpwareke angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe-arle alakenhe angkekenge, “Nhenge alhwele arne areyeke anhemenge-ante ware kwenhe arne areye mwerre anetyenhenge nhenge Ngkartenge ularre tnetyeke.” Awethe anteye, alhwe theleke-arle iperre-ante ware, Ngkarte tyerrtye areyenge ipeltye-irretyenhenge arne akurne-arle mpwarekeke.

Alhwe Christ-kenhele yanhe areye arlkngele akurne-arle mpwaremeke

23 Arne ingkirreke anthurre kwertengerle tyatye-arenhe areyele-arle Ilthe Ameke-ameke kwene ikwerele arrerneke, itne nhenge akweke ware-ulkere-arteke arne areye-arle alkere akertnele anemeke. Angkentye Moses-kenhele itneke ileke alhwe atnunthele arne areye-karleke anhetyeke Ilthe

Ameke-Ameke yanhe ikwere kwene-arle anemeke itnenhe arlkernetyeke Ngkartenge ularre. Kenhe alhwe Jesus Christ-kenhe nhenge alhwe pweleke apeke nanikute-arteke apeke anetyakenhe. Ngkartele renhe ilwetyeke ileke nhenge alhwe ikwerenhele arne ingkirreke alkarle anetyenhenge alkerele-arle anemeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne apmere ameke-ameke Ngkarte-kenheke irrptyeke alkerele-arle.

²⁴ Christ kwenhe apmereke irrptyakenhe artwe areyele-arle mpwarekeke, ilthe ameke-ameke yanhe ikwere-arle. Itne kwenhe apmere yanhe angwareme ware, alkere akertnele-arle anemeke. Jesus Christ kwenhe alkere akertne-werne alpeke Ngkartenge anetyeke, Renhe anwerneke apayuthnetyeke.

²⁵ Jesus Christ kwenhe kwertengerle tyatye-arenye arpenhe yanhe-arteke anetyakenhe. Year arrpe-anenhele arrpenhe yanhe kwenhe Apmere Ameke-Ameke anthurre-werne akwetethe alpetyarte. Kenhe Jesus Christ akenhe alkere-werne utepe-utepe-irretyakenhele aneke alhwe ikwerenhe Ngkarte anthetyenhenge, arrangkwe anthurre-arle. Re alhwe pweleke-kenhe akngetyakenhele aneke. Re anyente-ngare ware alkere-werne alpeke alhwe ikwerenhele anwerneke thelelheke-arle-iperre.

²⁶ Nhenge Jesus Christ apeke alhwe ikwerenhe-akerte apmere alkere-akertne-werne atningke-ngare alpeke, reke-amparre atningke-ngare ilwetyeke anemere. Re apeke nhenge akwetethenhe-akwetethe ilwepilwemere nhenge Ngkartele-arle arne ingkirreke arrangkwenge aknganeke-ngentyele re. Kele alakenhe-arle anetyakenhe aneke-arle. Apmere ahelhe nhenhe uyerretyenhe anetyenhe. Kenhe Jesus Christ apmere ahelhe nhenhele anyente-ngare ware arrateke nhenge re-anteme anwerneke ilwetyenhenge arne akurne-arle tyerrtye areyele mpwarekeke. Re apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne anyente-ngare ware apetyeke nhenge Ngkarte anwerneke ahele-irretyale anetyenhenge anwernekenge ipeltye-irremele anetyenhenge.

²⁷ Nhenhele anwerneke imerneme, tyerrtye ingkirreke-arle anyente-ngare ware ilweme. Anwerne ilweke-arle-iperrele, Ngkartele anteme anwernenhe ingkirreke court-ekke ngkernetyenhe, anwerneke itirremele.

²⁸ Yanhe-arteke anteme aneme, Jesus Christ-arle anyente-ngare ware Ngkarteke anthelheke nhenge re anwerneke ilwetyenhenge arne akurne-arle mpwarekenge. Re-ame apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetye-alpetyenhe anwerneke awethe ilwetyeke? Arrangkwe! Jesus Christ-arle kwenhe apetye-alpetyenhe nhenge re anwernenhe itetheke mp-

waretyenhenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne ingkirreke ikwere atheke-irremele akarelheme.

10

Jesus Christ anyente-ngare ware tyerrtye ingkirrekeke ilweke

¹ Angkentye yanhe nhege Ngkartele-arle Moses uthene Jew areye uthene antheke, kele yanhe re ntulye-arteke aneke arne mwerre areye Ngkartele-arle anwernenhe alhilekeke urreke anthetyeke. Nhege tyerrtye areyele angkentye yanhe apentemele itne arne mwerre areye arratyete inetyakenhele aneke Ngkartele-arle itnenhe alhilekeke anthetyeke urreke. Jew yanhe areyele angkentye Moses-kenhe apentetyarte, year arrpe-anenhele itne kere akngetyetyarte Ngkartele itetyeke. Alakenhe renhe mpwaremele anteme itne Ngkartele-werne itweke-irretyeke arkernetyarte. Nhege itne arne yanhe areye mpwaretyarte, arne yanhe areyele itnenhe arratyete-iletyakenhe, arrangkwe anthurre.

² Nhege nhenhe areyele apeke itnenhe arratyete-ileme, kele itne anteme kere Ikwere-werne akngemele impemere. Itne apurentye akngerre awethe anetyakenhe aneke akurne areye-ketye itne-arle mpwarekeke.

³ Kenhe year arrpe-anenhele itne kere Ikwere-werne akwetethe akngetyetyarte itne-arle akwetethe itirretyarte arne akurne areye-akerte itne-arle mpwarekeke.

⁴ Arratyete kwenhe aneme alhwe pweleke-kenhe apeke nanikute-kenhe apekele uyarne uterneme Ngkartele anwernekenge ipeltyete-irretyeke nhege Rarle anwernenhe arriletyakenhe anetyenhenge akurne-arle anwerne mpwarekenge.

⁵⁻⁶ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Christ Ngkartele angkeke re nhege apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyetyete-irrerlenge,

“Unte tyerrtye areyeke atnunthe akngetyemele anthetyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe. Unte itelareme, nthakenhe-arle itne nhege atnunthe apwerte aharleke arrernetyarte nhege ampetyeke arlpmenye-irretyeke nhege Unte anteme itnekenge ipeltyete-irremele anteme aneme. Kele Unte ilkelhetyakenhele aneme nhege itne atnunthe atwerlte-anemenge. Unte kenhe ayenge apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne yerneke tyerrtyete-irremele anetyeke, ilwetyeke anteye.

⁷ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge angkeke, ‘Ye, ayenge kwenhe kele aywerrke-irremele aneme arne iwenhe apeke renhe Ngkwenge mpwaretyeke nhege Unte-arle

ahentye-anemeke. Unte akaltye aneme nhenge itne-arle arrule anthurre pipe-ke intelhe-ileke, yanhe renhe the mpwaretyenhe.' " *Psalms 40:6.*

⁸ Kele Ngkartele atywerrenge nhenhe Moses antheke. Atywerrengele tyerrtye areyeke ileke, itne-arle kere mpenge uthene merne uthene Ngkarte-werne akngetyeke Renhe anthemele, itne anteme nhenhe renhe aywerrkele mpwareke. Kenhe Christ akenhe angkeke, "Ngkarte kwenhe akangkentye anetyakenhe nhenge arrantherre-arle nhenhe mpwaremenge, Re arrekantherre ahentye anetyakenhe kere Renhe antherlte-anetyeke."

⁹ Kele Jesus Christ anteme Ngkartele awethe angkeke, "Yewe, ayenge kwenhe nhenhe aneme Ngenhe aywerrke-irremele awetyeke aneme, the mpwareme arne areye nhenge Unte-arle atyenge angkemeke." Kele arrantherrame nhenhe itelareme? Ngkartele angkentye kere anhen-tye akngerre-akerte impeke, Re angkentye arrpenhe ar-nerneke. Ngkartele kwenhe angkentye lyetenye arrerneke nhenge Christ-arle ilweke-iperrenge.

¹⁰ Jesus-ele aywerrkele mpwareke nhenge iwenhe-arle Ngkarte ikwere angkeke, Ngkartele anteme arne akurne areye anwerne-ngentyele urrpake anwernehe arlkgemele. Ngkartele kwenhe tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurre Ikwere-werne akngetye-alpetyeke ahentye aneme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Re Jesus Christ nhenhe-werne yerneke nhenge re anthelhetyeke anwerneke ilwetyen-enge. Yanhe ikwere iperre-ngentyele anteme anwerne iwerre arratyele anetyeke Ngkartele-ante ware.

¹¹ Kwertengerle tyatye-arenye areyele arlte arrpe-anenhele kere itemele Ngkarte anthetyarte tyerrtye areyele-arle akurne mpwarewarretyartenge. Kenhe akwetethe-arle tyerrtye areyele akurne mpwarerlte-anetyarte. Nhenge kwertengerle tyatye-arenye areyele Ngkarte kere anthemele, re uyarne urrpake akurne tyerrtye areyele-arle mpwarekeke. Re itnenhe ayaketyakenhe apure-irreketyenge.

¹² Kenhe Jesus akenhe re-arrpe anyente-ngare ware Ngkartele anthelheke anwerneke ilwetyeke nhenge akurne-arle mpwarekeke. Re anwerneke piwelhemele ilweke nhenge yanhe-ngentyele Ngkartele akurne areye anwerneke-ngentyele urrpake anwerneke ipeltye-irretyenenge. Ikwere-iperre anteme re alkere akertne-werne alpeke Ngkartenge akwe-arratyele re anteme akngerrepate anthurre-arle aneme.

¹³ Lyete anteme re yanhe ikwerele aneme Ngkartele

akarelhemele yanhe areye akngetyetyeke Ikwere-arle ahentye-anetyakenheke itnenhe kwene-iletyeke. Re anteme ingkele untye itnekenhe ampeke-arrernetyenhenge, itneke akngerrepate anetyenhe.

¹⁴ Nhenge Jesus Christ-arle anyente-ngare ware Ngkarteke anthelheke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme akurne areye mpwareke-arle iperre anwerne apure anetyakenhele, utnenge atnerre aneme anteye. Christ-ele-arle anwernenhe arlkgeme, mwerre-ilemele anteye.

¹⁵ Kenhe Utnenge Akngerrele akenhe anwerneke ayeye nhenhe renhe-anteyele Jesus Christ-akerte ileme, re kwenhe alakenhe angkeme;

¹⁶ "Urreke-arle The atywerrenge Atyinhe urtakwerte uthene akaperte uthene itne-kenheke arrernetyenhe. Itne renhe itelaretyenhenge apenterlte-anteme-anetyenhe.

¹⁷ Ayenge kwenhe alkgwirretyenhe anthurre nhenge tyertrye areyele-arle akurne mpwarekeke, awethe itelaretyakenhe anetyenhe.

Alakenhe re Ngkarte angkeke." *Jeremiah 31:33-34.*

¹⁸ Kele anwerne kwenhe akwetethe kere atwemele Ikwere anthetyakenhe anetyeke, Re anwernekenge ipeltye-irretyenhenge, Rarle kwenhe anwernekenge kele ipeltye-irrekarle.

Anwerne Ngkarteke itwe-irretyeke aneye

¹⁹⁻²⁰ Ye, atyewe Jesus-kenhe atyinhe areyaye, nhenge Jesus ilwemele, re alhwe ikwerenhe anwerneke thelhelheke. Re akenhe itethe-irrirtnele re anwerneke iwerre arrpenhe altywere-ilemele nhenge yanhe-ngentyele anteme anwerne akwetethe atnerrele Ngkarteke itweke-irretyenhe. Kele lyete anteme anwerne apmere ameke-ameke anthurreke atnerrele irrpeme Ngkartenge anetyenhenge. Antyame arlpentye akngerre arlpere anetyarte arriwe arrkngerte tnemele tyertrye areyele apmere ameke-ameke anthurreke uyarne irrpemenge. Itne Ngkarteke itweke-irretyakenhele anetyarte. Kenhe nhenge Jesus-arle arne arntarlkweke-arleke ilweke iperre, itethe-irrirtnele, re anwerneke iwerre altywere-ileke Ngkarteke itweke-irretyeke.

²¹ Kele anwerne kwenhe Ngkarteke itwe-irretyeke atnerre awelhemele, Jesus-elarle, kwertengerle impene anthurre-arle tyatye-arenye anemeke, apmere ameke-ameke anthurre Ngkarte-kenhe arntarnte-aremenge.

²² Nhenge anwerne arne akurne areye mpwaretyarte, anwerne apure awalheke, anwerne itirreke Ngkartele-arle

anwernenhe arriletyenheke-athene. Kenhe Jesus Christ-arle impene tyatye-arenye anwerneke akngerrepate aneme. Anwerne kwenhe renhe akwetethe arratye itelarerlte-anetyeke. Re kwenhe alhwele utnenge anwerne-kenhe anheke kele yanhe-ngentyele anteme anwerne apure awelhetyale anetyeke. Re anwernenhe kwatye alkarlele arkngenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne atnerre Ngkarteke itweke-irretyeke.

²³ Nhenge Ngkarteke-arle anwernenhe iwenhe apeke renhe alhilemele, re alhilentye Ikwerenhe atnyenemele anthurre. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne ingkirrekele itelareme Ngkarteke-arle anwernenhe akwetethe arntarntearerle-anetyenhe. Kele, anwerne Ikwere akwete akarelhetyeke anaye alknngwirretyale anetyeke nhenge iwenhe-arle Re anwernenhe alhilekeke.

²⁴ Ikwere-iperrele anteme anwerne kwenhe itirretyeke nthakenhe-arle anwerne atnerre-ilerretyeke, arntarntearerretyeke, mwerre mpwarerlte-anetyeke anteye.

²⁵ Anwerne akwetethe apurte-irremele anetyeke atnerre-ilerretyeke. Anwerne Ngkarte-kenhe areye apurte-irremele Ngkarte utyernemele tnaketyeke, kenhe Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe areye akenhe apmerele anerlte-anerlenge, itne-arrpe aneme nhenge apurte-arlike-irretyakenhele. Anwerne alakenhe anetyalaye! Anwerne kwenhe itelareme Jesus-arle apmere ahele nhenhe-werne apetye-alpetyenheke urreke-ulkere.

Anwerne kwenhe mwantye mpwarelhemele anetyeke iwerre apale-werne irreme-ketye

²⁶ Anwerne ingkirrekele kwenhe ayeye arratye Jesus Christ-akerte itelareme. Nhenge anwerne apeke artepe untyeme-irreme renhe awetyakenhele, arne akurne akwete mpwarerlte-anemele nhenge itirretyakenhele anwerneke nthakenhe-arle irretyenhenge, kele nthakenhe-arle-ame Ngkarte anwernekenge awethe ipeltye-irretyenhe? Ar-rangkwe, Re uyarne anwernekenge ipeltye-irritneme. Arrantherre itelareme Christ-arle anwerneke piwelhemele ilweke, kenhe arrpenhe apeke alakenhe-arteke anetyakenhe anwerneke-arle awethe ilwetyeke nhenge yanhe-ngentyele Ngkarte anwerneke awethe ipeltye-irretyenhenge.

²⁷ Nhenge anwerne apeke akwetethe arne akurne mpwarerlte-anemele, anwerne Ngkarte-ketye akwetethe atere anerlte-anemere. Anwerne kwenhe Ikwere akwete akarelherlte-anemere anwernenhe court-eke ngkernetyeke ilpernemele. Yanhe kwenhe arratye anthurre aneme. Anwerne kwenhe itelareme Ngkarte-arle anwerneke ahele

anthurre anemere, Re anteme anwernenhe ure akngerrele akethe-ante arrernemere.

²⁸ Atywerrenge Moses-kenheke itirrewarraye. Tyerrtye anyentele apeke atywerrenge renhe ultakeme, renhe apentetyakenhele. Alakenhe kwenhe akurne. Kele imerte tyerrtye arrpenhe atherrele apeke, urrpetyele apeke renhe court-werne akngeme ikwere-akerte ayeyele ilemele, itne anteme renhe irrerlkng atwetyeke alhwarrpe-arlike anetyakenhele.

²⁹ The kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe apayuthnetyeke: Nthakenhe-arle-ame Ngkarte irreme nhenge tyerrtye apeke Alere Ikwerenheke akengentye angkerleng? Nthakenhe-arle-ame Ngkarte irreme nhenge tyerrtye apeke itirrerleng alhwe Jesus Christ-kenhe ameke-ameke anetyakenhe, ware akwele thelelheme? Nthakenhe-arle-ame Ngkarte irreme nhenge tyerrtyele apeke nhenge Utmenge Ikwerenhe akurne-ilerleng? Re-ame yanhe ikwere akangkeme? Arrangkwe anthurre-arle! Ngkartele tyerrtye yanhe renhe akngerre anthurre arriletyenhe.

³⁰ Anwerne kwenhe akaltie aneme nhenge nthakenhe-arle Ngkarte Pipe-nge angkeme, "Angwenhe apeke iwerre akurnele akwete anerle-anerleng, The-ante kwenhe renhe arriletyenhe." Nhenhe-arlike kwenhe Re alakenhe angkemele, "The tyerrtye Atyinhe areye court-enge ngkernetyenhe, Ayenge-arle Akngerrepate anemeke." *Deuteronomy 32:35.*

³¹ Ngkarte kwenhe akwete-ante itethe aneme. Nhenge anwerne apeke iwerre akurnele akwetethe anerlte-aneme, anwerne kwenhe Ikwere-ketye atere-irretyeke. Re apeke kwenhe anwerne arntwirrkeme anwernenhe anteme atwemele.

Anwerne Jesus apentewarreye apurrke-irretyale

³² Arrantherre kwenhe itirretyeke nhenge arrantherre arrwekele-arle Jesus Christ-eke akaltie-irreke. Nhenge arrantherre arrwekele-arle Jesus arratye itelareke, tyerrtye arrpenhe areye apetyemele arrenhantherrenhe ayaketyeke arrkernemele alakenhe renhe mpwareme-ketye, itne arrekantherre ahe-akngerre-irreme. Itne arrekantherre akengentye angketyame nhenge atwemele apeke, kenhe arrantherre akenhe renhe akwete-arle arratye itelarerleng.

³³ Itelareme, tyerrtye yanhe areye-arle arrekantherre ahentye anerrirretyakenhe anetyarte, nhenge itne arrenhantherrenhe arrpenhe ingkirrekeng arrwekele ngkernetyarte, itne arrekantherre akengentye angketyarte, atwerriremele anteye. Itne alakenhe-anteye Jesus-kenhe arrpenhe areyeke-arlike mpwareke. Kele nhenge itne-ketye-itanye

arne akurne nhenhe areye mpwareke, arrantherre akwenpele apurte-irremele aneke atnerre-ilerremele nhenge atere-irretyakenhele.

³⁴ Nhenge itne atyewe Jesus-kenhe arrpenhe areye apmere jail-ke marterlenge arrantherre itnenhe impetyakenhele aneke arrantherre itneke atnerte akangkentye anthurrele aneke itnenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aremele. Nhenge arrpenhe areyele arne arrekanttherrenhe ingkirreke anthurre rakemele arrantherre-arle atnyenekeke nhenge arrantherre itneke ahele-irretyakenhe aneke arrantherre akenne itneke akangkemele aneke, arrantherre-arle itelareke arne ingkirreke nhenge Ngkartele-arle arrekanttherre alkere akertnele atnyenemeke. Arne yanhe areye alkere akertnele akwete-ante aneme, itne arne ahele nhenhe-arenye areyenge mwerre akngerre-ulkere.

³⁵ Arrantherre ingkirreke Ngkarte-ketye artepe untyeme-irretyale anaye, Renhe akwete arratyte itelarerlte-anaye, Rarle arrenhantherrenhe arne mwerre akngerre areye anthetyenhenge, arrantherre-arle Renhe atnerrele akwete apenterlte-anemenge.

³⁶ Apurrke-irretyale anaye, akwete anthurre Renhe apenterlte-anaye. Ingkerreke mpwarerlte-anaye Rarle arrenhantherrenhe mpwaretyeke ilemeke. Nhenge arrantherre apeke Renhe akwetethe arratyte apenterlte-anerlenge, Re anteme arrenhantherrenhe arne ingkirreke anthurre antheme Rarle alhilekeke.

³⁷ Arrule anthurre Ngkarte pipe-nge alakenhe Jesus-akerte angkeke,

“Arlte itweke-irreke-arle,

alhileke-arle re apetyetyenhenge,

re arrule anetyakenhe anetyeke, re akenhe iparrpe apetyeme.”

³⁸ Arrule anthurre Ngkarte pipe-nge alakenhe-arlke angkeke,

“Nhenge tyerrtye areyele-arle Ayenge arratyte itelaremeke,
The itnenhe arratyte-arle ileme, itne Atyengenge aneme.

Kenhe nhenge angwenhe apeke-arle atere-irreme
Atyenge-ketyenge artepe untyeme-irremele, Ayenge ikwere akangketyakenhe aneme.” *Habakkuk 2:3-4.*

³⁹ Kele anwerne kwenhe akwetethe Ngkarte arratyte itelarerlte-aneme anwerne tyerrtye arrpenhe yanhe areyarteke anetyakenhe, arrangkwe anthurre-arle. Anwerne Ngkarte akwetethe utyerneme tnakewarremele. Anwerne kwenhe itelareme nhenge Rarle anwernenhe akwete-ante

arntarnte-arerle-anemenge. Re anwernenhe arriletyakenhe anetyenhe.

11

Ayeye Ngkarte arratye itelareme akerte

¹ Nhenge tyerrtye apeke angkemele rarle Ngkarte arratye itelaremeke, kele Ngkarteke atnerre itirreme-iperre, re nhenge Ngkarteke akarelhemele ikwere imernetyeke arne areye anthurre nhenge Rarle alhileke-arle. Re alkngela aretyakenhe nhenge iwenhe-arle Ngkartele alhileke-arle, re atnerre itirreme, "Arratye kwenhe nhenge iwenhe apeke renhe Rarle alhileke Re mpwaretyenhe."

² Arrule anthurre nhenge arrekwenye anwerne-kenhe areyele-arle Ngkarte arratye itelaretyartenge, Re itneke akangkemele anthurre aneke.

³ Anwerne ingkirrekele, Ngkarte arratye itelarerlte-anemele, akaltye anthurre aneke nhenge Rarle angkeke-iperre alkere uthene ahelhe nhenhe uthene mpwareke. Anwerne kwenhe ingkirreke anthurre areme Rarle mpwarekeke. Urreke Re arne ingkirreke mpwaretyenhenge, arrangkwe anthurre kwenhe aneke. Re kwenhe angkeke ware, arne ingkirreke arrangkwe-ngentyele arrateke.

Artwe Abel arritnye Ngkarte arratye itelaretyarte

⁴ Kenhenge atherre-akerte itirraye, Abel uthene Cain uthene-akerte nhenge arrule-arle anetyarteke. Atyeyikwele Ngkarte arratye itelaretyarte, nhenge Cain kake aknger-repate ikwerenhe-artekele anetyakenhe. Abel-ele yepe-yepe akwerrke akngetyeke, atweke-arle iperre re renhe Ngkarte antheke. Ngkarte ikwere akangkemele angkeke, "Abel, unte kwenhe iwerre arratyele Atyenge aneme." Artwe yanhe Abel kwenhe ilweke apmere arrule-anteye. Re ilweke, kenhe anwerne akenhe renhe apentemele akaltye-irretyeke-arle, nthakenhe-arle irretyeke Ngkarte akangkentye mpwaretyeke.

Artwe Enoch arritnye Ngkarte arratye itelaretyarte

⁵ Artwe arrpenhe Enoch arritnyeke itirraye arrule-arle apmere ahelhe nhenhele anekeke. Re Ngkarte arratye itelaretyarte. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkarte ikwere angkeke, "Enoch, Ayenge kwenhe ngkwenge akangkeme anthurre." Ikwere-iperrele anteme Enoch ilwetyakenhe aneke nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-arteke, arrangkwe anthurre-arle. Ngkartele-arle renhe itethe ware akngkeke apmere alkere akertne-werne. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme tyerrtye areyele atyalangke ikwerenhe uyarne areme.

⁶ Ayeye yanhe kwenhe arratyē aneme. Angwenhe apeke Ngkarte-werne apetyetye ahentye-aneme, re kwenhe alakenheke-amparre itirretye “Ye, the itelareme Ngkarte-arle itethe anemeke the Renhe akwete arratyē itelaremele. The itelareme urreke-arle Re arne mwerre akngerre areye tyerrtye areye anthetyenhe Ikwere-arle untherlthe-anemeke nhenge itne Renhe itelaretyenhenge.” Ye, tyerrtye nhenge alakenhe itirreme, kele itne Ngkarteke itwe-irretyenhenge.

Artwe Noah arritnyele Ngkarte arratyē itelaretyarte

⁷ Artwe arrpenhe Noah-ele Ngkarte arratyē itelaretyarte nhenge Ngkarte renhe alkngarre-ileke. Ngkarte ikwere-werne angkeke “Noah, urreke kwenhe the apmere ahelhe nhenhe akethe-ante arrernetyenhe kwatyē artentyē aknger-rele.” Ngkarte nhenhe Noah-eke angkeke, urreke kwatyē artentyē akngerre irretyenhenge. Re Ngkarte aweke-arle-iperrele, re boat akngerre anthurre arteke nhenge ikwerenheke-artweye mwerre atnyenetyenhenge nhenge arntarnte-arelhemele kwatyē urewe akngerrele alhentyē akngerre yanhele-ureke. Ye, Noah anyentele ware kwenhe Ngkarte itelaremele awetyarte-arlike. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkarte ikwere angkeke, “Noah, unte kwenhe Atyenge arratyē mwerre anthurre anerle-aneme. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe yanhe areye akenhe, Ayenge-arle arratyē itelaretyakenheke The itnenhe kwatyē artentyē akngerrele akethe-ante arrernetyenhe.”

Artwe Abraham arritnyele Ngkarte arratyē itelaretyarte

⁸ Artwe nhenge Abraham-ele Ngkarte arratyē itelaret-yarte, mpwaremele iwenhe apeke renhe Re ilekenge. Ngkarte ikwere angkeke, “Abraham, apmere ngkwinshe impemele alhaye. Ngkwenge-artweye apmere arrpenhe arleng-werne akngaye. The apmere yanhe ngenhe anthetyenhe.” Renhe arratyē itelareke-arle, Abraham-ele apmere ikwerenhe ingkerne imperle-alheke, nhenge alethe alhemele apmere arrpenhe-werne-atheke alhemele, apmere yanheke re akutne aneke.

⁹⁻¹⁰ Ye, Abraham-ele Ngkarte arratyē anthurre itelaret-yarte. Re apmere nhakwe-ante wareke itirretyakenhe aneke, Re apmere yanheke itirretyame alkere akertnele-arle anekeke Ngkarte-arle mpwarekeke, yanhe ikwerele akwete-ante-arle anetyenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme nhenge Abraham apmere arrpenhe ikwere irrpetye-alheke ikwerenhe areye-akerte, re ikwere-arrpe angkeke, “Apmere nhenhe kwenhe atyinhe anetyakenhe. Ayenge kwenhe nhenhe-arenye anetyakenhe.” Re kwenhe aneke ulerenye-arteke ilthe anyente ikwerele anemele. Alere ikwerenhe

nhenge Isaac arritnye, arrange ikwerenhe Jacob-arlike, ilthe ikwerele anerle-anerreke. Ngkartele ikwere-atherre alhileke apmere renhe-anteye nhenge Abraham-arteke.

¹¹ Nhenge ikwerenge anteme aneke Abraham uthene Sarah uthene ampwe-irrerle-anerreke, Sarah-ele ampe akweke atnyenetyakenhe akwete aneke, arrangkwe-arle. Abraham-ele akenhe akwete-arle Ngkarte arratyte itelaret-yarte. Nhenhe ikwerenge-ntyeleke-amparre Ngkartele Abraham alhileke-arle nhenge Rarle anewikwe Sarah ampe urreye akweke anthetyenhenge. Abraham-ele Ngkarte akwete arratyte itelarerle-aneme, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anewikwe Sarah-ele ampe urreye akweke atnyeneke.

¹² Nhenhe kwenhe arratyte aneme. Artwe yanhe Abraham kwenhe ampwe anthurre aneke nhenge alere akweke ikwerenhe intekenge. Re kwenhe ilwetyeke-urletye aneke. Kenhe artwe anyente nhenhe ikwerenge-ntyete akenhe alere akweke inteke, kele alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ampe atningke anthurre ikwere-iperlele inteke. Ikwerenge-ntyete aneke akwerrke atningke arrpenhe itne atningke-ame-atningke anteme irreke, itne nhenge kwerralye atningke-arteke nhenge alkerlele aneme-arteke irreke.

Tyerrtye yanhe areye, arrule-arle anetyarteke, apmere alkere akertnele anetyeke ahentye aneme

¹³ Ye, tyerrtye yanhe ingkirreke anthurre, arrule-arle anetyarteke, ilweke arratyte akwete itelarerlte-anemele iwenhe renhe Ngkartele itnenhe alhileke-arle. Itne akenhe itethe akwete aneke, itne arne areye inetyakenhe aneke iwenhe Ngkartele-arle alhileke-arle-iperlele. Itne akenhe arne yanhe areyeke akurrkngge itnekenge itirretyarte, itne itelareme Ngkartele-arle itnenhe anthetyenhenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itne akangkentye anthurre aneke. Alakenhe-arle itne-arrpe angkerretyarte, "Apmere nhenhe kwenhe anwerne-kenhe anetyakenhe, anwerne kwenhe arlengeke-arlenge areye apmere nhenhele untherlte-aneme urreke-awerne anemenge. Urreke kwenhe Ngkartele anwernenhe apmere arrpenhe-werne akngetyenhe."

¹⁴ Nhenge lyete-anteye kwenhe tyerrtye areye alakenhe angkeme, anwerne kwenhe itelareme itne-arle apmere arrpenhe itnekenhe-akerte angkeme nthenhele-arle itne akwete-ante anetyenhe.

¹⁵ Nhenge artwe nhenhe areye apeke apmere-akerte angkerretyame itne-arle anetyarte, kele itne apeke apmere yanhe ikwere irrare awelheke-arle itne apmere yanhe ikwere-werne alpemere.

¹⁶ Kenhe arrangkwe-arle, itne apmere ikwere itirretyakenhe, itne-arle apmere arrpenhe mwerre akngerre-ulkere aretyame. Itne apmere yanhe alkere akertneke itirretyame. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkarte apure awelhetyakenhe aneke nhenge itne Renhe Akngeye itnekenhe-arteke utyernemele tnakewarreyarte, Rarle itneke apmere akngerre anthurre mpwarekenge.

Abraham-kenhe areyele Ngkarte arratye itelarerrirret-yarte

¹⁷⁻¹⁸ Artwe Abraham-eke awethe itirrewarraye. Ngkarte ikwere alakenhe angkeke, "Abraham, alere ngkwins Isaac re kwenhe alere-inpe atnyenetyenhe. Nhenhe areye akwerrke-ipenhe atningke-ame-atningke-irretyenhe ampe arunthe anthurre atnyenetyenhele. Nhenhe areye kwenhe atyinhe areye-anteye anetyenhe." Abraham uthene Sarah uthenele kwenhe alere anyente ware atnyeneke, Isaac. Ngkartele anteme Abraham ileke nhenge alere ikwerenhe irrerlknge atwetyeke renhe ureke anthekiwemele Renhe anthetyeke. Nhenge Ngkartele renhe alakenhe arrkerneke, Abraham-ele Ngkarte akwete arratye itelareke. Ngkartele anteme renhe alere ikwerenhe arratye anthirtneke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele renhe ayakeke alere ikwerenhe irrerlknge atweme-ketye. Re apeke alakenhe mpwaretyakenhe aneke, Ngkartele renhe awethe itethe-ilirtnemere.

¹⁹ Abraham kwenhe alakenhe itirretyame, "The apeke alere atyinhe irrerlknge atweme Ngkartele-arle renhe itethe-ilirtnetyenhe." Ye, Abraham-ele kwenhe Ngkarte arratye akwete itelareme. Arratye kwenhe Ngkartele alere ikwerenhe arratye anthirtneke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkarte renhe ayakeke alere ikwerenhe irrerlknge atweme-ketye. Re apeke alakenhe renhe mpwaretyakenhe aneke, Ngkartele renhe awethe itethe-ilirtnemere.

Artwe Isaac arritnye, alere ikwerenhe Jacob-ele Ngkarte arratye itelarerle-anerreyarte

²⁰ Isaac amangkeke-arle iperre, re-inpele Ngkarte arratye itelaretyarte. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Isaac-ele alere ikwerenhe Jacob uthene Esau utheneke Ngkarte apayuthnetyarte akwetethe arntarnte-aretyeke mwantye-mwantye-iletyeke anteye.

²¹ Alere Isaac-kenhe Jacob amangkeke, re-inpele Ngkarte arratye itelaretyarte. Alere ikwerenhe Joseph arritnye aneke. Nhenge Jacob-arle ilwetyeke-urletye aneke re Ngkarte arrange ikwere-atherrenheke apayuthneke akwetethe arntarnte-aretyeke mwantye-mwantye-iletyeke

anteye, nhenhe atherre kwenhe alere atherre Joseph-kenhe-arle. Artwe ampwe Jacob kwenhe arne atneme ikwerenhe-akerte yanhe ikwerele tneme, nhenge re Ngkarte utyernetyame tnakemele.

Artwe Joseph arritnyele Ngkarte arratyte itelaretyarte

²² Joseph-inpele Ngkarte arratyte itelaretyarte. Nhenge re ilwetyeke-urletye aneke, re angkeke Israel-eke-artweyekartweye areyele-arle apmere Egypt impetyenheke urreke. Joseph-ele itnenhe awethe ileke itne-arle kwenhe ngkwerne irrerlknge-ipenhe ikwerenhe akngirtnetyeke apmere Canaan-werne.

Artwe Moses arritnyele Ngkarte arratyte itelaretyarte

²³ Artwe yanhe Moses-eke itirraye nhenge apmere arrule-arle anetyarteke. Nhenge re akweke inteke, meye uthene akngeye ikwerenhe uthenele areke nhenge re mwerre akngerre anekenge. Kele-anteyele, Pharaoh Egypt-arenyele tyerrtye Israel-arenye areye ileke itne-arle ampe urreye akweke ingkirreke itnekenhe irrerlknge atwetyeke. Kenhe Moses-eke-artweyele akenhe Ngkarte-ante ware arratyte itelaretyarte. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ratherre Pharaoh-ketye atere awelhetyakenhe aneke. Ratherre Moses atnyentye urrpetyeke alengke-iwemele atnyenetyarte.

²⁴⁻²⁵ Nhenge Moses-arle akngerre-anteme amangkeke, re-inpele Ngkarte arratyte itelaretyarte. Moses akngerrepate anthurre anemere, marle Pharaoh-kenhele-arle renhe amangkelhe-ilekenge, re akenhe impeke. Re ikwere-arrpe angkeke, "Tyerrtye Israel-arenye atyinhe areye kwenhe Ngkarte-kenhe aneme. Kenhe itneke akurne areye akwetethe irrerlte-aneme. Nhenge ayenge apeke apmere nhenhe Pharaoh-kenhele aneme, kere uthene merne uthene-akerte, apwerte mane atningke-akerte-arlke, yanhe arratyte mwerre anetyakenhe. Kele lyete kwenhe ayenge tyerrtye atyinhe areye-werne alpeme, atyenge akurne areye anteme irreme apeke." Alakenhe-arle Moses angkeke.

²⁶ Iwenhenge-ame Moses alakenhe itirreke? Re akngakeke-arle Ngkarte-kenheke akwetethe itirretyarte, nhenge Messiah ikwere. Re alakenhe itirretyarte, "Ayenge kwenhe Messiah yanheke akarelheme rarle apetyetyenheke. Nhenge Egypt-arenye areyele apeke ayenge atwerlenghe tharle yanhe renhe mpwaremenge, kele mwerre-anteye-arle aneme. Nhenge urreke ayenge alhemele Ngkartenge anetyeke, Re-anteme ayenge arne ingkirreke anthurre antheme."

²⁷ Ye, Moses-ele kwenhe Ngkarte arratyte itelaretyarte. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme re Egypt impemele alheke.

Re Pharaoh-ketye atere anetyakenhe aneke ikwere ahele-irrekenge. Tyerrtye areyele kwenhe Ngkarte alkngele uyarne areme, arrangkwe-arle. Kenhe nhenge Moses-arle Ngkarteke itirretyamele, re nhenge renhe ahirre-ahirrele aretyame-arteke, re artepe untyeme-irretyakenhele, akwetethe apentetyarte.

²⁸ Nhenge year atningke-ipperle, Ngkartele Moses Egypt-werne yernirtneke tyerrtye ikwerenhe areye itetheke mpwaretyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme re tyerrtye ikwerenhe areye ileke yepe-yepe atwetyeke alhwe ikwerenhele apmere arriwe itne-kenheke-arleke apernettyeke nhenge alkere-arenye atwentye akngerre itnekenge anpere-irrenhetyenhenge, nhenge alhwe yanhe renhe aremele itnenhe ipmentye impemele nhenge ampe urreye arrek-welenye itnekenhe areye atwetyakenhele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itne arrawe-irrentye Passover atnyenetyarte nhenge year arrpe-anenhele itne yepe-yepe atwetyarte irlpangketyeke.

²⁹ Ikwere-ipperle anteme Israel-arenyeke-artweyekartweye areyele apmere Egypt impemele alheke, itne Ngkarte arratyte itelaremele itnenhe arntarnte-aretyenhenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itne ahelhe arlenye ikwerele anteme tyanenheke itepe arrpenhe ikwere-werne kwatyte alaye akngerre anpere-irrenhemele, Kwatyte Alaye Athetheke arritnyele. Kenhe Egypt-arenye areyele-arle itnenhe akwete anthurre alwerneke, nhenge itne mpwepe-werne-irrekenge kwatyte apetye-alpemele itnenhe arteke ingkirreke anthurre, Ngkartele itnenhe ingkirreke alhekwarle-ilemele irrerlkngeke-ante.

Arelhe akurne Rahab arritnyele Ngkarte arratyte itelaret-yarte

³⁰ Urreke-ulkere anteme Israel-arenye areye apmere Jericho-eke irreke, Ngkartele itnenhe ileke unthetyeke itepe-akemele nhenge arlte 7-peleke. Itne Ngkarte arratyte akwete itelaretyarte. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, nhenge itne apmere ikwerele itepe-akemele unthetyame arlte 7-peleke. Kele imerte arrkngerte yanhe apmereke utepe-akerrirreke atakelhemele Ngkartenge ularre.

³¹ Urreke yanhe re anetyenhenge, nhenge Israel-arenye areye nhenge apmere Jericho ikwere-werne itwe-irrenheke, itne artwe atherre akngakeke nhenge ratherre apmere Jericho-eke anyelknge-anyelkngele irrpenhetyenhenge ulanye-ulanye aretyeke. Apmere yanhe ikwerenge tyerrtye areyele Ngkarte arratyte itelaretyakenhe. Yanhe

ikwerenge arelhe anyente Rahab arritnye aneke, re mpwenye akngerre anetyarte, re akenhe Ngkarte arratyte itelaretyarte. Nhenge re artwe yanhe atherre areke, re renhe-atherrenhe ikngwemele, apmere kwene ikw-erenheke alengke-iwetyeke. Nhenge tyerrtye ingkirreke Jericho-arenye areye irrerlkng intekenge, Ngkarte Rahab anyente ware itethe atnyeneke. *Joshua 2:1-24, 6:22-25.*

Tyerrtye atningkele Ngkarte arratyte itelaretyarte nhenge ahele akwetethe anerleng

³² Arrule anthurre, tyerrtye atningkele Ngkarte arratyte itelaretyarte: Gideon, Barak, Samson, Jephthah, David, Samuel, arrpenhe atningkele. Itne ingkirreke anthurrele-arle Ngkarte arratyte itelaretyarte. Arrpenhe areyele-arlke nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe tyerrtye areyeke iletyarte-arle, itne Renhe arratyte itelaretyarte. Kenhe the akenhe arrekanttherre uyarne awethe ileme nhenhe areye-akerte, ayenge akwete anthurre-ante angkeme-ketye.

³³⁻³⁴ Nthakenhe-arle-irreke tyerrtye yanhe areyeke? Itne ingkirrekele Ngkarte arratyte itelareke. Kenhe arrpenhemele apmere arrpenhe areyenge atwerirreke itneke akngerrepate irreke. Arrpenheme Israel-arenye areyeke akngerrepate aneke, itne tyerrtye ingkirreke atweke Ngkarte-arle alhule-iwekeke. Kenhe arrpenhe areyele akenhe arne mwerre ingkirreke ineke Ngkarte-arle it-nenhe alhileke-iperrele. Tyerrtye yanhe areyele akwetethe Ngkarte arratyte itelaretyarte.

Kenhe arrpenhe areyele akenhe lion ayakeke itnenhe uthneme-ketye. Kenhe arrpenhe areyele akenhe Ngkarte arratyte akwete itelareke, nhenge itne ure akngerre kwenele itethe akwete tnemele nhenge tyerrtye itnekenhe apetyakenhe anemele. Kenhe arrpenhe areye akenhe arpenhe areye-ketye atere unterlte-iweke alyweke akngerre-akerte areye-arle itnenhe irrerlkng atwetyeke anekenge. Kenhe arrpenhe areye arempwelp anetyarte, itne akenhe akwetele Ngkarte arratyte itelaretyarte. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itne awethe lterrke-irritneke. Kenhe arrpenhe akenhe lterrke anthurre aneke-arle. Itne thultye areye akwetethe aywepetyarte apmere arleng anthurrengentyele-arle apetyekeke itnenhe arlkarentye-iletyeke.

³⁵ Kenhe arelhe arrpenhemele akenhe itne-kenheke-artweye-arle aparlpe-ilekeke Ngkarte arratyte akwete itelaretyarte. Itne Renhe areke itne-kenheke-artweye areye itethe-ilirtnerleng. Kenhe arrpenhe areye ilweke nhenge tyerrtye areyele itnenhe ahe-akngerre atwet-yartenge, itneke angkemele, "Arrantherre apeke Ngkarte

ikwele-areme anwerne arrenhantherrenhe itethe akwete-arle yernirtnetyenhenge. Arrantherre akenhe Renhe akwete apenterlte-aneme anwerne arrenhantherrenhe atwe-tyenhenge.” Kenhe itne kwenhe Ikwere-ketye untyeme-irretyakenhe aneke. Itne alakenhe itirretyarte, “Itne apeke anwernenhe rlkerte-ileme irrerlkngge atwemele, kele mwerre-arle. Anwerne apeke ilwemenge. Kele ikwere iperrele Ngkartele anwernenhe itethe-ilirtnetyenhenge, anwerne anteme Ikweringe akwete-ante anetyenhe.”

³⁶ Nhenge yanhe areyele-arle Ngkarte arratyte itelaret-yarte, tyerrtye arrpenhe areye itneke akengentye angket-yartenge, itnenhe arnele alhweke-alhweke-ilemele atwet-yarte. Arrpenhe areyele itnenhe chain-ele ayernetyarte itnenhe jail-ke akwernetyarte.

³⁷ Arrpenhe areyele itnenhe apwerte akngerre areyele wetyarte irrerlknggeke-ante. Arrpenhe areyele itnenhe tyerrtye tyarrpemilyarte. Arrpenhe areyele akenhe itnenhe nayepe akngerrele atanthetyarte. Kenhe tyerrtye areyele Ngkarte-arle arratyte itelarekeke, itne mantere ntheke-ntheke areyeke irrpetyarte, nanikute yenpe apeke, yepesye yenpeke irrpetyarte. Itne apwerte ngkweltyeke arangkwe anerrirretyarte. Tyerrtye arrpenhe areye apetyet-yarte itnenhe aywepemele anteye-arle itne-arle Ngkarte arratyte itelaretyartenge.

³⁸ Kenhe arrpenhe areyele akenhe apmereke arangkwe atnyenetyarte, arrpenheme itne apmere ahuratyte ikw-erele unthepunthetyarte apmere apwerte-apwertele-arlike. Tyerrtye arrpenheme itne inteye kwenele anepanetyarte altywere ipertele-arlike nhenge akngwelye artnwere-arteke, apmwe-arteke-arlike, akunye areye. Kenhe itne akenhe Ngkarte arratyte itelaretyarte akwete anthurre. Itne ily-ernpenye anthurre apmere ahelhe nhenheke. Itne arratyte anthurre Ngkarteke anetyarte, arrpenhe akurne yanhe areye-arteke anetyakenhe, itnekenge-arle apmere ahelhe nhenhele anekeke.

³⁹ Iwenhe-arle-ame ayenge arrekanttherre tyerrtye yanhe areye-akerte angkeme? Itne Ngkarte arratyte itelarerlte-anetyarte. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme Ngkarte itneke akangkemele aneke. Kenhe itne akenhe arne ingkirreke inetyakenhe nhenge Re alhileke-iperrele. Itne ingkirreke ilweke ware, inetyakenhe akwete.

⁴⁰ Arratyte-ame Ngkartele itnenhe urrtyekele-iweke? Arangkwe anthurre-arle! Ngkartele anwernenhe ingkirreke alhileke Rarle anwernenhe arne mwerre areye anthetyenhenge urreke. Arne yanhe mwerre anthurre aneme, Jesus apele. Yanhe areyele, arrule-arle Ngkarte arratyte

itelarekeke, itne ingkirreke anthurre arrwekele-anteye ilweke Jesus-nge. Kele mwerre-arle. Urreke Ngkarte anwernenhe ingkirreke anyente-ileme nhenge anwerne ingkirreke Ikwerenge apurte anetyenhenge, Re anwernenhe mwerre akngerre anthurre iletynhenge.

12

Anwerne Jesus angwareye anwerne anteme Re-arteke anetyenhenge

¹ Tyerrtye ingkirreke arrule anthurre-arle anerlte-anetyartenge, itne kwenhe atningke aneme anwernenhe-arle arerlte-anemeke nhenge anwerne akwele Ngkarteke arraye warrke-irremenge. Urreke anwerne Ngkarte apentetyenhenge Ikwere warrke-irretynhenge, anwerne akenhe arne akurne ingkirreke anthurre ingkerne imperlte-alhetyeke, arne akurne yanhe areyele-arle apeke anwernenhe ayakerleng warrke-irreme-ketye. Arrantherre imperretyke unterreme-arteke, arrantherre ingkirreke irlwelhemele iparrpe anthurre untetyeke. Ye, Ngkarte kwenhe anwerneke ahentye-aneme Ikwere arraytyentye anerlte-anetyeke apmere ahelhe nhenhele, Re anwernenhe warrke antheke mpwaretyeke. Kenhe anwerne apeke akwete nhenge arne akurne mpwarerlte-anerleng, anwerne warrke renhe uyerrelhe-iletakenhele aneme re. Arne yanhe areyele apeke anwernenhe tyelpelhe-ileme, itne apeke anwernenhe Ngkarte-ketye untyeme-ileme.

² Jesus-eke-ante ware itirrewarraye. Nhenge re apmere ahelhe nhenhele anemele, re Ngkarte arraye itelaretyarte. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne renhe angwaretyeke. Jesus-ele itelareke nhenge rarle ilweke-arle-iperrele, re Ngkarte-werne alpetyenhe Ikwerenge akangkentye anthurre anetyenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme re alwirremele untetyakenhe aneke tyerrtye yanhe areye-ketye-arle nhenge renhe arne arntarlweke-arleke arlpere arernekeke, arrangkwe-arle. Re anthelheke. Itne renhe uyarne apurele-antheme rarle Ngkarte ikwerenhe-akerte akngerre itirrerleng. Re nhenge ilweke-arle-iperrele itethe-anteye-irrirtneke, lyete anteme re Ngkartenge akwe-arraye anerle-anemele, chair impeneke.

³ Kele, itelarerrirraye nthakenhe-arle tyerrtye akurne areye-arle Jesus-eke ahentye anthurre anetyakenheke renhe rlkerte-anthurre-ileke. Kenhe re akenhe Ngkarte akwetethe arraye itelaretyarte. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre atnerre anetyeke apurrke-irretyakenhele, impelhetyale anaye!

Ngkartele anwernenhe alkngetherre ileme anwerne Renhe iwerre arrayele apenterlte-anetyeke

⁴ Nhenge tyerrtye yanhe areyele arrenhantherrenhe Ngkarte-ketye untyeme-ilerlte-anemele arrkernetyeke, arrenhantherrenhe arne akurne mpwaretyeke uternemele, arrantherre kwenhe itnenhe awetyakenhe. Itne ak-enhe arrenhantherrenhe irrerlknge atwetyakenhe akwete, alakenhe-arle itne Jesus irrerlknge atweke-arteke, ar-rangkwe.

⁵ Nhenge arrantherre ayeye nhenhe ikwere-akerte itir-remele nhenge tyerrtyele-arle Bible-ke arrule anthurre intelhe-ilekeke, arrenhantherrenhe atnerre-iletynhenge. Ayeye nhenhenge, Ngkarte-arle arrekatherre angkeme nhenge akngeye-arle ampe ikwerenheke angkeme-arteke, alakenhe kwenhe,

“Ampe Atyinhe ingkirreke anthurre Ayenge awerrirraye!
Nhenge The apeke arrenhantherrenhe alkngetherre
ileme,
arnkelye-irretyale anaye Ayenge irlpe artepele
awetyale anetyeke.

Arrantherre kwenhe alhwarrpe awelhetyale anetyeke
nhenge The arrenhantherrenhe alkngetherre iler-
lengge arrantherre-arle arne akurne mpwarekenge.

⁶ Ayenge kwenhe ampe Atyinhe areyeke ahentye anthurre
aneme,
alakenhe ikwerenge anteme The itnenhe alkngetherre
ileme, itnenhe arraye-ilemele.

Nhenge itne arne akurne mpwaremenge The itnenhe
atweme itne akaltye-irretyeke, arraye anetyen-
henge.” *Proverbs*
3:11-12.

⁷ Arrantherre-ame itelareme? Nhenge iwenhe apeke
lterrke re arrekatherre-ketye aneme, akurne apeke ar-
rekatherre irreme, ahele-irretyale anaye, ware itirraye
Ngkartele-arle arrenhantherrenhe arraye-ileme akaltyele-
anthemele akngeye mwerrele-arteke. Arrantherre kwenhe
itelareme akngeye ingkirrekele ampe itnekenhe angken-
tye arraye antheme nhenge itnenhe arraye anetyeke
akaltyele-anthemele. Alakenhe-arteke re anteme Ngkartele
mpwareme.

⁸ Anwerne ingkirrekele kwenhe ampe anwerne-kenhe
areye alkngetherre ileme yanhe-ngentyele anteme itne
akaltye-irremele iwerre arrayele anetyeke. Alakenhe-
anteyele, Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe alkngetherre ileme
arrantherre-arle ampe Ikwerenhe areye anemenge nhenge

yanhe anteme arrantherre akaltie-irremele anetyeke iwerre arratyale. Re apeke arrenhantherrenhe alkngetherre iletakenhe arraty-iletakenhele apeke, kele arrantherre anthelkenye-arteke anetyenhenge, itne akngeyeke arrangwe atnyeneme itnenhe-arle arraty-iletayeke.

⁹ Apmere ahelhe nhenhele, nhenge anwerne ampe akweke areye anetyarte, akngeye anwerne-kenhe areyele alkngetherre iletarte, anwernenhe arraty-iletarte. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne itnenhe awetyarte itnenhene mwerre iletayeke. Alakenhe-anteye kwenhe anwerne Ngkarte awetyeke nhenge Re anwernenhe alkngetherre ilerlenghe. Mwernte-irretyakenhe anemele anwerne Renhe arraty itelaretyeke. Anwerne alakenhe-arteke apeke mpwaremele, anwerne anteme Ngkartenge apmere alkere akertnele akwete-ante anetyenhenge.

¹⁰ Nhenge anwerne ampe akweke areye anetyarte, akngeye anwerne-kenhe areyele anwernenhe alkngetherre iletarte akweke ware anwerne mwerre iwerre arratyale anetyenhenge. Itne iwenhe apeke mwerre renhe mpwaretyarte itne-arle itirrekeke arraty anerlenghe. Kenhe Ngkartele akwetethe itelareme iwenhe apeke renhe anwerneke mwerre anemeke, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Re anwernenhe alkngetherre ileme anwerne iwerre arratyale anetyenhenge Re-arteke.

¹¹ Nhenge Ngkartele anwernenhe alkngetherre ilemele arraty-iletayeke, anwerne akangketyakenhe aneme atnerte akurne awelhele. Kele mwerre-arle, anwerne-arle itelaremenge Ngkartele-arle anwerne arraty-ileme, nhenge anwerne anteme apeke mwerre anthurre ulkere anetyeke. Ikwere-iperrele, akaltie-irreke-arle arraty-irreke-arle anwerne akangkemele anthurre anetyeke.

¹² Yanhe ikwerenge-nteye, arrantherre lterrike mpwarel-haye nhenge yanhe-ngentyale anteme arrantherre Ngkarte arraty itelareme iwerre arratyale anteme aneme. Tyerrtye anathe-arteke anetyale anaye nhenge iltie uthene ingke uthene-arle arreweme, Jesus-ante akwete apenterlte-anaye.

¹³ Iwerre arratyale akwete anerlte-anaye Ngkartele-ante ware. Tyerrtye arrpenhe yanhe areye-arteke anetyale anaye lterrike anetyakenhe-arle. Artwe anathe-arteke anetyale awerrke-awerre unthetye-arlike-akenhe. Kele akwete alherlte-iwaye iwerreke Ngkartenge ularre Re anteme arrenhantherrenhe utnenge lterrike-iletienhenge.

14 Akwetethe itirrewarraye arrpenhe areyenge mwerre anetyeke, iparrpe ahele-irretyale anaye, kele arnterre arrkernaye Ngkarteke-ante ware arraty anetyeke. Angwenhe apeke re akurnentye aneme nhenge iwerre apalele Ngkarte-ketye artepe untyeme-irremele, re Ngkarte akertnenye-arenye aretyakenhele anetyenhe.

15 Ngkarte kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe mwantye-mwantye-ilemele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre arntarnte-arerremele anerrirretyeke, tyerrtye arrekantherrenhe-ngentye Ikwerenge untyeme-irreme-ketye. Arntarnte-arelhewarraye nhenge ahele-ahele akerreme-ketye, ingkerte-ingkerte-irretyale. Nhenge tyerrtye apeke ingkerte-ingkerte-irrerlenge, re apeke atwerretyeke mpwareme, arrantherre ingkirrekele anteme arne akurne mpwareme.

16 Anewe arrpenhe-kenhe areyenge anyelkngele intetyale anaye. Ngkarte akurne-iletyale anaye, artwe Esau-ele-arteke arrule-arle anetyarte. Nhenge re angayakwe anthurre awelhomele re atyeyikwe merneke apayuth-neke, "Unte apeke ayenge arlkwetyeke antherlenge, unte anteme arne ingkirreke anthurre inetyenhenge nhenge akngeye ilerne-kenhe uyerrerlenge. Unte anteme kake akngerrepate-arteke anetyenhenge." Nhenge re akenhe alakenhe angkeke, re arne ingkirreke anyikwe-kenhe akurne-ilemele.

17 Kenhe Esau-ele atyeyikwe alakenhe renhe alhileke-arle-iperre, re itirrentye ikwerenhe akngarte-iwelheke. Re alhomele akngeye ikwerenheke angkeke, re renhe apayuth-nemele arne mwerre areye-akerte Ngkarte-arle renhe anthetyenheke. Arrangkwe-arle akenhe aneke, akngeye ikwerenhele renhe ayene-ileke. Esau arrangkemele akngeye ikwerenheke arnterre inkeke, arrangkwe akwete-arle akenhe anerlenge. Akngeye ikwerenhele kwenhe arrwekele-anteye ileke atyeye ikwerenheke-ante arne yanhe ingkirreke ikwere-akerte. Arrantherre arntarnte-arerre nhenge arrantherre apeke Esau-arteke aneketye iwerre Ngkarte-kenhe alhule-iwetyenhenge.

18 Arrantherre kwenhe angkentye anyente akwete apentetyakenhe Israel-arenye areyele-arle arrule apenterlte-anetyarte. Arlte lyete kwenhe arrantherre Ngkarteke itwekelhe-ilelheme, arrantherre kwenhe alkngela aretyakenhe arne ikwere-arteke-anteye itne-arle arekenge. Nhenge itne Ngkarteke itwekelhe-ilelhemele Apwerte Akngerre Sinai-le, itne ure alkngenthe akngerre anthurre akertne ikwerenge areke. Alkere urrperle anthurre aneke, rlke akngerrele werneke, kwatye akngerre anthurre unteke.

19-20 Itne anteme angkentye akngerre aweke tyer-tyele nhenge pewe-ilerleng-arteke nhenge arne trumpet-artekenge, itne anteme Ngkarte itneke angkerleng aweke. Re itneke angkeke, "Apwerte akngerre nhenhe impemele alherlte-iwaye, renhe anpetyale! Iwenhe apeke ikwere-werne itwe-irreme nhenge tyerrtye apeke, pweleke apeke nhenge akngwelye apeke, renhe apwertele werrirraye tnyante!" Nhenge itne Ngkarte angkerleng aweke, itne Ikweretye atere anthurre irreke. Itne Moses-eke arnterre anthurre angkeke nhenge Ngkarte angkeme-ketye.

21 Nhenge Moses-ele arne ingkirreke nhenhe areke re imerte angkemele, "Ayenge kwenhe atere anthurre-anteye arreweme."

22 Kenhe arrangkwe, arrantherre kwenhe apwerte akngerre arrpenhe-werne apetyeke Zion arritnye. Arritnye arrpenhe apmere ikwere aneme Jerusalem. Yanhe ikwerele Ngkarte nhenge akwete-ante aneme-arle apmere alkere akertnenge anepanemele. Apmere yanhe re apmere akwetethele alkere-arenye atningke anthurre nhenge akangkentye anthurre anerlte-aneme.

23 Arrantherre arrpenhe ingkirrekenge anyente-irreke Ngkartele-arle akngakekeke. Re arritnye itnekenhe pipe akngerreke intelhe-ileke alkere akertnele-arle anemeke. Arrantherre kwenhe Ngkarte-werne apetyeke-arle, Re kwenhe tyerrtye ingkirreke court-eke ngkernetyenhe. Nhenge tyerrtye areye ilwemele Ngkarteke-arle arraty anekeke, Ngkartele itnenhe apmere alkere akertne-werne akngeke, Ikwerenge ularre itne mwerre aneme Jesus-arteke. Arrantherre kwenhe apmere akwetethe ikwere-werne anteye apetyeke-arle.

24 Arrantherre kwenhe Jesus-werne apetyeke-arle, re angkentye lyetenye arrpenhe anthurre atnyeneme. Nhenge re arne arntarlkweke-arleke ilwemele, alhwe ikwerenhe tyerrtye ikwerenhe-ngentyele thelelheke. Re anwernenhe alhwe ikwerenhele arlkgemele Ngkarte anwernekenge ipeltye-irretyenhenge. Ye, alhwe Jesus-kenhele kwenhe arne mwerre anthurre mpwareke nhenge alhwe Abel-kenhele-arteke anetyakenhe.

25 Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre kwenhe aywerrke-irretyeke nhenge iwenhe apeke-arle Ngkarte angkemeke. Itelarerrirraye, arrule anthurre nhenge Moses-ele Israel-arenye areye ileke Ngkarte-ante ware apentetyeke, arrangkwe-arle akenhe anerleng. Itne renhe awetyakenhele aneke nhenge irlpe artepele ware awemele, itne Ngkarte-ketye untyeme-irreke. Nhenge Ngkarte apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyemele itnenhene atwe-

tyeke, itne uyarne aterarlpe unteme, arrangkwe anthurre-arle. Kele nhenge Ngkarte anwerneke alkere akertne-ngentyele angkerleng anwerne aywerrke-irretyeke nhenge iwenhe apeke-arle Ngkarte angkemeke. Anwerne-arle renhe akwenpele ware renhe awerleng nhenge re alkere akertne-ngentyele angkeme, kele Re arnterre anthurre atwetyenhenge, anwerne Ikwere-ketye uyarne anthurre alengke-iwelheme.

²⁶ Arrantherre itelareme, nhenge arrule anthurre Ngkartele tyerrtye areyeke ileke apwerte akngerre Sinai-nge, ahelhe yanhe ikwerele akngelheke angkentye Ikwerenhenge ularre. Lyete akenhe Ngkartele alhilemele angkeke, "The kwenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhe anyente-ngare awethe akngernelhe-ilityeke alkere-arlke renhe."

²⁷ Nhenge Ngkarte kwenhe angkemele "anyente-ngare awethe," Re arne ingkirreke arratelhe-ilemele arrekwele-arle mpwarekeke, Rarle apmere ahelhe nhenheke alkereke-arlke arrernekeke. Urreke itne atakelheme uyerretyenhele nhenge itnenhe akngernelhe-ilemele iperre. Kenhe arne yanhe areye uyarne-arle akngernelhe-ilemeke, akwete anthurre tneemele.

²⁸⁻²⁹ Anwerne kwenhe akaltye aneme urreke-arle anwerne apmere alkere akertne-werne alhetyenhe nhenge arrpenhele apeke renhe uyarne akngernelhe-ilityenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne Ngkartele inkwerelhemele anetyeke. Re kwenhe ure akngerre-arteke arne akurne ingkirreke-arle itemeke. Anwerneke alakenhe-irreketye, anwerne kwenhe artepe kwene-irretyeke Ngkarte utyernemele tnaketyeke nhenge Re anwernekenge akangkentye anetyenhenge.

13

Iwerre arratyale anaye Ngkarte anteme akangkentye anetyenhenge

¹ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyaye, arrantherre akwetethe arntarnte-arerretyeke anaye alkngrirretyale.

² Nhenge arrantherre apeke tyerrtye arrpenhe apmere arrpenhe-ngentyele apetyeke arrantherre kwenhe renhe apmere-werne ikngwetyeke. Renhe aremele ware anetyalaye, renhe anteme impemele. Arrantherre itelareme nhenge arrule anthurre tyerrtye arrpenhele alkere-arenye Ngkarte-kenhe apmere ikwerenhe-werne ikngwemele nhenge itirremele nhenge rarle akwele tyerrtye ware anekeke-athene renhe apmere ikwerenhele arntarnte-arekenge.

³ Kele alknngwirretyale anaye atyewe nhenge Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke nhenge jail-le-arle anemeke. Unte apeke jail-le aneme-arteke itnenhe arntarnte-arerle-anaye. Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke akwetethe itirrerlte-anaye arrpenhe areyele-arle atwerirremeke, itnenhe mwantye-mwantyele arntarnte-araye. Tyerrtye arrpenhe yanhe areyele arlte arrpenhele apeke arrenhantherrenhe-inpe atweme-ketye apeke alakenhe-arteke.

⁴ Kenhe arrantherre anewe-akerte-arle anemeke, arrantherre kwenhe arratye-arratye itirretyeke mwerre anerlte-anemele, arelhe anewe akeke-arle-iperrele arrantherre kwenhe itnenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke. Anewenhenge atherre kwenhe anewe ngkwinhenge-ante ware interretyeke arrpenhenge anyelkngele intelhe-iletyale. Nhenge Ngkarteke kwenhe areme angwenhe apeke mpwenye akngerre anerlunge, Re anteme renhe court-eke ngkernetyenhe irrerlknge atwetyenhe apeke.

⁵ Arrule anthurre Ngkarte alakenhe angkeke,
 "The kwenhe impetyakenhe arrekantherrenge untyeme-irremele anetyange,
 Ayenge akenhe arrekantherrenge apurte akwete-ante anetyenhe." *Deuteronomy 31:6.*

Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre apwerteke ankeyalthe anetyale. Nhenge arrantherre apeke arne urrpetye ware atnyeneme, Ngkarteke arnkelye-irretyale anaye. Akangkemele ware anaye akweke wareke arrantherre-arle atnyenemele. Ngkarteke-arle kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe akwete arntarnte-arerle-aneme.

⁶ Yanhe kwenhe arratye-arle. Ngkarteke kwenhe anwer-nenhe impetyakenhe anetyenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre alakenhe angketyeke,
 "Ayenge kwenhe atere awelhetyakenhe,
 Ngkarteke-arle nhenhe atyengenge anemenge.

Re ayenge arntarnte-aremele akayake-ilemele anteye.
 Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge atere awelhetyakenhe.
 Re atyengenge akwetethe anerle-aneme.

Arrpenhele atyenge uyarne apetyeme atwetyeke,
 arrangwe-arle." *Psalms 118:6.*

⁷ Itirrewarraye akngerrepate yanhe areyeke arrenhantherrenhe-arle arntarnte-arekeke, angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-anthetyarte. Akngerrepate yanhe areyele Jesus Christ arratye itelaretyarte, itne renhe akwetethe apentetyarte nhenge

itne uyerretyeke-atwetye. Itneke akwetethe itirrerlte-anaye, itnenhe angwaremele Jesus arratyte itelarerlte-anemele renhe apenterlte-anemele, nhenge itne mpwaretyarte-arteke.

Jesus akwete apenterlte-aneye, ikwere impelhetyale

⁸ Jesus Christ akngarte-iwelhetyakenhele. Arlte lyete kwenhe re akwete anthurre aneme nhenge Rarle arrwekele aneke-arteke. Lyete re akwete akngarte-iwelhetyakenhe. Urreke anteme Re akwete anthurre anetyenhe re-arrpe akwete akngarte-iwelhetyakenhe.

⁹ Yanhe alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Renhe-ante arratyte itelarerlte-anaye. Tyerrtye arrpenhe areye awetyale anaye ayeye arrpenhe areye-arle arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-antherlte-anemeke, arrenhantherrenhe apeke Jesus Christ-ketye untyeme-ileme. Nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe yanhe areyele ayeye arrpenhe-arle apentemeke, itne kwenhe apale-apale ware angkeme nhenge itne-arrpe angkerremele, "Ngkartele kwenhe anwernenhe ileme merne arrpenheme kere arrpenheme arlkwetyeke arrpenhe areye impetyeke nhenge arrawe-irrentyele-ureke." Yanhe kwenhe arratyte anetyakenhe! Itne kwenhe lterrike-ilelhetyakenhe Ngkarte apentetyenhe, arrangkwe anthurre-arle. Tyerrtye areyele arne yanhe areye-arle mpwaremeke, lterrike-irretyakenhe Ngkarte atnerrele apenterlte-anetyeke.

¹⁰ Anwerne kwenhe Jesus-ante ware apenteme. Re kwenhe anwerneke arne arntarlkweke-arlenge ilweke nhenge alhwe Ikwerenhele anwernenhe Ngkarte-werne akngetye-alpetyenhenge. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe yanhe areye, yanhe areye-arle tyatyte Jew-kenhele warrke-irrerlte-anemeke, itne yepe-yepe irrerlkngge atweme pweleke areye-arlike nhenge itne akwele itirreme alhwe yanhele-arle itnenhe Ngkarteke itwekelhe-ilemeke-athene. Arrangkwe anthurre-arle! Alhwe yanhele itnenhe Ngkarteke itwe-iletyakenhe.

¹¹ Year arrpe-anenhele nhenge kwertengerle tyeperre tyatyte-arenhe Jew-kenhele yepe-yepe-arlike pweleke-arlike irrerlkngge atwetyarte, re alhwe apmere kwene ikwere-werne akngetyeme renhe apmere ameke-ameke anthurre ikwerele anhele. Re alakenhe mpwaretyarte itne-arle akwele itirremenge Ngkarte akwele ipeltye-irretyenhenge yanhe areyenge akurne-arle mpwarekeke. Kenhe itne kere renhe tanyipe akethe-werne akngeme, urele ampemele anteme itne arlkwetyakenhele.

¹² Yanhe alakenhe-anteye-arle, itne Jesus apmere akngerre Jerusalem-engentyele akethe-werne akngewe

renhe irrerlknge atweke. Re anteme rlkerte akngerre anthurre awelheke nhenge anwerneke uyerreke re anwernenhe alhwe ikwerenhele arlkngetyeke, yanhe-ngentyele anteme anwerne Ngkarteke-ante ware iwerre arratyale apeke anetyenhenge.

¹³ Kele anwerne ikwere-werne alherlte-iweye, apmere akngerre akethe-werne, ikwerenge apurte-irremele, itne anteme anwernenhe akurne-ilemenge, anyurre-irremele angkemele anteye.

¹⁴ Apmere ahelhe nhenhe kwenhe apmere anwerne-kenhe akwete-ante anetyakenhe. Anwerne apmere yanheke atheke akarelheme akwete-arle arratetyakenhenge. Apmere yanhe kwenhe akwete-ante anetyenhe.

¹⁵ Ye, anwerne Ngkarte akwetethe utyernemele tnaketyeke-aye, tyerrtye arrpenhe areye ilettyeke anwerne ingkirrekele-arle Jesus Christ arratyale itelarerlte-anemele.

¹⁶ Kele, anwerne akwete itirrewarreye arrpenhe areye mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke itnekenge mwerre anetyeke. Anwerne apeke alakenhe mpwareme, Ngkarte anwerneke akangkemele anthurre anetyenhenge.

¹⁷ Akngerrepate Ngkarte-kenhe areye awemele anerrir-raye. Itne kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-arerlte-aneme nhenge arrantherre iwerre arratyale Ngkarteke anetyenhenge. Urreke, nhenge itne Ngkartenge arrwekele tnemele, kele imerte Re itnenhe apayuthnetyenhe nhenge itne apeke arrenhantherrenhe arratyale arntarnte-areke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre itnenhe awetyeke, warrke renhe arratyentye uyerrelhe-ilettyeke nhenge itne arrekantherre ilemenge. Kele nhenge arrantherre akngerrepate tyaty-arenye areye awemele, itne akangkemele anetyenhe, alhwarrpe kwenye. Arrantherre apeke itnenhe awetyakenhe aneme, Ngkarte arrekantherre akangkentye anetyakenhe anetyenhe.

¹⁸ Ngkarteke anwerneke akwete mwantye angkerlte-anaye. Anwerne kwenhe itelareme, anwerne-arle Ngkarteke iwerre arratyale aneme. Anwerne kwenhe Renhe arratyale akwete apenterlte-anetyeke ahentye anthurre aneme.

¹⁹ The kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe aretyeke alhetyeke ahentye anthurre aneme. Kele, akwetethe nhenge Ngkarte apayuthnerlte-anaye nhenge the apeke arrenhantherrenhe aretyeke apetyetyenhenge lyete ware.

Arrantherre Ngkarteke angkeme itneke

²⁰ Akngerrepate Jesus-ele kwenhe anwernenhe arntarnte-areme nhenge yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerre-artekele nhenge yepe-yepe ikwerenhe areye arntarnte-aremele-arteke. Nhenge Re arne arntarlkweke-arlenge ilweke, alhwe Ikwerenhe kwenhe anwerneke thelelheke. Kele Ngkartele anteme Renhe itethe-ilirtneke. Alakenhe ikwerenge Ngkartele-arle alhilentye Ikwerenhe anwerneke rlterrke-ileke.

²¹ Ayenge kwenhe arrekantherre Ikwere angkerle-aneme nhenge Re arrenhantherrenhe arne mwerre ingkirreke akaltyele-anthetyeke. Kele Jesus Christ-ele anteme arrenhantherrenhe lterrke-ileme, arrantherre Ngkarte Renhe aweme anteme. Arrantherre anteme iwerre arratyale Ikwere mwerre anetyenhe, Re arrekantherre akangkemele anetyenhenge. Anwerne ingkirrekele Jesus Christ akwete-ante utyernemele tnakewarreye! Yanhe mwerre anthurre-arle.

The ayeye akweke nhenhe uyerrelhe-ileme

²² Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe atyinhe areyaye, ayeye nhenheke mwantyele akangkwe-irremele anaye tharle arrekantherre intelhe-ilemeke. The alakenhe intelhe-ileke arrenhantherrenhe atnerre-ilettyeke lterrke-ilettyeke nhenge ayeye akweke nhenhe ikwerele.

²³ Arrantherre-ame aweke-arle atyewe anwerne-kenhe Timothy-arle nhenge jail-ngentyele arratekenge? Re apeke nhenhe-werne iparrpe apetyeme atyengenge apurte-irretyeke, ilerne anteme arrenhantherrenhe aretyeke anteme apetyetyenhe.

²⁴ Kele alherlte-iwaye, tyerrtye areyeke ilerlte-apetyeke arrenhantherrenhe-arle arntarnte-arerlte-anemeke, atyewe arrpenhe Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke-arlke, anwerne kwenhe itneke akangkemele itirreme. Kenhe tyerrtye yanhe areye Italy-arenye kwenhe alakenhe-anteye arrekantherre akangkemele itirreme.

²⁵ Ayenge kwenhe arrekantherre Ngkarteke lyete angkeme. The kwenhe Renhe apayuthneme arrenhantherrenhe mwantye-mwantye-ilettyeke. Kele yanhe ware ayenge angkerle-iweme.

James

James-ele Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke ayeye nhenhe intelhe-ileke yernemele apmere arrpe-anenheke

¹ James arritnye atyinhe. Ayenge Ngkarteke warrke-irreme Jesus Christ Alartetye atyinheke-arlike. The ayeye nhenhe Ngkarte-kenhe ingkirreke-werne yerneme, apmere arrpe-anenhele-arle aneme, the arrekantherre iletyeke ahentye aneme ayenge-arle arrekantherre itirrerle-anemenge.

Anwerne akangkemele anerrirretyeke

²⁻³ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe atyinhe areye, arrantherre nhenhe itelareme: Nhenge arrekantherre akurne-irrerleng, arrantherre kwenhe akangkemele akwete anetyeke arrantherre-arle Ngkarte arraty akwete itelaremenge. Kenhe arpenhe areyele arrenhantherrenhe akurne-ilettyeke ahentye anemele, uternetyeke arrkernemele, itnenhe awerrirretyale anaye, nterte akangketyeke ware anaye. Nhenge alakenhe-arteke apeke irrerleng, kele arrantherre Jesus anyente-ante arnterre apenterlte-anetyeke akaltye-irremele. Arne akurne nhenhe areyele arrenhantherrenhe ware arrkernemele, arrantherre apeke lterrke akwete aneme Ngkarteke arrantherre akangkemele anetyenhe.

⁴ Ye, Ngkarte akwete arraty itelarerrirraye, Renhe akwete apenterlte-anaye apurrke-irretye-kwenye-arle kele arrantherre mwerre anthurre-arle irreme. Yanhe iperre arrantherre lterrke Jesus-arteke-arle anetyenhe.

Ngkarte apayuthnaye Re arrenhantherrenhe angkentye Ikwerenhe akaltyele-anthetyeke

⁵ Arrantherre apeke Ngkarteke akutne aneme, nthakenhe-arle apeke Ngkarte anwerneke anetyeke ahentye aneme, kele Renhe apayuthnaye arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-anthetyeke. Ngkarte-arle mwerre anthurre anthentye akngerre-arle. Re kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe anthetyenhe iwenhe apeke renhe apayuthnemenge. Re arrekantherre ahele-ahele angketyakenhe arrantherre Renhe apayuthnerleng.

⁶ Arrantherre apeke Ngkarte apayuthneme, alakenhe itirrewarraye: Ngkarte-aweke-arle ayenge arraty akaltyele-anthetyenhe. Kenhe arpenhe areye akenhe, nhenge itne apayuthnemele alakenhe itirremele: Ngkarte-

apeke awemele ayenge akaltyele-anthetyenhenge, ithwenge apeke. Itne nhenhe-arteke, nhenge arlkerle arlenye-irremele rlkele-arle werneme, itne akngarte-iwelhenhepenhe. Alakenhe, tyerrtye yanhe areye apale-apale-irreme.

⁷⁻⁸ Angwenhele alakenhe Ngkarte arratye itelaretyakenhe, itirretyale anetyeke Akngeyele-arle renhe angkentye Ikwere-nhe akaltyele-anthetyenhe. Angwenhe apeke itirrentye atherrame-akerte rarle itnyelpitnyeye anteme aneme arne ingkirreke rarle mpwareme ikwere. Ngkarteale yanhe areye uyarne arntarnte-areme iwerre atherramele-arle itirrerlte-aneme. Ngkarteale-arle tyerrtye yanhe-arteke akweke apeke akaltyele-anthetyeke arrangkwe-arle, anthetyakenhe-arlke renhe.

Anwerne ingkirreke akangkemele anerrirretyeke

⁹ Kele arrantherre Jesus-kenhe areye apwerteke arrangkwe-arle aneme akangkemele akwete anaye. Alakenhe itirrerlte-anemele, "Ngkarteale-arle ayenge arntarnte-arerle-anerlenghe, ayenge impene anthurre."

¹⁰⁻¹¹ Angwenhele apeke-arle arne atningke nhenge atnyeneme, unte apeke awethe inerle-apemele tnakelherle-apeme. Kele, unte antethe mwerre-arteke-arle nhenge akweke ware-arle lyapeke. Kele uterne arraterlenghe, antethe mwerre renhe ampeme antyerrrke-ante irretyeke re ilwemele anteme. Ngkarteale apeke tyerrtye apwerte ngkweltye akngerreke-artweye renhe uyerrelhe-ileme re tyerrtye apwerte ngkweltye akweke-akerte anteme anetyenhenge. Re kwenhe alakenhe akwete itirretyeke, "Ayenge artwe akngerre anetyakenhe, ayenge akenhe artwe akweke ware aneme." Re Ngkarteke uyarne atyewe-irreme, apwerte akngerre-arle atnyenemenge ware. Kenhe tyerrtye apwerte akngerre-akerte anetyarte rarle ilweme antethe mwerre-arteke-arle.

Tyerrtye areye Ngkarte-ketyenge untyeme-irreme

¹² Nhenge arrpenhe areyele arrenhantherrenhe uterneme arrkernemele arrantherre akwenpe anaye Ngkarte-ante apenterlte-anemele. Nhenge Ngkarteale nhenhe areme kele Re arnterre akangkeme, kele Re angkeme arrantherre itethe akwete-ante anetyeke. Alakenhe kwenhe Re arrule anthurrele alhileke Ikwere-arle ahentye aneme areye.

¹³ Kenhe arrentye Satan apeke anwerneke urrtirremele arrkernetyeke Ngkarte-ketyenge untyeme-irretyeke, anwerne apeke alakenhe angkeme, "Ngkarte kwenhe atyenge

urrtirreme apale akngemele!" Nhenhe kwenhe arratye kwenye, alakenhe angkeketyenge! Arrangkwe-arle, Ngkarte kwenhe anwerneke urrtirretyakenhe akurnentye akngetyeke arrangkwe-arle. Kele tyerrtye akurne Ngkarte uyarne uterneme akurne mpwaretyeke.

¹⁴ Nhenge tyerrtye nhenge re-arrpe akurne mpwaretyeke ahentye aneme, ikwere-arrpe itirremele re imerte akurne mpwaremele. Arne akurne yanhe areyele anwernenhe Ngkartenge rakeme.

¹⁵ Akurne mpwaretyeke ahentye aneke-arle iperre, re imerte renhe mpwaremele, re akwetethenhe-akwetethe akurne mpwaremele, kele re ilwemele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme renhe Ngkartele alkngetherre iletynhe renhenhe Ikwere-ketye apmere arrpenhe-werne yernemele.

¹⁶ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe atyinhe areye, apale itirrewarretyale, angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe nhenhe arratye awemele.

¹⁷ Arne arrpe-anenhe anwerne apmere nhenhele areme, Ngkartele kwenhe re-arrpe mpwareke arrernemele anwerneke. Lyetenyenge, Re uterne, atnyentye, kwerralye areye anthurre mwerre, itne ingkirreke Ikwerenhe aneme. Akwetethe itne akngarte-iwelheme alkerele untherlte-anemele. Kenhe Ngkarte Re akenhe akwetethe Re-ante anerle-aneme, akngarte-iwelhetyakenhe.

¹⁸ Arrule anthurre Ngkarte ahentye aneke anwerneke Ikwerenhe areye anetyeke, anwerne renhe apentetyeke. Re-arrpe angkentye arratye Ikwerenhe yernetyeke anwernenhe awethe itetheke mpwaretyeke. Kele anwerne nhenge Ikwerenhe impene anthurre areye Rarle mpwareke-arle.

Anwerne angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe mwantye anthurrele awetyeke

¹⁹ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe atyinhe areye awerrirraye, arrantherre apeke iparrpe arrpenhe areyeke angkeme nhenge itnenhe akwele arratye-ilettyeke. Alakenhe mpwaretyale! Urreke arrantherre angketyenhenge, Ngkartele-amparre aweme angkerleng. Ikwerenge-ntyele, arrantherre itneke angkemele, itneke mwerrantye angkaye itneke ahele-irretyale.

²⁰ Arrantherre apeke itneke ahele-irreme, kele arrantherre warrke Ngkartele uyarne arratye mpwaremele.

²¹ Arne akurne areyeke itirreketye, arratye anaye akurne mpwaretyale. Tnakelhetyale! Alakenhe irreketye, angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe akwetethe apentewarretyeke itirremele. Ngkartele angkentye Ikwerenhe arrekanttherre-arleke arnerneke. Kele angkentye Ikwerenhe awerrirraye Re anteme arrenhantherrenhe itetheke mpwaretyenhenge.

²² Angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awetyale ware. Kele ar-antherre mpwaretyeke iwenhe re angkemenge. Unte urrtyalthe ware-ketye.

²³⁻²⁴ Kenhe angwenhele apeke angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe aweke-arle, mpwaretyakenhe anteme aneme, re imerte ikwere alkngwirretyenhenge. Kele re artwe-arteke-arle inngerre kelathenge arelhenge, ikwerenge-ntyale re alkngwirreme rarle inngerre arelheke ipenhe. Kenhe arrantherre apeke alakenhe-arteke, arrantherre apeke angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe aweme ware, kele imerte mpwaretyakenhe re angkerlenge.

²⁵ Angkentye nhenhe Ngkarte-kenhe mwerre anthurre-arle, kelathe-arteke-arle mwerre! Unte apeke mwan-tyele arerle-aneme renhe apentemele alkngwirretyakenhele, unte akurnenge impelhetyenhenge. Ngkarthele anteme ngenhe lterrke-ileme arntarnte-arerle-anemele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe akwetethenhe awetyeke apenterlte-anemele.

Iwenhe-ame apententye akngerre arratyete Jesus-kenhele mpwareme?

²⁶ Angwenhe apeke-arle Jesus-kenhe akwele ilelheme tyatyete-arenhe-arlike akwele, nhenge re ayeyle ilerle-apeme tyerrtye arrpenheke tyele angkemele, ahele-ahele akemele, kele re urrtyalthe ware-ketye, apale-arle alheme Ngkarte-ketye. Tyerrtye yanhe Jesus-kenhe anetyakenhe.

²⁷ Kenhe tyerrtye angwenhe Jesus-kenhe anthurre, kele re atnampe areye uthene arelhe warlekwerete areye uthene arntarnte-aremele alhwarrpe-akerte areye-arle anemenge. Tyerrtye nhenhe re akenhe ayakelhemele apale alheketye, akurne areye-ketyenge apurte-ilelhemele. Kele tyerrtye nhenhe-arle Jesus-kenhe anthurre rarle.

2

Anwerne alhengkeye areye-arlike apwerte mane akngerre-akerte areye-arlike arntarnte-areme itnenhe akalkelhe-iletiekwenye

¹ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe atyinhe areye, anwerne Jesus Christ arratyete itelareme, rarle Utnenge Akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe anwerneke imerneme-arle. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, anwerne kwenhe ingkirrekeke akangkemele aneme, alhengkeye areyeke-arlike, arne ingkirreke-akerte areyeke-arlike. Anwerne kwenhe arrpenhe areye alhule-iwetyakenhe itne-arle arrpenhe areye-arteke arrpenhe ulkere aremenge.

2-3 Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-anthetyeke: Tyerrtye anyente apeke tyatye kweneke irrpeke, Jesus-kenhe arrpenhe areyenge apurte-irremele. Yanhe ikwerele re tyerrtye arrpenhe aremele mantere alkarle-akerte, re imerte apeke ikwere angkemele, "Aye, nhenhe-werne apetyaye, arne mwerre akngerre nhenhele arrernelhaye!" Kenhe artwe arrpenhe apeke apwerte ngkweltyeke arrangkwe-arle alkwempe anthurre-akerte, kele re nhenge renhe aremele re apeke angkemele, "Aye, arlenghe nhakwele arrernelhaye. Artepenyele apeke-arle arrernelhemele!"

4 Akurne kwenhe alakenhe, arrantherre alakenhe angkemele-arlike itirremele-arlike. Arrantherre apeke alakenhe mpwareme, arrantherre kwenhe akngakelheke-arle, arrantherre angkemele tyerrtye arrpenheme kwenhe arrpenhe areyenge mwerre ulkere-arle. Alakenhe akurne anthurre irreme.

5 Atyewe Jesus-kenhe atyinhe areye, ayenge mwantyele awerrirraye! Ngkartele tyerrtye apwerte ngkweltyeke arrangkwe areye akngakeme Renhe mwerrantye apente-warretyeke. Nhenge urreke, itneke alartetye irreke-arle, Re itnenhe arntarnte-aretyenhele itne arne mwerre ingkirreke atnyenetyenhenge itne-arle Renhe arratye anthurre itelar-erlenghe. Alakenhe renhe-arle Re alhileke tyerrtye Ikwere ahentye aneme areyeke.

6-7 Kenhe arrantherre apwerte ngkweltyeke arrangkwe areye areme itneke ahentye anetyakenhele. Awerrirraye: Angwenhe-ame arrekanttherre anyurre-irreme? Nhenge apwerte ngkweltye arunthe-akerte areye akwele arrekanttherre anyurre-irreme, arrenhantherrenhe court-werne akngemele, alhengkeye areyele kwenye. Apwerte akngerre-akerte areyele kwenhe arritnye Jesus-kenhe akengentye angkeme, ikwerenhe kwenhe arrantherre aneme.

8 Ngkartele kwenhe Bible-ekarleke angkentye arrerneke Ikwerenhe areyeke, angkentye anyente kwenhe arrpenhe areyenge impene anthurre ulkere: "Angwenhe apeke ikwere-arrpe ilkelheme, alakenhe-arteke re kwenhe arrpenhe areyeke ilkelhetyeke!" *Leviticus 19:18.*

Arrantherre apeke-arle angkentye anyente nhenhe-ante apentetyeke, kele mwerre-arle.

9 Kele arrantherre apeke tyerrtye apwerte ngkweltye arunthe-akerte aremele ikwere kwakwirreme. Arrantherre apeke tyerrtye apwerte ngkweltyeke arrangkwe areme renhe ikwele-aremele. Alakenhe ikwerenge arrantherre angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ultakeme!

¹⁰ Itelareme, angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe atningke anthurre-arle. Arrantherre apeke angkentye anyente ikwele-areme renhe apentetyakenhele, arrantherre anteme angkentye ingkirreke ikwele-areme, itnenhe apentetye-arlike-akenhele!

¹¹ Angkentye nhenhe akwele anwerneke Ngkartele intelhe-ileke Ikwerenhe areyeke, "Unte kwenhe anewe ngkwinhenge-arrpe-ante anetyeke, arrpenheke alhirretyale renhe mpwenye ikngwetyale!" Nhenge Re angkentye arrpenhe anwerneke arrerneke, "Arrpenhe tnyante atwetyale, kele ipmentye aneyewe!" *Exodus 20:13.*

Alakenhe-arle mwerre-arle. Kenhe tyerrtye angwenhele apeke arrpenhe mpwenye ikngwetyakenhe, kele mwerre-arle. Nhenge tyerrtye re anteyele apeke artwe arrpenhe irrerlknge atweme, re angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ikwele-aremere, Akngeyele renhe alethe impetyenhe re angkentye Ikwerenhe ultakerlenge.

¹² Ayeye nhenhe awerrirraye! Urreke kwenhe arrantherre Ngkartenge arrekwele tnetyenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne angkentye mwerre angkerlte-aneke, arratyane anerlte-anetyeke. Kele Ngkartele anteme aremele anwerneke akangkemele anetyenhenge.

¹³ Nhenge unte apeke arrpenheke alhwarrpe-irretyakenhe aneme, kele urreke Ngkartele ngenhe court-eke arrernetyenhe ngenhe akurne akemele, alhwarrpe-irretyakenhe aneme ngkwenge. Nhenhe awaye: Arrantherre apeke arrpenhe areye mwantye-mwantyele arntarnte-areke-arle, kele arrantherre Ngkartenge arrekwele tnetyenhe atere-kwenye-arle Re arrenhantherrenhe apayuthnerlenge.

Anwerne Ngkarte arratyete itelaretyeke Ikwere arratyete mpwaretyeke

¹⁴ Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe atyinhe areye, ayenge awerrirraye: Tyerrtye arrpenhele apeke arrpenhe areye mwantye-mwantye-iletyakenhe, itneke mwerre mpwaretyakenhele, Re imerte apeke alakenhe angkemele, "The kwenhe Ngkarte arratyete itelareme." Kenhe arrangkwe-arle, rarle urrtirremele-arle angkeme. Renhe-ame Ngkartele arntarnte-aretyenhe re apeke-arle alakenhe angkemenge? Arrangkwe anthurre-arle!

¹⁵⁻¹⁶ Unte apeke areme tyerrtye arrpenhe merneke apeke mantereke apeke ahentye anerlenge. Renhe areke-arle iperre unte apeke alakenhe angketyenhenge, "Ngkartele ngenhe arntarnte-areme! Re ngenhe atnerte ulthetyenhe, unte untyetye mwerre-arlike anetyenhe." Ayenge-ame alakenhe-arteke mwerre angkeme? Arrangkwe! Unte

kwenhe renhe merne-arlike mantere-arlike anthetyeke, unte akenhe anthetyakenhe-arle.

¹⁷ Nhenhe the arrekatherre arratyale ileme. Angwenhe apeke angkeme rarle akwele Jesus Christ arratyale itelareme nhenge arrpenhe areye mwantye-mwantye-iletakenhele, kele re apale-arle angkeme. Ngkartele renhe uyarne itetheke mpwareme.

¹⁸ Tyerrtye arrpenhe areye apeke alakenhe angkemele, "Ngkartele anwernenhe itetheke mpwareme anwerne-arle arne mwerre areye mpwaremenge." Kenhe arrpenhe areye apeke alakenhe angkemele, "Arrangkwe, Ngkartele anwernenhe itetheke mpwareme anwerne-arle Renhe arratyale itelaremenge." Kenhe ayenge alakenhe itirreme, "Nthakenhe-ame tyerrtye areyele Ngkarte arratyale itelareme, imerte arne mwerre areye mpwaretyakenhe anemele?" Nhenge tyerrtye Ngkarte-arle arratyale itelareme areyele kwenhe arne mwerre areye mpwareme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme nhenge arrpenhe areyele itnenhe aremele, itne itirreme, "Tyerrtye nhenhe areyele kwenhe Ngkarte arratyale itelareme anthurre arne mwerre areye Ikwere mpwaremele."

¹⁹ Unte apeke arratyale itelareme nhenge Ngkarte anyente-arle aneme. Arratyale-arle akenhe. Kenhe arrentye arrpenenhele itelareme anteye nhenge Ngkarte anyente-arle anemeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itne atere anthurre arweme.

Ngkartele tyerrtye areye arratyale akeme Renhe-arle arratyale itelaremenge Ikwere arratyale mpwaremele

²⁰ Arrantherre-arle atyenge akwete ahele angkeme, arrantherre arratyale arerte-arle. The-ame arrekatherre angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe imerneme arrantherre ikwere akaltye-irremele alhengke-aretyenhenge? Angwenhele apeke Ngkarte arratyale akwele itelareme Ikwere mpwaretyakenhele, kele re apale-arle angkemere. Ngkartele renhe uye itetheke mpwareme. The arrekatherre ayeye nhenhe ileme:

²¹ Abraham-eke itirrewarraye arrwekelenye anwerne-kenheke. Iwenhenge-ame Ngkartele renhe arratyale akeke? Abraham alerikwe Isaac atwetyeke aneke renhe Ngkarte anthetyeke apmere ameke akngerre ikwere renhe atnyenetyakenhele. Yanhe ikwerenge Ngkartele renhe arratyale akeke.

²² Unte-ame itelareme? Abraham-ele kwenhe Renhe arratyale itelaretyarte, Re kwenhe Ngkarte awetyarte Ikwere mpwaretyarte. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele itelareke Abraham-elarle Renhe arratyale itelaremeke.

²³ Ayeye nhenhe anteye anwerne areme Bible-nge, alakenhe-arle angkeme: "Arraty kwenhe Abraham-ele Ngkarte itelaretyarte, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele renhe arraty aketyarte, Re ikwere angkeke, 'Unte atyewe Atyinhe-arle!' " *Genesis 15:6.*

²⁴ Angwenhele apeke Ngkarte arraty itelarentye akngerre akwele, Ikwere arraty-arlike akwele mpwareme, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele renhe arraty akemere. Kenhe anwerne apeke Ngkarte arraty-arle itelareme ilelheme, arraty mpwaretyakenhele, Rarle anwernenhe arraty aketyakenhe-arle.

²⁵ Alakenhe anteye, ayeye arrpenhe Bible-nge arelhe anyente Rahab arritnye-akerte artwe arrpe-anenhenge-arle intetyarte. Re akwele nhenge merne-arle artwe Israel-arenye areye antheke, kele imerte itnenhe alengke-iwemele tyerrtye Jericho-arenye areye-ketye. Yanhe-ngentyele itne arratintyeke alwirremele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele arelhe renhe arraty akeke.

²⁶ Tyerrtye aheye-kwenye kwenhe ilweke-arle. Alakenhe akwele tyerrtye angwenhe apeke-arle ilelheme rarle Ngkarte arraty itelareme. Re apeke Ngkarte ipmentyele aweme nthakenhe apeke-arle Ngkartele renhe warrke mpwaretyeke ileme, Ngkartele renhe itetheke mpwaretyeke arrangkwe-arle. Tyerrtye nhenge ilweke-arle-arteke-arle, aheye-kwenye.

3

Anwerne akengentye angketyale anetyeke

¹ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe atyinhe areye, urrpetye ware arrekhantherenge Angkentye Mwerre akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe irretyeke. Urreke, Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele aretyenhe, judge-arteke angkemele, "Nhenge ar-rantherre Angkentye Mwerre akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye anetyarte, arrantherre akaltye anthurre aneke. Ar-rantherre arraty anetyeke-arle, kenhe arrangkwe-arle." Re akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye ikerlte anthurre anetyenhe, arrpenhe areyeke Re mwantye anetyeke.

² Anwerne ingkirreke kwenhe akurne irrentye akngerre anteye. Kenhe tyerrtye mwerre anthurre akenhe alakenhe arteke-arle: Re akenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke akurnentye angketyeke arrangkwe-arle, tyele angketye-arlike-akenhe, mwerrantye-ante angkemele. Nhenge tyerrtye yanhe mwerrentye-ante angkerlengge arratyentye anemele, re ayakelhemele akurne mpwareketye.

³ Arrantherre nanthe akngerre-apenheke akaltye aneme, anwerne arne akweke nhenge rope-akerte arrakerteke-arleke arrerneke. Artwe anyentele anteme rope-le nanthe renhe tyarre-inemele akngeme, nthenhe-werne unthelhe-ilerle-anetyeke ahentye anemele, nhenhe-werne atheke apeke, yanhe-werne atheke apeke.

⁴ Boat akngerre-apenheke itirrewarraye. Rlike akngerrele werneme renhe ankerte-iwemele. Boat kwenele arne akweke anemenge. Kenhe tyerrtyele boat akngerre-apenhe akngarte-iwetyeke rudder akwekele ware anamelhe-ilemele.

⁵ Kele alakenhe-arteke, alenye akweke ware-arle, re akenhe angkemele atwerrentye akngerre aneme irreyeke renhe antekelhe-iletyeke anteme anemele.

Arrantherre itelareme ure aperrke akweke-arle aneme atherrke kwenele. Kele alknngenthe anteme irreke, akngerre anteme irreke anteke-irremele iparrpe anthurre. Yanhe-ngentyele arne ingkirreke anteme ampeke.

⁶ Alenye anwerne-kenhe ure alknngenthe-arteke anteye. Itne kwenhe akurne anthurre anwerneke-arlenge. Anwerne kwenhe alenye anwerne-kenhe uyarne ayakeme apale angkeketyenge. Yanhe-ngentyele anwerne akurne mpwarelhome tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurre akurne-ilemele, anwerne-arle angkemenge arrpenhe areye-arlike akurne-ilemele anteme. Alenyele itethe anthurre akenge-ileme ampe akweke inteke-arle-ngentyele anwerne ilwetyeke-atwetye. Nthenhenge-ame anwerne nhenheke akaltye-irreke? Angkentye yanhe nhenge arrentye Satan-engentyele ure alknngenthe-arteke, tyerrtye ingkirreke ampeke.

⁷ Tyerrtye areyele nanthe, pweleke, akngwelye, arrpenhe ingkirreke-arlike nterte-iletyeke, thiye-arlike kere kwatye-arenye areye-arlike.

⁸ Kenhe arrangkwe anteyele alenye nterte-iletyeke apale angkeketye. Alenye nhenhe antye apmwe-kenhe-arteke-arle. Arrangkwe anteyele renhe ayaketyeke nhenge mwerre-ante ware akwele akaltyele-anthetyeke angkeme, arrangkwe-arle!

⁹ Anwerne alenye nhenhele Ngkarte anwerneke-artweye tnaketyeke. Yanhe-ngentyele, alenye nhenhe ikwerele anwerne apale angkentye akngerre arrpenhe areyeke-arle itnenhe iltemele. Akurne anthurre kwenhe alakenhe!

¹⁰ Anwerne Ngkarte tnaketyeke. Yanhe-ngentyele, alenye anyente ikwerele anwerne arrpenhe areye ilteme itneke tyele angkemele lyete. Atyewe Jesus-kenhe atyinhe areye, alakenhe kwenhe ayaketyeke!

11 Nhenge kwatye mwerre apeke ngentyele aneme, kele irrkerteye anetyakenhele. Kwatye mwerre uthene kwatye irrkerteye uthene apintye anyentenge arratetyeke arrangkwele. Angwenhele apeke Jesus arratye itelareme angkentye mwerre angketyeke, re imerte angkentye akurne angketyale anemele.

12 Atyewe Jesus-kenhe atyinhe areye, ayenge awerrirraye! Anwerne kwenhe merne pmwerlpe arne utyerrke-ngentyele inetyeke arrangkwe-arle. Anwerne kwenhe merne utyerrke arne kripethe-ngentyele inetyeke arrangkwe-arle. Arrangkwe, alakenhe irretyakenhe anthurre. Awerrirraye, kwatye mwerre uthene kwatye irrkerteye uthene apintye anyentenge arratetyeke arrangkwe-arle. Angwenhele apeke Jesus arratye itelareme angkentye akurne angketyale anetyeke, re angkentye mwerre-ante ware angketyeke.

Angwenhe-ame angkentye Ngkarte-kenheke akaltye?

13 Angwenhe apeke-ame arrekanttherenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenheke akaltye anthurre? Re kwenhe mwerrentye anetyeke tnakelhetyale, ahele-irretyale, mwantyele anthenhe-anthenhe anetyeke. Arrpenhe areyele renhe aremele, itne itelaremele rarle tyerrtye mwerre anthurre-arle, angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe arratyele atnyeneme.

14 Kele arranttherre apeke akwetethe ingkerte-ingkerte-irremele ahele-ahele akerrremele, nhenge mwantyele anthenhe-anthenhe anetyakenhele, kele imerte akaperte altywere ilelherretyale, arranttherre apeke-arle urrtiyirreme ware-arle, akaltye anthurre akwele.

15 Nthenhenge-ame arranttherre arne akurne nhenhe areyeke akaltye-irreke? Ngkartele kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe akertne-ngentyele akurne akaltyele-anthetyakenhe akurne angketyeke, arrangkwe-arle. Apmere ahelhe nhenhenge arranttherre akaltye-irreke arrentye areye-ngentyele.

16 Nthenheke apeke tyerrtye areye ingkerte-ingkerte-irremele mwantyele antherretyakenhele, kele itne akalke-akalke anemele. Yanhe-ngentyele, itne akwete-ante apale alherlte-iweme, itne akurne arrpe-anenhe mpwarerlte-apemele.

17 Alakenhe-irreketyenge, Ngkarte apayuthnaye arrenhantherrenhe akaperte altywere-ilettyeke arranttherre arratye anetyenhenge, Re arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-anthetyeke atwerretyale anetyeke kwenhe, mwerre anetyeke, aywerrkele awerrirrettyeke, arrpenhe areye mwantye-mwantye-ilettyeke, arne mwerre arrpe-anenhe mpwaretyeke. Arranttherre imerte arratye

anteme angkemele arrpenhe areyeke akwetethe tnakelhetyakenhele.

¹⁸ Nhenge arrpenhe areye atwerremele apeke ahele-ahele angkerremele arrantherre itnenhe athatheiweme itne anteme mwerrentye anetyeke. Ikwerenge anteme itne ipeltye-irretyenhenge mwerre artangetye-irremele anemele, alakenhe-arteke itne anemele Ngkarte akangketyeke mpwaremele.

4

Anwerne akurne areye impelhetyeke Ngkarte awerrirremele

¹ Iwenhenge-arle-ame arrantherre ahele-ahele akerreme? Iwenhenge-arle-ame arrantherre akwetethe ahele-ahele-irreme atwerremele ilterremele anteye? Arrantherre akwetethe arne areye mpwaretyeke akangkemele anetyeke, kenhe nhenhe areye akenhe Ngkarte-arle ahentye aneme arrantherre mpwaretyale anetyeke. Arrpenhe-ngare arrantherre arne anyente mpwaretyeke ahentye aneme, arrpenhe-ngare arrantherre arne arrpenhe mpwaretyeke ahentye aneme. Arrantherre arne mwerre areyeke akutne-arle arrantherre mpwaretyeke.

² Arrantherre kwenhe ahentye anthurre aneme arne areyeke tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-kenhe, kele arrantherre imerte itnenhe atwetyeke arrkernemele, arne nhenge areye inetyeke. Kenhe arrantherre iltye-ante anthurre akwete-arle. Arrantherre apele ingkerte-irreme arne areyeke tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele-arle atnyenemeke. Arrantherre imerte itnekenge atwerretyeke irremele arne nhenhe areye itnekenge raketyeke. Kenhe arne nhenge areye arrantherre atnyenetyakenhe-arle arrantherre-arle ahentye aneme, arrantherre-arle Ngkarte apayuthnetyakenhe arne itneke.

³ Kele nhenge arrantherre Ngkarte apayuthnemele, arrantherre Renhe mwerrantye apayuthnetyakenhe. Arrantherre ankeye akngerrele-ante apayuthneme, nhenge arrantherre akwele anyentele uyerrelhe-ilettyenhenge, alakenhe arrantherre akwele akangkemele anetyeke.

⁴ Arrantherre kwenhe Ngkarte-ketye untyeme-irreke. Nhenge arrantherre apeke arne akurne arrpe-anenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhele apentetyeke ahentye aneme, kele alakenhe irremele arrantherre Ngkarteke ahentye anetyakenhele Renhe ipmentye-iwemere.

⁵ Angkentye Ngkarte-kenheke Bible-nge apale itirreketye. Alakenhe-arle re angkeme: "Ngkarte Utnenge Ikwerenhe

tyerrtye anwerneke-arlenge arrerneke anwernenge anetyeke anwerne-arle Ikwere-ante ahentye anthurre anetyenhenge.”

⁶ Ngkarte apele anwerneke akangkemele akwete-arle aneme. Alakenhe-arle re anwerneke angkeme angkentye Ikwerenhenge: “Tyerrtye angwenhe apeke-arle tnakel-heme, re akwele akaltye anthurre, Ngkarte ikweretye ikerlte anthurre ikwere ye angketyakenhele. Kenhe tyerrtye nterte-arle anerle-aneme tnakelhetyakenhele kwenhe mwerre-arle anerle-aneme, Ngkarte-arle ikwere akangkentye anthurre-arle.”

Proverbs

3:34.

⁷ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkarte aywerrkele awaye ikwere ahele-ahele aketyale, mpwaraye iwenhe apeke-arle Re angkeme. Kenhe arrentye Satan arrekatherre-werne apetyerlenge arrkernetyeke renhe akwenpele awaye. Kele arrentyele arrenhantherrenhe uye uterneme-arle, re anteme iparrpele impemele alheme.

⁸ Ngkarte itwe-werne apetyewarraye Re anteme arrekatherre-werne itwe-werne apetyetyenhenge arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-aremele. Akurne areye-aye, akurne ingkirreke impaye! Itirrentye arrekatherrenhe akngarte-iwelhaye Ngkarte-ante awetyeke. Arratyene renhe apenterlte-anaye!

⁹ Apure anthurre irremele akurne-arle mpwarekenge akangkemele anetyakenhe, alhwarrpe anthurre anerrirreme-tetye! Artnemele alhwarrpe-akerte anaye akurne-arle mpwarekenge!

¹⁰ Jesus-eke akaperte kwene-irraye, tnakelhetye-kwenyele, Ngkartele anteme arrenhantherrenhe utyerneme atnerre-iletienhenge.

Anwerne mwerre anetyeke tyele angketye-kwenye

¹¹ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe atyinhe areye, akengentye angkeretyale anaye. Nhenge arrantherre arrpenhe areyeke akengentye angkerlenge, alakenhe arrantherre ayeye Ngkarte-kenheke akengentye angkeme. Arrantherre apeke alakenhe-arteke akengentye angkeme ayeye Ngkarte-kenheke, kele arrantherre renhe uyarne-arle arratyene apenteme, arrangkwe.

¹² Ngkarte anyentele kwenhe anwernenhe angkentye antheke. Re-ante-arle itirrentye Ikwerenhe mpwaretyeke. Re anyentele-ante kwenhe anwernenhe itethe atnyenetyenhe. Kenhe arrpenhe areyeke akenhe Re anyentele-arle itirrentye mpwaretyenhe ure akngerreke iwemele, arrantherre

kwenye. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne akangkelhe-
 ilerremele anetyeke tyele angketyale.

Anwerne akutne nthakenhe-arle irretyenheke ingwenthe

¹³ Arrantherre apeke alakenhe angkemele, “Arratye lyete, ingwenthe apeke anwerne alhemele apmere arrpe-
 anenhe-werne warrke mpwaretyeke apwerte mane in-
 etyeke. Apmere arrpenhe yanhele anwerne akwete an-
 thurre anetyenhe year arrpenheke-atwetye. Anwerne apw-
 erte ngkweltye akngerre inetyenhe warrke-arle mpwareme-
 ngentye.”

¹⁴ Alakenhe angketyale! Arrantherre akutne-arle! Ar-
 rantherre akutne-arle nthakenhe-arle irretyenhenge ing-
 wenthe. Arrantherre kwenhe ure kwerte-arteke antyemele
 akweke ware, imerte iparrpe uyerremele. Alakenhe-arteke
 anwerne itethe aneme akweke ware imerte uyerremele.

¹⁵ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne alakenhe
 angketyeke, “Arratye kwenhe Ngkarte-arle Alartetye
 anwerne-kenhe. Re anwerneke itirremele, ingwenthe
 apeke anwerne akwete itethe anetyenhe. Yanhe-ngentyele
 anteme anwerne apmere arrpenhe-werne apeke alheme
 warrke-irretyeke Rarle itirremenge iperre.”

¹⁶ Arrantherre arratye anerrirraye, awethe tnakelhetyale!
 Nhenge arrantherre akwete tnakelherlenghe, Ngkarte ar-
 rekantherre akangkentye kwenye-arle!

¹⁷ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, angwenhe apeke itir-
 reme rarle akwele arratyentye aneme, kele arratyentye
 anerrirraye. Kele arrangkwenge apeke, arrantherre-arle
 angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awetyakenhe-arle, Ngkartele ar-
 renhantherrenhe ilpernetyenhe akurne-arle mpwarekenge!

5

*Ngkarte apwerte mane akngerre-akerte areyeke itirre-
 tyenhe nthakenhe-arle itneke irretyenheke*

¹ Kenhe ayenge angkeme apwerte mane akngerre
 anthurre-akerte areyeke-arle, lyete arrantherre kwenhe
 irntherre anthurre arrangketyeke! Urreke-arle arne akurne
 areye anteme arrekantherre irretyenhenge.

² Arne ingkirreke arrantherre-arle lyete atnyeneme
 akwete-ante anetyakenhe, itne arrangkwe-irretyenhe. Itne
 apele arntirte-irretyenhe, interrke areyele mantere alkarle-
 arlke arrekantherrenhe arlkwetyenhe.

³ Nhenge arrantherre alakenhe aremele, itelaraye
 Ngkartele kwenhe, ure alkngenthe akngerrele-arteke,
 arrenhantherrenhe kele uyerrelhe-iletienhe. Nhenge
 alakenhe-arteke irreme arrantherre-arle arne mwerre

akngerre areye inekenge arrekatherre-arrpe atnyenemele, arrekatherre-arrpe akangkemele, arrpenhe areye anthetyakenhe. Arne mwerre nhenhe areyele arrenhantherrenhe uyarne itetheke mpwareme. Kele, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre kwenhe lyetengentye irnterre anthurre arrangketye.

⁴ Awerirraye tyerrtye areye artnerlenge, arrekatherre-arle warrke-irretyarte areye. Arrantherre kwenhe itnenhe apwerte mane anthetyakenhe, arrangkwe. Arrantherre kwenhe itnenhene alhileke apwerte mane anthetyeke, arrantherre imerte apwerte mane itne-ketye atnyenemele. Warrkene yanhe areye, itne kwenhe Ngkarteke angketyame artnemele. Ngkartele itnenhe aweme artnerlenge Rarle itnenhene awerle-arle-aneme, arrekatherre-akerte aken-gentye angkemenge.

⁵ Mantere areye-arlike, apwerte mane akngerre-arlike, merne akngerre-arlike atnyeneme-arle arrantherre akangkemele aneme. Kenhe arrantherre tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke itirretyakenhe. Ngkartele anteme arrenhantherrenhe atwetyeke, tyerrtyele pweleke antere akngerre-apenhe atweme-arteke, alakenhe-arteke.

⁶ Nhenhe-arlike itelaraye. Nhenge arrpenhe areye mwarrantye-arle aneme Ngkarte apentemele, urreke itnenhe atwetyenhenge arrantherre itnenhe court-werne akngeke. Itne arrenhantherrenhe uyarne ayakeme mwantye-arle-ilettyeke. Arrantherre kwenhe itnenhene ilpernemele iparrpele atweke, itne arrekatherre-ketye uyarne ilpelheme.

Anwerne Jesus-eke mwantye akarelhetyeke ilengareke re apetyalperleng

⁷ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe atyinhe areye. Ayenge awerrirraye! Nhenge apeke arrpenhe areye arrekatherre anhelhemele ahele iltemele itnenhe iltirtnetyale, akwenpe anaye ahele irretye-kwenyele, mwantye ware akarelhemele Jesus-eke, rarle apetyalpetyenheke. Artwe nhengeke itirraye merne lyapelhe-ilentye akngerre-arle. Re kwenhe annge ahelhe kweneke ngkernentye akngerre, kele imerte akarelhetyenhenge annge ikwere lyapetyeke. Urreke, arne re akngerre anteme irremele kwaty akngerre ipenhe re akwete anteme ikwere akarelhemele merne arratetyeke.

⁸ Alakenhe akwele akarelhemele Jesus-eke artwe nhenge-arle merne ikwerenheke lyapetyeke akarelheke-arteke. Arraty kwenhe Jesus apetye-alpetyenhe ingwenhe ware.

⁹ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe atyinhe areye, ayenge awerrirraye! Jesus kwenhe apetye-alpeme ingwen the ware. Nhenge arrantherre apeke tyele angkerreme, kele Jesus arrekant herre itirremere arrenhantherrenhe alkngetherre ilet yenhenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme tyele angkerretyale.

¹⁰ Artwe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerreke itirrewarraye, arrulenge itne angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ilerrirretyarte. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele itnenhe atwetyarte itne-arle angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ilerl te-apetyartenge. Tyerrtye areyele itnenhe iltetyarte. Nhenhe ikwerele ureke itne nterte ware akarelhemele anetyarte Ngkarteke. Itne-arteke anerrirraye, itnenhe angwaremele.

¹¹ Ilanthetyarte-arle nhenge areye Ngkarteke mwantye akarelhetyarte. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne angkeme itne-arle mwerrentye mpwareke. Alakenhe anteye artwe anyente Job arritnye itelaraye, akurne atningke ikwere irreke-arle, kenhe re akenhe Ngkarte akwetethe arraye apentetyarte. Yanhe-ngentyele Ngkartele renhe awethe mwerre-ileke, imerte renhe anthirtnemele arne ingkirreke, atningke anthurre. Ngkartele anwernenhe akangkemele antherle-aneme.

Anwerne arraye angkerretyeke

¹² Atyewe Jesus-kenhe atyinhe areye, awerrirraye ayenge arrekant herre arraye angkeme. The kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe ileme nhenge arrantherre arraye angkerretyenhenge urrt yirretye-kwenyele. Unte apeke-arle tyerrtye arrpenheke uternelheme, alakenhe angketyale, "The apeke renhe mpwaretyakenhe aneme, Ngkartele ayenge atwetyenhe." Nhenhe-arteke anteye angketyale, "The apeke renhe mpwaretyakenhe aneme, arrpenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenyele ayenge atwetyenhe." Alakenhe angketyalaye! Ikwere arrayentye angkaye, "ye" apeke, "arrangkwe" apeke ware. Kenhe unte apeke-arle ikwere angkeme, arritnye arrpenhe angkemele, Ngkartele ngenhe awemere, ngenhe akurne-arle akemele.

Anwerne Ngkarteke angketyeke rlkerte areyeke

¹³ Nhenge arne akurne apeke arrekant herre irrerlenge, nhenge angwenhe apeke alhwarrpe-irrerlenge Ngkarteke angkaye. Kenhe arrpenhe arrantherre akenhe akangkentye-arle aneme areye atherremele-arlke, kele Ngkarteke alyelhemele anaye Renhe tnaketyeke.

¹⁴ Kele nhenge tyerrtye apeke rlkerte anemele, kele re akwele akngerrepate tyaty-arenye areyeke yernetyeke itne ikwere Ngkarteke angketyeke. Ikwere imerte antere

inemele renhe apernetyenhenge iltye-arlike arrernemele ikwere-arleke Jesus apayuthnemele renhe angkwerre-iwetyeke.

¹⁵ Nhenge alartetye tyatye-arenye areye itirreme anthurre Jesus-elarle artwe rlkerte nhenge angkwerre-iwetyeke, kele re imerte mwerre-arle irritnetyenhenge. Kele artwe rlkerte interle-aneme akurne-arle mpwareke, kele Ngkarteke ikwere-ketyenge akurne urrparyenhe.

¹⁶ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre ilelherre-tyeke akurne mpwareke-arle iperre. Arrekantherre-arrpe apayuthnetyeke rlkerte arrekantherrenhe uyerretyeke.

Nhenge tyerrtye Ngkarteke arraty anemele, kele re Ngkarte arne iwenhe apeke renhe apayuthnemele kele Ngkarteke renhe aweme tyernemele anteme.

¹⁷ Artwe ilantheme-arle Elijah-eke itirrewarraye. Nhenhe re artwe anwerne-arteke anetyarte. Arrule anthurre re Ngkarteke arnterre angketyarte kwatye untheketye ayaketyeke. Kele, Ngkarteke renhe aweke. Kwatyeke arrangkwe anthurre aneke-arle year urrpetyele atnyentye six-peleke-atwetye, arrangkwe-arle.

¹⁸ Yanhe-ngentyele, year arrpenhele Elijah-ele Ngkarte apayuthneke kwatye yernetyeke. Kele Ngkarteke renhe aweke. Arraty anthurre kwatyele anheke, merne atherrke areye iparrpe lyapeke.

¹⁹⁻²⁰ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe atyinhe areye, ayenge awerrirraye! Kele arrekantherrenge anyente apeke atyewe Jesus-kenhe-arle renhe ipmentye-iweme ikwere-ketye impemele imerte iwerre arrpenhele alhemele, iwerre akurne-arle. Kele urreke, tyerrtye arrpenhele apeke renhe-arle Ngkarte-werne akngetye-alpeme, re tyerrtye nhenge itethe-werne atheke awethe akngetye-almepere. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkarteke renhe akayake-ilemele akurne-ketyenge awethe, kele re nhenge mwerre anetyenhenge ilweketyenge.

Kele, yanhe alakenhe ware.

1 Peter

Peter-elarle pipe arrekwele-iperre intelhe-ileke

Angkentye arrekwele-iperre Peter-kenhe

¹ Ayenge Peter, ayeye ilantheke-arle Jesus Christ-kenhe, re kwenhe ayenge yerneke tyerrtye areyeke angkentye ikwerenhe akaltyele-anthetyeke. The kwenhe pipe nhenhe intelhe-ileme arrekhantherre nhenge Ngkarte-kenhe areye-arle anemeke. Re kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke nhenge tyerrtye Ikwerenhe areye anetyeke. Apmere arrekhantherrenhe-arrpe impemele-arle alheke-iperre imerte apmere arlengewerne alhemele Pontus, Galatia, Cappadocia, Asia, Bythynia-werne-arlike arrantherre apmere yanhe ikwerele aneme anteme lyete arlengenye-arteke. The kwenhe pipe nhenhe arrekhantherre intelhe-ileme.

² Arrule anthurre Ngkarte kele itirreke-arle arrenhantherrenhe akngakemele atnyenetyeke nhenge Ikwerenhe areye anetyeke Utmenge Akngerre Ikwerenhele. Nhenhe kwenhe Re mpwareke arrantherre Jesus Christ awetyenhenge mpwareme-arlike nhenge iwenhe Rarle ileme. Jesus alhwele arrenhantherrenhe arlkngetyenhenge nhenge arne akurne ingkirreke arrantherre-arle mpwarekeke.

The arrekhantherre Ngkarte apayuthneme Rarle mwantye-mwantye-iletynhenge arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-aretyeke arrantherre mwerre anetyenhenge, nterte anetyenhenge utmenge atnerre-akerte.

Ngkartele arne impene renhe mwantyele atnyeneme alkere akertnele nhenge urrekeke Ikwerenhe areyeke

³ Ye, anwerne Anyikwe Alartetye Jesus Christ anwernekenhe-arle tnakewarreye, Rarle kwenhe anwerneke imernekenge nhenge nthakenhe-arle atnerte alhwarrpe akngerre anwernenhe akngarte-iwemele itethe alkarle antheke. Re Jesus Christ itethe-ilirtneke nhenge rarle ilweke-arle-iperre, alakenhe-anteye Re anwernenhe itethe-ilirtnetyenhe. Anwerne akangkeme anthurre anwerne-arle itelareme anwerne ilweke-arle-iperre Re kwenhe anwernenhe itethe-ilirtnetyenhe akwete-ante anetyeke.

⁴ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne itelareme Rarle nhenge arne mwerre akngerre anthurre areye atnyeneme tyerrtye Ikwerenhe areyeke alkere akertnenge. Nhenhe

kwenhe arne mwerre areye arntirte-irretyakenhe anetyenhe, nhege akurne-irretyakenhe, nhege uyerretyakenhele.

⁵ Ngkartele kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe Utnege Akngerre Ikwerenhele akayake-ileme mwantyele arntarnte-aremele arrantherre-arle Renhe-ante ware arratye itelaremenge. Re kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe akwetethe akayake-ileme ahelhe nhenhe uyerretyeke-atwetye. Kele Ngkartele anteme imernetyenhe nhege nthakenhe-arle Re tyerrtye Ikwerenhe areye itetheke mpwaretyeke ingkirrekele anteme aretyenhege.

⁶ Arrantherre kwenhe akangkemele anthurre anetyenhe iwenhege-arle Ngkartele mpwarerlenge. Nhege arne akurne atningke arrekantherre irrekenge, nhege akweke-ulkere ware anteme arrantherre apeke anteme arrule ulkere-arle alhwarrpe awelheme. Kele mwerre-arle. Alakenhe arrule ulkere-arle ware. Arrantherre kwenhe akwete akangkemele anetyeke nhenhe ikwerele ureke.

⁷ Yanhe kwenhe alakenhe-arteke re aneme nhege arne akurne areye-arle arrekantherre irrekenge, Ngkartele kwenhe itelaretyeke ahentye aneme arrantherre apekele Renhe akwete arratye itelaretyenhege. Kele Re kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe arrkerneme arerle-anemele alakenhe itirremele, "Itne apeke Ayenge akwete arratye itelaremele, itne apeke atyenge alknngwirretyenhe." Gold-eke itirraye arne yanhe-arle akwete-ante anetyakenhege, kenhe tyerrtye areyele arne renhe inemele tyampiteke-arleke arrernemele ureke anteme arrernemele urinpe-irretyeke renhe arrkernetyeke nhege mwerre-arle akwele anemeke. Alakenhe anteye akwele Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe arrkerneme nhege arrantherre apekele renhe akwete arratye itelaremeke nhege akurne-arle arrekantherre irrerlenge. Nhege arrantherre apeke renhe akwete arratye itelaremeke yanhe mwerre anthurrele arrantherre kwenhe-arle gold-enge atyperre anthurre ulkere Ngkartele, arrantherre akwete-ante anetyenhege. Re kwenhe alakenhe mpwareme, nhege Christ ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyalperlenge re arrenhantherrenhe aretyenhe Ngkarte akwete apeke-arle arratye itelaremeke Re arrenhantherrenhe tnaketyenhege Ngkartele ilemele arrantherre-arle mwerre anemeke.

⁸ Arrantherre Jesus-eke ahentye aneme, kele anteyele arrantherre renhe aretyakenhe. Arrantherre renhe-ante ware akwete arratye itelaremele, lyete kwenhe arrantherre renhe aretyakenhe aneme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre akangkemele anthurre aneme.

⁹ Arrantherre kwenhe akaltye aneme Ngkartele-arle arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele arntarnte-arerle-aneme atnyenemele arrantherre-arle Jesus-ante ware arratyte itelarerlte-anemenge.

¹⁰ Arrule anthurre angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areyele intelhe-ileke nhenge arne mwerre nhenhe-akerte Ngkartele-arle arrekatherre ur-reke mpwaretyenhe. Itne kwenhe akaltye anetyakenhe nhenge nthakenhe rarle Ngkartele tyerrtye anwernenhe itetheke mpwaretyeke Christ arratyte itelarerlte-anemeke areye-arle. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itne arnterre anthurre itirretyarte nhenge iwenhe-akerte-arle Ngkarte itneke angketyarte.

¹¹ Utmenge Christ-kenhe kwenhe itneke-arleke irrpetyarte, itnenhe iletarte Christ-arle uyarne anthurre itirretyenhe ilwemele anteme. Re kwenhe itneke iletarte, "Ngkarte kwenhe arne areye arrekwele-ulkere ware mpwaretyenhe tyerrtye areyeke itnenhe akangkentye mpwaretyenhe nhenge Christ apetyerleng." Yanhe ikwere-iperrele, itne itirretyarte, "Ilengare apeke-ame Ngkartele tyerrtye yanhe areye itetheke mpwaretyenhe? Nthakenhe-arle-ame itnenhe itetheke mpwaretyenhe?" Itne akenhe akutne-arle aneme.

¹² Itne awethe apayuthneme, "Angkentye yanhe-ame anwerneke?" Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe itneke akethe ilekeke, "Arrangkwe, angkentye yanhe arrpenhe areyeke."

Lyete ulkere anteme, Ngkartele kwenhe Utmenge Ikwerenhe antheme tyerrtye arrpenhe areye, Ngkartele Utmenge yanhe alkere-ngentyele yerneke. Tyerrtye yanhe areyele Utmenge yanhele Angkentye Mwerre Christ-akerte arrekatherre ileke. Kenhe alkere-arenye areyele-arle kwenhe awethe-ame-awethe akaltye-irretyeke ahentye aneme Angkentye Mwerre nhenheke.

Iwenhe apeke renhe mpwarerlte-aneme Ngkarte akangkentye mpwaretyeke

¹³ Arelhewarraye. Ayene-ilelhaye arne akurne mpwareme-ketye. Ngkarteke akwetethe itirrewarraye, atheke anthurre irraye urrekeke anteme Re arrenhantherrenhe arne mwerre areye anthetyenhe. Ye, nhenge Jesus Christ ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyemele, Ngkartele anteme arrenhantherrenhe arne mwerre ingkirreke anthetyenhenge.

14 Akwetethe mpwarerlte-anaye nhenge iwenhe-arle Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe mpwarerlte-anetyeke ahentye anemeke arrantherre-arle kwenhe Ikwerenhe anemenge. Arne akurne yanhe areye mpwaretyale anaye nhenge arrantherre arrwekele mpwaretyarte. Arrantherre itelareme, urreke arrantherre nhenge Jesus-eke atyewe-irretyenhenge, arrantherre kwenhe akaltye anetyakenhe aneke ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe-akerte. Arne akurne iwenhe apeke ikwere arrantherre itirretyarte, arrantherre kwenhe akwetethe akurne mpwaretyarte. Kele, alakenhe awethe itirretyale anaye.

15 Ngkarte kwenhe mwerre anthurre aneme, arrantherre-inpe kwenhe mwerre anthurre anetyeke Rarle arrenhantherrenhe akngakekenge Ikwerenhe areye anetyeke. Nhenge arne ingkirreke arrantherre mpwaremele akngakelhemele anaye nhenge arne akurne areye-ketye.

16 Arrule anthurre arrpenhele Bible-ke intelhe-ileke nhenge iwenhe-arle Ngkarte angkeke-akerte,

“Arrantherre, arratyete anthurre anaye, arne akurne areye-ketye untyeme anaye,

Ayenge-arle kwenhe arratyete anthurre anerlenghe,
Ayenge-arle arne akurne areye-ketye untyeme
anemenge.” *Leviticus 11:44-45, 19:2.*

17 Nhenge arrantherre apeke Ngkartেকে angkemele, renhe Akngeye arrekhantherrenhe aketyeke. Re kwenhe tyerrtye areye court-ele ngkernetyenhe mwantyele aretyeke itneke itirremele nhenge angkentye anyentenge ularre. Re kwenhe arne ingkirrekeke itirretyenhe itne-arle mpwarekeke nhenge mwerre apeke nhenge akurne apeke. Nhenge Re tyerrtye areye aremele mwerre mpwarerlenghe Re akangkemele, nhenge Re tyerrtye areye aremele arne akurne mpwarerlenghe Re akangkentye anetyakenhele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre Ngkartenge ularre anetyeke Renhe akwetethe tnakerlte-anetyeke nhenge Alartetye arrekhantherrenhe-arle Re anemenge.

18 Urreke arrantherre Jesus-eke atyewe-irretyenhenge, arrantherre kwenhe iwerre apentetyarteke-athene nhenge arrekwenye areye-artekele. Angkentye itnekenhe apentemele kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe itetheke mpwaretyakenhe-arle aneke. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe arrenhantherrenhe Ikwere-werne utepelhe-ilirtneke. Re arrenhantherrenhe Ikwere-werne akngetye-alpeke arrenhantherrenhe ayakeke iwerre akurne-ketye. Nthakenhe-arle-ame Re arrenhantherrenhe ayakeke? Kele, Re arrenhantherrenhe gold-ele apeke silver-ele apeke

inetyakenhe-arle. Arne gold uthene silver uthene yanhe areye uyerreme.

¹⁹ Re kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe ineke Ikwere-arrpe anetyeke nhenge alhwe Christ-kenhele, alhwe nhenge arne arrpenhe ingkirrekenge mwerre akngerre ulkere. Ye, Christ re kwenhe yepe-yepe akwerrke-arteke aneke nhenge arne akurne-arlike atnyenetyakenhe, arrangkwe, re anwerneke piwelhemele ilweke.

²⁰ Urreke Ngkartele apmere ahelhe nhenhe mpwaretyenhenge, Re Jesus akngakeke apmere ahelhe nhenhe werne apetyetyeke nhenge Ikwerenhe areye itetheke mpwaretyeke. Kenhe ahelhe nhenhe akenhe urreke-ulkere uyerretyenhe. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe Jesus arrekanttherre imerneke, Re ingkirrekeke piwelhemele ilwetyeke apetyeke.

²¹ Ngkartele Christ itethe-ilirtneke renhe akemelhe-ilemele nhenge uyerreke-arle-iperre renhe anteme alkere akertneke arrernemele, lyete anteme re yanhe ikwerele aneme Alartetye anwerne ingkirreke anthurreke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arranttherre Ngkarte arratyte itelarerlte-aneme, atnerrele yanhe arratyte itelaremele. Rarle arrenhantherrenhe itetheke mpwarekenge Re arrenhantherrenhe itethe-ilirtnetyenhe arranttherre uyerreke-arle-iperrele.

Ngkarte aywerrkele awerrirraye Rarle arrenhantherrenhe akngakerlenge

²² Lyete-ulkere anteme arranttherre arne akurne-ketye untyeme-irreke-arle arratyte mwerre anteme Ngkartele aneme arranttherre-arle kwenhe angkentye arratyte Ikwerenhe aweke nhenge Jesus-akerte arranttherre mpwareke-arlike arne nhenge iwenhe-arle Re arrekanttherre ileke. Lyete anteme arranttherre arrpenhe yanhe areyeke ahentye aneme Jesus-arle arratyte itelaremeke anteye, itnenhene akwetethe arntarnte-aremele. Kele lyete anteme the arrenhantherrenhe ileme akangkelhe-ilerretyeke, akwetethe mwantye arntarnte-arerremele anetyeke.

²³ The arrenhantherrenhe nhenhe mpwaretyeke apayuth-neme arranttherre-arle awekenge-arle angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe, Renhe arratyte itelareke lyete anteme arranttherre itethe alkarle atnyeneme Ngkarte-kenhe ampe areye irreke-arle. Angkentye yanhele kwenhe utnenge anpeme re uyerretyakenhe anemele, re akwete-ante anemele. Arranttherre kwenhe akweke intekeke-amparre akngeye ngkwinhengentyele, meye ngkwinhe-ngentyele-arlike nhenge apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye-arle, kenhe tyerrtye yanhe ikwere-atherre-ngentyele-arle ilwetyenhenge. Kenhe lyete anteme

Ngkarte kwenhe Akngeye arrekatherrenhe aneme, Re kwenhe akwete-ante aneme, alakenhe-arteke anteye arrantherre akwete-ante anetyenhenge anteye.

²⁴ Arrule anthurre arrpenhele Bible-ke alakenhe intelhe-ileke,

“Tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurre arrule-ulkere aneme, ilwemele anteme,

name-arteke arrule-ulkere aneme, ilwemele anteme.

Itne nhege mwerre akngerre aneme akweke ware nhege antethe-arteke mwerre akngerre aneme akweke ware.

Name re anteme antyerrke-irremele, antethe areye anteme ilwemele-arle, alakenhe anteye anteme tyerrtye ingkirreke itethe aneme urreke-ulkere, imerte ilwemele-arle.

²⁵ Kenhe Angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe yanhe-arteke anetyakenhe, Re kwenhe akwete-ante anetyenhe.” *Isaiah 40:6-8.*

Angkentye nhege kwenhe Angkentye Mwerre Jesus Christ-akerte nhege itne-arle arrekatherre ilekeke.

2

¹ Kele, lyete-ngentyele arrantherre kwenhe arne akurne mpwaretyale anetyeke. Urrtyirremele iletyle, arrantherre apeke iwerre apaleke alheme, urrtiyirremele ilelhetyalaye tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke angkemele nhege arrantherre-arle akwele mwerre anemeke. Nhege arrantherre areme tyerrtye angwenhele apeke renhe arne mwerre mpwarerlenge ingkerte-irretyale anaye, tyele angketyale anaye, nhege tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-arle itne-arrpe aneme-akerte, kele arrantherre mwerre anaye.

² Angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awetyeke ahentye anthurre anerrirraye ikwere akaltye-irretyeke, arrantherre itelareme nthakenhe-arle ampe akwerrke rarle nhege werlatye mikwe-kenhe antywetyeke ahentye anemeke, akwetethe antywerle-anemele, alakenhe renhe. Arrantherre itelareme ampe akweke nhegele akwetethe werlatye antywerle-anemele amangkemele lterrke anteme irremele, alakenhe-arteke kwenhe arrantherre angkentye Ngkarte-kenheke itirrerlte-anetyeke ikwere akaltye-irremele anetyeke, Ngkartele anteme arrenhantherrenhe utnenge itethe akwete atnyenetyenhenge.

³ Angkentye Ngkarte-kenheke akwete ahentye anerlte-anaye arrantherre-arle kwenhe renhe arrkerneke-arle lyete anteme akaltye aneme Jesus-elarle anwernenhe mwantye-mwantye-ileme.

Anwerne Jesus-eke akwete itwe-irrerlte-anetyeke

⁴ Arrantherre Jesus-werne akwete apetyewarraye. Re kwenhe apwerte-arteke, anwerneke itethe anemele. Apwerte yanhe artentye akngerre areyele impeke renhe akurne akwele itirremeke-athene. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe apmere artetyeke ahentye-anemele nhenge Re apwerte impene anthurre aremele, Re renhe ineke arrernemele.

⁵ Arrantherre kwenhe utnenge itethe Ngkarte-ngentyele ineke, nhenge apwerte areye-arteke anteyele itethe-arle anemeke. Kele Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe akngeme ingkirreke apurtelhe-ilemele nhenge apmere artetyeke Utnenge Akngerre-arle anemeke-arleke. Arrantherre tyerrtye Ngkartele-arle akngakemele akalkelhe-ileme kwertengerle tyatye-arenye Ikwerenhe anetyeke, nhenge yanhe-ngentyele arrantherre arne tyeperre areye akngetyenhenge, kwertengerle tyatye-arenye areyele nhenge arrule anthurre kere akngetyemele Ngkarteke itetyarte, alakenhe yanhe-arteke. Nhenge arne yanhe areye akngetyemele arrantherre nhenge aywerrke anthurrele mpwaremele. Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe areke-arle iperrele akangkemele-arle aneme arrantherre-arle Renhe utyernemele tnakemenge, Jesus Christ arratye itelaremele.

⁶ Arrule anthurre tyerrtyele Bible-ke alakenhe intelhe-ileke,

“The kwenhe akngakemele apwerte impene anthurre metyeke arrerneke apmere lterrke anthurre arte-tyeke apmere Zion-ele.

Nhenge tyerrtyele apeke arratye itelaremele artwe-arle nhenge apwerte anemeke-arteke, kele re tnetyenhenge-arle apure anetyakenhele Ngkartenge ularre.”

Isaiah 28:16.

⁷ Ye, apwerte yanhe kwenhe Jesus Alartetye aneme, kenhe arrantherre akenhe renhe-arle arratye itelaremele nhenge rarle kwenhe tyeperre anthurre anemeke. Kenhe arrpenhe areyele akenhe renhe awetyakenhele, apale itirremele rarle akwele akurne anemeke-athene. Nhenhe kwenhe ayeye re-anteye tyerrtyele-arle Bible-ke arrule anthurre alakenhe intelhe-ileke,

“Kenhe apwerte renhe-arle urrkapentye akngerre itne akethe-werne iwerirreke,

kenhe arrpenhe areyele akenhe apwerte nhenge ap-
mere anthurreke arrerneke,

apwerte yanhe nhenge arrpenhe ingkirrekenge mw-
erre akngerre anthurre ulkere aneke!”

Psalm
118:22.

⁸ Ayeye arrpenhe aneme apwerte yanhe ikwere-akerte tyerrtyele-arle arrule intelhe-ileke-anteye Bible-ke alak-enhe,

“Apwerte nhenhele tyerrtye atningke atyelpelhe-iletayeke.

Apwerte nhenhele itnenhe atyelpelhe-iletayeke aher-tatye alhemele itnyetyeke.”

Isaiah

8:14.

Tyerrtye yanhe areyele ingke itnekenhele apwerte ltare atweme tyelpelhe-ilelhemele ahertatye alhemele itnyetyenhe anteme itne-arle kwenhe Angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awetyakenhenge, mpwaretyakenhele iwenhe-arle Re itnenhe mpwaretyeke ilemeke. Nhenhe anteme Ngkarte arrule anthurre itirreke nthakenhe-arle irretyenheke.

⁹ Kenhe arrantherre akenhe alakenhe-arteke anetyak-enhe. Kenhe Ngkarte kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke tyerrtye Ikwerenhe areye anetyeke. Re kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke arratye anerrirretyeke. Arrantherre ingkirreke anteme kwertengerle tyatye-arenye Ikwerenhe areye aneme, warrke-irrerlte-anemele Ngkarte Alartetyeke. Arrantherre kwenhe tyerrtye nhenge areye Ngkarte-arle akalkelhe-ileme Ikwere-arrpe. Arratye re kwenhe arrantherre aneme Ngkarte-kenhe areye. Ngkarte arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke, yanhe ngentyele kwenhe arrantherre tyerrtye ingkirrekeke iletayeke nhenge arne mwerre areye-akerte Rarle arrekanttherre mpwarekeke. Urreke arrantherre Jesus-eke atyewe-irretyenhenge, arrantherre Ngkarte arratye itelaretyak-enhele anetyarte, arrangkwe-arle. Nhenge arrantherre alkng pwenge-arteke aneke apmere ingwemertele. Yanhe ikwere-iperrele anteme, Re arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke angkemele, Re arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke apmere ingwemerte-ngentyele akngetyeke nhenge alkngenthele anetyeke.

¹⁰ Urreke Jesus-eke atyewe-irretyenhenge, arrantherre Ngkarte-kenhe anetyakenhe aneke, arrangkwe-arle. Lyete anteme arrantherre arratye Ikwerenhe areye aneme. Arrekwele-arle, arrantherre akutne anetyarte, arrantherre itelaretyakenhe Ngkarte-arle tyerrtye areye mwantyele arntarnte-areme-arle. Lyete anteme arrantherre itelareme Rarle arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aremeke.

Ngkarte-kenhe areyele government-eke alartetye areye awetyeke

¹¹ Ye, atyewe atyinhe areyaye, arrantherre ipenye areye-arle ahelhe arrekanttherrenhe areyeke anetyakenhe, ayenge kwenhe arrekanttherre arnterre angkeme alakenhe, “Arne

akurne iwenhe apeke ikwere arrantherre itirreme mpwaretyeke ahentye aneme, kele impaye, mpwaretyale anaye! Itirrentye akurne yanhe areyele kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe akwetethe akurne mpwaretyeke arrkernemele. Kele alakenhe anteme irreketye, akurne yanhe areyeke itirretyale anaye arrantherre-arle kwenhe ahelhe nhenhele aneme arlthe urrpetyeke-atwetye ware akwete nhenge ipenye-arteke, apmere mwerre akngerre nhenge-werne alhetyeke akarelhemele.”

¹² Arrantherre kwenhe arrpenhe areyenge anepaneme nhenge Ngkarteke akutne areyenge, itne arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele arerlthe-aneme. Kele arne mwerre akwete mpwarerlthe-anaye. Kele anteye apeke-arle itne urrtyekele-iweme angkemele arrantherre-arle iwerre apalele anemeke. Kele ipmeyewe. Mwerre akwete anerlthe-anaye iwerre arratyele! Urreke anteme nhenge Ngkarte apetyerlenge ingkirreke court-eke ngkernetyeke itneke itirretyenhenge, itne itelaretyenhe arrantherre-arle mwerre anet-yarte tyerrtye areyeke itne anteme Ngkarte utyernemele tnaketyenhe.

¹³⁻¹⁴ Arrantherre kwenhe Alartetye Jesus Christ-kenhe aneme, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre aywer-rkele awerrirremele anetyeke alartetye ingkirreke apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle aneme areye. Arrantherre itelareme alartetye-arle apmere nhenge Rome-arenye anemeke, re kwenhe apmere arrpe-anenheke alartetye, re artwe areye yerneke nhenge alartetye anteye anetyeke apmere arrpe-anenhele anetyeke. Re itnenhe ileke tyerrtye areye arriletyeke nhenge arne akurne-arle mpwarekenge, tnaketyeke yanhe areye-arle arne mwerre mpwaremeke.

¹⁵ Ngkarte kwenhe arrekantherre ahentye aneme arne mwerre mpwaremele anetyeke nhenge tyerrtye yanhe areye-arle Ngkarteke akutne anemeke imerte arrenhantherrenhe aremele itne apeke anteme uyarne urrttyirreme arrekantherre-akerte, arrenhantherrenhe ilpernemele arne akurne-arle mpwaremenge.

¹⁶ Ye, Ngkarteke arne mwerre akwete mpwaremele anerlthe-anaye. Re kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe uternetyakenhe Ikwere warrke-irretyeke. Arrantherre kwenhe Renhe aywer-rkele awemele Ikwere warrke-irremele. Alakenhe angkeme-ketye, “Alartetye-kwenye-arle anwerne iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke.” Kenhe arrangkwe-arle akenhe, alakenhe itirretyale anaye arrantherre-arle kwenhe warrkene Ngkarte-kenhe aneme arrantherre kwenhe Ikwere mwerre anetyeke.

17 Arrantherre kwenhe tyerrtye ingkirrekeke ikirrentye angketyeke. Akangkemele anetyeke atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyeke itnenhe arntarnte-aremele anetyeke. Itelaraye, Ngkarte kwenhe impene anthurre aneme, Ikwere-akerte apale angketyale anaye. Arrantherre itelareme alartetye nhenge Rome-arenye, renhe awemele anaye, ikwere ahele-irretyale anaye.

Ayeye artwe warrkene areye-akerte

18 Warrkene areye, arrantherre kwenhe akwetethe awerlte-anetyeke alartetye arrekantherrenheke mpwarerlte-anaye iwenhe-arle itne arrenhantherrenhe mpwaretyeke ileme. Arrpenheme apeke kwenhe warrke-irreme alartetye mwerrenge, nhenge yanhe areyeke arrenhantherrenhe-arle mwantyele arntarnte-aremenge. Kenhe arrpenheme apeke arrekantherre ahele angkerle-aneme. Arrantherre kwenhe awetyeke akwete alartetye ingkirreke.

19 Alartetye arrekantherrenhe apeke ahele-irreme-ketye arrenhantherrenhe ware atwemele. Kele, nhenge alakenhe re apeke anerleng Ngkarteke itirremele akwete anaye alartetye arrekantherrenheke akwete mwerre warrke-irremele anaye ahele-irretye-kwenye. Nhenge Ngkartele anteme aremele arrenhantherrenhe yanhe renhe mpwarerleng Re arrekantherre akangkemele-arle aneme.

20 Alartetye arrekantherrenhe re apeke arrenhantherrenhe atweme arrantherre-arle apeke arne akurne apeke mpwarekenge. Yanhe kele mwerre-arle aneme, arrantherre kwenhe tnakelhetyale anetyeke Ngkarte-arle kwenhe akangketyakenhenge nhenge arrantherre apeke arne akurne mpwarerleng. Kenhe alartetye arrekantherrenhe re apeke arrenhantherrenhe anhelhemele ware atwerleng kele ware warrke-irremele anaye, alwirretyale ikwere ahele-irretyale anaye, Ngkartele anteme arrenhantherrenhe areme Re kele akangkemele-arle aneme angkemele anteme arrantherre-arle mwerre anemeke.

21 Itelarerrirraye, nhenge Christ-arle apmere ahelhe nhenhele aneke renhe kwenhe kwarneke anthurre arrekantherre nhenge yanhe-ngentyele arrantherre re-arteke anetyenhenge. Ngkartele kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke Jesus arteke-anteye anetyeke ikwere mwerre anetyeke. Kele, nhenge arrenhantherrenhe apeke kwarneme anthurre Jesus-arteke anteye, kele arrantherre re-arteke anteyele anerlte-aneme.

22 Tyerrtye arrpenhele Bible-ke arrule anthurre alakenhe intelhe-ileke angkemele Jesus Christ-ele-arle kwenhe arne

akurne mpwaretyakenhe aneke. Re urrtye ilettyakenhele aneke.

²³ Nhenge itne ikwere anhelhemele angkentye akenge ikwere-akerte angkerreke re itneke angkirtnetyakenhele aneke. Nhenge itne renhe atwerirreke re itnenhene akwanthe-irremele atwirtnetyakenhele aneke. Re kele Ngkarte-ante ware-arle itelareke, Re akarelheke urrekeke nhenge Ngkartele-arle itnenhe court-eke ngkernetyenhe angkemele itneke nthakenhe-arle-irretyenhenge.

²⁴ Ye, nhenge Jesus Christ arne arntarlkweke ilweke, arne akurne areye-arle anwerne mpwarekenge. Re kwenhe nhenhe renhe mpwareke anwerne mwerre anetyenhenge Ngkarteke nhenge iwerre akurnele alhetyale anetyeke, anwerne ahentye-kwenye-arle arne akurne mpwaretyeke. Ye, Jesus Christ kwarneke anwerneke yanhe-ngentyele anteme Ngkartele anwernenhe ingkirreke itetheke mpwaretyenhenge.

²⁵ Urreke arrantherre Jesus-eke atyewe-irretyenhenge, arrantherre kwenhe yepe-yepe aparlpe-irreke-arle areye-arteke anetyarte. Arrantherre-arle apatemele anteme aneke. Lyete anteme aneme, Jesus Christ-ele arrenhantherrenhe ikwere-werne akngetye-alpeke. Re kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-areme nhenge yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerrele yepe-yepe ikwerenhe areye arntarnte-aremele-arteke.

3

Anewarte atherre nthakenhe-arle-irrerle-anerretyeke-akerte

¹⁻² Arelhe atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye, artwe anewe arrekantherrenheke aywerrkele mpwaretyeke itne ilerlenghe, warrkenele aywerrke mpwareme-arteke alartetye ikwerenhele ilerlenghe. Arrpenheme apeke atyewe Jesus-kenhe anetyakenhe, kele mwerre-arle. Itneke arratyentye anetyeke, itnenhe mwerre mpwaremele. Ngkarte-akerte itneke angkemele. Kenhe itnenhe akwete uternetyale Jesus arratyete itelaretyeke itne-arle arrenhantherrenhe aremenge mwerre arratyete akwete anerlenghe-arle, mwantye-arle Ngkarteke itirrerlte-aneme. Yanhe-ngentyele anewe arrekantherrenhe-inpe anteme Jesus-eke atyewe-irretyenhenge arrekantherrenge ularre.

³ Arelhe areye awerrirraye. Arrantherre mwerre akngerre ilhelhemele mpwarelhetyale, nhenge akaperte

alte iwelhemele arne mwerre akngerre areye alteke ar-rernemele. Arne amulte-kenhe areye arrernelhetyale, ite-kenhe-arlke mantere mwerre akngerreke irrpetyale apw-erte mane akngerrele-arle inekeke ngenhe artwele akwele aretyenhenge.

⁴ Arrantherre apeke mwerre akngerre anthurre ane-tyeke ahentye aneme arrantherre nterte anetyeke utnenge mwantye-akerte. Nhenge Ngkartele anteme arrenhanther-renhe areme Re akangkemele anetyenhe.

⁵ Alakenhe renhe arelhe arrwekelenye areyele, Ngkarte arratyete itelareke-arle areye, mwerre akngerre-ilelhewarretyarte. Itne-arle anewe itnekenhe awerrirretyarte mpwaremele-anteye iwenhe-arle itne ilemenge.

⁶ Arrantherre itelareme arelhe nhenge Sarah artwe nhenge Abraham-eke anewe re alakenhe-arteke anetyarte renhe awemele aywerrkele mpwaretyarte re ilekenge. Re-inpe renhe iletyarte alartetye ikwerenhe. Kele arelhe arran-therre apeke Ngkarteke mwerre anemele, atere-irretyale anetyeke, kele arrantherre Sarah-arteke-arle aneme an-teme.

⁷ Artwe anewe-akerte areye, arrantherre itelareme anewe arrekantherrenhe lterrke anetyakenhe-arle arrantherre-arteke, kele itnekenge apurte mwerre anetyeke. It-neke mwantye angkeme. Ayenge alakenhe angkeme Ngkartele-arle artwe itetheke mpwaretyenhenge, artwe ware-ware itetheke mpwareme, Re arelhe areye-arlke iteth-eke mpwaretyenhe itne ingkirreke akwete-ante anerlte-anetyenhenge. Kenhe artwele apeke akenhe anewe ikw-erenhe atweme ikwere apeke akurne anemele re anteme Ngkarteke angketyeke ahentye aneme, kele Ngkartele renhe awetyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle.

Mwerre akwete anetyeke, awerrirretyale nhenge arrpenhe areyele arrenhantherrenhe arlkarentye-ilerleng

⁸ The ayeye nhenhe uyerrelhe-iletyeke tharle arrenhan-therre intelhe-iletyame. Arrantherre itirrentye anyente atnyenetyeke, yewe angkerremele. Mwantye-mwantye-ilerremele anaye, atyeye areyele-arteke. Tnakelhetyale anaye, arntarnte-arerremele-tetye.

⁹ Nhenge arrpenhele apeke arrenhantherrenhe akurne mpwarerleng renhe akurne mpwarirtnetyale anaye. Arrpenhe apeke arrekantherre ahele angkerleng, it-neke alakenhe-anteye ahele angkirtnetyale. Kele arran-therre Ngkarte apayuthnetyeke itnenhe mwerre arntarnte-aretyeke, Ngkartele-arle arrenhantherrenhe akngakemele

arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-aretyeke alhileke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke mwerre anetyeke.

¹⁰ Arrule anthurre arrpenhele Bible-nge alakenhe intelhe-ileke,

"Unte apeke akangkemele mwerre anetyeke ahentye aneme,

akengentye angketyale anetyeke,

urrtirremele-arlike iletyle, arratyte-ante ware angkaye.

¹¹ Akurne-ketyenge untyeme-irrerlte-anetyeke arne mwerre-ante ware mpwaraye,

ingkirrekenge ipeltye-irretyeke tyenye anthurre!

¹² Ye, Ngkartele mwantyle arntarnte-aremele tyerrtye areye-arle Ikwere arratyte aneme,

itne apeke Renhe apayuthnemele Re itnenhe aweme.

Re akenhe untyeme-arle-irreme akurne-arle mpwareme areye-ketyenge, Re itnenhe awetyakenhe." *Psalm 34:12-16.*

¹³ Nhenge arrantherre apeke akwetethe mwerre anetyeke ahentye aneme, kele tyerrtye arrpenhele anteme arrenhantherrenhe arlkarentye-iletakenhe aneme.

¹⁴ Nhenge arratyte apeke tyerrtyele arrenhantherrenhe arlkarentye-ileme arrantherre-arle arratyte mwerre mpwarerlenge, arrantherre akangkemele akwete-arle anetyeke. Atere-irretyale anetyeke tyerrtye areye-ketye-arle arrenhantherrenhe arlkarentye-ilemenge; arnterre itirretyale nhenge urreke arne akurne areye arrekantherre irrerlenge.

¹⁵ Kele, Jesus Christ tnakewarretyeke tyenye anthurre Rarle alartetye itethe arrekantherrenhe anerlenge. Arrpenhe areyele apeke arrenhantherrenhe apayuthnemele, "Iwenhenge-arle-ame arrantherre Jesus akangkemele arratyte itelareme?" Kele itneke akethele iletyleke anaye akwetethe mwantyle ilemele itne itelaretyenhenge Jesus-arle Alartetye anwerne-kenhe aneme.

¹⁶ Ye, itne apeke arrekantherre ahele angkerlenge akurnentye angkemele apeke arrekantherre-akerte arrantherre-arle Christ apentemenge, itneke ahele irriertnetyale anaye. Mwerre nhenge mpwaraye. Itne apeke arrekantherre anhelheme, kele ipmeyewe. Kele akngarte-iwelheke-arle iperre itne apeke itelaremele apure-irremele angkentye itnekenhe-ketye arrantherre-arle arratyte mwerre anerlte-anerlenge.

¹⁷ Itne apeke arrenhantherrenhe atweme arrantherre-arle akurne mpwarekenge. Kele mwerre-arle. Itne apeke-arle arrenhantherrenhe atweme arrantherre-arle arratyte

mwerre anemenge. Kele nhenge Ngkartele itnenhe aremele nthakenhe-arle itne arrenhantherre mpwarekenge Re ar-rekantherre akangkeme-arle arrantherre-arle akwetethe mpwaremunge iwenhe-arle Re ilekeke.

¹⁸ Jesus Christ-eke itirrewarraye, re kwenhe anyente-ngare ware ilweke akurne urrparyeake arrantherre-arle mpwareke-arle, warrke anteme ikwerenhe uyerreke. Re ak-enhe tyerrtye arne akurne mpwarenty akngerre kwenye-arle, re piwelhemele ilweke tyerrtye areyeke akurne-arle mpwarekenge, re arrenhantherrenhe Ngkartenge ipeltye-iletynhenge. Itne renhe atweke tyerrtye ikwerenhe ilweke anteme, kenhe Ngkartele akenhe utnenge ikwerenhe-arle itethe-ilirtneke.

¹⁹ Ngkartele-arle utnenge ikwerenhe itethe-ilirtneke-arle iperre, Jesus kwerrene yanhe areyeke ilettye alheke anteme akarelhetyamenge areyeke-arle, itne-arle jail kwenele-arteke anetyamenge. Itne akarelheme apmere utnenge ilweke-arle areye-kenhe-arle aneme ikwerele.

²⁰ Utnenge nhenhe areye aneme tyerrtye arrule-arle Ngkartele irlpe awelhetyakenhe anetyarte. Itne-arle itethe anetyarte nhenge Noah-elarle boat akngerre renhe mpwaretyamenge. Kele Ngkarte nterte ware akarelhetyarte itne akurnenge untyeme-irretye imerte Ikwere-werne utepe-irremele, kele itne alakenhe mpwaretyakenhe-arle aneke. Re anteme itnenhe ingkirreke kwatye akngerreke-arleke piweke atwemele ilwetye-ante. Tyerrtye eight-pele ware boat akngerre ikwere antyerlte-alheke. Kwatye akngerrele boat akngerre renhe utyerneke Ngkartele tyerrtye urrpetye yanhe areye ware itetheke mpwareke kwatye akngerre-ketye.

²¹ Kele, alakenhe anteme Ngkartele anwernenhe itetheke mpwareme. Nhenge anwerne angwenhe apeke renhe areme arrpenhe kwatyeke akwernemenge renhe baptise-me-ilettye, anwerne itelareme Ngkartele-arle renhe itetheke mpwareke-arle. Anwerne kwatyeke irrpetyakenhe yenpe-ante ware anwerne-kenhe ahelhe-ante alhewelhetye. Arrangkwe, anwerne kwatyeke irrpeme anwerne-arle Jesus arratyte itelaremenge Ngkarte alhileke-arle arratyte anetye, anwerne Ikwerenge arrekwele apure-kwenye tnettye ahentye aneme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme-arle anwerne kwatyeke irrpeme. Ngkartele anwernenhe itetheke mpwareme Jesus Christ-enge rarle anwerne itethe-irrekenge ilweke-arle-ngentye.

²² Arrantherre itelareme Jesus-arle akeme-irreke-arle alpeke alkere-werne, re anteme Ngkarte itwele, akwe-arratyte. Yanhe ikwerele anteme re alkere-arenye in-

gkirrekeke alartetye aneme, utnenge ngangkere akngerre-akerte areye-arlike alkerele-arle anerlte-aneme.

4

Nhenge arrpenhe areyele apeke arrenhantherrenhe atwemele, Christ-arteke itirrewarraye

¹ Ye, arrantherre itelareme nthakenhe-arle artwe areyele-arle Christ atweke renhe kwarnemele anthurre re nhenge apmere ahelhe nhenhele anerleng. Re akwenpe aneke itne-arle renhe atwekenge, Ngkarteke-ante irnterre itirremele. Kele, arrantherre ingkirreke alakenhe-arteke itirretyeke arrpenhe areyele arrenhantherrenhe atwerleng, atnerre anaye. Nhenge tyerrtye re apeke atnerre anemele Jesus-arle aneke-arteke kele re Ngkarteke-ante itirremele akurne mpwaretyakenhele.

² Kele, lyete-ngentyele, nhenge arrantherre ahelhe nhenhele akwete anemele, arrantherre mpwaretyeke Ngkartele-arle arrenhantherrenhe ileme-ante. Arrantherre arne akurne mpwaretyale anetyeke, arrantherre-arle mpwaretyeke ilkelhemele.

³ Urreke arrantherre Jesus-eke atyewe-irretyenhenge, arrantherre iwenhe apeke renhe mpwarewarretyarte arrantherre-arle ahentye anemele, arrpenhe areyele-arteke Ngkarteke akutne-arle anemeke. Arrantherre arelhe arpenhenge intetyarte artwe arrpenhenge-arlike. Arrantherre arne akurne areyeke-ante ware itirretyarte. Arrantherre arerte-irretyarte ngkwarle antyweke-arle iperre, merneke ntyelhe akngerre-arlike. Arrantherre ayene-ilelhetyakenhe aneke, arrangkwe. Arrantherre arpenhe areyenge apurte-irremele anetyarte utyernetyeke tnakemele arne akurne areye apwerte-ngentyele-arle arne-ngentyele-arlike-arle mpwareke areye.

⁴ Kele lyete, arrantherre Ngkarte-werne anteme utepe-irrekenge arne akurne areye-ketyenge. Kele imerte Ngkarteke akutne areye-arle apatemele anthurre arrantherre-arle itnekenge apurte-irretyakenhenge arne akurne yanhe areye mpwaretyeke, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itne akurnentye angkerreme arrekantherre-akerte.

⁵ Kele arlte anyentele anteme itne angketyeke ilelhemele nthakenhe-arle itne Ngkarteke irreke Rarle mwantyele aretyenhe itirretyeke itethe areye uthene ilweke-arle areye uthene. Re ingkirreke anthurreke itirrentye anetyenhe.

⁶ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Jesus-ele Angkentye Mwerre ilweke-arle areyeke ilettyeke alheke. Kele ilweke-arle-itanye, tyerrtye ingkirreke ilwetyeke-arteke, Ngkartele

renhe yerneke itnenhe Angkentye Mwerre iletayeke utnenge itnekenhe itethe anerle-anetyenhenge, Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe-arle akwete-ante aneme-arteke.

Arntarnte-arerreyeke Ngkarteke warrke-irremele akerte

⁷ Apmere ahelhe nhenhe kwenhe arrule akngerre anetyakenhe, ingwenthe ware-arle uyerreyenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme mwantye itirrewarreyeke akarre anthurre anerlte-anetyeke arrantherre Ngkarteke angketyeke.

⁸ Kenhe nhenhe kwenhe atyperre anthurre aneme, akwetethe arntarnte-arerreyeke, mwantye-mwantye-ilerreyeke, nhenge arrantherre-arle apeke tyerrye areyeke ahentye anthurre anemele, arrantherre anteme itnekenge iparrpe anthurre ipeltye-irremele imerte itirreyakenhe nthakenhe-arle itne akurne mpwarekenge.

⁹ Angwenhe apeke apmere arrekantherrenhe-werne apetyerlenge apmere arrpenhe-ngentyele, ikwere-ketye untyeme-irretyale arewampe-irretyale anaye. Akangkemele renhe apmerekke irrpetyeke ikngweme merne arlkwetyeke anthaye.

¹⁰ Ngkarte kwenhe arrekantherre mwerre anthurre aneke-arle, arrenhantherrenhe arne atyperre antheke Ikwere warrke-irretyeke, mwerre mpwaretyeke tyerrye arrpenhe areye-arlike. Arrantherre apeke warrke nhenhe mwerrantye mpwarerlenge Ngkartele-arle antheke kele tyerrye arrpenhe itne atnerre-arle-irreme itne anteme Jesus akangkemele apentetyenhenge.

¹¹ Ngkartele arrpenheme akngakeke angkentye iletaye, kele arrantherre angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe-ante iletaye nhenge arrantherre tyerrye areye akaltyele-anthemele. Ngkartele arrpenheme akngakeke tyerrye areye mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke, kele arrantherre akwetethe itnenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke, Ngkartele-arle arrenhantherrenhe Utnenge Akngerre antheke nhenhe mpwaretyeke. Kenhe tyerrye arrpenhe areyele akenhe arrenhantherrenhe areme alakenhe mpwarerlenge, kele itne Ngkarte utyernemele tnaketyenhenge, arrantherre-arle Jesus Christ apentewarrerlenge. Ngkarte kwenhe lterreke anthurre aneme, Utnenge Ikwerenhele Re ingkirreke anthurreke alartetye akwete-ante aneme. Kele mwerre-arle.

Nhenge arne akurne anwerneke irremele, anwerne akangkemele anetyeke Ngkarte akwete arratyte itelaremele

¹² Atyewe atyinhe areye, apatetyale anaye nhenge arpenhe areye arrekantherre akwetethe ahele angkemele atwemele-arlike arrantherre-arle Christ-kenhe anerlenge. Arne akurne nhenhe areye arrekantherre irrerlenge, itne

kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe arrkerneme. Ngkartele itelaretyeke ahentye aneme arrantherre apeke Renhe akwete apentetyeke nhenge arne akurne apeke arrekantherre irrerlenge. Itirretyale nhenhe areye-arteke-arle arrekwele irretyakenhenge.

¹³ Kele, akangkemele anaye arne akurne apeke-arle arrekantherre irrerlenge, Christ-ekarle arne akurne irreke-arteke, itne ikwere ahele angkeme atwerirreke anteye. Nhenge Christ anteme apetyalpeme Utmenge Akngerre-akerte tyerrtye ingkirrekele anteme renhe areme re mwerre akngerre anthurre, yanhe ikwerele-ureke arrantherre akangkemele anthurre anetyenhenge.

¹⁴ Tyerrtye arrpenhe areye apeke arrekantherre akengentye angkeme arrantherre-arle Christ apentemenge, arrantherre akangkemele anetyeke. Nhenge arrantherre akangkemele anemele, re imerneme Utmenge Ngkartekenhe-arle arrekantherre-arlenge aneme.

¹⁵ Arrantherre arraty mwerantye anerrirretyeke akurne mpwaretyale. Tyerrtye arrpenheme anyelkngalthe aneme, arrpenhemele akurne-ante ware mpwareme, arrpenheme ahe arrpenhe-kenheke irrpeme, arrpenhe areye-arle imerrentye. Nhenge itne arne akurne alakenhe-arle mpwaremele, itneke akurne irreme, arrpenhemele anteme itnenhe arrileke. Alakenhe irretyale anetyeke.

¹⁶ Kenhe arne akurne apeke irreme arrekantherre, arrenhantherrenhe atwemele apeke, ahele apeke irremele arrantherre-arle Christ-kenhe anemenge renhe apenterlenge, kele apure-irretyalaye. Kele, Ngkarte tnakewarraye tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele-arle arrenhantherrenhe akernelenge atyewe Christ-kenhe.

¹⁷ Ye, arlte itwe-irreke-arle aneme nhenge Ngkartele tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurre court-eke ngkernetyeke aretyeke angwenhe apeke-arle Ikwerenhe areye anemeke, angwenhe apeke-arle Ikwerenhe anetyakenhenge. Re anwernenheke-amparre itirretyenhe, Ikwerenhe areye-arle, nthakenhe-arle Re anwerneke irretyenhenge anwerne-arle akurne mpwarekenge. Re anwernenheke-amparre itirreme Re anteme anwerneke lterrke-irreme, yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale re lterrke anthurre irretyenhenge tyerrtye Ikwerenhe anetyakenhe areyeke-arle, itne-arle Angkentye Mwerre Ngkartekenhe Jesus-akerte akwenpele awerrirrekenge.

¹⁸ Tyerrtye arrpenhele Pipe-ke alakenhe intelhe-ileke, "Yanhe areye Ngkartenge-arle ularre arraty anerlte-anekeke, Re itnenhe itetheke mpwaretyenhe arne

akurne-arle itneke irrekenge-arle iperrengere ware,
itnenhe kwarname-arle.

Kenhe nthakenhe-arle irretyenhe yanhe areyeke Ngkarte-
ketyenge-arle untyeme-irrekeke?

Arne akurne anthurre-arle-irretyenhe itneke, itnenhe
kwarname anthurre anetyenhe arrekhantherenge
rlkerte anthurre-ulkere awelhetyenhe itne-arle
Ngkarte-ketyenge untyeme-irrekenge. Re itneke
mwerre anetyeke arrangwe-arle.” *Proverbs 11:31.*

¹⁹ Ye, Ngkarte arrekhantherre alakenhe angkeme
arne akurne akngerre anthurre irretyenhenge
arrekhantherre. Nhenge arne akurne nhenhe areye
arrekhantherre irrerlengere, arrantherre-ame nthakenhe-
arle-irretyenhe? Kele, arrantherre Ngkarte arratyere akwete
itelarerrirretyeke, Ikwere-ketye impelhetyale anaye. Re
apele arrenhantherrenhe mpwareke nhenheke anteme
arrrernemele, Re arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-arerle-
anemele. Re arrenhantherrenhe impetyakenhe anetyenhe.

5

*Angkentye tyerrtye areyeke Ngkarte-kenhe areye-arle
arntarnte-aremeke*

¹ Ye, alartetye areyaye, arrantherre-arteke ayenge-inpe
alartetye aneme, the angkentye arrpenheme arrekhantherre
intelhe-ileme. Arrantherre itelareme ayenge-arle tnetyame
arerle-anemele nhenge itne Jesus arne arntarlkweke-arleke
irlpare-arrrernerlengere. Kele arlte ingkernenge the renhe
aretye-alhetyenhe akangkemele anthurre anetyenhenge,
yanhenge anteme-arle Ngkartele Jesus imernetyenhenge
tyerrtye ingkirrekeke. Re anteme itneke imernetyenhe
Jesus-arle akngerre anthurre anemengere.

² The akngerrepate arrenhantherrenhe apayuthneme ty-
errtye areye arntarnte-aretyeke Ngkartele-arle arrenhan-
therrenhe anthekenge mwantye arelhetyeke. Itnenhe
arntarnte-araye yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerrele
yepe-yepe ikwerenhe areye arntarnte-areme-arteke. It-
nenhe arntarnte-aretyale arrpenhe areyele-arle arrenhan-
therrenhe uternewarrerlengere. Kele, akangkemele aneme-
tetye itnenhe arntarnte-aremele kele arrantherre Ngkarte
akangkentye-arle mpwareme. Itneke warrke-irretyale ap-
werte ngkweltye-ante ware inetyeke, aywerrkele mpware-
warraye itnenhe arntarnte-aremele impene-impene anthur-
rele.

³ Itnenhe uternetyale anaye, arrantherre akwele itneke
pwathe akngerre-arteke, Ngkartele-arle arrenhantherrenhe
akngakerlengere itnenhe arntarnte-aretyeke, mwerrantye

anemele anteye. Nhenge itne arrenhantherrenhe aremele mwerre anerlunge, itne arrenhantherrenhe angwaremele mwerrantye-arle aneme anteye.

⁴ Tyatye-arenye akngerrepate arrantherre apeke alakenhe renhe-arteke mwerre anemele Ngkarteke, kele yanhe-ngentyele Jesus Christ, yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerre impene-arle, arrateke-arle iperre, re arrekantherre arne iwenhe apeke mwerre akngerre anthurre renhe mpwaretyenhe rarle kwenhe akwete-ante anetyenhenge anemeke. Re arrpenhe ingkirrekenge impene anthurre ulkere, yanhe areyele-arle tyerrtye Akngeye-kenhe areye arntarnte-aremeke.

⁵ Kele ayenge artwe anthetye-inpe angketyeke. Arrantherre artwe ampwe awetyeke arrekantherre angkerlunge iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke itne ilemenge.

Ye, tyerrtye ingkirreke Jesus-kenhe areye tnakelhetyale anaye, arrantherre kele mwantye-mwantye-ilerretyeke. Akangkemele arntarnte-arerretyeke angwenhele-arle Bible-nge alakenhe intelhe-ilekenge,

"Ngkartele ipmentye-iweme tyerrtye areye-arle tnakelhe-meke.

Kele Re akenhe mwantyele arntarnte-areme yanhe areye-arle nterte anerlte-anemeke, tnakelhetyakenhele."

3:34.

Proverbs

⁶ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre Ngkarte awerlte-anetyeke Rarle akngerre anthurre-arle anemeke. Tnakelhetyale anaye. Arlte ingkernenge Re arrenhantherrenhe arrpenhe areyenge akertneke arrernetyenhe.

⁷ Ingwenhe apeke arrantherre atnerte akngarte-iwelhetyenhe, arne ingkirrekeke irntherre anthurre itirremele. Kele ikwere-akerte Ngkarteke ilaye Rarle arrenhantherrenhe akwetethe mwantyele arntarnte-aremenge.

⁸ Itelaraye, arntarnte-arelhewarraye arrentye Satan-ketye, rarle arrekantherre ahentye anthurre anetyakenhenge, re arrenhantherrenhe Ngkarte-ketyenge untyeme-iletienhe. Arrentye Satan untherle-aneme, arerle-apemele angwenhe apeke renhe raketyeke renhe atwetyeke. Re kwenhe lion-arteke, ahele angkerle-apemele angwenhe apeke renhe atwemele arlkwetyeke.

⁹ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre Ngkarte akwete arraye itelaretyeke arrantherre anteme lterrke tnetyenhenge arrentye-ketyenge irkanpwelanpwelhemele.

Itelaraye, tyerrtye arrpenhe atningke anthurre-arle Jesus-kenhe anemeke apmere arrpe-anenhele, arne akurne areye itneke irreme anteye, arrekantherre-arteke.

¹⁰ Lyete-ulkere arne akurne akwete arrekantherre irreme, kenhe itne akenhe akwetethe anthurre irretyakenhele. Ngkarte, akwetethe-arle mwerre mpwaremeke, Re arrenhantherrenhe atnyenerle-aneme, arrenhantherrenhe lterke anthurre ilemele anteye. Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele akngakeke Christ-enge apurtelhe-iletynhenge arrantherre anteme apmere mwerre Ikwerenhenge akwete-ante anetyenhenge.

¹¹ Arratye apelaye, Ngkarte Alartetye-arle Impene arne ingkerrenyekeke akwete anthurre. Kele yanhe mwerre anthurre-arle.

Peter-ele ayeye nhenhe uyerrelhe-ileme

¹² Atyewe atyinhe Silas nhenhele atyengenge aneme. Re Jesus akwetethe apenterle-aneme impetyakenhele. Silas atyengenge warrke-irreme nhenge the ayeye akweke nhenhe intelhe-ilerleng, ilerne arrenhantherrenhe akangkentye mpwaretyeke, arrenhantherrenhe atnerre-ilettyeke Ngkarte akwete arratye itelaretyenhenge. The ayeye nhenhe intelhe-ileke arrantherre itelaretyeke Ngkarte-arle anwerneke mwerre anthurre anemeke akwetethe, Re anwernenhe akwetethe arntarnte-aremele. Kele nhenhe itelaraye, Ngkarte akwetethe apenterlte-anaye impetyakenhele.

¹³ Tyerrtye Jesus-kenhe areye-arle apmere nhenhe Babylon-ele anyente-irremele arrekantherre ilettyeke ahentye aneme itne-arle mwerre aneme arrekantherre akangkemele itirremele. Ngkartele Babylon-arenye areye akngakeke, Rarle arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke-arteke.

Artwe nhenge Mark, re arrekantherre ileme rarle mwerre anemeke, arrekantherre akangkemele itirremele. Re alere atyinhe-arteke.

¹⁴ Nhenge arrantherre apeke atyewe Jesus-kenhe arpenhe apeke aremele, akwaketye-akerretyeke imernetyeke arrantherre-arle arntarnte-arerremele.

The Akngeye apayuthneme arrekantherre, Christ-kenhe ingkirrekeke-arle, Re utnenge arrekantherrenhe akangkentye mpwaretyeke atnerre-ilemele arrantherre mwerrentye anetyenhenge.

2 Peter

Pipe ingkernenye Peter-elarle intelhe-ilemeke

Pipe ingkernenye Peter-kenhe

¹ Ayenge, Simon Peter-arle, the pipe nhenhe arrekanttherre intelhe-ileme. Ayenge Jesus Christ-eke warrke-irreme, re anteme ayenge yerneke ayeye ikwerenhe tyerrtye areyeke iletaye. Kele nhenhe anteme the arrekanttherre intelhe-ileme Jesus-arle arratyte itelaremeke, anwerne-arle renhe arratyte itelareke-arle-arteke.

Rarle Ngkarte anwerne-kenhe aneme, anwernenhe-arle itetheke mpwarekeke, Re arratyte mwerre anthurre anerle-anemele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne renhe aywerrkele awetyeke Rarle anwerneke arratyte mwerre mpwarekenge.

² Kele arranttherre kwenhe Ngkarte kele itelareme Alartetye Jesus-arlike, kele arranttherre Ikwerenhe anteme aneme, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the Ngkarte arrekanttherre apayuthnerle-aneme Re arrenhantherrenhe mwantye-mwantye-iletaye arntarnte-aremele arranttherre akangkemele anetyenhenge utnenge atnerrele mwerre aneme.

Ngkartele anwernenhe akngakeme Ikwere arratyte anetyeke

³ Anwerne itelareme Ngkartele-arle anwernenhe arne ingkirreke antheke anwerne Ikwere arratyentye anerlte-anetyeke Re akangkemele anetyeke. Anwerne apele alakenhe mpwareme anwerne-arle Renhe itelareme. Re anwernenhe akngakeke imerte Ikwere-werne akngetyemele anwerne Ikwerenhe anetyenhenge, Ikwere arratyte anemele. Anwerne Utnenge Ikwerenhe atnyeneme anwernenhe-arle Re antheke-arle. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne arratyte aneme.

⁴ Ye, Ngkarte Re mwerre anthurre aneme. Re anwernenhe arntarnte-aretyeke alhileke mwerre anthurre anwerneke mpwaremele. Re nhenhe mpwareke arranttherre apale itirretyakenhe anetyeke akurne mpwaremeketye. Tyerrtye areye ahelhe nhenhele aneme Christ-arle arratyte itelaretyakenhe anekeke, arne akurne areye mpwaretyeke ahentye aneme arne akurne nhenhele anteme itnenhe akurne-ileme. Kenhe arranttherre akenne arne akurne ingkirreke-ngentyele untyeme-irreke-arle

Ngkarteke anemele. Re-arteke Ngkartele anwerneke iwerre altywere-ileke irrpenhetyeke anpere-alhemele akurne areye-ketye atere-arlpe-irremele. Lyete kwenhe anwerne Ikwere aneme.

⁵ Kele arrantherre Christ arratyte itelareke-arle, akwetethe mwerre mpwarerlte-anaye Ngkartele-arle arne mwerre atningke arrekatherre mpwarekenge. Arrantherre Ngkartekarte akwete akaltye-irretyeke arrantherre mwerrantye arratyte anetyenhenge.

⁶ Ingkerrekeke itirrewarraye mwantyele mpwaremele, arrantherre akayake-ilelhetyeke arne akurne mpwaremeketye. Arrantherre Ngkarte akwetethe apentetyeke anteye apurrke-irretyale anaye. Mwerre anetyeke anteye Ngkartele arle akangkemele anetyeke.

⁷ Arrantherre Jesus-arle arratyte itelareme ingkirreke arntarnte-aretyeke, itnenhe akwetethe mwantye-mwantye-iletyeke.

⁸ The arrenhantherrenhe arne nhenhe areye mpwaretyeke ileke-arle, nhenge arrantherre-arle apeke alakenhe irnterre-ame-irnterre mpwarerlte-anemenge, kele arrantherre Jesus-ekete akaltye anthurre anteme-arle aneme. Kele imerte arrantherre warrke Ikwerenhe mwerre anthurrele mpwaretyenhenge.

⁹ Kenhe angwenhe apeke akenhe alakenhe anetyakenhe, re mwerre-irretyeke itirretyakenhele, kele re tyerrtye-arteke mwerre-arle aretyakenhenge, alknge pwenge-arteke apeke-arle. Rarle tyerrtye-arteke alkngrwirrekeke-arle Ngkartele-arle arne akurne areye ikwerenge urrpakeke-arle.

¹⁰ Kele, atyewe Jesus-kenhe atyinhe areye, arrantherre arnterre arrkernetyeke arratyte anetyeke arrekatherre-arrpe imernelhetyeke arrpenhe areyeken-arlke imernetyeke Ngkartele-arle kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke akalkelhe-ilemele Ikwerenhe areye anetyeke. Ayenge alakenhe angkeme, arrantherre-arle apeke alakenhe renhe mpwareme, arrantherre Ngkarte-ketye untyeme-irretyakenhe anetyenhe arrantherre akenhe Ikwere arratyte akwete anetyeke.

¹¹ Kele Ngkarte anteme arrekatherre alakenhe angkeme, "Arrantherre, apmere mwerre akngerre Atyinheke irrperrirraye." Arratyte-arle. Urreke anteme arrantherre apmere mwerre akngerre yanheke irrpenhetyenhe Alartetye anwerne-kenhe-arle Jesus Christ anemeke. Re tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurreke alartetye impene aneme.

¹² Kele, arrantherre perre arne nhenhe areye kele itelareme, ayeye arratyte Christ-akarte akwetethe apen-

temele arrpenhe areyele-arle arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-anthekeke, the arrenhantherrenhe akwetethe itneke-akerte irlpangkelhe-ileme.

¹³ The itelareme, nhenge ayenge itethe akwete anemele, atyenge mwerre kwenhe arrekatherre itneke-akerte akwete angkerle-anetyeke arrantherre itneke alkngrwirytyak-enhe anetyenhenge.

¹⁴ The itelareme ayenge-arle urreke-awerne ilwetyenhe, Alartetye Jesus Christ-ele-arle atyenge ilekenge.

¹⁵ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge arnterre anthurre warrke-irreme arne nhenhe areye arrekatherre ilettyeke, arrantherre itnenhe akwetethe itelarerlte-anetyenhenge ayenge arrangkwe-arle-irrekenge anteme.

Peter-ele itneke ileke ingkirreke-arle rarle Jesus-akerte ankekeke, arraty anekenge

¹⁶ Anwerne arrenhantherrenhe kele ileke-arle Alartetye Jesus-arle Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhe-akerte apetye-alpetyenhe alkngrthe akngerre-akerte-arlike. Nhenge anwerne nhenhe arrekatherre ilemele, anwerne ayeye urrtirytyakenhele, itirrentye anwerne-kenhe-ngentyele kwenye. Anwerne urrpetyele akenhe renhe alknge-arrpele areke apworte akertnele Moses uthene Elijah uthenenge tnerlenghe. Rarle mwerre anthurre aneke, alkngrthe arrtyernemenge-arteke.

¹⁷ Anwerne renhe arraty itelareke anwerne-arle apworte ameke-ameke yanhele aneke nhenge Ngkartele-arle anwerneke imerneke Jesus-arle arraty mwerre anthurre anekenge. Anwerne Ngkarte aweke, ingkirrekenge-arle mwerre anthurre-ulkere anemeke, alakenhe angkerlenghe, "Nhenhe Alere Atyinhe, Ayenge ikwere akangkemele anthurre aneme."

¹⁸ Anwerne Christ-enge apworte ameke-ameke akngerre Ngkarte-kenhenge aneke, Re alkere-ngentyele angkerlenghe, anwerne renhe aweke.

¹⁹ Arrule anthurre arrpenhe areyele ayeye Ngkarte-akerte intelhe-ileke, anwerne ayeye itnenhe arraty itelareme. Itne intelhe-ileke artwe arraty mwerre anthurre-arle ingkerne apetyetyenhe. Kele anwerne Jesus areke-iperre kele anwerne arraty itelareme angkentye itne-arle angkekenge kwenhe arraty. Arrantherre-inpe mwantyele awetyeke ayeye itnekenhe Christ-arle apetye-alpeme-akerte, angkentye itnekenhe-arle alkngrthe-arteke anemenge. Arrantherre itelareme nthakenhe-arle alkngrthe ingwemertele pwar-tyemenge. Alakenhe renhe angkentye re apetyeme, kele arrantherre renhe akethele itelareme anteme. Angkentye

yanhele anteme anwernenhe arraty akaltyele-antherle-aneme Jesus apetye-ल्पetyeke-atwetye. Arrantherre itelareme, anwerne kwerralye ingwenthe arraterleng areme alakenhe itirremele, "Arlte anteme irreme." Alakenhe-arle anwerne Jesus arraterleng aretyenhe alakenhe itirremele, "Re kele apetyeke-arle."

²⁰ Kele nhenhe mwantyele awerrirraye, yanhe areyele Ngkarte-kenhe ayeye-arle ilerlte-apekeke, itne-arle ayeye nhenhe pipe-ke intelhe-iletyakenhe-arle itne-arrpe-arle itirreke.

²¹ Ayenge nhenhe angkeme itne-arle iwenhe apeke renhe ware intelhe-iletyakenhenge-arle itne ilkelhemele, arrpenhele-arlke itnenhe uternetyakenhenge-arle. Itne-arle angkeke intelhe-ilemele-anteye renhe-ante Utmenge Akngerrele-arle itneke imernekeng intelhe-iletyeke.

2

Tyerrtye arrpenhemele apale akaltyele-antheme

¹ Arrule anthurre, arrpenheme urrtiyirretyame angkemele itne akwele ayeye Ngkarte-ngentyele akwele ilemele. Kele, alakenhe anteye, lyetenye arrpenheme arrekantherreng urrtiyirrentye-arle akaltyele-antheme, ayeye arrpenhe ilemele. Ayeye urrtiyirrentye nhenhe areyele tyerrtye areye akurne-iletyenhe itnenhe-arle arraty itelaremeke. Alartetye Jesus ilweke itnenhe itetheke mpwaretyeke itne-arle arne akurne areye mpwarerleng, re itnenhe itetheke mpwareke itne anteme ikwerenhe areye anetyenhenge. Kenhe itne apeke akenhe Jesus-ketye untyeme-irreme, kele urreke arlte ingkernenge itneke akurne anthurre irretyenhe.

² Atyewe Jesus-kenhe atningkele akurne areye angwaretyenhe itne-arle mpwaremenge, itne apale-apale anewe akerretyenhe, itne arrpenhe areye mpwenye ikngwemele. Alakenhenge anteme arrpenhe areyele itnenhe aremele Ngkarteke anyurre-irremele akengentye angkemele iwerreke Ikwere.

³ Urrtyalthe nhenhe areye ntyelhe akngerre anetyenhe, itne anteme arrekantherre ularele iletyenhe ayeye-arle itne-arrpe itirrekeke apwerte ngkweltye arrekantherreng inetyeke ware. Kenhe Ngkarte akenhe arrule anthurre itirreke Rarle tyerrtye yanhe areye atwetyeke aneke. Arraty-arle alakenhe. Urreke-arle Re ayakelhetyakenhe itnenhe ingkirreke atweme-ketyenge.

⁴ Arrantherre itelareme arrule anthurre alkere-arenye arrpenhemele arne akurne areye mpwareke, Ngkarte-arle itneke arrkerenye-irretyakenhe ware. Kele, Ngkartele

itnenhe iperte akngerreke akwerneke, apmere akurne nhenge Re-iknge tyerrtye akurne areye akwerneme. Re itnenhe chain-ele ayernemele ingwemertele anetyeke. Itne anteme yanhe ikwerele anerlte-anetyenhenge apmere ingwemerte ikwere arlte ingkerneke-atwetye nhenge Ngkarte itneke itirretyenheke arriletyeke arne akurne areye-arle itne mpwarekenge.

⁵ Ngkarte arrekwenye yanhe areyeke arrkerenye-irretyakenhe ware. Arrangkwe, Re itnenhe atweke. Re kwaty urewe akngerre yerneke itnenhe kwatyenge alhekwarle-ilemele. Re akenhe Noah-arlke ikwere-artweye seven-pele-arlke itetheke atnyeneke. Noah-ele arrpenhe areye uyarne irrtyelhe-ileme arraty anetyeke.

⁶ Kele ayeye arrpenhe nhenhe anteme awerrirraye. Arrantherre apmere akngerre nhenge atherre Sodom uthene Gomorrah utheneke-akerte akaltye aneme. Tyerrtye apmere yanhe atherre-arenye areyele arne akurne akwete mpwaretyarte. Kele Ngkarte anteme ure akngerre alkere-ngentyele yerneke Re arne ingkirreke anthurre iteke tyerrtye itnenhe-arlke apmere ikwere-atherenge. Arlpmenye-ante anetyeke. Ngkarte alakenhe mpwareke tyerrtye areyele apmere arrpe-anenhe-arenye awetyenhenge nthakenhe-arle irrekenge. Itne anteme itirreme "Ayekaye, kele anwerne itelareme, Ngkarte anwerneke anteme alakenhe mpwaretyenhe anwerne apeke Ikwere awelhetyakenhenge." *

⁷⁻⁸ Arrantherre artwe nhenge Lot-eke itirretyeke, re kwenhe apmere Sodom-ele akwetethe anetyarte. Re kwenhe artwe mwerre-arle anetyarte rarle Ngkarte aywerrkele mpwaretyarte. Re anteme areke tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele arne akurne areye mpwarewarrerlenge re irrare anthurre irreke itne-arle Ngkarte awerrirretyakenhe anekenge itne akurne akwete mpwarewarretyarte. Urreke Ngkarte ure akngerre renhe yernetyenhenge apmere Sodom uthene Gomorrah uthene-werne, re Lot-ke-amparre apmere yanhe-ngentyele arrattelhe-ileke imerte renhe yernemele arntwarre-werne re mwerre anetyenhenge. †

⁹ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne itelareme Ngkarte mwerre atnyeneme tyerrtye yanhe areye-arle Ikwere arraty mwerre anemeke nhenge arne akurne areye itneke irrerlenge. Kenhe tyerrtye akurne yanhe areye akenhe uyarne anthurre itirreme arlte ingkerneke-atwetye. Yanhenge anteme Ngkarte itnenhene court-eke

* 2:6 Genesis 19:1-29 araye † 2:7-8 Genesis 19:1-29 araye

ngkernetyenhe imerte itirremele nthakenhe-arle Re itnenhe iletienhe.

¹⁰ Tyerrtye yanhe areyele Ngkarte akwenpele aweme, itne arne akurne areye akwete mpwarerlte-anetyeke ahentye-aneme. Itne anewe arrpenhe-kenhenge inteme, urrtiyirremele uthene, iltemele uthene. Itne ayeyele ilelhemele, tnakelhemele anteye. Itne alkere-arenye areyeke awelhetyakenhe, itneke akengentye angkemele apure anetyakenhele.

¹¹ Alkere-arenye-arle akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe akurne yanhe areyenge lterrke anthurre-ulkere. Kele nhenge alkere-arenye areye Ngkartenge arrekwele tneme, itne Ngkarteke ileme akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe yanhe areyele-arle arne akurne mpwaremenge. Kele itne-arle itneke anhelhetyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle.

¹² Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe urrtyalthe nhenhe areye-arle itirrettyakenhe nthakenhe-arle irremele, akurrkng akngwelye-arteke ware-arle untherlte-aneme nthakenhe-akenhe apeke ware. Itne uyarne itelareme iwenhe-arle itne mpwaremeke. Nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhele ayeye mwerre ilerleng itne renhe uye itelaremele imerte ilemele rarle akwele urrtiyirrentye angkemenge. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe akurne yanhe areye atwetyenhe tyerrtye areyele-arle kere atweme-arteke.

¹³ Urreke-arle, Ngkartele itnenhe arriletienhe itne-arle tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke akurne mpwarekenge.

Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe akurne yanhe areye arne akurne-ante ware mpwaretyeke itirreme itne-arrpe akangkemele anetyeke. Itne arrekanttherenge ingwele apurte-irreme arltele-arlke arrpenhe areyenge arrekwele ankeye akngerrele arlkweme ngkwarle-arlke akngerre antywemele arnterre anthurre-arlke arlkemele apure-arlke anetyakenhele. Arranttherre apure-irreme itne-arle alakenhe mpwaremenge itne-arle urrtiyirremele ilemenge.

¹⁴ Itne marle arrpenhe areye-arlke akwetethe arerlte-aneme itnekenge intetyeke ahentye anemele, itne arne anyente ikwere akwetethe itirrerrlte-aneme apurrke-irrettyakenhele, akwetethe arlkarentye-irreme-arlke. Itne Jesus-kenhe areyeke ularele ileme, yanhe areye-arle akweke ware arratye itelarekeke. Itne itneke ularele ileme arne akurne mpwaretyenhenge, itnenhe Ngkarte-ketyenge untyeme-iletienhenge. Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe akurne areyele iwenhe apeke renhe mpwareme, ankeye akngerre anthurre-arle anemele. Kele Ngkartele itnenhe arriletienhe itnarle akurne mpwarekenge.

15 Itne-arle Ngkarte-ketye untyeme-irreke akurne anteme mpwarerlte-aneme apale anteme alhemele. Itne-arle akurne anyente-anteye mpwaretyeke-irreke Balaam-ele-arle arrule mpwareke-arteke, re alere Beor-kenhe-arle. Rarle apwerte ngkweltyeke arnterre anthurre itirreke, re anteme arne akurne areye mpwareke ngkweltyeke-ante-atheke.

16 Artwe nhenhele arrpenhe areyeke angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ilerle-apetyarte, Ngkartele akenhe tangkeye Balaam-kenhe uterneke renhe alkngetherre ilettyeke rarle akurne mpwarekenge. Kele tangkeye angketyakenhe itanye, tangkeye yanhe Balaam-eke angkeke tyerrtye-arle angkeme-arteke. Nhenge tangkeye angkemele, re Balaam renhe ayakemele akurne mpwareme-ketyenge.

17 Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe akurne nhenhe areye urreme-urreme aneme, kwatye pintye-arle antyerrke-irremeke-arteke, tyerrtye areye-arle itneke-werne apetyemenge ayeye awetyeke, kele itne akenhe ayeye itneke-ngentyele uyarne ineme. Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe yanhe areye itne angkulye-arteke angwerrele-arle arrate-meke. Arrantherre itelareme, nhenge tyerrtye areyele angkulye renhe areme, itne anteme itirreme kwatyele akwele anhetyenheke. Kele arrangkwe-arle. Alakenhe-arle, tyerrtye areye akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe akurne itneke-werne awetyeke alheme nthakenhe-arle itne Ngkarte-akerte angkemenge. Itne akenhe itnekenge akaltye-irretyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele itnenhe alhileke itne ingwemertele akwete-ante anetyeke, ayernentye akngerre jail-arenye areye-arteke.

18 Nhenge itne tyerrtye areye akaltyele-anthemele, itne arne akenge areye tnakeme angkemele. Itne tyerrtye areyeke angkeme Jesus-arle arratyte itelarekeke akweke ware, itne ularele ileme imerte itnenhe uternemele akurne mpwaretyeke, itne-arle mpwaretyartenge, urreke itne Jesus-kenhe anetyenhenge. Itne itneke ularele ileme, alakenhe angkemele, "Arrantherre apeke arne akurne mpwaretyeke ahentye aneme, tyerrtye arrpenhe atningkenge apeke intemele, arrantherre-arrpe akangkemele anetyeke. Kele mwerre-arle, akwenpele mpwaraye."

19 Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe akurne areyele itnenhe alakenhe ileme anteye, "Arrantherre apeke akangkwe-irremele apenteme iwenhe apeke renhe anwerne akaltyele-antheme, anwerne arrenhantherrenhe alhilemele ileme kele arrantherre iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke ahentye aneme." Alakenhe-arle itne angkeme, kenhe itne akenhe arratyte anetyakenhe-arle, itne-arle arne akurne akwetethe

mpwarerlte-anemele, iwenhe apeke akurneke ilkelhemele. Alakenhe renhe, nhenge tyerrtye angwenhe apeke-arle jail-ke irrpeke itne-arle arlkarentye-irrekenge kele uyarne arratemele. Alakenhe anteye-arle tyerrtye yanhe areyeke akurne-arle mpwaremeke, itne kwenhe arne akurne areye uyarne impeme, arne akurne areye pwathe itnekenhe-arteke-arle aneme, itnenhe uternemele ileme nthakenhe mpwaretyeke.

²⁰ Ayenge akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe akurne nhenhe areye-akerte alakenhe angkeme arrule-arle itne Ngkartekenhe anekenge Renhe awerrirretyarte angkerlenge. Itne akurne areyenge untyeme-irreke anthurre-arle Ngkarteketye akalke-ilelhetyakenhe anetyenhenge. Itne Alartetye Jesus Christ-eke akaltye aneke anwernenhe-arle itetheke mpwarekeke, renhe arratyte itelarerrirreke. Kele anteme itne awethe anteye akurne-irreke imerte apale alhemele. Arne akurne areye itnarle mpwareke chain-ele-arteke itnenhe-arle ayerneme arntwirrkemele. Angwenhele anteme-ame itnenhe itetheke mpwareme? Kele arrangkwe-arle. Kele lyete itneke akurne arntwarre anthurre anteme-arle aneme, arrekwele-arle aneke-arteke kwenye.

²¹ Kele Ayeye Mwerreke akaltye-irreke-arle-iperre renhe apentemele, itne renhe ipmentye imperlte-alhemele arne akurne awethe mpwaretyeke apalele alhemele. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe itnenhe arriletynhe itne-arle Jesus-ketye untyeme-irrekenge renhe arratyte itelareke-arle-iperre. Re itnenhe arrpenhe areyenge awethe-ulkere atwetyenhe, yanhe areye Jesus-eke-arle akutne anekeke.

²² Nthakenhe-arle itne irreke alakenhe anteye akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe akurne yanhe areyele mpwareke arpenhele Bible-nge arrule intelhe-ileke. Re alakenhe angeke,

“Nhenge akngwelye apeke antewe-irremele renhe impemele-arle, kele urreke apetyalpemele antewe renhe arlkwetyeke.”

Proverbs 26:11.

Alakenhe anteye ayeye arrpenhe alakenhe angkeme,

“Nhenge angwenhele apeke pike-pike alheweme, re utepe-irremele ahelhe urrkng-werne alpeme ulperte-irreme iwelhemele.”

Kele akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe akurne areye, alakenhe-arteke. Itne Jesus-akerte aweke-arle-iperre renhe arratyte itelaremele, Ngkartele itnenhe arlkngke. Kenhe lyete itne arne akurne areye mpwaretyeke alpeke akngwelye yanhe uthene pike-pike uthenele-arteke.

3

Jesus apetye-alpetyenhe

¹ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe atyinhe areye, the ayeye anyente arrekhantherre kele intelhe-ilemele yerneke, the anteme nhenhe ayeye arrpenhe intelhe-ileme arrantherre ingkirrekeke arratyte itirretyeke tharle intelhe-ilekeke.

² The ayeye nhenhe intelhe-ileme ayenge-arle ahentye aneme arrantherre itelaretyeke iwenhe-arle angken-tye Ngkarte-kenhe-arle awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areyele-arle arrule intelhe-ilekeke. Kele, Jesus Christ Alarte-tye anwerne-kenhele anwernenhe itetheke mpwareme, the anteme arrenhantherrenhe itelaretyeke ahentye-aneme iwenhe apeke renhe re tyerrtye yanhe areye akaltyele-antheke rarle yernemeke. Re itnenhe ayeye-akerte yerneke itne arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-anthetyeke.

³ Ayenge arrekhantherre ahentye aneme nhenhe itelaretyeke, lyete-ngentyele Christ apetye-alpetyeke-atwetye, tyerrtye areye arrekhantherre arne akurne areye angketyenhe arrantherre-arle arratyte itelaremenge rarle apetye-alpetyenhenge. Itne akenhe arne akurne areye akwete mpwarewarretyenhe itne-arrpe akangketyeke. Itne arrekhantherre anhelhetyenhe anyurre-irremele angkeme iwenhenge-arle arrantherre arratyte itelaremenge.

⁴ Itne arrekhantherre alakenhe angketyenhe, "Arratyte-ame Jesus-ele alhileke rarle apetye-alpeme? Kele, nthenhe anteme re? Rarle nhenhe akwete anetyakenhe-arle re kwenhe urrtyrreme-arle. Arrwekelenye anwerne-kenhe akarelhemele akarelhemele ilweke anteme-arle. Alkere uthene ahelhe uthene akenhe anyente akwete anerlunge, uyerretyakenhe akwete anerle-anerrrrelunge, ratherre rantante akwete aneme nhenge Ngkartele-arle mpwareke-arteke."

⁵ Kenhe itne apale aneme, nhenge alakenhe angkemele itne-arle akwenpele aweme iwenhe-arle itne kele itelaremeke. Itne akaltye aneme nhenge Ngkarte angkerlunge ahelhe uthene alkere uthene arrateke. Yanhe arratyte-arle, Re ahelhe arratetyeke ileke ahelhe re kwatyte-ngentyele arraterlunge, kwatyenge akalke-akalke anekenge.

⁶ Urreke-arle Ngkartele kwatyte urewe akngerre yerneke, arne arrpe-anenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akethe-ante arrernetyenhenge, tyerrtye ingkirreke atwetyeke anteye.

⁷ Alakenhe anteye rarle ahelhe uthene alkere uthene mpwareke-arteke anteye, Re angkeke-arle, rarle alkere uthene ahelhe uthene atnyenetyeke nhenhele-arle akwete

anerle-anerremeke, Re urreke renhe-atherrenhe urele iteyenhe. Re renhe-atherrenhe arlteke-atwetye atnyeneme nhenge Rarle tyerrtye akurne ingkirreke court-eke ngkerne-tyenhe itnenhe atwemele anteme. Re imerte alkere uthene apmere ahelhe uthene urele itetyenhe.

⁸ Ye, atyewe Jesus-kenhe atyinhe areye, nhenheke alng-wirretyale anaye: Ngkarte kwenhe anwerne-arteke itirretyakenhe. Anwerne itirreme arlte anyente akwele akweke ware, kenhe year 1000 akenhe arlenge arlentye-arle. Kenhe Alartetye Jesus akenhe itirretyakenhe arlte anyente-arle urteke aneme year 1000 akenhe arlenge-arlentye anerlenge. Arrangkwe-arle, re itirreme ratherre-arle anyente akwete-arle. Alakenhe-arle Ngkarte itirreme.

⁹ Arrantherre apeke itirreme Jesus-arle arrule anthurreke-atwetye anetyenhe urreke apetyalpetyenhenge. Arrantherre apeke itirreme re alhileke-arle-iperre apetye-alpetyakenhenge. Kele arrangkwe-arle, rarle tyerrtye ingkirrekeke mwerre anthurre aneme, re akwete akarelherle-aneme rarle ahentye aneme tyerrtye ingkirreke itirrentye akngarte-iwelhemele anetyeke akurne mpwareme-ketye untyeme-irretyeke Ngkarte anteme apentetyeke. Re akwete akarelherle-aneme rarle tyerrtye areye atwetyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe itne-arle akurne akwete mpwaremenge.

¹⁰ Kele Christ impeltye-ngentyele apetye-alpeme nhenge tyerrtye areye alngwe akwete alheme. Arltele nhenge rarle apetye-alpeme, re tyerrtye areye apatelhe-ilityenhe, anyelkngalthle-arteke tyerrtye areye apatelhe-ileme nhenge re anyelkngeke irrerle-apemele-arteke. Arlte yanhenge akenhe angkentye akngerre anthurre irretyenhe alkere akertnele, rlke aywerre akngerre-irreme-arteke, alkere anteme uyerretyenhenge. Ngkartele ingkirreke anthurre akethe-ante arrernetyenhe alkerele-arle anemeke, uterne-arlke, atnyentye-arlke, kwerralye areye-arlke. Re arne ingkirreke urele itetyenhe. Yanhe-ngentyele arneke arrangkwe anetyenhenge.

¹¹ Ye, Ngkartele kwenhe alakenhe renhe arne ingkirreke urele itetyenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre Ngkarteke arratye anetyeke alakenhe arrekantherre irreketye.

¹² Impene-impenele akarelhaye, Jesus-eke akwete itirre-warraye arlte yanheke-arlke nhenge Ngkartele-arle Jesus ahelhe nhenhe-werne yernirtetyenhe. Ngkarteke arratye akwete anerlte-anaye, arlte yanhe iparrpe apetyetyenhenge. Ye, Ngkartele kwenhe arlte yanhe kele akngakeke.

Urreke, arlte re anerlenge, Ngkartele alkere-arlike kwerralye areye-arlike urele itetyenhe, Re arne ingkirreke urele itetyenhe, ingkirreke akethe-ante arrernemele.

¹³ Kele mwerre-arle alakenhe, Ngkartele-arle alhileke-arle alkere alkarle, ahelhe alkarle-arlike mpwaretyeke. Tyerrtye ingkirreke ahelhe alkarle yanhele aneme arratyete-ante ware mpwaretyenhe. Arne nhenhe areyeke anwerne-arle akarelheme.

¹⁴ Ye, atyewe atyinhe areye-aye, nhenge arrantherre-arle arlte ikwere impene-impene akarelhemele, Ngkartele arratyete akwete anetyeke, arne akurne-ketye untyeme-irremele. Nhenge Jesus anteme apetye-alpemele re arrenhantherrenhe aretye-alpeme arrantherre-arle arratyete anetyarte Ngkartenge ularre, mwerre anerlte-anemele, Ngkartenge ipeltye-irrekarle iperre.

¹⁵ Akwetethe itelareme Alartetye Jesus-arle tyerrtye areyeke mwantye akarelhemenge arne akurne-ketye untyeme-irretyeke re itnenhe itetheke mpwaretyenhenge. Nhenge atyewe anwerne-kenhe Paul, re arrekanttherre ayeye anyente renhe intelhe-ileke. Ngkartele renhe Utmenge Ikwerenhe antheke ikwere imernemele iwenhe apeke renhe intelhe-iletyeke.

¹⁶ Re ayeye atningke intelhe-ileke Jesus-kenhe areyeke yernemele. Angkentye arrpenheme rarle intelhe-ileke tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele akenhe itnenhe akweke ware itelareme. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye akenhe akutne aneme, itne angkentye lterrke yanhe areye uyarne itelaremele, itne anteme angkentye yanhe areye arnkwerte-ileme urrtiyirremele anteme. Arrantherre itelareme nthakenhe-arle itne angkentye Moses-kenhe arnkwerte-iletyarte, ikwere-akerte urrtiyirremele ileme, alakenhe athewe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, arlte ingkernenge Ngkartele itnenhe court-eke ngkernetyenhe, itneke itirreke-arle iperre, itnenhe yernetyenhe atwetyeke.

¹⁷ Kele arrantherre atyewe atyinhe areye, arrantherre kele itelareme arne nhenhe areye irretyenhenge. Kele arelhewarremele anaye, arntarnte-arerremele anaye, tyerrtye akurne areye-ketye urrtiyirremele ilemele, arrenhantherrenhe iwerre apalele akngeme-ketye. Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe akayake-ilemele atnyeneme arrantherre Ikwerenge apurte akwete-ante anetyenhenge. Kenhe arrantherre apeke tyerrtye akurne areye aweme itnenhe apentemele, kele arrantherre itelarentye impelhetyenhenge ayeye arratyete Ngkartele-akerte, Ikwere-ketyenge untyeme-irremele.

¹⁸ Arratye akwete anerlte-anaye, arrantherre imerte Jesus Christ akangketyeke anthurre-arle mpwaretyenhenge. Re anthurrele-arle anwernenhe itetheke mpwareme, nhenge anwerne anteme ikwere arratye anemele, Re anteme anwerne awethe-ame-awethe mwantye-mwantye-iletienhenge. Ikwere-akerte akwete akaltie-irraye.

Ye, anwerne akwetethe Renhe tnakewarreye. Kele mwerre-arle.

Kele alakenhe ware the intelhe-ileme. Kele anteme.

1 John

Pipe arrekwenye John-elarle intelhe-ileke Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke

Angkentye itethe antheme akerte

¹ The kwenhe pipe nhenhe intelhe-ileme tyerrtye-akerte nhenge anwerne-arle renhe Angkentye akeme nhenge itethe-arle antheme, nhenhe kwenhe Angkentye itethe-arle aneme. Lyetenyenge akwele, urreke apmerekahelhe nhenhe anetyenhenge, Angkentye nhenhe re kwenhe itethe akwete aneke. Nhenge re ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyemele, anwerne anteme renhe arraty areke. Nhenge re akaltyele-antherlenger anwerne renhe aweke angkerlenger. Anwerne renhe arraty anpeke.

² Itethe anthentye akngerre re arrateke! Alknger anwerne-kenhe anthurrele areke re arratekenger. Lyete anteme anwerne nhenge arrekankerle ileme utnenger itethe nhenhe ikwere-akerte nhenge-arle akwete-ante-arle anemeke. Arrekwele-arle re Anyikwenger anetyarte, re akenger ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyeke anwernekenger anerle-anetyeke.

³ Kele areke-arle-iperlele ante aweke-arle-iperlele anwerne kwenhe arrekankerle ileme, nhenge yanhengentyele apeke arrankerle anwernekenger anyente-irremele anetyenhenger akangkemele-anteme aneme Ngkartenger uthene Alere Ikwerenhenger Jesus Christ-nger uthene.

⁴ Ye, the kwenhe arrekankerle intelhe-ileme arne nhenhe areye-akerte nhenge yanhengentyele anwerne arraty akangkemele anthurre anetyeke arrankerle-arle kwenhe itnenger arraty itelarekenger.

Ngkarte ure alkngethe-arteke

⁵ Angkentye yanhe anwerne-arle aweke Christ-ngentyele, anwerne arrekankerle ilemele alakenhe; Ngkarte kwenhe impene anthurre aneme. Re arne akurne apekele mpwaryakenhele aneke. Re alkngethe alkarle anthurre ingwemerte-kwenye-arle.

⁶ Anwerne apeke alakenhe angkeme-ketye, "Anwerne kwenhe akangkemele Ngkartenger apurte aneme." Kenhe nhenge anwerne akwetethe arne akurne mpwarerle-anerlenger, anwerne kwenhe ingwemertele-arteke aneme,

anwerne urrtiyirremele nhenge-arle akwele anwerne akangkemele Ngkartenge apurte aneme.

⁷ Kele anwerne apeke arratyte mwerre anerlte-aneme, nhenge Ngkarte-arle arratyte mwerrentye anthurre aneme-arteke, yanhe kwenhe alknngenthe Ngkarte-kenhenge aneme-arteke. Nhenge anwerne anemele alknngenthe alakenhe-artekenge anwerne arratyte mwerrele anetyenhe ante anwerne akangkemele anemele, ipeltye anemele. Nhenge anwerne apeke arne akurne mpwaremele Ngkartele akenhe anwernenhe arlknngeme-anteye-arle alhwe Jesus-kenhele.

⁸ Nhenge anwerne apeke angkerlenghe anwerne kwenhe-arle arne akurne mpwaretyakenhe kele anwerneke urrtye ilelheme ware-arle. Nhenge anwerne alakenhe angkemele, anwerne kwenhe angkeme anwerne-arle arratyte itelaretyakenhe nhenge iwenhe-arle Ngkarte anwerne-akerte angkeme arratyte-arle anemeke.

⁹ Ngkartele kwenhe mpwareme nhenge iwenhe-arle re ilemeke re imerte mpwaremele, iwenhe-arle re mpwareme kwenhe arratyte anthurre-arle. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme nhenge anwerne apeke Ngkartele ilelheme nhenge arne akurne areye anwerne-arle mpwareke, kele Re-anteme anwernenhe arlknngeme arne akurne yanhe areye anwerne-ngentyele imerte anwernenge ipeltye-anteme-irremele ante anwernenhe imerte akayake-ilemele nhenge arrilentye-ketyenge. Kele anwerne kwenhe akwetethe nhenge Ngkartele ilelhetyeke nhenge anwerne apeke arne akurne iwenhe apeke renhe mpwarerlenghe.

¹⁰ Ngkarte kwenhe angkeme ingkirreke anthurrele arne akurne mpwareke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme nhenge angwenhe apeke angkeme rarle akwele arne akurne mpwaretyakenhe, rarle angkeme Ngkarte-arle urrtiyirremele angketyame-arteke akwele! Re ipmentye-iweme-arteke-arle nhenge iwenhe-arle Ngkarte anwerne-akerte angkeme!

2

Christ-arle Ngkartele angkeme anwerneke

¹ Ye, ampe areyaye, the kwenhe angkentye nhenhe ar-
rekantherre intelhe-ileme, nhenge aweke-arle-iperrele ar-
rantherre mwerrentye anerlte-anetyenhenge arne akurne
mpwaretyakenhele. Kenhe arrantherre apeke arne
akurne mpwarerlenghe nhenhe itelaretyeke, Jesus Christ-
arle Akngeyeke angkeme anwerneke. Jesus Christ-ele
anwernenhe itetheke mpwareme, re akwetethe arratyentye

anthurre anerle-aneme. Re Ngkarteke angkeme Rarle anwernenhe ipeltye-ilirtneme.

² Itelareme Jesus Christ-arle utnenge ikwerenhe-arrpe an-thelheke anwerneke piwelhemele ilweke, nhenge Ngkarteke anteme arne akurne areye anwerne-ngentyele urrparyen-henge, anwernenhe ilpernetyakenhe anemele. Ye, Re kwenhe arlkgeme arne akurne areye nhenge anwerne-arle mpwareke, Re arlkgeme-anteye arne akurne areye tyerrtye areye-ngentyele apmere ahelhe arrpe-anenhele-arle!

³ Nhenge anwerne apeke Ngkarte aywerrkele aweme ingkirreke mpwaremele, Rarle anwernenhe mpwaretyeke ileme kele imerte anwerne-arrpe itirremele, "Arratye kwenhe anwerne Renhe itelaremere."

⁴ Nhenge angwenhe apeke re alakenhe angkeme-ketye, "The kwenhe Renhe itelareme." Kenhe tyerrtye yanhe apeke aywerrkele awetyakenhele iwenhe-arle Ngkarteke anwernenhe mpwaretyeke ileme kele rarle urrtiyirremele angkeme rarle Ngkarte itelaremele. Yanhe kwenhe arratye anetyakenhe anemere.

⁵ Kele nhenge angwenhele apeke re Ngkarte aywerrkele apeke awerlenghe imerte mpwaremele arne iwenhe-arle Re anwernenhe mpwaretyeke ileme kele re-anteme Ngkarteke ahentye anthurre aneme. Ye, nhenhe-ngentyele kwenhe anwerne akaltye aneme anwerne-arle arratye atyewe areye Ikwerenhe aneme, Rarle anwernekenghe aneme.

⁶ Anwerne apeke ilelherlenghe atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe ar-eyeye anwerne kwenhe Jesus Christ-arle aneke-arteke anetyeke.

Angkentye lyetenye Christ-ngentyele

⁷ Atyewe areye, the kwenhe nhenhe arrekatherre intelhe-ileme ante the arrenhantherrenhe ileme akangelhe-ilerretyeke. Angkentye nhenhe alkarle kwenye-arle, angkentye nhenhe ingkweye kwenhe. Arrantherre kwenhe arrekwele aweke-arle. Angkentye arrekwelenye kwenhe arrantherre-arle aweke nhenge Christ arratye itelaremele.

⁸ Kenhe angkentye nhenhe akenhe tharle arrekatherre ileme kwenhe arratye angkentye alkarle lyetenye anemenge. Angkentye alkarle aneme iwenhe-arle Christ-ele mpwarekenghe alkarle anemenge, ante iwenhe-arle arrantherre mpwareme alkarle aneme. Lyete arrantherre arne akurne-ketye mpwarentyeye impelheke, arrantherre anteme arne mwerre areye arratye areye-arlike mpwarerlte-anemetetye. Alakenhe-arteke kwenhe arrantherre nhenge awethe

ingwemertele anetyakenhe. Alakenhe-arteke-arle arrantherre nhenge alknгентhe akngerrele anemeke nhenge alknгентhe akngerre kele pwarriyeme.

⁹ Angwenhe apeke re angkeme-ketye, “Ayenge kwenhe itethe alkarle anthurre aneme, tyerrtye-arteke alknгентhele aneme Ngkarte-ngentyele pwarriyemenge.” Kenhe ikwerenge-anteye-arle, tyerrtye yanhe arrpenhe Jesus-kenheke ahentye anetyakenhe, kele re itethe alkarle anetyakenhe, re akenhe nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe-arteke-arle nhenge akwetethe ingwemertele anerle-anemenge.

¹⁰ Nhenge anwerne apeke akangkemele aneme arrpenhe areyeke, itnenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aremele, anwerne kwenhe alknгентhele akwetethenhe anerlte-anemele ante anwerne Ngkarte akangketyeke mpwareme. Nhenge anwerne alknгентhele alakenhe-arteke anemele anwerne atyewe arrpenhe Jesus-kenhe tyelpelhe-iletakenhe itnyeketye.

¹¹ Kenhe nhenge anwerne atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyeke ahentye anetyakenhe kele anwerne iwerre arrpenhe akurne-arle anemele tyerrtye apeke ingwemertele aneme-arteke. Nhenge arrpenhe ingwemertele itnyelpitnyeme-arteke, alknge pwenge-artekele anteme aneme, alakenhe-arteke. Anwerne itelaretye-kwenye nthenhe-werne alhemele.

¹² Ye, the kwenhe pipe nhenhe arrekkantherre intelhe-ileme nhenge ayenge-arle ahentye-anemeke nhenge arrantherre-arle ampe atyinhe-arteke anemeke. Arrantherre apeke arne akurne areye mpwaremele Ngkarte-arle arrekkantherrenge ipeltye-irrekenge Christenge ularre.

¹³ Artwe ampwe areye uthene arelhe ampwe areye uthene, pipe nhenhenge the kwenhe arrekkantherre-arlke ileme arrantherre-arle Christ arratyte itelarekenge nhenge arrekwele-arle anekeke. Arlwekere-arenye areye-arlke artwe anewe anetyakenhe areye-arlke, Ngkartele kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe lterrke mpwareme nhenge arrentye Satan-ele apeke arrenhantherrenhe arrkerneme, arrantherre renhe akwenpele aweme.

¹⁴ Ayenge awethe nhenhe angkeme: The kwenhe arrekkantherre nhenhe intelhe-ileke arrantherre-arle kwenhe Ngkarte-ante itelarekenge, arrantherre-arle Christ-arlke itelarekenge, nhenge akwetethe-arle itethe anetyarte, arrantherre-arle akwetethe utnenge atnerre anerlenge. Arrantherre-arle kwenhe akwetethe aywerrike anthurrele awerlte-anemenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe, arrantherre-arle nhenge arrentye Satan irlpe artepele awerlenge nhenge

rarle arrenhantherrenhe arrkernemenge nhenge apale mpwareketye.

¹⁵ Arrantherre arelhewarraye! Arne arrpe-anenhe aratyte itelaretyale anaye arne yanhe kwenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye-arle aneme. Tyerrtye arrpenheme arne areye apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyeke ware itirrerlte-aneme, itnekenge apurte anetyale. Nhenge arrantherre apeke itnekenge apurte aneme, arrantherre-arle Ngkarteke ahentye anetyakenhe anemere.

¹⁶ Yanhe areye arne apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyeke-arle ware itirrerlte-aneme akwetethe alakenhe mpwareme: itne kwenhe mpwarerlte-aneme iwenhe apeke ikwere itne-arle ahentye aneme-ante ware, itne interlte-apeme anewe tyerrtye arrpenhe-kenhenge. Alakenhe-arlke itne kwenhe arne arrpe-anenheke ahentye anerlte-aneme. Alakenhe-arlke itne kwenhe akwetethe tnakel-hemele itneke-arrpe itirrerlte-aneme. Kenhe Ngkarteke akenhe itnenhe alakenhe anetyeke akaltyele-anthetyakenhe. Itne aneme tyerrtye ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areye-arteke Ngkarteke akutne areye-arle.

¹⁷ Urreke kwenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhe uyerretyenhe. Arne ingkirreke ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areye-arlke, tyerrtye areye nhenge ahentye-anemeke, itne kwenhe uyerretyenhe-anteye. Kenhe yanhe areyele mwantyele awerlte-arle-aneme nhenge aywerrkele mpwarerlte-anemele-arlke nhenge Ngkarteke-arle itneke mpwaretyeke ahentye anemeke itethe akwete-ante anetyenhe.

Tyerrtye arrpenheme Christ-eke akwetethe ahentye anetyakenhe

¹⁸ Ye, ampe atyinhe areyaye, Christ kwenhe lyete ware apetye-alpetyenhe ahelhe uthene alkere uthene uyerretyenhe-arle. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe anwerne-ngentyele kele aweke-arle, nhenge tyerrtye anyente Christ-eke ahentye anetyakenhe-arle kwenhe arrateme, anyente-ante ware kwenye, atningke kwenhe arrateke-arle anteye. Kele itne akenhe kele-arle apmere ingkirreke anthurange arrateke ante tyerrtye atningke kele aneme Christ-eke ahentye anetyakenhe nhenge artepe-arle ikwerenge untyeme-irrereke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne akaltye aneme arlte ingkerne-arle itwe-irremenge.

¹⁹ Tyerrtye nhenge areye tyatye anwerne-kenhe-nge untyeme-irreke, itne akenhe anwerne-kenhe-nge arratyte anetyakenhele. Nhenge itne apeke-arle atyewe Christ-kenhe areye aneke itne-arle anwernekenge anemere,

arrangkwe-arle, itne impemele-arle alheke. Itne-arle anwernenhe impemele alhekenge, ingkirrekele kwenhe itelareme arrangkwe-arle itnekenge anwerne-kenhe anemeke.

20 Arrantherre kwenhe itne-arteke anetyakenhe, Christ-ele-arle Utnege Akngerre arrekanttherre-werne yernekenge, Re arrekanttherre irrpeke arrekanttherrenge-arlenge anemele. Yanhe-ngentyele arrantherre ingkirrekele angkentye arratyentye itelareme.

21 Arrantherre apeke itirreme tharle arrekanttherre pipe intelhe-ilemeke-athene arrantherre-arle angkentye arratyentyeke akutne anerlenge. Arrangkwe-arle akenhe, arrantherre kwenhe kele akaltye aneme, the anteme pipe nhenhe intelhe-ileme arrantherre-arle kele akaltye anemenge. Arrantherre akaltye aneme tyertye angwenhe apeke-arle angkentye arraty angketyenhe re kwenhe angkentye urrtiyirrentye uyarne apurtelhe-iletienhe nhenge angkentye arratyenge, angkentye araty anthurre-ante-arle kwenhe Ngkarte-ngentyele apetyemenge.

22 Angwenhe-ame nhenge aneme angkentye urrtiyirrentye-arle ilerle-aneme? Kele yanhe kwenhe aneme nhenge angkeme-arle Ngkarte-arle akwele Jesus yernetyakenhe. Tyerrtye yanhe re kwenhe Christeke ahentye anthurre anetyakenhe aneme, re ikerltele angketyakenhe Ngkarte-arle Akngeye aneme, ante Jesus-arle Alere Ikwerenhe aneme.

23 Kenhe angwenhele apeke Jesus ipmentye-iweme nhenge angkemele nhenge rarle Alere Ngkarte-kenhe anetyakenhe, kele re Akngeye ipmentye-iwemele anteye re Ikwere akutne anemele. Kele nhenge angwenhe apeke angkerlenge nhenge Jesus-arle Alere Akngeye-kenhe aneme, kele re anteme Akngeyeke akaltye aneme, Ikwerenge anyente aneme anteye.

24 Ye, ayeye mwerreke akwetethe itirrewarraye nhenge arrantherre-arle awekeke-amparre arrantherre Jesus araty itelaremele, ikwere itirreke-arle-iperrele arrantherre Alerenge uthene Akngeyenge uthene akwete-ante apurte-irretyenhenge.

25 Christ-ele anwernenhe arrekwele alhileke anwerne-arle Ikwerenge anyente-irretyenhenge itethe-arle akwete-ante anetyenhe.

26 The arrekanttherre nhenhe intelhe-ileke nhenge arrenhantherrenhe alkngarre-ilemele yanhe areye-akerte nhenge arrekanttherre urrtiyirretyeke ahentye aneme-arle angkentye arraty-akerte Christ-kenhe. Kele itnenhe akwenpele awaye, itnenhe arraty itelaretyale.

²⁷ Christ-ele kwenhe Utmenge Ikwerenhe arrerneke ut-nenge arrekhantherrele-arlenge. Kele arrantherre anteme akwetethe Utmenge Ikwerenhe atnyenerlte-aneme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre arrpenheke ahentye-anetyakenhe nhenge arrenhantherrenhe arne arrpenhe areye akaltyele-anthetyeke angwenhe apeke angkemenge arraye akwele aneme-arle. Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhele kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-antherle-aneme ingkirreke arrantherre itelareme akaltye anthurre anetyen-henge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe-akerte. Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhe kwenhe akwetethe arraye aneme Re arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-antherle-aneme arne arrpe-anenheke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, iwerre arraye anerlte-anaye Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhele arrenhantherrenhe kele akaltyele-antheke-arle.

²⁸ Ye, apurte akwete anerlte-anaye Christ-enge nhenge re apetyalperlenge nhenge arlte ingkernenge anwerne-arle ut-nenge atnerre-arle atnyenetyenhe anwerne apure anetyakenhe anetyenhe nhenge Christ-enge arrekwele nhenge re apetyerlenge.

²⁹ Kele arrantherre itelareme Ngkarte-kenhe-ingarle iwenhe apeke arraye renhe akwetethe mpwarerle-aneme, arrantherre itelareme-anteye angwenhele apeke re akwetethe arne arraye apeke mpwarerle-anerlenge tyerrtye nhenge Ngkarte-kenhe altye-irreke-arle.

3

Ayeye ampe Ngkarte-kenhe areye-akerte

¹ Ye, nhenhe kwenhe mwerre anthurre aneme Ngkarte-arle anwerneke akangkemele aneme, anwernenhe ampe Ikwerenhe areye ileme ante anwernenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aremele. Kele anwerne kwenhe arraye ampe ikwerenhe areye aneme. Kenhe yanhe areyele nhenge Ngkarte arraye itelaretyakenhe areyele ante arne apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenhe areye wareke itirrerlte-anemele itne kwenhe anwernenhe uyarne itelaremele, itne Ngkarte uyarne itelaremele Ikwerenge artepe untyeme-irremele aneme. Alakenhe-anteye-arle itne uyarne itelareme anwerne-arle ampe Ngkarte-kenhe areye anemeke.

² Atyewe atyinhe areyaye, anwerne kwenhe lyete ampe Ngkarte-kenhe areye aneme, kenhe urreke-arteye anwernenhe nthakenhe anteme irretyenhe? Nhenhe araye, anwerne akutne aneme Ngkarte-kenhe-arle anwerneke iletak-ehenge. Anwerne kwenhe angkentye anyente nhenheke ware akaltye aneme, urreke nhenge Christ apetyalperlenge

anwerne re-arteke antemele anetyenhe nhenge anwerne alknge arerrrlenge.

³ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne akwetethe itirrerlthe-anetyeke nhenge Christ-arteke irretyeke. Nhenge urreke anwerne-arle apmere ahelhe nhenhele akarel-hemele, anwerne arratye-ante anetyeke arrkernemele, arne ahelhe nhenhe-arenhe ingkirreke-ketyenge akalke-akalke anetyeke, nhenge Christ-arle anetyarte-arteke.

⁴ Nhenge tyerrtyele apeke arne akurne mpwaremele re kwenhe ayene-ilelhemele mpwaretyeke iwenhe-arle angkentye Ngkarte-kenhele mpwaretyeke ileme, arne akurne-arle mpwaremenge kwenhe alakenhe-anteye aneme nhenge ayene-arle-ilelheme nhenge iwenhe-arle angkentye Ngkarte-kenhele mpwaretyeke ileme.

⁵ Nhenge Christ apetyeke anwerneke ilwetyeke, anwer-nenhe ilpernetyakenhe aneme arne akurne areye anwerne-arle mpwarekenge. Arrantherre itelareme Christ-ele-arle arne akurne mpwaretyakenhe anetyarte.

⁶ Nhenge tyerrtye apeke apurte akwete Christ-nge anemele rarle akurne ingkirreke-ketye untyeme-irreke-arle. Kenhe nhenge angwenhele apeke re akwetethe arne akurne mpwarerlenge tyerrtye yanhe re kwenhe Christ itelaretyak-enhe, Ikwere akutne anemele.

⁷ Ampe atyinhe areye, tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele kwenhe arne akurne akwetethe mpwarerlthe-aneme, ayeye ilel-hemele itne-arle akwele mwerre aneme nhenge iwerre arratyele. Itnenhe awetyale anaye itne kwenhe urrtiyir-remele ware angkerlthe-aneme. Kenhe nhenge tyerrtye apeke arratye mwerre anerle-aneme, tyerrtye yanhe re kwenhe arratye Christ-arteke aneme.

⁸ Kenhe yanhe areye arne akurne akwetethe mpwarerlthe-aneme kwenhe arrentye Satan-kenhe, arrentye Satan-ele-arle kwenhe arne akurne mpwarekele nhenge arlthe arrekwelenge akwete, ante itne mpwareme rarle nhenge mpwareke-arteke. Nhenge Alere Ngkarte-kenhe-ingarle apetyeke nhenge arne akurne ingkirreke uyerrelhe-ilettyeke arrentye Satan-ele-arle mpwareke.

⁹ Nhenge tyerrtye apeke-arle Ngkarte-kenhe aneme re akwetethe arne akurne mpwaretyakenhe anerle-aneme Ngkarte-arle kwenhe ikwere kwenele anemele renhe Ut-nenge Ikwerenhe antheme. Tyerrtye yanhe arne akurne mpwaretyeke ahentye anetyakenhe rarle ampe Ngkarte-kenhe anemenge.

¹⁰ Ye, nhenhe-ngentyele anwerne kwenhe alhengke-areme nhenge angwenhe-arle nhenge ampe Ngkarte-kenhe

aneme ante angwenhe-arle ampe arrentye Satan-kenhe anemeke, ampe Satan-kenhe areyele-arle kwenhe arne arraty mpwaretyakenhe, itne nhenge mwerrentye anerlte-anetyakenhe. Tyerrtye areyele-arle arne akurne nhenhe areye mpwarerlte-anemele kwenhe ampe Ngkarte-kenhe areye anetyakenhe.

Arrantherre akangkelhe-ilerretyeke arntarnte-arerremele anaye

¹¹ Angkentye nhenge arrantherre-arle aweke-iperrele nhenge Christ arrekwele arraty itelarekele alakenhe kwenhe aneme; anwerne akangkelhe-ilerretyeke anaye, mwerre anerlte-anemele atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe ingkirrekenge.

¹² Artwe nhenge Cain-arteke anetyalaye arrentye Satan-kenhe kwenhe re, re atyeye ikwerenhe irrerlknge atweke. Iwenhenge-ame Cain-ele renhe irrerlknge atweke? Cain-ele arne akurne mpwaretyarte nhenge re aremele atyeye ikwerenhele arne mwerre mpwarerlunge, re anteme renhe irrerlknge atweke.

¹³ Atyewe atyinhe areye awerrirraye, atnulketyalaye nhenge tyerrtye Christ-arle arraty itelaretyakenhe areye arrekanttherre ahentye anetyakenhele.

¹⁴ Anwerne kwenhe itne-arteke anetyakenhe, anwerne kwenhe akaltye aneme anwerne-arle arrpenhe anemeke anwerne-arle kwenhe arrpenhe areyeke akwetethe akangkemele aneme, atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe ingkirrekenge ipeltye-irrekarle. Urreke Ngkartele anwernenhe akngarte-iwetyenhenge, anwerne-arle irrerlknge-werne-atheke anetyarte. Lyete anteme, Re anwernenhe itetheke mpwareke anwerne iwerre arratyale alheme iwerre nhengele itethe-werne-atheke. Kenhe yanhe areye akenhe nhenge Ngkarte-kenhe anetyakenhe areye kwenhe akangkelhe-ilerretyakenhe, itne kwenhe iwerre akurne-werne ware alheme nhenge irrerlknge-werne-atheke.

¹⁵ Nhenge angwenhe apeke arrpenhe Jesus-kenheke ahentye anetyakenhe aneme, re kwenhe tyerrtye irrerlknge atwentye akngerre-arteke aneme. Arrantherre itelareme, tyerrtye nhenge irrerlknge atwentye akngerre-arle itethe akwete-ante anetyakenhe aneme apurte Ngkartenge.

¹⁶ Anwerne kwenhe akaltye aneme nhenge nthakenhe-arle arrpenhe areyeke akangkemele anetyeke, nthakenhe-arle arrpenhe areyenge ipeltye-irretyeke Christ-arle kwenhe utnenge ikwerenhe-arrpe anthelheke anwerneke piwelhemele ilweke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne itethe anwerne-kenhe anthelhetyeke nhenge Ngkarte-kenhe

arrpenhe areyeke, arrpenhele apeke renhe irrerlknge atweme-ketye.

¹⁷ Artwe apeke Ngkarte-kenhe aneme nhenge apwerte ngkweltye akngerre-akerte mantere akngerre-akerte-arlke, arne arunthe-akerte-arlke, nhenge re apeke aremele arpenhe nhenge Ngkarte-kenhe-anteye nhenge angayakwe anerlunge mantere-arlke atnyenetyakenhe renhe ipmentye impemele. Kele nthakenhe-arle-ame re ilelheme rarle Ngkarte-kenhe aneme-anteye? Arrangkwe, yanhe kwenhe urrtyrreme. Re apeke Ngkarteke ahentye aneme re kwenhe atnerte alhwarrpe awelhetyeke tyerrtye akunye yanheke renhe anthetyeke.

¹⁸ Kele anwerne arrakerte-ante ware akwetethe angketyale anaye, kele-anteyeke anwerne itneke alhwarrpe aneme-tetye akwetethe itnenhe arntarnte-aremele.

Ngkarteke utnenge atnerrele angketyeke

¹⁹ Nhenge anwerne apeke akwetethe akangkeme anerlte-anemele arrpenhe areye arntarnte-aremele, anwerne alakenhe arratyte itirreme, "Angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe kwenhe arratyte anthurre aneme, anwerne-arle angkentye renhe arratyte itelaremenge, anwerne arratyte Ngkarte-kenhe aneme." Nhenge anwerne apeke alakenhe itirremele, kele anwerne Ngkarteke utnenge atnerrele angkemele, aterekwenye.

²⁰ Nhenge anwerne arne akurne mpwareke-arle iperre imerte itirrentye anwerne-kenhele anwernenhe ilpernerle-anemeke; araye, Ngkarte kele akaltye aneme itirrentye anwerne-kenheke, Re anwernenhe mwantye-mwantye-ileme. Re kwenhe anwerneke akaltye anthurre aneke.

²¹ Atyewe atyinhe areyaye, nhenge anwerne arne akurne mpwareke-arle iperre imerte itirrentye anwerne-kenhele anwernenhe ilpernetyakenhe, kele anwerne anteme Ngkarteke utnenge atnerrele angketyeke.

²² Nhenge anwerne Renhe arne iwenhe apeke renhe areyeke apayuthnemele, kele Re anwernenhe antheme anwerne-arle mpwaremenge iwenhe-arle Re mpwaretyeke ilemeke. Anwerne iwenhe apeke renhe mpwareme Renhe akangkentye mpwaretyeke.

²³ The arrenhantherrenhe ileme iwenhe-arle Re anwernenhe mpwaretyeke uterneme: Anwerne kwenhe arratyte itelaretyeke Jesus Christ-arle Alere Ikwerenhe anemeke. Nhenge anwerne akangkelle-ilerretyeke, arntarntearerretyeke anteye nhenge Rarle anwernenhe mpwaretyeke uterneke-arteke.

²⁴ Nhenge anwerne apeke awerlenghe iwenhe-arle Re angkemeke ante mpwareme anteme kele imerte anwerne arratyte anthurre Ikwerenge anyente-irremele. Alakenhe-anteye-arle Re anwernekenge anyente-irreme. Re anwernenhe Utnenge Ikwerenhe antheke, yanhe-ngentyele anteme anwerne akaltye aneme Ngkarte apurte anwernekenge aneme.

4

Nthakenhe Utnenge areye alhengke-aretyeke

¹ Atyewe atyinhe areye, arrpenheme kwenhe alakenhe angkeme, "Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe atnyeneme-arle, ayenge kwenhe angkentye nhenhe angkeme." Nhenge renhe iparrpele arratyte itelaretyale, Ngkarteke-amparre alakenhe apayuthnaye, "Tyerrtye nhenhele-ame angkentye renhe ileme rarle Utnenge Ngkwinhe atnyeneme apeke, re apeke utnenge arrpenhe atnyeneme?" Ngkarte apayuthneke-arle-iperre, kele imerte awemele angkentye renhe arrkernemele tyerrtye atningke-arle kwenhe angkemenge, itne-arle akwele Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe-akerte, apmere arrpenenhe-werne alherlte-iweke-arle, itne urrtyrirrerle-apeme angkentye akurne ilerle-apemele.

² The kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe ileme nthakenhe-arle alhengke-awetyeke akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-arle Ngkarte-ngentyele apetyekenge: Tyerrtye angwenhe apeke arratyte angkeme nhenge Jesus Christ-arle Ngkarte-ngentyele apetyeke tyerrtye anwerne-arteke anteme-irreke, re kwenhe angkentye Ngkarte-ngentyele akaltyele-antherle-apemele.

³ Kenhe arrpenhe areye akenhe akwetethe angkeme: Jesus Christ utnenge-arteke apetyeke, tyerrtye-kwenye. Nhenge Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe itnenhe alakenhe angketyeke uternetyakenhe. Nhenge arrantherre apeke awemele arrpenhe alakenhe renhe-arteke angkerlenghe kele arrantherre itelaretyenhenge: Tyerrtye nhenhe kwenhe Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhele angketyakenhe, kenhe utnenge arrpenhe-akertele, Christ-ketye akengentye angkemele. Kele arrantherre-ingarle aweke-arle tyerrtye nhenhe areye-arteke urreke arratetyenhe. Kenhe the akenhe arrenhantherrenhe ileme itne-arle kele arrateke-arle tyerrtye areyenge apmere ahelhe nhenhele anemenge, tyerrtye nhenge areye Christ-eke akengentye angkeme.

⁴ Atyewe atyinhe areye, arrantherre Ngkarte-kenhe aneme. Arrantherre angkentye yanhe areye ipmentye-iweke arrpenhe areye-ngentyele nhenge arrentye-akerte-arle, arrantherre-arle Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhe-akerte, Re arrentye Satan-enge akngerre anthurre-ulkere. Kele tyerrtye yanhe areye Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhe-kwenye arrenhantherrenhe uyarne akurne mpwareme.

⁵ Itne angkentye apmERE aheLhe nhenhe-arenye-ante ware angkerlte-aneme, itne kwenhe akaltyele-antheme arne areye nhenge tyerrtye Ngkarteke akutne areye-arle awetyeke ahentye-anemenge, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkarte-kwenye areyele itnenhe aweme.

⁶ Kenhe anwerne kwenhe Ngkarte-kenhe aneme, nhenge yanhe areyele-arle Ngkarte arratyE itelareme anwer-nenhe awetyenhenge. Kenhe angwenhe apeke Ngkarte-kenhe anetyakenhe, re kwenhe anwernenhe awetyak-enhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anwerne akaltye aneme nhenge arne areyeke tyerrtyele-arle akaltyele-antherlte-anemeke nhenge arratyE apeke, nhenge urrtyirrentye apeke, itne apeke tyerrtye areyeke-arle ularele ware ilerlte-aneme.

Anwerne arntarnte-arerreye, nhenge Ngkarte-le-arle anwernenhe arntarnte-areme-arteke

⁷ Atyewe atyinhe areye, anwerne kwenhe akwetethe arntarnte-arerretyeke, Ngkarte-le-arle kwenhe anwerneke imernerlengE nhenge nthakenhe-arle arntarnte-arerretyeke. Nhenge anwerne-arle apeke arratyE arntarnte-arerremele anwerne kwenhe imernemele ampe Ngkarte-kenhe arratyE anemeke, Ngkarte arratyE itelaremele-anteye.

⁸ Kenhe tyerrtye nhenge mwantye-mwantyele anetyakenhele nhenge arrpenhe areye-arlke arntarnte-aretyakenhele re kwenhe Ngkarteke akutne-arle. Ngkarte-le kwenhe tyerrtye areye akwetethe mwantye-mwantye-ileme itnenhe arntarnte-arerle-anemele Re ampe Ikwerenhe areyeke ahentye-aneme alakenhe-anteye anetyeke.

⁹ The kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe ileme nhenge nthakenhe-arle Ngkarte-le anwerneke imerneke Rarle nhenge anwernenhe mwantye-mwantye-ilerle-aneme: Re kwenhe Alere Ikwerenhe anyente-ante yerneke apmERE aheLhe nhenhele anetyeke anwerneke ilwetyeke nhenge yanhe areyele renhe arratyE itelareme kwenhe itethe akwete-ante Ikwerenge anetyeke.

¹⁰ Re kwenhe nhenge anwerne mwantye-mwantye-anthurre-ileke. Nhenge anwerne-arle Ikwere akutne an-errirretyarte akwetethe arne akurne areye mpwarerlte-

anetyarte Ikwere ahentye anetyakenhe-arlike, Re an-teme Alere Ikwerenhe yerneke nhenge anwerneke ilwetyeke. Nhenge re apeke ilwemele re kwenhe arne akurne urrpapereke nhenge anwerne-arle mpwarekenge, anwernekenge ipeltye-irremele. Alakenhe ikwerenge re imerneke Rarle anwernenhe mwantye-mwantye-anthurre-ileme.

¹¹ Atyewe atyinhhe areye, Ngkarte-arle kwenhe anwerneke alakenhe-arteke ahentye-anerlenghe, anwerne akangkelhe-ilerretyeke, arrpenhe areye mwantye-mwantye-ilettyeke, arntarnte-arerrettyeke.

¹² Arrpenhele Ngkarte aretyakenhe-arle, kenhe nhenge anwerne apeke akangkelhe-ilerremele, kele anwerne imernemele Ngkarte-arle anwernekenge apurte aneme. Anwerne akwetethe mwantye-mwantye-ilerremele arntarnte-arerremele-anteye Ngkarte-arle anwerneke mpwaretyeke ahentye anemeke.

¹³ Itelareme Ngkarte-arle anwernenhe Utnenge Ikw-erenhe antheke-arle, kele anwerne itelareme anwerne-arle Ngkartenge apurte aneme, Re anwernekenge aneme-anteye.

¹⁴ Ngkartele kwenhe Alere Ikwerenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne yerneke tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurre iteth-eke mpwaretyeke. Anwerne kwenhe Alere Ikwerenhe areke arlte lyete anteme anwerne arrpenhe areyeke ikwere-akerte ilettyeke.

¹⁵ Tyerrtye angwenhe apeke arraty angkeme, "Jesus kwenhe arraty Alere Ngkarte-kenhe." Tyerrtye yanhe kwenhe Ngkartenge apurte akwete anetyenhe, Ngkarte alakenhe-anteye Re ikwerenge apurte anetyenhe.

¹⁶ Anwerne Renhe arraty itelareme, akalttye anemele-anteye Rarle anwernenhe mwantye-mwantye-anthurre-ilemele akwetethe arntarnte-arerle-anemele.

Ye, Ngkarte kwenhe akangkentye anthurre aneme. Nhenge anwerne apeke, atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye-arle, mwantye-mwantye-ilerremele kele anwerne apurte akwete-arle Ngkartenge anerlte-anemele, Re anwernekenge apurte akwete anetyenhenge.

¹⁷ Anwerne kwenhe arrpenhe areye mwantye-mwantye-anthurre-ilettyeke. Anwerne apeke alakenhe-arteke mpwarewarremele anwerne anteme Jesus-arteke anemele. Kele arlte ingkernenge nhenge Re anwernenhe Ikwerenge arrekwele ngkernemele tyerrtye ingkirreke akngakelhe-ilettyeke, anwerne Ngkartenge arrekwele tnetyenhe nhenge utnenge atnerre awelhemele.

18 Ye, Ngkartele-arle anwernenhe mwantye-mwantye-ilerlengen, anwerne kwenhe atere-kwenye anetyeke. Anwerne kwenhe Ngkarte-ketye atere-irretyakenhe aneme, anwerne apeke ikwere ahentye anthurre anemele. Kenhe arrpenhe areye-ingarle ikwere-ketye atere aneme. Itne kwenhe awetyakenhe Ngkartele-arle nhenge anwernenhe akwetethe mwantye-mwantye-ilerle-aneme, alakenhe anteme itne atere awelheme alakenhe itirremele, "Arlte urreke nhenge Ngkartele anwernenhe Ikwerenge arrekwele ngkernetyenhe anwernenhe akngaketyenhele anwernenhe anteme atwetyenhe nhenge arne akurne areye anwerne-arle mpwarekenge."

19 Anwerne Ngkarteke akangkemele itirreme, arrpenhe areyeke Christ-arle arratyte itelaremeke Ngkartele-arle kwenhe anwerneke mwantye-mwantye-ilekenge anwernenheke-amparre arntarnte-aremele.

20 Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, nhenge angwenhe apeke angkerlengen, "Ayenge kwenhe Ngkarteke akwetethe ahentye aneme," Re kwenhe arrpenheke ahentye anetyakenhe Ngkarte-kenhe anemeke-arle, re kwenhe urrtiyirremele angkeme. Nhenge angwenhele apeke-arle arrpenhe Ngkarte-kenhe areye mwantye-mwantye-iletakenhe itnenhe arntarnte-aretyakenhele nhenge re renhe areke-arle, nthakenhe-arle-ame re Ngkarteke akangkemele itirreme nhenge Renhe-arle aretyakenhele aneke?

21 Itelareme, Christ-ele-arle anwernenhe alakenhe uterneke, "Nhenge arrantherre apeke mwantye itirreme Ngkarte-akerte, kele arrantherre apeke kwenhe atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe areye arratyte mwantye-mwantye-iletayeke arntarnte-aretyeke-anteye."

5

Nhenge anwerne Jesus arratyte itelaremele, kenhe arrpenhe areyele, apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areye-arle, anwernenhe uyarne akurne-ileme

1 Nhenge anwerne apeke arratyte itelareme Jesus-arle tyerrtye anemeke Ngkartele-arle yerneke anwernenhe itethেকে mpwaretyeke, kele anwerne tyerrtye areye-arle arratyte anthurre-arle aneme anteme Ngkarte-kenhe ampe areye irreke-arle. Kele ingkirreke Ngkarteke ahentye aneme-arle, ampe Ikwerenhe areyeke-arle ahentye aneme-anteye.

2 Anwerne itelareme, anwerne-arle ampe Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke ahentye-anemele, anwerne apeke Ngkarteke ahentye anemele ingkirreke mpwaremele Rarle anwernenhe mpwaretyeke uternekenge.

³ Anwerne apeke Ngkarteke ahentye anthurre aneme, nhenge anwerne-arle angkentye Ikwerenhe aywerrkele awerlte-anemele, imerte mpwarerlte-anemele. Arrantherre apeke alakenhe angkeme-ketye, "Arrangkwe, angkentye nhenhe lterrke anthurre kwenhe anwerne uyarne mpwareme." Kenhe arrangkwe-arle, angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe lterrke anetyakenhe, re kwenhe mwerre itelaretyeke, mwerre mpwaretyeke.

⁴⁻⁵ Nhenge anwerne apeke arratyete itelaremele Jesus-arle Alere Ngkarte-kenhe, anwerne Ngkarte-kenhe altye-irremele, Re anteme anwernenhe lterrke mpwareme, anwerne anteme aywerrkele mpwaretyeke iwenheke-arle Re ahentye anemeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme yanhe areye-arle arne apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenhe areyeke-arle itirremele anwernenhe uyarne akurne-ileme, anwernenhe uyarne untyeme-ileme iwenhe-ketyenge Ngkarte ahentye-anemeke. Ngkarte anwernenhe lterrke anthurre ileme anwerne-arle Jesus arratyete itelaremenge.

Ngkarte Jesus Christ anwerneke imerneme

⁶⁻⁸ Ye, arrantherre itelareme nhenge Jesus Christ-arle apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyemele tyerrtye-irreke, arrantherre itelareme nhenge rarle amangkekenge John-ele renhe kwatyete akwerneke baptise-eme-ilemele. Arrantherre itelareme urreke-arle re nhenge ilweke alhwe ikwerenhe thelhelhemele anwerneke. Anwerne nhenhe itelareme Utmenge Akngerrele-arle anwerneke imernekenge, Re anwernenhe angkentye arratyete-ante ware akaltyele-antherle-aneme. Ye, Utmenge Akngerrele-arlike, kwatyete-arlike alhwele-arlike kwenhe anwernenhe akaltyele-antheke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne itelareme Jesus Christ-arle apetyete anwerne-arteke, tyerrtye-irremele akweke inteke-arle, anwerneke piwelhemele ilweke-arlike. Alakenhe renhe-arteke Ngkarte anwernenhe akaltyele-antheme.

⁹ Nhenge tyerrtyele anwernenhe arne iwenhe apeke renhe akaltyele-anthemele, kele anwerne renhe arratyete itele-arle-areme. Kenhe nhenge Ngkarte anwernenhe arne iwenhe apeke renhe akaltyele-antherlenge anwerne-arle Renhe arratyete itelareme anthurre nhenge iwenhe-arle Ngkarte angkemenge kwenhe arratyete akngerre anthurre-ulkere nhenge iwenhe-arle tyerrtye angkemenge. Ngkarte kwenhe nhenge anwerneke Alere Ikwerenhe imerneke alakenhe angkemele, "Nhenhe kwenhe Alere atyinhe." Anwerne kwenhe renhe arratyete itelaretyeke anthurre.

¹⁰ Kele anteme, angwenhele apeke re Alere Ngkarte-kenhe arraye itelareme, re itelareme-ante ye iwenhe-arle Ngkarte Alere Ikwerenhe-akerte angkemeke. Kenhe angwenhele apeke arraye itelaretyakenhe iwenhe-arle Ngkarte angkemenge, kele re kwenhe angkerle-aneme Ngkarte-arle urtyirremele angkemeke-athene, rarle untyeme-arle-irreme iwenhe-arle Ngkarte angkeme-ketye Alere ikwerenhe-akerte.

¹¹ Nhenhe kwenhe Ngkarte-arle angkeme: "The kwenhe alhileke, arrantherre-arle itethe akwete-ante anetyenhe!" Anwerne kwenhe itethe akwete-ante anetyenhe nhenge anwerne apeke arraye itelareme Alere Ikwerenhe ilwekenge-arle nhenge anwernenhe itetheke mpwaretyeke.

¹² Kele anwerne apeke Alere Ikwerenhe arraye itelareke-arle, anwerne itetheke aneme, nhenge anwerne apeke renhe ikwele-areme kele anwerne itetheke anetyakenhe.

Anwerne itethe akwete-ante aneme

¹³ The pipe nhenhe arrekannerre intelhe-ileme nhenge Jesus-arle Alere Ngkarte-kenhe arraye itelareme areye-arle, arrantherre itelaretyenhe arrantherre-arle itethe akwete-ante anetyenhenge.

¹⁴ Yanhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne Ngkarteke unenge atnerrele angkeme, Re anwernenhe aweme anthurre nhenge anwerne renhe arrayentye apayuthnerlenge nhenge arne iwenheke apeke renhe Rarle ahentye anemeke Renhe akangkemele mpwaretyeke.

¹⁵ Kele imerte anwerne itirretyenhe, "Ye, arraye-arle nhenge anwerne Renhe apayuthnerlenge, Re akwetethe aweme imerte mpwaremele."

¹⁶ Nhenge unte apeke arrpenhe areme Jesus-kenhe aneme-arle akurne mpwaremenge. Areke-arle-iperrele unte kwenhe Ngkarte apayuthnetyeke renhe itetheke mpwaretyeke, renhe itethe akwete-ante atnyenetyenhenge. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhemele akenhe arne akurne anthurre mpwarerlte-aneme itne-arrpe nhenge Ngkarte-ngentyele akngakelhe-ilelhemele akwete-ante anetyeke. Nhenge arrantherre apeke arrpenhe arerlenge akurne anthurre alakenhe-arteke mpwarerlenge, Ngkarte apayuthnetyale renhe nhenge itetheke mpwaretyeke.

¹⁷ Tyerrtye ingkirrekele akurne mpwareme-arle itne Ngkarte-ketye akurne mpwaremele. Kenhe arne arrpenheme akenhe anwerne-arle mpwareme, itne anwernenhe Ngkarte-ketyenge akngakelhe-iletyakenhe akwete-ante anetyeke.

¹⁸ Kele nhenge anwerne itelareme atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe areyele-arle arne akurne akwetethe mpwaretyakenhe aneme. Alere Ikwerenhele kwenhe anwernenhe akwetethe arntarnte-arerle-aneme, anwernenhe akayake-ilemele arrentye Satan-ele anwernenhe rakeketyenge.

¹⁹ Anwerne kwenhe itelareme anwerne-arle Ngkarte-kenhe aneme Re nhenge anwernenhe akwetethe arntarnte-arerle-anemeke akwetethe anwernenhe akayake-ilerle-anemele. Anwerne itelareme-anteye, arrentye Satan-arle pwathe anemeke tyerrtye nhenge areyeke-arle arne apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyeke-ante ware itirrerlte-anemeke.

²⁰ Anwerne kwenhe itelareme Alere Ngkarte-kenhe-arle apmere alkere akertne-ngentyele anwerneke-werne apetyeke, anwerne itelareme-anteye rarle anwernenhe akaltyele-antheke nhenge nthakenhe-arle itelaretyeke Ngkarte-arle arraty anemeke. Kele lyete anteme anwerne Ngkarte arratyenge anyente-irreke-arle, anwerne-arle Jesus Christ Alere Ikwerenhe-kenhe aneme. Jesus Christ kwenhe Ngkarte arraty aneme. Re apele nhenge tyerrtye areye itethe-ileme-arle akwete-ante anetyeke.

²¹ Ye, ampe atyinhe areye, arrpenhemele kwenhe arne arrpe-anenhe mpwareme arne-ngentyele apwerte-ngentyele-arlike itnenhe tnakemele. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe itnekenge apurte-irretyale anetyeke arne nhenge areye tnaketyeke, arne yanhe areye arraty anetyakenhele, urrtiyirrentye ware-arle. Kele itne-ketye arlenge anetyeke, Ngkarte-ante ware akertne tnakaye.

Kele alakenhe ware.

2 John

Pipe arrpenhe John-elarle intelhe-ileke Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke

¹ Arrantherre ingkirrekele ayenge itelareme, tyerrtye areyele ayenge ileme alartetye apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe areyeke, the pipe nhenhe-arle arrekkantherre intelhe-ileme, Ngkarte-kenhe areye-arle tyatye yanhe ikwerele-arle aneme, Ngkartele-arle akngakeke Ikwerenhe areyenge anetyeke. The kwenhe akwetethe arratyte anthurrele arrenhantherrenhe ingkirreke arntarnte-arerle-aneme! Ayenge anyente-ante kwenye, kenhe tyerrtye yanhe areye ingkirreke-arlike, nhenge angkentye arratyte renhe itelarerrirreke-arle Jesus-elarle akaltyele-anthekeke, itne-arle kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele arntarnte-arerlte-aneme.

² Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, angkentye arratyte nhenge arratyte itelareke-arle, anwerne ikwere alknwirretyakenhe anetyenhe. Anwerne renhe akwete-ante arratyte itelarerlte-anemele.

³ Ngkartele-arle, Jesus Christ Alere Ngkarte-kenhele-arle, anwernenhe ingkirreke akwetethe mwantye-mwantye-ilerle-anerretyenhe, anwernenhe arntarnte-arerle-anerremele ratherre-arle anwerneke ahentye anthurre aneme. Anwerne kwenhe akwetethe nhenge utnenge atnerre atnyeneme, mwerre anerlte-anemele anwerne-arle kwenhe Angkentye arratyte ikwere-atherrenhe arratyte itelaremenge.

⁴ Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe atyinhe areye, the aweke-arle akangkemele anemele arrantherre arrpenheme-arle apetyemele atyenge ileke, arrantherre-arle Ngkarteke arratyte anerlte-anemenge. Itne atyenge ileke arrantherre-arle akwete mpwarerlte-aneme nhenge iwenhe-arle Re anwerneke imerneke nthakenhe Re anwerne mpwaretyeke ahentye-aneme.

⁵ Atyewe atyinhe areye, the kwenhe intelhe-ileme arrenhantherrenhe irlpangkelhe-iletyeke iwenhe the arrekkantherre arrekwele ileke-arle. The arrekkantherre iletyeke ayeye rante-rante-akerte, Ngkartele-arle anwerneke arrule anthurre ileke, anwerne arrekweleke-amparre-arle ayeye Ikwerenhe arratyte itelarekenge. Re anwerneke ileke akangkelhe-ilerretyeke arntarnte-arerremele anetyeke.

⁶ Nthakenhe-arle anwerne Ngkarteke arraty-e-arraty-e ahentye anetyenhe? Ngkarteke kwenhe ayeye areye anwer-nenhe antheke arraty-ele apentetye-ke. Anwerne Ngkarteke ahentye-aneme, nhenge anwerne Renhe awemele ar-raty-e apentemele. Alakenhe-arteke arrantherre arrekwele-ngentye-le aweke-arle.

⁷ Nhenge urrtyalthe atningke alherlte-iweke-arle tyer-tye areyenge apmere arrpe-anenhenge. Itne Jesus-akerte urrtiyirremele ilerlte-apemele Rarle akwele tyerrtye ar-raty-e anetyakenhe, itne kwenhe angkeme Rarle akwele tyerrtye arraty-e atnyenetyakenhe aneke. Itne kwenhe angkeme Rarle akwele utnenge ware akwele aneme. Urrtyalthe yanhe areyele tyerrtye areye Jesus-ngentye-le artepe untyemelhe-ileme.

⁸ Itne-ketye arelhewarraye. Itne apeke urrtiyirremele ileme-ketye nhenge arrek-antherre urrtyekele-ilettye-ke! Nhenge arrantherre apeke tyerrtye areye aweme nhenge urrtiyirrentyele angkerleng-e itnenhe apentemele-arlke, ke-le arrantherre apeke aparpe-ileme-ketye iwenhe-arle arrantherre arnterre mpwarerlte-aneke inetye-ke. Arrantherre kwenhe inetyakenhe anetyenhe nhenge iwenhe-arle Ngkarteke arrenhantherrenhe alhileke-arle-iperrele.

⁹ Jesus Christ-ele anwernenhe Angkentye Mwerre akaltye-le-antheke. Nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhele apeke nhenge akngarte-iwetye-ke nhenge iwenhe-arle Jesus-ele anwernenhe akaltye-le-antheke imerte Angkentye Mwerre renhe akurne-ilemele ayeye arrpenhe-werne-atheke akngarte-iwemele, ke-le Ngkarte tyerrtye yanhe ikwerenge apurte anetyakenhele anemere, arrangkwe. Kenhe nhenge tyerrtye-le apeke akwetethe arraty-e itelarerle-aneme Angkentye Mwerre renhe, ke-le Ngkarte-arlke Alere Ikwerenhe-arlke arraty-ele apurte aneme nhenge tyerrtye yanhe ikwerenge.

¹⁰ Tyerrtye arrpenhe apeke arrek-antherre-werne apetyeme-ketye, re apeke arrenhantherrenhe ayeye arrpenhe Jesus-akerte akaltye-le-antheme-ketye. Ayeye Jesus-elarle ilekenge arrpenhe anthurre ulkere. Nhenge tyerrtye alakenhe apeke apetyerleng-e, apmere arrek-antherrenhe-werne akngetyetyale anaye. Renhe ikngwetyale anaye, renhe yernirtaye.

¹¹ Ayenge kwenhe alakenhe angkeme, tyerrtye yanhe-arteke-arle urrtiyirrentye ilentye akngerre, itne Ngkarteke warrke-irretyakenhele. Nhenge arrantherre apeke itnekele-arleng-e aneme, arrantherre itne-arteke-arle akurne ane-

tyenhenge.

¹² Arne arrpenhe atningke kwenhe tharle arrekantherre iletaye ahentye aneme, the itnenhe pipe-ke intelhe-iletayakenhe alakenhe nhenhe re-arteke. Ayenge kwenhe arrekantherre-werne apetyetyeke ahentye aneme, anwerne apurte anemele angkerretyenhenge. Yanhe ikwere-iperrele anteme, anwerne akangkemele anthurre anetyenhe.

¹³ Kenhe Jesus-kenhe arrpenhe areye, Ngkartele akngakeke areye-arle, itne arrekantherre tyatye ikwerele-arle itirrerlte-aneme.

Ye, kele yanhe ingkirreke ware.

3 John

Nhenhe pipe ingkernenye John-elarle intelhe-ileke Jesus-kenhe areyeke

¹ Arrantherre ingkirrekele ayenge itelareme, tyerrtye areyele ayenge ileme alartetye apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe areyeke, the pipe nhenhe-arle ngkwenge Gaius-eke intelhe-ileme. Unte kwenhe atyewe atyinhe. Ayenge kwenhe ngkwenge akwetethe akangkemele itirrerle-aneme.

² Atyewe atyinhe, the itelareme unte-arle utnenge atnerre anthurre-akerte, apurte Ngkartenge aneme. Kele the Ngkarte akwetethe apayuthnerle-aneme ngkwenge nhenge Re ngenhe mwerre arntarnte-aretyenhenge anthurre, unte anetyenhenge mwerre anthurre rlkerte-irretyakenhe anetyenhenge.

³ Nhenge Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenheme apmere nhenhe-werne apetyeme, itne atyenge ileke unte-arle kwenhe angkentye arraty Ngkarte-kenhe apenteke anthurre arraty aneme-anteye Ngkarteke, akwetethe mpwarerle-anemele nhenge iwenhe ikwere-arle Re ahentye-anemeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge ngkwenge akangkeme anthurre Ngkarte akertne tnakeme ngkwenge.

⁴ Ayenge kwenhe akangkentye anthurre ileme nhenge tyerrtye areyele aweke-arle iwenhe renhe-arle the itnenhe Jesus-akerte akaltyele-anthekeke. Itne Jesus-eke atyewe-irreke, impene-impene anthurrele angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awerlte-aneme, renhe aywerrkele mpwaremele. Itne kwenhe ampe areye-arteke atyenge aneme.

Gaius tnakeme

⁵ Gaius, atyewe atyinhe, tyerrtye areyele kwenhe atyenge ileke unte-arle arne atningke mpwarekeke Jesus-kenhe areye arntarnte-aretyeke, yanhe areye nhenge apmere arrpenenhe-werne untherlte-apeme Angkentye Mwerre ilerlte-apemele. Unte kwenhe arrpenhe areye-arlike arntarntareme unte-arle itneke akutne-arle. Nhenhele atyenge imerneke unte-arle apententye arraty-arle Christ-kenhe.

⁶ Yanhe areye apetyeke-arle, itne atyenge apetyemele ileke arrpenhe areyele-arlike unte-arle itneke akangkemele anthurre aneke. Nhenge itne apmere ngkwinhenge arnpenhemele, apmere arrpenhe-werne alhetyeke, unte itnenhe arne ingkirreke anthetyeke itne-arle ahentye anekeke,

Ngkarte anteme nhenheke akangkemele anthurre anetyenhenge unte apeke alakenhe mpwaretyeke.

⁷ Ngkarte-kenhe yanhe areye imperlte-alheke apmere arrpenhe-werne untheke-arle iperre tyerrtye arrpenhe areye Jesus-akerte akaltyele-antherlte-apetyeke, nhenge tyerrtye areyeke Ikwere-arle akutne anemeke. Itne tyerrtye yanhe areye apayuthnetyakenhe apwerte ngkweltyeke apeke merneke apeke.

⁸ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne warrkene nhenhe areyeke apwerte ngkweltye antherlte-anetyeke. Anwerne apeke itnekenge apmere arrpenhe areye-werne alhetyakenhe, tyerrtye areyeke angkentye arratyete Jesus-akerte akaltyele-antherlte-apetyeke. Kele mwerre-arle. Urreke itne alhetyenhenge anwerne kwenhe itnenhe anthetyeke arne iwenhe ikwere apeke-arle itne ahentye anemeke.

⁹ Arrekwele kwenhe the pipe akweke yerneke Jesus-kenhe areye apmere arrekantherrenhe-werne, itnenhe apayuthneme warrkene Jesus-kenhe areye arntarnte-aretyeke yanhe ikwerele anemenge. Kenhe artwe yanhe Diotrephes, re kwenhe awetyakenhe nhenge iwenhe-arle ayenge angkemeke, rarle kwenhe alartetye arrekantherre anetyeke ahentye-aneme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme re anwenenhe alartetye areye iletakenhe.

¹⁰ Urreke ayenge apmere arrekantherrenhe-werne apetyetyenhe, the kwenhe arrekantherre Diotrephes-akerte arratyete iletienhe nhenge arrantherre apurte-irrerlenghe. Re kwenhe akwetethe urrtiyirremele, anwernenhe ilpernemele angkemele, anwerne akwele arne akurne akngerre mpwaremunge. Kele rarle akenhe arne akurne anthurre mpwareme, anwerne-kenhe-nge akurne anthurre-ulkere. Nhenge warrkene arrpenhe Jesus-kenhe areye apmere arrekantherrenhe-werne alhemele, arrenhantherrenhe aretyeke Jesus-akerte angketyeke, re itnenhe mwerrele ikngwetyakenhe, itnenhe arntarnte-aretyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Re arrpenhe areye ayakeme, itnenhe arntarnte-areketye. Re kwenhe itnenhe tyatyetye-nge aywepeme.

¹¹ Atyewe atyinhe, angwaretyale anaye tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele akurne mpwarerlte-anemenge. Nhenge arrpenhe areye-arteke anetyeke akwetethele-arle arne mwerre mpwarerlte-aneme. Angwenhe apeke-arle iwerre arratyete aneme, re kwenhe ampe Ngkarte-kenhe. Kenhe tyerrtye akurne aneme-arle Ngkarte-ngentye untyeme-irreke-arle, re kwenhe Ngkarteke akutne.

¹² Kenhe tyerrtye ingkirreke Demetrius-eke akangkeme, rarle arratyentye anerlenge. Anwerne-inpe artwe yanheke akangkeme, anwerne-arle renhe areke-arle. Arrantherre anwernenhe itele anthurre areme, anwerne urrtiyirretyakenhe, akwetethe arratye angkerlte-anemele.

¹³ Arne arrpenhe atningke kwenhe tharle arrekanttherre iletayeke ahentye aneme, the kwenhe itnenhe pipe nhenheke-arteke intelhe-iletakenhe.

¹⁴ Ayenge ahentye aneme arrekanttherre-werne aretyeke apetyetyeke nhenge anwerne apurte anemele angkerre-tyenhenge.

¹⁵ Kenhe apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe areye nhenhele aneme, Ngkartele akngakeke areye-arle, itne ngkwenge akangkemele itirrerlte-aneme. Kele anwerne-inpe arrekanttherre anyenteke-anyente akwetethe akangkemele itirrerlte-aneme.

Yewe, kele yanhe ingkirreke ware.

Jude Ayeye nhenhe Jude-larle arrule anthurre intelhe-ileke

Jude-le ayeye nhenhe renhe intelhe-ileke atyewe Jesus-kenhe ingkirrekeke

¹ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe atyinhe areye, ayenge Jude, Jesus Christ-eke warrke-irreme. Kenhe James akenhe kake akngerrepate atyinhe-arle. The ayeye nhenhe arrekanttherre intelhe-ileme Ngkartele-arle akngakeke areyeke. Re arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke nhenge arrantherre Ikwere-ante ware anetyenhenge. Ngkarte anwerne-kenhe arrekanttherre ahentye anthurre aneme, nhenge Jesus Christ-ele arrenhantherrenhe akayake-ileme.

² Ayenge Ngkarteke arrekanttherre angkeme, arrantherre akwetethe itelarerrirretyeke Ngkartele-arle arrenhantherrenhe mwantye-mwantyele atnyenerle-aneme Rarle arrekanttherre ahentye anthurre anerle-anemele. Arrantherre anteme utnenge atnerre atnyeneme.

Jude-le anteme atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye alkngarre-ileme arrpenhe yanhe areye-ketye angkentye akurne-arle Jesus-akerte ilemeke

³ Atyewe atyinhe areye, pipe nhenhenge tharle ayeye arrpenhe intelhe-ilettyeke aneke nhenge nthakenhe-arle Ngkartele anwernenhe ilweketyenge itetheke mpwareke nhenge anwerne Ikwerenge anteme akwete-ante anetyenhenge, kenhe arrangkwe kwenhe. Ayenge akurrkng akngarte-iwelheke ayeye arrpenhe nhenhe-tetye anteme intelhe-ilettyeke ahentye anemele, nhenge yanhe ipenhele arrantherre akwete anteme Renhe arratyentye apentetyenhenge. Kele imerte arrantherre arrpenhe areyeke Jesus Christ-akerte ayeye arratyentye ilettyenhenge.

⁴ Iwenheke anteme alakenhe? Kele, the arrekanttherre ileme. Tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-arle inmeleme ware apetyeke anwernenge anyente-irremele tyatye anwerne-kenhe arrpenheme areyenge, itne anteme arrpenhe areyeke ayeye arrpenhe anteme ileme, ayeye akurne anteme. Itne ayeye nhenhe tyerrtye areyeke ilerlte-apeme, "Ngkarte anwerneke ahele-irretyakenhe-arle. Re anwernenhe mwantye-mwantye-ileme-ante ware. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, kele anwerne anewe arrpenhe areyenge akwenpele inteye!" Nhenge itne apeke alakenhe angkemele

itne Jesus ipmentye-iwemele. Arrule-ulkere anwerne itirreke nhenge itne-arle akwele Jesus-kenhe anemeke-athene, kenhe arrangkwe-arle. Nhenge arrule anthurre tyerrtye angwenhele apeke intelhe-ileke nhenge urreke-arle Ngkartele tyerrtye yanhe areye atwetyenhe, itnarle Ikwere arratyentye anetyakenhe-arle anekenge.

⁵ Kele mwerre-arle, arrantherre ayeye nhenhe areye kele itelareme. Nhenge the ayeye nhenge areye awethe iletienhe arrantherre itneke akwete itirrerlte-anetyeke. Arrule anthurre Ngkartele Israel-arenyeke-artweye areye Itethe-ileke-arle, itnenhe apmere Egypt-ngentyele arratelhe-ilemele. Re itnenhe akngetyeke ikwere iperrele Re itnekenge arrpenheme irrerlkng atweke itne-arle Renhe arraty itelaretyakenhenge.

⁶ Kele nhenge alakenhe anteme alkere-arenye areyeke itirrewarraye. Ngkartele itnenhe warrke mpwaretyeke antheke. Kenhe itne arrpenheme akenhe irntwarre-akerle-irreke, itne alartetye irreyeke ahentye anemele. Itne Renhe ipmentye-iweke. Itne warrke yanhe impeke Rarle itnenhe antheke-arle. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele itnenhe ltterke-ilemele ayerneke itnenhe iperte urrperle akngerreke-arleke iwemele nthenhele-arle arlte-kwenye aneme. Re itnenhe ingwemerte ikwerele atnyeneme urrekeke-atwetye nhenge Re itnenhe Ikwerenge arrekwele ngkernemele ilpernemele anteme.

⁷ Nhenhe ipenheke anteme tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke awethe itirretyeke nhenge apmere atherrele anerrirret-yarte, apmere Sodom uthene Gomorrah uthenele, tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke-arle apmere arrpenhe areye itwele anerrirretyartenge. Tyerrtye yanhe-arenye areye aken-gentye inerretyarte, nhenge artwe areye arelhe areyenge, itne akurnentye inteke apurte, artwe areye inteke artwe arrpenhe areyenge nhenge anewarte atherre-arteke. Kenhe arelhe areye alakenhe anteme-arle anetyarte, arelhe areye inteke apurte arelhe arrpenhe areyenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele itnenhe ure alkngenthele alkere-ngentyele atweke. Re itnenhe atweke nhenge anwerne akaltye anetyenhenge itirremele anemele nthakenhe-arle-irrekenge itneke. Angwenhele apeke Ngkarte awetyakenhe Ikwerenge akngakelhe-ilelheme, Re itnenhe iweme ure akngerreke akwetethe-arle amperle-anemeke.

⁸ Tyerrtye akurne yanhe areye tyatye arrekatherrenhe ikwerele aneme, Ngkarte awetyakenhele iwerre Ikwerenhe arratyentye apentetyakenhe akwete, arrangkwe-arle. Itne Renhe ipmentye-iweme Alartetye itnekenhe-ketye. Itne-

inpe tyerrtye itnekenhe-arrpe akurne-ilelheme, nhenge artwe areye artwe arrpenhe areyenge interreme. Nhenhe anteme akwele itne angkeme, “Ngkarteale anwernenhe altyerrengenge ileke nhenge anwerne akwele akurne akwete akwele mpwarerlte-anetyeke.” Alakenhe arratye anetyakenhe-arle. Itne-inpe alkere-arenye Ngkarte-kenhe akengentye angkeme.

⁹ Awerrirraye, ayeye Moses-akerteke itirrewarraye arrule anthurre-arle anetyarte. Nhenge re ilwemele, alkere-arenye alartetye Michael-ele atyalangke ikwerenhe akngetyeke ahentye aneke renhe iperteke artetyeke. Kenhe arrentye Satan-ele-inpe atyalangke renhe inetyeke ahentye aneke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ratherre ahele-ahele aker-reke. Kenhe Michael arrentye ikwere ahele anthurre irretyakenhe aneke, renhe angkentye akurne angkemele iltetyakenhele. Alakenhe ware anteme re arrentye Satan-eke angkeke, “The Alartetye Ngkarte apayuthneme nhenge Re-ante ngenhe akurne akeme iltetyeke.”

¹⁰ Kenhe tyerrtye yanhe areye tyatye arrekatherrenhele-arle anemeke, itne akwetethe akengentye angkemele. Nhenge itne apeke angkentye uyarne itelaremele itne anteme angkentye yanheke akengentye angkeme. Itne akur-knge akngwelye-artekele untherlte-apeme iwenhe apeke renhe areye akwenpele mpwarerlte-anemele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme akurne mpwareke-arle iperrengenge itne ilwetyenhenge.

¹¹ Ngkarteale akurne yanhe areye arnterre anthurre atwetyenhe itne-arle akurne mpwaremenge artwe nhenge Cain-ele-arteke. Arrule anthurre-arle re ingkerte-ingkerte-irreke atyeyikweke renhe atweke ilwetyeke-ante. Itne-inpe artwe arrpenhe Balaam-arteke arrule anthurre-arle aneke. Arrantherre itelareme, apwerte ngkweltyeke inetyeke-arle, re tyerrtye areye uterneke Ngkarte awetyale anetyeke Renhe ipmentye-iwetyeke anteme. Ye, Ngkarteale tyerrtye akurne nhenhe areye tyatye arrekatherrenhe ikwerele uyerrelhe-iletynhe itnenhe atwemele. Itne Ngkarte-ketye akurnentye anerlte-aneme artwe akurne arrpenhe nhenge Korah-arteke. Arrule anthurre artwe yanhele Moses awetyakenhe aneke nhenge rarle tyerrtye areye apmere ahurratyele arrekwele-irremeke. Kenhe Ngkarteale akenhe renhe atweke ilwetyeke-ante.

¹² Tyerrtye yanhe areyele-arle akwetethe akurne mpwarerlte-aneme nhenge itne arrekatherrenge apurte-irremele. Itnarle altywere akngerre-apenhe ahelhele-arteke nhenge tyerrtyele-arle aretyakenhe nhenge itne

ingwemertele alherlenge. Nhenge arrantherre Jesus-kenhe areye merne arlkwetyeke apurte-irreme Jesus itelaretyeke, kenhe arrpenhe yanhe areyele akenhe apure-kwenyele ankeye akngerrele arlkweme. Itne angkulye akantyere-arteke alkerenge arratemele rlkele itnenhe ankerte-iweme, kwatye-arlke akweke ware urntetyakenhenge. Arrantherre kwatye uye areme. Tyerrtye areyele itnenhe apwerte ngkweltyeke apayuthneme merneke-arlke, kenhe itne akenhe itnenhe anthetyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Itne-arle arne akenge-arteke merne annge-kwenye-arle. Tyerrtye areyele arne areye-arteke ahelhenge tyerremer artekerre-inpe itnenhe iwemele. Tyerrtye akurne yanhe areyele-arteke Akngeye awetyakenhe, arrpenhe areye lterrke-iletyakenhe itne Renhe awetyenhenge.

¹³ Tyerrtye akurne yanhe areyele arne ingkirreke anthurre akurne-ileme, itne akurne areye-ante ware mpwarerlte-anemele. Itne akurne anthurre nhenge rlke akngerre-arteke nhengele arne areye irrarnpelhe-ileme. Ingwele anwerne kwerralye areme nhenge anwerne akaltye iwerre ikwerele alhetyenhenge. Tyerrtye yanhe areye kwerralye-arteke anetyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Anwerne tyerrtye akurne yanhe areye uyarne apayuthneme nhenge anwernenhe akaltyele-anthetyeke iwerre arratyentye alhetyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele itneke iperte urrperle akngerre-apenhe mpwareke. Re anteme tyerrtye yanhe ingkerrenyeke anthurre iperte yanheke-arlenge arrernetyenhe Ikwere-ketye akwete-ante.

¹⁴ Awethame, akwerrke Adam-eke-artweye Enoch-arle arrule anthurre tyerrtye yanhe areye-akerte arratyentye angketyame alakenhe, "Jesus-arle alkere-arenye Ngkartekenhe atningke anthurre-akerte apetyetyenhe.

¹⁵ Re tyerrtye ingkirreke court-enge ngkernetyenhe. Itnenhe court-enge ngkerneke-arle iperre Re akengentye mpwareke-arle areye ilpernetyenhe. Re itnenhe atweme ilwetyeke-ante itne-arle akurne mpwarerlenge, itne-arle akengentye anthurre angkemenge Ngkarte-akerte."

¹⁶ Ye, alakenhe arratye anthurre-arle. Tyerrtye yanhe areye akwetethe Ngkarte-ketye akengentye angkeme. Iwenhe apeke renhe Ngkartele mpwarerlenge itne akangkentye anetyakenhe. Itne akwetethe iwerre akurnentyeke itirreme, akurne areye mpwaremele anteye. Itne anteme akwetethe tnakelheme. Itne anteme tyerrtye arrpenhe areye akwetethe amantye-akeme nhenge itneke urrtyrirremele, itne anteme itnekenge inetyeke arne iwenhe apeke ikwere itne ahentye anemele.

17 Kenhe atyewe Jesus-kenhe atyinhe areye, ayeye akngerre nhengeke itirremele anetyeke, ayeye ilantheke-arle Christ-kenhe areyele-arle arrekatherre arrule anthurre ilekeke.

18 Ayeye nhenhe-arle itne arrekatherre ileke, "Urreke Jesus apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyalpetyenhenge, tyerrtye atningkele ayeye arraty Ikwerenhe atherrelhe-iletienhe ikwere akengentye angkemele. Itne iwenhe apeke akurne renhe areye akwete mpwarerlte-anetyenhe ahentye aneme, nhenge Ngkarteke itirretyakenhe."

19 Nhenge itne anyelknge-anyelkngele ayeye iletienhe Jesus-kenhe areye akalkelhe-ilemele. Nhenge Utmenge Akngerre atnyenetyakenhe utmenge itnekenhele-arlenge, itne mpwaretyeke iwenhe apeke renhe akurrknge-arrpele itneke ilekenge.

20 Kenhe atyewe atyinhe areye, ayeye Jesus-akerte akwete angkerraye nhenge arrantherre alkngrwirreme-ketye. Atnerre-ilerraye nhenge arrantherre Renhe arratyentyele akwete apentetyeke. Urreke arrantherre Ngkarteke angketyenhenge, Utmenge Akngerre apayuthnaye arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-anthetyeke nthakenhe-arle Ngkarteke angketyeke. Kele imerte, arrantherre Ngkarteke angketyenhenge.

21 Ngkartele kwenhe Ikwerenhe areye mwantyele arntarnte-areme. Re itneke ahentye aneme Ikwere arratyentye anetyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre kwenhe Ikwere arratyentye anetyeke, untyeme-irretyakenhe. Anwerne itelareme nhenge Jesus-elarle anwernenhe mwantye-mwantye-ilerle-aneme. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe Ikwere atnerrele akarelhetyeke. Nhenge anwerne ingkirreke apeke alakenhe mpwareme, kele anwerne Ikwerenge itethe akwete-ante anetyeke.

22 Kenhe atyewe Jesus-kenhe arrpenhemele ayeye arrpenenhe aweme. Itne apatemele ayeye iwenhe arratyentye apeke akurnentye apeke. Itne apatemele ayeye iwenhe apentetyeke. Kele mwerre-arle. Tyerrtye yanhe areyeke mwerre anaye itneke mwantye-mwantye angkemele anaye, itnenhe mwantyele arraty-ilemele.

23 Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele ayeye awemele nhenge akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe akurne areyele-arle ilemeke. Itneke iparrpe angkaye itnenhe arraty-iletienhe. Arrantherre itelareme nhenge angwenhele apeke arrpenhe iparrpe arntwirrkeme ureke itnyeketye. Alakenhe renhe-arteke. Nhenge arrpenhe areyele akurne anthurre mpwarerlenge itnenhe mwantye-mwantye-ilaye itnenhe alkngrarre-ilemele. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe arelhe-

warraye, akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe akurne areyele arrenhantherrenhe untyeme-ileketye Jesus-ketyenge. Itne mantere aternnge areye-arteke. Nhenge tyerrtye apeke mantere mwerre-akerte irrpeme-arle, re apeke ahelheke anteme atnyemele, kenhe mantere ikwerenhe aternnge-arle-irrerleng. Akurne mpwarenty areye-ketye ameke-ameke-araye. Arelhewarraye!

Anwerne Ngkarte tnakewarreye, Rarle mwerre anthurre anerleng

²⁴⁻²⁵ Anwerne Ngkarte utyernemele tnakeye! Re rlterrke anthurre-arle aneme. Utnenge Akngerre Ikwerenhele Re-ante ware arrenhantherrenhe arntarntearemele atnyeketye. Re anyentele arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke-arle nhenge arrenhantherrenhe arraty iletynhenge, Ikwerenge arrekwelele ngkernemele apure-kwenye-arle nhenge arrantherre akangkemele anthurre anetyenhenge. Re kwenhe arratyenty anyente-ante-arle Ngkarte aneme. Rarle anwernenhe itetheke mpwareke nhenge Re Jesus Christ Alartetye anwerne-kenhe ahelhe nhenhe-werne yernemele anwerneke ilwetyeke. Ngkarte kwenhe ingkirreke anthurreke Alartetye, ingkirrekeke ahelhe nhenhe ikwerele, ingkirrekeke alkere ikwerele, tyerrtye ingkirrekeke apmere arrpe-anenhele. Re Alartetye akwetethe anetyarte, Re Alartetye akwete-ante anetyenhele. Anwerne Renhe utyernemele tnakewarreye, impetyakenhe-arle!

Kele mwerre-arle.

Revelation Angkentye Jesus-elarle John-eke imerneke

*Ayeye nhenhele ileme nthakenhe-arle-irretyenhe apmere
ahelhe nhenhenge*

¹ Ayenge John arritnye aneme, ayenge Jesus Christ-eke warrke-irreme. Pipe nhenhele ileme angkentye nhenge Ngkartele-arle Jesus Christ-eke imerneke. Ngkartele ikwere imerneke nhenge yanhe-ngentyele re warrkene ikwerenhe areye iletynhenge arne areye lyete ware nthakenhe-arle-irretyenhe. Christ-ele alkere-arenye ikwerenhe yerneke atyenge-werne apetyetyeke arne yanhe areye atyenge imer-netyenhenge.

² Alkere-arenye yanhele arne ingkirreke anthurre atyenge imerneke. Lyete anteme the pipe-ke intelhe-ileme arne ingkirreke tharle areke aweke-arle anteye. Nhenhe kwenhe ayeye arratyed anthurre Ngkarte-kenhe aneke Jesus-elarle alkere-arenyeke imerneke.

³ Kenhe Ngkarte kwenhe akangkemele aneme nhenge tyerrtye areyele angkentye nhenhe renhe aharlperre read-eme-ilerlenge. Ngkarte atnerte akangkemele anthurre-arlike aneme nhenge tyerrtye areyele angkentye nhenhe renhe ay-werrkele awerlenge mpwaremele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre ingkirrekele kwenhe angkentye nhenhe renhe read-eme-ilettyeke, mwantyele awemele, aywerrkele mpwaremele arne nhenhe areye-arle kwenhe, nhenge Jesus-elarle atyenge imerneke, lyete ware anetyenhenge.

⁴ Ye, the kwenhe lyete pipe nhenhe arrekantherre-werne yerneme nhenge Ngkarte-arle arratyed itelaremeke nhenge apmere yanhe-arle anemeke Asia-ele, apmere 7-elarle anemeke, pipe arrekantherrenhe-arrpe-kenhele apurte-irrerlte-anemele Ngkarte akertne utyernerlte-anetyeke tnakemele.

Ngkarte kwenhe itethe akwete-ante-arle anerle-aneme. Urreke arne ingkirreke anthurre anetyenhenge, Re kwenhe itethe aneke. Arlte lyete anteme re itethe akwete aneme, Re itethe akwete-ante anetyenhe. The kwenhe Renhe apayuthneme arrenhantherrenhe mwantye-mwantye-ilettyeke, nhenge yanhe-ngentyele arrantherre apurte akwete mwerre anetyenhenge. The kwenhe utnenge 7-pele yanhe areye-inpe apayuthneme akwetethe-arle Ngkartenge arrekwele tnerlte-anemeke, itne Renhe

apayuthnetyenhenge, arrenhantherrenhe mwantye-mwantye-iletyeke anteye.

⁵ Kele the Jesus Christ apayuthneme arrenhantherrenhe mwantye-mwantye-iletyeke anteye, nhenge yanhe ngentyele arrantherre apurte mwerre anetyenhenge. Re apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyemele ayeye arratye Ngkarte-akerte akwetethe iletyarte, ikwere-iperrele anteme re ilweke. Ngkartele anteme Renhe itethe akemelhe-ilirtneke nhenge irrerlkng-arle inteke-iperrele. Kele arlite lyete anteme re alartetye anthurre irreke-arle alartetye arpenhe ingkirreke anthurreke apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle anemeke. Re kwenhe arrekwele-ipenhe aneme Ngkartele-arle itethe akemelhe-ilirtneke apmere ahelhe nhenhele. Urreke anwerne anteme itethe-irrirtnetyenhe nhenge ilweke-arle-iperre.

Anwerne kwenhe Jesus Christ akertne utyernerlte-aneme tnakewarremele. Re kwenhe anwerneke ahentye anthurre aneme. Re anwernenhe mwantyele arntarnte-areme nhenge Ngkartele anwernenhe atweme-ketye arne akurne areye-arle anwerne mpwarekenge. Re kwenhe yanhe renhe mpwareke alhwe ikwerenhe-arrpe thelelhomele nhenge re ilweke nhenge arne arntarlweke-arlenge arlpere anemele.

⁶ Re kwenhe anwerne-kenhe alartetye irreke-arle, re angkemele anteye anwerne kwertengerle ikwerenhe areye anetyeke Ngkarte utyernemele tnaketyeke Akngeye-arle Jesus-kenhe anemeke. Kele, anwerne renhe akwete akertne utyernerlte-anemele tnakewarreye, rarle kwenhe anwerneke alartetye akwete-ante anetyenhenge! Yanhe arratye-arle aneme!

⁷ Awerrirraye! Jesus kwenhe urreke angkulyele-arlenge apetye-alpetyenhe, tyerrtye ingkirrekele renhe aretyenhenge, nhenge yanhe areyele-arlike renhe-arle nternekeke renhe-arle arne arntarlweke-arlike arlpere arrernekeke. Nhenge tyerrtye ingkirrekele apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle renhe aremele imerte atere arrangkemele itne-arle ikwere-ketye alhule-iwekenge, re-anteme itnenhe arrilettyenhenge. Nhenhe kwenhe arratye aneme. Alakenhe re kwenhe anetyenhe.

⁸ Ngkarte kwenhe anwerneke alakenhe angkeme, "Ayenge kwenhe arrekwelenye anthurre aneme, Ayenge-inpe kwenhe ingkernenye anthurre-arle. Arne anetyakenhenge-urrke, Ayenge kwenhe itethe aneke, arlite lyete anteme ayenge itethe akwete aneme. Urreke apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arlike alkere-arlike kwenhe uyerrettyenhe, Ayenge anteme itethe akwete anetyenhe. Ayenge kwenhe

Alartetye aneme, arne ingkirrekeke Alartetye anthurre."

John-ele Jesus ahirre-ahirre areme

⁹ Ayenge kwenhe John, kake akngerrepate arrekatherrenhe, ayenge kwenhe warrkene Ngkarte-kenhe aneme arrantherre-arteke. Ngkarte kwenhe anwerne ingkirrekeke alartetye aneme. Arrpenhe areyele ayenge arlkarentye-ileme, arrenhantherrenhe arlkarentye-ileme-arteke anwerne-arle Jesus arrayte itelarerlengen. Yanhe akenhe mwerre-arle aneme. Anwerne kwenhe Jesus arrayte akwete itelarerlte-aneme renhe akwetethe apenterlte-anemele, nhenge untyeme-irretyakenhele, rarle kwenhe anwernenhe lterre-ilerlengen. Ayenge kwenhe unthetyarte ayeye mwerre Jesus-akerte ilerle-apemele. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme itne ayenge arntwirrekeke apmere Patmos nhenhe-werne yernemele. Apmere akweke nhenhe kwatye alaye mpwepele, jail-le-arteke anteme aneme.

¹⁰ Arrule ulkere-arle, arlte Apurkele ayenge anetyame Ngkarteke angkerle-anemele. Re Utmenge Akngerre Ikwerenhe atyenge-werne yerneke, Utmenge Akngerre atyenge-arleke irrepeke. The aweke tyertrye angwenhe apeke re ingkerne-ngentyele atyenge angkerlengen. Re kwenhe atyenge arnterre anthurre angketyame, angkentye akngerre nhenge trumpet-arteke.

¹¹ Re kwenhe atyenge angkeke, "John-aye! The kwenhe ngkwenge arne atningke anthurre imernetyenhe. Pipe inaye, ikwereke-arleke intelhe-ilaye arne ingkirreke unte-arle areme awemele anteye. Kele imerte pipe renhe apmere 7-pele yanhe areye-werne yernemele, atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye-werne, yanhele-arle anerlte-anemeke. Ephesus-arenhe areye-werne renhe yernaye, Smyrna-arenhe areye-werne, Pergamum-arenhe areye-werne, Thyatira-arenhe areye-werne, Sardis-arenhe areye-werne, Philadelphia-arenhe areye-werne, Laodicea-arenhe areye-werne-arleke. Pipe nhenhe itneke ingkirreke-werne yernaye." Alakenhe rarle re atyenge angkeke.

¹² The renhe aweke-arle-iperre arerle-alhemele, renhe aretyeke ahentye anemele, angwenhe apeke-arle atyenge alakenhe angkekenge. Akngarte-iwelheke-arle the areke arne 7-pele gold-engentyele-arle mpwarekenge alepe-arle atnyenetyeke yanhe ikweringe tnerlte-anerlengen.

¹³ Kenhe itnekenge-arleke akenhe artwe tnetyame re alkere-arenhe-kenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle alknirreke. Re kwenhe mantere arlpentye akngerreke-arle

irrpeke nhenge ingke ikwerenhe-werne-atheke, arne belt-le-arteke arerre ayernerle-alheke gold-engentyele-arle mpwarekeke.

¹⁴ Alte ikwerenhe imparrkeme anthurre angkulye mperlkere-arteke alkngge ikwerenhe ure alkngenthele ampeme-arteke nhenge amparrkemele.

¹⁵ Ingke ikwerenhe imparrkemele arlenngge-arteke. The angkentye ikwerenhe aweke, nhenge kwatye urewe-arle aywerre akngerre-irremeke-arteke.

¹⁶ Iltye akwe-arratyale re kwerralye 7-pele arntwirrketyame. Arrakerte ikwerenhenge akenhe arrateke alyweke arlpentye akngerre-arteke-arle nhenge itere atherre-anteye arrirlpe anthurre. Inngerre imparrkeme anthurre, nhenge alernnge arlte mpwepele ampeme-arteke.

¹⁷ The renhe areke-iperrele, ayenge atnyetye-alpeke ingke ikwerenheke-arleke, ayenge uyarne anthurre akngelheme apeke, angkeme apeke, nhenge ilweke-arle anthurre-arteke ayenge aneke. Re akenhe iltye akwe-arratyale ayenge anpeke imerte angkemele, "Atere-irretyale anaye, arratyale akwete itelarerle-anaye. Ayenge kwenhe arrekwele-ipenhe anthurre aneme, arne anetyakenhenge-urrke, ayenge-arle itethe akwete-arle aneke, ayenge ingkernenye anthurre aneme anteye, nhenge arne ingkirreke anthurre uyer-rerlengge ayenge akenhe itethe akwete-ante anetyenhe alak-enhe re akwete.

¹⁸ Ayenge kwenhe akwete-ante anerle-aneme. Ayenge ilweke, lyete akenhe ayenge itethe akwete-ante aneme nhenge awethe ilwetyakenhele. Ayenge kwenhe Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe-akerte, the kwenhe nhenge ilweke-arle ar-eyeye itethe akemelhe-ilirtnentye akngerre. Yanhe-ngentyele anteme itne itethe akwete-ante anetyenhenge. Kenhe arrpenhe areye akenhe the impetyenhe itne tyerrtye ir-rerlknge areyenge anerlte-anetyenhe.

¹⁹ "Ye John, unte pipe-ke-arleke intelhe-ilaye iwenhe-arle unte lyete awemeke, aremeke anteye. Intelhe-ilaye ingkir-reke anthurre the ngkwenge imerneme. Ingkerreke intelhe-ilaye the kwenhe ngkwenge imerneme arlte lyete anthurre nthakenhe-arle-irremeke, ingkirreke-arlike the ngkwenge imernemeke, arlte urreke-arle anetyenhenge.

²⁰ Lyete anthurre anteme unte areme kwerralye 7-pele nhenhe areye iltye akwe-arratyale atyinhenge-arlengge, unte kwenhe areme arne arlpentye 7-pele nhenhe areye-arlike gold-engentyele mpwareke-arle alkngenthe akertne-arle atnyenemenge. Arne nhenhe areyele kwenhe alak-enhe akaltyele-anthemele: kwerralye 7-pele kwenhe alkere-

arenye 7-pele atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe areye-arle arntarnte-aremeke, apmere 7-pele ikwere-arle anemeke. Kenhe alknngenthe arntwirrkentye akngerre tyatye-arenye areye aneme apmere 7-pele yanhe areyenge-arle anerlte-anemeke." Alakenhe kwenhe Jesus atyenge angketyame.

2

Angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe tyerrtye areyeke apmere Ephesus-elarle anemeke

¹ Kele Jesus atyenge awethe-anteye alakenhe angkeke, "Ayenge awaye! Angkentye nhenhe alkere-arenyeke intelhe-ilaye atyewe atyinhe areye-arle arntarnte-aremeke apmere Ephesus-elarle anemeke. 'Ayenge arrekanttherre angkeme: The kwenhe kwerralye 7-pele iltye akwe-arratyale atnyeneme, ayenge arne arlpentye 7-peleke-arlange untheme alknngenthe areye-arle akertne atnyenemeke.

² Ayenge kwenhe arrekanttherre akaltye aneme. Arranttherre kwenhe atyenge arnterre warrke-irreme, arranttherre ayenge akwetethe arratyale itelarerlte-anemele. Arranttherre kwenhe arne arratyale mpwarerlte-aneme artwe arrpenhe areyenge anyente-irretyakenhele nhenge itne arne akurne areye mpwarerleng. Arrpenhe areye kwenhe apale angkeme, "Christ-ele kwenhe ayenge akngakeke yernemele." Arranttherre akenhe itnenhe mwantyele awemeke-amparre, kele arranttherre anteme itelareke itne-arle urrtirremele angketyamenge.

³ Ye, ayenge kwenhe akaltye-anteye aneme arranttherre-arle ayenge apenterlte-anemeke. Kenhe nhenge arrpenhe areyele arrenhantherrenhe arlkarentye-ilemele atwemele-anteye arranttherre-arle ayenge arratyale itelarerleng, arranttherre ayenge impetyakenhe aneme ayenge akwete apenterlte-anemele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge akangkemele anthurre aneme.

⁴ 'Kele awerrirraye! Ayenge kwenhe atnerte alhwarrpe awelheme arne anyente-ngentye ware arranttherre-arle atyenge akweke ware ahentye-anerleng. Nhenge arranttherre arrekwele Ngkarteke atyewe-irreke arranttherre atyenge arnterre anthurre-arle ahentye-aneke. Kenhe iwenhenge-arle anteme arranttherre atyenge ahentye-anentye akngerre impelheke?

⁵ Arranttherre ingkirrekele itelareme nhenge nthakenhe-arle arranttherre atyenge ahentye anthurre anetyarte. Arranttherre kwenhe atyenge alakenhe re-anteye awethe

ahentye-anetyeke, itelaraye arrantherre atyenge arrekwele ahentye anthurre anetyarte-arteke. Kenhe arrantherre apeke akngarte-iwelhetyakenhe aneme, kele ayenge apetyemele arne yanhe areye arrekantherre-ngentyele ineme alkgenthe-arle atnyenemeke.

6 'Ayenge arrekantherre arrpenhe awethe angketyeke ahentye-aneme. Arrantherre yanhe areye itelareme artwe Nicolaus-arle apenterlte-anemeke. Itne kwenhe apale itirreme. Arrantherre kwenhe itneke ahentye-anetyakenhe, alakenhe-anteye kwenhe ayenge itneke ahentye-anetyakenhe. Nhenge arrantherre alakenhe kwenhe itirremele, arrantherre arratyte itirreme.

7 'Ye, arrantherre kwenhe irlpe-akerte aneme! Kele mwantyele awerlte-anaye nhenge Utnenge Akngerre tyerrtye Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke angkemele! Nhenge tyerrtye apeke Satan-ketyenge lterrke tnemele, re apmERE mwerre akngerre anthurre alkere akertne-werne atnerrele alhetyeke. ApmERE yanhe ikwerenge arne anyente tneme ingkirreke anthurre-arle itethe-ilemeke. Re kwenhe merne mwerre akngerre arne yanhe-ngentyele arlkwetyenhe, akwete-ante itethe anerle-anetyenhenge.' "

Angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe tyerrtye areyeke apmERE Smyrna-le-arle anemeke

8 Kele re atyenge awethe-anteye angkeke, "Angkentye nhenhe alkere-arenyeke intelhe-ilaye atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe areye-arle arntarnte-aremeke apmERE Smyrna-le-arle anemeke. Ikwere alakenhe ilaye, 'Ayenge kwenhe arrekwenye anthurre aneme, ayenge ingkernenye anthurre aneme. Arne anetyakenhenge-urrke, ayenge aneke, lyete ayenge akwete anerle-aneme. Nhenge ahelhe uthene alkere uthene uyerrerlengE ayenge itethe akwete-arle aneme. Ayenge kwenhe aneme nhenge ilweke-arle itethe-irirtneke!

9 'The itelareme, tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele arrenhantherrenhe arlkarentye-ilemenge, arrekantherre ahele angkerlte-anemele atwerlte-anemele anteye. The itelareme, arrantherre-arle akunye areye anemenge, iltye-ante anerlte-aneme ngkweltyeke arrangkwe. Kele akangkemele anaye Ngkartele-arle kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe Utnenge Ikwerenhele arntarnte-arerlengE, alakenhe kwenhe mwerre anthurre, apwerte ngkweltye akngerrenge mwerre ulkere. The kwenhe itelareme, arrpenhe areye arrekantherre-akerte angkentye akurne angkerlte-anerlengE anhelhemele anteye. Itne kwenhe tnakelhemele angkeme "Anwerne kwenhe Jew areye aneme, Ngkarte-arle

arraty apenterlte-anemeke.” Itne kwenhe urrtirremele angkerlte-aneme, itne kwenhe arrentye Satan-kenhe aneme renhe apenterlte-anemele.

¹⁰ Kele-anteye-arle itne arrenhantherrenhe akwetethe arlkarentye-ilerlte-aneme, atwerlte-anemele, atere-irretyale anaye ayenge ware arraty itelarerlte-anaye. Arrentye Satan-ele arrenhantherrenhe arrkerneme arrenhantherrenhe Ngkarte-ketyenge artepe untyeme-iletyeke. Re tyerrtye akurne areye ileke arrenhantherrenhe arntwirrketyeke jail-ke akwernetyeke. Kele awerrirraye! Arrantherre akenhe jail-ele aneme arlte 10-ke-atwetye ware. Ayenge impetyale anaye atyenge akwetethe itirrerlte-anaye. Itne apeke angkerreme-ketye itne-arle arrenhantherrenhe irrerlkng atwetyenhe, arrantherre akenhe ayenge akwetethe apenterlte-anetyeke kele-anteye-arle itne apeke arrenhantherrenhe irrerlkng atweme. Kele the arrenhantherrenhe itetheke mpwaretyenhe nhenge ilweke-arle-iperrenge nhenge yanhe-ngentyele arrantherre atyengenge akwete-ante anetyenhenge.

¹¹ ‘Arrantherre irlpe-akerte! Kele mwantyele awerrirraye, nhenge Utnenge Akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke angkerleng! Nhenge angwenhe apeke re lterrke akwete anerleng arrentye Satan-ketye, kele re ure akngerre yanhele uyarne ilweme, ure yanhe akwete-ante-arle amperle-anemeke, arrangkwe-arle.’ ”

Angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe tyerrtye areyeke apmere Pergamum-elarle anemeke

¹² Kele re atyenge awethe-anteye angkeke, “Angkentye nhenhe alkere-arenyeke intelhe-ilaye atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe areye-arle arntarnte-aremeke apmere Pergamum-elarle anemeke. Ikwere alakenhe ilaye, ‘Ayenge kwenhe aneme alyweke arlpentye akngerre-arle atnyeneme, ar-irlpe kwenhe akantye atherre-anteye aneme. Ayenge kwenhe Pergamum-arenye areyeke angkeme. Arrantherre ayenge awerrirraye!

¹³ ‘Ayenge kwenhe apmere arrekantherrenhe-akerte akaltye aneme, apmere yanhele kwenhe arrentye Satan pwathe aneme, tyerrtye atningkele yanhe-arle anemeke renhe apenterlte-aneme. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe arne arratyentye mpwarerlte-aneme renhe alhule-iwerlte-aneme imerte atyenge lterrke akwete anerlte-anemele. Arrekwele ulkere-arle, apmere yanhe ikwerenge itne atyewe atyinhe Antipas irrerlkng atweke rarle kwenhe untherle-aperleng angkentye atyinhe ilerle-apetyarte. Arrantherre kwenhe atere kwenyele nhenge ayenge atnerre anthurrele

akwetethe apenterlte-aneme, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge arrekannerre akangkeme anthurre.

¹⁴ 'Ayenge kwenhe arrekannerre ahele-ahele angkeme akweke ware. Tyerrtye urrpetye arrekannerrele-arleng apale-apale aneme, itne apenterlte-aneme angkentye artwe Balaam-kenhe, nhenge apmere arrule-arle anekeke. Re kwenhe urrtirremele ileke Moab-arenye alartetyeke, Balak arritnye. Kele Balak anteme urrtirremele ileke Israel-arenye areyeke, nhenge itne iwerre apale-arle alhetyen-henge arne akurne-arlike mpwarerlte-anemele. Itne kwenhe arne akurne areye mpwaretyame nhenge arne-ngentyele, apwerte-ngentyele, imerte artepe anemele itnenhe tnaketyenhenge. Itne Ngkarteke itirretyakenhe aneke, arrangwe-arle. Balak-ele itnenhe akaltyele-antheke merne-arlike kere-arlike arlkwetyeke ngkarte urrtirrentye-arle anthekeke. Balak-ele Israel-arenye areyeke ileke-arlike, mwerre akwele anewe arrpenhe-kenhenge inte-tyeke. Itne kwenhe akngwelye-arteke interlte-apetyarte, mpwenye akngerre areye-arteke, Ngkarte awetyakenhele. Kele lyete anteme arrannerre arrpenhemele alakenhe-anteye mpwarerlte-aneme.

¹⁵ 'Kenhe arrpenhemele awemele arratyte itelaremele iwenhe-arle artwe yanhe Nicolaus angkeke.

¹⁶ Nicolaus-ele urrtirremele ileme. Itneke-aketye untyeme-irraye. Itne apeke ikwere-ketyenge untyeme-irretyakenhele aneme, kele ayenge alyweke arlpentye akngerre-akerte apetyeme tharle arrakertele atnyenemeke itnenhe atwetyeke.

¹⁷ 'Arrannerre kwenhe irlpe-akerte aneme! Kele mwan-tyele awerrirraye, nhenge Utmenge Akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke angkerleng! Nhenge angwenhe apeke lterrke anerleng arrentye Satan-ketye, The renhe merne arrpenhe alkere-arenye anthetyenhe, merne yanhe manna ileme. Ngkartele merne yanhe renhe alengke-iweke, lyete akenhe the tyerrtye antheme ayenge-arle akwetethe apenterle-anemeke. The renhe apwerte athirnte mperlkere nhenge anthetyenhenge. Apwerte yanhe ikwerenge The ikwere arritnye intelhe-iletynhe, arritnye arrpenhe. Kenhe arpenhe areye akenhe arritnye yanhe ikwere akutne aneme. Tyerrtye apwerte mperlkere yanhe-akerte re-ante kwenhe ikwere akaltye anetyenhe.' "

Angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe tyerrtye areyeke apmere Thyatira-le-arle anemeke

18 Kele re atyenge awethe-anteye angkeke, "Angken-tye nhenhe alkere-arenyeke intelhe-ilaye atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe areye-arle arntarnte-aremeke apmere Thyatira-le-arle anemeke. Ikwere alakenhe ilaye, 'Ayenge kwenhe Alere Ngkarte-kenhe aneme. The kwenhe angkentye aty-inhe ilerle-apeme. Alkng atherre kwenhe ure alkngenthe-arteke amparrkeme, ingke atherre akenhe arlenng-arteke amparrkeme.

19 'Kele awerre-anteme-irraye! Ayenge kwenhe akaltye aneme arne ingkirrekeke arrantherre mpwarerleng. Ayenge kwenhe akaltye aneme arrantherre atyenge ahentye anthurre anerleng, arrantherre arrpenhe areyeke akangkentyele arne areye mpwarerlte-aneme. Ayenge kwenhe akaltye aneme arrantherre-arle ayenge arraty awemenge, warrke atyinhe mwerrentye anthurre mpwaremenge. Ayenge kwenhe akaltye aneme, nhenge arne akurne areye arrekannerre irrerleng, arrantherre ayenge arraty akwete itelarerlte-aneme. Nhenge arrantherre ayenge arrekwele-iperre arraty itelareke arrantherre araty anetyarte, arne mwerre areye atyenge mpwaremele. Arrekweleke-amparre arrantherre akweke ware atyenge mpwarewarretyarte. Kenhe lyete akenhe arrantherre lterrke anthurre irreke-arle arne mwerre akngerre areye mpwarerlte-anemele.

20 'Kele awerrirraye! Ayenge kwenhe arrekannerre ahele-ahele angketyenhe akweke ware. Arrantherre kwenhe arelhe yanhe alkngetherre iletakenhe aneke, arelhe akurne-arle Jezebel-arteke anemeke, arrule anthurre-arle anekeke, nhenge re arne akurne areye akaltyele-anthetyarte pipe arrekannerrenhenge. Re kwenhe urrtirrentye aneke rarle akwele angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe areye ilerle-anemele. Re kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe ilerle-aneme, mwerre akwele arrpenhenge areye akngwelye-arteke intetyeke. Re arrenhantherrenhe kere yanhe arlkwetyeke ileme, ngkarte urrtirrentye-arle anthekeke.

21 'Atningke anthurre-ngare the ikwere ileke, arne akurne yanhe areye-ngentyele akngarte-iwelhemele untyeme-irretyeke. Ayenge ikwere akarelhemele akarelhemele irreke. Arrangkwe akenhe aneke, re kwenhe ayenge akwetethe untyemele awetyarte rarle kwenhe arne akurne yanhe areye akwetethe mpwaretyeke ahentye-aneke.

22 Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the renhe rlkerte-anthurre-iletienhe, yanhe ikwerele re rlkerte interle-anetyenhe. Angwenhe areye apeke ikwerenge anyente-irretyeke ahentye-aneme nhenge arne akurne akwetethe

mpwarerlte-anemele, kele imerte the itnenhe-inpe rlkerte anthurre iletuyenhe-anteye-arle.

²³ 'The yanhe areye irrerlknge atwetyenhe arelhe yanhe-arle apentemeke. Kele anteme atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyele apmere yanhe ingkirreke-ngentyele itelaretyenhe Ayenge-arle kwenhe akaltie-irretyenheke nthakenhe-arle tyerrtye ingkirreke itirremenge, tharle itelaremenge nthakenhe-arle tyerrtye ingkirreke akurrkngale itirreme. Nhenge angwenhe apeke apale anerle-anemele, the renhe iwe-tyenhe ure yanheke-arleke akwete-ante-arle amperle-anemeke. Nhenge angwenhe apeke arratye aneme, re alhetyenhe atyengenge akwete-ante anetyeke.

²⁴ 'Awerrirraye! Tyerrtye arrpenhemele arelhe yanhe awerlte-aneme angkemele, "Nhenhe kwenhe angkentye arrentye Satan-kenhe-arteke, anwerne ayeye anyelkng-anyelkng ikwerenheke akaltie aneme." Itne ayeyele ilelheme itne-arle akwele akngerre aneme, arrangkwe-arle. Kenhe Thyatira-arenye arrpenhe areye, arrantherre renhe akwenpele aweme, nhenge rarle apale-apale akaltiele-anthemenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge arrekantherre akangkemele aneme. The akenhe arrenhantherrenhe akwetethe uternetyakenhele anetyenhe iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke.

²⁵ 'Alkngwirretyale anaye, iwerre arratye atyinhe apentetyeke, impelhetyale anaye. Akwete akarelherlte-anaye nhenge ayenge apetyalpetyeke-atwetye.

²⁶ 'Nhenge angwenhe apeke re arrentye Satan-ketye lterrke akwete aneme, warrke atyinhe mpwaremele, impetyakenhele, the kwenhe renhe arrernetyenhe apmere ingkirreke ahelhe nhenheke alartetye anetyeke.

²⁷ Ngkartele kwenhe ayengeke-amparre arrerneke apmere ingkirrekeke alartetye anetyeke, lyete anteme the arrenhantherrenhe arrerneme alartetye areye anetyeke alakenhe-anteye. Ayenge arne ingkirreke anthurreke alartetye anthurre anetyenhe, ayenge tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurreke lterrke anetyenhe. Nhenge itne apeke mwernte-irrerlengale imerte arrenhantherrenhe awetyakenhe anemele kele arrantherre anteme itnenhe atwetyenhe, alakenhe anteye arrantherre apanthe ultakemele-arteke renhe ngkweltye-ilemele.

²⁸ The akngakeke-iperre arrenhantherrenhe alartetye anteyeke the kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe kwerralye tyeperre anthurre yanhe anthetyenhe nhenge-arle arratemele akertne-irremeke, uternenge arrekwele, ingweleme anthurre.

29 Arrantherre kwenhe irlpe-akerte aneme! Kele mwan-tyele awerrirraye nhenge Utnenge Akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke angkerlengē.' "

3

Angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe tyerrtye areyeke apmere Sardis-ele-arle anemeke

¹ Kele re atyenge awethe-anteye alakenhe angkeke, "Ayenge awaye! Angkentye nhenhe alkere-arenyeke intelhe-ilaye atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe areye-arle arntarnte-aremeke apmere Sardis-ele-arle anemeke, 'Ayenge arrekanttherre angkeme: The kwenhe Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe arntirrkweme, utnenge seven-arle anemeke, the kwerralye seven-arlike arntirrkweme. Ayenge kwenhe arrekanttherre akaltye aneme, arne ingkirrekeke-arlike arrantherre-arle mpwaremeke. Atningke kwenhe angkeme arrantherre-arle ayenge mwerre anthurrele apenterlte-anemeke. Kenhe arrangkwe-arle, arrantherre kwenhe ayenge apenteme nhenge tyerrtye ilweke-arle areyele-arteke. Arrantherre kwenhe Atyenge utnenge lterrke anthurrele anetyarte lyete anteme akenhe arrantherre atyepe-atyepē anetyakenhe anteme.

² Ayenge kwenhe akaltye aneme iwenhe-arle arrantherre mpwaremeke, ayenge akaltye aneme Ngkarte-arle atnerte akangkentye anetyakenhe aneme nhenge arrantherre warrke Ikwerenhe atyepe-atyepēle mpwaretyakenhe anerlengē, arrantherre ilwetyeke-urletye aneme-arteke. Arelhewarraye, arratyē-ilelhaye arrantherre alyepē-alyepē-irreme-ketye, kele Ngkarteke warrke-irretyeke utnenge impene-impenele.

³ Itelaraye nhenge arrantherre arrekwele-arle angkentye yanhe renhe aweke. Pipe-arenye alartetye areyele kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe akaltyle-antheke, arrantherre itneke aywerrke awelheke. Aywerrke akwete renhe awerlte-anaye arne akurne areye-ketye untyeme-irraye. Arelhewarremele anaye, arratyē itirremele nhenge yanhe-ngentyele the apeke arrenhantherrenhe atnulkelhe-ileme-ketye nhenge ayenge apeke apetye-alperlengē ilelhetyakenhe ware. Arrantherre kwenhe apale aneme nhenge ayenge-arle apetye-alpetyenheke.

⁴ Arrpenheme ware Sardis-ele-arle aneme, Ngkarte akwete awerlte-aneme arne iwenhe apeke renhe mpwarerlte-aneme Rarle ahentye anemenge. Arrantherre mwerre anerlte-aneme untyeme anemele nhenge arne akurne mpwareme-ketye, nhenge mantere arrekanttherrenhe aterngē-irretyakenhe-arteke.

Alakenhenge ikwerenge anteme arrantherre atyengenge apurte alhetyeke, nhenge mantere alkarle mperlkereke irrpemele, Ngkarte-arle kwenhe arrekanttherre atnerte akangkentye anemenge.

⁵ Arrantherre apeke lterrke akwete anerlte-aneme, arrentye Satan-ketyenge untyeme-irremele, kele arrantherre mantere mperlkere yanhe-arteke akwetethe atnyenerlte-aneme. The kwenhe arritnye arrekanttherrenhe pipe aty-inheke intelhe-ileke arrantherre itethe akwete-ante anetyenhenge. The arritnye yanhe areye urrparyakenhe anetyenhe nhenge arrantherre apeke ayenge akwetethe apenterlte-anemenge. Ayenge kwenhe Ngkartenge arrek-wele angketyenhe Alkere-arenye Ikwerenhe areyenge-arlike arrantherre-arle atyewe atyinhe areye anemenge.'

⁶ Arrantherre kwenhe irlpe-akerte aneme! Kele mwan-tyele awerrirraye, nhenge Utmenge Akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke angkerlengle!"

Angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe tyerrtye areyeke apmere Philadelphia-larle anemeke

⁷ Kele re atyenge awethe-anteye alakenhe angkeke, "Ayenge awaye! Angkentye nhenhe alkerere-arenyeke intelhe-ilaye atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe areye-arle arntarnte-aremeke apmere Philadelphia-larle anemeke. Ikwere alakenhe angkaye: 'Ayenge-ante ware kwenhe mwerre aneme, ayenge-ante ware arratye anemele. The-ante ware kwenhe key yanhe atnyeneme arrange anwerne-kenhe David-kenhe. Key yanhele kwenhe arriwe anyente altywere-ilenhe-ilenhe. Yanhe ikwerenge kwenhe iwerre altywere Akngeye atyinhe-werne atheke. Nhenge the renhe altywere-ilemele, kele angwenhele apeke renhe uyarne-arle marteme. Nhenge the renhe martemele, kele angwenhele apeke renhe uyarne altywere-ileme. Ayenge nhenhe yanhe areyeke angkeme Philadelphia-larle anemeke. Ayenge awerrirraye!

⁸ Ayenge kwenhe arne ingkirrekeke akaltye aneme arrantherre mpwaremenge, ayenge akaltye-anteye aneme arrantherre utmenge lterrke akweke ware atnyenemenge. Ayenge kwenhe akaltye aneme arrantherre-arle akwetethe angkentye atyinhe awerlte-aneme, arrantherre-arle ayenge akwetethe apenterlte-aneme ayene-ilelhetyakenhele. The kwenhe arrekanttherre arriwe altywere-ileke arrantherre kweneke irrpetyenhenge, tyerrtye arrpenhele arriwe renhe uyarne marteme.

⁹ 'Awerrirraye! Ayenge kwenhe akaltye aneme iwenhe-arle arrpenhe yanhe areye angkerlte-aneme itneke-arrpe-

akerte. Itne kwenhe urrtiyirremele angkerlte-aneme alak-enhe, "Anwerne kwenhe Jew areye, Ngkarte-arle awerlte-anemeke." Kenhe yanhe arraty anetyakenhe-arle. Itne kwenhe arrentye Satan-kenhe aneme. The anteme urtyalthe yanhe areye akngetye-alpetyenhe itnenhe ingke arrekantherrenge kwene-iletienhe. Irlpe itnekenhe altywere-irretienhe, itne akapertenge itelaretyenhe tharle arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele arntarnte-arerle-aneme.

¹⁰ The kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe ileke ayenge akwetethe apenterlte-anetyeke, arraty anteme arrantherre ayenge akwete apenterlte-aneke nhenge apurrke-irretyakenhele. Kenhe arrentye Satan-ele kwenhe tyerrtye areye apmere arrpe-anenhele arnterre anthurrele uternerle-anetyeke arrkerneme ayenge apenteme-ketye impetyeke atyengenge untyeme-irretyeke. Kenhe the akenhe arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele arntarnte-areme nhenge arrantherre apeke ayenge akwete apenterlte-anerleng, arrentye Satan-ele anteme arrenhantherrenhe uyarne akurne-ileme.

¹¹ Ayenge kwenhe urreke-ulkere apetye-alpeme. Ayenge akwetethe arraty apenterlte-anaye. The anteme arrenhantherrenhe arne iwenhe apeke renhe arraty mwerre akngerre antheme. Kenhe arrantherre apeke atyenge-ketye untyeme-irreme, kele-anteye-arle arrantherre arpenhe awetyeke arrenhantherrenhe-arle ilemeke atyenge-ketye artepe untyeme-irremele anetyeke, kele the arrenhantherrenhe arne mwerre akngerre yanhe renhe anthetyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle.

¹² Ye, ayenge akwete apenterlte-anaye, the anteme arrenhantherrenhe apmere Akngeye atyinhe-kenheke arrerneme nhenge yanhenge arrantherre akwete-ante anetyenhenge Renhe tnakewarremele. Arrantherre yanhe ikwerele anerlte-anetyenhe, alhetyakenhe anthurre. Nhenge arrantherre apeke ayenge akwete arraty apenterlte-anerleng, arrentye Satan-eke ularre-irretyakenhe anetyeke, kele the arrekantherre-arleke arritnye Akngeye atyinhe-kenhe intelhe-iletienhe. Alakenhe-anteye the arrekantherre-arleke apmere arritnye Akngeye atyinhe-kenhe intelhe-iletienhe, apmere alkarle Jerusalem-arle, arritnye atyinhe alkarle-inpe. Apmere yanhe re kwenhe urreke alkere-ngentyele kwene-akerle apetyetyenhe, Ngkarte-ngentyele.

¹³ Arrantherre kwenhe irlpe-akerte aneme! Kele mwantyele awerrirraye, nhenge Utnenge Akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke angkerleng!' "

Angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe tyerrtye areyeke apmere

Laodicea-le-arle anemeke

¹⁴ Kele re atyenge awethe-anteye alakenhe angkeke, "Angkentye nhenhe alkere-arenyeke intelhe-ilaye atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe areye-arle arntarnte-aremeke apmere Laodicea-elarle anemeke. Ikwere alakenhe angkaye: 'The apele nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe-arle arratyte ilerle-aneme. Arlte arrekwele anthurunge Akngeye ilerne apmere ahelhe nhenhe uthene alkere uthene mpwarerle-anerreke. Re kwenhe ayenge arrerneme arne ingkirreke anthurreke alartetye anetyeke Rarle mpwarekeke.

¹⁵ 'Ayenge kwenhe arrekatherre akaltye aneme, arne ingkirrekeke nhenge arrantherre-arle mpwaremeke. Arrantherre kwenhe ayenge irrpelthe-irrpelthele apentetyakenhe, arrantherre akenhe anerlte-aneme ankwe intetyeke-urletye-arteke. Ayenge kwenhe arrekatherre ahentye aneme ayenge irrpelthe-irrpelthe anthurrele apenterlte-anetyeke. Ayenge kwenhe arrekatherre ahentye aneme akarre anthurre anerlte-anetyeke nhenge arrantherre ayenge apentemele. Kenhe arrantherre apeke ayenge ipmentye impeme, kele mwerre-arle, ayenge-arle arrekatherre ahentye anetyakenhenge ayenge ankwe-ankwe ware apentetyeke.

¹⁶ Mwantye arelhewarraye! Nhenge arrantherre apeke alakenhe akwete apenterlte-anelenge, the apeke arrenhantherrenhe iweme-ketye, nhenge tyerrtyele merne mpenge akweke ware arlkweme imerte pelhe-iwemele, alakenhe-anteye the arrenhantherrenhe ipmentye-iweme.

¹⁷ 'Arrantherre itirreme, arrantherre-arle akwele ayenge arratyte apentemeke-athene. Arrantherre anteme angkerreme, "Anwerne kwenhe apwerte ngkweltye akngerre-akerte. Anwerne kwenhe arne arrpe-anenhe ingkirreke anthurre-akerte." Yanhe kwenhe arratyte anetyakenhe, arrantherre kwenhe apale angkerlte-aneme. Akunye areye. Arratyte kwenhe arrantherre arrangkwe anthurre atnyeneme. Arrantherre kwenhe mantere kwenye aneme-arteke, alknge pwenge-arteke. Apurenge apelaye!

¹⁸ 'Kele ayenge awerrirraye. Atyenge-werne utepe-irraye, arrantherre anteme gold arratyte anthurre inetyenhe gold yanhe apwerte ngkweltye akngerrenge mwerre anthurre ulkere. Nhenge arrantherre apetyemele the arrenhantherrenhe mantere mperlkere irrpetyeke anthetyenhenge, arrantherre anteme tyerrtye akethe alheme-ketye apure-irremele. The arrenhantherrenhe merrethene antheme alknge pwengeke, arrantherre anteme apernelheme mwerre aretyeke.

19 The kwenhe arrekhantherre nhenhe ileme ayenge-arle kwenhe arrekhantherre atnerte ahentye anthurre anemenge. Tyerrtye yanhe areyeke ayenge-arle ahentye anemeke, the kwenhe itnenhe mwantye-mwantye-ileme itneke ahele-ahele angkemele, nhenge yanhe-ngentyele itne akaltye-irretyenhenge atyenge mwerrentye iwerre arrayele anetyenhenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the arrenhantherrenhe alkngetherre ileme, nhenge ar-antherre atyenge-werne atheke akngarte-iwelhetyenhenge arne akurne mpwarerlte-aneme-ketye.

20 Awerrirraye! Ayenge kwenhe arriwele tnerle-aneme ltare atwemele, arrekhantherre arlkerle-anemele. Kele angwenhele apeke ayenge aweme arlkerle-anerlunge arriwe-arlke altywere-ilemele kele ayenge irrpenhemele imerte ikwerele-arlunge anemele merne ikwerenge arlk-wemele, itne atyengenge arlkwerlunge.

21 'Ayenge arraye akwete apenterlte-anaye nhenge ut-nenge lterrike anemele, the anteme arrenhantherrenhe atyenge itweke arrernetyenhenge, arrantherre alartetye-anteye atyengenge anetyenhenge tyerrtye areye arntarnte-aremele. The kwenhe arne ingkirreke mpwareke Ngkarte ahentye anekenge, ayenge kwenhe arrentye Satan-eke ularre-irretyakenhe. Nhenge ayenge ilweke-arle-iperrele awethe itethe-irrirtneke, ayenge Ngkartenge itepeke aneke chair mwerre akngerre anthurre ikwerenge. Ilerne ap-mere ahelhe nhenhe renhe ingkirreke anthurre apurtele arntarnte-arerle-anerreme. Alakenhe renhe-anteye arran-therre atyengenge anetyenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhe ingkir-reke arntarnte-aretyenhenge.

22 'Arrantherre kwenhe irlpe-akerte aneme. Kele mwan-tyele anteme awerrirraye arrantherre akaperte-werne ilettyenhenge nhenge Utnenge Akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke angkerlunge!' "

4

Alkere akertnenge-arle itne Ngkarte utyernemele tnaketyame

1 The arne ingkirreke yanhe areye areke-arle-iperrele, the arne arrpenhe anthurre areke. The alkere akertnele areke arriwe arrpenhe altywere-irrerlunge. The angkentye renhe-anteye aweke, arnterre anthurre angkerlunge arne nhenge trumpet-arteke. Atyenge re angkeke, "Akertne-werne apetyaye! The kwenhe ngkwenge arne arrpenhe ar-ey imernetyeke ahentye aneme urreke-arle irretyenheke."

² Iparrpe anthurre-arle Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhe atyengenge apurte-irreke atyenge anteme imerneke. The chair mwerre akngerre anthurre areke alartetye anentye akngerre alkere akertmenge tnerle-anerleng. Arrpenhe chair yanhe ikwerenge anetyame.

³ Inngerre ikwerenhe imparrkeke, nhenge apworte mwerre akngerre areye-arteke uternenge imparrkemele, mwerre akngerre intelhentye akngerre anteye, jasper uthene carnelian uthene akerleng. Kenhe mpwelarre mwerre akngerre anthurre aneke chair ikwerenge itepe arrpe-anenhe, re pwarrtyeme anteye.

⁴ Kenhe yanhe ikwerele aneke chair arrpenhe 24 aneke, itne chair akngerre yanhe ikwerenge itepe arrpe-anenhele. Chair yanhe ikwere areyenge aneke alartetye 24 ingkirreke mantere mperlkereke irrpekele, akaperte itnekenhenge aneke arne nhenge akaperte-kenhe tyelarre-arteke tyerrtyele-arle gold-engentyele mpwarekeke.

⁵ Chair yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale aneke nhenge mpepe anthurrenge arne iwenhe apeke re alharrketyeme nhenge kwatye-ngentyele alharrkeme-arteke nhenge kwatye angkeme-arteke, aywerre akngerre-irrerleng. Chair-nge arrekwele aneke, ure alkngenthe alepe seven ampetyame, itne kwenhe aneke utmenge Ngkarte-kenhe seven-pele.

⁶ Kenhe chair yanhe ikwerenge arrekwele aneke ahelhe anetyakenhenge-arteke re akenhe arne arrpenhe kwenhe kelathe-arteke aneke nhenge mwerre akngerre anthurre, nhenge kwatye alkarle-arteke.

Mpwepenge chair ikwere itwele aneke, arne four-pele atnunthe-arteke tnerleng. Itne alkng atningke anthurre-akerte arerreke-arleke artepeke-arleke-arleke, arunthe anthurre. Itne chair ikwere-arleng itepe arrpe-anenhele aneke.

⁷ Kenhe arne itethe yanhe areye alkng atningke-akerte inngerre arrpenhe anthurre-akerte. Anyente kwenhe lion-arteke aneke, arrpenhe pweleke-arteke aneke, arrpenhe tyerrtye-arteke aneke, kenhe arrpenhe akenhe irretye-arteke alkere akertneke-irreme.

⁸ Itne kwenhe irlpelhe atherre-akerte-ante ware anetyakenhe aneke, re akenhe irlpelhe six-pele arrpenhe anthurre-akerte kwenhe aneke, alkng-ante tyerrtye itne-kenheke-arleng aneke, irlpelhe lhenpele aneke alkng atningke anteye-arle. Atnunthe yanhe areye arltele uthene ingwele uthene alakenhe akwetethe alyelhepelheme:

“Ngkarte, Alartetye anthurre kwenhe tyeperre ameke-ameke anthurre aneme.

Re kwenhe arlte arrekwele anthurrele anentye akngerre,
lyete anteme aneme,

Re akwete-ante anerle-anetyenhe uyerretyakenhele."

⁹ Alakenhe rarle, itne akwete alyelheke tnakemele anyente yanhe renhe chair mwerre akngerrele-arle anemeke, akwete-ante-arle itethe anerle-anetyenheke. Nhenge itne alyelherlte-anemele,

¹⁰ alartetye 24 kwenhe artepe kwene-irretyame chairnge arrekwele Renhe tnakemele, akwete-ante-arle anerle-anemeke. Itne tyellarre gold ilywelheke itnenhe atheneme chairnge arrekwele, alakenhe anteme angkemele:

¹¹ "Ngkarte Akngeyaye! Unte kwenhe alartetye anthurre anwerne-kenhe aneme, Ngkwenge mwerre kwenhe aneme, Unte anwernenhe ingkirreke aretyeke Ngenhe tnakewarlerenge,

Unte-arle kwenhe Utmenge Ngkwihinhe arne ingkirreke anthurre aknganekenge.

Unte-arrpe kwenhe itirreke arne ingkirreke mpwaretyeke, ingkirreke apmere ahelhe nhenheke alkereke-arlike arrernetyeke nhenge itethe anetyeke."

5

Itne Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke tnaketyame

¹ The kwenhe renhe areke nhenge chair mwerre akngerre anthurre-arle anemeke pipe imarteye-iweke-arle iltye akwe-arratyale arntwirrkerenge. Arrpenhele angkentye areye intelhe-ileke-arle arrekweleke ingkerneke-arlike pipe yanhe ikwere. Arrpenhele angkentye yanhe arye read-eme-iletyakenhe aneke arrpenhele-arle kwenhe ankere apurte-arteke 7 pipe-ke-arlike arrernerenge itnenhe ayernemele nhenge altywere-irreme-ketye.

² The anteme alkere-arenye lterrke anthurre areke arnterre angkerenge. Alakenhe kwenhe re angkeke, "Angwenhe-ame aneme Ngkartele-arle akngakekeke ankere nhenge ularite-iwetyeke pipe renhe altywere-iletyeke? Artwe mwerre anthurrele-ante kwenhe renhe altywere-iletyeke."

³ Kele itne apmere arrpe-anenhe areke imerte arrpenheke uyarne untheke nhenge ankere renhe-arle ularite-iwetyeke pipe renhe altywere-iletyeke renhe aretyeke, itne-arle alkerenge uthene ahelenge uthene kwenhe apale-untheke artwe mwerre anthurre anyenteke-ante, nhenge ahelhe kwenenge-arlike kwenhe itne uyarne untheke, arrangkwe-akwete-arle aneke.

4 Nhenge the nhenhe renhe aremele ayenge arnterre anthurre artneke itne-arle artwe mwerre anyenteke uyarne anthurre unthekenge pipe renhe altywere-iletayeke renhe aretyeke.

5 Kele alartetye anyente anteme atyenge angkeke, "Art-netyale anaye! Araye, lterrke akngerre anyente-arle lion-arteke-arle nhakwe tnerleng Judah-eke artweye areyengentyele. Re kwenhe arraty mwerre anthurre aneme, Re kwenhe alartetye David-kenheke artweye-ngentyele aneme, re ilyenpenye anthurre; atwentye arrpenhe anthurre. Re kwenhe ameke-arle-areye aneke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme rarle thewe pipe renhe-arle inetyeke ankere renhe ularite-iwemele altywere-iletuyenhe imerte renhe aremele."

6 Ikwere-iperrele anteme the areke yepe-yepe urreye akweke * tnerle-anerleng chair mwerre akngerre ikwere itwele nhenge atnunthe arlpelhe-akerte 4-pele mpwepele alartetye 24 areyele-arlike. Nhenge the Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke areke imerte ayenge itirremele, "Renhe apeke arrpenhele akwele irrerlkng atweke, re akenhe awethe itethe-anteme-irritneke." The areke rarle rulye-rulye seven-akerte alkng seven-akerte anerleng. Alkng seven yanhe areye aneke utnenge seven Ngkartele-arle apmere ahelhe nhenhe itepe arrpe-anenhe-werne yernekeke.

7 Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke yanhe alheke pipe imarteye-iweke-arle renhe arrpenhe-ngentyele inemele chair anyente-arle anekeke renhe iltye akwe-arraty ikwerenhele arn-twirrkemele.

8 Nhenge re pipe ineke-arle, atnunthe arlpelhe-akerte four-pele uthene alartetye twenty-four uthene Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke ikwerenge arrekwele ulperre inteke inngerre kwene-akerle renhe tnaketyeke. Itne arrpe-anenhele arne guitar-arteke atnyeneke, apathe-arlike gold-engentyele-arle mpwarekeke. Apathe areye-ngentyele kwerte ntyentye mwerre akngerre Ngkarteke akertne-atheke urntme, nhenge re kwerte mwerre akngerre ntyernemele Re atnerte akangkentye anthurre aneke. Kwerte nhenhe kwenhe alakenhe-arteke aneke nhenge atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe areye Ikwere angkeme. Re itnenhe aweke akangkemele anteme aneme, nhenge alakenhe-arteke re kwerte ntyentye mwerre akngerre ntyernemele.

9 Kele imerte atnunthe four-pele uthene alartetye twenty-four uthene Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke ikwere alyelhentye arpenhe alakenhe alyelhemele:

* 5:6 Yepe-yepe urreye akweke nhenhe kwenhe Jesus Christ-arle aneme.

"Unte anyente ware kwenhe arratye mwerre anthurre-ulkere aneme pipe imarteye-iweke-arle inetyeke renhe altywere-iletyeke.

Unte-ante ware kwenhe ankere ularite-iwetyeke renhe altywere-iletyeke,

unte-arle kwenhe anwerneke piwelhemele ilweke, arrule anthurre-arle,

alhwe ngkwinhe tyerrtye ingkirreke apmere arrpe-anenhe-arenye areyeke thelelhomele.

Unte tyerrtye areye itetheke mpwareke angkentye arrpenhe-arle angkemeke, tyerrtye areye yenpe arlkenye arrpenhe-akerte-arle, tyerrtye areye apmere arrpe-anenhe-arenye areye-arle.

Unte itnenhe Ngkarte-werne akngetye-alpeke, nhenge yanhe-ngentyele itne Ikwerenhe anetyenhenge.

10 Kele itnekenhe alartetye irreke-arle unte itnenhe kwertengerle tyatye-kenhe areye anetyeke arrerneke warrke Ngkarte-kenhe aywerrkele mpwarerlte-anetyeke,

arlte urreke-arle anteme itne tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurre arntarnte-areme anteme apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle anemeke."

11 Nhenge the akwete aretyame the alkere-arenye atningke anthurre areke, arunthe anthurre itne aneke, yerre areye-arteke. Itne kwenhe chair mwerre akngerre yanhele itepe arrpe-anenhe tnetyame, atnunthe four-pele areye-arlke alartetye twenty-four areye-arlke.

12 The itnenhe ingkirreke anthurre alyelherlenge aweke, arnterre anthurre alakenhe arlkemele:

"Anwerne Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke yanhe renhe akwetethe akertne utyernerlte-aneye! Renhe-arle itne irrerlkngge atweke, kenhe re akenhe awethe-arle itethe-irrirtnerlenge, re mwerre akngerre anthurre aneme.

Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke yanhe re alartetye anthurre anwerne-kenhe aneme Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhe-akerte, nhenge arne ingkirreke atnyenemele, re itnenhe akwetethe mwantyele antherle-aneme.

Re kwenhe akaperte altywere anthurre aneme, arratye akwetethe itirrerle-aneme,

re arne areye ilyernpenye mpwarerle-aneme.

Kele anwerne renhe akwetethe akertne utyernerlte-anemele tnakewarreye."

13 Ikwere iperrele anteme the arne ingkirreke alyelherlenge aweke Ngkartele-arle mpwarekeke, tyerrtye-arlke,

atnunthe-arlike, thi-pe-arlike, irpennge-arlike, arne ingkir-reke apmere ahelhele-arle anemeke, alkerere-arlike, kwatye kwenele-arlike. Itne ingkirreke alakenhe alyelheke:

“Tyerrtye ingkirrekele kwenhe yanhe renhe akertne utyernerlte-anemele tnaketyeke, renhe chair mw-erre akngerrele-arle anerle-anemeke! Itne Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke akwetethe akertne utyernerlte-anemele tnaketyeke!

Yanhe atherre kwenhe arratye mwerre akngerre aneme, nhenge arne ingkirreke ilyernpenye anthurre mp-waretyeke, Ratherre apmere arrpe-anenheke alarte-tye anerle-anerremele.

Kele anwerne ikwere-atherre akangkemele artepe kwene-irremele, akwetethe alyelhemele, tnakemele anteye, akwetethenhe-akwetethe!”

¹⁴ Nhenge itne alyelhentye uyerremele, atnunthe four-pele chair akngerre-apenhe yanhe ikwere-arle itwele tnetyameke, alakenhe angkemele, “Yewe, yanhe kwenhe mwerre anthurre-arle!” Alartetye 24 areye artepe kwene-irremele anteye Renhe akertne utyernemele tnakeke.

6

Rarle thewe, Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-arteke-arle anemeke, ankere pipe imarteye-iweke-arle-nge ularite-iweme

¹ The anteme Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-arteke areke pipe imarteye-iweke-arle renhe ankere arlware seven-akerte akwete arntwirrkerlenge. Nhenge the aretyamele re ankere arlware anyente-urrke pipe-ngentyele ularite-iwerlenge. The anteme aweke four-pele atnunthe-ngentyele anyente angkerlenge, angkentye kwatye angkemele-arteke, “Apetyaye.” *

² Nhenge re arlikeke, the areke nanthe mperlkere arraterlenge-arle. Artwe irrtuarte-akerte nanthe artepele, arrpenhele renhe tyellarre mwerre akngerre anthekenge nhenge imernetyeke rarle alartetye atyeperre anemenge. Re nanthe artepele alheke, tyerrtye yanhe areye irrerlkng atwetyeke ikwere-arle ahentye anetyakenhe anekeke. Rarle kwenhe atwerretyeke ilyernpenye anthurre aneke.

Rarle thewe, Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-arteke-arle anemeke, ankere arrpenhe anteme, ularite-iwetyeke

³ Kele rarle thewe, Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-arteke-arle anemeke, ankere arrpenhe anteme ularite-iweke. Kele imerte

* **6:1** Ankere nhenhe kwenhe anwerne-kenhe-arteke anetyakenhe arrpenhe kwenhe aneme, nhenge arne iwenhe apeke ikwereke-arlike arrernerlenge re mwerre ularite-iwerlenge.

the aweke atnunthe arrpenhe arrpenheke arlkerlenghe, "Apetyaye!"

⁴ Kele anteme artwe arrpenhe nanthe athethekeke-arlenghe arrateke. Ngkartele artwe renhe alyweke arlpentye akngerre antheke-arle renhe ileke alhetyeke tyerrtye areye apmere ahelhe arrpe-anenhe-arenye uternetyeke ingkirreke atwerretyeke, irrerlknghe atwerretyeke nhenge yanhenge itne mwerre awethe anetyakenhe anetyenhenge.

Rarle thewe, Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-arteke-arle anemeke, ankere arrpenhe anteme, ularite-iweme

⁵ Kele rarle thewe, Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-arteke-arle anemeke, ankere arrpenhe anteme ularite-iweke. Kele imerte the aweke atnunthe arrpenhe arrpenheke arlkerlenghe, "Apetyaye!" The iparrpe anthurre areke artwe arrpenhe nanthe urrperleke-arlenghe arrateke. Artwe yanhele iwenhe apeke renhe atnyenemele merne ulthentye apeke aretyeke.

⁶ The anteme iwenhe apeke renhe ahentye-arteke aweke atnunthe four-pele areye-ngentyele arraterlenghe. Re kwenhe artweke alakenhe angketyame nantheke-arlengheke, "Arlte lyete ulkere, artwe kwenhe ingweke-atwetye warrke-irreme, kele anteme apwerte ngkweltye ikwerenhe inemele imerte ngkweltye renhe uyerrelhe-ilemele merne akweke ware inetyeke. Re ngkweltye ikwerenhele tyampite annghe wheat-akerte anyente-ante ware inetyeke, tyampite barley-akerte urrpetye-arlike apeke. Kele mwantyele awerrirraye, arne olive-akerte areye-arlike, arne kripethe areye-arlike mwantyele arntarnte-araye, itnenhe ultaketyale anteme anaye."

Rarle thewe, Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-arteke-arle anemeke ankere arrpenhe anteme ularite-iweme

⁷ Kele rarle thewe, Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-arteke-arle anemeke, ankere arrpenhe anteme ularite-iweke. Kele imerte the aweke atnunthe arrpenhe arlkerlenghe, "Apetyaye!"

⁸ Kele anteme the areke nanthe arrerlkere arraterlenghe, nanthe yanheke-arlenghe artwe arritnye-arle "Atwenhe-atwenhe-arle" ilemeke. Artwe arrpenhe nantheke-arlenghe ingkernele apetyemele, arritnye-arle "Ahelhe Irrare" ilemeke. Arrpenhe ikwere-atherre angkeke, "The kwenhe mpwelenhe yerneme apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne alhetyeke, tyerrtye arrpenhe areye ilyernpenyele irrerlknghe atwetyeke. Kenhe arrpenheme ilwetyenhe nternenheke-arle iperrenge, arrpenheme ilwetyenhe angayakwe akngerre-irreke-arle iperrenge ahurratye akngerre-arle anerlenghe, kenhe arrpenheme akenhe ilwetyenhe rlkerte akngerre-arle ipenhele, kenhe arrpenheme akenhe ilwetyenhe

nhenge atnunthe ahe akngerrele itnenhe arlkweme. Alher-raye, alakenhe renhe mpwarerle-anerraye, kenhe tyerrtye ingkirreke atweme-ketye, nhenge arrpenheme ware itne ilwetyeke. Nhenge ratherre apeke tyerrtye anyente ir-rerlknge atweme, arrpenhe urrpetye itethe akwete anemele impetyeke, alakenhe re."

Rarle thewe, Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-arteke-arle anemeke ankere arrpenhe anteme ular-te-iweme

⁹ Kele rarle thewe, Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-arteke-arle anemeke, ankere arrpenhe anteme ular-te-iweke. Kenhe the kwerrene atningke areke arrpenhe areyele-arle irrerlknge atwekeke. Itne ure rerrkenge kwenele nhenge tyerrtye areyele-arle arne areye akngetyetyarte imerte itnenhe Ngkarteke itemele. Tyerrtye areyele itnenhe irrerlknge atweke-arle, itne-arle Ngkarte arratyte itelarekenge, itne-arle akwetethe unthetyarte arrpenhe areyeke ayeye mw-erre Jesus-akerte ilerlte-apemele.

¹⁰ Kwerrene yanhe areye kwenhe irn-terre angkemele, "Ngkarte Alartetye-aye, Unte apele lterrke akngerre anthurre aneme, Unte kwenhe arratyte mwerre anthurre aneme, Unte kwenhe arratyte angkerle-aneme. Ilengare-ame Unte tyerrtye ingkirreke apm-ere ahelhe nhenhe-aren-ye court-eke ngkernetyenhe itnenhe akalkelhe-ilemele imerte irrerlknge atwemele itne-arle anwernenhe ir-rerlknge atwekenge?"

¹¹ Kele Ngkartele itnenhe ingkirreke mantere mper-lkere irrpetyeke antheke itneke angkemele, "Akarel-hemele anaye, The kwenhe arrpenhe areye akngakeke, nhenge alakenhe-anteye-arle ilwetyenheke arrantherre-arle ilwekeke-arteke itne-arle Jesus apenterlte-anekenge ikwere warrke-irrerlte-anemele. Ikwere-iperrele anteme The itnenhe arrek-antherrenge apurte-lhe-ilet-yenhe-anteye. Ikwerenge-ante ware anteme The arrpenhe areye akalkelhe-ilet-yenhe arrenhantherrenhe-arle irrerlknge atwekeke."

Rarle thewe, Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-arteke-arle anemeke ankere arrpenhe anteme ular-te-iweme

¹² The kwenhe renhe areke, rarle thewe Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-arteke-arle anemeke, ankere arrpenhe anteme ular-te-iweke. Kele ahelhe-anteme akngelhet-yenhe-irreke akilte-yenhe-irremele. Arlen-nge pwarrtyetyakenhe aneke ingwemerte-anteme-irreke, kenhe atnyentye-ar-lke akenhe alhwe-arteke athetheke-irreke.

¹³ Kenhe kwerralye atningke alkere-ngentye-le ahelhe-werne-atheke atnyeke. Arrantherre itelareme nhenge

nthakenhe-arle rlke akngerrele antethe areye atnyetyeke uyerretyeke anteme mpwareke, alakenhe-arteke.

¹⁴ Kenhe alkere uyerreke, nhenge tyerrtyele pipe imarteye-iweme-arteke. Apwerte antherrtye ingkirreke akngelhetyame, akeme-irremele anteme apmere arrpenheke-arleke arrernelhemele. Apmere akweke areye nhenge kwatye mpwepele-arle anemeke, itne-arlke kwenhe akngelhetyame alakenhe re-anteye. Itne ingkirreke anthurre-arle akngelheme apmere anyente-ngentyele apmere arrpenhe-werne.

¹⁵ Ikwere-iperrele anteme, tyerrtye ingkirrekele Ngkarte-arle arratyete itelaretyakenhe anekeke, inteye areyeke irrpeleme itne-arle kwenhe atere-arlpe-irremenge. Kenhe alartetye anthurre ingkirreke apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areye, atwerrentye akngerre areyeke-arlke alartetye, tyerrtye apwerte ngkweltye akngerre-akerte areye-arlke, arrpenhe areye-arlke alartetyeke-arle warrke-irremeke, arrpenhe areye-arlke itneke-arrpe-arle warrke-irremeke, ingkirreke aterele alwirreme. Arrpenheme inteye kwenele alengke-iwelheke, kenhe arrpenhe areye akenhe apwerte akngerre-apekhe areyele-arlenge alengke-iwelheke.

¹⁶ Itne apwerte areyeke arlketyame, "Anwerneke-arleke atnyerrirraye, anwernenhe Ikwere-ketye alengke-iwemele, Ikwere-ketye thewe chair mwerre akngerrele-arle anemeke anwernenhe areme-ketye. Kele-anteye-arle Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-arteke apeke anwerneke ahele-irreme-ketye imerte anwernenhe irrerlknge atwemele.

¹⁷ Arlte anwerne-kenhe kele-arle aneke nhenge ratherre imernetyeke ratherre-arle anwerneke ahele anthurre anemele. Lyete kwenhe ratherre anwernenhe ureke iwetyeke-urletye, anwerne apatemele anthurre anetyenhenge anwerne-arle renhe-atherrenhe uyarne ayakemenge."

7

Alkere-arenye Ngkarte-kenhe areyele tyerrtye Israel-arenye 144,000-eke-arleke imperre arrerneme

¹ Nhenge ikwere-iperrele the areke alkere-arenye four-pele tnerlte-anerlenge, anyente kwenhe Iknngerrele tnerle-anetyame, anyente akenhe Alturlele, anyente akenhe Ayerrerele, anyente akenhe Antekerrele. Itne kwenhe aperetyame rlkele werneme-ketye, re wernetyakenhe anetyeke apmere ahelhe nhenhe akethe-ante arrerneme-ketye, kwatye alaye-arlke, arne areye-arlke.

² The anteme areke alkere-arenye arrpenhe Ikngerre-ngentyele atyenge-werne-atheke apetyerleng. Kenhe re akenhe iltye ikwerenhele atnyeneke arne nhenge imperre arrernetyeke, nhenge re tyerrtye areyeke-arleke imperre arrernetyenhenge Ngkarte-kenhe areye-arle atyene anemeke. Re alkere-arenye four-peleke arnterre anthurre angkemele rlkele-arle aperretyameke werneme-ketye,

³ “Akwete akarelhaye, ahelhe-arlike, kwatye alaye-arlike, arne areye-arlike akwete akethe-ante arrernetyale anaye. Anwerne kwenhe urle itne-kenheke-arleke imperre arrernetyeke Ngkarte-arle arratyte itelaremeke, warrke Ikwerenhe-arle aywerrkele mpwarerlte-anemeke.” Re kele urleke-arleke intelhe-ilettyeke irreke yanhe areyeke warrke Ngkarte-kenhe-arle aywerrkele mpwarerlte-anemeke.

⁴ Alkere-arenyele anteme atyenge ileke, “Tyerrtye nhenhe areye kwenhe alere 12-pele artwe ampwe Israel-kenhe-ngentyele arrateke, yanhe kwenhe yerre anthurre aneme, 144,000. Arrule anthurre-arle Israel-ele alere twelve-pele atnyeneke-arle, alere itnekenhe arritnye aneke Judah, Reuben, Gad, Asher, Naphtali, Manasseh, Simeon, Levi, Issachar, Zebulun, Joseph, Benjamin uthene. Itneke-ngentyele aneke nhenge atyemeye areye ikwerenge-ntyale akwerrke-ipenhe atningke-ame-atningke-irreke.

⁵ Kele itne urle itne-kenheke-arleke imperre arrerneke: atyemeye 12,000 peleke Judah-kenhe areye-ngentyele, atyemeye 12,000 peleke Reuben-kenhe areye-ngentyele, atyemeye 12,000 peleke Gad-kenhe areye-ngentyele,

⁶ atyemeye 12,000 peleke Asher-kenhe areye-ngentyele, atyemeye 12,000 peleke Naphtali-kenhe areye-ngentyele, atyemeye 12,000 peleke Manasseh-kenhe areye-ngentyele,

⁷ atyemeye 12,000 peleke Simeon-kenhe areye-ngentyele, atyemeye 12,000 peleke Levi-kenhe areye-ngentyele, atyemeye 12,000 peleke Issachar-kenhe areye-ngentyele,

⁸ atyemeye 12,000 peleke Zebulun-kenhe areye-ngentyele, atyemeye 12,000 peleke Joseph-kenhe areye-ngentyele, atyemeye 12,000 peleke Benjamin-kenhe areye-ngentyele-arlike.

Itne urle itneke-kenheke-arleke imperre arrerneke nhenge imernetyeke Ngkartele-arle itnenhe ingkirreke anthurre akayake-ileme.”

Tyerrtye atningke anthurre chair mwerre akngerre anthurrenge arrekwelele tnerirreme

⁹ Ikwere-iperrele anteme the tyerrtye atningke anthurre areke tnerlte-anerleng, yanhe ikwerele atningke

anthurre aneke, nthakentye apeke uyarne itelareme. Itne kwenhe apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele apetyeke, angkentye arrpe-anenhe itne angkeke, apmere ahelhe arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele, ayenpe arlkenye arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele. Itne chair mwerre akngerre anthurrenge arrekwele tnerirretyame, Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-artekenge-arlike, itne ingkirreke mantere mperlkereke irrpeke. Ilye itnekenhele itne arlpelhe arlpentye akngerre atnyeneke nhenge arne date-ngentyele-arteke.

¹⁰ Itne anteme arlikeke alakenhe angkemele, "Ngkarte, chair-elarle anemeke uthene Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-arteke uthenele anwernenhe akayake-ileke-arle, anwernenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aremele ilweme-ketye. Anwerne anteme renhe-atherrenhe akwetethe akertne utyernerlte-anemele tnaketyenhe."

¹¹ Kenhe alkere-arenye ingkirreke akenhe chair yanhe ikwerele tnerirreke, alartetye 24 areye-arlike, atnunthe 4-pele-arlike. Itne ingkirreke anthurre artepe kwene-irremele, ulperre interirremele, Ngkarte akertne utyernemele tnake-warreke,

¹² alakenhe angkemele, "Yewe, Unte Ngkarte anwerne-kenhe kwenhe arraty mwerre anthurre aneme, Unte kwenhe ingkirreke anthurre ilyernpenye anthurrele akwetethe mpwareme, akaperte altywerele mpwarerle-anemele. Anwerne kwenhe Ngkwenge akwetethe akangkemele aneme Ngenhe akwetethe tnakewarremele. Unte kwenhe Ngkarte anwerne-kenhe itethe akwete-ante anerle-aneme. Ye, yanhe kwenhe mwerre aneme."

¹³ Kenhe alartetye anyentele akenhe ayenge apayuthneke, "Angwenhe apeke-ame tyerrtye nhenhe areye mantere mperlkere-akerte? Nthenhe-ngentyele-ame itne apetyeke?"

¹⁴ Ayenge anteme ikwere angkeke, "Yekwe, ayenge akutne. Unte apeke-arle itelareme."

Re-anteme atyenge angkirtnerlenghe, "Arrpenhe areyele kwenhe itnenhe arlkarentye-iletyarte, itnenhene atwemele, rlkerte anthurre ilemele. Kele anteye-arle re apeke itneke akurne anthurre irreke, itne Ngkarte-ngentyele akwete untyeme-irretyakenhe. Itne kwenhe arrekwele arne akurne areye mpwaretyarte, itne akenhe itelareke Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-arteke-arle itneke ilwekenge, alhwe ikw-erenhe itneke thelhelheke. Itne anteme mantere itnekenhe alhwe Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-kenhenge alheweke itnenhe mperlkere-ilemele.

¹⁵ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itne kwenhe chair mwerre akngerre Ngkarte-kenhenge arrekwele tnerlte-aneme, ingwartentyele arltele-akake tyaty Ikwerenhele Ikwere

akwetethe warrke-irremele. Rarle thewe, chair-elarle anerle-anemeke, itnenhe arntarnte-aremele, re itnekenge akwetethe anerle-aneme.

¹⁶ Itne kwenhe awethe angayakwe-irretyakenhe anetyenhe nhege kwatyake angkethakwe-irretyakenhe anetyenhe. Kenhe arlengele apeke urele apeke itnenhe awethe ampetyakenhe anetyenhe.

¹⁷ Kele Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke, chair mwerre akngerrele-arle anemeke, re itnenhe akayake-iletyenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aremele, yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerrele yepe-yepe ikwerenhe areye-arrpe arntarnte-areme-arteke. Arrantherre itelareme nthakenhe-arle yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerrele yepe-yepe ikwerenhe areye kwatyewerne antywetyeke akngeme. Nhege itne apeke kwatyeyanhe-arteke antywerlenghe itne itethe akwete-ante anetyenhe. Ngkartele kwenhe alknultye itnekenhe urrparyenhe, nhege itne awethe artnetyakenhe anetyenhenge."

8

Rarle Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-arteke-arle anemeke, ankere arrpenhe, 7-arle, ular-te-iweme

¹ The anteme Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-arteke areke pipe imarteye-iweke-arle renhe akwete arntwirrkerlenghe. Nhege the aretyame re ankere arlware ingkernyenhe, 7-arle, pipe-ngentyele ular-te-iwerlenghe, kele imerte alkere akertne ikwerele nterte anthurre aneke nhege angketyearlke-akenhe anthurre aneke akweke ware.

² The anteme areke alkere-arenhe seven-pele Ngkartenge arrekwele tnerlenghe, Ngkartele anteme itnenhe-arrpe trumpet atnyenetyeke antheke.

³⁻⁴ Alkere-arenhe arrpenhele panthe arntwirrkeke goldengentyele-arle mpwarekeke. Panthele-arlenghe tyerrtye areyele arne nhege ankere-arteke akwernetyarte imerte renhe itemele nhege yanhe-ngentyele kwerte ntyentye mwerre akngerre anthurre antyetyenhenge. Chair mwerre akngerrenge arrekwele arne arrpenhe tneke ankere itetyeke arne akertneke-arleke itne-arle arne areye Ngkartele akwetethe itetyarte. Alkere-arenhe yanhe apetyemele ure itwele tnetye-alheke ankere-arle ampetyameke. Alkere-arenhe arrpenhele anteme renhe ankere akngerre-apenhe anthurre antheke ure yanhe ikwere-arleke arrernetyeke Ngkartele ampetyeke. Nhege re arne renhe ureke arrernemele ampetyeke. Ngkartele ure kwerte ntyentye mwerre akngerre anthurre ntyernemele Re akangkemele anthurre aneke. Alakenhe-anteye-arle, nhege Ngkartele areye Ikwere angkemele, angkentye itnekenhele

Ikwere-werne antyemele nhenge Ikwere akangkemele anetyeke.

⁵ Kele imerte alkere-arenye yanhele tyampite inemele kwerte-kwarte-arle ntyentye mwerre akngerre ilemeke. Re aperrke ure rerrke-ngentyele ineke tyampite ikwere-arleke arrerneke. Re-anteme arne renhe apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne iweke. Nhenge re iweke-ipperre kwatye angkerleng, kwatye alarrkeme, apmere ahelhe nhenhe akngelheke tyarrpe-irremele.

Alkere-arenye areyele pewe-ileke trumpet itnekenhele aywerre akngerre-anteme-irrerleng

⁶ Kele alkere-arenye seven-pele pewe-iletayeke-urletye aneke trumpet seven-pele itnekenhele aywerre akngerre iletayeke.

⁷ Kenhe alkere-arenye arrekwele-ipperrele pewe-ileke trumpet ikwerenhele aywerre akngerre irrerleng, iparrpe anthurre kwatye apweteke-arlike ure-arlike alhwe-arlike alkere-ngentyele thelhelheke ahelheke-arleke itnyeke. Kenhe apmere arrpenheme urele ampeke, arne arrpenheme-arlike name ingkirreke-arlike. Kenhe ahelhe arrpenhe akenhe mwerre akwete-arle aneke.

⁸ Alkere-arenye arrpenhele anteme, pewe-ileke trumpet ikwerenhele aywerre akngerre-irrerleng. Iparrpe anthurrele apwerte akngerre anthurre akenhe akwele-arle ampekeke alkere-ngentyele kwatye alayeke atnyeke. Itere arrpenhenge akenhe kwatye alaye re alhwe-irrerleng.

⁹ Kenhe arne arrpenheme-arlike kwatye kwene-arenye yanhe ikwerenge ilweke, boat arrpenheme akngelhetyamele kwatye alaye ikwerenge ultakelheke kwatyeke irrpeke.

¹⁰ Alkere-arenye arrpenhele anteme, pewe-ileke trumpet ikwerenhele aywerre akngerre-anteme-irrerleng. Iparrpe anthurrele kwerralye purle anyente alkere-ngentyele atnyeke ure alkngenthe-akerte ingkirreke. Re kwatye arrpenhemeke-arleke, lhereke-arleke, kwatye pintyeke-arleke, kwatye antywentye akngerreke-arleke-arlike atnyeke.

¹¹ Kwerralye arritnye aneke "Kwatye Irrkerteye-ilentye akngerre." Nhenge re kwatye pintye arrpenhemeke-arleke atnyeke re itnenhe irrkerteye-ileke, kele nhenge tyerrtye areyele kwatye pintye-ngentyele antyweke itne ilwerrireke anteme. Tyerrtye atningke anthurre ilwerrireke kwatye yanhe-arle antywerrirekenge.

¹² Alkere-arenye arrpenhele anteme, pewe-ilemele trumpet ikwerenhele aywerre akngerre-irrerleng. Iparrpe

anthurre-arle, arne iwenhe apeke re alkngenthe arlenge renhe itepe arrpenhe arrkngerte-ileme, atnyentye renhe itepe arrpenhe-arlike, apmere ahelhe nhenhe re-anteme ingwemerte-irrekenge. Kenhe kwerralye arrpenheme alkngenthe pwarrtyetyakenhe aneke. Alakenhe ikw-erenge anteme arlenge kwenhe ampetyakenhe aneke arlte mpwepeke-atwetye, ingwele atnyentye uthene kwerralye uthene ampeke akweke wareke-atwetye.

¹³ The anteme alkere arnareme imerte aremele irretye nhenge akertne anthurre alkereke-irrerleng. The renhe aweke arnterre angkerleng alakenhe, "Araye, Ayenge kwenhe tyerrtye areyeke alhwarrpe anthurre awelheme apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arle anemeke, itneke akurne akngerre anthurre-arle irretyenhenge nhenge alkere-arenye urpetye ingkerne-ipenhele pewe-ilerleng trumpet itnekenhe areyele aywerre akngerre-irrerleng. Tyerrtye akunye ar-ey! Urrpetye-ngare kwenhe itneke arne akurne-anthurre-irretyenhenge. Arne akurne akngerre nhenhe areyele itnenhe alhwarrpe anthurrele anthetyenhe." Alakenhe renhe the aweke irretye angkerleng.

9

¹ Alkere-arenye arrpenhele anteme pewe-ileke trumpet ikwerenhele aywerre akngerre anthurre ilemele. Iparrpe anthurrele the areke alkere-arenye akurne anthurre anerleng. Re kwenhe kwerralye-arteke aneke alkere-ngentyele-arle ahelhe-werne-atheke atnyeke. Arrpenhele renhe key antheke iperte akngerre anthurre altywere-ilettyeke ahelhe kwene-werne-atheke-arle irreke. *

² Kwerralye yanhele arne nhenge akngeke iperte anthurre altywere-anteme-ileke, ure kwerte antyure akngerre altywere akngerre yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale akeme-irreme ure akngerre-arle ampeke-arteke. Kele imerte ingwemerte-irrerleng ure kwerte antyure akngerre-arle iperte anthurre-ngentyele akeme-irrerleng, alkngenthe arlenng-ketye arrkngerte-ilemele.

³ Kele inteltye atningke anthurre ure kwerte-ngentyele arrateke, ahelhe-werne kwene-akerle apetyemele. Kenhe Ngkartele itnenhe akngarte-iweke itne atnethakertele-arteke atanthetyeke.

⁴ Re anteme itneke angkeke, "Atherrke arlkwetyale anetyeke arne apeke arne atherrke arrpenhe-arlike apeke, tyerrtye atanthetyale anetyeke imperre Ngkarte-kenhe-arle

* **9:1** Iperte nhenhe ikwere kwene-werne Ngkartele-arle arrentye areye ar-erneke martemele nhenge urreke arlte ingkernenge Re itnenhe ureke-arleke iwetyenhenge.

urlele anemeke-akerte. Tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-ante ware atanthaye.

⁵ Nhenge arrantherre itnenhe atanthemele itnenhe ir-rerlkng uthnetyalaye, kele itnenhe rlkerte akngerre anthurre ilemele ware nhenge atnyentye five-peleke-atwetye ware, itnenhe akwetethe kwarnerlte-anetyenhe atnethak-erte yanhele-arle itnenhe atanthekenge.

⁶ Arlte yanhe ikwerele-ureke tyerrtye areyele ilwetyeke ahentye anetyenhe alakenhe itirremele, 'Ayenge kwenhe iparrpe-iparrpe ilwetyeke ahentye-aneme, ayenge kwenhe uyarne anthurre itirreme rlkerte akngerre nhenhenge ularre.' Itne akenhe ilwetyakenhe anetyenhe, itne kwenhe rlkerte akngerre anthurre yanhe ikwere-akerte akwete anerlte-anetyenhe."

⁷ Kele the anteme areke inteltye nanthe areye-arteke angkarre-angkarre tnerrirrerleng atwerretyeke alhetyeke-urletye. Itne inngerre artwe areye-arteke, mwekarte akaperteke irrpeke, arrantherre itelareme tyellarre nhenge alartetye areye-arle irrpeme gold-engentyele-arle mp-warekeke.

⁸ Itne alte arlpentye-akerte marle-arteke, artitye it-nekenhe arrirlpe anthurre lion-kenhe-arteke-arle.

⁹ Arerreke-arleke itne arne alkwerte iron-artekeke ir-peke, ipelhentye akngerre. Nhenge itne ingkirreke arlpelhe akngelhekenge the aweke aywerre akngerre anthurre irrerleng, nhenge nanthe wagon-akerte at-ningkele aywerre unteme-arteke aheke akngerre atwerre-tyeke nhenge aywerre akngerre irremele.

¹⁰ Itne tile-akerte nhenge atnethakerte-arteke tyerrtye areye atanthetyeke itnenhe rlkerte-akngerre-ilettyeke, itne tile-le tyerrtye areye rlkerte anthurre ilettyenhe atnyentye five-ke-atwetye.

¹¹ Alkere-arenye anyente aneke inteltye nhenhe areyeke alartetye-arle, re iperte akngerre kwerte-akerte yanhe renhe arntarnte-aretyarte. Nhenge angkentye Hebrew-ele arritnye ikwerenhe Abaddon aneke, nhenge angkentye Greek-ele akenhe arritnye ikwerenhe Apollyon aneke. Ar-ritnye nhenhe atherrele kwenhe ileme, "Nhenhe kwenhe Akethe-ante Arrernentye Akngerre-arle anekeke."

¹² Yewe, yanhe re-arteke kwenhe aneke, arne akurne anthurre arrekwenye alakenhe re-anteme urreke ulkere-arle aneme uyerretyenhenge anteme, ikwere-iperrele an-teme arne akurne akngerre arrpenhe atherre irrettyenhe.

¹³ Alkere-arenye arrpenhele anteme pewe-ileke trumpet ikwerenhele aywerre akngerre-ilemele, the anteme aweke angkentye apworte athirnte yanhe-ngentyele apetyerleng

nthenhele-arle itne arne areye Ngkarteke ampeke. Apw-erte athirnte yanhe re kwenhe aneke gold-elarle artekeke nhenge Ngkartenge arrekwele tne. Apwerte athirnte akertneke-arleke itne arne ankere-arteke ampeme ure kwerte-ilemele nhenge ntyentye mwerre akngerre anthurre. Apwerte athirnte re itepe 4-pele-akerte, angkentye apetyeke itepe arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele.

¹⁴ Re alkere-arenye trumpet-akerteke, alakenhe angkeke, "Lhere Euphrates-werne alhaye alkere-arenye four-pele irlwemele aywepetyeke unte-arle yanhe ikwerenge ayerneke-arle aretyenhenge."

¹⁵ Kele re alhemele alkere-arenye four-pele irlwemele aywepeke. Kenhe Ngkartele kwenhe itnenhe atnyenetyame nhenge arlte arratyeke-ante Ngkartele-ante ware-arle itelaremeke. Kele nhenge arlte yanhe re apetyerleng arpenhele apeke imerte itnenhe irlwemele aywepetyeke, itne anteme alheme tyerrtye arrpenheme irrerlkng atwetyenhenge apmere ahelhe arrpe-anenhele-arle anemeke.

¹⁶ Kenhe arrpenhele atyenge ileke artwe atwerrentye akngerre atningke anthurre anerleng nanthe artepele, atningke akngerre anthurre 200 million-arle.

¹⁷ Artwe atwerrentye akngerre nhenhe areyele atnyeneke arne alkwerte-arteke iron-ngentyele-arle mpwarekeke arkenye areye-akerte nhenge arerre ilpelhetyeke. Arrpenheme athetheke aneke nhenge ure alknngenthe-arteke, arrpenheme alkere-alkere aneke, arrpenheme untarne-untarne aneke nhenge antethe-arteke. Kenhe nanthe areye akaperte lion-kenhe-akerte aneke, ure alknngenthe akngerre arrakerte itnekenhe-ngentyele arrateke, ure antyure-arteke akeme-irreme ntyenge irrtirte-akerte.

¹⁸ Ure alknngenthe-arlike ure antyure-arlike nanthe arrakerte-ngentyele arrateme tyerrtye atningke anthurre irrerlkng atwerleng apmere ahelhe arrpe-anenhele. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe atningke akenhe itethe akwete aneke.

¹⁹ Nanthe areyele itnenhe irrerlkng atweke nhenge arrakerte-ngentyele tile areyele-arlike, tile itnekenhe akaperte apmwe-kenhe-arteke-akerte, itne tyerrtye areye irrerlkng atweke nhenge apmwe ahe-akngerre areyele-arle uthnemele irrerlkng atweme-arteke.

²⁰ Ahe nhenhe ikwerenge-ntyale tyerrtye atningke anthurre ilwerrireke. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye akenhe itethe akwete aneke itne akenhe arne akurne arrpenheke-arrpenhe akwete mpwarerlte-anemele. Itne-arle kwenhe arne akurne nhenhe areke itne ikwere-iperre atere awelhetyakenhele aneke Ngkarte-werne perte-irremele,

arrangkwe-arle. Itne arrentye areye-ketye untyemurle-irretyakenhe itne akenhe akwete-arle itnenhe tnaketyarte. Arne ingkirreke anthurre itne arne-ngentyele apwete-ngentyele mpwareke-arle itne arne nhenhe areyeke akwete anthurrele ahentye anemele itnenhe akwetethe tnakemele. Itne arne yanhe areye tnaketyarte gold-engentyele-arle silver-ngentyele mpwarekeke tyerrtye-arteke-arle anekeke. Itne akwetethe tnakeme arne yanhe areye uyarne-arle areme, uyarne-arle aweme, uyarne-arle untheme.

²¹ Tyerrtye areyele akurne akwete mpwarerlte-anemele perte-irretyakenhele, apure awelhetyakenhele. Itne arpenhe areye irrerlkng atwetyarte, arrpenhe areye artenge-iweme itnenhe rlkerte-iletyeke, itnenhe arne arrenkwelthele uthnemele, itne kwenhe anyelkng ele interreme, arne arrpenhe-kenhe areye anyelkng ele inemele-arlike. Itne kwenhe apure irretyakenhe aneke, alhwarpe awelhelemele angketyakenhe, itne Ngkarte-werne utepe-irretyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle.

10

Alkere-arenyele pipe akweke imarteye-iweke-arle atnyeneme

¹ The anteme alkere-arenye akngerre-apenhe arrpenhe areke alkere-ngentyele atnarnpe-intyerleng. Re kwenhe tnetyame angkulyele artelheke nhenge mantere-arteke, mpwelarre akaperte itepe arrpe-anenhele aneke. Inngerre ikwerenhe imparrkeye anthurre aneke nhenge uternele ampeme-arteke, ngkwerne ikwerenhe imparrkeke ure alkn-genthe ngkwerne-arteke.

² Re kwenhe pipe akweke atnyenemele arrpenhele-arle kele altywere-ilekenge. Ingke akwe-arratyale re kwatye alaye akngerrele tneke, ingke akwangentyele re apmere ahelhele tnemele.

³ Re arnterre anthurre arlikeke nhenge lion akngerre-arle arlkeme-arteke. Nhenge re arlikeke-arle-ipperre arne iwenhe apeke re kwatyele arnwangkemele-arteke alkere-ngentyele seven-ngare arrware angkemele.

⁴ Nhenge tharle arrware awemele ayenge alhetyeke itirreke intelhe-iletyeke iwenhe-arle angkekenge. Kenhe urreke the iwenhe apeke renhe intelhe-iletyenhenge, the aweke angkentye arrpenhe alkere-ngentyele angkerleng, "Impaye! Intelhe-iletyalaye angkentye kwatye-arle seven-ngare angkekeke! Itnenhe alengke-iweme, arrpenhe areyeke iletyale anaye!" Kele the impeke intelhe-iletyakenhe aneke.

⁵ Kele alkere-arenye yanhe ingke ikwerenhe-arle ahelhe uthene kwatye alaye utheneke-arleke arrernekeke iltye akwe-arratye imerte akertne-ilelHEMELE alkere-werne-atheke.

⁶⁻⁷ Re-anteme angkeke, "Tyerrtye areye awerrirraye! Ngkarte kwenhe itethe akwete-ante aneme. Re kwenhe aneme apmERE ahelhe nhenhe-arle mpwarekeke, alkere-arlke, kwatye-arlke, arne arrpenhe ingkirreke-arlke. Ikwerenge arrekwele kwenhe ayenge arrekantherre angkeme, 'Arrantherre itelareme arrule anthurre Ngkartele-arle alengke-iwemele atnyeneke nhenge iwenhe apeke renhe-arle Re itirretyeke mpwaretyeke, Re yanhe areyeke-ante ware ileke angkentye Ikwerenhe-arle arrpenhe areyeke ilerlte-apekeke. Lyete kwenhe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe nhenhe akethe-irretyenhenge. Re renhe arratelhe-iletYENHE nhenge alkere-arenye ingkernenyele pewe-ilerlENG trum-pet ikwerenhele angkentye akngerre-anthurre-iletYEKE.' " Alakenhe re alkere-arenye akngerre-APENHE yanhe angkeke.

⁸ The anteme awethe aweke angkentye re-anteye alkere-ngentyele angkerlENG, "Alkere-arenye alartetye yanhe-werne alhaye, kwatye alaye uthene ahelhele uthene tnerle-anemeke. Pipe yanhe renhe inetyeke alhaye rarle atnyenemeke, pipe apelaye kele-arle altywere-ilekeke."

⁹ Kele the anteme alkere-arenye apayuthnetyeke alheke ayenge pipe anthetyeke. Re-anteme atyenge angkeke, "Me, inaye renhe arlkwaye! Arrakerte kwenele renhe ngk-warle ikwemeye-arteke arrkernetyenhe, arlkwemele iper-rele anteme unte awelhetyenhe atnerte ngkwinhe atnerte irrkerteye-irrerlENG."

¹⁰ Kele the anteme pipe akweke renhe alkere-arenye iltye-ngentyele akngeke renhe arlkwemele. Arrakerte kwenenge the arlkwemele arrkerneme ngkwarle-arteke, nhenge the arne renhe akwerneke-iperrele, re atnerte irrkerteye-ilerlENG.

¹¹ Kele re-anteme atyenge angkeke, "Tyerrtye ingkirrekeke angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awethe ilerle-apetyeke alhaye nthakenhe-arle itneke irretyenhe. Itneke apmERE arrpe-anenhele ilerle-apaye, tyerrtye angkentye arrpe-anenhe areyeke, tyerrtye yenpe arlkenye arrpenheke-arrpenheke, imerte tyerrtye alartetye areyeke-arlke ilemele."

11

Yanhe atherre-akerte Ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe-arle ilerle-apekeke

¹ Kele arrppenhele ayenge arne arlpentye arraty e antheke. Ngkarte anteme angkeke, "Arne nhenhe inaye imerte tyaty akngerre-werne alhemele nthenhele-arle tyerrtye areyele Ayenge tnakewarremeke. Arne yanhe akwetethe kwene arrernaye akwetethe anthurre arrkernemele nhenge yanhengentyele anteme unte akaltye anetyenhenge, apmere yanhe akngerre apeke-arle anemenge. Arlpentye akngerre apeke-arle apmere yanhe re anemeke, urtekeke apeke. Alakenhe-anteye apwerte athirnte akngerre yanheke arrkernaye, arne areye-arle Atyenge itentye akngerre. Tyerrtye arrppenhe atningke apmere yanhe kwene ikwerenge tnerlte-aneme, Atyenge angkerlte-anemele. Tyerrtye nthakentye araye, atningke anthurre apeke, urrpetye apeke.

² Kele ahelhe tyaty aketheke arrkernetyale, re akngerre apeke ithwenge apeke, tyaty kwenele-ante ware mwan-tyele arrkernaye. Alakenhe mpwaraye, Tharle ahelhe akethe tyerrtye apmere arrppenhe-arenye areyeke anthemenge, Ayenge-arle arraty itelaretyakenheke, itne anteme ahelhe renhe ingkele ulthetyenhe renhe akurne-ilemele, apmere Atyeperre anthurre Jerusalem anteye. Itne ahelhe renhe akwetethe ultherlte-anetyenhe atnyentye 42-eke-atwetye.

³ The anteme artwe ayeye ilentye akngerre atherre yerneyenhe angkentye Christ-kenhe ilerle-apetyeke, itne Atyenge akwetethe angkerlte-anetyenhe atnyentye 42-eke-atwetye. Itne mantere iltelheye ntheke-nthekeke irrpetyenhe alte nanikute-ngentyele mpwareke imernelhetyeke ratherre alhwarrpe avelhemele tyerrtye areyele-arle akurne mpwarekeke." Alakenhe Re atyenge angkeke.

⁴ Ngkarte atyenge akwete angkeke, "Kenhe artwe nhenhe atherre arne olive atherre-arteke, alkngenthe atherre-arteke-arlike imparrkerle-anerreme. Arrantherre itelareme arne olive yanhe atherre, alkngenthe atherrame-arlike Atyenge arrekwele tneke, ahelhe nhenheke alartetye anthurre-arle.

⁵ Tyerrtye arrppenhe areye ikwere-atherre ahentye anthurre anetyakenhe anetyenhe. Kenhe nhenge angwenhele apeke renhe-atherrenhe irrerlkng atwetyeke arrkernerleng, kele urele ikwere-atherrenge arrakertenge arratemele itnenhe uyerrelhe-ileme. Tyerrtye areyele renhe-atherrenhe uyarne atweme.

⁶ "The renhe-atherrenhe Utnenge Atyinhe anthetyenhe kwaty alkere-ngentyele arrkngerte-iletyeke, kele anteme kwatyke arrangkwe anetyenhe nhenge ratherre angkentye Atyinhe ilerle-aperrrerleng atnyentye 42-eke-atwetye. The renhe-atherrenhe Utnenge Atyinhe anthetyenhe kwaty

ingkirreke akurne-iletyeke tyerrtye areyele-arle antywerlte-anemeke nhenge yanhe-ngentyele kwatye akngarte-iwelhetyenhenge alhwe-anteme-irretyenhenge. Awethe-anteye The Utnenge Atyinhe renhe-atherrenhe anthetyenhe nhenge ratherre arne akurne arrpenheke-arrpenhe iletyeke apmere ahelhe nhenhe ingkirreke ikwerele. Kele nhenge ratherre ahentye anemele, ratherre arne akurne arrpenheke-arrpenhe atningke-ngare arratelhe-iletyenhe, apmere ahelhe nhenhe ikwerele.

⁷ “Kele ratherre angkentye Atyinhe apmere arrpe-anenhe ikwerele ilerle-aperretyenhe atnyentye 42-ke-atwetye. Ratherre angkentye yanhe ilerle-apeke-arle uyerrelhe-ileme, arrentye akngerre-apenhe anthurre kwenhe iperte akngerre yanhe-ngentyele arratetyenhe renhe-atherrenhe arlkarentye-iletyenhe. Re arlengearlentye ikwere-atherrenge atwerremele unthetyenhe, renhe-atherrenhe irrerlkngatwetyeke-atwetye.

⁸ Kele atyalangke ikwere-atherrenhe iwerre mpwepele intetyenhe apmere akngerre Jerusalem ikwerele, apmere yanhe nhenge itne-arle alartetye ikwere-atherrenhe Jesus arne arntarlkweke-arleke arlpare arrernekenge. Apmere Jerusalem re apmere Sodom uthene Egypt uthene-arle aneke-arteke. Itelaraye, apmere yanhe atherreke-arlike tyerrtye areyele arne akurne mpwarewarretyarte anteye.

⁹ “Ye, atyalangke yanhe atherre kwenhe yanhe ikwerele intetyenhe arlte urrpetyeke-atwetye. Kenhe tyerrtye areye akenhe apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele apetyetyenhe, angkentye arrpe-anenhe angkemele, tyerrtye yenpe arlkenye arrpenhe areye-arlike. Itne atyalangke yanhe atherre akwetethe arerlte-anetyenhe, arrkngerte-ilemele arrpenhe areye apetyeme-ketye atyalangke atherre iperteke arteme-ketye.

¹⁰ Kenhe nhenge tyerrtye areye Atyenge-werne-arle utepe-irretyakenhe anemeke, atyalangke atherre aremele, itne akangkemele anthurre anetyenhe warrkene Atyinhe nhenhe atherre-arle kwenhe ilwekenge. Itne kwenhe akangkemele alakenhe angkerretyenhe, ‘Kele mwerre anthurre-arle! Yanhe atherre-arle ilweke! Ratherre kwenhe anwerneke ahe akngerre anthurre anetyarte, anwernenhe akwetethe alkngetherre iletyarte, kele lyete anteme ratherre anwerneke arne akurne areye uyarne mpwareme awethe.’ Itne anteme apurte-irretyenhe, arne arrpenheke-arrpenhe areye akangkemele antherretyenhe.” Alakenhe renhe Ngkarte atyenge angkeke.

¹¹ Nhenge the aremele arne nhenhe areye mpwareke-arle iperre, kele anteme arlte urrpetye uyerreke-iperrele

Ngkartele renhe-atherrenhe aheye antheke, renhe-atherrenhe akarrelhe-ilemele, ratherre anteme ilweke-arle-iperre akeme-irreme, tnerle-anerreke ware kweye. Nhenge tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurrele renhe-atherrenhe arerrirremele itne apatemele anthurre atere anthurre awelheke.

¹² Kele yanhe atherrele aweke angkentye alkere akertne-ngentyele arnterre anthurre alakenhe arlkerlenghe, "Mpwele-aye, nhenhe-werne apetye-alherraye!" Kenhe yanhe areyele ikwere-atherre-arle atnerte ahentye anetyakenhe anemeke, renhe-atherrenhe areke alkere-werne atheke alherlenghe angkulyele-ureke.

¹³ Arlte ikwerele-anteye ahelhe arnterre anthurre akngernelheke apanpe akiltye-irremele, apmere arrpenheme-arlke atakelheke, tyerrtye atningke anthurre ilweke 7,000 anthurre. Kenhe tyerrtye areye, itethe-arle akwete anekeke, atere anthurre irreke imerte angkerremele, "Arraty kwenhe Ngkarte alkerele aneme, Re lterrke anthurre anemele."

¹⁴ Ahelhe akngelheke-arle iperre apanpe akiltye-irreke-arle anteye, ahele atherre-ngare re aneke, kele uyerremele anteme. Awethe anteme ahele arrpenhe re lyete aneme, urrpetye-ngare anteme irretenhe.

Alkere-arenye ingkernenyele anteme trumpet pewe-ileme aywerre-ilemele

¹⁵ Kele alkere-arenye ingkernenyele anteme trumpet pewe-ileke aywerre-ilemele, alkere akertnele arrpenhe atningke arnterre anthurre angkeme, itne alakenhe angkeke, "Lyete Ngkarte Alartetye anwerne-kenhe uthene Alere Ikwerenhe Jesus Christ uthene, lterrke akngerre-arle anerle-anerremeke, alartetye irretenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhe ikwerele, Ratherre alartetye akwete-ante anerle-anerretenhe."

¹⁶⁻¹⁷ Nhenge artwe akngerrepathe 24-ele, chair areyenge-arle Ngkartenge arrekwele anerlte-aneme, trumpet yanhe awerrirremele, itne artepe kwene-irreke ulperre interrirremele Ngkarte akertne utyernemele tnakewarreke. Itne alakenhe angkemele,

"Ngkarte Alartetye-aye, Unte kwenhe arrekwenye aneme, Unte apele itethe akwete-ante anerle-aneme. Unte kwenhe arrpenhe ingkirrekenghe mwerre akngerrulkere.

Anwerne kwenhe Ngenhe akangkemele anthurre tnakewarreme Unte-arle kwenhe ilyernpenye anthurre anerlenghe, Unte-arle apmere ahelhe nhenhe ingkirreke renhe arntarnte-aremenge.

Kenhe yanhe areyele, Ngkwenge-arle ahentye anetyak-
enhe anemeke, Ngenhe uyarne akurne-ileme.

¹⁸ Unte tyerrtye ilweke-arle areye Ngkwengenge arrek-
wele ngkernetyenhe Unte itnenhe akalkelhe-iletayeke,
yanhe areyele-arle Ngenhe awekeke, kenhe arrpenhe
areyele-arle Ngenhe alhule-iwekeke.

Unte anteme yanhe areyeke ahele-irretyenhe Ngenhe-
arle alhule-iwekeke.

Unte kwenhe itnenhe ureke-arleke iwetyenhe.

Kenhe tyerrtye mwerre areye-arle anemeke Unte arne
mwerre areye anthirtnetyenhe.

Unte kwenhe warrkene Ngkwinhe areye anthetyenhe,
yanhe areyeke angkentye Ngkwinhe-arle awemele an-
teme ilerlte-apemeke,

yanhe areyeke Ngenhe-arle tnakewarremeke,
artwe areyeke-arlke, arelhe areyeke-arle, ampe
areyeke-arlke Ngkwinhe-arle anemeke.

Unte akenhe tyerrtye akurne areye irrerlkng atwirtne-
tyenhe,

nhenge yanhe areye tyerrtye Ngkwinhe areye-arle
irrerlkng atwekeke apmere ahelhe nhenhe ikw-
erenge."

Alakenhe rarle akngerrepate areye angkeke.

¹⁹ Ikwere iperrele anteme arrpenhele tyatye akngerre
arriwe altywere-ileke alkere akertnele-arle tnemeke. Ar-
riwe ikwerenge-ureke the arne box ameke-ameke areke
angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe 10-akerte kwenele. Kwatye
akngerre anthurre angkeke, nhenge kwatyele anhekenge-
arteke. Apweteke akngerre-apenhe alkere-ngentyele atny-
errirreme. Ahelhe-arlke ngkernelheke, apanpele ahelhe
akiltye-irremele.

12

Kwatye kwelayele arelhe uyarne anthurre arntwirrkeme

¹ Kele arne iwenhe apeke re-anteme iljernpenye an-
thurre, arrpenhe anthurre-arle apeke, alkere akertnenge
arrateke. The akertne-atheke apatemele anthurre areke
arelhe alkere akertnenge anerlunge, mantere ikwerenhe
arlenge-arteke aneke, ingke atnyentye akertnele aneke,
tyellarre mwerre akngerre kwerralye 12-akerte akaperte
ikwerenhele aneke.

² Arelhe kwenhe atnerte-atnerte aneke, re arnterre an-
thurre ampwangketyame ampe akweke-arle arratetyeke
anemenge.

³ The anteme areke arne arrpenhe anthurre alkerenge arraterlenghe, apmwe kwatye-arenye athetheke akngerre-apenhe anthurre-arle aneke akaperte 7-akerte, rulye-rulye 10-akerte, akaperte arrpe-anenheke aneke tyellarre mwerre akngerre anthurre-arle.

⁴ Tile ikwerenhele apmwe kwatye-arenye yanhele kwer-ralye atningke akngernelhe-ileke itnenhe alkere-ngentyele apmere ahelhe-werne-atheke iweke. Ikwere iperrele anteme re arelhe yanhenge arrekwele tnetyeke alheke re arlkwetyeke ampe akweke yanhe renhe arraterlenghe arteke.

⁵ Kele arelhele anteme ampe urreye akweke atnyeneke, urreke-arle amangketyenhenge alartetye irretyenhe, tyerrtye atningke uternetyenhe arne areye mpwaretyeke. Kenhe tyerrtye areye apmere arrpe-anenhe-arenyele renhe uyarne mwernte-ileme. Kenhe nhenge ampe akweke re intemele arrpenhele renhe iparrpe rakerlenghe apmwe kwatye-arenye yanhele renhe iparrpe ineme-ketye, renhe Ngkarte-werne akngemele chair mwerre akngerre yanhe ikwerele-arle anemeke.

⁶ Tyerrtye yanhele ampe akweke renhe rakeke-arle iperre, arelhe apmere ahurratye ikwere-werne uyerrlerle-alheke Ngkarte-arle ikwere akwetante mpwaretyeke, nhenge yanhe-ngentyele alkere-arenye Ikwerenhe areyele renhe arntarnte-aretyenhenge arlte 1,260-eke-atwetye.

⁷ Kele imerte atwerrentye akngerre anthurre alkere akertnele aneke. Alkere-arenye Michael, alkere-arenye ikwerenhe areyele-akerte apmwe kwatye-arenyenge atwerretyame, alkere-arenye akurne ikwerenhe areyenge-arlke. Kele apmwe kwatye-arenyele-arlke alkere-arenye akurne ikwerenhe areyele-arlke itnenhe atwirtnetyame anteye.

⁸⁻⁹ Itne akwete anthurre atwerretyame, kele Michael-kenhe areyele anteme itnenhe arlenghe anthurre aywepeke. Itne itnenhe alkere-ngentyele kwene-akerle iweke itne alkerele aneme-ketye. Itne apmwe kwatye-arenye renhe-arlke alkere-ngentyele iweke, rarle thewe arrule anthurre-arle apmere ahelhe nhenhele ampwe-arteke anekeke. Apmwe kwatye-arenye yanhe thewe, re kwenhe arrentye Satan arritnye aneme, tyerrtye ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyeke urrtirremele-arle itne arne akurne mpwarerlte-anetyenhenge. Kenhe Michael akenhe alkere-arenye ikwerenhe areyele-arlke apmwe kwatye-arenye renhe ahelhe nhenhe-werne kwene-akerle iweke, alkere-arenye akurne itnenhe-arlke.

¹⁰ The anteme aweke arrpenhe alkere akertnele angkentye akngerrele arlkerlenghe, alakenhe angkemele, "Lyete-arle Ngkarte kwenhe tyerrtye areye itetheke mpwareke

Rarle kwenhe arrentye Satan renhe alkere-ngentyele iwerne, yanhe athewe, atyewe anwerne-kenhe areye-arle ilpernetyarteke Re itnenhe Ngkartenge arrekwele akwetethe ilpernetyarte arltele-akake, ingwele-akake. Kele lyete anteme Ngkarte Utmenge Ikwerenhele renhe arlenge arlentye-werne iweke. Ye, Ngkarte kwenhe alartetye anthurre aneme, Alere Ikwerenhe anwernenhe-arle itetheke mpwaremeke, imerte arne ingkirreke anthurreke akngerre anthurre irreke-arle.

¹¹ Atyewe anwerne-kenhe, Ngkarte-kenhe-arle anemeke, itne kwenhe arrentye Satan anathe-ileke renhe aywepemele. Iwenhenge-arle-ame arrantherre itirreme arrentyele itnenhe uyarne akurne-ileke Jesus-ketyenge untyeme-irretyeke? Itne renhe anathe-ileke Yepe-pepe Akwerrkele-arle kwenhe alhwe ikwerenhe itneke thelekenge, itne anteme renhe arratyte itelareme. Itne renhe anathe-ileke itne kwenhe angkentye arratyte ilerl-teapetyarte anteye, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itne renhe ingkwe irrerlknge atweke. Kele anteye-arle itne akenhe nhenhe itelareke, itne atere-irretyakenhele aneke itne anthelhetyeke ilwetyeke, arratyte anthurre anteme itne ilweke.

¹² Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre alkerele-arle anerle-anemeke kwenhe akangkemele anetyeke. Kenhe ingkirreke apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyeke akurne anthurre irretyenhe, kwatyele-arle anemeke anteye, arrentye Satan-arle ahele anthurre irrerlengge arrekkantherre-werne kwene-akerle apetyeke re itelareme arlte ikwerenhe-arle urteke ware anemeke nhenge tyerrtye areyeke arne akurne areye mpwaretyeke."

¹³ Nhenge apmwele itelaremele, Michael-elarle renhe apmere ahelheke-werne iweke, re itirreke, "Yewe! Lyete, the kwenhe arelhe yanhe alwerneme, ampe urreye akweke-arle atnyenekeke."

¹⁴ Kenhe arrpenhele akenhe arelhe renhe arlpelhe irretye akngerre-kenhe antheke-arle, re alkereke-irretyeke apmwe kwatye-arenye yanhe ikwerenge-ntyete nhenge apmere arrangkethe-werne Ngkartele-arle ikwere akwetante mpwarekenge. Nhenge re yanhe ikwere irretye-alhemele itne renhe merne antheke, renhe mwantyele arntarnte-aremele uterne 4-peleke-atwetye apmwe kwatye-arenye-ketye.

¹⁵ Kele apmwe kwatye-arenye re-anteme kwatye urewe-arteke antewe-irreke arrakerte ikwerenhe-ngentyele arelhe yanhe ikwere-werne-atheke, re apeke renhe kwatye urewele akngetyeke.

¹⁶ Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe ahelhe altywere-ileke nhenge

kwatye yanhe re kwene ikwere-werne atheke thelelhetyen-henge renhe akngetyakenhe anteme aneme. Kele arelhe re-anteme mwantye alkereke-irreke.

¹⁷ Kele apmwe kwatye-arenye re-anteme ahele-anthurre-irreke re unthetyeke alheke ampe arrpenhe arelhe-kenhe areyenge atwerretyeke, yanhe areyenge-arle Ngkarte-kenhe anemeke. Itne kwenhe aneme Ngkarte-arle aywerrke awerlte-anemeke, angkentye Jesus-akerte arratye-arle ile-meke.

¹⁸ Kenhe apmwe kwatye-arenye re-anteme apetyemele kwatye alaye akngerre iterele tnetye-alheke.

13

Arrentye atherrame-akerte kwatye alayenge-ntyale-arle arratekeke

¹ The anteme areke arrentye kwatye alaye ikwerenge-ntyale akeme-irremele arraterlenge akaperte 7-akerte rulye-rulye 10-akerte. Rulye-rulye-arrpeke-arlenge akenhe arne akweke tyellarre-arteke-arle re atnyeneke alartetye irrpentye akngerre-arteke, akaperte-arrpeke-arleke angkentye akurne intelhe-ileke-arle Ngkarteke-arle anyurre-irremeke.

² Arrentye tyerrtye alkng atherrke akngerre-apenhe-arteke atnyeneke nhenge leopard-arteke, ingke ikwerenhe tywepmare arlpentye akngerre-akerte nhenge bear-arteke, arrakerte ikwerenhe aneke lion-kenhe-arteke. Apmwe kwatye-arenyele arrentye renhe ngangkere ikwerenhe-arrpe antheke nhenge re-artekele arne arrpenheke-arrpenhe mpwaretyenhenge ilyernpenye anthurrele. Re arrentye ileke chair ikwerenheke-arleke arrernelhetyeke arne ingkirreke anthurreke alartetye anetyeke apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle anemeke.

³ Nhenge the arrentye yanhe renhe akaperte 7-akerte aretyamele, the areke akaperte anyente impepe anerlenge re irrerlkng atwetyeke aneke! Nhenge tyerrtye apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyele renhe aremele itne ap-ateleme anthurre, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itne renhe apenteke nhenge rarle alartetye irrekenge.

⁴ Itne apmwe kwatye-arenye renhe tnakeme rarle arrentye ngangkere ikwerenhe-arrpe antheke ngenge tyerrtye ingkirreke apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenyeke alartetye anetyeke. Itne arrentye-inpe tnakewarreke alakenhe angkemele, "Tyerrtye arrpenhe arrentye nhenhe-arteke kwenhe anetyakenhe aneme. Arrpenhele renhe uyarne atweme. Re atwentye arrpenhe anthurre, arrpenhe ingkirrekenge ilyenpenye anthurre-ulkere."

⁵ Kele apmwe kwatye-arenyele arrentye tyerrtye leopard-akerte-arteke ileke ayeyele ilelhetyeke Ngkarteke akengentye angketyeke, tyerrtye ingkirrekeke alartetye anetyeke atnyentye 42-eke-atwetye.

⁶ Re anteme Ngkarte arrenkwelthele akurne-ileme araty Renhe iltemele anteye, apmerek-arlike akengentye ankemele Rarle anemeke, yanhe areye-arlike Ikwerenge-arle alkerere anemeke.

⁷ Apmwe kwatye-arenyele arrentye awethe ileke atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe areyenge atwerretyeke itnenhe aterele-anthemele. Re anteme itnenhe atweke arraty, itnenhe rikerte-anthurre-ilettyeke. Re awethe angkeke apmerek-anenheke alartetye anetyeke, tyerrtye ingkirrekeke-arlike, tyerrtye areyeke-arlike angkentye arrpek-anenhele-arle ankemeke, tyerrtye areyeke-arlike yenpe arlkenye arrpek-anenhe-akerte-arle anemeke.

⁸ Kenhe tyerrtye atningke apmerek nhenhele-arle anemeke artepe anemele kwene-irreke arrentye yanhe renhe tnakemele, kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele akenhe renhe tnaketyakenhe aneke. Tyerrtye nhenhe areye-kenhe arritnye Yepe-Yepe Akwerrkele pipe-nge intelhe-ileke-arle itne itethe akwete-ante anetyenhenge. Urreke ahelhe nhenhe mpwaretyenhenge Re arritnye itnekenhe intelhe-ileke-arle. Yepe-yepe Akwerrke nhenhe athewe, itne irrerlkng atwerirreke-arle. Kenhe atyewe Yepe-Yepe Akwerrkenhe areyele arrentye renhe tnakewarretyakenhe aneke.

⁹ Tyerrtye ingkirrekele kwenhe mwantye anthurrele awe-tyeke nhenge irlpe-werne ilemele angkentye nhenhe renhe Ngkarte-ngentye:

¹⁰ Ngkarte kwenhe arrekatherre akaltye aneme, Re itelareme yanhe areyele arrekatherre-arle ahentye anetyakenhe anemeke arrenhantherrenhe arrpenheme arntwirrkemele jail-ke akwernetyenhe. Re itelareme anteye yanhe areyele arrekatherre-arle ahentye anetyakenhe anemeke, arrenhantherrenhe arrpenheme alyweke akngerrele aketyenhe irrerlkng atwemele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkarte-kenhe areyele Renhe akwetethe awerlte-anetyeke, Renhe arraty apenterlte-anetyeke.

Arrentye arrpenhe arrateme

¹¹ Yanhe ikwere-iperrele the areke arrentye arrpenhe ahelhe kwene-ngentyele arraterleng. Arrentye nhenhe re rulye-rulye atherre-akerte nhenge yepe-yepe akwerrke-arteke re angkentye angkeke apmwe kwatye-arenye-arteke.

¹² Arrentye arrekwenyele arrentye intertenye ileke alartetye anetyeke ngangkere akngerre-akertele tyerrtye

ingkirreke anthurre uternetyeke iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke rarle ilemeke. Kele re-anteme tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurre uterneke apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle anemeke arrentye arrekwelenyeke kwene-irremele renhe tnaketyeke, atweke-arle yanhe thewe akaperte anyente utyene akngerre-akerte mwerre-anteye-arle irrirtnekeke.

¹³ Kenhe arrentye intertenyele akenhe arne atningke ilyernpenye anthurre mpwareke tyerrtye ingkirrekele aretyeke, itne anteme apatemele anthurre aneke. Re ure alkere-ngentyele ahelhe-werne atnyetyeke ileke nhenge tyerrtye ingkirrekele alkngela arerlenge anthurre.

¹⁴ Re arne akngerre anthurre areye mpwareke nhenge arrentye arrekwelenyele arerlenge, tyerrtye areyele apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele renhe aremele arratyte itelareke, itne itirreke rarle akwele alartetye anthurre anekeke-athene. Kele imerte arrentye yanhele itnenhe uterneke arne mpwaretyeke arrentye arrekwelenye ahirre-arteke-arle anemeke, yanhe athewe akaperte anyente-akerte utyene akngerre yanhe-akerte alyweke akngerre-apenhe-ngentyele itethe-arle awethe-irrirtnekeke, renhe-arteke. Kele itne yanhe renhe-arteke anthurre mpwareke.

¹⁵ Kenhe arrentye intertenyele arne yanhe aheye antheke itne-arle mpwarekeke, re anteme angketyeke. Re imerte tyerrtye atningke irrerlknge atwetyeke alhemele itne kwenhe ikwere artepe kwene-irretyakenhe aneke renhe tnakewarretyeke.

¹⁶ Kele anteme arrentye intertenye re akenhe arrpenhe uterneke tyerrtye areyeke-arleke imperre arrernetyeke, nhenge intelhe-ileke-arle-arteke. Tyerrtye arrpenhemele imperre yanhe akwe-arratyteke-arleke atnyeneke, kenhe arrpenhemele akenhe imperre yanhe urleke-arleke atnyeneke. Ingkerreke anthurrele imperre atnyeneke, tyerrtye akweke areyele, tyerrtye ampwe areyele, tyerrtye apwarte mane akngerre-akerte areyele, alhengkeye areyele, yanhe areyele alartetyeke-arle warrke-irremeke, arrpenhe areyele itneke-arrpe-arle warrke-irremeke, ingkirreke anthurre imperre yanhe itneke-arleke-arrpe atnyeneke.

¹⁷ Imperre yanhe thewe aneke arritnye arrentye-kenhe, number ikwerenhe-arlike. Kenhe tyerrtye angwenhele apeke re imperre renhe-arle atnyenetyakenhe anekeke, re merne uyarne ineme, mantere-arlike, arne iwenhe apeke arrpenhe renhe uyarne ineme, itne arne iwenhe apeke renhe apwarte maneke uyarne antherreme.

¹⁸ Angwenhele-ame imperre arrentye-kenhe itelareme? Nhenge arrpenhele apeke iterle-ame-iterle aneme re an-

teme imperre renhe count-eme-ilaye, ikwere-akerte akaltye-irretyeke, imperre nhenhele-arle kwenhe arritnye artwe-kenhe ilerlenghe, imperre 666.

14

Ayeye Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-akerte ikwerenhe areye-arlke

¹ Kele the anteme Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke apwerte akert-nele tnerlenghe areke, apwerte yanhe Zion arritnye aneke Jerusalem-ele. Yanhe ikwerele tyerrtye atningke ikwerenge apurte tnerlte-aneke, 144,000 anthurre. Urle itnekenhe-arrpeke-arlenghe arrpenhele arritnye Yepe-yepe Akwerrke-kenhe intelhe-ileke, arritnye Ngkarte-kenhe-arlke.

² The aweke angwenhe apeke re alkere akertne-ngentyele angkerlenghe. Re arnterre anthurre angkeke nhenge kwatye aywerre angkeme-arteke nhenge apwerte akertnenge thelelhomele, nhenge kwatye angkeme-arteke. Nhenge the aywerre awemele re kwenhe angkentye mwerre akngerre anthurre-arteke nhenge aywerre tyerrtye areye-arle guitar apeke arrkene-irreme-arteke.

³ Kenhe tyerrtye 144,000-anthurre akenhe chair Ngkarte-kenhenge arrekwele tnetyame, atnunthe 4-pele-arlke akngerrepate 24-arlke. Itne yanhe ikwerele tnetyame alyelhentye alkarle alyelhemele itne-ante ware-arle itelarekeke. Arrpenhe-ante alyelhentye alkarle yanhe ikwere uyarne akaltye-irreme. Nhenhe areye kwenhe Ngkartele-arle itetheke mpwarekeke nhenge itne apmerekahelhe nhenhele anetyartenge, itne-ante ware kwenhe alyelhentye alkarle nhenhe ikwere akaltye-irreme.

⁴ Tyerrtye 144,000 nhenhe areye kwenhe Ngkarteke-ante ware akwetethe arratye mwerre anerlte-aneme. Nhenhe areye kwenhe aneke arelhenge-arle intetyakenhe anekeke, itne urlerte akwete anetyarte angwarelhomele. Itne akwetethe yanhe renhe apentetyarte Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-arteke-arle anemeke, nhenge nthenhe-werne apeke re alherlenghe. Artwe nhenhe areye kwenhe aneke Ngkarte-kenhe, Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-kenhe anteye. Artwe nhenhe areye kwenhe arrekwenye areye-arteke aneme Yepe-Yepe Akwerrkele-arle itetheke mpwarekeke Ngkarte-werne akngemele anteye.

⁵ Itne kwenhe urrtirremele ilettyakenhe aneke, arrpenhe ilpernetyakenhe aneke, iwerre akurnele anetyakenhe aneke, arrangwe-arle.

Alkere-arenye urrpetye-akerte

⁶ Yanhe ikwere-iperrele the areke alkere-arenye arrpenhe alkere akertne anthurrele alkereke-irrerlenghe. Re kwenhe

apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne alhetyame tyerrtye ingkirrekeke angkentye mwerre-akerte iletaye, tyerrtye areyeke angkentye arrpenhe areyele-arle angkemeke, tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke yenpe arlkenye arrpenhe areye-arle anemeke anteye.

⁷ Alkere-arenye re anteme arlkemele angkeke, “Ngkarte akertne utyernerlthe-anemele tnakewarraye arlthe-arle angathe-irremenge Rarle nhenge tyerrtye ingkirreke court-eke ngkernetyeke itnenhe akalkelhe-iletaye. Renhe tnakewarraye Rarle alkere, ahele, kwatye alaye, kwatye pintye, ingkirreke anthurre aknganekenge.”

⁸ Alkere-arenye arrpenhe anteme ikwerenge intertele apetyeke imerte angkemele, “Awerrirraye! Apmere yanhe Babylon arritnye aneme tyerrtye atningkele-arle tnakewarremeke, kele lyete anteme atakelheke arltwe anteme intemele, tyerrtye areye apmere yanhe-arenye uyerrekenge anteye. Arrantherre itelareme tyerrtye areye apmere yanhe ikwerele-arle anerrirretyarte kwenhe akurne anthurre anetyarte. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele apetyetyarte itnekenge apurte-irreke-arle itne-arlke akurne-irrereke tyerrtye areyele apmere yanhe-ngentyele-arle itnenhe uternetyarte. Arrantherre itelareme, nthakenhe-arle nhenge tyerrtye anyentele apeke arrpenhe ngkwarle antywetyeke uternemele re anteme antyweme arerte-irremele, imerte arrpenhe areyenge apale interremele. Yanhe alakenhe re-arteke kwenhe itne akurne-irreke itne anteme Ngkarteke alkngwirreke anthurre.”

⁹⁻¹⁰ Awethe-anteye alkere-arenye arrpenhe alkereke-irremele apetyeke, arrpenhe yanhe atherre alheke-arle iperre, re-anteme arnterre anthurre alakenhe angkeke, “Ngkarte kwenhe ahele akwete aneme tyerrtye areyeke-arle artepe kwene-irremeke arrentye yanhe tnakewarremeke arrentye yanhe renhe, tyerrtye areyeke-arle arne arrpenhe-arle mpwarekeke arrentye-arteke-arle renhe-arle tnakewarremeke. Re tyerrtye yanhe areyeke ahele anthurre aneme anteye imperre-arle atnyenemeke iltie akwe-arratyale apeke nhenge urlele apeke. Ikwere-arle itne mpwarekenge Re itnenhe ure kweneke-arleke iwetyenhe nhenge kwerte arntirte-arle ntyemeke. Itne arnterre anthurre ampangketyenhe, nhenge Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-artekele uthene alkere-arenye Ngkarte-kenhe areyele kwenhe arerlenghe.

¹¹ Kwerte ure-ngentyele itnenhe-arle ampemeke, re akwete-ante akertne antyerle-anemele. Arlthe uthene ingwe uthenele itne akwetethe ampangkerlthe-anetyenhe. Alakenhe nhenhe re kwenhe tyerrtye areyeke irretenhe arrentye yanhe renhe-arle tnakewarremeke arne yanhe re-

arteke-arle anemeke, nhenge yanhe areye ingkirrekeke arrentye yanhe ikwere-arle anthelherlte-anemeke imperre ikwerenhe itne-arrpeke-arleke intelhe-ilekenge." Alakenhe-arle alkere-arenye ingkerne-iperre angkeke.

¹² Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme tyerrtye Ngkarte-kenhe areyele, Ngkarte-arle awerlte-anemeke imerte mpwarerlte-anemele iwenhe-arle Re itneke ilemeke, Jesus-arle itelarerlte-anemeke, akwetethe awemele renhe arratyte itelarerlte-anetyeke anaye.

¹³ The anteme aweke arrpenhe atyenge alkere-ngentyele angkerleng, "Pipe-ke alakenhe intelhe-ilaye! 'Lyete-ngentyele yanhe areyele Jesus-arle apenterlte-anetyarteke nhenge itne apmere ahelhe nhenhele itethe anemele, kele itne alkere akertnele akangkemele anthurre-arle anetyenhe.' "

Nhenge Utnenge Akngerrele nhenhe renhe awemele, re angkeke, "Arratyte apelaye! Ilweke-arle iperre itne akwete warrke-irretyakenhe anetyenhe. Kele-anteye-arle itne ltyer-rye, Ngkarte-arle kwenhe yanhe areyeke akangkentye anthurre anerleng iwenhe apeke renhe-arle mpwaretyarteke, Re itnenhe mpwaretyeke ileke."

Arrpenhele tyerrtye akurne areye irrerlknge atweme

¹⁴ Yanhe ikwere-iperrele anteme the alkere arnareke, the anteme areke artwe-arteke angkulye mperlkererele alkere akertne anthurunge anerle-anerleng. Re mwekarte-akerte gold-engentyele-arle mpwarekeke alartetye areye irrpentye akngerre, ilye ikwerenhenge re alyweke arnkwerte-arnkwerte arlpentye akngerre atnyenemele yanhe rarle kwenhe arrirlpe akngerre anthurre anekeke.

¹⁵ Alkere-arenye arrpenhe tyatyte akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe-ngentyele arrateme artwe yanhe ikwere arlkeke angkulye mperlkerenge-arle anetyameke ikwere angkemele "Alyweke arnkwerte-arnkwerte ngkwinhe inaye! Merne wheat ingkirreke kwenhe apmere ahelhe antekele mpenge-anteme-irreke. Ingkerreke anthurre aketyeke alhaye, apurtelhe-ilemele imerte!"

¹⁶ Kele re mpwareke iwenhe-arle renhe alkere-arenyele mpwaretyeke ileke. Re merne wheat alyweke arnkwerte-arnkwerte arlpentye akngerrele aketye-alheke apmere ahelhe antekele-arle lyapemeke imerte ingkirreke apurtelhe-ilemele.

¹⁷ The anteme areke alkere-arenye arrpenhe tyatyte akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe-ngentyele arraterleng, re-inpe alyweke arnkwerte-arnkwerte arlpentye akngerre atnyenemele arrpenhe nhenge-arteke.

¹⁸ Yanhe ikwere-iperrele anteme the alkere-arenye arpenhe areke, alkere-arenyele-arle ure arntarnte-arentye akngerre anemeke akwetethe-arle amperle-anemeke apwerte athirnte ikwerenge nhenge kwerte ntyentye mwerre akngerre-akerte. Re alkere-arenyeke arlkeke alyweke ankwerte-ankwerte-arle atnyenetyameke angkemele, "Merne kripethe areye kwenhe kele mpenge-irreke apmere ahelhe ikwerenge. Itnenhe ingkirreke anthurre arne altyeye-altyeye-ngentyele alyweke yanhe-akertele aketyeke alhaye imerte itnenhe apurtelhe-ilemele!"

¹⁹ Kele re alhemele mpwareke nhenge iwenhe renhe alkere-arenyele mpwaretyeke ileke-arle, merne renhe alyweke ikwerele akemele. Itnenhe apurtelhe-ilemele re itnenhe akngemele arne akngerreke-arleke akwernemele, tyerrtye areyele-arle merne kripethe itnenhe ulthetyarteke akarrwe rlputnetyeke. Ayeye nhenhe kripethe-akerte kwenhe angkeme tyerrtye areye-akerte akurne-arle mpwaremeke. Alakenhe kwenhe angkeme Ngkarte-arle itneke ahele-irretyenhe itnenhe ulthemele atwemele anthurre-ante.

²⁰ Kenhe apmere akethenge Ngkartele kripethe areye ultheke akarrwe rlputnemele yanhe-ngentyele alhwe akngerre arne tyampite ikwerenge-ntyale athelelherlenge nhenge Re kripethe itnenhe rlputneke-iperrele. Re kwatye urewe akngerre-arteke apetyeme, alhwe yanhe re iperte akngerre aneke untye artwe-kenheke-atwetye, re kwenhe arlenge-arlentye anthurre kwatye urewe re irntwarre-akerle-irremele kilometre 300-eke-atwetye.

15

Ayeye alkere-arenye seven-akerte rlkerte-ilemeke-arle

¹ Yanhe ikwere-iperrele the areke iwenhe apeke arrpenhe renhe alkere-akertnenge arraterlenge arne iwenhe apeke re akngerre-apenhe anthurre renhe nhenge the renhe areke-iperrele apatemele anthurre. Alkere-arenye 7 aneke, Ngkartele itnenhe ileke rlkerte arrpenhe 7-pele tyerrtye akurne areye anthetyeke alhetyeke. Ngkarte kwenhe tyerrtye akurne areyeke ahe akngerre anthurre irreke-arle Re alkere-arenye nhenhe 7-pele yerneke itnenhene rlkerte-ilemele atwetyeke apeke apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arlke kwatye alaye-arlke akurne-ilettyeke. Nhenge itne tyerrtye areye rlkerte-ileke-arle atwemele anteye uyerrelhe-ileke-iperrele, kele itne impetyenhe anteme. Ngkarte anteme ahele-irretyakenhe anetyenhe.

² The awethe-anteye areke kwatye alaye akngerre kelathe-arteke areke anteme, re kwenhe ure uthene kelathe uthene

anyente-irreke-arle-arteke. The areke tyerrtye atningke anthurre kwatye alaye iterele tnerleng kelathe-arteke-arle anemeke. Nhenge apmere ahelhe nhenhe ikwerele anemele, nhenhe areyele arrentye-ketye ayene-ilelheke-arle, re itnenhe uyarne uterneke ikwere artepe kwene-irretyeke renhe tnaketyeke nhenge arne renhe apeke re-arteke-arle anekeke tyerrtye areyele-arle mpwarekeke. Itne imperre 666-kwenye aneke, imperre nhenge arrentye-kenhe anemeke. Itne ingkirrekele arne guitar-arteke atnyeneke Ngkarteke-arle itnenhe anthekeke.

³ Itne yanhe ikwerele tnerrireke alyelhentye Moses-kenhe alyelhemele, arrantherre itelareme nhenge Moses-arle Ngkarteke warrke-irretyarte. Itne Jesus-eke alyelheme anteye, Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-arteke-arle anemeke. Itne kwenhe alakenhe alyelheme:

“Ngkarte, Unte anyente-ante ware kwenhe arne ingkirreke anthurreke alartetye aneme,

Unte anyentele ingkirreke anthurre mpwareme ilyern-penye anthurre.

Nhenge anwerne arne ingkirreke aremele Unte-arle mpwarekeke, anwerne apateme anthurre.

Unte apele tyerrtye areyeke apmere ingkirreke anthurre-ngentyele alartetye anthurre aneme,

Unte itneke arratye anthurre angkeme itnenhe mwan-tyele arntarnte-arerle-anemele.

⁴ Tyerrtye ingkirreke kwenhe Ngkwenge atere ware itirreme

artepe anemele kwene-irremele Ngenhe tnakeme, itne ingkirrekele-arle itelarerrirreme Unte-arle Alartetye aneme.

Unte anyente ware kwenhe mwerre anthurre aneme.

Tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurre kwenhe apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele apetyetyenhe Ngenhe akertne utyernetyeke tnakewarremele,

Unte-arle arratye mwerre itirrerleng akwetethe arne ingkirreke arratye mwerre mpwarerle-aneme.”

⁵ Ikwere-iperrele anteme the awethe arnareke tyatye akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe alkere-akertnenge aremele, ar-riwe altywere anekenge. Kwenenge ilthe ameke-ameke atyperre Ikwerenhe tneke, apmere nhenge itne angkentye ameke-ameke Ngkarte-kenhe areye atnyenetyarte.

⁶ Kenhe alkere-arenye 7-pele areyele, arne akurne seven-arle yernekeke, tyerrtye areye arlkarentye-iletyeke tyatye akngerrenge-ntyale arrateke. Itne mantere mperlkere anthurreke irrptyame amparrkerleng-arle. Itne antayeke

irrpeke gold-engentyele-arle mpwarekeke arerre ayernel-heke.

⁷ Kenhe atnunthe 4-pele yanhe ikwerele tnerirretyame, anyentele alkere-arenye 7-arrpe apanthe antheke gold-engentyele-arle mpwarekeke. Ngkartele anteme ngkwarle-arteke apanthe seven-eke-arleke theleke imernetyeke Rarle ahele anthurre aneke. Rarle thewe akwete-ante-arle anemeke, Re kwenhe tyerrtye areyeke ahele anthurre aneme arne akurne-arle mpwaremeke.

⁸ Nhenge Ngkarte apmeme ameke-ameke yanhe ikwerenge anemele angkulye kwerte akngerrele renhe arrkngerte-ileme areme-ketye, Rarle ilyernpenye anthurre anerlunge, rltarrke anthurre-arle anemele. Nhenhe ikwerele ureke tyerrtye areye apmeme ameke-ameke yanheke uyarne irrpeme. Alkere-arenye 7-areyele rlkerte yanhe areye thelemele uyerrelhe-ileke-arle iperrenge, tyerrtye areye anteme awethe kwene-werne irrpetyeke.

16

Alkere-arenye seven-akerte

¹ Yanhe ikwere-iperrele the aweke arrpenhe tyatye akngerre ikwerenge-ntyale arnterre anthurre arlkerlunge alkere-arenye areyeke apanthe 7-arle atnyenetyameke, "Nhenhe-ngentyele alherlfe-iwaye arne kwatye athetheke-arteke apmeme ahelheke apanthe 7-ngentyele thelaye. Nhenhele kwenhe imernetyenhe Ngkarte-arle tyerrtye areyeke ahele anthurre aneme Ikwere-ketye-arle artepe untyeme-irrekeke Rarle itnenhe atwetyenhenge anteye."

² Kele alkere-arenye arrekwele-iperrele apanthe ikwerenhe-ngentyele ahelheke theleke, kenhe tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurrele arrentye tnakewarremeke utylene akurne anthurre-akerte aneke, itne uyarne itirremele. Tyerrtye yanhe areye imperre arrentye-kenhe-akerte, itne kwenhe arne nhenge arrentye-arteke tnakewarremele tyerrtye areyele-arle mpwarekeke. Nhenhe areye thewe utylene akurne anthurre-akerte aneke nhenge alkere-arenyele arne renhe apanthe-ngentyele thelekenge.

³ Kele alkere-arenye arrpenhele anteme apanthe ikwerenhe-ngentyele kwatye alayeke theleke, alakenhenge anteme kwatye ingkirreke akurne-irremele athetheke-irreke nhenge alhwe tyerrtye ilweke-arle-arteke akngarte-iwelheke. Atnunthe arrpenheke-arrpenhe ingkirreke kwatye-arenye, ilweke anteme.

⁴ Kele alkere-arenye arrpenhele anteme apanthe ikwerenhe-ngentyele kwatye lhere uthene kwatye pintye utheneke theleke. Alakenhenge anteme kwatye lhere-nge

uthene kwatye pintye-nge ingkirreke anthurre re alhwe-
werne akngarte-iwelheke.

⁵ Kenhe the alkere-arenye aweke kwatye ingkirreke
anthurre-arle arntarnte-aremeke Ngkarteke angkerlenghe,
"Unte kwenhe arratye anthurre Ngkarte aneme, Unte-ante
arratye mwerre aneme. Unte apele Ngkarte lyete-arle ane-
meke itethe akwete-arle aneke! Arne akurne nhenhe areye
Unte-arle apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne yerneme kwenhe
mwerre anemenge Unte-arle kwenhe tyerrtye ingkirrekeke
arratye itirreme.

⁶ Tyerrtye areyele, akurne-arle mpwarerlte-anemeke,
atyewe Ngkwinihe areye irrerlknge atwemele nhenge yanhe
areye angkentye Ngkwinihe-arle ilerlte-apemeke. Itne ty-
errtye Ngkwinihe areye atweke alhwe itnekenhe thelel-
heke itne anteme itnenhe irrerlknge atweke. Alakenhe
ikwerenge anteme Unte kwatye alhwe-werne akngarte-
iwemele itnenhe antywetyeke antheke."

⁷ The anteme arrpenhe aweke apwerte athirnte-ngentyele
angkerlenghe ure kwerte ntyentye mwerre akngerre-arle
antyeme-ngentyele, "Ye, Ngkarte Alartetye, Unte kwenhe
arratye akngerre anthurre aneme, ilyernpenye anthurre.
Unte arratye-arle itirreke itnenhe rllkerte-ilemele."

⁸ Kele alkere-arenye arrpenhele anteme apanthe
ikwerenhe-ngentyele arlenngeke theleke. Arlennge anteme
urinpe anthurre irreke, tyerrtye areye arnterre ampetyeke.

⁹ Kele arlenngele tyerrtye areye ampeke anthurre, kenhe
itne anteme Ngkarteke ahele-anthurre-irreke renhe il-
temele Rarle itnenhe arlenngele arnterre anthurre ampe-
menge. Itne akwele utepe-irretyakenhe-arle irreke Ngkarte
awetyeke Renhe tnakewarreyeke anteye, arrangkwe-arle
akenhe itne aneke. Itne kwenhe mwernte-irreke akwetethe
anthurre akurne mpwarerlte-anemele.

¹⁰ Kele alkere-arenye arrpenhele anteme apanthe
ikwerenhe-ngentyele apmereke theleke arrentye akngerre-
arle anentye akngerre ikwerele, alakenhe ikwerenge
anteme ingwemerte anthurre irreke apmere arrentye-
kenhele, yanhe areyele arrentye renhe-arle awerlte-
anemeke uyarne anthurre itirreme, itne ampwangkemele
artneke alenye akakwelhemele itne-arle uyarne anthurre
itirrekenge.

¹¹ Itne Ngkarteke ahele akengentye angkemele Renhe
ilteke, Alartetye-arle alkere akertnele anemeke, itne-arle
utyene akngerre-akerte uyarne anthurre itirrekenge. Itne
akenhe akwete anthurre-arle arne akurne areye akwenpele
mpwarerlte-aneke itne Ikwere-werne utepe-irriertyeke
itirretyakenhe aneke.

12 Kele alkere-arenye arrpenhele anteme apanthe ikwerenhe-ngentyele lhere Euphrates-ke theleke. Kele kwatye yanhe re uyerreke ahelhe-anteme arerntyeyirreke. Ngkartele kwenhe nhenhe mpwareke nhenge yanhe-ngentyele alartetye areye artwe irraweye anthurre itnekenhe areye-akerte urreke ikngerre-ngentyele apetyetyenhenge ahelhe arlenye ikwerele tyanenhetyeke.

13 The anteme areke utnenge akurne urrpetye arraterlenge antyetyerre-arteke-arle anemeke. Anyente apmwe kwatye-arenye arrakerte-ngentyele arrateke, arrpenhe arrentye nhenge arrakerte-ngentyele arrateke, arrpenhe aye eye ilantheke-arle arrakerte-ngentyele arrateke urrtiyirremele ilemeke-arle.

14 Utnenge nhenhe areye kwenhe akurne anthurre aneke, itne arne akurne arrpe-anenhe ilyernpenye anthurre mpwaretyame. Itne alartetye ingkirreke apmerek ahelhe anteke nhenhe-arenye areye-werne alheke itnenhe apurtelhe-ilemele atwerretyeke-urletye. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe, Alartetye Impene-arle anemeke, itnenhe ileme nhenge arlte iwenhe anthurrange arratye ahele atwerretyeke.

15 The Alartetye Jesus angkerlenge aweke, "Tyerrtye areye-aye, ayenge mwantyele awerrirraye. Ayenge kwenhe anyelkng-anyelkng apetyetyenhe, nhenge anyelkngalthele ingwele apetyeme-arteke. Nhenge ayenge apetyemele ayenge yanhe areyeke akangkemele anetyenhe akarre akwete-arle anerlte-anemeke, atyenge arelhemele, mwerre akwete-arle anerlte-anemeke nhenge yanhe-ngentyele itne apure awelhetyakenhe anetyenhenge. Nhenge tyerrtye-arteke-arle mantereke akwete-arle irrpemeke, re apure-irreme-ketye nhenge tyerrtye areyele renhe arerlenge akethe untherlenge."

16 Kele arrentye urrpetyele antyetyerre-arteke-arle anekeke alartetye areye artwe irraweye itnekenhe areye-akerteke antangkeke, itnenhe ingkirreke apmerek Armageddon arritnyenge apurtelhe-ilemele akngetyetyeke. Kenhe yanhe areye akenhe angkentye Hebrew-ele angkemek arritnye yanhe renhe alakenhe ileme.

17 Kele alkere-arenye ingkernenyele anteme apanthe ikwerenhe-ngentyele alkereke theleke. Iparrpe anthurre angkentye chair mwerre akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe-ngentyele pipe kwenele-arle anemele arnterre anthurre alakenhe angkeme, "Kele kwenhe, kele uyerreke."

18 Kenhe kwatye alarrkeke, kwatye arnterre anthurre unernenge angkeke, ahelhe arnterre anthurre akngelheke, apmerek ahelhe ingkirreke anthurre anteme akiltyeyirreke.

Ahelhe awethe-anteye akngelheke akngerre-ulkere, tyer-ryele kwenhe aretyakenhe aneke alakenhe re arrekwe-lenge akngelherlenge.

¹⁹ Kele anteme apmere akngerre Babylon arritnye akalke-irreke apmere urrpetye anteme aneke. Apmere akngerre arrpenhe ingkirreke anthurre atakelheke, nhenge ahelhe akngelhemele re apmere arrpenheme atakerlenge. Kenhe Ngkartele anteme akenhe itelareke tyerrtye atningke ap-
mere Babylon-arenye-arle akwetethe akurne mpwarerlte-
anetyartenge, kele Re anteme itneke ahele-anthurre-irreke
imerte itnenhe ingkirreke anthurre irrerlkng atwemele.

²⁰ Kenhe apmere ahelhe akweke areye kwatye alayele-
arle utepe-akerrirremeke imerte uyerremele, anetyakenhe
aneke, apwerte antherrtye areye-arlke atnyemele uyerreke.

²¹ Kwatye apweteke akngerre alkere-ngentyele atnyerrir-
reke iparrpe anthurre. Itne kwenhe ulthentye akngerre an-
thurre, nhenge itne-arle iron-ngentyele mpwareke-arteke.
Itne artwe uthene arelhe uthene ingkirreke atwetyame, itne
uyarne anthurre itirreme. Itne apatemele anthurre aneke,
itne Ngkarte akwetethe ilterlte-anemele Ikwere akengentye
angkemele Rarle itnenhe alakenhe atwetyamenge.

17

*Arelhe apmere akurne akngerre Babylon-arteke-arle
aneme*

¹ Alkere-arenye 7 yanhe areye ikwerele tnerirretyame
apanthe arltwe areye-akerte. Kele anyente itneke-
ngentyele apetyemele atyenge angkeke, "Nhenhe-werne
apetyaye the ngkwenge arelhe akurne imernetyenhenge
artwe atningkenge-arle apwerte maneke interle-anemeke,
Ngkartele-arle renhe irrerlkng atwetyenhenge lyete.
Arelhe nhenhe-akerte arrpenhe itirraye, re kwenhe apmere
akngerre Babylon-arteke aneme, nthenhele-arle artwe
ingkirreke arelhe arrpenhe areyenge akwetethe interlte-
apemenge. Apmere akngerre yanhe kwenhe lhere atningke
itwele.

² Kenhe alartetye areye akenhe apmere arrpe-
anenne-ngentyele apetyemele apmere akngerre yanhe
ikwerenge apurte-irrerlte-aneme itne ingkirreke anthurre
anteme akurne-irremele re-arteke, arelhe arrpenhe
areyenge interlte-apemele, akngwelye areye-arteke
akwele. Alakenhe-anteye tyerrtye areye ahelhe anteke-
ngentyele apetyemele akurne-irreremele tyerrtye apmere
yanhe-arenye areyele-arle itnenhe uternerlenge akurne
mpwaretyeke. Itne itnenhe ngkwarle antywetyeke
antheme, antyweke-arle-iperre itne arerte-irremele akurne

anteme mpwareme, angwenhe apeke ikwerenge intemele, re-arteke.” Nhenhe kwenhe alkere-arenyle atyenge imerneke, atyenge ilemele.

3 Yanhe ikwere-iperrele anteme Utnenge Akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe atyenge-arleke irrperlenge, alkere-arenyle anteme apetyemele ayenge apmere arrangkethe-werne akngeke. Apmere yanhe ikwerele the arelhe areke, arrentye athetheke anthurre ulkereke arrernelherlenge. Arrentye yanhe akaperte 7-akerte rulye-rulye 10-akerte aneke. Angkentye akurne-ante anthurre arrentye nhenhe aneke arrpenhele-arle intelhe-ilekeke, Ngkarteke-arle anyurre-irremeke.

4 Kenhe arelhe akenhe mantere athetheke mwerre akngerreke irrpeme, re arne mwerre akngerre arrpenhe areyeke irrpeke gold-engentyele-arle mpwarekeke apwerte tyeperre areye-ngentyele-arlike, iltye-kenhe areye, ingke-kenhe areye, untye-kenhe areye, atype-kenhe areye-arlike. Iltyele re tyampite arntwirrkeke gold-engentyele-arle mpwarekeke arne akurne anthurre areye-akerte rarle mpwareke. Arrantherre itelareme, re artwe atningke anthur-enge inteke, arne akurne arrpenhe areye mpwaretyarte. Arne akurne akngerre yanhe areye rarle mpwareke-arle tyampitele-arlenge arrernerlenge-arle mpwanke anthurre.

5 Arrpenhele arelhe urleke-arleke arritnye anyente intelhe-ileke-arle. Arritnye yanhe re aneke angkentye alengkiwentye-akerte arrpenhe areyele itelaretyakenhenge anetyarte, kenhe lyete anteme tyerrtye ingkirrekele itelareme iwenhe apeke renhe arritnye ilemenge. Nhenge intelhe-ilentyele alakenhe ileme, “Ayenge kwenhe apmere akngerre anthurre Babylon aneme, mikwe ingkirrekeke arrpenhe areyenge-arle apwerte ngkweltyeke interlte-anemeke. Arne akurne ingkirreke anthurre-arle atyenge-ngentyele arrateme.”

6 The areke arelhe yanhe arerte-irrerlenge nhenge Ngkarte-kenhe areye irrerlknge atweke-iperrele kele imerte alhwe itnekenhe anteme antywemele, tyerrtye yanhe areyele-arle akwetethe anthurre Jesus arratye itelarerlte-anekeke.

Nhenge the arelhe nhenhe aremele ayenge apateke anthurre.

7 Kenhe alkere-arenyle anteme atyenge angkeke, “Iwenhenge-arle-ame unte apateme anthurre? The kwenhe lyete ngkwenge iletynhe imernemele nhenge iwenhe unte lyete arernenge, arelhe yanhe, arrentye-arlike renhe-arle akngernerle-apemeke, yanhe-arle thewe akaperte 7-akerte rulye-rulye 10-akerte.

⁸ Arrentye yanhe re unte-arle lyete ware arerle-iwerneke kwenhe itetheke-amparre aneke ilweke anteme re, arpenhele renhe iperte akngerre anthurreke akwerneke. Kele lyete anteme re iperte akngerre ikwerenge-ntyele arrateme. Nhenge tyerrtye akurne areyele aremele arrentye renhe iperte akngerrenge-ntyele arraterlenge itne apatetyenhenge anthurre. Tyerrtye nhenhe areye kwenhe aneme arritnye-arle Ngkartele pipe-ke intelhe-iletakenhe anekenge, yanhe areye itethe-arle akwete-ante anetyakenhe anetyenhe. Kenhe arrentye yanhe re kwenhe arrekwele-arle itetheke-amparre anekeke re anteme ilweke, awethe anetyakenhe anteme aneke, re kwenhe awethe arratetyenhe Ngkartele anteme renhe uyerrelhe-iletayeke anthurre, renhe irrerlknge atwetyenhe anthurre.”

⁹ Kele alkere-arenyele anteme atyenge arrentye yanhe ikwere-akerte awethe ileke. “Unte apeke ilyernpenye anthurre aneme, unte ayeye nhenhe renhe itelaretyenhe nhenge akaperte-werne ilemele. Kenhe akaperte 7-ele apwerte antherrtye 7-akerte arratye-ileme nthenhele-arle arelhe yanhe anemeke.

¹⁰ Akaperte areyele, itne ileme-anteyele alartetye 7-akerte. Kenhe alartetye 5-pele interteke-interte kele aneke uyerreke anteme, lyete anteme aneme anyente akwete aneme apmere ikwerenheke alartetye antime, kenhe arpenhe akenhe alartetye irretyakenhe akwete-arle. Nhenge re alartetye irreke-arle iperre, re arlte arlenge-arlentye anetyakenhele, arrangwe-arle. Akweke ware re anetyenhe imerte uyerretyenhenge anteme.

¹¹ Kenhe arrentye yanhe re itethe-arle anekeke ilweke-arle anteme, re kwenhe alartetye arrpenhe aneme nhenge eight-ngare. Re kwenhe arratye akurne anthurre anetyenhe nhenge alartetye arrpenhe 7 areye-arteke. Kenhe Ngkartele kwenhe renhe ure kweneke-arleke iwetyenhe renhe uyerrelhe-iletienhe anthurre.”

¹² Kenhe alkere-arenyele atyenge arrentye yanhe ikwere-akerte akwete anthurre iletaye. Re angkeke, “Rulye-rulye yanhe 10-pele unte-arle areke, itne kwenhe alartetye 10-pele aneme, kenhe itne akenhe alartetye irretyakenhe akwete-arle. Itne akenhe arrentye yanhe ikwerenge apurte-arle-irretyenhe nhenge re alartetye irrerlenge, itne ikwerenge apurtele tyerrtye ingkirrekeke alartetye anerlte-anetyenhenge. Itne kwenhe itneke alartetye arlte arlenge-arlentye anetyakenhe anetyenhe, arlte urteke ware itne anetyenhe, nhenge hour anyenteke ware-arteke, kele itne anteme uyerretyenhe, itneke alartetye akwele aneke ak-

weke ware.

¹³ Kenhe nhenhe 10-pele itne ingkirreke itirreke arne renhe-anteye mpwaretyeke, itne arrentye yanhe ikwere angkeke, 'Unte anyente-arenye kwenhe arne ingkirrekeke alartetye akwete anetyenhe, anwerne kwenhe ngenhe-ante ware awetyenhe mpwaremele iwenhe apeke renhe unte anwernenhe mpwaretyeke ileme.'

¹⁴ Alartetye 10-pele uthene arrentye uthene kwenhe Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-nge atwerretenhe. Re akenhe itnenhe irrerlknge atwetyenhe itnenhe uyerrelhe-iletienhe, Rarle kwenhe Atyeperre anthurre aneme alartetye arrpenhe ingkirrekeke alartetye-arle anemeke. Re King aneme, King arrpenhe ingkirrekeke alartetye-arle anemeke. Tyerrtye yanhe areye ikwerenge-arle anemeke itne kwenhe aneme Ngkartele-arle akngakeke, renhe-arle arratyte itelarerlte-anemeke." Alakenhe nhenhe re-arteke kwenhe alkere-arenyele atyenge ileke.

¹⁵ Kele alkere-arenye re atyenge awethe angkeke, re atyenge arelhe akurne yanhe-akerte ileke alakenhe angkemele, "Awaye, the ngkwenge arratyte-iletienhenge iwenhe-arle unte arekeke. Itelareme, nhenge unte arelhe akurne yanhe areke apmere akngerre yanhe-arteke-arle anemeke, nhenge lhere akngerre areye itwele. Lhere akngerre yanhe areye kwenhe tyerrtye areye aneme apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele, tyerrtye yenpe arlkenye arrpenhe areye-akerte, tyerrtye areye-arlke angkentye arrpenheke-arrpenhe-arle angkeme.

¹⁶ Itelaraye, unte rulye-rulye 10 areye areke, itne alartetye 10 areye-akerte, arrentye akngerre-akerte-arlke ileme. Itne apurte-irretenhe ingkirreke anteme arelhe yanheke ahentye-anetyakenhe anetyenhe artwe atningkenge-arle interle-apemeke. Itne arne mwerre akngerre ingkirreke ikwerenge-ntyete rakemele akngetyenhe rarle atnyenemeke, itne mantere ikwerenge irlwetyenhe, renhe akethe-iletienhenge. Itne tyelke ikwerenhe arlkwetyenhe renhe ureke-arleke iwemele renhe irrerlknge atwemele.

¹⁷ Ngkartele kwenhe alartetye 10-pele nhenhe areye apurtele-ileke itne anyente-arteke itirremele anetyeke nhenge yanhe-ngentyele itne arrentye yanheke iletienhenge alartetye itnekenhe anetyeke. Kele arrentye yanhe re anteme arne ingkirreke anthurreke alartetye anetyenhe nhenge iwenhe-arle Ngkarte angkeke arratyte irretenhe-atwetye.

¹⁸ "Arelhe akurne yanhe unte areke, re kwenhe apmere akngerre-arteke aneme. Kenhe alartetye apmere yanhe ikwere-arenye anteme alartetye arrpenhe ingkirrekeke

alartetye irretyenhe apmere ahelhe anteke nhenhele-arle anemeke." Alakenhe renhe alkere-arenyele atyenge ileke.

18

Ngkartele apmere akngerre Babylon atakeme

¹ Nhenhe ikwere-iperrele the areke alkere-arenye arpenhe alkere-ngentyele apetyerlenge. Alkere-arenye nhenhe re kwenhe alartetye impene aneke rlterrke anthurre-arle anemeke. Kenhe ahelhe anteke nhenhe anthurre alkngenthe-irreme rarle kwenhe imparrkemele anthurre anekenge.

² Nhenge re apetyemele arteke arnterre anthurre arlkemele angkeke, "Ngkartele kwenhe apmere akngerre Babylon ataketyeke aneme tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurre apmere ikwerele kwenhe ilwetyenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrengkwelthe arrpe-anenhe apmere yanhe ikwerele anetyenhe, thiye akurne areye-arlike yanhe ikwerele anetyenhe.

³ Tyerrtye apmere yanhe-arenye areyele kwenhe arne akurne areye akwetethe mpwarerlte-anetyarte. Itne mpwenye akngerre areye anetyarte. Kenhe tyerrtye apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele apmere yanhe-werne alherlte-iwetyarte itnenhe arrkernemele, iwerre akurne itnekenhe apentemele. Alartetye areye apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele apmere ikwere-werne alhetyarte, arne akurne areye mpwarerlte-anetyeke alakenhe re-anteye. Kenhe arrpenhe areyele arne areye-arle apwerte ngkweltyeke antherrtyarte, apmere yanhe ikwere-werne alhetyarte. Itne arne mwerre akngerre areye akngetyetyarte tyerrtye ankeyalthe areyeke sell-eme-ilettyeke, apwerte ngkweltyeke akngerre inirtneleme. Tyerrtye ingkirreke arerte-irreke ngkwarle-arle antyeweke-iperre-arteke." Alakenhe renhe alkere-arenye yanhele atyenge ileke.

⁴ Awethe-anteye the Ngkarte aweke alkere-ngentyele angkerlenge. Re kwenhe alakenhe angkeke, "Tyerrtye Atyinhe areyaye, apmere akngerre yanhe impemele alhaye ikwerenge-ntyele arratemele.

Nhenge arrantherre apeke itnekenge apurte akwete aneme, arrantherre-inpe itne-arteke-anteye akurne-irretyenhe.

The kwenhe itnenhe arlkarentye-akngerre-ilettyeke aneme itnenhe arrilelemele, itne-arle arne akurne areye ingkirreke mpwaretyartenge.

Kele iwerre akurne itnekenhe arrkernetyale anaye, The apeke arrenhantherrenhe arrileme-ketye-nge.

⁵ Itne kwenhe arne akurne areye akwetethe mpwarerlte-aneme,
itne arne akenge arrpe-anenhe aharle-iweme-arteke alkere-akertneke-atwetye.

Kenhe Ayenge kwenhe itneke ingkirrekeke akaltye anthurre aneme,
nthakenhe-arle itne akwetethe arne akurne areye mpwarerlte-anemenge,
Ayenge arne akurne yanhe areyeke alknwirretyak-enhe aneme."

⁶ Kele Ngkarte anteme alkere-arenye yanhe areyeke angkeke, yanhe areye-arle Re ilekeke itnenhe arriletyeke,
"Arne akurne iwenhe apeke renhe-arle tyerrtye areyele apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye arrpenhe areyeke mpwareke,
arrantherre kwenhe itneke alakenhe-anteye mpwarirt-netyeke.

Itne kwenhe Atyinhe areye akwetethe arnterre anthurre atwetyarte.

Kele arrantherre kwenhe itnenhe atwirtnetyeke-anteye lyete, arnterre anthurre nhenge ulkere.

Akurne yanhe areye arraty-anteye arrilaye.

⁷ Tyerrtye yanhe areye apmere akngerre yanhele-arle anet-yarte ayeyele ilelherlte-anetyarte.

Itne kwenhe mantere akngerre atnyeneke arne mwerre akngerre arrpenhe areye-arlike apwerte ngkweltye akngerre-akerte-arlike.

Itnenhe arlkarentye-akngerre-ilaie itne uyarne anthurre itirremele anetyeke.

Tyerrtye areye apmere yanhele-arle anekeke itneke-arrpe alakenhe angkeme,

'Anwerne kwenhe arelhe impene-arteke aneme, tyerrtye ingkirrekeke alartetye-arteke.

Anwerne kwenhe warlekwerte-irretyakenhe anetyenhe, nhenhele anemele akayale artnemele, alhwarrpe anerlte-anemele,

anwerne akangkemele anthurre-tetye anetyenhe.'

Alakenhe-arteke kwenhe itne ayeyele ilelheme.

⁸ Itne-arle alakenhe tnakelherlenge, lyete ware The anteme itnenhe atwetyenhe, itne uyarne anthurre itirretyen-henge.

Itne rlkerte anthurre irretyenhe anteme, tyerrtye atningke ilwetyenhe, itne alhwarrpe anthurre atnerte awelhetyenhe. Nhenhe ikwerele ureke, apmere arlenye ararrtye anthurre irreme merneke arrangkwe-arlike.

The apmère akngerre yanhe urele itetyenhe, re ampetyenhe uyerretyeke-atwetye.

Ayenge kwenhe Alartetye arratyē anthurre aneme,
Ayenge kwenhe aneme itirremele-arle nthakenhe-
arle itnenhe arriletyeke.”

⁹ Nhenge apmère akngerre yanhe re amperlengē, ure akwerte antyure akngerre akeme-irretyenhe, alartetye areye apmère arrpe-anenhe-arenyele aretyenhe imerte arnterre anthurre arrangkemele. Alartetye areye apmère arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele itne kwenhe yanhe ikwere-werne alhetyarte, mpwenye ikngwetyarte, arne akurne areye mpwaremele, iwenhe apeke ikwere itne akangkemele anetyeke. Itne anteme kwerte antyure yanhe renhe apmère arlengē-ngentyele aretyenhe, itne apmère yanhe ikwere arnterre anthurre artnetyenhe, Ngkartele-arle kwenhe renhe urele iterlengē renhe akethe-ante arrernemele.

¹⁰ Apmère arlengē-ngentyele itne tnemele aretyenhe atere-irremele nhenge Ngkartele itnenhe-arlike urele iteme-aketye. Yanhe ikwerele tnemele anteme itne itirretyenhe nhenge nthakenhe-arle arne areye anetyarte-akerte. Itne angketyenhe, “Ayekaye, akunye areye. Yanhe areye apmère akngerre yanhele-arle aneme uyerreke anthurre. Apmère akngerre yanhe kwenhe mwerre akngerre anthurre anetyarte, tyerrtye areyele renhe tnaketyarte. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe renhe urele iteke imerte renhe iparrpe-iparrpe anthurre atakemele.”

¹¹ Kenhe tyerrtye areye, arne areye-arle apwerte ngkweltyeke antherrentye akngerre, apmère yanhe ikwere irnterre anthurre arrangketyenhe, tyerrtye areye arne areye-arle itneke-ngentyele apwerte ngkweltyele inetyarte, itne-arlike apeke kwenhe ilweke. Itne kwenhe itneke-ngentyele apwerte ngkweltye awethe uyarne ineme.

¹² Itne apatemele anthurre uyarne itelaretyenhe iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke. Itne apayuthnerremele anetyenhe, “Angwenhele-ame gold uthene silver uthene anwerne-kenhe inetyenhe, apwerte mwerre akngerre arrpenhe areye-arlike? Angwenhele-ame mantere arlkenye arrpenhe mwerre akngerre areye anwerne-kenhe inetyenhe, antere unpe mwerre-angkere ntyeme-arlike? Angwenhele-ame arne arrpenhe mwerre akngerre areye inetyenhe anwerne-arle apwerte-ngentyele metal-ngentyele mpwarekeke? Uyerreke kwenhe, tyerrtye areye arne mwerre akngerre areye-arle anwerneke-ngentyele inetyarte kwenhe ingkirreke anthurre ilwerrireke.

¹³ Kele angwenhele-ame arne ntyentye mwerre akngerre nhenhe areye anwerne-kenhe inetyenhe, ngkwarle, an-

ilwerrireke. Tyerrtye ingkirrekele apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele kwenhe itnenhene akertne utyernetyarte. Yanhe areye boat akngerre-akerte areye arne arrpe-anenhe itneke-werne akngetyemele apwerte ngkweltye akngerre inetyarte. Lyete anteme akenhe Ngkartele-arle apmere Babylon iparrpe atakeke arne mwerre akngerre ingkirreke-arlike yanhe ikwere-arle anekeke."

²⁰ Kele anteme arrpenhe alkere akertne-ngentyele angkeke, "Arrantherre alkere akertnele-arle anemeke, akangkemele anaye, apmere Babylon-eke nthakenhe-arle-irretyenhe! Arrantherre kwenhe Ngkarte-kenhe areye aneme, arrantherre angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe-arle ilerle-apetyeke yernekeke, nhenge yanhe ayeye-arlike Ngkarteke-arle angkekeke, akangkemele anerrirraye, Ngkartele-arle kwenhe arraty mpwaretyenhe nhenge Re tyerrtye Babylon-arenye areye arrilemele itne-arle kwenhe arrekatherre arne akurne anthurre mpwarekenge!"

²¹ Kele alkere-arenye lterrke akngerre anthurrele anteme apwerte akngerre anthurre, atherre akngerre-apenhe-arteke, akertne-ileke imerte kwaty alayeke-arleke iwemele. Re anteme alakenhe angkeke, "The kwenhe apwerte yanhe kwaty alayeke-arleke iweke, re uyerreke anteme. Kele, alakenhe renhe-arteke Ngkartele apmere akngerre yanhe Babylon ataketyenhe renhe akethe-ante arrernemele athirnte-iletienhe, arrantherre anteme renhe uyarne aretyenhe.

²² Arrpenhe anyente-ante-arle anetyakenhe alyelhentye-arle mwerre alyelhetyeke anemeke apmere yanhe ikwerele, arrpenhe-arle anetyakenhe guitar akangkemele arrkene-irremele anetyenhe. Arrangkwe anteme kwenhe lyete anetyenhe, nterte anthurre anteme anetyenhe. Arrpenhe anyente anetyakenhe merne ntange athetyeke, awetheke arrangkwe tyerrtye nhenhe ingkirreke-arle kwenhe ilwe-tyenhenge.

²³ Apmere akngerre yanhe ikwerenge, arrpenhe anyenteke arrangkwe anetyenhe alkngenthe iletieke. Artwe uthene arelhe uthene awethe anewe-aketyakenhe anetyenhe. Tyerrtye yanhe areye apmere yanhe ikwerengentyele-arle arne areye apwerte ngkweltyeke antherret-yarteke kwenhe ilyernpenye anthurre aneke. Tyerrtye apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele kwenhe itnenhe akertne utyernetyarte. Ngangkere areye akenhe urrttye akwetethe angkentye akngerre, kenhe tyerrtye apmere arrpenhe areye-ngentyele itnenhe arraty akwete itelaret-yarte. Kenhe arne ingkirreke anthurre apmere akngerre

ikwerele atakelhemele uyerretyenhe.

²⁴ “Tyerrtye Babylon-arenye areyele kwenhe irrerlknge atwetyarte nhenge yanhe areye angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ilerlte-apetyeke-arle yerneke, nhenge yanhe areye-arlke Ngkarteke-arle angketyeke. Itne Ngkarte-kenhe areye ingkirreke irrerlknge atwetyarte. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele apmere akngerre Babylon akethe-ante arrerneke tyerrtye ingkirreke yanhe-arenye areye-arlke uyerrelhe-ilemele.”

19

Ngkartele apmere Babylon atakeke-iperre, tyerrtye ingkirreke akertnele-arle anemeke Renhe tnaketyenhe

¹ Ikwere-iperrele, alkere-arenye lterrke akngerre angkentye uyerreke-iperrele the aywerre aweke tyerrtye atningke-arteke alkere akertnenge apurte alyelhewarrerlenge. Alakenhe nhenhe kwenhe itne arlkemele, “Hallelujah, anwerne Ngkarte akertne utyernemele tnakewarreye Rarle kwenhe anwernenhe itetheke mpwarerlenge ilweme-ketye. Re kwenhe mwerre akngerre anthurre aneme arrpenhe areye-arteke anetyakenhe! Re-ante ware kwenhe ilyernpenye anthurre!

² Re kwenhe arne mwerre areye mpwarenty akngerre, akwetethe kwenhe Re arne areye arraty mpwarerle-aneme. Re arelhe akurne yanhe renhe areke, arrpenhe atningke-arle uternetyarteke, mpwenye ikngwemele apmere arrpe-anenhele. Arelhe re Ngkarte-kenhe areye irrerlknge atweke anteye. Kenhe lyete Ngkartele anteme renhe arrileke.”

³ Akertnenye-arenye areyele arnterre alakenhe awethe arlkeke, “Hallelujah, anwerne Ngkarte akertne utyernemele tnakewarreye, Rarle kwenhe apmere akngerre yanhe renhe alknгентhe-ilemele itekenge, ure kwerte antyure akngerre akwete-ante akeme-irrerlenge.”

⁴ Artwe akngerrepate 24 yanhe areye uthene atnunthe 4-pele uthene Ngkarte Alartetyeke artepe-anemele kwene-irreke Renhe tnakewarremele. Rarle thewe, chair mwerre akngerrele-arle anerle-anemeke. Itne angkeke, “Yewe, anwerne ingkirrekele Ngkarte utyernerlte-anemele tnake-warreye.”

Rarle, Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-arteke-arle anemeke anewe akeme

⁵ Yanhe ikwere-iperrele the aweke arrpenhe angkerlenge, angkentye chair mwerre akngerre yanhe-ngentyele-arteke. Re kwenhe alakenhe arlkeke,

"Anwerne ingkirrekele Ngkarte akertne utyernemele tnakewarreye! Warrkene ingkirreke Ikwerenhe areyele-arlike renhe akertne utyernemele tnaketyeke-anteye, lter-rke areyele-arlike, alyepe-alyepe areyele-arlike; Tyerrtye ingkirreke Ikwerenhe areyele-arlike Renhe akertne utyernemele tnaketyeke yanhe Ikwere-ketye ateralthe areye-arlike."

⁶ The anteme aweke angkentye aywerre akngerre tyerrtye atningke-arle arlketyame-arteke. Angkentye kwenhe aneke kwatye-arle arnwangkeme-arteke, kwatye aywerre angkeme-arteke nhenge apwerte akertnenge thelelhomele. Itne alakenhe angketyame, "Hallelujah, anwerne Ngkarte akertne utyernemele tnakewarreye Rarle kwenhe alartetye anthurre anwerne-kenhe anerlengen. Re kwenhe tyerrtye ingkirrekeke alartetye anthurre aneme apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle anemeke.

⁷ Kele anwerne Renhe akangkemele tnakewarreye, Ikwere alyelhetyeke Rarle kwenhe mwerre anthurre anerlengen ingkirreke mpwaretyeke ilyernpenye anthurre. Lyete anteme aneme nhenge Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-artekele-arle anewe aketyeke aneme, anewe ikwerenhe akwete-ante mpwareltheke lyete anteme re ikwere akarelhomele.

⁸ Ngkartele kwenhe renhe antheke mantere mperlkere mwerre akngerre imparrkeyeke irrpetyeke." Anwerne itelareme, mantere nhenhe areyele-arle anwerneke arratyebileme warrke mwerre anthurre Ngkarte-kenhe areyele-arle Ikwere mpwarekeke.

⁹ Kenhe alkere-arenye re-anteye atyenge angkeke, "Nhenhe intelhe-ilaye: Nhenge rarle thewe Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke arteke-arle anemeke anewe akerlengen, tyerrtye atningke kwenhe apetyetyenhe apurte-irremele merne akngerre akangkemele arlkwetyeke. Ngkartele tyerrtye Ikwerenhe areye anyente-irretyeke ileke-arle. Nhenge itne apurte-irremele itne akangkentye anthurre anetyenhe." Alkere-arenye anteme atyenge awethe angkeke, "Angkentye nhenhe areye itne kwenhe arratyebile aneme, itne Ngkartengentyele."

¹⁰ Nhenge the renhe awemele ayenge Ikwerenge arrekwele iparrpe anthurre ulperre intemele renhe tnaketyeke. Re akenhe atyenge angkeke, "Ayenge tnaketyale anaye! Ayenge kwenhe warrkene Ngkarte-kenhe ware aneme nhenge unte-arteke-anteye warrkene arrpenhe areye-arteke tyerrtye areyeke-arle Jesus-akerte ilerle-apemeke. Ngkarte-tetye akertne utyernemele tnakaye tyerrtye areyele-arle arrpenhe areyeke-arle Jesus-akerte

ilerlte-apemeke, itne angkentye arratyete angkeme Utnenge Akngerrele-arle itnenhe anthekeke.”

Ayeye artwe nanthe mperlkere artepele akerte

¹¹ Kele the anteme areke alkere akertne altywere-irrerlengen, ayenge apateke nhenge nanthe mperlkere aratekenge. Artwe anyente nanthe yanhe artepele anetyame; artwe yanhe re arritnye alakenhe-akerte “Anyente Arratyete Itirrentye Akngerre, Arne Areye Arratyete Mpwarentyete Akngerre.” Re-ante kwenhe aneme arratyete mwerre mpwarentyete akngerre-arle, tyerrtyete ingkirreke court-eke ngkerneke-arle iperre aretyeke anteme itne apeke arratyete mwerre anetyartenge ithwenge apeke. Nhenge re arrpenhe areyenge atwerretyeke alhemele, re tyerrtyete akurne areye-ante irrerlkngen atweme.

¹² Alkngen ikwerenhe kwenhe ure alknngenthe-arteke ampeke, re mwekarte atningke alartetyete-kenhe areye akaperteke irrpeke. Tyerrtyete ikwerenheke-arleke arrpenhele arritnye alengke-iwentye intelhe-ileke. Arrpenhe areyele arritnye yanhe uye itelarerlengen, re-ante ware renhe itelareke.

¹³ Mantere rarle irrpeke-arle kwenhe alhwe-ante anthurre. Itne angkeme arritnye ikwerenhe-arle alakenhe akwele aneme, “Angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe.”

¹⁴ Atwerrentye akngerre areye alkere akertnenye-arenye atwerretyeke apurte-irreke renhe apenteke ingkirrekele nanthe mperlkereke-arle antyeke, mantere mperlkereke irrpeleme anteye.

¹⁵ Kenhe artwe yanhe itnekenge arrwekele-irretyame, arrakertele re alyweke arrirlpe akngerre anthurre arntwirrkemele re tyerrtyete areye apmere ingkirreke anthurrengentyete atwerretyeke impetyenhenge. Kenhe itne akenhe renhe uyarne atwirtneme renhe akwele uyarne irrerlkngen atwemele. Kele re anteme tyerrtyete ingkirrekeke alartetyete anetyenhe, itnenhe arne areye mpwaretyeke uternetyenhe rarle ilemele. Ngkarte kwenhe itneke ahele anthurre aneme renhe-arle awetyakenhe anetyenheke. Itelaraye, nhenge artwe anyentele kripethe areye ultheme akarrwerlputnemele-arteke, re alakenhe-arteke-anteye-arle itneke mpwaretyenhe, itneke imernetyeke Ngkarte-arle itneke ahele anthurre aneme.

¹⁶ Kenhe mantereke-arleke aneke ulyepereke-arleke anteye aneke arritnye arrpenhele-arle ilemeke, “Re kwenhe King aneme, King arrpenhe ingkirrekenge tyeperre ulkere, Re kwenhe Alartetyete aneme Alartetyete arrpenhe ingkirrekenge tyeperre ulkere.”

17 Kele the anteme alkere-arenye anyente areke alernngele-arle tnetyameke. Re thipe kere arlkwentye akngerre ingkirrekeke arnterre anthurre arlkeke alkerele-arle alkereke-irretyameke, "Apurtelhe-iletaye apetyewarraye nhenge arrantherre kere ingkirreke arlkwetyenhenge Ngkartele-arle arrenhantherrenhe anthemeke!

18 Apetyewarraye, tyelke nhenhe tyerrtye ilweke-arle areye-kenhe arlkwetye nhenhele-arle interle-anemeke, nanthe areye-arlke arlkwaye. Nhenhele itne ingkirreke in-terrirreme, alartetye anthurre areye, atwerrentye akngerre areye, alartetye itnekenhe anteye, nanthe itnekenhe areye, yanhe areye nanthenge-arle apetyekeke, warrkene areye, arrpenhe areye itneke-arrpe-arle warrke-irremeke. Yanhe kwenhe tyerrtye atningke anthurre inteme arrantherre arlkwetye atyperre akngerre areye apeke, tyerrtye alhengkeye areye apeke, tyerrtye apwerte ngkweltye akweke ware-akerte apeke, arrpenhe areye apwerte ngkweltye akngerre-akerte apeke. Ingkerreke anthurre arlkwaye impetyale itnenhe." Alakenhe renhe kwenhe re thipe areyeke angkeke.

19 The anteme arrentye renhe awethe areke. Re kwenhe alartetye apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye ingkirrekenge apurte tnetyame atwerrentye akngerre itnekenhe areye-akerte-arlke apurte-anteye-arle-irrekeke. Itne kwenhe renhe angkarre atwerretyeke tnerrirreke nanthe artepele-arle aneme nhengenge ikwerenhe areyenge anteye.

20 Kenhe nanthe mperlkerenge rarle arrentye renhe arntwirrkemele renhe ayerneke akngemele. Re-inpe arpenhe renhe arntwirrkeke anteye, yanhe re urrtye akwetethe angkentye akngerre. Re kwenhe aneme ilyernpenye anthurre-arle arne areye mpwarekeke nhenge arrentye yanhele aretyamenge. Nhenge re arne yanhe areye ilyernpenye anthurrele mpwaretyame re tyerrtye areye urrtyekelhe-ilemele imperre-arle urleke-arleke-akerte anemeke, itnenhe uterneke artepe anemele kwene-irretyeke tnaketyeke arne yanhe apwerte-ngentyele-arle mpwarekeke re-arteke-arle anekeke. Kele alartetyele nanthe mperlkerenge-arle arrentye yanhe iweke, artwe urrtye akwetethe angkentye akngerre-arlke, ure alknngenthe akngerreke-arleke kwerte unpe akurne anthurre re ntyeme.

21 Kele rarle nanthe mperlkere-akertele atwerrentye akngerre arrentye-kenhe areye irrerlkng atweke alyweke-arle arrakertele-arle arntwirrkekeke. Tyerrtye ilweke-arle apanpele interlte-aneke. Kele anteme thipe areye apetyemele ingkirreke ankeye akngerrele arlkweke anhelke

anteme itne aneke.

20

Itne arrentye Satan ayerneke uterne 1000-eke-atwetye

¹ Yanhe ikwere-iperrele the areke alkere-arenye alkere akertne-ngentyele kwene-akerle apetyerleng iltye akwe-arrayatele re chain arlpentye lterrke akngerre arntwirrkeke, iwenhe-akweye ikwere-arlike-akerte iperte akngerre renhe altywere-iletyeke.

² Re apetyeke apmwe kwatye-arenye renhe arntwirrkemele re renhe chain lterrke akngerrele ayernemele renhe ipmentye impeke anetyeke uterne 1,000-eke-atwetye. Apmwe kwatye-arenye yanhe re kwenhe apmwe arrekwele anthurrenge-arle anetyarte, apmwe nhenge arrentye Satan arritnye.

³ Alkere-arenye re-anteme arriwe altywere-ileke, re apmwe renhe iperte akngerreke-arlike iwemele, arriwe key ikwerele martemele metyileme. Ikwere-iperrele aneke martelhentye akwete, arrpenhele renhe uyarne altywere-ileme uterne 1,000-eke-atwetye, apmwe yanhe apeke arrateme-ketye, tyerrtye areyeke awethe-ame-awethe urrtirreme-ketye. Renhe-arle iperte akngerrele uterne 1,000-eke-atwetye atnyeneke-iperrele, kele alkere-arenyele anteme renhe arratelhe-ileke imerte renhe ipmentye im-pemele akweke wareke.

⁴ Ikwere-iperrele anteme the areke tyerrtye atningke anthurre chair mwerre akngerre ikwere areyele anerleng. Ngkartele itnenhe alartetye anetyeke arrerneke imerte it-nenhe ilemele tyerrtye areye court-eke ngkernetyeke itneke itirremele anetyeke. The tyerrtye areye areke, arrpenhe areyele akaperte itnekenhe akeke-arle itne-arle kwenhe tyerrtye areyeke Jesus-akerte iletartyenge, iwenhe angken-tye Ngkarte-kenhe angkemele anteye. Itne kwenhe arren-tye renhe tnaketyakenhe anetyarte, itne artepe anemele kwene-irretyakenhe aneke, itne tnaketyakenhe arne yanhe renhe arrentye-arteke-arle anekeke tyerrtye areyele-arle mpwarekeke. Itne kwenhe imperre arrentye-kenhe at-nyenetyakenhe aneke, arrangkwe anthurre-arle, nhenge urlele apeke, iltyele apeke, arrangkwe-arle. Irrerlkng inteke-arle nhenhe areye awethe anteye itethe-irrirotnemele, itne Jesus-nge apurte-irremele ikwerenge alartetye areye irreke uterne 1,000-eke-atwetye.

⁵ Nhenhe areye kwenhe arrekwelenye areye aneme ilweke-arle awethe-anteye itethe-irritneke. Kenhe arpenhe areye itethe-irritnetyakenhe akwete irrerlknge itnekenhe ware interrirreke akarelhemele uterne 1,000 uyerretyeke. Itne kwenhe Ngkarteke akarelhetyame itnenhe awethe itethe-ilirtnetyeke.

⁶ Ngkarte arrwekelenye nhenhe areyeke atnerte akangkentye anthurre awelhetyenhe itethe-arle-irritnekenge. Re itneke itirretenhe atyewe arratyekwerenhe-arle aneme-arteke nhenge itnenhe akalkelhe-ileke-arle-iperrele, Re itnenhe ureke-arleke iwetyakenhe atherre-ngare ilwetyeke, arrangkwe-arle. Itne Ngkarte uthene Christ utheneke-tetye tyatyekwere-atherrenhele warrke-irretenhe, itne kwenhe kwertengerle tyatyekenhe anteye anetyenhe Christ-nge uterne 1,000 ikwerele-ureke.

Urele arrentye Satan akurne-ilemele ampeme

⁷ Nhenge uterne 1,000 anpere-irreke-arle alkere-arenye Ngkarte-kenhele arrentye Satan iperte akngerre ikwerengentyele arratelhe-iletienhe renhe irlwemele aywepetyenhe.

⁸ Re iperte akngerre yanhe ikwerenge-ntyele arratetyenhe tyerrtye akurne areyeke apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne alhetyeke anteme itneke urrtyrremele angketyeke. Apmere yanhe areye arritnye arpenhe atherre-akerte, Gog uthene Magog uthene. Arrentye Satan-ele tyerrtye akurne areye apurtelhe-iletienhe tyerrtye Ngkarte-kenhe areyenge atwerretyeke. Atningke akngerre anthurre kwenhe itne anetyenhe yerre akweke areye-arteke.

⁹ Itne apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele apetyetyenhe apmere ingkirreke ahelhe anteke-ngentyele, irraweye tnyenhe angkarre atwerremele nhenge Ngkarte-kenhe areye apmere itnekenhenge utepe-akerrirremele apmere yanhe Ngkarte-arle ahentye anthurre anemeke. Kenhe ure alkn-genthe akngerre anthurre alkere-ngentyele kwene-akerle apetyetyenhe itnenhe ampetyeke akethe-ante arrernemele.

¹⁰ Kenhe alkere-arenye alartetye yanhele anteme arrentye Satan iwetyenhe, nhenge tyerrtye ingkirreke-arle urtyrremele iletuarteke, apmere yanheke-arleke akwetethe-arle amperle-anemeke kwerte ntyenge irntirte-akerte, nthenhele-arle itne kwenhe arrentye renhe kele iweke-arle angkentye ilentye akngerre-arlike urrtye akwetethe-arle angkentye akngerre. Urele itnenhe ampetyenhe rilkerre-anthurre-ilemele, itne anteme uyarne anthurre itirretenhe, arltele-akake ingwele-akake, akwete-ante-arle.

Ngkartele tyerrtye ingkirreke court-eke ngkerneke

11 Ikwere-iperrele the Ngkarte areke chair mperlkere akngerre-apenhele anerle-anerleng. Nhenge re ar-ratemele, apmere ahelhe nhenhe uthene alkere uthene uyerrrlerenge tyerrtyele renhe-atherrenhe awethe aretyak-enhe aneke.

12-13 The areke tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurre apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle arrekwele ilwekeke kenhe lyete anteme-arle itne awethe itethe-irrirtneke, itne kwenhe chair mperlkere akngerrenge arrekwele tnerirreke: tyerrtye akngerre areye arrpenhe akweke areye, alartetye areye, warrkene areye. Arrpenheme kwaty alayeke alhekwarle-irreke, arrpenheme ahelhe iperte irrarele in-teke, arrpenhe areye akenhe anetyame apmere ilweke-arle areye-arle aneme ikwerele. Itne ingkirreke kwenhe chair akngerre yanhe ikwerenge arrekwele tnerirretyame. Pipe atningke anthurre yanhe ikwerele aneke, Ngkartele anteme itnenhe altywere-ileke ingkirreke anthurre aremele. Pipe arrpenhe areye ileke nhenge nthakenhe-arle tyerrtye areye apmere ahelhe nhenhele anerirretyarte. Kenhe arpenhe areye arritnye atningke anthurre-akerte-arle aneke. Nhenge yanhe areye, iwerre akurnele-arle anetyarte apmere ahelhe nhenhe ikwerele, arritnye itnekenhe pipe yanhe areyele aneke. Kele imerte re pipe arrpenhe altywere-ilemele, pipe tyeperre anthurre Ikwerenhe, pipe yanhe nhenge arritnye Ikwerenhe areye-akerte-ante ware-arle. Pipe ingkirreke anthurre areke-arle iperre Ngkartele tyerrtye ingkirreke court-eke ngkerneke. Anyenteke-anyente itne ingkirreke alhemele chair mperlkere akngerre-apenhe ikwerenge arrekwele tneke. Ngkartele anteme itnenhe arrpe-anenhe apayuthneke, nhenge nthakenhe-arle itne apmere ahelhe nhenhele anetyarte, iwenhe-arle itne mpwaretyarte ahelhe nhenhele.

14 Ngkarte angkeke, tyerrtye areye ilwetyakenhe anetyenhe awethe, itne ahelhe ipertele intetyakenhe anetyenhe awethe. Re ure alkngenthe akngerre kweneke-arleke iweke yanhe areye Renhe-arle arraty itelaretyakenhe aneke, arrpenhe nhenge-arlike tyerrtye areye tnyante irrerlkngenge atwenhe-atwenhe. Ure alkngenthe akngerre yanhe re kwenhe apmere tyerrtye akurne areye-arle awethe atherre-ngare ilwetyenhe.

15 Tyerrtye nhenge yanhe areye arritnye pipe-nge-arle anetyakenhe aneke, nhenge Ngkartele-arle arritnye tyerrtye areye-kenhe intelhe-ileke akwete-ante-arle anetyenheke, Ngkartele itnenhe ure alkngenthe akngerreke-arleke iweke.

21

Ayeye alkere alkarle uthene ahelhe alkarle uthene-akerte

¹ Ikwere-iperrele the ahelhe arrpenhe uthene alkere arrpenhe uthene areke, alkarle-arle arrpenhe. The ahelhe arrekwenye, alkere arrekwenye uyarne areme, kwatye alaye anteye the uyarne aremele.

² Kele the anteme apmere akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe areke, apmere yanhe Jerusalem, arrekwenye anetyakenhe, alkarle kwenhe yanhe aneme. Re kwenhe alkere akertne-ngentyele atyenge-werne-atheke kwene-akerle apetyetyame. Apmere yanhe re kwenhe mwerre akngerre anthurre aneke. Nhenge marle-arle mantere mwerre akngerreke irrpeme-arteke nhenge re mpwarelherlenge anewe inetyeke, alakenhe re-arteke apmere akngerre yanhe re mwerre akngerre anthurre aneke.

³ The anteme arrpenhe aweke chair mwerre akngerre yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale arlkerlenge alakenhe angkemele, "Ngkarte kwenhe tyerrtye areyenge anetyenhe. Re kwenhe itnekenge anetyenhe. Itne kwenhe ikwerenhe areye anetyenhe. Ngkarte kwenhe Re-arrpe itnekenge anetyenhe, Re Ngkarte itnekenhe anetyenhe. Re itnenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyenhe nhenge alartetye itnekenhe anthurre anemele.

⁴ Re alknultye alknge itnekenhe-ngentyele arlkngetyenhe nhenge yanhe-ngentyele itne awethe alhwarrpe anetyakenhe anetyenhenge. Itne-arle awethe ilwetyakenhele anetyenhe nhenge akayale artnetyakenhe-arle anetyenhe, arrangketyakenhe anetyenhe, arnteme-arle awelhetyakenhe anetyenhe, arne areyele-arle tyerrtye areye alhwarrpele-anthetyartenge kele uyerreke."

⁵ Ngkarte anteme, chair mwerre akngerre yanhe ikwerele-arle anetyameke, atyenge angkemele, "Araye! The kwenhe lyete arne ingkirreke alkarle-ileme!" Re atyenge angkeke: "Nhenhe areye pipe-ke intelhe-ilaye The ngkwenge ileke, unte-arle Ayenge-ante thenterlenge re akenhe aneme-arle. The kwenhe arne ingkirreke mpwareme nhenge ayenge-arle mpwaretyeke angkeke."

⁶ Re atyenge awethe angkeke, "The arne ingkirreke anthurre mpwareke Ayenge-arle angkeke-iperre. Ayenge kwenhe arrwekele anthurre aneme, arne anetyakenhenge-urrke, Ayenge itethe akwete aneke, Ayenge akwete anetyenhe nhenge arne ingkirreke uyerrrerenge. Ayenge-arle itethe akwete-ante anetyenhe. Awerrirraye, nhenge angwenhe apeke kwatyeke angkethakwe-irrerlenge, kwatye

nhenge itethe-arle anthemeke, kele anteme The mwantyele-arle kwatye antheme nhenge kwatye pintye-ngentyele itethe-werne akngetyerlenge, itne antywetyenhenge akwete-ante anteme anemele.

⁷ Arrantherre apeke lterrke akwete arrentye-ketye aneme Atyenge-ketye artepe untyeme-irretyale anetyeke kele The arrenhantherrenhe akwete mwantyele arntarnte-arerle-aneme. Ayenge Ngkarte arrekhantherrenhe anetyenhe arrantherre kwenhe Atyenge-artweye areye arratye anthurre anetyenhe.

⁸ Kenhe tyerrtye areye nhenge ateralthe-arle aneme, nhenge tyerrtye areye Ayenge-arle arratye itelaretyakenhe anekeke, tyerrtye areye nhenge arne akurne-arle akwetethe mpwarerlte-anemeke, tyerrtye areye apure anetyakenhe nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe areyenge-arle interremeke, tyerrtye areyele-arle arrwengkwelthele uthnemeke, tyerrtye areye nhenge ngkarte urrtiyirrentye-arle tnakemeke, tyerrtye areye urrtiyirreme-arle ilerle-apeme. Tyerrtye nhenhe ingkirreke kwenhe atherre-ngare ilwetyenhe; itne apmere ahelhe nhenheleke-amparre ilwetyenhe, urreke itne awethe ilwetyenhe, ure alkngenthe akngerrenge ure kwerte arntirte-arle ntyerle-anemeke."

Ayeye apmere alkarle Jerusalem-akerte

⁹ Itelareme alkere-arenye 7-pele apanthe 7-akerte, yanhe areyele kwenhe arne akurne ingkirreke-arle ahelhe-werne-atheke thelekeke. Alkere-arenye anyente yanhe areyengentyele apetyemele atyenge angkeke, "Mpe. The ngkwenge arelhe yanhe renhe imernetyenhenge * anewe-arle-aketyenheke Yepe-yepe Akwerrke Ngkarte-kenheke."

¹⁰ Kele Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe atyenge-arleke irrpeke, alkere-arenyele anteme ayenge apwerte akertne anthurre-werne akngeke. Re atyenge apmere Ngkarte-kenhe-arrpe Jerusalem imerneke, alkere-ngentyele-arle apetyeke Ngkarte-ngentyele.

¹¹ Apmere yanhe re kwenhe imparrkeye anthurre nhenge alkngenthe imparrkeye Ngkarte-kenhele, kelathe-arteke apeke arne iwenhe apeke atyeperre anthurre-arle apeke imparrkemeke alkngenthe atherrke-atherrke mwerre akngerre-akerte-arteke.

¹² Kenhe arrkngerte akngerrele apmere yanhe utepe-akeke. Arrkngerte yanhe ikwerenge arriwe 12-akerte

* **21:9** Arelhe yanhe re kwenhe tyerrtye areye-arteke aneme Christ-nge-arle akwete-ante anyente-irrekeke, yanhe thewe Yepe-yepe Akwerrke-arteke-arle anemeke. Itne kwenhe kwerrkipenhe ikwerenhe-arteke anetyenhe, ratherre anteme anewe-akerretyenhe

anেকে, arriwe-arrpeke itweke alkere-arenye tnetyame renhe ilpemele. Kenhe arriwe arrpe-anenheke arrpenhele intelhe-ileke-arle arritnye areye alere artwe Israel-kenhe areyeke. Alere 12-pele nhenhe areye-ngentyele Israel-kenheke-artweye areye-arle atningke-ame-atningke-irreke-arle, akwetethe anthurre-arle.

¹³ Arriwe 12-pele akenhe arrkngertenge alakenhe tnerrir-reke: urrpetye Ikngerrele tneke, urrpetye arrpenheme Antekerrele tneke, urrpetye arrpenheme Ayerrerele tneke, urrpetye arrpenhe Alturlele tneke.

¹⁴ Arrkngerte yanhe re apwerte athirnte 12 akertnele tneke. Kenhe arritnye artwe areye-kenhe apwerte athirnte yanhe areyeke aneke. Arrantherre itelareme, artwe twelve-pele Yepe-Yepe Akwerrkele-arle yernekeke angkentye ilerle-apetye, arritnye itnekenhe yanhe ikwerele aneke.

¹⁵ Alkere-arenye atyenge-arle angketyameke arne aratyentye arntwirrkeke gold-engentyele-arle mpwarekeke, re arne yanhele apmere akngerre yanhe arrkernetye, arrkngerte iwenhe-atheke, arriwe iwenhe atheke, arlpentye apeke, arlengapeke irremeke.

¹⁶ Apmere yanhe re square-arteke aneke, nhenge yarte akngerre-arteke arrkngertele utepe-akeke. Re arne arlpentye yanhe atningke-ngare ahelheke-arleke arrerneke apmere yanhe arrkernetye. Ikngerre-ampinyele arlpentye anthurre aneke, kilometre 2,400-eke-atwetye. Alakenhe re-anteye re arrkngerte-arrpe arrkerneke. Kenhe antekerre-ampinyele arlpentye anthurre aneke, kilometre 2,400-eke-atwetye. Kenhe ayerrere-ampinyele arlpentye anthurre aneke, kilometre 2,400-eke-atwetye. Kenhe alturle-ampinyele arlpentye anthurre aneke anteye, kilometre 2,400-eke-atwetye. Ahelhe-ngentyele akertne-werne atheke apmere yanhe kilometre 2,400-eke-atwetye anteye tneke.

¹⁷ Alakenhe re-anteye re arrkngerte-arrpe arrkerneke, apmere yanhele-arle utepe-akemeke, itne anteke anthurre. Arrkngerte-arrpe, re metre 66-eke-atwetye anteke aneke.

¹⁸ The areke arrkngerte yanhe renhe mwerre akngerre anthurre-arle. Arrkngerte apele nhenge apwerte atherrke-atherrke-ntyale mpwareke-arle. Apmere re mwerre akngerre anthurre anteye aneke, re apele gold-engentyele mpwareke-arle, re alkng pwarrrtyeme kelathele-arteke.

¹⁹⁻²⁰ The apwerte athirnte 12 areke arrkngerte kwene ikwerele anerlengearlkenye arrpenhe-akerte-arle. Apwerte athirnte 12-ke apwerte atyeperre areye aneke arlkenye arrpenhe areye mwerre-akerte, arrpenheme atherrke-atherrke, arrpenhe areye alkere-alkere-arteke, arrpenhe

areye mperlkere, arrpenheme athetheke, arrpenheme ar-rerlkere, arrpenheme urrperle anthurre aneke. Itne kwenhe ingkirreke arlkenye mwerre akngerre anthurre aneke apwerte athirnte 12-eke-arlenge.

²¹ The areke arriwe 12-pele mwerre akngerre anthurre anteye aneke. Arrpenhele itnenhe apwerte mperlkere mwerre akngerrenge-ntyele mpwareke-arle apwerte nhege pearl arritnye-arle. The areke anteye iwerre arlpentye apmere kwene yanhele mwerre akngerre anthurre interlenge nhege gold-engentyele-arle mpwarekeke, re akenhe arrpenhe anthurre aneke, arrerlkere anthurre re aneke kelathe-arteke renhe akethe anthurre-arle areme nhege ulkere.

²² The akenhe tyatye akngerre apmere yanhe ikwerele aretyakenhe aneke tyerrtye areye-arle irrperlenge Ngkarte tnakewarreyeke Ngkarte-arle kwenhe Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke uthene yanhe ikwerele-arle anerle-anerreke. Tyerrtye ingkirrekele Renhe-atherrenhe akethe anthurre akwetethe arerlte-aneke.

²³ Apmere yanhe rarle atnyentye apeke arlenge apeke pwarthyetyeke ahentye anetyakenhe apmere yanhe ikwerenge, Ngkarte Re-arrpe apmere yanheke alknгентhe anetyenhe, Jesus-inpe, Yepe-yepe Akwerrke-arle anemeke, re kwenhe alknгентhe itnekenhe anetyenhe anteye.

²⁴ Kenhe tyerrtye ingkirrekele mwerre anteme untherlte-anetyenhe nhege arltele-arteke anerlenge alknгентhe-arle Ngkarte-ngentyele-arle Yepe-yepe Akwerrke-ngentyele-arle itneke arrtyernerlenge. Kenhe alartetye areye apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele kwenhe apwerte ngkweltye-arlke, mantere-arlke, arne mwerre akngerre arrpenhe areye-arlke, apmere yanhe ikwere-werne akngetyetyenhe Ngkarte akertne utyernemele tnaketyeke.

²⁵ Yanhe ikwerele kwenhe arlte akwetethe anerle-anetyenhe. Kenhe arriwe 12-pele kwenhe akwetethe altywere anerlte-anetyenhe. Arrpenhe areyele arriwe itnenhe altywere-ileme-ketye, rarle kwenhe ingwe-irretyakenhege anetyenhe awethe.

²⁶ Kenhe tyerrtye areye apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele kwenhe apwerte ngkweltye-arlke, mantere-arlke, arne mwerre akngerre arrpenhe areye-arlke, apmere yanhe ikwere-werne Ngkarteke akngetyetyenhe Ngkarte-arle impene akngerre anthurre anerlenge.

²⁷ Itne kwenhe arne akurne areye akngetyetyakenhe anetyenhe arne mwerre akngerre areye-ante ware. Kenhe yanhe areyele arne akurne-arle mpwarerlte-anemeke, yanhe areye-arle urrtyirremeke, apmere yanheke ir-

rpetyakenhe anetyenhe. Kenhe Ngkarte-kenhe areye-ante ware irrpetyenhe, yanhe areye Ngkartenge-arle akwete-ante anetyenheke Yepe-yepe Akwerrkele-arle arritnye itnekenhe pipe-nge intelhe-ilekenge.

22

¹ Yanhe ikwere-iperrele anteme alkere-arenyele atyenge imerneke apmere alkarle yanhe Jerusalem renhe, re atyenge imerneke lhere kwatye unterlengere kwenhe tyerrtye areye itethe akwete-ante anentye akngerre-ilettye anetyenhe. Kwatye yanhe re alkngrlpe-alkngrlpe-irreke nhenge chair yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale thelelhomele nhenge Ngkarte uthene Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke uthene anerle-anerretyamenge.

² Yanhe ikwerele aneke iwerre arlpentye akngerre anthurre nhenge anteke akngerre-arle apmere mpwepe yanhe ikwerele inteke. Kwatye yanhe re iwerre mpwepele unteke. Kenhe kwatye lhere iterele-ante atherrele akenhe arne atherre lyapeke, ratherre-arle kwenhe tyerrtye areye itethe akwete-ante anentye akngerre-ilettye anetyenhe. Arne yanhe atherre kwenhe merne arrpenheke-arrpenhe 12-akerte itne interteke-interte arrateme atnyentye arrpe-anenhele. Kenhe tyerrtye areye apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele irlpelhe arne yanhe atherre-ngentyele ineme kele nhenge itnenhe arlkwemele lterrke-irremele irlpelhe yanhe areyele rlkerte itnekenhe mwerre-ilemunge.

³ Kenhe tyerrtye akurne areye kwenhe apmere yanhele anetyakenhe anetyenhe, tyerrtye mwerre areye-ante apmere yanhe ikwerele Ngkartenge anetyenhenge.

Chair Ngkarte-kenhe, Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-kenhe anteye apmere yanhe ikwerele anetyenhe, tyerrtye Ngkarte-kenhe areye, Ikwere-arle warrke-irrerlte-anemeke, itne Renhe tnaketyenhenge.

⁴ Itne kwenhe Renhe inngerre ularreke-ularre anthurre arerrettyenhe, arritnye Ikwerenhe urle itnekenhele intelhe-ileke-arle aneme.

⁵ Apmere yanhe ikwerele itne ure alkngenthe ahentye anetyakenhe anetyenhe ingwele-arle artintyetyakenhenge anetyenhe awethe. Alakenhe re-anteye itne kwenhe arlenngeke itirrettyakenhe itnenhe alkngenthe anthetyeke Ngkartele-arle itnenhene alkngenthe anthetyenhenge. Itne Ikwerenge alartetye-anteye anetyenhe akwete-ante re.

Jesus-arle apetye-alpetyenhe

⁶ Alkere-arenye anteme atyenge angkeke, "Awaye, angkentye nhenhe areye, Ngkartele-arle ngkwenge ilerneke, arratye aneme, Re kwenhe arratye mpwareme

iwenhe-arle mpwaretyeke angkemele. Alakenhe re-anteye arrule anthurre Ngkartele yanhe areyeke ileke, Renhe-arle awemele angkentye Ikwerenhe ilerlte-apetyarteke, iwenhe renhe angketyeke. Re alkere-arenye Ikwerenhe yerneke anteye tyerrtye areyeke imernetyeke Ikwere-arle warrke-irremeke arne ingkirreke urreke-ulkere irretenhe.”

⁷ Kenhe Jesus tyerrtye ikwerenhe areye ingkirrekeke angkeke, “Ayenge mwantyele awerrirraye! Ayenge kwenhe lyete ware apetye-alpetyenhe; Ngkartele kwenhe ingkirreke mwantye-mwantye-iletienhe angkentye Ikwerenhe-arle awerlte-anemeke nhenge tharle arrekanttherre pipe nhenhenge imernekeke.”

⁸ Ayenge kwenhe John aneme, the thewe arne nhenhe areye aweke-arle aremele anteye tharle pipe nhenhenge intelhe-ilekeke. Nhenge the arne nhenhe areye aweke-arle-ipperle itnenhe aremele anteye, ayenge iparrpe anthurre atnertenge-arlenge atnyeke alkere-arenye ingkele itwele intemele, arne nhenhe areye-arle atyenge imernetyameke the renhe tnaketyeke anteme.

⁹ Re akenhe atyenge angkerlenge, “Ayenge tnaketyale anaye, ayenge-arle warrkene Ngkarte-kenhe unte-arteke anteye! Ayenge kwenhe tyerrtye areye-arteke-anteye aneme angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe-arle awemele ilerle-apetyarteke, tyerrtye areye-arteke angkentye-arle pipe nhenhenge awerlte-anemeke. Unte Ngkarte-ante ware tnaketyeke!”

¹⁰ Alkere-arenye anteme atyenge angkeke, “Angkentye nhenhe pipe-nge aneme kwenhe Ngkarte-kenhe. Arrpenhe areye-ketye alengke-iwetyale anaye. Kele anteye-arle alherlte-iwaye arrpenhe areyeke ayeye renhe ilerle-apemele itne renhe akethele awetyenhenge arne areye pipe kwene nhenhele-arle aneme kwenhe lyete ware irretenhe arlte anteme tyerrtye areyeke urteke-irritneme nhenge utepe-irritnetyeke.

¹¹ Arlte yanhe-arle itwe-irremenge, tyerrtye areyele apeke arne akurne areye akwete mpwarerlte-anetyeke ahentye anemele, kele itnenhe ipmentye-iwe. Ngkartele lyete ware itnenhe arriletienhe. Kenhe tyerrtye yanhe areye apeke arrpenhe areyenge-arle akwetethe anyelkngle interremeke, kele itnenhe ipmentye-iwe! Ngkartele lyete ware itnenhe arriletienhe. Kenhe tyerrtye yanhe areye arne mwerre areye-arle akwetethe mpwarerlte-anemeke arraty mwerre-arle anerlte-anemeke itne kwenhe arraty mwerre akwete anerlte-anetyeke mwerre akwete mpwarerlte-anetyeke anteye. Tyerrtye yanhe areye itneke-arrpe-arle

arne akurne areye-ketye akalkelhe-ilelhekeke, alakenhe re-arteke akwete anetyeke."

¹² Jesus anteme angkeke, "Awerrirraye! Ayenge kwenhe lyete ware apetye-alpetyenhe. Nhenge ayenge apetye-alpemele the arrenhantherrenhe ingkirreke court-eke ngkernetyenhe arrenhantherrenhe akalkelhe-iletyeke. The arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele apayuthnetyenhe iwenhe apeke renhe arrantherre mpwareke-arle-akerte nhenge apmere ahelhe nhenhele anerlte-anemele. Nhenge the aweke-arle iperre iwenhe apeke renhe arrantherre mpwarekenge, mwerre apeke akurne apeke, ayenge anteme itirretyenhe arrekhantherre nthakenhe-arle irretyeke.

¹³ Ayenge kwenhe arrekwele-ipenhe anthurre aneme, arne anetyakenhenge-urrke, ayenge-arle itethe akwete-arle aneme, ayenge ingkernenye anthurre aneme anteye, nhenge arne ingkirreke anthurre uyerrrrenge ayenge ak-enhe itethe akwete-arle anetyenhe alakenhe re akwete.

¹⁴ "Nhenge tyerrtyele mantere itnekenhe alhewemearteke itne anteme mwerre alkarle-irrerrenge, alakenhe re-anteye nhenge itne utnenge alkarle atnyenemele akangkentye anetyenhenge, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itne merne ikwemeye arne yanhe-ngentyele arlkwetyeke tyerrtye areye-arle itethe akwete-ante atnyenetyeke, itne anteme arriwe yanhe ikwerenge irrpetyenhenge apmere Jerusalemenge yanhe ikwerele itethe akwete-ante anetyenhe.

¹⁵ Kenhe yanhe areye arne akurne-arle mpwarerlte-anemeke kwenhe irrpetyakenhele anetyenhe, itne-arle kwenhe arne akurne areye anthurre mpwarerlte-anemenge: Itne akngwelye areye-arteke aneme, arrpenhe areye artenge-iweme itnenhe rlkerte-iletyeke, itne arrpenhe areye mpwenye ikngwemele, itne arrpenhe areye irrerlkngge atwetyarte, itne ngkarte urrtirrentye areye tnakewarretyarte, itne ahentye anthurre aneme ingkirreke-arle akurne anemeke. Itne kwenhe akethele akwete-ante anetyenhe."

¹⁶ Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "The kwenhe alkere-arenye atyinhe arrekhantherre-werne yerneke arrekhantherre angketyeke alhetyeke apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne arrantherre-arle anemeke. Arrantherre King David itelareme arrule anthurre-arle anetyarteke, kele ayenge kwenhe ikwerenheke-artweye-ngentyele. Ayenge kwenhe kwerralye ingwenthe-ingwenthe arrtyernemele."

¹⁷ Kele Utnenge Akngerre uthene anewe Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-kenhele uthene Jesus-eke angkeme, "Apetyaye!" Kenhe arrpenhe areyele apeke nhenhe renhe aweme itne kwenhe alakenhe-anteye angketyeke, "Apetyaye!"

Ye, nhenge angwenhe apeke kwatyeye angkethakwe-irrerlenge, re apetyetyeke kwatye antywetyeke tyerrtye areye-arle itethe akwete-ante atnyenemeke, kwatye nhenge Ngkartele-arle mwantyele anthemeke.

John-ele tyerrtye areye alknagarre-ileme pipe nhenhe-arle aremeke

¹⁸ Mwantyele awerrirraye! Ayeye nhenhe kwenhe Ngkarte-kenhe aneme. Alkere-arenye Ikwerenhele atyenge ileke nhenhe renhe alakenhe intelhe-iletyeke. Nhenhe kwenhe ayeye tyerrtye arrpenhe-kenhe anetyakenhele, arrangkwe-arle. Impene anthurre kwenhe re aneme. Kele ayenge John-arle, the anteme arrenhantherrenhe ingkirreke alknagarre-ileme. Ayeye nhenhe akngarte-iwetyale anaye arrpenhe-atheke, ayeye arrpenhe ikwerenge apurtelhe-iletyale anaye, arrangkwe-arle. Nhenge arrpenhele apeke ayeye nhenhe arrpenhe-werne akngarte-iweme, Ngkartele renhe rikerte-akngerrele-antheme re uyarne anthurre itirretyenhenge, yanhe areye-arteke, the pipe-ke intelhe-ileke-akerte.

¹⁹ Awethe-anteye the arrenhantherre alknagarre-ileme arnantherre arne iwenhe apeke renhe pipe nhenhe-ngentyele akngeme-ketye. Arrantherre apeke angkentye arrpenheme ware angkeme-ketye arrpenhe areyeke ayeye ingkirreke iletyakenhele renhe akethelhe-iletyakenhe apeke. Kenhe arrantherre apeke alakenhe mpwarerlenge, kele Ngkartele anteme arrenhantherrenhe merne ikwemeye arne yanhe-ngentyele anthetyakenhe tyerrtye areye-arle itethe akwete-ante atnyenemeke, Re arrenhantherrenhe arrknngerte-ileme apmere mwerre akngerre yanheke irrpeme-ketye, apmere yanhe nhenge tharle pipe-nge intelhe-ilekeke-akerte. Angkentye nhenhele anwerneke ileme arne yanhe-akerte tyerrtye areye-arle itethe akwete-ante atnyenemeke. Apmere yanhe-akerte, arrantherre itelareme, apmere ameke-ameke yanhe-arle aneme. Kenhe arrantherre kwenhe apmere yanhe itelaretyakenhe anthurre aneme, arrantherre apeke angkentye ingkirreke nhenhe ilerlte-apetyakenhe aneme.

²⁰ Jesus angkeke "Angkentye nhenhe kwenhe arratyed anthurre aneme." Re-anteme angkeke "Ye, Ayenge kwenhe arratyed anthurre apetye-alpetyenhe, lyete ware." Ayenge John, the nhenhe aweke-arle-ipperle imerte angkirtneke, "Yewe, iparrpe apetyaye, Unte-arle kwenhe alartetye anwerne-kenhe anerlenge."

²¹ Ayenge Ngkarte-kenhe atningkeke angkeme: Jesus Alartetyele kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe akwetethe mwan-

tyele arntarnte-arerle-anetyenhe, arrenhantherrenhe
akangkentye-ilemele.

Yewe, kele yanhe ware the angkentye ileme.